

Angkentye Mwerre

Eastern Arrernte New Testament

This Bible is copyrighted by Wycliffe Bible Translators (Wycliffe.org) and is printed with permission by the Digital Bible Society (dbs.org) for non-commercial use.

This Bible is available for free download in a variety of digital formats at dbs.org/bibles.

Genesis.....	4
Exodus.....	74
Ruth.....	105
Matthew.....	110
Mark.....	170
Luke.....	202
John.....	269
Acts.....	316
Romans.....	370
1 Corinthians.....	397
2 Corinthians.....	426
Galatians.....	445
Ephesians.....	455
Philippians.....	467
Colossians.....	475
1 Thessalonians.....	481
2 Thessalonians.....	487
1 Timothy.....	491
2 Timothy.....	500
Titus.....	506
Philemon.....	511
Hebrews.....	513
James.....	536
1 Peter.....	543
2 Peter.....	552
1 John.....	557
2 John.....	564
3 John.....	565
Jude.....	567
Revelation.....	570

Genesis

Ngkarte apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene arrpmerneme

1 Lyetenyenge akwele, arne anetyakenhenge-urke, Ngkarte apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene arrpmerneke. ² Urreke Ngkarte arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe arrpmernetyenhenge, apmere ahelhe nhenhe re arltwe anthurre anekenge, arneke arrangkwe anthurre aneke. Arrekwele anthurre re ingwemerte anthurre aneke. Ingwemertele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlike, kwatye-arlike arteke. Rilke akngerre anthurrele wernetyame angkulye akantyere ingwemerte anthurre areye utepe-utepe-irretyame kwatye artepele.

Arlte arrekwele nhenhe-arle

³ Ngkarte anteme angkeke, "Alkngenthe pwarntyaye!" Kenhe arratyete alkngenthe iparrpe pwarntyarlenghe. ⁴ Re areke alkngenthe pwarntyentye Rarle aknganeke-arle mwerre aneke. Kele imerte Re alkngenthe pwarntyentye arritnye akemele "Arlte," arlte-ngentyele ingwemerte akalkelhe-ilemele, kele imerte Re ingwemerte arritnye akemele "Ingwe." Kele angwerre-angwerre-irreke, ingwemerte-irremele ingwemerte rarle aneke, ingweleme anteme irreke. Alakenhe arlte anyente arwekele nhenhe re aneke.

Arlte atherrame anteme

⁶ Kele imerte Ngkarte kwatyeke angkeke, "Kwatyaye akalke-irraye, atherrame mpwaremele itepele-ante atherre akenhe mpwelekenge mpepele kwatyeke arrangkwe anetyenhenge, kwatye awenge arrpenhe kwenele kwatye awenge arrpenhe akertnele." ⁷ Kele yanhe-ngentyele alakenhe rarle ratherre irreke. Re arknngerte arrerneke ikwere-atherre, ratherre urlerteke-urlerte anetyeke. Kwatye arrpenhe arrknngerte ikwere-enge akertnyeyele inteke, kenhe kwatye arrpenhe arrknngerte ikwere-enge kwenele. ⁸ Ngkartele arrknngerte mpwepeke renhe "alkere" arritnye akeke. Kele angwerre-angwerre-irreke, ingwemerte-irremele ingwemerte rarle aneke, ingweleme anteme irreke. Kele imerte ingweleme-irreke arlte-irremele, arlte atherrame tnetye-alpeke.

Arlte urrpetye anteme

⁹ Kele Ngkarte angkeke, "Kwatye ingkirreke kwenele-arle inteme ahelhe yanhenge akalke-irremele intaye

ahelhe ararrtye irretyenhenge!" Kenhe alakenhe-arle irrerlenghe Ngkarte-arle angkeke-arteke. ¹⁰ Ngkartele anteme apmere ararrtye yanhe renhe arraterlenghe "ahelhe" atniweke, kenhe kwatye Rarle apurtelhe-ileke yanhe renhe Re "kwatye alaye" atniweke. Ngkartele areke iwenhe-arle Re aknganeke-arle mwerre aneke.

¹¹ Yanhe iperre-ngentyele Ngkarte angkeke, "Ahelhe-ngentyele arne-arlike, merne-akerte-arlike, arne arpenheke-arrpenhe areye-ngentyele annge ikwerenhe-arrpe-arle urlerteke-urlerte, name atherrke-arlike arrpenhe-arrpenhe lyapewarraye!" Alakenhe-arle irrerlenghe Ngkarte-arle angkeke-arteke. ¹² Ahelhe-ngentyele name atherrke-arlike, arne atningke areye, arpenheme annge-akerte areye-arlike, arne atningke merne annge itnekenhe-arrpe-arle urlerteke-urlerte. Ngkartele areke iwenhe-arle Re aknganeke-arle mwerre aneke. ¹³ Kele angwerre-angwerre-irreke, ingweleme irremele arlte-irrintyemele arlte arrpenhe ikwerele. Arlte urrpetye anteme-arle.

Arlte number 4

¹⁴ Ngkarte Re imerte angkemele, "Alkngenthe atningke akertnenge arrataye, alkerele pwarntyetyeke, itne-arle arlte ingwenge akalkelhe-ilettyenhenge! Alkere akertnele akwete anaye ingkirrekele itelaretyeke ilengare itne unernte-werretyetyeke." Alakenhe-arle irrerlenghe Ngkarte angkeke-arteke. ¹⁶ Ngkartele alkngenthe akngerre atherrame arrpmerneke. Re arrpmerneke alkngenthe arrpenhenge akngerre-ulkere arlenghe pwarntyetyeke, arlenghe-arle. Kele imerte re alkngenthe akweke-ulkere arrpmerneke ingwele anteme pwarntyetyeke. Re kwerralye ingkirreke-arlike arrpmerneke. ¹⁷ Re alkngenthe atningke alkereke arnerneke, arlenghe, atnyentye, kwerralye areye, ahelhe-werne-atheke itne pwarntyarlente-anetyeke. ¹⁸ Re arlenghe arrerneke arlteke akngerrepate anetyeke, atnyentye uthene kwerralye uthene arrerneke ingweke akngerrepate anetyeke. Alakenhe-arle Re alkngenthe atherrame alkereke arrerneke, arlte uthene ingwe uthene ikwere-atherrenge-arrpe akalke-akalke anerle-anneretyeke. Ngkartele areke iwenhe-arle Re aknganeke-arle mwerre aneke. ¹⁹ Kele angwerre-angwerre-irreke, ingweleme irremele arlte-irrintyemele arlte arrpenhe ikwerele. Arlte urrpetye arrpenhe nhenhele arlte awethe arrpenhe anteme aneke.

Arlte number 5

²⁰ Kele imerte Ngkarte angkemele, "Ayenge ahentye-aneme kwatye alayeke akngerre-irraye irrpennge arrpe-anenhe-akerte-arlike iwenhe-iwenhe arrpenhe kwatye alaye-arenye areye-akerte-arlike. Ayenge ahentye-aneme thiheke iwenhe-iwenhe apeke arrantherre kele alkereke-irretyeke. Ayenge thihe arrekatherre ahentye-aneme atningke-irraye." ²¹ Kele imerte Ngkartele irrpennge areye-arlike, kwatye-arenye akngerre-apehe areye-arlike arrpmerneke, arrpenhe ingkirreke kwatyele anenhe-anenhe re arrpmerneke. Re thihe arrpe-anenhe anthurre arrpmerneke alkereke-irretyeke. Ngkartele areke iwenhe-arle Re aknganeke-arle mwerre aneke. ²² Ngkarte itneke mwerre angkemele, "Ayenge arrekatherre ahentye-aneme atningke anthurre akngerre-irraye, akweke areye atningke atnyenewarrraye! Arrantherre kwatye alaye-arenye atningke-irraye kwatye mpwanke-irretyeke. Arrantherre thihe areye-arle atningke anthurre akngerre-irraye, alkere mpwanke-irraye." ²³ Kele angwerre-angwerre-irreke, ingweleme irremele arlte-irrintyemele arlte arrpenhe ikwerele. Arlte arrpenhe nhenhele number 5 anteme-arle.

Arlte number 6

²⁴ Kele imerte Ngkarte angkeke, "Ayenge ahentye-aneme apmere arrpe-anenheke ahelheke itethe areye atningke-irretyeke. Kere arlkwentye akngerre areye-arlike, kere arlkwentye akngerre-kwenye areye-arlike, kere ingke-akerte areye-arlike, arrentye areye-arlike arne akweke nhenge ahelhele unthentye akngerre areye, arrpenhe nterte areye-arlike, arrpenhe ahe akngerre areye-arlike. Ingkirreke anthurre ayenge ahentye-aneme atningke-irretyeke." Alakenhe-arle irrekenge Ngkarte-arle angkeke-arteke. ²⁵ Kele Ngkartele ingkirreke anthurre aknganeke. Rarle kere iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ingke-akerte areye-arlike, arrentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-arlike arne akweke nhenge ahelhele unthentye akngerre areye, arrpenhe nterte areye-arlike, arrpenhe ahe akngerre areye-arlike, re arrpmerneke. Ngkartele areke iwenhe-arle Re aknganeke-arle mwerre aneke.

²⁶ Kele ikweringe-ntyale Ngkarte angkemele, "Anwerne tyerrtye mpwarewarreye anwerne-arteke. Itne anteme-arle ingkirrekeke akngerrepate anetyenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele: kwatye-arenye ingkirrekeke-arlike, thihe alkere-arenye ingkirrekeke-arlike, arrentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe areyeke-arlike arne akweke nhenge ahelhele unthentye akngerre areye-arlike, arrpenhe nterte areyeke-arlike, arrpenhe ahe akngerre areyeke-arlike, akngerre-arlike akweke areyeke-arlike ingkirreke anthurreke." Kele Ngkartele tyerrtye areye aknganeke Re-arteke anthurre anetyeke, Re urreye uthene marle uthene aknganemele.

²⁸ Kele imerte Ngkarte itneke mwerre angkemele, "Ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre ampe areye at-

nyenetyeke, ayenge ahentye-aneme ampe atningke anthurre atnyenetyeke itne-arle apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irretyeke ahelhe nhenhe arrpe-anenhele. Ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenheke akngerrepate anetyenhenge renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Arrantherre ingkirrekeke akngerrepate anerrirretyenhe, kwatye-arenye ingkirrekeke-arlike, thihe ingkirrekeke-arlike, arrpenhe ahelhe-arenye ingkirrekeke-arlike, arne iwenhe-iwenhe ingkirrekeke apeke." ²⁹ Kele imerte Re angkemele, "Araye, The arrenhantherrenhe merne antheme arlkwetyeke, iwenhe-iwenhe renhe apeke, merne ntange-akerte areye, arne alhengkweltye merne-akerte, ingkirreke alakenhe renhe arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe-arle. ³⁰ Kele The name atherrke ahelhe yanhe ikwere arrernemele kere alhengkweltye ahelhe-arenye ingkirrekeke, thihe alkere-arenye ingkirrekeke, arrpenhe iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ingkirrekeke atherrke arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe itneke." Alakenhe-arle irrerlengge Ngkarte-arle angkeke-arteke.

³¹ Ngkartele areke iwenhe-arle Re mpwareke-arle mwerre anthurre aneke. Kele angwerre-angwerre-irreke, ingweleme irremele arlte-irrintyemele arlte arrpenhe ikwerele. Arlte nhenhele number 6 uyerreke.

Arlte number 7

2 Alakenhe renhe-arle Ngkarte ingkirreke mpwarentyentye uyerreme. Re alkere, ahelhe, arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurre-arle mpwarentyentye uyerreme. ² Arlte six-pele-iperre, kele Re ingkirreke mpwarentyentye uyerreke-arlengge. Arlte arrpenhele, arlte number 7, Re imerte arrernelheke ltyerremele. ³ Kele imerte Ngkartele arlte nhenhe renhe arrpenhe ulkere-arle mpwaremele, ikwerenhe-arrpe-arle. Re renhe arlte apurrke mpwareke tyerrtye areyele-arle Ngkarte itelarerrirretyeke. Alakenhe Re aknganeke Rarle ingkirrenyentye mpwarentyentye uyerreke-arlengge arlte 7-nge ltyerremele aneke.

⁴ Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhele ileme nthakenhe-arle Re alkere uthene ahelhe uthene aknganeke, arne arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurre re aknganeke.

Ngkartele ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arrpmerneke. Ayeye nhenhe arne ingkirreke-akerte Rarle arrpmerneke. Kenhe apmere ahelhe akenhe arltwe ware-arle aneke, arne areye-arlike arne atherrke areye-arlike lyapetyakenhe ahelenge Ngkartele-arle kwatye yernetyakenhe akwetenge ahelhele urntetyeke. Kenhe Re akenhe tyerrtye areye aknganetyakenhe akwete ahelhe renhe atyerte-ilettyeke kartene mpwaretyenhenge. ⁶ Kwatye pintye ahelhe-ngentyele arrateke ahelhe tertte mpwaremele.

Ngkartele artwe arrekwelenye aknganeme

⁷ Kele imerte Ngkartele ahelhe ineke ahelhe yanhenge tyerrtye aknganeke. Ngkartele imerte alhe renhe pewe-ilemele renhe itethe-ilemele, kenhe tyerrtye re akenhe arraty-arle itethe-irrerlengge.

Kartene Eden arritnye aneme-akerte

⁸ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Ngkartele kartene arrpmerneke ikngerre-ampinyeke apmere Eden arritnye ikwere atniweke. Kele imerte Re tyerrtye nhenge kartene ikwere arrernemele. ⁹ Kele imerte Ngkartele arne mwerre arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye ahelhengentyeye arratelhe-ilemele arrerneke, arne merne mwerre-akerte areye-arle arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe-arle, arne arrpenheme akenhe mwerre aretyeke ware-arle. Kartene mpepe ikwerele Re arne impene atherre ngkernemele lyapelhe-ileke, arne anyentele itethele-antheme-arle, kenhe arne arrpenhe re akenhe tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme itne-arle itelarerrirretyenhenge arne iwenhe apeke mwerre areye, arne iwenhe apeke akurne areye.

¹⁰ Lhere apmere Eden-ele awenge alheme kartene yanhe anHEMELE arne ingkirrenyeye lyapelhe-ilemele. Kele imerte Lhere akalke-irremele Lhere four-peleke. Lhere arrekwele Pishon arritnye, awenge alheke apmere Havilah-ele. Apmere yanhele gold uthene apwerte mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye uthene, ankere ikwemeye-arteke anthurre ntyentye aneke. Lhere arrpenhe Gihon arritnye, awenge alheke apmere Cush-ele. Lhere arrpenhe Tigris arritnye, awenge alheke apmere Assyria ikngerre ampinyele. Lhere arrpenhe Euphrates arritnye aneke.

¹⁵ Kele imerte Ngkartele tyerrtye nhenge inemele apmere Eden ikwere arrerneke, kartene ikwere urrkaperle-anetyeke ahelhe atyerte-ilemele arne-arlike lyapelhe-iletyeke, renhe arntarnte-arerle-anetyeke. ¹⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe alkngarre-ileke, "Arne atningke kartenele aneme, mwerre unte merne annge areye arne yanhe areye-ngentyele arlkwetyeke, kele unte arlkwe. ¹⁷ Kenhe arne anyente tnerleng unte ikwerenge merne annge arlkwetyeke-kwenye-arle. Kenhe arne yanhele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme itne-arle itelarerrirretyenhenge arne iwenhe apeke mwerre areye, arne iwenhe apeke akurne areye. Arne renhe impaye! Merne annge arne ikwerenge arlkwetyale! Unte apeke yanhe-ngentyele merne annge arlkwetyenhe, arlte yanhe ikwerele kele unte iparrpe anthurre ilweme-arle."

¹⁸ Kele imerte Ngkarte awethe angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe anyente-arenye aneme, alakenhe mwerre anetyakenhe-arle. The kele ikwere atyewe mwerre aknganetyenhe, irlkwatherre ikwerenhe. Tyerrtye nhenhe ikwere arraty mwerre anetyenhenge."

¹⁹ Urreke Re marle aknganetyenhenge, Ngkartele ahelhe-ngentyele kere areye arrpenhe ingkirreke aknganeke, thihe alkere-arenye ingkirreke-arlike Re aknganeke. Re imerte itnenhene artwe ikwere-werne akngetyeke imernemele re aretyeke, arritnye iwenhe renhe apeke itnenhene atniwetyenhenge. Kele arritnye iwenhe apeke artwe re itnenhene antheke, nhenhe kele arritnye itneke akwete-ante aneke. ²⁰ Artwe re imerte kere arrpenheke-arrpenhe ingkirreke-arlike thihe alkere-arenye itnenhene-arlike arritnye antheke.

Kenhe irlkwatherre artwe-kenhe anetyakenhe akwete. ²¹ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Ngkartele artwe renhe ankwe-ileke, artwe re ankwe akngerre anteme interleng. Re ankwe akngerre interleng Ngkartele utyipme anyente ulte ikwerenhenge ineke, altywere renhe tyelkele martemele anteme. ²² Utyipme yanhenge, rarle artwe ikwerenge inemele, Ngkartele marle anteme aknganeke. Kele imerte Re arelhe artwe ikwere-werne akngeke renhe anthemele.

²³ Kenhe artwele arelhe aremele, re angkeke, "Araye! Nhenhe-athewe irlkwatherre atyinhe anthurre re. Ngkartele utyipme atyinhe inemele, tyelke atyinhe uthene marle irlkwatherre atyenge aknganetyeke. Renhe kele arritnye "arelhe" aketyeke, rarle artwengentyele-arle aknganekenge." ²⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge artwele anyikwe uthene mikwe uthene imperle-alhemele arelhe anewe-aketyeke. Anewarte ratherre anyente-irremele, ratherre tyerrtye anyente-arteke.

²⁵ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele artwe uthene arelhe uthene tyerrtye akethe yenpe-ante anthurre anerle-anerreke, apure-irrerle-anerretyange.

Ayeye anewarte atherre-akerte Ngkartele-arle akangkwe-irrerle-anerretyakenhe

3 Kenhe apmwe re akenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge ilyernpenye ulkere Ngkartele-arle mpwarekenge. Arlte anyentele apmwele arelhe renhe ularele apayuthnetye-alheke, "Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Yanhe-ame arraty akwele Ngkartele-arle ileke, 'Mpwele merne annge arne ingkirreke-ngentyele kartene nhenhenge arlkwetyale anetyeke?'"

² Kenhe arelhe re akenhe apmwe ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, yanhe arraty anetyakenhe! Ngkartele ilerneke ileke mwerre akwele merne annge ingkirreke kartene nhenhenge-ntyeye arlkwerle-anerretyeke. ³ Kenhe arne anyente ware kartene mpwepele aneme, ikwerenge-ntyeye kwenhe Ngkartele ilernehe alkngarre-ileke, 'Mpwele arne yanhenge arlkwetyale anetyeke, mpwele arne renhe anptyale anetyeke. Mpwele apeke merne annge arne mpwepele yanhe-ngentyele arlkweme kele ilwerle-anerretyenhenge!'"

⁴ Kenhe apmwe re akenhe angkeke, "Arraty anetyakenhe! Mpwele apeke merne annge yanhe arlkwerle-anerremele kenhe mpwele ilwerle-anerretyeke arrangkwe-arle! ⁵ Ngkartele mpwele alakenhe mpwaretyeke-kwenye ileke Rarle itelaremele mpwele-arle merne annge ikwere iperre-ngentyele arlkwemenge, akaltye anthurre irretyenhele. Kele imerte mpwele Ngkarte-arteke anteme anerle-anerremele, mpwele-arle itelaretyenhenge arne iwenhe apeke mwerre areye, arne iwenhe apeke akurne areye. Kele mpwele apeke yanhe itelareme, mpwele Ngkarte-arrpe-arteke anerle-anerretyenhenge." Alakenhe-arle apmwe ularele angkeke.

Arelhe uthene artwe uthenele akurne mpwareme

⁶ Apmwe re angkeke-arle iperre arelhe re arne renhe arerle-anemele itirreke, "Arne nhenhe apeke mwerre anthurre merne anng nhenhe apeke mwerre arlkwe-tyeke anteye." Re awethe itirremele, "Ayekaye, the apeke merne nhenhe arlkwemele, ayenge kele Ngkarte re-arteke antime irremere." Kele imerte re alhemele merne anng renhe arne nhenge kartene mpwepenge inemele arlkwemele. Re imerte akweke apeke akngemele artwe anewikwe renhe anthetyeke. Kenhe artwe anewikwele akenhe merne renhe anteye arlkwerleke-arle. ⁷ Kele ratherre-arle arlkwerle-anerreke-arle iperre kele iparrpe anthurre akaltye anteme anerle-anerreke. Kele ratherre imerte arerrlerle-aneke akaltye aneke ratherre-arle tyerrtye akethe yenpe-ante anthurre anteme anerle-anerremele. Iparpe anthurre apure anteme irrerle-anerremele. Kele imerte utyerrke arlpelhe anteme ratherre inemele, arlpelhe anyenteke-ilemele alpele mpwarerle-anerreke ikwere-atherrenhe-arrpe tyerrtye akethe artelhetyeke.

Artwe uthene arelhe uthene Ngkarteke anyente-irreme

⁸ Kele angwerre-angwerrele ratherre Ngkarte awerle-anerreke kartenele irrenntenge untherlenge. Kenhe ratherre Ngkarte-ketye alengke-iwelherle-anerreke, arne artnele. ⁹ Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe artwe ikwere antangeke, "Nthenhe-ame unte?"

¹⁰ Artwe re tyerneke, "The ngenhe kartenele untherlenge aweke, ayenge atere-irreke anteme, ayenge-arle tyerrtye akethe yenpe-ante aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge ngkwengetye alengke-iwelheke anteme."

¹¹ Kenhe Ngkartele renhe apayuthneke, "Angwenhele-ame ngkwenge ileke unte-arle tyerrtye akethe yenpe-ante aneme? Unte-ame merne anng arne yanhe-ngentyele ineke renhe arlkweke? Unte-ame itelareme Tharle ngenhe ileke arne yanhe impetyeke, merne anng arne yanhe-ngentyele arlkwetyale?"

¹² Kenhe artwe angkirtnerlenge, "Ngkarte-aye, arelhe nhenge unte-arle ayenge irkwatherre atyenge antheke, re-thewe ayenge merne anng arne yanhe-ngentyele antheke arlkwetyeke, kele the arlkweke."

¹³ Kenhe Ngkartele anteme arelhe apayuthneke, "Twenhe-ame unte mpwareke?"

Arelhe angkirtnerlenge, "Apmwe rarle atyenge urrtirremele ilekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge the merne anng arlkweke anteme."

Ngkarteke apmwe renhe artimperre-iweme

¹⁴ Kele imerte Ngkarteke apmwe ileke, "Unte marle yanheke akurne mpwarekenge, The ngenhe-ante artimperre-iweme, kenhe kere arrpenhe areye artimperre-iwetyakenhe. Kele arlte nhenhe-ngentyele-arle unte kele atnertele artnerre-akemele, ulpmernte arlkwerle-apetyeke. Kele alakenhe rarle ngkwenge ane-

tyenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe. ¹⁵ Kele arelhe yanhe uthene ampe ikwerenhe areye-arlke, itnekenge ingkirreke-arlke akwetethe-arle ngkwenge ahele uthnerrlerle-anetyenhe ilengareke-atwetye apeke. Kele lyete-ngentyele tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle apmwe areye-arlke akwetethe ahele uthnerrlerle-anetyenhe. Tyerrtye areye akaperte ngenhe ulthetyenhe, kenhe unte akenhe renhe alkngerrrke-arle uthnetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarteke apmwe renhe artimperre-iweke.

Ngkarteke arelhe renhe artimperre-iweme

¹⁶ Kele imerte arelhe renhe re ileke, "Kenhe arlte nhenhenge-ntyale The ngenhe rlkerte akngerre anthetyenhe unte ampe akweke atnyenetyenhenge. Unte anewe ngkwinkweke alhirretyenhe, kenhe ar-rangkwenge-arle, kenhe re akenhe ngkwenge akngerrrepatte anetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarteke arelheke nhenge angkeke.

Ngkarteke artwe renhe artimperre-iweme

¹⁷ Kele imerte artwe renhe anteme Ngkarteke ilemele, "The ngenhe ileke merne arne yanhe-ngentyele arlkwetyale anetyeke, arne nhenge kartene mpwepele tnerlenge. Kenhe unte akenhe Atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe anewangkweke-tetye akangkwe-irremele, merne anng yanhe arlkwemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge The ahelhe ingkirreke renhe artimperre-iweme, renhe akurne-ilemele ngkwenge-ketye. Ahelhe arrpe-anenhele arne akurne areye lyapeme, arne lyeke-akerte areye-arlke lyapemele. Kele lyete-ngentyele unte ilwetyeke-atwetye unte arnterre anthurre urrkapetyenhe merne lyapelhe-ilemele arlkwetyeke. Unte merne kartene nhenge awethe arlkwetyeke anetyakenhe, merne arrpenhe pwetye-arenye ware-ante-arle unte arlkwetyenhe. ¹⁹ Lyete-ngentyele unte arnterre anthurre urrkapemele antyeye akngerrre anteme merne ngkwinkwe lyapelhe-ilyeke ware. Kenhe unte apeke arnterre urrkapetyakenhe kele imerte unte angayakwe re anteme, atnerte ulthetyakenhe anteme anerle-anetyenhe. Unte warrke akwete mpwarerle-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye, unte kele-arle ilweke iperre ahelhe anteme irretyenhe. The ngenhe ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke unte ahelhe irrirtnetyenhe." Kenhe alakenhe rarle Ngkarte artwe yanhe ikwere angkeke.

Ngkarteke Adam uthene Eve uthene kartene-ngentyele aywepeme

²⁰ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale artwele arelhe anewikwe renhe "Eve" arritnye antheke, Eve ileme "itethe" re, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenge-ntyale aneme lyete. ²¹ Kenhe Ngkarteke Adam ikwere uthene, anewikwe utheneke mantere kere yenpe-ngentyele mpwareke, ratherre artelhetyeke.

²² Nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Ngkarte angkeke, "Araye, ratherre merne arne yanhe-ngentyele arlkwerle-anerreke-arle iperre anwerne-arteke anteme-irreke,

kele ratherre re itelareme iwenhe apeke mwerre-akerte, iwenhe apeke akurne-akerte. Alakenhe ikweretye anwerne renhe-atherrenhe kartene nhenhe-ketye aratelhe-ilemele yernetyeke. Ratherre apeke merne arne yanhenge-arlike arlkweme, arne nhenge itethe anthemenge-arle, ratherre itethe akwete-ante anemere ilwetyakenhe-arle. Alakenhe irreketyenge, anwerne renhe-atherrenhe apmere nhenhenge arratelhe-ilemele aywepeme.”²³ Kele imerte Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe apmere Eden kartene ikwerenge arratelhe-ilemele aywepeke, ratherre apmere arrpenhele ahelhe atyerte-ilemele merne-arlike lyapelhe-ilettyeke, artwe-arle ahelhe ikwerenge mpwarekenge.²⁴ Renhe-atherrenhe aywepekarle-iperre, Ngkartele apmere Eden kartene ikwerenge ikngerre-ampinyeke arlpelhe-akerte alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areye ngkerneke, itne arne arrirlepe ure-akerte atnyenerlenge, kartene renhe akayake-ilettyeke, tyerrtye areye apetyewarreketyenge arne yanhe-ngentye inerrirreketye arne nhenge itethe-arle antheme.

Ayeye Cain uthene Abel uthene-akerte

4 Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Eve Adam-nge inteke re anteme ampe-akerte irremele. Urreke re ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke, Cain arritnye atniwemele. Kenhe Eve angkeke, “Atyinhe ampe akweke urreye inteke Ngkarte Akngerre-arle atyengenge anekenge.”² Kele imerte, re awethe ampe-akerte-irremele. Kele ampe urreye arrpenhe atnyeneke Abel arritnye anteme re atniwemele, re atyikwe Cain-kenhe.

Abel amangkemele akngerre-irremele, yepe-yepe arrtarnte-aretyarte. Kenhe Cain amangkemele akngerre-irremele, re kartene mpwareke merne atherrke lyapelhe-ilettyarte arlkwetyeke.³ Kele arlthe arrpenhele anteme Cain-ele merne kartene ikwerenhe-ngentye akngetyeke Ngkarte renhe anthetyeke.⁴ Kenhe Abel re akenhe kere akngetyeke Ngkarte renhe anthetyeke, re yepe-yepe akweke mwerre akngerre akngetyemele, rarle atweke-arle itemele. Re tyelke itemele, antere mwerre-arlike Ngkarte anthetyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte Abel-kenheke ante-arle akangkeke.⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte Cain-eke akangketyakenhe, merne ikwerenhe ikwele-aremele. Kele imerte Cain ahele anthurre irreke, inngerre arrpenhe anthurre irremele, alhwarpe anthurre irremele.

⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele Cain apayuthneke, “Unte-ame iwenhenge ahele-irreke? Iwenhenge-ame unte ahele-irremele inngerre arrpenhe anthurre irrerle-alheke?”

⁷ Unte apeke arraty mpwarerlenge, Ayenge ngkwenge akangketyenhe. Kenhe unte apeke arraty mwerre mpwaretyakenhe, kele imerte arelhaye akurne-irreketyenge! Unte ilelhetyeke arne akurne areye mpwaretyale, arne akurne nhenge areye unte mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele. Kenhe unte apeke akurne akwete mpwarerle-anemele kele akurne ngkwenge irretyenhenge.” Alakenhe rarle Ngkarte Cain-eke angkeke.

⁸ Kenhe Cain atyeye ikwerenhe Abel-eke angkeke, “Mpe, ilerne apmere arne artne-werne alherre-

tyekaye!” Kele imerte ratherre arnperle-alherremele. Apmere akethele anerle-anerremele, Cain re atyeyikwe-werne ularre-irreke, renhe irrerlkngwe atwemele.

⁹ Kele urreke, Ngkarte apetyemele Cain apayuthneke, “Nthenhe-ame atyeye ngkwinhe Abel?”

Re apele angkirtnerlenge, “Yekwe! The atyeye atyinhe arrtarnte-aretyakenhe. Yanhe-arle warrke atyinhe anetyakenhe. Tharle itelaretyakenhe re nthenhele-arle.”

¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkarte Cain-eke angkeke, “Iwenhenge-ame unte atyeye ngkwinheke akurne anthurre mpwareke? The alhwe atyeyangkwe-kenhe ahelheke-arleke areme. Alhwe ikwerenhe ahentye-arteke ahelhenge arlkerlenge Atyenge-werne. Alhwe yanhele Atyenge ilemele unte-arle atyeyangkwe irrerlkngwe atwekenge.¹¹ Kele lyete-ngentye, The ngenhe artimperre-iweme. Unte atyeyangkwe irrerlkngwe atwerlenge, alhwe ikwerenhe ahelhele inteme. Alakenhe ikwerenge unte ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyemele arne ngkernetyeke, itne uyarne lyapeme Tharle ahelhe akurnelhe-ileme ngkwenge-ketye.¹² Unte merne-akerte areye ngkwenge-arrpe lyapelhe-ilettyeke arrangkwe anteme. Unte merne anngwe areye ahelheke ngkernetyenhe, kenhe itne akenhe merne-akerte irretyakenhe, arrangkwe. Unte atyengetye alhetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anange-irreme, apmere ngkwinhe-kwenye anteme, ahelhe nhenhele-arle talkwe ware unthepe-arle-unthetyenhe.”

¹³ Kenhe Cain imerte Ngkartele angkeke, “Nhenhe apele lterrke anthurre mpwaretyeke! Unte apeke piweme ayenge uyarne aneme. Atyenge-ame nthakenhe-irretyenhe? ¹⁴ Lyete unte ayenge ngkwengetye, apmere atyinhenge-arlike yerneme, Ngkwengele-arlenge anetyeke arrangkwe. The ahelhe uyarne atyete-ileme arne ngkernetyeke. Ayenge apmere-kwenye, ahelhele talkwe ware anteme untherle-anetyenhe ipenye-arteke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke ayenge aremele, re ayenge kele irrerlkngwe-ante ware atwetyenhe.”

¹⁵ Kenhe Ngkartele renhe ileke, “Arrangkweyaye! Artwe angwenhele apeke ngenhe irrerlkngwe atwemele, The ngkwenge artwe renhe-arlike, ikwere-artweye arrpenhe six-pele areye-arlike irrerlkngwe atwetyenhe.” Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Cain-eke-arleke imperre uthneke, artwe arrpenhele renhe aremele irrerlkngwe atweketye.

¹⁶ Ikwerenge-ntyeye Cain re akenhe Ngkarte-ngentye imperle-alhemele apmere Eden-enge ikngerre-werne-atheke alheke apmere Nod ikwerele aneke.

Ayeye Cain-eke-artweye areye-akerte

¹⁷ Cain anewikwenge inteke-arle iperre ratherre ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele Enoch arritnye. Cain-ele warle atningke arteke apmere akngerrele, apmere yanhe renhe “Enoch” atniweke, alerikwe arritnye-arteke.¹⁸ Kenhe Enoch amangkemele akngerre-irremele, anewe akemele, ratherre ampe urreye atnyeneke Irad arritnye antheke. Kenhe Irad amangkemele akngerre-irremele, anewe akemele,

ratherre ampe urreye atnyeneke Mehujael arritnye antheke. Kenhe Mehujael amangkemele akngerre-irremele, anewe akemele, ratherre ampe urreye atnyeneke Methushael arritnye antheke. Kenhe Methushael amangkemele akngerre-irremele, anewe akemele, ratherre ampe urreye atnyeneke Lamech arritnye antheke.

¹⁹ Kenhe Lamech amangkemele akngerre-irremele, anewe atherre akemele. Anewe arrekwelenye Adah arritnye aneke. Anewe arrpenhe ikwerenhe Zillah arritnye aneke. ²⁰ Anewe arrekwelenye Lamech-kenhele ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke Jabal arritnye antheke. Re amangkemele akngerre-irremele, rarle tyerrtye arrekwelenye ilthe akngerrele aneke-arle, pweleke atningke-arlike atnyeneke. ²¹ Kenhe Adah re akenhe ampe urreye arrpenhe atnyeneke, atyeye Jabal-eke. Jubal arritnye ikwerenhe aneke. Re amangkemele akngerre-irremele, rarle tyerrtye arrekwelenyele lyre-le flute ngkelhe-ngkelhe-iletartye. Kenhe anewe Lamech-kenhe arrpenhe Zillah-ele ampe urreye atnyeneke Tubal-Cain arritnye antheke. Tubal-Cain amangkemele akngerre-irremele, re tool areye iron-ngentyele-arlike bronze-ngentyele-arlike mpwaretartye. Kenhe Zillah-ele akenhe ampe marle atnyeneke, ²² Naamah arritnye antheke.

²³ Arlthe anyente Lamech-ele anewe ikwerenhe atherreke angkeke, "Adah uthene Zillah uthene ayenge mwantye awerle-anerraye, anewe atherre atyinhe ayenge lyete nhenhe awerle-anerraye! Artwe apmerkele ayenge atweke ayenge akurne mpwaremele, tharle renhe irrerlkngge atweke anteme. ²⁴ Kele artwele apeke ayenge irrerlkngge atwemere tharle artwe apmerrke nhenge atwekenge, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe atyenge artwe renhe atwetyenhe, ikwere-artweye arrpenhe 76-pele areye-arlike atwetyenhele. Mpwele itelareme, Ngkarte-arle angkekenge, artwe angwenhele-arle apeke Cain irrerlkngge atwemele, re Cain-eke artwe renhe-arlike, ikwere-artweye arrpenhe 6-pele areye-arlike, irrerlkngge atwetyenhe. Ayenge akwele Cainenge akngerre awethe-ulkere."

Adam uthene Eve uthenele ampe urreye arrpenhe atnyeneke

²⁵ Adam uthene Eve uthenele ampe arrpenhe awethe atnyeneke. Ratherre ampe urreye anyente atnyeneke Seth arritnye antheke. Kenhe Eve akenhe angkeke, "Ngkartele ayenge ampe urreye arrpenhe antheke, tharle ampe arrpenhe atyenge Abel aparlpe-ilekenge, artwe nhenge Cain-ele irrerlkngge atwekarlenge." ²⁶ Kenhe Seth akenhe amangkemele akngerre-irremele, anewe akemele, ratherre ampe urreye atnyeneke Enosh arritnye antheke. Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye areye Ngkartele angketyeke-irreke.

Adam-eke-artweye areye-akerte

5 Ayeye nhenhe Adam-akerte, arritnye areye ampe ikwerenhe-akerte, ikwere-artweye arrpenhe in-

gkirreke-arlike-akerte. Lyetenyenge Ngkartele-arle nhenge tyerrtye areye mpwareke Re-arteke anetyeke. ² Re urreye uthene marle uthene aknganeke, Re imerte ikwere-atherre arne mwerre areye mpwaremele, renhe-atherrenhe "tyerrtye areye" arritnye antheke.

³ Kenhe Adam re arrule akngerrele anekenge, year 130-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Seth arritnye antheke. Seth amangkeke akngerre-irremele, anyikwe Adam-arteke re aneke. ⁴ Adam re year 800-pele awethe aneke. Kenhe Seth inteke-arle-iperre, Adam-ele ampe akweke arrpenhe atningke renhe anteme atnyeneke, marle uthene urreye uthene areye. ⁵ Re ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 930-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

⁶ Kenhe Seth re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 105-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Enosh arritnye antheke. ⁷ Kenhe Seth re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 807-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke.

⁸ Kenhe re ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 912-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

⁹ Kenhe Enosh re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 90-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Kenan arritnye antheke. ¹⁰ Kenhe Enosh re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 815-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke. ¹¹ Kenhe Enosh ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 905-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

¹² Kenhe Kenan re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 70-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Mahalalel arritnye antheke. ¹³ Kenhe Kenan re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 840-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke. ¹⁴ Kenhe Kenan ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 910-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

¹⁵ Kenhe Mahalalel re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 65-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Jared arritnye antheke. ¹⁶ Kenhe Mahalalel re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 830-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke. ¹⁷ Kenhe Mahalalel ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 895-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

¹⁸ Kenhe Jared re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 162-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Enoch arritnye antheke. ¹⁹ Kenhe Jared re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 800-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke. ²⁰ Kenhe Jared ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 962-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

²¹ Kenhe Enoch re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 65-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Methuselah arritnye antheke. ²² Kele Enoch itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 300-pele awetheke-

atwetye, Methuselah inteke-arle iperrege. Enoch atyewe mwerre Ngkarteke akwetethe ikwerenge anerle-aneke. Enoch itethe akwete aneke year 365-peleke-atwetye, kele arle anyentele Ngkartele apele renhe iparrpe alkere akertne-werne-atheke akngeke. Re ilwetyakenhe, kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe renhe uyarne arerrirreke.

²⁵ Kenhe Methuselah re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 187-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke Lamech arritnye antheke. ²⁶ Kenhe Methuselah re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 782-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke. ²⁷ Kenhe Methuselah ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 969-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

²⁸ Kenhe Lamech re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke, year 182-pelenge re alere akweke atnyeneke. ²⁹ Lamech alere ikwerenhe Noah arritnye atniweke. Re angkemele, "Ngkartele ahelhe nhenhe akurnelhe-ilekenge anwerne-arle arnterre anthurre urrkapewarreme merne arlkwerirretyeke anwernenhe apurrkele-antherleng. Kenhe Noah re akenhe anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe anwerne-arle arnterre urrkapewarremenge." ³⁰ Kenhe Lamech re akenhe itethe akwete anthurre anerle-aneke year 595-pele awethe, re akwete ampe akweke atningke anteme atnyeneke. ³¹ Kenhe Lamech ampwe-irremele itethe akwete anerle-aneke, year 777-peleke-atwetye re ilweke anteme.

³² Kenhe artwe Noah rarle year 500-pele anekengentyele, re alere urrpetye atnyeneke Shem, Ham, Japheth arritnye itnekenhe antheke.

Ayeye tyerrtye areye akurne-irrerirreme-akerte

6 Kenhe tyerrtye areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irremele. Ampe itnekenhe areyele-arlike ampe arrpenhe atningke atnyenewarreke, itne-arlike atningke-ame-atningke-irreke. Kenhe arrpenhemele marle mwerre akngerre atnyenewarreke. ² Kenhe artwe arrpenheme ingkirrekele akeme "Alkere akertnyenye-arenye areye." Alkere-arenye areyele marle mwerre akngerre yanhe areye arerrirremele itneke alhirreke, itne imerte marle areye akngakemele nhenge areyeke itne-arle ahentye-anemele itnenhe anewe akemele. ³ Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe aremele ingkirreke-arle irremenge Re angkeke, "Kwerrene renhe Tharle itnenhe antheke itneke-arlike akwete-ante anetyakenhe, iwenhenge-arle itne mpwarewarrleng. Kenhe itne akenhe tyerrtye ware. Kenhe lyete nhenhenge-ntyete tyerrtye areye year 120-peleke-atwetye ware itethe anetyenhe."

⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye akngerre-apenhe, artwe areyele "Akertnyenye-arenye areye" akeke, marle mwerre akngerre areyenge intemele, itne ampe areye atnyenemele Nephilim arritnye aneke. Ampe nhenhe areye amangkemele akngerre-irreke, lterrke atwentye akngerre areye aneke. Ayeye ahinpenyenge artwe

nhenhe areye lterrke atwentye akngerre areye anerrirretyarte.

Tyerrtye areyele akurne akwete mpwarewarretyarte

⁵ Nhenge Ngkartele itnenhene aremele arraty alhwarre anthurre irreke itne-arle akwetethe itirrewar-rerleng akurne mpwarewarretyeke anteme itne mwerre mpwaretyeke itirrewarretyakenhe anthurre. Ngkartele aretyeke tyerrtye areye-arle akurne anthurre anerrirremenge. ⁶ Ngkarte alhwarrpe-irreke itirremele, "Iwenheke-ame the tyerrtye nhenhe areye mpwareke apmere ahelhe nhenheke arrernemele anetyeke." ⁷ Re imerte angkemele, "Ayenge arraty alhwarre anthurre anteme-arle Tharle itnenhene ingkirreke aknganeke-iperrege. The tyerrtye ingkirreke atwetyenhe tharle mpwareke. The kere ingkirreke atwetyenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anerrirremeke, kere ingkirreke, arrentye akweke areye, thiye ingkirreke alkere-arle unthentye akngerre areye-arlike. The nhenhe mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle ayenge alhwarrpele-antherleng anthurre. Itne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele." ⁸ Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe Ngkartele mwantyele areke rarle mwerre-arle aneke. Artwe nhenhe re akenhe Noah arritnye aneke. Re arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe. Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye aneke. Kenhe Noah re akenhe atyewe mwerre Ngkarteke aneke.

Ayeye Noah-akerte

⁹ Ayeye nhenhe Noah-akerte. Noah alere urrpetye atnyeneke, Shem, Ham, Japheth uthene.

Tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenhele akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne atwerreke, akurne itneke-arrpe mpwarewarretyarte, mwantye ulkere-irrerirretyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele itnenhe kwene aremele areke arne akurne anthurre itne-arle mpwarewarremenge. Itne akwetethe akurne anthurre mpwarerlte-anetyame. Ngkarte Noah-eke angkeke, "Araye, tyerrtye ingkirrekele arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-aneme. Tharle tyerrtye ingkirrenyeye anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhele uyerrelhe-iletienhe."

Ngkartele Noah ileme arne boat akngerre anthurre-arteke mpwaretyeke

¹⁴ Ngkarte Noah-eke angkeke, "Ayenge ngkwenge ahentye-aneme arne boat akngerre-apenhe anthurre mpwaretyeke. Renhe mpwaretyeke arne lterrke mwerre-ngentyele, gopher arritnye akeke. Iperte akweke areye kwene ampinyeke, akethe-ampinyeke martemele anteye, arne ankerele-arteke artemele martemele kwatye irrpeketye. Arne boat akngerre-apenhe kwene ikwerele unte apmere akweke areye mpwaretyeke atningke kwenele anerle-arlike-irretyenhe tnerre-arlike-irretyenhe. ¹⁵ Renhe arteme akngerre anetyeke anteke anthurre, nhenhe-arteke: 150 metres arlpentye, 25 metres anteke, 13 metres akertne-atheke. ¹⁶ Boat akertneke anteme unte warle artepe

akngerre anthurre artaye kwatye irrpeketye. Kele boat ake mpepe mpwaraye 45 centimeters akertnele aneme warle artepe arrpenhenge anetyeke. Kele boat kweneke unte apmere akweke areye artetyeke akertne-antepe kwene-antepe anetyeke arrpenhe kweneke, arrpenhe mpepeke, arrpenhe akertneke. Kele altywere anteke akngerre anyente artetyeke, ingkirrekele irrpintyewarretyeye.”

¹⁷ Ngkarte awethe angkeke, “Kenhe Tharle kwatye urewe akngerre anthurre ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneyenhenge. Kwatye urewe nhenhele anteke-irretyenne apmere ahelhe arpe-anenhe anthurre artelemele. Itethe areye ingkirreke anthurre uyerrelhe-ilettyeke, ahelheke anentye akngerre areye, alkereke anentye akngerre areye-arlike, ingkirrenyeye akethe ante arrenetyenne. Kwatye urewele itnenhene ingkirrenyeye atwetyenne kele itne ingkirrenyeye ilwerrirretyenne anteme. ¹⁸ Kele antime, Noah itirretyalaye! The apele ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke alhilelemele. Atere-irretyale. Unte-arlike, anewe ngkwinhe-arlike, alere ngkwinhe areye-arlike, anewe itnekenhe areye-arlike, arrantherre ingkirrenyeye boat ikwere antyetyeke itethe akwete anetyeke.”

¹⁹ Ngkartele Noah ileke, “Unte anteye kere ingkirreke arpe-anenhe akngetyeke, urreye anyente marle anyente ikngale boat kwene ikwere akwernetyeke, itne-ante itethe anetyenhenge. ²⁰ Kele thiye arrpenheke-arrpenhe itnekenge atherre ngkwenge-arlenge akngetyetyenne, kere arrpenheke-arrpenhe itnekenge atherre antime, alhengkweltye artnerrentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe itnekenge atherre anteme, marle uthene urreye uthene alakenhe. Itne ingkirreke ngkwenge-werne apetyewarremele unte itnenhene itethe atnyenetyeke. ²¹ Unte merne arrpenheke-arrpenhe itnekenhe arrekanttherrenhe-arrpe-arlike ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilettyeke boat ikwerele atnyenemele, kwatye urewele-arle ahelhe arpe-anenhe arterlenge, arrantherre ingkirrekele boat kwenele merne arkwetyeke atnyenetyenne.”

²² Kenhe Noah re akenhe ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke, Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke-arteke.

Ngkartele Noah akwetante mpwaretyeke ileme

7 Kenhe arne nhenge boat akngerre-apepne mpwareke-arle-iperre Ngkartele Noah renhe ileke, “Kele boat ikwere antyemele alhaye, unte ngkwenge-artweye areye-akerte. Ngenhe anyente-ante-arle The areke arratyene anerle-arterlenge, kenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekele akurne anthurre-arle mpwarerle-anele. ² Kenhe kere arrpenhe ingkirreke-ngentyele inetyeke alhaye, kere arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe areye-ngentyele. Marle seven-pele uthene urreye seven-pele uthene inetyeke alhaye boat ikwere itnenhene akwernemele, seven-ekeseven. Kele imerte kere arrpenhe areyengentyele inetyeke alhaye, kere arlkwenhe-arlkwenhekwenye areye-ngentyele. Marle anyente-ante ware, urreye anyente-ante ware yanhe areye-ngentyele inetyeke alhaye kele boat ikwere itnenhene akw-

ernemele, atherreke-atherre. ³ Kele rante-rante mpwaraye thiye areyeye. Kenhe thiye areye-arlike arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-ngentyele inetyeke alhaye urreye seven-pele marle seven-pele anteme boat kwene ikwere akwernemele. Alakenhe rarle The arrpenheme itethe atnyenetyeke. Kwatye urewe akngerre iperrele nhenhe areyele, kere nhenhe areye-arlike, thiye nhenhe areye-arlike atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele. ⁴ Kele arlike seven-pele uyerrenherlenge, The kwatye akngerre yerneyenne. Arlike 40-peleke ingwe 40-peleke akwete anthurre re kwatye urnterle-anetyeke. Alakenhe rarle The ingkirrenyeye anthurre akethe-ilettyenne Tharle mpwareke areye apmere ahelhe nhenheke, kwatye urewele.”

Kwatye urewe akngerre apetyeme

⁵ Kele imerte Noah re akenhe ingkirreke aweke-arle-iperre re mpwaremele Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke.

⁶ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke kwatye urewe akngerre-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyenhenge, artwe Noah re ampwe anthurre irreke, re year 600-pele aneke. Kele Noah re-arlike, anewe ikwernhe-arlike, alere urrpetye-arlike itnekenhe anewe areye-arlike, ingkirrenyeye boat kwene ikwere-werne irrperirreke kwatye urewe akngerre-ketyenge. Kere arpe-anenhe areye-arlike, arrentye areye-arlike, thiye arpe-anenhe areye-arlike marle uthene urreye uthene atherreke-atherre, itne ingkirreke Noah ikwernenge apurterirrerirreke boat ikwere intyeye, Ngkartele-arle ilekenge. Kele ingkirreke boat kweneke irpenheke-arle iperre Ngkartele boat arriwe martemele. Kele arlike seven-pele uyerrenhekenge, kenhe kwatye akngerre urntetyeke tharte-irreke. Kenhe kwatye urewe akngerrele re akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe arterlenge, Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke-arteke.

Kenhe Noah year 600-nge aneke boat-ekese irrpemele kwatye urewe akngerre-ketyenge. Kenhe atnyentye anyente uyerrenheke arrpenhe akngerre-irrerlenge, arlike 17-pelenge iperre kwatye akngerre anthurre ahelhe nhenheke-arlike urnteke. Kwatye akngerre ahelhe-ngentyele-arlike arrateke apmere arpe-anenhele anteke-irremele kele apmere ahelhe nhenhe renhe arteke. Kele kwatye re akwete urntepe-urntemele, arlike 40-pele, ingwe 40-peleke-atwetye.

¹⁷ Kenhe kwatye akwete urnterle-anemele akertne-ame-akertne-irremele arlike 40-peleke-atwetye, ingkirreke anthurre arteke, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlike, apwerte antherrtye areye-arlike artelemele. Kwatye akertne-ame-akertne-irrerlenge boat akenhe akertne-irreke kwatye artepe inteme. Kwatye urewele apwerte akngerre ingkirreke arteke, kwatye re apele apwerte akertnyene akertnele aneme, metre 7-pele apwerte akertnyenge.

²¹ Arratyene apelaye itethe ingkirreke anthurre aheye angkenhe-angkenhe areye apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerrirreme-arle, kere ingkirreke-arlike, arrentye ingkirreke-arlike, thiye ingkirreke-arlike, iwenhe-iwenhe ingkirreke anthurre alhekwarle-irrerirreke. Tyerrtye in-

gkirreke anthurre-arlike apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerrirreke ilwerrirremele, Ngkartele-arle ilekenge-arteke. Re ingkirreke anthurre kwatye urewe aknger-rele atweke. Kenhe Noah-ante arrpenhe areye-arlike ikwerenge aneke, itne-ante ware itethe akwete aneke, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe kwatye urewe-ketye itetheke mpwareke.

²⁴ Kenhe kwatye urewe akngerre nhenge ahelhe nhenhele arrule ulkere-arle interle-aneke ingkirreke arteleme arlite 150-peleke-atwetye, nhenge atnyentye 5-peleke-atwetye.

Kwatye urewe akngerre akweke-ame-akweke-irreke uyerremele anteme

8 Ngkarte Noah ikwere alkngwirretyakenhe, ikwere-artweye areyeke-arlike kere arrpenhe ingkirrekeke-arlike ikwerele-arlenge boat akngerrele anerlterlenge, itneke akwete itirremele. Kele Re rlke akngerre anthurre anteme yerneke, apmere arrpenenhele wernetyeke. Kenhe kwatye re akenhe akweke-arle-irritnerlenge. ² Ngkartele marteke kwatye ahelhe-ngentyele-arle aterle-anetyame, Re kwatye akertne-ngentyele ingkirrenyeye marteke awethe urntetyeke arrangwe anteme-arle. ³ Kenhe kwatye urewe akngerre-arle ahelhe arrpe-anenhele intetyame, re imerte mwantye akweke-ame-akweke-irreke. Arlite 150-pele iperre kwatye urewe re kele akweke anteme-irreke. ⁴ Atnyentye seven-pele uyerrenheke, arlite 17-enge, boat akngerre re kele apwerte akngerre akertnenyeye arrernelheke, apwerte antherrtye nhenge Ararat arritnyeke-arlike. ⁵ Kwatye re akwete akweke-ame-akweke-irritneke atnyentye arrpenhe urpetyeke-atwetye. Kele imerte, apwerte akertnenyeye areyele arratintyemele.

⁶ Arlite arrpenhe 40-pelenge akarelheke-arle-iperre, Noah-ele boat akngerre kwene-ngentyele window renhe altywere-ilemele, thiye angepe renhe anteme yerneke ahelhe ararrtye-irrerlenge aretyeke. Kenhe angepe re alheke alkereke-irrerle-anemele kwatye-arle uyerretyenheke akarelhemele.

⁸ Kenhe Noah re akenhe thiye arrpenhe nturrerte-arteke renhe yerneke, aretyeke ithwenge apeke kwatye ingkirreke kele uyerrekeke apeke, arrangwe apeke. ⁹ Kenhe nturrerte re apele uyarne untheke arrernelhetyeke, kwatye-arle ahelhe arrpe-anenhele interlenge akwete. Thiye nturrerte-arteke imerte Noah ikwere-werne apetyalpeke. Noah-ele iltye akertne-ilemele nturrerte arrernelhetyeke, awethe boat akngerre kwene-werne irrpirtneke.

¹⁰ Re arlite 7-pele arrpenheke akarelheke-arle-iperre, re awethe thiye nturrerte-arteke yanhe renhe yerneke, ahelhe ararrtye-irrerlenge aretyeke. ¹¹ Kenhe nturrerte alkereke-irremele alheke angwerre-angwerrele ikwere-werne apetyalpeleme, olive irlpelhe atherrke akngetye-alpeke rarle inerne. Kenhe Noah-ele irlpelhe atherrke yanhe areke-arle-iperre re itelaremele kwatye uyerrrlenge-arle, ahelhe ararrtye arraterlenge. ¹² Re arlite 7-pele awetheke akarelhekenge-ntyeye re thiye

nturrerte-arteke renhe awethe yerneke. Nturrerte-arteke re apele apetyalptyakenhe anteme-arle aneke.

¹³ Kenhe Noah re year 601-pele anekenge-ntyeye atnyentye akwerrke irrerlenge kwatye urewe ingkirreke-arle kele ahelhe nhenhele intemele uyerrekenge. Kele imerte re arne boat artepe renhe irlwemele re imerte akertnenge akwete aremele ahelhe lyete-ante re ararrtye-irrerlenge. ¹⁴ Kele atnyentye arrekwelenyeye uyerrenhekenge, Noah akarelheme atnyentye arrpenhe uyerrenhetyeke, kenhe ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke akenthe ararrtye anteme.

¹⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte Noah ikwere-werne-atheke angkeke, "Kele boat akngerre-ngentyele atnarnpaye, unte anewe ngkwinhe-arlike, alere ngkwinhe areye-arlike, anewe itnekenhe areye-arlike. ¹⁷ Kere-arlike, arrpenhe itethe ingkirreke-arlike boat-enge arratelhe-ilaye, thiye areye-arlike, arrentye akweke areye-arlike. Kele itne boat akngerrenge-ntyeye atnarnpewarreke-arle iperre itne ingkirreke awethe atningke-ame-atningke-irretyeke, akweke areye atnyentyeke apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele anerrirretyenhenge."

¹⁸ Kele Noah-ele renhe aweke-arle-iperre re boat akngerrenge atnarnpeke, anewe ikwerenhe-akerte, alere ikwerenhe areye-akerte itnekenhe anewe areye-akerte anteye. ¹⁹ Itethe arrpenhe ingkirreke boat akngerrenge atnarnpeke, kere ahe akngerre areye-arlike, arrpenheme atnure areye-arlike, thiye ingkirreke-arlike, arrentye akweke nhenge areye-arlike, marle uthene urreye uthene, itne aharlele atnarnpemele.

Noah Ngkarteke akangkentye aneme

²⁰ Noah-ele boat akngerrenge-ntyeye atnarnpekenge re apwerte ilperre-ilperre akngerre ineke, renhe akertneke-arlike kere ampetyeke Ngkarteke, altar arritnye. Re kere arrpe-anenhenge anyente ineke, thiye arrpe-anenhenge anyente ineke, nhenhe areyenge Ngkarteke mwerre-arle anthetyeke. Noah-ele itnenhe atweke apwerte ilperre-ilperreke-arlike arrernemele, urele itemele, itnenhe itemele Ngkarteke anthetyeke. Alakenhe renhe Noah Ngkarteke akangkeme. ²¹ Kenhe Ngkartele ntyernemele kere unpe mwerre renhe iterlenge, Re akangkeke. Re itirreke, "The apmere ahelhe akurne-ileke kwatye urewe akngerre yernemele tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle akenge anerlter-anemenge. Kenhe The akenhe awethe apmere ahelhe nhenhe akurne-iletyakenhe anteme anetyenhe, The ingkirreke aheye angkenhe-angkenhe areye-arle awethe atwetyakenhe anteme anetyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele-arle arrule akwenge-ntyeye ilwetyeke-atwetye akurne-ante renhe mpwarerlter-anemele. Kenhe The akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe akethe ante arrerrenyakenhe anteme anetyenhe tyerrtye areye akurne-iletyeke. ²² Apmere ahelhe nhenhe akwete anerlter, arne ingkirreke akwetethe rante-rante anerlter-anetyenhe. Arlite uthene ingwe uthene akwetethe aneme, urinpe uthene alhwerrpe uthene akwetethe aneme, ahurraty uthene atherrkenyeye uthene akwetethe aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akwetethe arne annge

areye ngkerneme, merne mpenge areye inemele." Alakenhe renhe Ngkartele Noah-eke alhileke.

Ngkartele Noah-eke alhileme

9 Kenhe Ngkarte Noah-eke alere ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike mwerre aneke, itneke angkemele, "Ayenge arrekatherre ampe atningke atnyenetyeke ahentye-anemele, ikwere iperrengge ayenge ahentye-anemele ampe itnekenhe areyeke atningke-ame-atningke-irretyeke, arrantherre awethe akngerre-ilerretyeke apmere ahelhe arpe-anenhele anteke-irrerirremele anerrirretyenhenge, arrekatherre-artweye-akerte. ² The arrenhantherrenhe kere arpe-anenheke akngerrepate arrerneme, thihe arpe-anenheke, arrentye arpe-anenheke, thihe alkereke irrenhe-irrenhe areye, kere kwatye-arenye ingkirrekeke-arlike. Itne arrekatherretye atere-irrerirretyenhe. ³ Arrwekele The arrenhantherrenhe merne-ante ware arlkwerirretyeke antheke, kenhe lyete-ngentyele the arrenhantherrenhe merne-arlike kere-arlike antheme arlkwerirretyeke. Kenhe lyete-ngentyele akenhe arrantherre kere arpe-anenhe atwerirremele arlkwerirretyeke.

⁴ "Awerrirraye! Arrantherre kere atwerirremele, urreke renhe arlkwerirretyenhenge, arrantherre itnekenhe alhwe altyiwemele ahelheke. Kere alhwe-akerte akwete arlkwerirretyale, alhwele-arlike itnenhe itethe akwete atnyenerlengge. ⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye anyentele apeke arpenhe irrerlkngge atweme, kenhe The akenhe renhe atwerlengge. Alakenhe rarle, kere ahe akngerrele apeke tyerrtye uthnemele irrerlkngge atweme, kenhe The akenhe kere renhe-arlike atwerlengge. ⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arpenhe renhe ahe akngerrele irrerlkngge atweme, kenhe tyerrtye arpenhele renhe-arlike irrerlkngge atwerlengge. Kenhe The apele tyerrtye areye Ayenge-arpe-arteke mpwareke. Alakenhe ikweringge arrantherre atwerirretyeke tyerrtye renhe-arlike arpenhe renhe atwerlengge. ⁷ Ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre ampe atningke awethe atnyenetyeke tyerrtye atningke apmere ahelhe arpe-anenhele anteke-irrerirretyeke anerrirretyenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arlike Ngkarte Noah-eke angkeke arpenhe itneke-arlike.

⁸ Kele imerte Ngkarte Noah-eke alere ikwerenhe urrpetyeke-arlike awethe angkeke, ⁹ "Lyete the arrenhantherrenhe arraty alhilemele angkeme ngkwenge arrekatherre-artweye areyeke-arlike. ¹⁰ The arrenhantherrenhe alhileme, kere arpe-anenheke-arlike, thihe arpe-anenheke-arlike, arrentye arpe-anenheke-arlike, kere kwatye-arenye areyeke-arlike, itethe ingkirrekeke-arlike boat akngerrengge-ntyale arrekatherrengge ar-raterlengge. ¹¹ Ayenge uternelheme, The awethe kwatye urewe akngerre yanhe-arteke yernetyakenhe ahelhe nhenhe artetyeke. Kele arrangkwe awethe anetyeke. The awethe kwatye urewe akngerre alakenhe-arteke yernetyakenhe itethe ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhele akethe ante arrernetyeke."

¹² Ngkartele itneke ileke, "Lyete The arne alkere akertneke arrernetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkel-

he-ilettyeke The alhilentye akngerre Atyinhe atnyenetyeke, arrekatherre-artweye areyeke-arlike, itethe ingkirreke atningkeke-arlike. ¹³ The angkulyeke mpwellarre renhe akertne anthurreke arrernetyenhe, yanhe renhe arerrirremele arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ilettyeke alhilentye akngerre Atyinheke. ¹⁴ The alkere angkulyeke artemele kenhe mpwellarre mpepenge ar-raterlengge, ¹⁵ The imerte itelaremele Ayenge-arlike arrekatherrenhe uternelhemele, itethe ingkirrekeke-arlike kenhe kwatye urewe akngerrele apmere ahelhe nhenhe awethe artetyeke arrangkwe anteme, awethe arrenhantherrenhe akethe ante arrernetyeke, ar-rangkwe anteme. ¹⁶ Kele nhenge mpwellarre re akenhe angkulyenge arraterlengge The renhe aretyenhe irlpangkemele alhilentye akngerre yanheke. Alhilentye akngerre yanhe re akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhe, uyerrtyeke arrangkwe anteme-arlike."

¹⁷ Ngkarte Noah-eke angkeke, "Impene anthurre nhenhe re. Mpwellarre arraterlengge re aheye angkenhe-angkenhe ingkirreke irlpangkelhe-ilettyenhe, Ayenge-arlike alhilentye akngerreke uternelhemele."

Ayeye alere urrpetye Noah-kenhe akerte

¹⁸ Artwe Noah ikwere-artweye areye-arlike boat akngerrengge-ntyale atnarnpewarreke. Alere ikwerenhe Shem, Ham, Japheth uthene arritnye. ¹⁹ Alere urrpetye nhenhe areye-ngentyele tyerrtye areye anteme atningke-ame-atninge-irreke apmere arpe-anenhe-nerne-atheke anteke-irremele anerrirretyeke. Tyerrtye ingkirreke alere urrpetyeke-artweye.

²⁰ Kenhe Noah re akenhe nthakenhakenhe itelareme merne apeke lyapelhe-ilettyeke. Kele imerte merne kripethe areye anteme ngkernemele kartene akngerre ikwere. ²¹ Merne kripethe mpenge-irrerlengge, renhe areye akeke ngkwarle mpwaremele. Ngkwarle antyweke-arlike iperre akaperte arerte-irreke re mantere irlwelhe-ilemele tyerrtye akethe inteke apmere ikwerenhele. ²² Kenhe alere ikwerenhe Ham, Canaan-eke anyikwe, apmereke irrpemele anyikwe renhe areke tyerrtye akethe yanhele interlengge, re apmere-ngentyele arratemele kake ikwere-atherreke ilettyeke alheke. ²³ Kenhe Shem uthene Japheth uthene ratherre antyame inerle-anerreke renhe pwerlepe akertnele atnyenerle-anerremele. Kele ratherre apmereke irrpemele ampetyele akngerle-anerremele aknggeye ikwere-atherrenhe antyameke athenemele. Ratherre renhe arerle-anerretyakenhe tyerrtye akethe interlengge.

²⁴ Kenhe arlike arpenhele Noah re akeme-irreke re akaltye-irremele alere ingkerneny Ham-ele tyerrtye akethe renhe arekengge, renhe apurele-anthemele.

²⁵ Kenhe Noah re akenhe ikwere ahele-irreke alakenhe angkemele, "The Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke Canaan renhe, alere Ham-kenhe-arlike, akurne mpwaretyenhenge! Kenhe lyete-ngentyele re kikwe areyeke akwetethe arnterre urrkapetyeke. ²⁶ Kenhe the akenhe Ngkarte apayuthnetyenhe Shem arntarnte-aretyeke. The Ngkarte apayuthnetyenhe Canaan uternetyeke

Shem-eke arnterre urrkapetyeke, mane-kwenyeke.
²⁷ The Ngkarte apayuthnetyenhe apmere atningke Japheth anthetyeke. Kenhe Japheth uthene Shem uthenele apmere akngerre yanhe ratherre-arrpe akalkelhe-ilerretyeke. Kenhe Canaan re akenhe Japheth ikwere arnterre urrkapetyeke, Japheth-ele renhe akwete uternetyenhe anteme-arle.”

²⁸ Kenhe kwatye akngerre yanhe uyerrekenge Noah re itethe akwete anerle-aneke year atningkeke-atwetye, year 350-pelenge awethe. ²⁹ Kenhe re ampwe anthurre irremele re ilweke, year 950-peleke-atwetye re aneke-arle.

Ayeye tyerrtye areye-akerte Noah ikwerenge-ntyale-arle

10 Ayeye nhenhe alere Noah-kenhe urrpetye-akerte, Shem, Ham, Japheth uthene arritnye. Artwe urrpetye nhenhele anewe-akeke ampe atningke atnyeneke.

Ayeye Japheth-eke-artweye areye-akerte

² Kenhe Japheth re akenhe alere nhenhe areye atnyeneke: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, Tiras uthene. Kenhe nhenhe areye-ngentye tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke.

³ Kenhe alere Japheth-kenhe Gomer arritnye aneke, re alere urrpetye atnyeneke Ashkenaz, Riphath, Togarmah arritnye antheke.

⁴ Kenhe alere Japheth-kenhe arrpenhe Javan arritnye aneke, alere nhenhe areye atnyeneke Elishah, Tarshish, Kittim, Rodanim uthene arritnye antheke.

⁵ Kenhe nhenhe areye-ngentye arrpenhe areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke, tyerrtye nhenhe areye Japheth-eke-artweye areye. Kenhe arrpenheme itne kwatye alaye akngerre itepele anerrirretyarte, kenhe arrpenheme apmere akweke areye kwatye mpepele anerrirretyarte. Itne anyenhengenhenge areye anteye ingkirreke anerrirretyarte, angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe angkemele anerrirretyarte.

Ayeye Ham-eke-artweye areye-akerte

⁶ Kenhe Ham re akenhe alere nhenhe areye atnyeneke: Cush, Egypt, Put, Canaan uthene arritnye antheke.

⁷ Alere akngerrepate Ham-kenhele nhenhe areye atnyeneke: Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah, Sabteca uthene. Kenhe Raamah re akenhe alere atherre-akerte, Sheba uthene Dedan uthene arritnye antheke.

⁸ Kenhe Cush re akenhe alere atnyeneke Nimrod arritnye. Artwe nhenhe re akenhe ilyenpenye kere atwetyeke, rarle arrwekele anthurre. ⁹ Ngkartele renhe lterrke mpwareke rarle atwentye akngerre anetyeke, alak-enhe ikwerenge tyerrtye ingkirreke akwete angkeme, “Re ilernpenye anthurre artwe Nimrod aneke-arteke.”

¹⁰ Artwe Nimrod nhenge apmere nhenhe areyeke akngerrepate aneke: Babylon, Erech, Accad, Calneh

uthene. Apmere nhenhe areye apmere akngerre Shinar-ele aneke. ¹¹ Kele imerte Nimrod re apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale impemele re alheke, apmere arrpenhe Assyria-werne alheke. Yanhe ikwerele re apmere arrpenhe areye arteke Nineveh, Rehoboth-Ir, Calah uthene. ¹² Re anteme apmere arrpenhe akngerre mpwareke Resen arritnye. Apmere nhenhe re Nineveh uthene Calah uthene mpwepele aneke. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyewarremele apmere yanhele anerrirreke.

¹³ Kenhe alere Ham-kenhe arrpenhe Egypt arritnye aneke. Re amangkemele akngerre-irreke alere seven-pele atnyeneke: Ludim, Anamim, Lehabim, Naph-tuhim, ¹⁴ Pathrusim, Casluhim, Caphtorim uthene. Urreke tyerrtye apmere Philistia-arenye areye artwe nhenge Caphtorim-eke-artweye areye.

¹⁵ Alere ingkernenye Ham-kenhe, Canaan arritnye aneke, amangkemele akngerre-irreke alere atherrame atnyeneke. Alere arrekwelenye Sidon arritnye aneke, arrpenhe akenhe Heth arritnye aneke. ¹⁶ Anyenhenge atningke Canaan-engentyele arrateke, artwey-nhenge areye arritnye alakenhe: Heth, Jebus, Amor, Girgash, Hiv, Ark, Sin, Arvad, Zemar, Hamath uthene. Artwey-nhenge nhenhe areye Canaan ikwerenge-ntyale atningke-ame-atningke-irremele, itne imerte apmere arrpenhe areye-werne anteke-irrerirremele. Arrpenheme ayerrere-werne atheke alherlte-iwemele apmere Sidon-eke-atwetye. Kenhe arrpenheme antekerre-werne atheke alherlte-iwemele apmere Gaza-eke-atwetye. Kenhe arrpenheme ikngerre-werne atheke alherlte-iwemele Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboiim utheneke-atwetye, apmere yanhe Lasha itwele.

²⁰ Nhenhe areye Ham-kenheke-artweye areye aneke, itne apmere yanhe areyele anyenhengenhenge anerrirretyarte. Kenhe itne akenhe arrpenhenge areye akalkeke-akalke anerrirretyarte angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe angkerrirremele.

Ayeye Shem-eke-artweye areye-akerte

²¹ Kenhe Shem re akenhe kake Japheth-kenhe aneke, re-arlke akngeye aneke alere Eber-kenhe areyeke.

²² Artwe Shem nhenge re alere nhenhe areye atnyeneke: Elam, Asshur, Arpachshad, Lud, Aram uthene. Kele imerte nhenhe itneke-ngentye arrpenhe areye anteme atningke-ame-atningke-irrerirreke. Kele imerte itnekenhe anyenhengenhenge yanhe ikwerele anerrirretyarte.

²³ Artwe Aram nhenge re alere nhenhe areye atnyeneke: Uz, Hul, Gether, Mash uthene arritnye antheke.

²⁴ Kenhe Shem-akenhe alere arrpenhe Arpachshad arritnye, re akenhe alere arritnye Shelah atnyeneke, kenhe Shelah re akenhe alere atnyeneke Eber arritnye-arle.

²⁵ Kele imerte Eber re alere atherre-akerte, Peleg uthene Joktan uthene arritnye antheke. Kenhe Peleg arritnye ileme “akalke-irreme.” Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, Peleg itethe anerlunge, tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhen-

hele anerrirreke akalke-irremele apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irreke.

²⁶ Kenhe artwe Joktan re akenhe alere atningke atnyeneke, itnekenhe arritnye aneke: Almodad, Sheleph, Hazarmaveth, Jerah, Hadoram, Uzal, Diklah, Obal, Abimael, Sheba, Ophir, Havilah, Jobab uthene, yanhe ar-eye kele. Nhenhe areye ingkirreke alere areye Joktan-kenhe.

³⁰ Kenhe apmerele Shem ikwerenhe areye anerrirretyarte, alturle ampinye-ngentyele apmere Mesha arritnye-werne atheke, ikngerre-werne atheke apwerte antherrye-atewetye, apmere Sephar arritnye ikwereke-atwetye.

³¹ Shem-eke-artweye areye apmere arrpenhe yanhe areyele anyenhenghenge anerrirretyarte, apmere itnekenhe-arrpele anyente ikwerele. Kenhe itne akenhe arrpenhenge areye akalke-akalke anerrirretyarte angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe angkerrirremele.

³² Arritnye nhenhe areye anyenhenghenge ingkirreke artwe Noah-engentyele, alerikwe areye-ngentyele. Kenhe kwatye akngerre uyerreke-arlenge-ntyete, Noah-eke-artweye, alerikweke artweye-arlike atningke-ame-atningke-irremele ingkernye areye, itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irrerirremele, ahelhe arrpe-anenhe-werne itne akalke-irrerirreke. Itnekenhe-arrpe anyenhenghenge anerrirretyarte.

Tyerrtye Babylon-arenyele apmere arlpentye akngerre arterrirreme

11 Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, arrekwelenye areye itne angkentye anyente ware angkerrirretyarte, itne ingkirreke angkentye rante-rante angkerretyarte. ² Ikngerre ampinyele itne anerrirretyarte iperre, itne apmere yanhe impemele aname-irreke ahelhe akethe akngerre-werne apmere Shinar-ele, yanhe ikwerele anerrirreke. ³ Itne apmere yanhe ikwerele anerlitanemele angkerreke, "Anwerne ahelhe urrkngelge arne brick areye mpwarewarreye, ure akngerrele itemele itne lterrke-irretyenhenge. Kele imerte anwerne apmere arlpentye akngerre renhe mpwarewarremele." Kele itne ahelhe urrkngelge-ngentyele brick areye mpwarewarreke, apwerte-kwenye-arle, itnenhe urele lterrke-ilemele. Itne imerte tar mpwaremele, itnenhe anyentelhe-iletyeke, kwentye-kwentye itnenhe artelemele. ⁴ Itne anteme angkerreke, "Yewe, anwerne warle atningke arteye, anwerne apurte anteme anetyeke atningke anthurre-arle anwerne irremenge, anteke-irretyakenhe anerlitanetyeke. Kele anwerne anteme warle arlpentye akngerre anthurre mpwepenge arteye alkere akertneke-atwetye. Kenhe arrpenhe ar-eye akweke iperre areye apetyetyenhe apmere nhenhe arerrirremele itne itelarerrirretyenne anwernenhe tnakewarretyenhenge."

⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe akertne-ngentyele atnarnpetyekerleke apmere akngerre areye-arlike warle arlpentye akngerre nhenge itne-arle artetyame renhe aretyeke. Re ikwere-arrpe angekeke, "Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, itne

ingkirreke-arle angkentye anyente-ante angkemenge, itne ingkirreke-arle awerreme-arle. Itne apeke alakenhe renhe akwete mpwaremele, kele imerte itne iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye-anemele itne mpwaretyeke, arrpenheke arrangwele itnenhe arrkngerte-iletyeke. Mpe, anwerne itneke-werne-atheke atnarnpetyekerleye angkentye itnekenhe akalkelhe-iletyenne itnenhe apatelhe-ilemele, itne anteme uye awerretyenne."

⁸ Alakenhe renhe-arle Ngkartele tyerrtye yanhe ar-eye irrarnpelhe-ileke. Kele itne warle areye-arlike warle arlpentye akngerre-arlike artentye impelheke, itne-arle uye awerretyarte. Kenhe apmere yanhe re akenhe Babbel arritnye-arle aneke tyerrtye areyele-arle uyarne awerretyartenge. Kele itne apmere arrpe-anenhele anteme aneme irrarnpeke-irrarnpe anthurre re anteme.

Ayeye Shem-eke-artweye areye-akerte

¹⁰ Ayeye nhenhe Shem-eke-artweye areye-akerte. Shem itethe aneke year 100-peleke-atwetye, re anteme alere atnyeneke Arpachshad arritnye, rarle in-teke year atherrame iperre kwatye urewe akngerre uyerrekenge-ntyete. Arpachshad akweke interlenge-arle iperre artwe Shem re akenhe year 500-pele awethe aneke, urreye areye marle areye-arlike arrpenhe atnyenemele.

¹² Kenhe Arpachshad re akenhe year 35-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Shelah arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Shelah inteke-arle iperre, Arpachshad year atningke anthurre awethe anekenge, 403-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle areye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

¹⁴ Kenhe Shelah re akenhe year 30-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Eber arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Eber in-teke-arle iperre, Shelah year atningke anthurre awethe anekenge, 403-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle areye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

¹⁶ Kenhe Eber re akenhe year 34-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Peleg arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Peleg inteke-arle iperre, Eber year atningke anthurre awethe anekenge, 430-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle ar-eye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

¹⁸ Kenhe Peleg re akenhe year 30-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Reu arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Reu in-teke-arle iperre, Peleg year atningke anthurre awethe anekenge, 209-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle ar-eye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

²⁰ Kenhe Reu re akenhe year 32-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Serug arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Kele imerte Arpachshad year atningke anthurre awethe anekenge, 207-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle ar-eye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

²² Kenhe Serug re akenhe year 30-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Nahor arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Nahor inteke-arle iperre, Serug year atningke awethe anekenge, 200-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle ar-eye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

²⁴ Kenhe Nahor re akenhe year 29-pele aneke-arle iperre, alere Terah arritnye atnyeneke anteme. Terah inteke-arle iperre, Nahor year atningke awethe

anekenge, 119-pele ingkirreke, urreye areye marle areye-arlike arrpenhe atnyeneke.

²⁶ Kenhe Terah re akenhe year 70-pele aneke-arle iperre, re alere urrpetye atnyeneke. Itnekenhe arritnye aneke, Abram, Nahor, Haran uthene aneke.

Ayeye Terah-eke-artweye areye-akerte

²⁷ Ayeye nhenhe artwe Terah-eke-artweye areye-akerte. Terah-ele alere urrpetye atnyeneke, Abram, Nahor, Haran uthene arritnye. Kenhe Haran re akenhe alere Lot arritnye atnyeneke. Haran re ilweke anyikwe Terah itethe akwete anemenge. Haran apmere Ur-ele ilweke, apmere akngerrele Chaldea-arenye areyeke, apmere yanhe nhenge nthenhele-arle re inteke-arle.

Haran re akenhe itethe akwete anemele re marle akweke atherre-akerte, Milcah uthene Iscah uthene. Kenhe Milcah re akenhe Nahor anewe akeke, Nahor kake Haran-kenhe aneke. Kenhe Abram-ele akenhe anewe akeke arelhe Sarai arritnye. Kenhe Sarai re akenhe ampe uyarne atnyenetyarte. Re uyarne atnerte-atnerte-irreme.

Arlte anyentele Terah apmere Ur-ngentyele aname-irreke. Re alerikwe Abram, anewikwe Abram-kenhe Sarai, arrange-arrange ikwerenhe Lot arritnye apmere yanhe-ngentyele akngeke. Itne apmere arrpenhe Canaan-werne alhetyeke-irreme. Kenhe urreke-arle apmere yanheke irretyenhenge itne apmere arrpenhe ikwere irretye-alheke Haran arritnyeke. Kele yanhe ikwerele itne akwete anteme anerrirretyarte.

Kenhe Terah re akenhe ampwe-irremele year 205-pele aneke-arle iperre re ilweke apmere yanhe Haran ikwerele.

Ngkartele Abram ileme apmere ikwerenhe imperle-alhetyeke

12 Ngkartele Abram renhe ileke, "Apmere ngkwinhe imperle-alhaye, apmere akngeye ngkwinhe-kenhe inpe imperle-alhemele, ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike imperle-alhaye, The apmere arrpenhe ngkwenge imernetyenhenge anetye-alhetyeke. ² Yewe, The ngenhe ampe atningke anthurre anthyenhe, ngkwenge-artweye atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhenge. Arritnye ngkwinhe akngerre anteme irretyenhe, kenhe tyerrtye areyele apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenyele ngenhe tnakewarretyenhenge. The ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe ngkwenge akangkentye anemele. Kenhe unte akenhe arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aretyenhe itneke akangkentye anemele. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye areye apeke ngkwenge akangkemele aneme, ngenhe arntarnte-aremele, kele Ayenge itneke akangketyenhe itnenhe mwerre arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Kenhe itne apeke akurne ngkwenge mpwarewarretyenhe, kenhe Tharle itneke akurne mpwaretyenhenge. Kenhe ngkwengenge ayenge tyerrtye areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele akangketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele."

⁴ Kele Abram akenhe YAHWEH-eke akangkwe-irreke. Apmere Haran ikwerenge-ntyale Abram imperle-al-

heke anewikwe Sarai-akerte-arlike alere atyeyikwe-kenhe Lot-arlike, urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte-arlike. Re ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye akngetyeke, kamule areye-arlike, nanikute areye-arlike, pweleke areye-arlike, tangkeye areye-arlike arne iwenhe-iwenhe areye-arlike, ingkirreke itne-arle apurtelhe-ilemele apmere Haran ikwerele-arle atnyenewarreke. Re itnenhe apmere arrpenhe Canaan arritnye-werne akngeke. Nhenge Abram year 175-pele aneke re apmere Haran imperle-alheke.

⁶ Kenhe itne alherlte-iwepiwemele apmere Canaan ikwere arratyete irrperirreke, kenhe tyerrtye atningke akenhe kele-arle anerlte-anetyame, Canaan-arenye areye. Kele itne alethe alherlte-iwemele akwete apmere Shechem-eke-irreke. Apmere nhenhe itwele-arle arne ameke-ameke akwele tneke, arne nhenge Moreh-kenhe. Abram apmere yanhe ikwerele ngkernelheke.

⁷ Kele imerte YAHWEH-ele arratemele Abram ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apelaye Tharle ngenhe anthyetyeke ngkwenge-artweyeke anetyenhenge." Kenhe Abram re akenhe akangkeke anthurre, re imerte apwerte areye inemele aharle-iwemele akertneke-arlike kere itetyeke YAHWEH renhe tnaketyenhenge.

⁸ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Abram ikwere-artweye areyenge impemele antekerre-werne atheke alheke apmere apwerte-apwerte-werne ikngerre ampinyele apmere Bethel-enge. Yanhe ikwere irremele itne apmere mpwepele mpwareke Bethel-enge ikngerre ampinyele, kenhe apmere arrpenhe Ai re akenhe al-turle-ampinyele. Re awethe anteye-arle apwerte ar-rpenheme inemele aharle-iwemele YAHWEH renhe tnaketyenhenge. ⁹ Kele imerte Abram ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere yanhe impemele antekerre-werne atheke apmere ahurratyete Negev-werne alethe alhemele.

Abram ikwere-artweye areye-arlike apmere Egypt-eke irrperre

¹⁰ Kenhe apmere Canaan ikwerele ararrtye anthurre aneke, kwatyete-arlike urntetyakenhe, tyerrtye areye merneke arrangkwe anteme anerrirreke. Kele Abram apmere yanhe imperle-alhemele antekerre-werne alheke apmere Egypt-werne-atheke yanhe ikwerele anetyeke. ¹¹ Kenhe urreke apmere ikwere irrperetyenhenge re apmere arrpenhe akweke ikwere ngkernelheke Egypt itereke. Yanhe ikwerele re anewikwe Sarai ikwere angkeke, "Unte apele arelhe mwerre akngerre, kele Egypt-arenye areyele ngenhe aremele apeke itne itirretyenhe, 'Ayekaye, arelhe nhenhe re mwerre akngerre,' itne apeke ngkwenge alhirretyenhe. Kele imerte itne ayenge atwetyenhe, ngenhe kwenye. ¹³ Alakenhe irreketyenge, itneke ilaye, 'Nhenhe apele kake atyinhe-arle.' Unte apeke alakenhe angkerlenge, kele itne ayenge atwetye-kwenye-arle, ayenge mwerre anetyenhenge."

¹⁴ Kele itne apmere Egypt-eke irrperreke, kenhe Egypt-arenye areye itne akenhe Sarai arratyete arerrirremele angkerirreke, "Ayekaye, arelhe nhenhe re ar-

ratye mwerre akngerre.”¹⁵ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre Pharaoh-kenhe areyele Sarai arerrirremele, itne akngerrepate itnekenhe iletyete-alheke arelhe mwerre akngerre nhenge-akerte. Kenhe re itneke ileke apmere ikwerenhe-werne renhe akngetyetyeke. Itne renhe inetyete-alheke apmere Pharaoh-kenhe-werne akngetyewarremele.¹⁶ Pharaoh Abram-eke akangkentye aneke Sarai-iperre, kele imerte re renhe yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye, pweleke areye, kamule areye, tangkeye areye-arlike antheke, urrkapentye akngerre arrenheme-arlike.

¹⁷ Kenhe YAHWEH re akenhe Pharaoh-eke akangkentye anetyakenhe rarle Sarai Abram-engentyele rakerlenge. Kele imerte YAHWEH-ele Pharaoh rikerte-ileke, arrenhe areye-arlike ikweringe-arle anerlitanetyame, Re ingkirreke rikerte-ileke anteye.¹⁸ Kele Pharaoh Abram-eke antangelheke. Re apetyerlenge arteke, Pharaoh ikwere angkeke, “Iwenheke-ame unte atyenge ularele urrtirreke? Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte atyenge iletyakenhe arelhe nhenhe-arle anewe ngkwinhe aneme? Unte arelhe nhenhe ayenge apale antheke atyeye ngkwinhe akweke, kenhe re akenhe ngkwenge anewe-arle. Nhenheyaye, renhe iparrpe akngirtnelemele alhaye.”

²⁰ Ikwere iperrele, Pharaoh-ele urrkapentye ikwerenhe areye uterneke Abram uthene anewikwe uthene aywepetyeke. Kele imerte Abram uthene ikwere-artweye areye uthene impelheke, arne ingkirreke itnekenhe akngerlte-iwemele.

Abram uthene Lot uthene-kenhe areye akalke-irremele alheke akerte

13 Apmere Egypt-ngentyele, Abram itneke-akerte alpeke ayerrere-ikngerre apmere ahurraty Negev-werne. Re atnyeneke mane-arlike atningke, pweleke areye-arlike, kamule areye-arlike, merne akngerre-arlike, arne arrenhe atningke-arlike. Kele Lot-eke-artweye areye inpe, ikweringe apurte Negev-werne alherlte-iweke.

³ Yanhe-ngentyele, itne ayerrere anteme alheke, apmere arpe-anenhele inteke. Itne alpeke apmere arkatye ikwere-werne apmere Bethel uthene Ai uthene mpwepele Abram-arle aneke arrekwele, rarle apwerte areye kwentye-kwentye-ileke YAHWEH-eke, ameke-ameke ikwere. Yanhe anthurreke Abram-ele YAHWEH utyernemele tnakeke.

⁵ Alere atyeyikwe-ke Abram-kenhe Lot arritnye, re inpe arne atningke atnyenetyarte, pweleke areye-arlike, yepe-yepe areye-arlike, urrkapentye akngerre atningke areye-arlike. Ratherre arne atningke anthurre atnyeneke.⁶ Apmere ikwerele, arrekwele anetyarte tyerrtye Canaan-arenhe areye, arrenhe areye-arlike, Perizzite areye, yanhe ikwerele itne-arlike apmere-ampinye ikwerele. Atherrke akweke ware anetyarte pweleke areyeke, arrenhe areyele-arlike arlkwetyeke, kwatye akweke ware-arlike aneke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, urrkapentye akngerre Abram-kenhe areye ante urrkapentye akngerre Lot-kenhe areye ahele

angkerreke atherrkeke-arlike kwatyeke-arlike arrangwenge. Itne uyarne apurte anetyarte apmere anyente ikwerele, atherrke-arlike kwatye-arlike akweke wareng. Alakenhe ikweringe itne ahele angkerre-tyeke-irreke.

⁸ Yanhenge anteme, Abram Lot-eke angkeke, “Anwerneke-artweye kwenhe anyente aneme, urrkapentye akngerre anwerne-kenhe ilttererlenge ipmentyele aretyale.⁹ Apmere ahelhe kwenhe akngerre aneme anwerne ingkirrekeke. Apmere nhakwe araye ikngerre, antekerre, alturle, ayerrere uthene. Apmere ngkwenge akngakaye. Unte apeke alturle-werne alheme, ayenge ikngerre-werne-arle alhetyenhe.”

¹⁰ Kele, Lot-ele apmere renhe areke. Re ahelhe akethe areke lhere anteke kwatye akngerre-akerte in-terele, lhere renhe-arle akenhe ileme Jordan, re antekerre-werne inteme apmere Zoar-werne-atheke. Apmere re mwerre akngerre nhenge Eden-arteke aneme nhenge YAHWEH-elarle mpwareke Adam uthene Eve utheneke, nhenge apmere arrenhe Egypt-arlike-arteke. Kele Abram uthene Lot uthene akalke-irrerle-annerreke. Lot-ele apmere ahelhe akethe nhenge akngakeke lhere akngerre-akerte interlenge, antekerre-ikngerre-werne atheke aname-irreke apmere yanhele anetyeke, apmere nhenge Sodom itwele. Nhenhe renhe-arteke aneke, urreke Ngkartele apmere Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene akethe ante arrernetyen-enge tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenhe areye-arle akurne anthurre anerrirretyartenge. Kenhe Abram akenhe apmere Canaan-ele anetyarte.

¹⁴ Ikweringe-ntyele, Lot-arle kele alhekenge, YAHWEH Abram-eke angkeke, “Irntwarre anthurre araye apmere ayerrere-atheke, antekerre-atheke, ikngerre-atheke, alturle-atheke. The ngenhe antheme apmere ahelhe nhenhe ngkwenge akwerrke areye uthene ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike. Kele apmere rarle ngkwenge-arle, ngkwenge-artweye areyeke-arlike akwete-ante anetyeke.¹⁶ Ngkwenge akwerrke areye atningke-irretyenhe yerre areye-arteke. Angwenhele ampe ngkwinhe areye alkng ikwerenhele anyente-ame-anyente aretyeke arrangwe-arle, itne-arle atningke anthurre anerrirrerlenge.¹⁷ Unthetyeke alhaye apmere arpe-anenhele, irntwarre antekerre-atheke, alturle-atheke, ayerrere-atheke, ikngerre-atheke. The apele ngenhe, ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike apmere nhenhe ingkirreke anthetyenhe.”

¹⁸ Kele, Abram alhetyeke-irreke alturle antekerre-atheke. Apmere arrenhe atningkele re anetyarte. Re apetyeke apmere arrenhe-werne apmere Hebron, yanhele anetyarte. Apmere Hebron ikwerele aneke arne ameke-ameke akngerre atningke. Arne nhenhe areye artwe Mamre-kenhe. Yanhe ikwere Abram-ele apwerte areye kwentye-kwentye-ileke YAHWEH-eke renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke.

Akngerrepate Kedorlaomer-ele artwe Lot arn-twirr-keme

14 Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke artwe anyente re akenhe apmere Babylon-eke Akngerrepate-arle aneke, Amraphel arritnye aneke. Arioch Akngerrepate aneke apmere Ellasar-ekarle. Kedorlaomer apmere Elam-ekarle Akngerrepate aneke, Tidal apmere Goiim-ekarle Akngerrepate aneke. ² Akngerrepate four-pele itne thultye areye itnekenhe-arlike apetyewarreke atwerrirretyeke Akngerrepate arrpenhe five-pele areyenge ante thultye itnekenhe areyenge. Arritnye itnekenhe aneke, Bera, Birsha, Shinab uthene Shemeber uthene-arlike. Kenhe Bera akenhe apmere Sodom-ekarle Akngerrepate aneke, kenhe Birsha akenhe apmere Gomorrah-ekarle Akngerrepate aneme, Shinab apmere Admah-ekarle Akngerrepate aneke, kele She-meber akenhe apmere Zeboiim-ekarle Akngerrepate aneke. Artwe arrpenhe Bela-karle Akngerrepate aneke. Arritnye arrpenhe aneke apmere ikwere Zoar-arle.

³ Nhenge Akngerrepate four-pele thultye itnekenhe-akerte apetyewarremele Akngerrepate five-pele itnekenge atwerretyeke, Akngerrepate five-pele itne thultye itnekenhe areye-akerte apurte-irreke lhere Siddim-enge. (Lyete anwerne apmere nhenhe ileme, "Kwatye Alaye Apirnte." Arrangkwe-arle kwatye kwene ikwerele aneme.) ⁴ Urreke alakenhe irretyenhenge, Akngerrepate Kedorlaomer kwenhe akngerrepate aneke Akngerrepate five-pele arrpenhe itneke year 12-peleke-atwetye. Year arrpenhele anteme itne ikwere urrkapetyakenhe anteme aneke. Itne renhe atwetyeke angkerreke. ⁵ Alakenhenge year arrpenhele anteme, Akngerrepate Kedorlaomer-ele ileke Akngerrepate Amraphel, Arioch, Tidal uthene artwe thultye itnekenhe apurtelhe-ilettyeke Akngerrepate arrpenhe itnekenge atwerretyeke. Akngerrepate four-pele itne akenhe alheke thultye itnekenhe-akerte apmere Astheroth-karnaim arritnye-werne tyerrtye Rephaite areyenge atwerretyeke. Thultye areye Akngerrepate Kedorlaomer-kenhele tyerrtye Rephaite areye atweke. Kele itne alheke apmere Ham-werne tyerrtye Zuzite areye-arle aneke-werne itnenhene atwetyeke. Yanhengentyele, itne apmere Shaveh Kiriathaim-werne alheke tyerrtye Emite areye atwetyeke. ⁶ Kele anteme, thultye Kedorlaomer-kenhe areye alheke apwerte antherrttye apmere Edom-werne apmere El Paran arritnye-werne. Apmere arerrrke akngerre itwele. Thultye akngerrepate Kedorlaomer-kenhe areyele tyerrtye Horite areye atwetyeke. ⁷ Yanhe-ngentyele, thultye Kedorlaomer-kenhe areye alheke apwerte antherrttye-nyentyele apmere En Mishpat-werne. Arritnye arrpenhe aneme nhenheke Kadesh-arle. Thultye akngerrepate Kedorlaomer-kenhe areyele tyerrtye Amalekite areye uthene Amorite areye uthene atwetyeke. Tyerrtye Amorite areye anetyarte apmere Hazazon-Tamar-ele.

⁸ Akngerrepate five-pele itne Sodom-arenhe, Gomorrah-arenhe, Admah-arenhe, Zeboiim-arenhe uthene Bela-arenhe-arlike itne awerrirreke Akngerrepate Kedorlaomer-arle apetyeme Akngerrepate urrpetye arpenhe areye-arlike-akerte itnenhe atwetyeke. Arratye anteme, itne alheke lhere Siddim arritnye-werne atwerretyeke. ⁹ Apmere yanhenge, itne akngerre atwerreke Akngerrepate areye Kedorlaomer-enge, Tidal-enge, Amraphel-enge, Arioch-enge uthene thultye areye itnekenhenge. Thultye apurte four-pele itne atwerreke thultye apurte five-pele itnekenge. ¹⁰ Lhere akngerre Siddim itwele aneke ahelhe urrkngke akngerre aneke. Angwenhe apeke-arle akertnele untheke, kele re iperte urrkngke ikwere atnyemele ilwemele-arle. Atwerrentyele-ureke, Akngerrepate Sodom-arenhe uthene Gomorrah-arenhe uthene thultye ikwere-atherrenhe areye-arlike atere untele-therrttye. Itne ahelhe urrkngke ikwere atnyeke, ingkirreke-ante itne ilweke, yanheke-ante. Akngerrepate urrpetye arrpenhe itne thultye itnekenhe-arlike atere unteke apwerte antherrttye akertne-werne ilweme-ketyenge.

¹¹ Kele yanhenge Akngerrepate Kedorlaomer thultye ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke Sodom-werne Gomorrah-werne-arlike itne anyelknggele ineke arne ingkirreke tyerrtye yanhe-arenhe areye-ngentyele. Itne merne-arlike ingkirreke anyelknggele ineke. ¹² Yanhenge arrekwele aneke, Lot-arle anetyarte apmere Sodom-ele. Re akenhe alere kikweke Abram-kenhe aneke. Kele thultye Kedorlaomer-kenhe areyele Lot akngerlthe-ike jail-werne. Itne arne ingkirreke Lot-kenhe areye-arlike anyelknggele ineke. Kele imerte itne apmere itnekenhe-werne alpemele. ¹³ Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe Sodom-engentyele alwirreke. Re alheke Abram-eke ilettyeke re akenhe Hebrew-arle aneke Kedorlaomer-elarle Lot aknggeke arne ikwerenhe areye-arlike. Ikwerenge anteme, Abram apmere Hebron-ele aneme, arne akngerre anyente itwele aneke, arne nhenge Mamre-kenhe Amorite-arle aneke. Mamre re akenhe kake akngerrepate aneke Eshkol uthene Aner atherreke-arle. Arrwekele akenhe, itne Abram-eke angkeke tyerrtye areye apeke renhe atwetyeke apetyerlenghe, itne renhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele anetyeke.

Abram-ele Lot akngirtname thultye Kedorlaomer-kenhe areye-ketye

¹⁴ Nhenge Abram-ele aweke-arle iperre Akngerrepate areyele alerikweke ayernerlenghe rakeke, re artwe atwerrentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apurtelhe-ileke Mamre uthene kake ikwerenhe atherre uthene itnekenhe thultye areye-arlike itne atwirtntye itnenhene. Kele, itne irraweye alheke ayerrere-werne, apmere Dan arritnye-werne. Dan itwele aneke, Kedorlaomer thultye ikwerenhe areye-akerte angath-ele inteke. Abram uthene thultye 318 ikwerenhe areye, itne aperteke ingwe mpwepele, ingke akantyele alhemele atweke itepe arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele. Itne kwene-akerle untemele arnterre arlkemele anthurre. Kele thultye Abram-kenhe areyele thultye Kedor-

laomer-kenhe areye irnterre anthurre atweke. Thultye Abram-kenhe areyele itnenhe urrpetye atweke. Arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aterele-anthemele alwerneke apmere Damascus-enge anpere-irrenhemele ayerrere-werne-atheke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne itnenhe alwerneke apmere arrpenhe Hobah-werne. ¹⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele atwerreke-arle ipenhe Abram-ele Lot inirtneke ampe ikwerenhe areye-arlike arelthe-arlike arne areye-arlike pweleke areye-arlike ingkirreke. Re antekerre akngirtneke apmere akngerre Sodom ikwerewerne.

Melchizedek mwerre angkeme Abram-eke

¹⁷ Apmere Sodom ikwerele, Akngerrepate arrpenhele aweke ayeye Abram-akerte, re renhe aretyeke apetyeke. Mpwepege ratherre anyente-irreke apwerte atwatye Shaveh arritnye aneke. Tyerrtye areye apmere yanhe ileme, "Apwerte Atwatye Akngerrepate-kenhe."

¹⁸ Akngerrepate arrpenhe apetyeke Salem-engentyele Melchizedek arritnye aneke. Re akenhe Akngerrepate anetyarte tyerrtye Salem-arenhe areyeke. Re akenhe kwertengerle aneke urrkapentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe. Re Abram-eke arratetye-alheke, re renhe mpwepeke renhe aremele. Re Abram merne uthene ngkwarle akweke uthene antheke, imerte ikwere akangkemele. ¹⁹ Re anteme angkeke Abram-eke, "Ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme ngkwenge, Ikwere re kwenhe akngerre anthurre aneme akertnele.

Ngkarte re akwele aknganeke alkere-arlike ahelhe nhenhe-arlike.

Unte kwenhe akangkentye anthurre anerle-anetyenhe Ikwerenge-ntyeye ware.

²⁰ Kele unte-arle renhe mwerre akeme nhenge Rarle ngenhe ameke-arerlunge itethe atnyenemele atwerrekerlunge ureke."

Alakenhe-arle re Abram-eke angkeke. Kele ikwerenge anteme, arne Abram-elarle ineke King four-pele nhenge areye-ngentyele, re yakwethe ten-peleke-arlunge arrerneke, ten-pele ikwerenge-ntyeye re Melchizedek anyente antheke ikwere akangkemele.

²¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Akngerrepate Sodom-arenhe anteme Abram-eke angkeke, "Tyerrtye atyinhe areye ayenge anthintye-alpaye, Kedorlaomer-arle akngeke areye atwerreke-arlele ureke nhengenge. Arne itnekenhe mane-arlike, kele ngkwenge anteme atnyenaye."

²² Abram ikwere alakenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, tharle arne yanhe areye inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Nhenhe anthurrenge, YAHWEH-ele ayenge angkerlunge aweme, YAHWEH-elarle arne ingkirreke arnerneke nhenheke arrule, the ngkwenge arratye ileme YAHWEH-eke arratye alhilemele: ²³ The kwenhe arne ngkwinhe areye inetyeke arrangkwe-arle, string anyenteke apeke ingke-kenhe anyenteke apeke, arrangkwe-ante. Tharle arne yanhe areye arrangkwe-arle akngetyeke unte apeke ayeye ilerle-apeketyenge arrpenhe areyeke unte-arle ayenge arne areye antheke.

Ayenge-arle alakenheke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle.

²⁴ Thultye atyinhe areyele kele-arle merne arlkweke.

Nhenhe areyeke merne akweke anthaye. Kele imerte merne-arlike arne arrpenhe-arlike anthemele arrpenhe nhenhe areye Mamre uthene Eschol uthene Aner-kenhe-arlike, nhenge itne anteme arne yanhe areye-akerte apmere itnekenhe-werne alpetyenhenge." Kele, arne itneke-akerte merne-arlike-akerte itne akalke-irremele alperlte-iweke.

YAHWEH-ele Abram arratye akeme

15 Yanhe iperre, akngerre-arle atwerreke iperre, Abram-ele altyerre areke, altyerre ikwerenge re areke YAHWEH apetyerlunge imerte ikwere angkemele, "Abram, atere-irretyale! Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge alkwerte-arteke, alkwertele-arle ilpelhentye akngerre, tharle ngenhe arntarnte-aremele itnenhe arrkngente-iweme, The imerte ngenhe arne mwerre anthurre anthemele."

² Kenhe Abram-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Yewe, YAHWEH, kele mwerre-arle unte apeke ayenge arne mwerre nhenhe anthemele, kele lyete ayenge aneme ampe urreyeke arrangkwe. Angwenheke anteme the arne atyinhe areye anthetyenhe ayenge ilwemele, tyerrtye arrpenhe-ame the anthetyenhe? Ayenge apeke alereke-arlike arrangkwe ilwemele, urrkapentye akngerre atyinhele-arle arne areye ineme atyengengentyele. Nhenhe Eleazar arritnye aneme, apmere Damascus-arenhe. ³ Unte kwenhe ayenge alere anthetyakenhe. Ayenge ilweme alereke arrangkwe akwete, nhenge Eleazar, urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe arrpenhe areyeke akngerrepate-arle anemeke, rarle arne atyinhe areye ingkirreke ineme."

⁴ YAHWEH anteme Abram-eke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, alakenhe-arle arratye kwenye-arle. Eleazar yanhele-arle arne ngkwinhe areye inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Unte-arle alere ngkwinhe anyente-arle atnyenetyenhe. Rarle kwenhe arne ngkwinhe ingkirrenyeke inetyenhe."

⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele, YAHWEH-ele anteme Abram kwene-ngentyele akethe-werne tyerreke ilthe-ngentyele. Re Abram-eke angkeke, "Akertne nhakwe araye kwerralye akertne nhakwe areye, nthakentye-ame unte areme? Alakenhe akwele ngkwenge akwerrke areye anetyenhe, kwerralye areye-arteke."

⁶ Kele, Abram YAHWEH-eke akangkwe-irreke re angkekenge. Rarle arratye itelareke iwenhe YAHWEH-ele ikwere alhileke-arle altyerrengenge rarle akwerrke atningke anthurre atnyenetyenhenge. Yanhenge anteme, YAHWEH-ele Abram arratye akeke rarle ikwere akangkwe-irrekenge, Re ikwere anteme angkeke, "Unte apele atyenge arratye aneme."

⁷ Ikwere iperre, YAHWEH ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge-arle YAHWEH. The akwele ngenhe yerrele akngeme apmere Ur-enge apmere akngerre Babylon-engentyele. Tharle ngenhe apmere nhenhe-werne akngetyeke. The ngenhe apmere nhenhe antheme unte apmere nhenhele akwete-ante anerle-anetyeke."

⁸ Abram-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Kele YAHWEH, the kwenhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe iwenhe unte-arle angkeme atyenge apmere nhenhe-akerte. Nthakenhe-ame the itelareme apmere atyinhe nhenhe?"

⁹ YAHWEH Abram-eke angkirtnerlenge, "Kele mw-erre, Tharle ngkwenge imerneme angkentye arratyte atyinhe. Pweleke marle anyente inemele akngetyaye, nanikute anyente-arlke, yepe-yepe urreye anyente uthene, year urrpetye aneke areye. Itnenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyaye. Thipe atherre-arlke akngetyaye, urelyarre anyente, uthene apelkere anyente uthene."

¹⁰ Kele, Abram-ele inetye-alheke imerte akngetyemele YAHWEH-werne. Yanhe-ngentyele, re pweleke ahentye akeke, nanikute uthene yepe-yepe-arlke. Pwelekeke-amparre re akiltye-ileke mpepenge tyarrpemileme, nanikute uthene yepe-yepe uthene-arlke re akiltye-ileke mpwepenge. Thipe atherre, re mpankwe akwete-arle impeke, mpwepenge aketyakenhe-arle. Yanhe-ngentyele, re akalke-ileke itnenhe akerte arratyte atherrame arrerneke. ¹¹ Abram-ele anemele aretyame kere itnenhene irreyetele inemeketyenge. Itne kwene-irremele ineme-ketyenge. Alakenhe-irreme-ketyenge, re kere itnenhe aretyame, kele re aywepeke irreyete itnenhe.

¹² Kele uterne-arle irrpekenge, re apurrke-irremele ankwe anteme inteke. Rarle ankwenge ingwele anthurre anteme-irreke. Yanhe-ngentyele re atere anthurre irreke iwenhenge apeke. ¹³ YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ampe ngkwinhe areye, ampe arrpenhe areye-arlke, ampe arrpe-anenhe, itne-arle ipenye-arle anetyenhe apmere arrpenhe ikwerele. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye-arle ampe ngkwinhe areyeke akngerrepate-arle anetyenhe. Itne-arle itneke ahele-irreme urrkapyeteke uternetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe itnenhe atwerlte-anetyenhe year 400-peleke-atwetye. ¹⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele, urreke-arle The atwirt-nemele ahele akngerre areye, itne-arle ampe ngkwinhe areye arnterre urrkapyeteke mpwarewarrerlenge akngerre anthurre ware ante apele. Kele the ampe ngkwinhe areye apmere yanhe-ngentyele tyerrremele akngeme. Nhenge itne apmere yanhe imperlenge, itne arne ingkirreke akngerneme arrpenhe nhakwenge areye-kenhe, arne itnekenhe areye, mane itnekenhe-arlke. ¹⁵ Kele unte Abram, unte pele itethe anetyenhe artwe ampwe-ante irreyeteke-atwetye, arrpenhele ngenhe akurne-iletyakenhe. Urreke, arlengearlentyele unte akangkentyele ilwetyenhe, ngkwenge-artweyele ngenhe iperteke arteme. ¹⁶ Lyete apmere nhenhenge Canaan-ele, Amorite areyele akurne akwete-arle irrerlte-anetyenhe. Urrekeke-atwetye The itnenhe impeme, yernetyakenhele. Urreke ampe ngkwinhe areye apmere nhenhe Canaan-werne apetyalperlite-iwetyenge, itne Amorite areye aywepetyenhe, tyerrtye akurne areye."

¹⁷ Uterne-arle-irrpekenge anteme, ingwemerte anthurrenge Abram akarre-irreke, re imerte aremele arne atherre amperlenge, anyente ure alepe-arteke-arle aneke arrpenhe akenhe tyampite-arteke kwatyte

urinpe anthurre-arle irremenge. Arne ratherre mpwepe-werne-irreke kere akerte arratyenge mpwepele.

¹⁸ Kere ikwere-akertele YAHWEH Abram-eke alhileke angkemele, "Apmere nhenhe Egypt-nge ayerrere atheke-arle aneme lhere akngerre ikngerre atheke lhere akngerre Euphrates-werne atheke, The ampe ngkwinhe areye anthetyenhe. ¹⁹ Tyerrtye arrpe-anenhe apmere nhenhele-arle aneme, nhenge Kenite areye, Kenizzite areye, Kadmonite areye, Hittite areye, Perizzite areye, Rephaimite areye, Amorite areye-arlke, Canaanite areye-arlke, Girgashite areye uthene Jebusite areye-arlke, apmere itnekenhe the itnekenge inemele tyerrtye ngkwinhe areye antheme."

Ayeye arelhe Hagar arritnye ikwere ampikwe Ishmael uthene-akerte

16 Abram aneke year ten-pele anthurreke-atwetye apmere Canaan ikwerele. Anewe ikwerenhe Sarai arritnye aneke, re ampeke arrangkwe akwete aneke, arrangkwe anteye. Arelhe arrpenhe aneke apmere Egypt-arenye Hagar arritnye re Sarai-ke urrkapeme. Urreke Sarai alheke Abram-werne ikwere angkemele, "YAHWEH-ele kwenhe ayenge ayakeke ampe atnyeneketye, ayenge kwenhe ampeke arrangkwe akwete aneme. Hagar-werne alhaye, mpwele interreyeteke apurte. Re apeke ngkwenge ampe atnyentye, kele ampe renhe ayenge anthaye the amangelhe-iletye atyenge-arrpe." Kele Abram re alheke arelhe arrpenhe Hagar ikwere-werne.

⁴ Kele, Abram uthene Hagar uthene ratherre apurte inteke. Yanhe-ngentyele, Hagar re atnerte-atnerte anteme irreke ikwenge. Re arelheke anteme rarle atnerte-atnerte anteme irreke, re itelarelheke rarle akwele Sarai-nge awethe mwerre ulkere anthurre akwele aneke re akangkeke anthurre. Kele re Sarai arelhe ampwe renhe arrkentye anthurre ileke. Sarai re ahele anthurre awelheke Hagar-arle renhe arrkentye ilekenge. ⁵ Kele, Sarai re alheke Abram-werne, re anteme ikwere ahele angkeke, "Re ayenge areme arelhe ampwe, re ayenge arrkentye ilemele atherrele ileme ayenge-arle ampeke arrangkwe anemenge. Ngkwenge-ngentyele akwele re ayenge arrkentye ileme. The ngenhe renhe antheke. Atyenge ratherre anemele anteme ayenge arrkentye ilemele ayenge akwetethe kele re itelarelheme rarle atnerte-atnerte aneme. Ayenge apeke-arle akurne-irreke apale alhemele YAHWEH-ketye, unte apeke-arle apale alheke ikwere-ketye. Ayenge akutne! Akarelhetye YAHWEH-eke angwenhe-arle ikwere mwerre anemeke."

⁶ Abram anteme Sarai-ke angkirtneke, "Re kwenhe ngkwenge urrkapentye akngerre. Nthakenhe apeke renhe ilaye!" Kele, Sarai re anteme ahele alheke Hagar-werne, re renhe tnyante atweke. Yanhe-ngentyele, atweke-arle ipenhe, Hagar alwirremele unteke Abram utheneke-artweye areye-ketyenge.

⁷ Sarai-le-arle renhe tnyante atweke ipenhe, Hagar iwerre ahurratyete alhemele apmere Shur-werne-atheke. Iwerre itwele re kwatyte ngentye aretye-alheke.

Ikwerele anteme re anetyame apurrke anthurre. YAHWEH-ele alkere-arenye ikwere-werne yerneke. ⁸ Alkere-arenyele areke Hagar renhe imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Hagar, unte urrkapentye akngerre marle Sarai-kenhe. Nthenhenge-ame unte apetyeke, nthenhe-werne-ame unte alheme?"

Hagar utnenge alkere-arenye ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge-arle alwirremele alheme akngerrepate atyinhe-ketye rarle atyenge ahele-irremenge."

⁹ Alkere-arenye re awethe Hagar ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepate ngkwinhe-werne alpaye urrkapemele mpwaraye iwenhe apeke-arle ngenhe ileme, kele mpware ante akiwarre-irretyale. ¹⁰ The ngenhe ampe atningke anthurre antheme, angwenhele-ame itnenhe alkngelge anyente-ame-anyente areme? ¹¹ Ayenge awaye, unte kwenhe kele atnerte-atnerte anteme, urreke unte ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhe. Unte renhe Ishmael arritnye anthetyeke nhenge YAHWEH-ele itelareke akngerrepate ngkwinhe ngkwenge ahentye anetyakenhe, re ngenhe artnerlenge aweke. ¹² Ampe ngkwinhe lterrke anetyenhe, atwentye akngerre tangkeye-arteke anetyenhe. Re amangkemele, re alhetyeke ahentye re alheme nthenhe apeke. Re unthemele, angwenhele renhe uterneyeke arrangwele. Rarle tyerrtye areye atweme akwete anetyenhe, arrpenhe areyele renhe atwirtnetyenhe anteye. Re ikwere-artweye areye-ketye arlenge ulkere anepanetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Hagar-eke angkeke utnenge alkere-arenye re.

¹³ Yanhe-ngentye, Hagar re ikwere-arrpe angkeke, "The-ame arratyte Ngkarte areke?" Yanhe-ngentye, Hagar-ele YAHWEH arritnye antheke "El-Roi," alakenhe ileme "YAHWEH-ele ayenge areme." ¹⁴ Nhenhe ikweringe anteme, tyerrtye areyele iletartye kwatye ngentye renhe Beer-lahai-roi, alakenhe ileme "kwatye ngentye Ngkarte-kenhe, Rarle thewe ayenge areme." Ngentye re aneke apmere ratherre mpwepele apmere ratherre Kadesh uthene Bered uthene arritnye anerle-annerke.

¹⁵ Kele Hagar YAHWEH-eke akangkwe-irremele alpeke akngerrepate ikwerenhe-werne. Yanhenge, ikweringe anteme Hagar-ele ampe akweke atnyeneke urreye akweke Ngkartele-arle ileke-arteke. Re Abram antheke, Abram-ele ampe akweke renhe arritnye anthetyenhenge re anteme renhe arritnye antheke urreye akweke renhe Ishmael. ¹⁶ Abram kwenhe artwe ampwe aneke year 86-pele aneke nhenge Ishmael-arle intekenge.

Ngkartele Abram-eke alhileme rarle ampe atningke atnyenetyenhe

17 Ikwere iperre Abram year 99-pele anteme aneke, YAHWEH ikwere awethe arrateke imerte awethe ikwere angkemele, "Ayenge-arle LTERRKE ANTHURRE-ARLE, tyerrtye areyele-arle El-Shaddai ilepileme! Angkentye Atyinhenge ularre mwerrentye aneme, Ayenge akwetethe apentemele apale alhetyale. ² Ayenge uternelheme ngkwenge-artweye at-

ningke anthurre-arle anthetyeke. The mpwaretyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe alhilemele."

³ Nhenge Abram-ele aweke Ngkarte angkerlenge, re amperele-arlenge tneke ikwere, urlele imerte ahelhe anpemele. Ngkarte imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, ⁴ "Lyete ayenge ngkwenge uternelheme. Unte kwenhe akngeye anetyenhe tyerrtye atningke areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele. The mpwaretyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe alhilemele. ⁵ Arle lyetenge anteme, arritnye ngkwinhe-arle Abram anetyakenhe-arle. The arritnye arrpenhe antheme anteme Abraham, Tharle ngenhe akngeye atningke-kenhe anteme-arle mpwareme apmere arrpe-anenhele. ⁶ Tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhele ngenhe akngeye iletienhe, King arrpe-anenhe-arle angwenhe anetyenhe ngkwenge-ngentye. ⁷ Akwete-ante Ayenge angkeme arratyte alhilen-tye atnyenemele, ngkwenge-arle tyerrtye ngkwinhe areyeke-arle. Lyete Ayenge ngkwenge Ngkarte aneme, yanhenge ayenge ngkwenge akwerrke areyeke Ngkarte anetyenhe. ⁸ The anteme ngkwenge-artweye areye-arle apmere nhenhe Canaan anthetyenhe, nthenhele-arle unte-arle lyete ipenye aneme. Apmere nhenhe-arle ngkwenge akwete-ante-arle ngkwenge akwerrke areyeke-arle, Ayenge Ngkarte itneke akwete-arle anerle-aneme."

⁹ Ngkarte awethe Abraham-eke angkeke, "Abraham, unte kwenhe Ayenge akwete-ante apentetyeke Atyenge akwetethe akangkwe-irrerle-anemele The ngenhe ilerlenge unte-arle ngkwenge akwerrke areyele-arle Ayenge akwetethe apentetyeke. Arrantherre arrekatherrenhe artwe areye artwe-ilettyeke kwenhe, ingkirreke anthurre. ¹¹ Kele The areme arrantherre apeke-arle artwe arrekatherrenhe artwe-irrekenge, kele The apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme mpwarerlenge Tharle arrenhantherrenhe ileke. Kele The itelareme arrantherre-arle nhenge areye akngaketyenhe Ayenge apentetyeke. ¹² Nhenhe apele angkentye Atyinhe-arle. Lyete nhenge ampe urreye akweke intemele, kele unte renhe artwe-ilettyeke week anyentenge iperrele. Urrkapentye akngerre arrekatherrenhe areye apmere arrekatherrenhenge-arle in-teke areye-arle, iparrpe itnenhe artwe-ilettyeke, urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye-arle apmere arrpenheke-arle arrantherre ineke areye-arle, itnenhe-arle iparrpe artwe-ilemele. Nhenge The aremele arrekatherre-artweye uthene urrkapentye akngerre areye uthene artwe-irreke-arle, kele The itelareme arrantherre-arle nhenge areye akngakemele Ayenge apentetyeke. ¹⁴ Angwenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe ayakemele itnenhe artwe-ileketye, itne-arle angkentye Atyinhe-arle ultakeme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, itnenhe aywepaye arrekatherrenhe areye-ketye."

¹⁵ Kele Ngkarte awethe angkeke Abraham-eke, "Kele ngkwenge anewe, The renhe arritnye akngarte-iweme. Renhe unte Sarai awethe ilettyale. Lyete-ngentye unte renhe arritnye arrpenhe anthetyeke renhe Sarah akemele. ¹⁶ The renhe arntarnte-areme ikwere akangkemele aneme, The renhe urreye akweke-arle

antheme. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe meye akeme, atningke apmere arrpe-anenhe-kenhele, King atningke anetyenhe apmere arrpenhe atningke-arenye ikwere akwerrke areye-kenhe."

¹⁷ Nhenge re aweke Ngkarte alakenhe angkerlenghe, Abraham amperele-arlenghe tneke, re imerte arrkene atherremele ikwere-arrpe. Imerte ikwere-arrpe angkemele, "Ayenge kwenhe year 100 pele aneme. Kele atyenge anewe re akenhe year 90-arle. Nthakenhe-ame ilerne, artwe ampwe uthene arelhe ampwe uthenele ampe atnyenetyeke?" ¹⁸ Kele, Abraham-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke, "Atyenge alere Ishmael, renhe-amparre akngakaye, unte renhe ampe anthyenhenge apmere-arlke."

¹⁹ Ngkarte Abraham-eke angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrangwe, The Ishmael akngaketyeke arrangwe-arle arne ngkwinihe areye anthetyeke. Arraty-arle anewe ngkwinihe arrekwenye-arle Sarah, re kwenhe ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhe anteye. Unte renhe Isaac arritnyenhe anthetyeke. The alere yanhe akngakeme ampe atningke atnyenetyeke, renhe-ante ware the angkentye Atyinhe anthemele ileme akwete-ante. Ayenge-arle ikwere alngwirretyakenhe-arle.

²⁰ "Kele ngkwenge alere Ishmael-arle, The ngenhe aweke-arle angkerlenghe. Yewe, The renhe Iterrke ilemele arntarnte-aremele, re ampe atningke atnyenetyenhe atyengenge ularre. Tharle renhe urreye 12-pele anthurre-arle anthetyenhe. Itne-arle tyerrtye atningkeke-arlke itneke akwerrke areyeke-arlke akngerrepate anetyenhe. ²¹ Urreke year anyentenge iperre, Sarah-ele ampe urreye akweke renhe atnyenemele, ikwere-ante ware ayenge yewe angkeme. Kele-arle ayenge ngkwenge angkeke." ²² Kele-arle Ngkarte angkeke iperre, Re Abraham imperle-alheke.

²³ Ngkarte-arle akertne alpekenge anteme, Abraham-ele ikwere-artweyeke uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye Ishmael urreye akweke nhenge-arlke. Yanhe anthurrenge, Ishmael-eke-amparre re artwe-ileke, arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurre anteme re artwe-ileke. ²⁴ Arlte anyentele itne ingkirreke artwe-irreke. Abraham aneke year 99-pele anteme, ikwere alere Ishmael year 13-pele aneke.

Ipenye urrpetyele Abraham arerlte-alpeme

18 Uterne akngerrele angwerrele Abraham anetyame ilthe arriwe altywerele arne ameke-ameke areye Mamre-kenhele itwele, YAHWEH-arle ikwere awethe arratekenge, ² kenhe re akenhe renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle YAHWEH-arle anekenge, re areke artwe urrpetye ware tnerlenghe. Angathele re aremele-arteke ikwere-werne-atheke arnekarnare unteke, inngerre kwene-irremele ahelhe-werne-atheke. ³ Imerte angkemele anyenteke, "Akngerrepataye, apmere atyinhe-werne apetyaye the ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke akangkemele anemele. ⁴ The arrpenhe ileme ngkwenge kwaty akngetyetyeke unte ingke alhewelhetyeke, kele unte arne ntartengele ankwe intetyenhenge. ⁵ The ngkwenge merne ineyen ngenhe Iterrke-

iletyeke unte alhetyenhenge anteme. Ayenge ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre aneme ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke unte-arle apmere atyinhe-werne apetyerlenghe."

Kele artwe urrpetye itne akangkemele anetyeke angkeke.

⁶ Abraham iparrpe alheke ilthe ikwerenhe-werne imerte Sarah-eke angkemele "Iparrpaye! Merne ulpe inaye yakwethe akngerrele-arlenghe merne athetyeke."

⁷ Alakenhe-arle angkeke ipenhe, Abraham unteke pweleke ikwerenhe areye-werne imerte pweleke mwerrere anthurre akweke anyente inemele, re imerte anthemele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Ur-rkapentye akngerrele iparrpe atweke kele itetyeke anteme. ⁸ Kele kere mpengenge anteme, re yoghurt ineke, werlatye-arlke, kere-arlke, imerte kere-arlke renhe anthemele ipenye itnenhene.

Nhenge itne-arle arlkwetyamenge, re arne atnartenge itneke itwele tneke. ⁹ Nhenge itne arlkweke-arle iperrele itne angkeke "Nthenhe-arle-ame ngkwenge anewe?"

Abraham angkirtneke, "Re kwenhe yanhe ilthe kwenele."

¹⁰ Ipenye anyente urrpetye itnekenge akenhe YAHWEH-arle aneke, re anteme angkeke, "Ayenge apetye-alperlenghe alakentyele year-enge, Sarah-ele kele ampe urreye akweke anteme atnyenerlenghe."

Kenhe Sarah akenhe Abraham ingkrenele-arle aneke, awerle-anemele ilthe arriwe-ngentyele. ¹¹ Abraham uthene Sarah atherre kele ampwe ratherre anteme, Sarah kele ampwe anthurre anteme ampe atnyenetyeke. ¹² Re akenhe atherremele ikwere-arrpe angkerlenghe, "Abraham ilerne kwenhe ampwe atherre anteme ilerne kwenhe ampe atnyenetyeke kwenye-arle. Ayenge atyeppe-atyeppe anetyakenhe aneme."

¹³ YAHWEH-ele anteme Abraham apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-arle-ame Sarah atherreke? Iwenheke-arle-ame re apateme ampwele ampe atnyeneketye?"

¹⁴ Ayenge-arle YAHWEH-arle! The arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwarentyenhe akngerre. Nhenge ayenge apetye-alpemele alakentyele year arrpenhe nhakwele, the ilekenge, Sarah-ele kele alakentyele ampe urreye-akerte anteme anetyenhe."

¹⁵ Kele Sarah atere-irremele urrtirreke, "Ayenge-arle atherretyakenhe-arle."

Kele YAHWEH angkerlenghe, "Yanhe-arle arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Unte-arle atherreke-arle!"

Abraham Ngkarteke angkeme apmere Sodom-eke

¹⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, ipenye urrpetye itne alherlthe-eweke apmere akertne-werne apmere akngerre Sodom-werne kwene-akerle aretyeke, Abraham itnekenge alheke.

¹⁷ Nhenge itne-arle alhetyamenge YAHWEH ikwere-arrpe angkeke, "The Abraham-eke ileye nthakenhe-arle The mpwaretyenhe, ¹⁸ ikwere akwerrke areye kwenhe akngerre anthurre anetyenhe itnekenge anteme The arne mwerre akngerre mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye ar-

rpe-anenheke apmere nhenhele. ¹⁹ The kwenhe renhe akngakeke rarle ikwere akwerrke areye akaltyele-anthetyeke Atyenge akangkwe-irretyeke, Atyenge ar-raty mpwaretyeke mwerre-arlike anetyeke. Kele The Abraham ikwere atningke antheme, Tharle ikwere ar-raty ileke-arteke."

²⁰ Kele YAHWEH Abraham-eke angkeke, "Abraham, tharle aweke tyerrtye areye apmere Sodom-arenye uthene Gomorrah-arenye areye-arlike akurne-irrerir-remele arne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlthe-aneme. ²¹ Kele The-arrpe anteme aretyeke alheme tyerrtye it-nenhe itne akurne apeke-arle itne arraty apeke ane-meke. Arrangkwege apeke itne, Ayenge kele akaltye anetyeke ahentye-aneme."

²² Artwe nhenge atherre alherreke apmere Sodom-werne-atheke. Kenhe YAHWEH akenhe Abraham-enge-arle aneke.

²³ Abraham YAHWEH-werne apetyemele ikwere angkemele, "YAHWEH, nhenge unte tyerrtye akurne nhenhe areye atwemele, unte-ame tyerrtye mwerre areye-arlike atwetyenhe? ²⁴ Unte-ame apmere yanhe ataketyenhe tyerrtye 50-pele apeke mwerre aner-linge? ²⁵ Unte-arle itnenhe atwetyeke arrangkwe-arle Unte tyerrtye arrpenhe akurne itnenhe-ante atwemele. Unte-arle tyerrtye areyeke itirreme nthakenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke apmere nhenhenge, Unte akenhe kele arraty-iletyeke-arle."

²⁶ YAHWEH angkirtneke alakenhe, "The apeke tyerrtye mwerre 50-pele areme Sodom-eke, kele The ap-mere renhe ataketyeke arrangkwe-arle itneke-ak-ertenge."

²⁷ Abraham angkirtneke, "Nhenhe ayenge ngkwenge akwenpe anteme angkeme, the ngenhe awethe apayuthneye. Kele ayenge atyene anetyakenhe urlp-mernte uthene arlpmenye uthene-arteke kwenhe ngk-wengenge ularre. ²⁸ Kele apeke tyerrtye mwerre 45-pele ware apeke anerlinge-artaye. Unte-ame tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ikwere atakemere?"

YAHWEH akenhe angkerlinge, "Arrangkwe, Tharle apmere yanhe ataketyeke arrangkwe-arle, The apeke tyerrtye mwerre 45-pele ware aremele."

²⁹ Urrpetye-ngare anteme Abraham angkeke YAHWEH-eke, "Kele tyerrtye mwerre areye apeke 40-pele ware anerlinge-artaye?"

YAHWEH alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlinge, "The ap-mere yanhe ataketyeke arrangkwe-arle, The apeke tyerrtye mwerre 40-pele ware arerlinge."

³⁰ Abraham angkeke, "Atyenge ahele-irretyale. YAHWEH, the apeke-arle ngenhe apayuthnemele 30-pele apeke tyerrtye mwerre areye aneke apmere ikwerele."

YAHWEH angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Tharle apmere renhe ataketyeke arrangkwe-arle, The apeke tyerrtye mwerre 30-pele ware arerlinge."

³¹ Kele imerte Abraham angkemele, "Atyenge ahele irretyale, YAHWEH, the apeke ngenhe awethe apayuth-nemele unte apeke tyerrtye mwerre 20-pele apeke aretye-alhemele?"

YAHWEH angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Tharle apmere renhe ataketyeke arrangkwe-arle, The apeke tyerrtye mwerre 20-pele ware arerlinge."

³² Abraham awethe angkeke, "Atyenge ahele-ir-retyale, kele the ngenhe anyente-ngare ware apayuth-neye. Unte apeke-arle tyerrtye mwerre 10-pele ware aretye-alheke-artaye apmere ikwere."

YAHWEH angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Tharle apmere renhe ataketyeke arrangkwe-arle, The apeke tyerrtye mwerre 10-pele ware arerlinge."

³³ Nhenge YAHWEH-arle Abraham-eke angkeke iperre, Re alheke. Abraham anteme apmere ikweren-he-werne alpeme.

Ayeye apmere Sodom akurne-akerte

19 Ingwe ikwerele artwe nhenge atherre apmere Sodom-werne apetye-alherreke. Yanhe ikwerele Lot aneke, apmere Sodom arriwe ikwerele anemele re renhe-atherrenhe areke imerte akeme-irremele, akaperte kwene-irremele rarle itelarekenge ratherre-arle impene anthurre aneme. ² Re angkeke, "Aknger-repate atyinhe atherre, ayenge urrkapentye akngerre mpwele-kenhe. Ayenge akangkemele mpwele apmere atyinhe-werne apetyerlinge. Mpwele ingke alhewel-hetyeke, anemele ingwele, ingwenhe akenhe, mp-wele akeme-irremele imerte alhemele."

Kele ratherre ikwere angkerle-anerlinge, "Ar-rangkwe, ilerne apmere akethele inteme, apmere tyerrtye areye-arle apurte irrepirreme ikwerele."

³ Kenhe Lot re akenhe akwete angkeke ratherre ap-mere-werne alpetyeke-atwetye. Kele ratherre Lot-ken-he apmereke irreke-arle re merne mpwareke, merne arlware-ilentye akngerre-kwenye-akerte, kere-arlike iteke, itne apurtele anteme arlkweke.

⁴ Urreke-arle Lot uthene ayeye ilenhe-ilenhe ratherre-arlike ankwe-irretyenhenge, artwe arrpe-anenhe Sodom-arenye, ingkernenye ampwe-arlike, apetyeke apmere ikwerenhe akethele tnerirreke.

⁵ Imerte arlkerrirremele, "Ipenye ngkwinhe atherre-ar-taye? Akethe-werne yernaye, anwerne itnenhe anyetyenhenge!"

⁶ Lot re akethe-werne alhemele arriwe marteke. ⁷ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Atyewe areye-aye, akurne alakenhe mpwaretyalaye! ⁸ Arelhe awenke atherre aty-inhe aneme artwenge-arle intetyakenhe arrekwe-linge. The renhe-atherrenhe akethe-werne akngetyetyenhe, arrantherre imerte nthakenhe apeke re irremele ikwere-atherre. Kele artwe yanhe atherre impetyeke atherre-arle apmere atyinhe-werne-arle apetyerlinge the renhe-atherrenhe arntarnte-arle-areme."

⁹ Tyerrtye areye itne akenhe angkirtnerlinge, "An-werneke arrkngerte tnetyale! Unte apele itepe-iperre. Unte anteme akwele anwerne iletyeke nthakenhe irre-tyeke! Anwerne ngkwenge akurne awethe arntwarre anthurre mpwaretyeke itneke-arle anwerne mpware-tyenhe."

Tyerrtye areye Lot-eke akwete ahele-irreke. Kele aratye ante, itne Lot ankerte-iwemele arriwe-werne atheke unterlerte-iweke ultaketyeke akwele. ¹⁰ Kele artwe atherre apmere kwenele-arle anerle-anerreke-arle Lot renhe tyarre-inerle-anerreke, imerte apmere kweneke arrernemele, arriwe imerte martemele. ¹¹ Ratherre imerte artwe arrpe-anenhe renhe pwenge ilerle-anerreke, itne apele arriweke uyarne unthemele irreke.

¹² Artwe atherre imerte Lot-eke angkemele, "YAHWEH-elarle arne akurne areye aweke-arle tyerrtye Sodom-arenye areye-akerte, re anteme ilernenhe yerneke apmere renhe akethe ante arrernetyeke. Ngkwenge-artweye areye, ngkwenge akwerrke areye-arlike apmere nhenhenge-ntyeye akngaye. Ingkirreke anthurre ngkwinhe areye apmere nhenhele-arle aneme, awenke-arlike, apmerrke-arlike, arelhe ngkwinhe, alere areyele-arle anewe aketyenhe areye-arlike."

¹⁴ Lot imerte alhemele artwe arelhe awenke ikwerenhe atherreke-arle anewe aketyenhe-werne imerte angkemele, "Iparrpaye nhenhenge arratetyekaye! YAHWEH-ele kwenhe apmere nhenhe ataketyenhe." Kenhe itne akenhe itirrerlenghe arrkene-arle akwele re angkeke, imerte tnyante atherremele.

¹⁵ Arlte arrpenhele artwe atherre Lot athekelhe-ileke iparrpe irretyeye. Ratherre angkeke, "Iparrpaye ngkwenge anewe uthene marle awenke ngkwinhe atherre-arlike-akerte imerte arratemele alhemele nhenhenge-ntyeye! Arrangkwenge apeke, YAHWEH-ele arrnhantherrenhe ingkirreke anteye atweme apmere nhenhe re atakerlenghe." ¹⁶ Arrekwele, Lot ware tnyetame yanhe ikwerele. Kele YAHWEH-ele renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneke. Kele artwe atherrele Lot akngake, anewe ikwerenhe-arlike, ikwerenhe awenke atherre-arlike iltyeye inemele apmere ikwerenge-ntyeye. ¹⁷ Kele itne arntwarre anteme irreke kele apmere yanhe akethele anteme, artwe atherre angkeke, "Iparrpaye, untaye alnggarelhetyale. Apwerte atwatye-arlike ngkernelhetyale. Apwerte-werne atheke untaye, unte-arle mwerre anetyenhenge."

¹⁸ Lot angkirtneke alakenhe, "Unte kwenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneke. Unte kwenhe anwerne itethe-ileke, kele anwernenhe apwerte-apwerte-werne yernetyalaye. Apmere yanhe arntwarre anthurre-eyaye, kele YAHWEH-ele anwerne-arle urreke arrnelhetyenhenge akwete apmere renhe ataketyeke, kele anwerne ilwemele. ²⁰ Apmere arrpenhe akweke-arle angathe yanhe unte apeke anwernenhe yanhe-werne yerneme kele anwerne kele mwerre-arle aneme."

²¹ Kele re angkirtneke, "Kele, apmere yanhe ikwerenhe alhaye, tharle apmere renhe ataketyeke arangkwere-arle. ²² Iparrpaye, untaye! Kele the awethe mpwaretyeke arangkwere-arle arrantherre nhakweke irretyeye-atwetye."

Apmere yanhe arritnye aneke Zoar anteme Lot-arle ileke apmere akwekenghe akwele.

YAHWEH-ele Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene kele atakeme

²³ Uterne kele arrateke anteme Lot-arle apmere akweke Zoar ikwere-irrekenghe anteme. ²⁴ Kele YAHWEH-ele yerneke arne sulphur amperlenghe kwatye-arteke alkerenghe Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene-werne. ²⁵ Re apmere renhe-atherrenhe atakeke tyerrtye areye apmere ikwerele aneke areye-arlike, apmere ahelhe itnekenhe-arlike, arne-arlike, atherrke-arlike lyapekeke-arle.

²⁶ Kenhe anewikwe Lot-kenhe renhe-arle apenteke alnggarelheke apmere ikwere-werne kele re ilweke yanhe ikwere, Ngkartele renhe apirnte-werne akngarte-iweke ingkwepeye arlpentye-arteke tnerlenghe.

²⁷ Ingweleme anyente ikwerele anteme Abraham akeme-irreke apmere-werne alhemele nthenhele-arle re tneke-arle YAHWEH-eke angkemele. ²⁸ Re akertnenge kwene-werne areke Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene-werne atheke imerte aremele ure rerrke akngerre-arteke, apmere arrpe-anenhe akwerte arraterlenghe.

²⁹ Nhenghe Ngkartele atakerlenghe apmere yanhe atherre apwerte atwatyele-arle nhenge Lot-arle anet-yarte, Re itelareke rarle Abraham-eke angkeke Lot arntarnte-aremele ure akurne akngerre ikwere-ketye.

Moab uthene Ammon uthene-akerte

³⁰ Ikwerenge anteme, Lot uthene marle awenke ikwerenhe atherre apwerte akertne-werne alheke rarle atere-irrekenghe apmere Zoar ikwerele anetyeke. Itne apurte anerrirretyarte inteye kwenele. ³¹ Arlte anyentele anteme marle akngerre atyeye ikwerenheke alakenhe angkeke, "Ilerneke-artweye kwenhe ampwe anthurre anteme, artweke-arlike kwenye ilerneke arangkwere anewe akemele ampe atnyenetyeke. ³² Ilerneke-artweye ngkwarlele arerte-ilettyeke-aye! Kele ikwerenge intetyenhenge atnerte-atnerte-irretyenhe ampe atnyenetyenhenge." ³³ Ingwe ikwerele ratherre ikwere-atherre-artweye ngkwarlele arerte-ileke, marle akngerrepare ikwere iwelheke antyameke. Kenhe re akenhe itelaretyakenhenge rarle ikwerenge iwelhekenghe aneke akeme-irremele.

³⁴ Arlte arrpenhele marle akngerre re angkeke atyeyikwe ikwerenheke angkeke, "Ayenge-arle atyenge-artweyenge-arle ingwele inteke. Renhe awethe ngkwarlele arerte-ileye lyete ingwele, unte anteme ikwerenge iwelhetyeke intetyenhenge, ilerne apurtele ampe atnyenetyenhenge." ³⁵ Ingwe ikwerele ratherre ikwere-atherre-artweye ngkwarlele awethe arerte-ileke, kele imerte marle ingkernenye anteme ikwerenge inteke. Awethe re itelaretyakenhe aneke re kwenhe irrakaye-irrakaye-irremele ngkwarlele iperenghe.

³⁶ Alakenhenge-arle marle awenke Lot-kenhe atherrele ampe urreye atherre atnyeneke. ³⁷ Marle akngerrepare ampe urreye ikwere Moab arritnye antheke, kele re akenhe Moab-arenye areyeke-artweye-arle.

³⁸ Marle ingkernenyale akenhe ikwere ampe urreye Ben-Ammi-arle arritnye antheke, re akenhe Ammonite areyeke-artweye-arle aneke.

Abraham uthene Sarah uthene apmere Gerar-ele

20 Abraham apmere yanhe imperle-alhemele alheke antekerre-werne re apmere arrangkethe Negev-werne, rarle anetye-alpeke-werne Kadesh uthene Shur uthene mpwepele. Yanhenge re alheke anteme apmere Gerar-werne. ² Nhenge rarle yanhele anemele re tyerrtye areyeke ileke anewikwe-arle Sarah-arle, re akwele yaye ikwerenhe. Kenhe Aknger-repate Abimelech Gerar-arenyele Sarah ineke apmere akngerre ikwerenhe-werne akngemele.

³ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe Abimelech-eke altyerrenge-arle apetyerlengge imerte ikwere angkemele, "Awaye! Unte kwenhe ilwetyenhe arelhe unte-arle ineke yanhe kwenhe kele anewe-akerte."

⁴ Kenhe Abimelech akenhe ikwerenge intetyakenhe-arle Ngkarteke angkeke, "Ayenge atwetyale! Ayenge-arle Sarah-enge intetyakenhe-arle. Abraham-elarle ileke rarle akwele yaye ikwerenhe, kenhe re-arlke angkeke Abraham akwele kake ikwerenhe. Ayenge-arle akurne irretyeke kwenye-arle aneke, ayenge-arle itirreke apele mwerreke-athene."

⁶ Ngkarte Abimelech-eke angkeke altyerre arrpenhenge:

"Kele The itelareme unte mwerre akwele mpwaremeke-athene. Alakenhenge akwele The ngenhe ayakeke Sarah-enge inteme-ketyenge akurne-arlke irreme-ketye. ⁷ Kele arelhe yanhe ikwere anewe-werne iparrpe yernirtnaye rarle kwenhe Atyenge angkemenge, re kwenhe Atyenge angketyenhe ngkwenge arrkngente angketyenhe-arlke. Kele, unte apeke renhe ikwere anewe anthirtntyakenhe, kele unte ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlke ilwerlengge."

⁸ Ingweleme anteme Abimelech re akeme-irreke-arle urrkapentye ikwerenhe areyeke antangkemele, re anteme itnenhe ileke nthakenhe-arle-irreke altyerre ikwerenhe kele itne atere-arle-irrerlengge. ⁹ Abimelech imerte Abraham-eke anteme antangelhemele apetyetyeke:

"Araye unte-arle anwerneke mpwareke! Ayenge-arle ngkwenge akurne irretyakenhe-arle. Ngkarte anteme ahentye-aneme atyenge akurne mpwaretyeke tyerrtye atyinhe areye-arlke ngkwenge-ngentye ware.

¹⁰ Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreke ngkwenge anewe-akerte urrtyrremele?"

¹¹ Abraham angkirtnerlengge:

"Ayenge urrtyrreke ayenge-arle itirrekengge tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe apmere nhenhele, ayenge itirreke arrpenhele ayenge-arle atwerrirretyenheke anewe atyinhe inetyenhenge.

¹² Kele, arraty-arle akenhe. Re kwenhe arraty yaye atyinhe. Akngeye ilerne-kenhe anyente aneme, meye ilerne-kenhe akenhe arrpenhe-arle. ¹³ Ngkarte ayenge ileke apmere akngeye atyinhe-kenhe impemele alhetyeke unthemele, the renhe ileke, 'Unte

apeke atyenge arraty ahentye-aneme unte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilettyeke ayenge atyeye ngkwinhe-arle."

¹⁴ Abimelech-ele anteme Abraham yepe-yepe areye antheke, pweleke-arlke, urreye uthene marle uthene urrkapentye akngerre areye-arlke. Re Sarah yernirtneke ikwere-werne. ¹⁵ Abimelech-ele Abraham ileke re apmere arerle-anetyeke apmere nthenhele-arle re anetyeke ahentye-aneme. ¹⁶ Re anteme Sarah-eke alakenhe angkeke, "The atyeye ngkwinhe antheke ngkweltye silver 1000-pele anthurre tyerrtye areyeke imernemele unte-arle akurne-irretyakenhe-arle."

¹⁷ Kele Ngkarte ayakeke anewe Abimelech-kenhe-arlke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke ampe atnyeneme-ketye Abimelech-elarle Sarah inekenge, anewe Abraham-kenhe. Kele Abraham-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke Abimelech mwerre-ilettyeke itne anteme ampe anteme atnyenewarrettyeke.

Sarah-ele ampe urreye akweke atnyeneme

21 YAHWEH-arle mwerre-arle aneke Sarah-eke rarle angkentye ikwerenhe atnyeneke-arle. Rarle mpwareke Rarle angkeke-arteke akwete-arle. ² Kele Abraham ampwe anthurre anteye nhenge aneke, Sarah-ele ampe urreye atnyeneke YAHWEH-elarle ileke-arteke. ³ Abraham-ele alere ikwerenhe Isaac arritnye antheke, nhenge arritnye re ileme "rarle atherreme-arteke." ⁴ Week anyentenge urreye akweke nhenge inteke-arle-ipperre, Abraham-ele akweke renhe artwe-ileke angkentye itnekenhenge ularre, YAHWEH-elarle ileke-arteke.

⁵ Abraham akenhe year 100 apele-arle aneke Isaac-arle intekenge, ⁶ Sarah imerte angkemele, "Ngkarte ayenge atherrettyeke mpwareke. Kele tyerrtye areyele alakenhe-akerte awemele itne atyenge atherrettyenhe." ⁷ Kele imerte re angkemele, "Angwenhele apeke-ame itelaremere tharle Abraham-eke ampe atnyentyenhe. Kele the akenhe ampe antheke-arle artwe ampwe apeke ikwere."

⁸ Kele Isaac akngerre anteme irreke mikwekengge werlatye impelhemele anteme, arlke ikwerele anteme Abraham-ele merne akngerre iteke itne apurtele anteme arlkwetyeke.

Abraham-ele Hagar uthene Ishmael uthene yerneme

⁹ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle akangkemele merne arlkwetyamenge apurtele, Sarah-ele areke ampe Hagar-kenhe Ishmael, Isaac-enge arrkene-irrerlengge. Re imerte Abraham-eke angkeke, "Unte kwenhe arelhe urrkapentye akngerre Egypt-arenye ampe urreye yanhe-kenhe uthene aywepetyeke! Ayenge ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe arne ngkwinhe areye inetyeke, ayenge Isaac-eke ahentye-aneme arne ngkwinhe arye inetyeke."

¹¹ Abraham-ele nhenhe awemele re akngerre itirreke Ishmael-eke. ¹² Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe Abraham-eke angkerlengge, "Abraham, itirretyale urrkapentye

akngerre arelhe ngkwinheke urreye akweke yanheke-arlke. Kele mpwaraye iwenhe apeke renhe Sarah-ele ngenhe ileke, Isaac-enge-arle tyerrtye atningke irreyenhenge tharle ngenhe alhileke-arteke. ¹³ Kele, urrkapentye akngerre yanheke ampe urreye-arle ngkwenge alere-arlke-arle, kele the ikwere akwerrke areye akngerre atningke anthurre ileme.”

¹⁴ Ingwe-athnele arrpenhele Abraham-ele Hagar antheke yakwethe kwatye-akerte, merne-arlke, re ikwere-arleke pwerlepeke utyernemele. Re anteme renhe urreye ikwerenhe-akerte yerneke.

Ratherre apmere ahurratyale untherle-anerretyeke apmere Beersheba itwele. ¹⁵ Yanhe-ngentye ratherre kwatyeke arrangkwe irreke, Hagar-ele anteme ikwere ampe ulyeke arrerneke. Re itirreke akweke rarle akwele ilwetyenheke arne artnartenge ikwere merne-arlke kwatye-arle arrangkwege akwele. ¹⁶ Kele re aneke arntwarre anthurre, rarle ahentye-anetyakenhe akweke renhe ilwerlunge aretyeke. Re imerte ntyante artnemele irrare anthurre anekenge.

¹⁷ Nhenge Ngkartele urreye akweke renhe artnerlunge aweke, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe Hagar-eke arlkeke alkere akertne-ngentye imerte angkemele, “Hagar, iwenheke-ame unte arnterre itirreme? Atere-irretyalaye. The kwenhe aweke ampe urreye ngkwinhe artnerlunge. ¹⁸ Renhe akemelhe-ilaye iltye arntwirrkemele, The kwenhe renhe akngerreke-artweye iletynhenge.” ¹⁹ Kele Ngkartele anteme ikwere kwatye iperte imereneke itwele-arle aneme. Re anteme alheke kwatye iperte ikwere-werne yakwetheke kwatye akngerre theleke, imerte ampe urreye ikwerenhe anthemele antywetyeke.

²⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre anthurre Ishmael-eke aneke renhe mwerrantye-arlke arntarnte-aremele re amangkerlunge anteme. Rarle amangkemele artwe akweke re ilyernpenye anthurre anteme kere atwetyeke. Re anetyarte apmere ahurratyale Paran arritnyele, mikwele-arle anteme arelhe awenke ikwere ineke Egypt-nge re anewe aketyeke.

Abraham yewe angkerreme Gerar-arenyeke akngerrepatenge

²² Abraham-arle apmere antekerrele akwete aneke apmere Canaan-ele, Abimelech uthene akngerrepate thultye ikwerenhe areye-kenhe Phicol apetyeke Abraham-werne imerte angkemele, “Ngkarte-arle ngkwengenge akwetethe aneme ngenhe arntarnte-aremele unte-arle mwantyele-arlke mwerrantye-arlke mpwarerle-anetyeke. ²³ Kele ayenge ngkwenge ahentye-aneme atyenge uternelhetyeke unte-arle atyenge akwetethe mwerre anetyeke atyenge-artweye areyekerarlke, ayenge-arle ngkwenge mwerre anetyarte-arteke apmere nhenhele ipenye-arteke.” ²⁴ Kele yanhenge, Abraham ikwere uternelheke re itneke mwerre anerle-anetyeke.

²⁵ Abraham ahele angketyame Abimelech-eke, urrkapentye akngerre Abimelech-kenhe areye ahele-irrerlunge itnenhe ayakeke kwatye ngentye-werne

apetyeme-ketye, Abraham-elarle tnyekenge. Re Abimelech-eke angkeke, “Urrkapentye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele anwerne kwatye ngentye anyente apetyewarreme-ketye ayakeke.”

²⁶ Kenhe Abimelech akenhe alakenhe angkirtnerlunge, “The kwenhe nhenhe lyete-ante aweme, iwenhenge-ame unte arrekwele angketyakenhe? Tharle itelaretyakenhe angwenhele-arle alakenhe mpwareke.”

²⁷ Abraham-ele Abimelech antheke yepe-yepe uthene pweleke-arlke, kele ratherre ipeltye-ilerreme ahele-irreke-arle iperre, apurte anteme-irreke.

²⁸ Abraham-ele yepe-yepe marle arrpenhe areye akngakeke yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye-ngentye, ²⁹ Kenhe Abimelech-ele apayuthneke, “Iwenhenge-ame unte yepe-yepe yanhe areye akalkelhe-ileke?”

³⁰ Abraham-ele renhe ileke, “Ayenge ngkwenge ahentye-aneme yepe-yepe seven-pele nhenhe areye akngetyeke imernetyeke, unte-arle yewe angkekenge tharle kwatye ngentye nhenhe tnyeke.” ³¹ Ratherre anteme apmere renhe Beersheba arritnye antheke anteme, ratherre-arle apurte irremele yewe angkerrekenge ipeltye-ilerreke.

³² Kele ratherre-arle ipeltye-ilerreke-arle iperre, Abimelech uthene Phicol nhenge akngerrepate rarle thultye areyeken uthene alperreke apmere Philistia-arenye areye-werne. ³³ Abraham-ele arne irrkepe-arteke ngkerneke apmere Beersheba-le imerte Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke Ngkarte nhenge akwete-arle anerle-aneme, re renhe arritnye ileme YAHWEH. ³⁴ Kele Abraham apmere ikwerele anetyarte arule anthurreke-atwetye apmere Philistia-arenye areye-kenhele.

YAHWEH-ele Abraham arrkernemele ileme Isaac atwetyeke

22 Year arrpe-anenhe ipenhe, kele Isaac apmerrke anteme irrerlunge, Ngkarte ahentye-anemele aretyeke Abraham apeke-arle ikwere akangkwe-irrenetye anemeke, ikwere angkeke, “Abraham-aye!”

Abraham angkirtneke, “Wertaye?”

² YAHWEH angkeke, “Isaac inetyeke alhaye, alere ngkwinhe anyente-awerne, unte-arle ikwere-ante ahentye anthurre aneme! Renhe akngaye apmere Moriah arritnye-werne, the ngkwenge apwerte antherrtye akngerre imernetyenhe. Unte yanhe ikwere irremele, Ayenge ngkwenge ahentye-aneme alere ngkwinhe atwetyeke imerte urele itemele apwerte aharleke-arleke. Atyenge nhenhe mpwaraye.” ³ Kele Abraham ingwe-athnele akeme-irreke ure atwetyeke. Re saddle arrerneke tangkeye-ke-arleke imerte arnpenhemele Isaac-akerte urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe atherre-arlke-akerte apmere Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke ikwere-werne.

⁴ Arlke urrpetye-iperre Abraham-ele areke arlunge anthurre apmere renhe. ⁵ Re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe atherre ileke, “Nhenhele anerle-anerraye tangkeye-akerte, atyenge alere ilerne-arle alherre-

menge Ngkarteke utyernemele tnaketyeke. Urreke ilerne apetye-alperretyenhenge."

⁶ Kele Abraham-ele ure utyerneke Isaac untyeke-arleke, re akenhe ure aperrke uthene nayepe uthene-arle atnyeneke. Kele ratherre alherremele, ⁷ Isaac anteme angkeke, "Akngeye-aye, ilerne atnyeneme ure aperrke uthene ure arletye uthene atnyeneme ure itetyeke, kenhe nthenhe-arle akenhe yepe-yepe atwetyeke urele itemele apwerte aharleke-arleke itetyeke?"

Abraham angkirtneke, "Ngkarteke-arle arntarntaremele yepe-yepe akwerrke ilernenhe antheme."

Kele ratherre apurte alherreke anteme. ⁹ Kele apmere ikwere ratherre arrnelheke Ngkarteke-arle ileke ikwerele, Abraham-ele apwerte areye apurtelheileme, ure akertneke-arleke arrernemele. Yanhe-ngentyele, re ikwere alere arntwirrkemele, ayernemele renhe atheneke ure akertneke-arleke. ¹⁰ Re anteme nayepe ineke, imerte akertne-ilemele ikwere alere atanthetyeke. ¹¹ Kele alkere-arenye YAHWEH-kenhe arleke alkere akertne-ngentyele, "Abraham! Abraham!"

Re angkirtneke, "Kweye!"

¹² Kele utnenge alkere-arenye ikwere angkeke, "Urr-eye yanhe atwetyalaye, renhe atwetyale anetyeke! Kele lyete the arraye itelareme unte Ngkarteke akangkwe-irreme, unte kwenhe ngkwenge alere anyente renhe impene atwetyeke aneke."

¹³ Kele utnenge alkere-arenye rarle angkeke-arteke, Abraham-ele atnyenemele imerte yepe-yepe urreye aremele rulye-rulye ikwerenhenge-arle mwernelheke arne alarteke-arleke. Re alheke imerte yepe-yepe renhe inemele imerte atwemele ikwere alere impemele.

¹⁴ Abraham-ele anteme apmere renhe arritnye antheke, "YAHWEH-ele ilernenhe antheme iwenhe apeke ikwere ilerne ahentye-aneme." Lyete-arleke anteme tyerrtye areye angkeme, "Apwerte YAHWEH-kenhe anwerne antheme."

¹⁵ Kele alkere-arenye YAHWEH-kenhe arlekeke awethe anteme alkere akertne-ngentyele: ¹⁶ "YAHWEH-ele ngkwenge nhenhe alhilentye impene mwerre ngenhe mpwaretyeke unte-arle ngkwenge alere anyente-awerne akwenpele anthetyeke anekenge: ¹⁷ "Tharle ngenhe arne mwerre atningke antherle-anetyenhe. Ayenge ngkwenge mwerre anthurre anerle-anetyenhe artweyehenge areye atningke anthurre anthemele, kele yanhenge anteme unte akngerreke-artweye aneme kwerralye alkere anemenge-arleke irntwarre, yerre areye-arteke anemenge irntwarre anthurre. Itne atwerretyenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyenge, itne apmere itnekenhe-arleke inemele arrpenhe areye anepanetyarte. ¹⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele ayenge apayuthnetyenhe itneke arne mwerre areye mpwaretyeke, the ngkwinke-artweye areye mwerre mpwareke-arteke. The nhenhe itneke mpwaretyeke, unte-arle atyenge akangkwe-irrerlenghe."

¹⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Abraham alpeke urrkapentye akngerre nhenge atherre-werne itne-arle apurte

apetyeke, itne apurte anteme alperlte-iweke apmere Abraham-kenhe-werne Beersheba-le.

Ampe Nahor-arenye areye-akerte

²⁰ Kake Abraham-kenhe Nahor-ele anewe-akeke Milcah, urreke ikwerenge-ntyete tyerrtye anyentele Abraham-eke ileke Milcah-elarle ampe urreye areye atnyeneke. Ratherre urreye eight-pele anthurre atnyeneke. Uz-arle arrekwenyete: Buz anteme, kele Kemuel anteme Aram-eke-artweye-arle irreke: kele ikwere-atherre alere five-pele arrpenhe areye aneke: Chesed, Hazo, Pildash, Jidlaph, Bethuel-arleke rarle Rebekah-kenhe akngeye irreke. ²⁴ Kenhe Nahor-ele anewe arrpenhe re akenhe alere four-pele atnyeneke: Tebah, Gaham, Tahash uthene Maacah uthene.

Ayeye Sarah rarle ilweme-akerte

23 Nhenge Sarah-arle year 127-pele irrekenge, re ilweke apmere Kiriath-Arba arritnyenge apmere Canaan-ele. Apmere re arritnye arrpenhe Hebron. Abraham irrpeneke ilthe kwene-werne imerte Sarah anewe ikwerenheke tnyante artnemele ilwekenge-arle. Re atyalangke ikwerenhe itwele aneke irrare anthurre.

³ Kele Abraham artneke-arle iperre, re alheke atyalangke rarle intetyame-ngentyele akngerrepate areye tyerrtye Hittite areye-werne apmere anyente ikwerenge-ante. Itne apmere arriwele anerrirretyame nthenhele-arle itne-arle akwetethe angkerremele anepaneme ikwerele. Abraham alhemele itneke angkeke, ⁴ "Apmere nhenhe kwenhe arrekanttherrenhe kenhe ayenge akenhe ipenye-arle. The arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke apmere akweke ware ayenge maneke anthetyeke the anewe atyinhe iperteke arteyete."

⁵ Hittite areye itne Abraham-eke angkirtnerlenghe alakenhe, ⁶ "Artwe ampwaye, unte kwenhe akngerrepate anthurre anwerneke aneme. Anwerne-arrpele apmere atnyeneme anwerneke-artweye areye-kenhe. Unte apeke anwernenhe apayuthneme, arrangkwele ngenhe ayakeme anewe ngkwinke ahelhe irrare anwerne-kenhele artemenge. Mwerrantye ngenhe antheme unte ngkwenge anewe artetyeke."

⁷ Itnenhe aweke-arle iperre Abraham amperele-arlenghe tneke imerte Hittite areyete tyernemele, ⁸ "Arrantherre apeke atyenge ahentye anthurre anemele the apeke atyenge anewe artetyeke apmere arrekanttherrenge, kele Ephron-eke angkaye atyenge-ngentyele. Rarle alere Zohar-kenhe. ⁹ Kenhe Ephron re akenhe apmereke-artweye inteye akwekeke Machpelah arritnye. Re apeke atyenge mwerre apeke angkemele inteye renhe atnyenetyeke, kele the renhe mane-arle antheme. Arrantherre mwantyele arelhewarraye the renhe mane antherlenghe kele arrantherre itelaretyeke inteye yanhe kele atyinhe anteme. Kele the anewe atyinhe ikwereke artetyehenge."

¹⁰ Artwe nhenge Ephron, re anetyame Hittite akngerrepate areye-akerte gate arriwele. Re Abraham angk-

erlengwe aweke, re angkeke, ¹¹ "Artwe ampwaye, ayenge awaye kele tyerrtye ingkirrekele awetyeke ayenge ngkwenge angkerlengwe. The ngenhe ahelhe-arlke inteye akweke-arlke anthetyenhe. The ngenhe anthetyenhe unte ngkwenge anewe ngkwinhwe iperteke artetyeke."

¹² Abraham re awethe amperele-arlengwe tneke Hittite akngerrepate itnekenge arrekwelele. ¹³ Re Ephron-eke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, ayenge awaye. Tharle apmere yanhe inetyeke arrangkwe-arlke mane anthetyakenhe-arlke. Me, mane nhenhe inaye unte-arlke apmereke-artweye! The anewe atyinhe iperteke artetyeke ahentye-aneme."

¹⁴ Kele Ephron Abraham-eke angkeke, ¹⁵ "Artwe ampwaye, ayenge ngkwenge ahele angkerretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe! Unte apeke ayenge apwerte mane 400-pele anthetyeke, kele the ngenhe apmere anthetyehenge unte anewe ngkwinhwe artetyeke yanheke."

¹⁶ Kele, Abraham yewe angkeke Ephron-eke, re renhe apwerte mane antyapere antheke. Hittite akngerrepate areye itne renhe areke alakenhe mpwarerlengwe. Re itnenhe ularele anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. ¹⁷ Arratyke kwenhe, Hittite akngerrepate areye-arlke gate arriwele anetyame, itne Abraham aretyame Ephron mane antherlengwe. Abraham-ele Ephron mane antheke iperre, Ephron-ele apmere akweke renhe sell-eme-ileke ikwere apmere Machpelah renhe. Machpelah aneke ikngerrele apmere arpenhe Mamre arritnyenge. Kele, Abraham-arlke apmereke-artweye aneke inteyeke-arlke arne areyeke-arlke yanhe-arlke tnekeke. ¹⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Abraham-ele apmere renhe imperle-alheke anewe ikwerenhe iperteke artetyeke apmere Machpelah ikwerele apmere arpenhe Mamre itweke. Apmere yanhe Mamre, apmere akngerre Canaan-ele aneke. Ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areyele apmere renhe Hebron anteme arritnye antheke. ²⁰ Tyerrtye ingkirreke kele akaltye anteme aneke inteye apmere ikwerele Abraham-kenhe anteme aneme.

Ngkartele imerneme urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenheke nthenheke anewe Isaac-eke inetyeke

24 Abraham kele artwe ampwe anthurre anteme aneke. Kenhe YAHWEH-ele renhe arne atningke anthurre antheke renhe akwetethe arntarnte-arlke-aretyarte. ² Arlte anyentele, Abraham antangelheke urrkapentye akngerre atyperre ikwerenheke imerte angkemele, "YAHWEH-nge arrekwele atyenge uternelhaye. ³ Rarle nhenge alkere uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhe utheneke akngerrepate, atyenge uternelhaye unte-arlke anewe akngaketyakenhe atyenge alereke Isaac tyerrtye nhenhe Canaan-arenye areye-ngentyele. ⁴ Kele anteme, apmere-werne alpaye nthenhele-arlke ayenge inteke-arlke, anewe ikwere aretyeke atyenge-artweye areyenge."

⁵ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre re akenhe apayuthnerlengwe, "Kele arelhe awenke the akngakeme, re

apeke apale angkerlengwe-artaye apmere ikwerenhe impetyakenhe atyengenge apetyetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anteme ayenge irretyenhe? Kele the Isaac yerneye re-arrpe aneweke aretyeke?"

⁶ Abraham angkirtnerlengwe, "Arrangkwe! Renhe akngirtnetyale nhakwe-werne, nthakenhe apeke irremele. ⁷ YAHWEH kwenhe arne arrpe-anenheke akngerrepate aneme alkere akertnele ayenge kwenhe re tyerrelheke apmere ayenge-arlke inteke-ngentyele nhenhe-werne akngetyemele atyenge ilemele rarle atyenge-artweyeke apmere nhenhe antheme akwete-ante. Alakenhe renhe-arlke the Isaac yernirtnetye-kwenye apmere yanhe-werne ayenge-arlke apetyeke. Unte alpemele aneweke aretyeke atyenge alereke, YAHWEH-ele utnenge alkere-arenye yerneme arrekwele ngkwenge imernetyeke unte atyenge alere anewe inetyehenge. ⁸ Unte apmere ikwere irremele unte arelhe renhe aretye-alhetyenhe. Kele arelhe re apeke ayene-irrerlengwe, kele unte angkentye nhenhe atnyenetyeke arrangkwe anteme-arlke. Kele alere atyinhe akwete akngirtnetyale nhakwe-werne." ⁹ Kele urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-eke uternelheke rarle arratyke mpwaretyenhe rarle ilekenge.

¹⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyale anteme, urrkapentye akngerre re kamule ten-pele inemele ikwerenge akngetyeke alethe alhemele. Re arne mwerre akngerre atningke inemele apurtelhe-ilemele akngkeke, arne nhenge areye Abraham-kenhe, arne gold uthene silver uthenenge-arlke mpwareke, mantere mwerre akngerre areye-arlke, arne nhenhe itnenhe re kwentye-kwentye-ilemele kamule areyeke-arleke utyerneke. Kele re arnpenheke urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe arnpenhe areye-akerte-arlke itne apurte alethe alherlthe-ikeke apmere ayerrere Syria-werne, kake Abraham-kenhe Nahor-arlke aneke-werne.

¹¹ Kele re apmere ikwere itweke anteme irreke nthenhele-arlke Nahor aneke ikwere-werne re ngkernelhemele kamule areye ltyerretyekenne kwatyenge apmere akweke itepele. Kele angwerrele anthurre anteme, arelhe awenke urrpetye apetyeke apmere angathenge-ntyale kwatyenge itne akwetethe inepineme ikwere-werne. ¹² Nhenge urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhele areke arelhe awenke itne apetyerlengwe kwatyenge-werne-atheke re Ngkarteke angkeke apayuthnemele alakenhe:

"YAHWEH, unte kwenhe Ngkarte akngerrepate atyinhe Abraham-kenhe, Ngkarte nhenge rarle utyernemele tnakerlengwe. The ngenhe apayuthneme unte ikwere mwerre anetyeke angkentye ngkwinhwe atnyenemele ayenge ipmentye Isaac aneweke aretyeke lyete. ¹³ Arelhe awenke itne lyete ware apetyetyenhe kwatyenge nhenhe-werne itne kwatyenge inetyeke. ¹⁴ Itne nhenheke-irremele the marle anyente apayuthnetyenhe atyenge kwatyenge inetyeke. Kele re apeke kwatyenge inemele atyenge anthemele the antywetyeke re atyenge akangkentye-arlke ilelheme anteme kele kamule areye-arlke kwatyenge anthemele, kele the itelareme renhe-arlke unte ineke Isaac-eke anewe ane-

tyeke. Kele alakenhe-arle the itelaretyenhe unte-arle akngerrepate atyinheke alhilentye ngkwinhe atnyeneke."

¹⁵ Nhenge rarle YAHWEH-eke akwete angketya-menge, marle mwerre akngerre arlwekere-arenye apetyeke kwatye ikwere-werne kwatye-kenhe untyele akngemele, Rebekah arritnye aneke. Marle nhenhe artwenge arrekwele intetyakenhe. Re ampe Bethuel-kenhe, alere kake Abraham-kenhe Nahor-kenhe anewikwe Milcah uthene-kenhe. Nhenge Rebekah apetyemele urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-enge anpere alheke, imerte kwatye ngentye-werne alhemele. Re kwene irremele tyampite ikwerenheke kwatye theleke anteme. Kele re kwatye thelemele tyampite ikwere, akertne-ilemele untyeke arrernemele untyeme-irremele alheke. Kele re alpemele. ¹⁷ Urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe unteke marle ikwere-werne imerte angkemele, "Kwatye akweke ayenge anthaye."

¹⁸ Kele re tyerneke, "Ayenge-arle akangkemele-arle ngenhe kwatye anthetyeke." Re tyampite iparrpele untyenge-ntyete atnarnpelhe-ilemele renhe iltyele arntwirrkeke rarle antywetyenhenge. ¹⁹ Kele rarle antywerlenghe ipenhe, arelhe re angkeke, "Urreke, the kwatye inetyeke alheme kamule ngkwinhe areyele kwatye antywemele alyure anetyeke." Kele re iparrpe alheke kwatye inetyeke thelemele tyampite-ngentyele urtne akwekeke-arleke kamule areye antywenheke. Re akwete-akwete kwatye inemele akngernetyeke kamule areyele awethe antywetyeke. ²¹ Rarle kwatye inetya-menge urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe angketyakenhe aneke, kele re areke ingkirreke Rebekah-ele mpwarerlenghe, rarle ahentye-anekege itelaretyeke marle nhenhe apeke-arle YAHWEH-ele akngakeke.

²² Kele kamule areyele kwatye antyweke-arle ipenhe, urrkapentye re alheke yakwethe ineke kamule-ngentyele, gold iltye-kenhe mwerre akngerre, gold amulte-kenhe akngerre atherre-arlike. Re akngemele Rebekah antheke. Re iltye-kenhe antheke alhe ikwerenheke gold amulte-kenhe-arle. ²³ Re imerte renhe apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye angwenhe-ame akngeye ngkwinhe. Re-ame apmere atnyeneme anwerne lyete ingwele intetyeke?"

²⁴ Re angkirtnerlenghe, "Akngeye atyinhe-arle Bethuel-arle, Nahor uthene Milcah utheneke alere. ²⁵ Anwerne-arle apmere atnyeneme-arle unte-arlike urrkapentye ngkwinhe areye-arlike intetyeke, anwerne atherrke-arlike atningke atnyeneme kamule areyeke-arlike."

²⁶ Kele urrkapentye akngerre re akaperte kwene-irremele YAHWEH-eke angkeke, ²⁷ "YAHWEH, Ngkarte akngerrepate atyinhe Abraham-kenhe-aye, ayenge akangkeme anthurre unte-arle ayenge ikwere-artweye areye-werne akngetyekenge alhilentye ngkwinhe aratye atnyenemele."

²⁸ Urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe uthene Rebekah uthene-arle angkerreke iperre, Rebekah apmere-werne unteke ikwere-artweye areyeke ilettyeke ingkirreke nthakenhe-arle irrerlenghe. ²⁹ Re apmereke

irreke re ikwere-artweye areyeke ileke ingkirreke nthakenhe-arle irreke. Nhenge rarle kake ikwerenhe Laban-ele awetyame re imerte awemele nthakenhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe-arle angkeke, re imerte aremele iltye-kenhe alhe-larlenghe, amulte-kenheke irrerlenghe. Yanhenge rarle angkeke ipenhe, Laban re unteke apmerenge arratemele urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe renhe arneke-arnare-irretyeke, re alhemele urrkapentye akngerre renhe aretye-alheke kwatye iterele kamule ikwerenhe areye-akerte urrkapentye akngerre arpenhe areye-arlike. ³¹ Laban re anyente-irretyeke alheke ikwere angkeke, "Tharle itelareme-arle YAHWEH-elarle ngenhe mwantyele akngetyeke nhenhe-werne. Atyengenge apmere-werne apetyaye. Ahelhe akethele akwete anetyale. The arrekantherre apmere atnyenemele warle anwerne-kenhele, kamule arrekantherrenhe areyeke-arlike ltyerrettyeke merne atherrke-arlike arlkwetyeke."

³² Kele urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe kwatye ngentye imperle-alheke Laban-akerte apmere-werne alhemele. Ratherre arratetye-alheke apmere Laban-kenheke, urrkapentye akngerre Laban-kenhele kamule-ngentyele arne areye atnarnpelhe-ileke imerte itnenhe merne atherrke anthemele arlkwetyeke. Kamule itne arlkwerlenghe kele urrkapentye itne kwatye apmere kwene-werne akngkeke, urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe areye ingke alhewelhetyeke. ³³ Ingke-arle itne alhewelheke iperre, urrkapentye akngerre Laban-kenhele merne itneke akngetyeke arlkwetyeke. Kele urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe angkerlenghe Laban-eke, "Urreke the arlkwetyenhenge, the arrekantherre ilettyeke iwenhenge ayenge apetyeke."

Laban akenhe angkirtnerlenghe "Kele ilaye, iwenhenge unte apetyeke."

³⁴ Kele urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhele renhe alakenhe ileke: "Ayenge-arle urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe. ³⁵ YAHWEH kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneke akngerrepate atyinheke imerte re akngerre anthurre irrerlenghe. Re renhe yepe-yepe atningke antheke, nanikute areye-arlike, pweleke, kamule areye-arlike, tangkeye areye-arlike, silver akngerre uthene gold akngerre uthene, urrkapentye akngerre atningke-arlike. Re kwenhe mwerre anthurre arne rarle mpwareme areyeke YAHWEH-elarle renhe arntarnte-arlerlenghe-arle akwetethe. ³⁶ Kenhe Sarah akenhe, akngerrepate atyinheke anewe, re kwenhe ampe atnyenetyakenhe ampwe anthurre irremele-ante. Kele re arelhe ampwe-irremele urreye akweke atnyeneke, akngerrepate atyinhele akenhe ikwere alere arne atningke antheke. ³⁷ Ayenge akngerrepate atyenge alhilelhomele the akwele iwenhe apeke mpwaretyeke re ayenge ilerlenghe. Re anteme atyenge ileke, 'Ayenge ahentye-aneme unte alhetyeke anewe inetyeke atyenge alereke Isaac-eke. Apmere nhenhele anetyale anewe akngaketyeke arelhe apmere nhenhe-arenye areyenge, apmere Canaan-arle aneme nthenhele-arle anwerne lyete anepaneme kwenhe. ³⁸ Kele alpaye, ap-

mere nhenge-werne atyinheke-artweye areye-arle anerlthe-aneme, anewe inetyeke alere atyinheke atyenge-artweye areyenge.'

³⁹ "Kele the akngerrepate atyinhe apayuthneke, 'The arelthe awenke renhe aremele ngkwenge alereke, nthakenhe-ame ayenge irretenhe re apeke mwernte-irrerlenghe, atyengenge apetyalptyakenhe?'

⁴⁰ "Akngerrepate atyinhe akenhe angkerlenghe, 'The kwenhe akwetethe YAHWEH awenhe-awenhe ikwere akangkwe-irremele, the itelareme re utnenge alkere-arenye yernetyenhe unte-arle unthemele aretyeke atyenge-artweye areye itweke. ⁴¹ Kele unte renhe areke-arle ipenhe itne ikwere ayakemele unte renhe akngetye-alperlenghe, kele unte alhilentye atyinhenge impentye anetyeke.'

⁴² "Rarle atyenge alakenhe ileke ipenhe the apmere impemele alheke anwerne-arle anetyarte imerte kwatye ngentye nhenge-werne apetyemele. Ayenge-arle nhenge arrekwele apetyetyenhe, ayenge nterte-arle irreke tneke YAHWEH-eke apayuthnemele, 'YAHWEH, akngerrepate atyinhe Ngkarte Abraham-kenhe-aye, the ngenhe apayuthneme atyenge imernetyenhe nthakenhe the anewe aretyenhe ikwerenhe alerik-weke, ⁴³ nhenge ayenge kwatyele anekenge.' The YAHWEH apayuthneke atyenge imernemele tharle itelaretyeke. Ayenge ikwere angkemele, 'Kele arelthe awenke apetyemele apmere itwenge-ntyete kwatye inetyeke ngentyenge-ntyete, the renhe apayuthnetyenhe kwatye inetyeke imerte ayenge akweke anthemele antywetyeke. ⁴⁴ Re apeke ayenge kwatye anthemele imerte re angkemele kamule atyinhe areye kwatye anthetyeke-arlike, kele the itelareme marle wenke nhenhe re athewe unte-arle ineke-arle alere akngerrepate atyinhe-kenhele anewe aketyenhenge.'

⁴⁵ "Urreke-arle ayenge YAHWEH-eke angkeke ipenhe, Rebekah apetyerlenghe kwatye-kenhe untyete akngernerle-apemele. Re ngentye-werne apetyemele kwatye ineke yakwethe ikwerele theleke. Yanhenge re yakwetheke-arle theleke ipenhe re untyeke-arlike utyerneke the renhe kwatye antywetyeke apayuthneke. ⁴⁶ Re iparrpele yakwethe untyenge atnarnpelhe-ileke atyenge angkemele, 'Nhenhe kwatye antywetyeke. Unte-arle antyweke iperre the kamule ngkwinhre areyewe kwatye inetyenhenge.' Kele the kwatye renhe antyweke, yanhe-ngentyete re kamule areye anteme kwatye antheke. ⁴⁷ Kele kamule areyele kwatye antyweke iperre the renhe apayuthneke angwenhe-ame ikwerenhe akngeye, kele re angkirtnerlenghe, 'Akngeye atyinhe-arle Bethuel-arle Nahor uthene Milcah utheneke alere.' Nhenhe awemele-arteke ayenge alheke ikwere iltye-kenhe gold-akerte ineke alhe-ke imerte arrernemele, re imerte amulte-kenhe areye-arlike iltye akantyeke-arlike arrernemele. ⁴⁸ Kele ayenge akaperte kwene-irremele ahelheke amperele-arlenghe tnelele YAHWEH utyernemele tnakeke, Ngkarte akngerrepate atyinhe Abraham-kenhe. Ayenge akangkeke arnterre ayenge-arle YAHWEH-ele akngetyeke akngerrepate atyenge-artweye areye-

werne, the itnenhe ampe marle itne-kenheke apayuthnetyenhenge ikwere-artweye areye marle re anewe anetyeke alere akngerrepate atyinhe-kenheke.

⁴⁹ Ayenge anteme iletyeke ahentye-aneme unte apeke arraty-arraty apeke mpwaretyeke akngerrepate atyinheke. Unte-ame ikwere mwerre anemele renhe Rebekah antheme ithwenge apeke, the apeke marle awenke arrpenheke unthemele aretyeke?"

⁵⁰ Kenhe Laban uthene Bethuel uthene angkirtneke, "Kele anwerne itelareme YAHWEH-elarle nhenhe mpwareke, kele anwerne mpwaretyeke YAHWEH-arle ileke-arteke. ⁵¹ Anwerne nhenheke akangkeme anthurre. Kele anteme apmere nhenhe impemele akngerrepate ngkwinhre Abraham-werne alpaye Rebekah-arlike akngemele re alere akngerrepate ngkwinhre-kenhe anewe aketyenhenge, YAHWEH-elarle ileke-arteke." ⁵² Urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe akangkemele akaperte kwene-irreke YAHWEH-eke angkemele. ⁵³ Kele itne-arle angkerreke ipenhe urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe alheke arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye inetyeke imerte Rebekah anthemele, mantere nhenge, arne arrpenhe areye silver uthene gold uthenenge-arle mpwareke. Re arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye antheke kake ikwerenhe meye ikwerenhe-arlike.

⁵⁴ Urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe uthene artwe areye ikwerele-arlenghe uthenele merne uthene kere uthene arlkweke kwatye antywemele-arlike, imerte anemele inteke yanhe ikwerele. Ingwe-athnele anteme itne akeme-irremele, urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe Rebekah-eke-artweye areyewe angkeke, "Ayenge apeke alpetyeke Rebekah-akerte akngerrepate atyinhe-werne lyete-anteye?"

⁵⁵ Kele Laban uthene mikwe uthene ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Rebekah anwerneke impemele arlthe tenpele awethe anetyekaye, kele re ngkwengenge alpetyenhenge."

⁵⁶ Re akenhe angkerlenghe, "Ayenge awethe ayaketyalaye awethe anetyeke. YAHWEH-ele ayenge kele-arle arraty-ilekenghe anewe inetyeke alere akngerrepate atyinhe-kenheke. Kele anteme anwerne impeme lyete alpetyeke."

⁵⁷ Ratherre angkerle-anerrlerlenghe, "Mpe, Rebekah-eke-amparre apayuthnetyeke nthakenhe-arle re irretenhe." ⁵⁸ Alhemele itne renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame ahentye-aneme apmere nhenhe impemele alhetyeke artwe nhenenge lyete?"

Re angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, ayenge ikwerenge alhetyeke lyete."

⁵⁹ Kele itne yewe angkerreke Rebekah arelthe ampwe-arlike iparrpe alhetyeke urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe-akerte artwe areyenge-arlike. Arelhe ampwe nhenhe akenhe atyewe-arle aneke ikwere-artweye areyewe re akenhe Rebekah akwetethe-arle arntarnte-aretyarte ampe akwenge-ntyete re amangkelhe-ileke. ⁶⁰ Ingkirreke itne YAHWEH-eke angkeke Rebekah ikwere, "Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme ngenhe ampe atningke anthetyeke atyemeye-arlike Re ak-

wetethe anteme arntarnte-aretyenhe, tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele itnenhe uyarne atweme itne apetyerlengge atwetyeke.”⁶¹ Kele ikwerenheke-artweye areye-arle YAHWEH-eke angkeke ipenhe, Rebekah arelhe awenke arrpenhe areye-arlike arratyeke irreke apmere impemele alhetyeke. Itne akethe-werne alhemele kamule-ke antyerlthe-alheke urrkapentye akngerre areye-arlike kele alheke urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge.

⁶² Yanhenge akenhe Isaac apmere Beer-lahai-roi ngentyele apetyalpeleme, apmere Negev-ele anetyame. ⁶³ Ingwe anyentele re akethele unthetyame itirremele, re areke tyerrtye areye arlengenge apetyerlengge kamule-nge ikwere-werne atheke. Re arnpenheke itneke-werne-atheke. Nhenge Rebekah-ele renhe apetyerlengge areke; Re iparrpe ngkernemele kamule ikwerenge-ngentyele atnarnpemele, imerte urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhe apayuthnemele, “Angwenhe-ame artwe yanhe ularre apetyeme?”

Urrkapentye akngerre re akenhe angkerlengge “Re kwenhe akngerrepate atyinhe Isaac.” Kele Rebekah-ele mantere ineke re inngerre artelhetyeke, nhenge arelhe apmere yanhe-arenye areyele mpwaretyarte alhientye itnekenhele areketyenge.

⁶⁶ Kele Isaac itnekengge apurte-irremele, urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhele ileke ikwere nthakenhe-arle irreke-akerte.

⁶⁷ Ikwerenge anteme Isaac-ele Rebekah akngeke ilthe ikwerenhe, ikwere anewe anteme aneke re ikwere arnterre anthurre ahentye-aneke. Nhenge Isaac-arle irrare anthurre anetyarte meye ikwerenhe-arle aparlpe-ilekengge kele Rebekah anewe ikwerenhenge anteme, re akangkentye anteme awethe aneme.

Abraham-ele arelhe arrpenhe anewe akeme Keturah arritnye

25 Nhenge Sarah ilweke-arle iperre kele Abraham-ele arelhe arrpenhe Keturah arritnye anewe akeke,² ratherre ampe urreye six-pele atnyeneke: Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian, Ishbak uthene Shuah uthene. ³ Ikwerenge, alere anyente Abraham-kenhe Jokshan arritnye aneke re anewe akerte-irreke imerte urreye atherre atnyenemele Sheba uthene Dedan uthene. Kele Dedan amangkeke anteme, re anewe inemele ampe urreye urrpetye atnyeneke anteme: Asshurim, Letushim, Leummim-arlike. ⁴ Alere arrpenhe Abraham-kenhe, Midian re anewe inemele, urreye five-pele atnyeneke: Ephah, Ephraim, Hanoch, Abida uthene Eldaah uthene. Ampe nhenhe areye Keturah-kenhe aneke.

⁵ Nhenge Abraham-arle itethe akwete anekenge, re arne mwerre areye antheke Hagar uthene Keturah utheneke alere. Re imerte itnenhe yernemele apmere ikngerrele anetyeke rarle ahentye anetyakenhe itne Isaac uthene apurte anetyeke. Ikwere ipenhe anteme, Abraham-arle ilwekengge anteme, re arne ikwerenhe ingkirreke impeke, arne ingkirreke re atnyeneke Isaac-eke.

Abraham-arle ilweme-akerte

⁷ Abraham aneke artwe ampwe anthurre irretyeke re uyerremele year 175-pele anekenge. ⁹ Ikwere alerikwe atherre, Isaac uthene Ishmael uthenele renhe iperteke arteke apmere Hebron-enge ikngerreke Machpelah inteye ikwere. Apmere nhenhe Mamre-nge ikngerre aneke apmere Abraham-arle manele ineke Ephron, alere Zohar-kenhenge, artwe Hittite re aneke. Ikwere alere atherrele renhe iperteke arteke ikwere anewe Sarah itweke. ¹¹ Nhenge Abraham-arle ilwekengge, Isaac apmere Beer-lahai-roi ikwerele anetyarte. Ngkartele akwetethe arne mwerre mpwaretyarte Isaac-eke, re akngeye Abraham-eke mpwaretyarte-arteke.

Ayeye nhenhe alere 12-pele Ishmael-kenhe akerte

¹² Ayeye nhenhe Ishmael-eke-artweye-akerte. Ishmael re akenhe alere akngerrepate Abraham-kenhe-arle. Meye ikwerenhe Egypt-arenye aneke, Hagar arritnye. Hagar re akenhe urrkapentye akngerre Sarah-kenhe anewikwe Abraham-kenhe-arle anemeke.

¹³ Nhenhe-arle akenhe alere 12-pele itnekenhe arritnye: Arrekwelenye akenhe Nebaioth arritnye aneke. Ikwerenge anteme Kedar, kele Abdeel anteme, kele Mibsam anteme, Mishma, Dumah, Massa, Hadad, Tema, Jetur, Naphish, uthene Kedemah uthene. ¹⁶ Kele alerikwe itne amangkeke, itne akalke-irremele alheke apmere arrpe-anenhele anetyeke. Apmere arrpenhe areyele itne itne-kenheke-artweye areyeke akngerrepate aneke. Apmere 12-pele itnekengge arritnye rante-rante areye aneke alere 12-pele itnekenhe-arteke. ¹⁷ Kenhe Ishmael akenhe arruleke-atwetye aneke re uyerreke artwe ampwe anthurre irrekengge, year 137-pele aneke. ¹⁸ Alere 12-pele Ishmael-kenheke-artweyele, itne itne-arrpeke-artweye atnyeneke, itne anerrirretyarte mpwepele apmere atherrele, apmere ikwere-atherrenhe Havilah uthene Shur uthene arritnye. Apmere yanhe-arle anetyarte angathe aneke ikngerrele apmere Egypt-nge apmere Assyria-werne atheke. Ishmael-kenheke-artweye areye arlenggele anerrirretyarte ikwere atyeyikwe-kenheke-artweye areyetye itne-arle atwerrentye akngerrenge.

Ayeye nhenhe Isaac-akerte

¹⁹ Ayeye nhenhe Isaac-akerte, alere Abraham-kenhe-arle. Itelareme Abraham-arle alere Isaac arritnye atnyeneke.

²⁰ Nhenge Isaac-arle year 40-pele anekenge, re arelhe anewe akeke Rebekah arritnye, ampe Bethuel-kenhe. Re yaye aneke Laban-eke, ratherre apmere Paddan-Aram-arenye. ²¹ Kenhe Rebekah re akenhe ampe uyarne-arle atnyeneke alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Isaac-ele YAHWEH apayuthneke ratherre ampe atnyenetyeke. YAHWEH-ele aweke Isaac re angkerlengge. Yanhenge anteme, Rebekah atnerte-atnerte-irreke, rante-atherre-akerte. ²² Rebekah-ele ampe akweke

atherre awelheke atnerte kwenele akngelherlenge, re akenhe itirreke ratherre-arle atwerreke. Re-arrpe itirreke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame ayenge alakenhe awelheme?" Alakenhenge anteme, Rebekah akngerre itirremele angkeke YAHWEH-eke nthakenhe-arle irremeke.

²³ Kele YAHWEH-ele Rebekah tyerneke, "Ngkwenge ampe urreye atherre intemele imerte apurte amangkemele, arrekwelenye urrkapetyenhe ingkernenyeke. Ampe urreye ratherre ampe atningke atnyenetyenhe, itne-kenheke akwerrke areye akalke-akalke anetyenhe apurte anetyange. Ratherre atyewe anetyakenhe. Akwerrke ingkernenye-kenhe areye lterke anetyenhe, itne akenhe kake ikwerenhe areyenge lterreke ulkere. Alakenhe akwele unte awelheme urreye akweke ratherre angelhe-ilerrerenge."

²⁴ Ikwerenge-ntyete, kele angathe anteme irreke Rebekah-ele ampe akweke atherre atnyenetyeke. Akweke ratherre arratye aneke atherre atnerte kwenele. ²⁵ Nhenge akweke arrekwelenye intekenge; yenpe ikwerenhe athetheke aneke, re alte athetheke tyerrtye ikwerenheke-arleke atnyeneke alte antyame akngerre-arteke. Akngeye uthene meye uthenele Esau arritnye antheke. Arritnye nhenhe re angkeme "alte arlpentye akemele-arteke." ²⁶ Kele Esau-arle intekenge, kele kake akweke ikwerenhe anteme inteke. Ampe ingkernenye-arle intekenge, arrekwelenye ingkernenyele ingke atnware arntwirrkeke. Alakenhenge anteme anyikwe uthene meyikwe uthenele Jacob arritnye antheke. Arritnye nhenhe re angkeme "Ingke Atnware-arle Arntwirrkeme akemele-arteke." Nhenge Rebekah-arle ampe akweke nhenhe atherre atnyenekenge, Isaac akenhe year 60-pele-arle aneke.

²⁷ Nhenge ratherre amangkerle-anerremele, Esau akenhe irlkngeny anthurre-arle, re ahentye anetyarte ulyenye alhetyeke. Kenhe atyeyikwe Jacob akenhe apmerele anerle-anetyarte ware ilthe ikwere-artweye-kenhe itwele. ²⁸ Kenhe Isaac-ele akwetethe kere Esau-elarle akngetye-alpetyarte arlkwetyarte. Isaac arnterre Esau-ke ahentye-anetyarte ikwere-arle kere itemele akngetye-alpetyartenge. Kenhe Rebekah akenhe Jacob-ekarle arnterre ahentye-aneke Esau-ke kwenye.

Atyeyikwele ularele ileme kake akngerrepate ikwerenhe akngeye-kenhe mane-arlike arne ingkirrenyeke-arlike inetyeke

²⁹ Arlthe anyente ikwerele, Jacob-ele kere kwatye athetheke iteke tyampite akngerrele. Kenhe Esau re akenhe ulyenge ipenhe apetyalpeke, kereke angayakwe anthurre. ³⁰ Re Jacob-eke angkeke, "Aye, ayenge angayakwe anthurre-eyaye! Iparrpe ayenge anthaye the kere kwatye athetheke yanhe arlkwetyeke!" Alakenhe akwele arritnye arpenhe Esau-kenhe ineke "Edom," alakenhe ileme "Athetheke."

³¹ Jacob kake ikwerenheke angkeke, "Unte kake atyinhe. Ilerneke-artweye ilwerlenge, unte arne arpenenhe inetyenhe, unte anteme arntarnte-aretyenenge. The akenhe anetyeke arrangkwe-arle, arrangk-

we anthurre. Unte-ame ahentye-aneme ayenge anthetyeke arne ingkirreke akngeye-kenhe? Unte apeke ayenge ingkirreke anthemele, kele the ngenhe kere kwatye athetheke akweke-arle anthirtneme arlkwetyeke."

³² Esau-ele atyeyikwe tyerneke, "Aye, ayenge angayakwe ilweme lyete, tharle arne akngeye-kenhe areye anetyeke arrangkwe-arle, ayenge kele ilwekenge. Nthakenhe anteme the renhe iletynhe!"

³³ Kele Jacob akenhe kake ikwerenheke angkirtnerlenge, "Atyenge uternelhaye, unte atyenge arne ingkirreke akngeye-kenhe anthemele, kele the ngenhe kere kwatye antheme-arle arlkwetyeke." Kele, Esau uternelheke arne ingkirreke akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe-kenhe anthetyeke arne-arlike, mane-arlike. ³⁴ Yanhe-ngentyete, Jacob merne uthene kere kwatye uthene antheke kake ikwerenhe arlkwetyeke. Kele Esau-ele arlkweke ipenhe, re akeme-irremele alheke. Alakenhe Esau-ele atyeye ikwerenhe arne areye mane-arlike antheke, akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe areye. Esau apale itirreke arne areye akngeye ikwerenhe-kenheke, rarle itnenhene ipmentye-iweke. Re arne impene yanhe areyeke mwantye itirretyakenhe, re itnenhene arntwirrketyeke, arerte-irretyakenhe, rarle kake akngerrepate akwele. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle akenhe, re arne impene yanhe areyeke itirretyakenhe, itne akurne-arteke akwele.

Isaac-ele Abimelech-eke ularele ileme

26 Ikwere iperre anteme apmere yanhele, itne merne-arlike kere-arlike atnyenetyakenhe aneke kwatyeke arrangkwenge, tyerrtye atningke angayakwe aneke. Nhenhe aneke nhenge Abraham-arle itethe anekenge-arteke. Isaac-ele apmere ikwerenhe impemele alheke apmere Egypt-werne atheke. Ikwere-werne atheke alhemele re ngkernelheke apmere Gerar arritnyeke imerte Abimelech-eke angkemele. Re tyerrtye apmere Philistia ikwere-arenye areyeke akngerrepate aneke. ² Isaac apmere ikwere irretye-alheke, YAHWEH-ele renhe ileke, "Apmere Egypt-werne alhetyalaye. The ngkwenge imerneme nthenhele-arle unte anetyeke. ³ Lyeteke ware apmere nhenhele anaye, kele Ayenge ngkwengenge aneme ngenhe arntarnte-aremele. The ngenhe antheme apmere ahelhe nhenhele unte anetyeke ampe ngkwinhe areyeke-arlike arrenge-arrenge ngkwinhe areyeke-arlike. Nhenhe apele The ngkwenge-artweye Abraham-eke-arle angkentye arratye ilekenge-arle. ⁴ Yewe, The ngenhe akwerrke atningke anthurre anthetyenhe, The itnenhe atningke-ileme. Itne apele kwerralye areye alkerere-arle aneme-arteke anetyenhe, atningke anthurre-arle tyerrtye areyele arritnye ilettyeke. Ayenge itneke mwerre anetyenhe. Kele tyerrtye apmere arpe-anenhele akangketyenhe ngkwenge-artweye areyekenge, itne-kenheke akwerrke areye. ⁵ The alakenhe ngkwenge mpwareme akngeye ngkwinhe Abraham-arle atyenge akwetethe awelhetyartenge. Re Atyenge akangkwe-irretyarte imerte Atyenge mpwaremele iwenhe The ren-

he ilerlenghe. Re Atyenge akangkwe-irretyarte mpwartyarte Tharle renhe akaltyele-antheke-arlike. Re arraty angkentye atyinhe apentetyarte." Alakenhe-arle YAHWEH Isaac-eke angkeke.

⁶ Kele Isaac-ele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle YAHWEH-ele ikwere ilekenge imerte anemele Gerar ikwerele, rarle apmere Egypt-werne alhetyakenhe-arle. ⁷ Rebekah, anewe Isaac-kenhe-arle, re arelhe mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke. Nhenge Isaac-arle apmere Gerar ikwerele anetyame artwe apmere yanhe-arenye areyele Isaac apayuthneke anewikwe-akerte alakenhe, "Angwenhe-ame arelhe yanhe?"

Isaac-ele itnenhe ularele ileke alakenhe, "Yanhe-arle yaye akweke atyinhe-arle." Re akenhe itneke-ketye atere-arle-irreke. Re urrtiyirremele ileke, re kwenhe arraty iletakenhe re ikwerenhe anewe aneke. Rarle urrtiyirremele ileke rarle itirremenge itne renhe atweme-ketye imerte anewe ikwerenhe akngemele rarle mwerre akngerre anthurrenge.

⁸ Isaac apmere Gerar ikwerele akwete anthurre aneke. Ikwerenge anteme, Abimelech, tyerrtye Philistia-arenye areyeke akngerrepate-arle aneke, renhe aretyame apmere arriwe ikwerenhe-ngentyele. Re Isaac areke Rebekah arrwanyerlenghe akwakemele.

⁹ Abimelech-ele anteme artwe ikwerenhe areye yerneke Isaac inetyeke. Isaac re apetyeke arteke, Abimelech ikwere angkerlenghe, "Aye, arelhe nhenhe-ame arraty ngkwenge anewe! Iwenheke anteme unte anwernenhe ularele ileke? Unte-arle anwerneke ileke yanhe yaye akweke ngkwinge akwele."

Isaac-ele renhe tyerneke, "Ayenge-arle atere-arle-irreke ayenge itirreke arrpenhele apeke ayenge atweketyenge imerte arelhe ikwere-arrpe akngetyehenge."

¹⁰ Kele, Abimelech angkeke Isaac-eke, "Unte kwenhe alakenhe irretyale anetyeke. Iwengenge-arle-ame unte urrtiyirreke anwerneke? Artwe nhenhe areyele apeke-arle arelhe awenke nhenhe inetyeke aneke imerte ikwerenge intemele apeke. Angwenhele apeke-arle arelhe yanhe ineke, kele akurne anthurre-arle aneme, Ngkartele anwerne ingkirreke atwetyeke-arle!"

¹¹ Kele Abimelech-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye alkngarre-ileke, "Angwenhele artwe yanhe-arlke apeke anewikwe-arlke apeke anpeme, the thultye atyinhe areye iletynhe renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke!"

Isaac arne atningke-akerte anetyame

¹² Ikwerenge anteme, Isaac-ele anngge areye ngkerneke merne lyapetyeke. Urreke uternenge anteme re merne mpenge areye ineke arne areyenge rarle lyapelhe-ilekenge-ntyale. Arne itne merne anngge akngerre anthurre lyapeke, re inemele anngge mpenge awethe anthurre-ulkere re ngkernekenge. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH-ele arntarnte-areke renhe lterre-ilemele. ¹³ Isaac akenhe arne atningke anthurre atnyeneke, re imerte arne awethe-ame-awethe inemele. ¹⁴ Re urrkapentye akngerre atningke atnyeneke, arelhe areye uthene artwe areye uthene, itne ikwere ar-

rule anthurreke-atwetye warrke-irrekenge. Kenhe tyerrtye apmere Philistia-arenye areye akenhe ingkerte-arle irrerlenghe rarle yepe-yepe uthene pweleke uthene atningke atnyenekenge. ¹⁵ Itne kwaty ngentye areye marteke, ahelhele arteleme. Kwaty ngentye nhenhe areye akenhe urrkapentye akngerre Abraham-kenhele tnyeke, arrekwele akngye Isaac-kenhe Abraham re itethe akwete anerlenghe.

¹⁶ Kele Abimelech apetyemele Isaac-eke angkeke, "Apmere atyinhe-ngentyele alhaye, apmere arrpenhe-werne! Unte tyerrtye ngkwinge areye-akerte, arrantherre anwerneke lterre anthurrenge!"

¹⁷ Kele Isaac, ikwere-artweye areye-akerte alheke ikngerre-werne atheke lherele anemele apmere Gerarenge arntwarre.

Akngye ikwerenhe-arteke, Isaac ahele angkerreme tyerrtye Philistia-arenye areyenge kwaty ngentye-akerte

¹⁸ Arrule anthurre lhere yanhe ikwerele, akngye Isaac-kenhe Abraham-ele kwaty ngentye areye tnyeke. Kele rarle ilweke iperrenge, tyerrtye Philistia-arenye areyele itnenhe marteke ahelhele arteleme kwaty ngentye itnenhe. Kele Isaac-arlke ikwere-artweye areye-akerte tyerrtye arrpenhe ikwere-akerte areye-arlke, itne akenhe lhere ikwere-werne alhemele ngentye arrpenhe tnyerlenghe-arle, re imerte ngentye itnenhe arritnye anthemele arritnye akngye ikwerenhele-arle antheke-arteke anteye. Alakenhenge anteme ngentye itne Isaac-kenhe anteme aneke. ¹⁹ Arle anyentele, urrkapentye akngerre Isaac-kenhe areyele ngentye arrpenhe tnyerrirreke lhere ikwere. Yanhe ikwere anthurreke itne kwaty atelenge areke ahelhe-ngentyele atelenge. ²⁰ Artwe Gerar-arenye areyele akenhe pweleke areye-arle arntarnte-aretyame apmere ikwerele. Itne urrkapentye akngerre Isaac-kenhe areyeke, pweleke areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke, ahele angkerreke, itneke angkeke, "Kwaty yanhe kwenhe anwerne-kenhe!" Isaac-ele kwaty ngentye renhe arritnye atheke "Esek," angkentye Hebrew-enge alakenhe-arle ileme, "Iltterentye akngerre," itnarle lterrekenge kwaty ngentye ikwere ahele angkerrekenge. Yanhenge anteme, Isaac ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne kwaty ngentye renhe impemele. ²¹ Kele arlengenge ulkere, Isaac-kenhe areye kwaty ngentye arrpenhe-arle tnyerlenghe, kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe kwaty ngentye arlkareke. Kele Isaac-ele akenhe kwaty ngentye renhe "Sitnah-arle" arritnye antheke, alakenhe ileme "Atwerentye Akngerre" itne-arle atwerrekenge kwaty ngentye ikwere. ²² Ikwere ipenhe, Isaac tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne, kwaty ngentye arrpenhe-arle tnyerlenghe. Arrpenhe rante-rante areye itnarle kwaty ngentye nhenhe itnekenge akngetyakenhe-arle. Alakenhenge anteme Isaac-ele kwaty ngentye renhe arritnye antheke "Rehoboth" alakenhe ileme "Apmere Anteke Anwerne Anetyeke." Re angkeke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areyeke, "YAHWEH-

elarle anwernenhe apmere nhenhe antheke! Anwerne nhenhele akangkentye anerlthe-anemele atningke-irre-tyeke!"

²³ Ikwere ipenhe anteme, Isaac tyerrtye ikwernenhe areye-akerte aname-irreke Rehoboth-enge-ntyeye imerte ikngerre atheke alhemele apmere Beersheba-le anetyeke. ²⁴ Nhenge itne apmere yanhe ikwere ar-rernelhemele, ingwe anyente ikwerele YAHWEH-ele ar-raterlenghe Isaac-eke altyerrenge imerte ikwere angkemele, "Ayenge kwenhe, Ngkarte akngeye ngkwinhe Abraham-eke-arle angkeke. Re kwenhe atyenge akwetethe akangkwe-irretyarte. Atere irretyale. Ayenge ngkwengenge-arlke-arle aneme. The ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe ngenhe lterrke ilemele. Ayenge akngeye ngkwinheke angkeke tharle renhe ampe atningke anthetyenhe arrangeke-arlke! Alakenhenge anteme the ngenhe ampe atningke antheme arrange-arlke, ayenge-arle angkeke arteke." ²⁵ Kele Isaac-ele apw-erte areye lyernte-arrernemele kere re itetyeke YAHWEH-eke. Re imerte YAHWEH-eke akangkemele alyel-hemele, re imerte tyerrtye areyeke ilemele YAHWEH-arle mwerre-arle. Yanhe-ngentyele, Re tyerrtye ikw-erenhe areye-akerte yanhe ikwerele ilthele inteke, kele urrkapentye akngerre ikwernenhe areyele kwatye ngen-tye arpenhe tnyetyeke-arle alherlthe-iwerlenghe.

²⁶ Ikwere ipenhe Abimelech apetyeke apmere Gerar-engentyele Isaac-eke angketyeke. Artwe arpenhe atherre ikweringe apetyeke: Ahuzzath akaltyele-an-thenhe-anthenhe ikwernenhe uthene Phicol renhe arn-tarnte-arentye akngerre uthene, re akenhe thultye Abimelech-kenhe areyeke akngerrepate-arle aneke.

²⁷ Isaac-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame ar-rantherre nhenhe-werne apetyeke? Unte-arle atyenge mwerre anetyakenhe-arle aneke arrekwele. Unte kwenhe atyenge ahele-irremele aywepeke."

²⁸ Itne Isaac-eke angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe arrule arepareme, kele anwerne itelareme YAHWEH-elarle ngenhe arntarnte-areme. Anwerne imerte angk-erremele, 'Alhetyekaye Isaac aretyeke, anwerne angk-erretyeye alheye apmere uthene kwatye nhenhe uthene-akerte, anwerne ipeltye-irremele anteme ane-tyenhenge, ilterretyale atwerretyale-arlke anetyeke, kele nterte mwerre anteme anetyeke.' Alakenhenge kwenhe anwerne-arle ngenhe aretyeke apetyeke.

²⁹ Anwerne kwenhe ngkwengenge atwerretyakenhe. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe mwerre aneke ngk-wenge, anwerne imerte ngenhe atwerretyakenhele ware yernemele. Anwerneke alhilelthe unte-arle anwer-nenge atwerretyeye-kwenye. Kele lyete akenhe YAHWEH ngkwenge mwerre anthurre-arle aneme ngenhe arn-tarnte-aremele, lterrke-ilemele."

³⁰ Kele, Isaac-ele merne mwerre mpwaremele iteke itneke ingkirrekele arlkwemele antywemele anteme.

³¹ Arlthe arpenhele anteme, itne uternelherreke arne akngele iwenhe apeke ikwere awethe atwerretyale anetyeke. Ngkartele itnenhe alakenhe mpwarerlenghe areke. Kele Isaac itneke artwaremele angkeke kele

itne alperlenghe anteme. Kele itne atyewe nhenge mw-erre anteme aneke.

³² Arlthe ikwerele, urrkapentye akngerre Isaac-kenhe areye apetyalpemele ikwere angkeke, "Anwerne kwatye ngentye tnyeke, imerte kwatye aremele!"

³³ Kele, Isaac-ele kwatye ngentye renhe arritnye an-themele "Shibah." Lyete ulkere itne apmere renhe ar-ritnye ileme "Beersheba," alakenhe ileme "Apmere an-werne-arle uternelherreke."

³⁴ Kele year 40-pele anteme aneke alere Isaac-kenhe Esau-eke, re arelthe atherre ineke anewe ikwere-arrpe. Arrekwele iperre kenhe arritnye aneke Judith. Re ampe Beeri-kenhe aneke, Re akenhe aneke tyerrtye "Hittite" areyeke. Arelhe arpenhe akenhe arritnye aneke Base-math-arle. Re akenhe ampe Elon-kenhe. Re akenhe Hittite-ante-arlke. ³⁵ Arelhe nhenhe atherrele, Esau-ele ineke-arle, ratherre Isaac uthene Rebekah uthene akangkentye mpwaretyakenhele renhe-atherrenhe urewampe anthurre ileke.

Jacob-ele akngeye ikwernenheke ularele ileme

27 Isaac artwe ampwe anthurre anteme irreke. Alknghe atherre akenge anteme irreke, re aretyakenhe anteme aneke irrkaye-irrkaye ware. Yan-he-ngentyele, re ileke tyerrtye anyente alhetyeke alere akngerrepate ikwernenhe Esau inetyeke. Kele Esau re apetyeke, Isaac ikwere angkeke, "Atyenge alere."

Esau angkirtneke, "Wertaye?"

² Kele Isaac ikwere angkeke, "Kele ayenge artwe am-pwe anthurre anteme, ayenge apeke-arle ilwetyen-henge. ³ Alhaye irrtartye ngkwinhe inetyeke imerte ulyenye alhemele. Kere atwetyeke alhaye the arlkwe-tyeke. ⁴ Unte apetyalpemele kere itetyeke ayenge-arle ahentye-aneme ulkere imerte itemele ayenge an-themele the arlkwetyeke. Kele tharle kere arlkweke iperrenge, the ngkwenge anteme antheme arne atyin-he areye ngkwinhe anteme anetyeke. Ayenge ngk-wenge alyelhetyenhe arne mwerre areye-akerte ngk-wenge-arle mpwaretyenhe alakenhe urreke irretyenhe ngkwenge. The alakenhe mpwaretyeke ayenge il-weketyenge." ⁵ Kele, Esau alheke, ulyenye unthetyeke.

Nhenge Isaac-arle alakenhe angketyamenge Esau-eke, ratherre itirreke ratherre akwele atherre-arrpe-ar-le akwele aneke ratherre-arle angkerretyamenge. Ken-he Rebekah-ele akenhe itwenge awetyame nterte-ntertele, ratherre apale aneke rarle itwele tnyetya-menge akethele, arrangkwe. ⁶ Rebekah alheke ampe arpenhe Jacob-eke ilettyeke, "Aye, the awerne akngeye ngkwinhe angkerlenghe kake ngkwinhe Esau-eke. ⁷ Re Esau ileke ikwere ulyenye alhetyeke, nhenge re apetyalpemele kere mwerre itetyeke. Re Esau-eke angkeke, 'YAHWEH-ele ayenge ayeye mwerre antheke, nhenge urreke ayenge ilwetyenhenge ayenge ngk-wenge alyelhetyenhe unte ngkwenge akwete-ante at-nyenetyenhenge.' Alakenhe-arle re Esau-eke angkeke. ⁸ Kele ayenge anteme awe, atyenge akangkwe-irraye ayenge ngkwenge angkerlenghe. ⁹ Apmere nhenge-nerne alhaye urrkapentye akngerre areyele-arle yepe-

yepa areye arntarnte-areme-werne nanikute atherre inaye, atyenge akngetye-alpemele the itetyenhe Isaac-ele arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe-arteke. ¹⁰ Imerte akngemele akngeye ngkwinhele kere nhenhe arlkwetyeke. Kele, urreke re ilwetyenhenge re alyeme ngenhe kake ngkwinhe kwenye mwerrele. Unte akwete-ante atnyentyeke."

¹¹ Kenhe Jacob angkeke meye ikwerenheke, "Urrekaye, Urrekaye! Kake atyinhe Esau-arle alte akngerre anthurre-arle. Ayenge-arle yenpe urlkere-arle alte kwenye-arle! ¹² Akngeye atyinhele apeke ayenge anpemele, kele re itele-arle-areme ayenge Esau kwenye-arle! Kele re ayenge angkentye mwerre arne areye anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle, arrangkwe anthurre. Re ayenge alyemele apale-arle atyenge angkeme tharle renhe ularele ilekenge!"

¹³ Meye ampe ikwerenheke angkeke, "Akngeye ngkwinhele apeke ngenhe alyerlenghe, kele re ayenge anyente-ante alyetyeke unte-arle apale irrekenghe. Kele ayenge-ante awaye, nanikute atherre inetyeke alhaye."

¹⁴ Kele, Jacob alheke nanikute akweke atherre inetyeke. Re renhe-atherrenhe akngetye-alpeke meye ikwerenhe-werne. Rebekah-ele ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ileke kere renhe, imerte mwerrantye anthurre itemele Isaac-ele arlkwentye akngerre-arteke akwete. ¹⁵ Kele, Rebekah alheke mantere Esau-kenhe inetyeke mwerre akngerre areye apmere kwenele-arle anetyarte areye. Kele mantere renhe antheke irrpetyeke. ¹⁶ Kele re ilye Jacob-kenhe imartiweke nanikute altele ite urlkere-arle imartiweke re anpetyenhenge alte akngerre anthurre renhe kake ikwerenhe-arteke. ¹⁷ Re imerte Jacob merne uthene kere uthene-akerte yernemele rarle itemele Jacob-ele akngeye ikwerenheke akngetyeke.

¹⁸ Jacob-ele kere uthene merne uthene akngeye akngeye ikwerenheke imerte angkemele, "Akngeye-aye."

Isaac-eke ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Angwenhe-ame unte, Esau apeke Jacob apeke, angwenhe-aye?"

¹⁹ Jacob-ele renhe tyerneke, "Ayenge-arle Esau-arle akngerrepate ngkwinhe. Ayenge ulyenye alheke, the ngkwenge kere akngetyeke, unte-arle ayenge ileke-arteke. Akeme-irraye kere nhenhe arlkwetyeke, the ulyenyenge akngetye-alpeke. Unte atyenge alyelheme arne mwerre areye-akerte tharle inetyeke, atyenge-arle urreke irretyenhe."

²⁰ Kenhe Isaac-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame unte kere ineke, nthakenhe-arle iparrpe ware?"

Jacob ikwere angkirtneke, "YAHWEH-ele atyenge imerneke nthenheke kere atwetyeke."

²¹ Kele Isaac Jacob-eke angkeke, "Alere, itwe-irraye, the ngenhe anpetyenhenge. The ngenhe anpemele, kele the itelareme unte arraty-arle alere Esau atyinhe."

²² Kele Jacob angathe-irreke akngeye ikwerenhe itwele. Isaac-ele renhe anpemele angkeke, "Unte angkeme Jacob-arteke, kele the ngenhe anpemele kele unte amulte Esau-arteke alte akngerre-arle."

²³ Kele, Isaac-ele renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe aneke rarle amulte alte akngerre anekenge kake ikwerenhe Esau-arteke. Nhenge Isaac-ele renhe anpeke re itirreke Esau-eke-athene. Kele Isaac ikwere angkeke, "Nhenge apeke-arle Esau-arle amulte alte akngerrenge, kele lyete, urreke ayenge ilwetyenhenge, the ikwere iletienhenge arne mwerre areye-arle ikwere anetyenhe."

²⁴ Urreke re ikwere arne mwerre areye-akerte alyelhetyenhenge, re anyente-ngare awethe apayuthneke, "Unte arraty alere atyinhe Esau-arle?"

Jacob angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, ayenge Esau-arle."

²⁵ Kele Isaac ikwere angkeke, "Kele mwerre, atyenge alere! Kere awethe atyenge akngetyaye the arlkwetyeke, the ngenhe angkentye mwerre atyinhe anthetyenhenge." Kele Jacob-ele kere awethe akngetyemele Isaac-eke, kele re arlkwemele, ngkwarle antyeweke-anteye.

²⁶ Kele akngeye ikwerenhe Isaac angkeke ikwere, "Angathe-irraye, the ngenhe arrwantyetyeke." ²⁷ Kele, Jacob apetyemele renhe arrwantyete. Isaac-ele renhe ntyerneke mantere Esau-kenhe, kele re ikwere mwerrentye angkeke Jacob-eke. Re alakenhe alyelheke, "Aye! Alere atyinhe mwerre anthurre ntyeme apmere nthenhele-arle YAHWEH-arle apetyeke-ngentyele-arteke atherrke-arle mwerrantye anemenge-arteke!"

²⁸ "The Ngkarte apayuthneme ngkwenge-akerte kwaty akngerre yernetyeke re arne areye lyapelhe-iletienhenge. Kele unte anng atningke anteme inetyenhenge arne re lyaperlenghe, kele anng areye lyaperlenghe, kele unte ngkwarle antywemele merne arlkwetyenhenge.

²⁹ "The Ngkarte ngkwenge-akerte apayuthneme Re ngenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenheke akngerrepate arrernetyeke. Itne apetyemele ngkwenge artepe arrnelhemele itne ngenhe akngerrepate anteme ileme. The Ngkarte apayuthneme unte kake akweke ngkwinhe areyete akngerrepate anetyeke. Alere meye ngkwinhe-kenhe areye ngkwenge artepe arrnelhetyenhe. Angwenhele ngenhe akurne-ilemele ilyentye akngerre, Ngkartele renhe atwetyenhenge. Angwenhe apeke ngkwenge mwerre aneme, Ngkarte itneke-arle mwerre anetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Isaac alyelhetyame, re anteme Jacob angkentye ingkirreke mwerre antheke. Re apale itirreke Jacob-arle Esau akwele anekeke. Kele Jacob-ele akngeye ikwerenhe iparpele imperle-alheke.

³⁰ Kele Jacob-arle alhekenghe, kake ikwerenhe Esau apetyalpeke ulyenye-ngentyele. ³¹ Re kere akemele akngetyeke itemele akngeye ikwerenheke. Esau ikwere angkeke, "Akngeye-aye, akeme-irraye kere nhenhe arlkwetyeke tharle ngkwenge atwetyeke alheke, kele unte angkentye mwerre atyenge anthetyenhenge akwete-ante atnyenetyeke." ³² Kele renhe akngeye ikwerenhe Isaac-ele apayuthneke, "Kele angwenhe-ame unte?"

Esau angkirtnerlenghe, "Ayengeyaye, Esau!"

³³ Nhenge Isaac-ele nhenhe aweke arteke, re arrewetyeke anteme irreke. Re Esau apayuthneke, "Aye, angwenhe anteme yanhe ulyenye atyenge alheke? Angwenhele ayenge kere antheke urreke unte apetyetyenhenge? The kwenhe kele kere arlkweke, the anteme artwe renhe angkentye mwerre antheke. The angkentye renhe inirtnetyeke arrangkwe anteme-arle ngenhe anthetyeke, arrangkwe! Arne mwerre nhenge areye-arlike, angkentye ikwerenge anetyenhe artwe arpenhe ikwere anteme."

³⁴ Nhenhe Esau-ele aweke, re arnterre anthurre arteke, re ahele anthurre awelheke imerte akngeye ikwerenheke angkemele, "Akngeye-aye! Ayenge-arle-artaye? Ayenge-arlike alyaye mwerre areye atyenge irretyenhenge."

³⁵ Kele Isaac akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Ngkwenge atyeyele atyenge ularele ilettyeke apetyeke. Re akwele kele angkentye mwerre renhe ineke ngkwenge-ketye."

³⁶ Esau anteme angkeke akngeye ikwerenheke, "Ariritnye Jacob-kenhe-arle, "Akwetethe-arle ularele ilentye akngerre-arle." Arratye apelaye. Re kwenhe ayenge atherre-ngare ularele ileke. Arrule re ayenge uterneke arne areye ngkwinhe anthetyeke ikwere unte ilwerlenge. Kele lyete akenhe re angkentye mwerre ngkwinhe akngeye atyenge-ketye!" Kele Esau-ele ikwere-artweye apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye, arne mwerre apeke atyenge-werne irretyenhenge?"

³⁷ Isaac ikwere angkirtneke, "Tharle renhe kele-arle akngerrepate-arlike mpwareke ngkwenge-arlike-arle re akngerrepate. Kake akweke ikwerenhe areye-arle ikwere-arle urrkapetyenhe, the kwenhe ikwere arne atningke-arle arratye ileke, merne-arlike ngkwarle-arlike akngerre. Atyenge alere-aye, tharle ngkwenge arne apeke awethe anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle. The arne awetheke arrangkwe atnyeneme ngenhe anthetyeke."

³⁸ Kele Esau akenhe renhe akwete anthurre akayake-ileke, "Unte apeke-arle arne mwerre anyente arpenhe-arle atnyeneme ayenge anthetyeke. Akngeye-aye, mwerre anyente ware ayenge anthaye! Atyenge ilaye atyenge-arle arne mwerre areye anetyenhenge?" Yanhenge, Esau arnterre arteke.

³⁹ Kele Isaac-ele ileke Esau-eke nthakenhe-arle ikwere irretyenhe. Isaac alakenhe alyelheke, "Unte kwenhe apmere irntwarre anthurrele anepanetyenhe apmere mwerre-ketye kwatye-arlike-arle akweke anthurre aneme ikwerele. ⁴⁰ Unte kwenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areyenge-arle akwetethe atwerrerle-anetyenhe irrewer ngkwinhe areyele arpenhe itnenhe atwerlte-anetyenhe, unte kwenhe ngkwinhe atyeyeke urrkaperle-anetyenhe, ayernentye akngerre-arteke. Kele unte ikwere-ketye untetyeke irreme, re ngenhe ipmentyele-arle areme, rarle ngenhe ayaketyeke kwenhe, arrangkwe-arle."

⁴¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Esau Jacob-eke ahentye anetyakenhe anteme aneke re angkentye impene akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe ularele ilemele inekenge. Esau re-arpe-arle nterte-nterte itirreke, "Akngeye atyinhe ing-

wenthe warele ilwetyenhe ayenge alhwarrpe awel-heme ikwere. Kele the Jacob-arle atwetyenhe."

⁴² Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhele akenhe Rebekah-eke ileke Esau-arle aperteke Jacob renhe atwetyeke. Rebekah-ele anteme yerneke tyerrtye anyentele Jacob inetyeke alhetyeke. Kele re apetyalpeke, Rebekah ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge awaye, kake ngkwinhe Esau ahele anthurre awelheme. Re kwenhe nterte-nterte itirreme nthakenhe ngenhe ilettyeke atwemele. ⁴³ Esau-ele ngenhe lyete apeke atwemele, kele tyerrtye arpenhele-arle renhe atwetyenhe, the apeke mpwele aparpe-ilettyeke. Alakenhe irreme-ketye kake atyinhe aneme apmere Haran-ele Laban arritnye, apmere nhenhe impemele iparrpe alhaye re ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge! Ikwerere urreke anaye kake ngkwinhe ahele kwenyenge akwete, re ngkwengenge atwerretye-kwenye anetyenhenge. Urreke anteye kake ngkwinhe ngkwenge ahentye-anetyeke arrangkwe. Re alngwirreme anteme unte-arle ikwere arne areye inekenge. Kele the urrkapentye akngerre anyente anteme ngkwenge yerneme unte apetyalpettyeke ikwerewerne."

⁴⁶ Kele Rebekah anewe ikwerenhe Isaac-eke angkeke, "Ayenge ahentye-anetyakenhe arelthe Hittite apmere nhenhe-arenye areyeye. Ampe ilerne-kenhe Esau-ele kele arelthe Hittite akurne atherre anewe akeke. Kele Jacob-ele apeke arpenhe anewe akemele, kele ayenge ilwetyeke ahentye-aneme ayenge-arle itneke ahentye anetyakenhe anthurrenge."

Isaac-ele Jacob yerneme apmere Mesopotamia-werne aneweke unthetyeke

28 Kele Isaac-ele yerneke Jacob inetyeke alhetyeke ikwere-werne apetyetyeke. Jacob apetyemele ilthe kwene-werne irpenheke, Isaac ikwere angkeke renhe lterre-ilettyeke: "Arelhe apmere nhenhe Canaan-arenye areye anewe aketyale. ² Nhenhe-tetye mpwaraye. Kele iparrpe alhaye apmere Paddan-Aram-werne, apmere nthenhele-arle atyangkwe Bethuel-arle aneme-werne. Ayenge ahentye-aneme unte-arle marle meyeke-artweye areye-ngentyele anewe aketyeke. Pmarle Laban-ele marle wenke areye atnyeneme. Yanhe areye-ngentyele ngkwenge anewe inaye."

³ Kele Isaac alereke alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkartele, ngangkere arne arpe-anenhele atnyenemele, ngkwenge arratye-arratye mpwaretyeke arne areye mwerre ngkwenge anetyeke. Re ngkwenge mwerre aneye, unte-arle ampe atningke atnyenetyenhenge Ikwerenge ularre ware. Lyete the ngenhe ngkwenge alakenhe apayuthneme. Kele urreke ngkwinheke-artweye areye atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhe apmere arpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irremele anetyeke. ⁴ The ngenhe ngkwenge apayuthnetyenhe ampe ngkwinhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke ngenhe-arlike ampe ngkwinhe areye-arlike lterre-ilettyeke arrenge-arrenge ngkwinhe arntarnte-areke-arteke. Ngkartele arrenge-arrenge ngkwinhe Abraham ahelhe nhenhe alhilemele anthetyeke, ikwerenheke-artweye areye-arlike. Kenhe

lyete unte apmere nhenhele anepaneme ipenye-arteke. Urreke-arle Ngkartele ngenhe ingkirreke anthurre anthetyenhe rarle arrenge-arrenge ngkwinhe alhileke. Ahelhe nhenhe ngkwenge anetyenhe, ngkwenge-artweye areyeke-arlike, rarle alhileke-arteke.”

⁵ Kele Isaac-ele Jacob yerneke. Kenhe Jacob imperle-alhemele alheke apmere Paddan-Aram-werne apmarleye ikwerenhe Laban-arle anetyarte-werne. Laban-arle kake akngerrepate Rebekah-kenhe aneke. Akngeye itnekenhe Bethuel-arle aneke, re akenhe apmere Aramea-elarle anetyarte. Rebekah akenhe meye aneke Jacob uthene Esau utheneke.

Esau-ele arelhe Ishmael-arenye anewe akeme

⁶ Esau-ele aweke-arle iperre, Isaac-elarle Jacob-ekemwerre alyelheke, renhe yernemele Paddan-Aram-werne anewe akwele inetyeke. Esau-ele awethe aweke Isaac-ele-arle Jacob ilekenge arelhe Canaan-arenye inetyale. ⁷ Esau-ele aweke anteye Jacob-arle ikwere-artweye atherre akangkwe-irrekenge imerte alhemele apmere Paddan-Aram ikwere-werne. ⁸ Alakenhenge-arle Esau-ele itelareke akngeye ikwerenhe-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke arelhe atherre Canaan-arenyeke re kele anewe akeke arrekwele-arle. ⁹ Kele Esau arelhe arpenhe anewe aketyeke anteme-arle itelareke. Nhenhenge anteme re alheke kake akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe Ishmael-werne anteme imerte marle wenke ikwerenhe Mahalath anteme anewe akemele. Re akenhe yaye aneke Neboiath-ekarle, arrenge-arrenge Abraham-kenhe.

Jacob-ele altyerre areme apmere Bethel-ekeme

¹⁰ Ayeye nhenhe Jacob-akerte rarle apmere ikwerenhe impeke apmere Paddan-Aram-werne alhemele. Nhenge Jacob-ele apmere ikwerenhe Beersheba imperle-alhemele, Haran-werne atheke. ¹¹ Ingwe arpenhele anteme, mpwepele alhepalhemele, uterne-arle irrpkenge anteme, re inteke anteme. Re apwerte aremele ineke rtunke imerte arrernemele kele re ankwe-irreke. ¹² Re imerte altyerre anteme aremele, re areke iwerre akertne-werne atheke alherlenge apmere Ngkarte-kenhe-werne. Jacob-ele utnenge alkere-arenye areye areke alkere-ngentyele atnarnpemele iwerreke arnpemele apetyewarremele, kele awethe itne akertne-werne-atheke alperlte-iwemele. ¹³ Re imerte akertne-atheke aremele Ngkarte akertne anthurrele tnerle-anerlenge iwerre ikwenge! YAHWEH imerte Jacob-ekemele, “Ayenge-arle YAHWEH-arle Ngkarte anyente re arrenge-arrenge ngkwinhe Abraham-elarle apentetyarte, utyernemele tnakeke. Ayenge-arle anyente rarle akngeye ngkwinhe Isaac-elarle apentetyarte, utyernemele tnakeke rarle. Ahelhe nhenhe unte interlenge, The ngenhe antheme ampe ngkwinhe areye-arlike, itne-kenheke akwerrke areye-arlike. ¹⁴ Tyerrtye itne atningke anthurre irretyenhe yerre areye-arteke. Itne irrarnpe-irretyenhe alturle-atheke ikngerre-atheke ayerrere-atheke imerte antek-

erre-atheke anteme. Unte ngkwinhe areye-arlike Atyenge akangkwe-irremele areye-arle, ngkwengenge ularre ngkwenge akwerrke areyenge, The itnekenge arne mwerre areye mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke apmere ahelhe nhenhele. ¹⁵ Ayenge nhenhele ngkwenge aneme, The ngenhe arntarnte-areme nthenhe-werne apeke-arle unte alhemenge. The ngenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne urreke akngetye-alpeme. The ngenhe impetyeke arrangkwe-arle. The ngenhe alhileke ipenhe, unte-arle inetyenhe-arle Atyengenge ularre.”

¹⁶ Kele Jacob iparrpe akeme-irreke anteme altyerrele re areke iperre. Re atere-irreke apatemele re-arrpe angkeke alakenhe, “Arraty anthurre apelaye, YAHWEH-arle nhenhele aneme, tharle alakenhe arrekwele itelaretyakenhe! Apmere ameke-ameke nhenhele-arle ayenge aterele-arle-antheme! Nhenhe kwenhe apmere Ngkarte-kenhe, iwerre nhenge apmere Ngkarte-kenhe akertne-werne-arle alpeme.” Re imerte ankwe anteme iwelhirtnemele.

¹⁸ Ingwe athnele anteme, Jacob akeme-irreke. Re apwerte nhenge ineke rarle rtunke inteke, re imerte ahelheke ngkernemele, re imerte antere anteme thelemele Ngkarteke angkemele. ¹⁹ Jacob-ele apmere renhe arritnye antheke “Bethel,” alakenhe ileme “Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe.” Arrekwele, tyerrtye areyele ilet-yarte “Luz.”

²⁰ Nhenge Jacob-arle tnetyamenge re Ngkarteke angkentye akngerre nhenhe alhileke, “The Ngkarte apentetyeke ahentye-aneme, ayenge ahentye-aneme re ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke akurne-ketyenge-arlike ayenge alethe alhemenge. Ayenge ahentye-aneme re ayenge merne-arlike kere-arlike anthetyeke, mantere-arlike. ²¹ Kele, ayenge atnerte atyenpe irretye kwenye anetyeke akngerre itirretyale anteye. Urreke anteme ayenge akngeye atyinhe kenhe apmere-werne apetyalptyenhe anetyeke anteme. YAHWEH-arle atyinhe anetyenhe akwetethe anthurre anteme. ²² Apwerte nhenhe-arle apmere anetyenhe nthenhele-arle tyerrtye areye apetyewarretyenhenge anetyenhe Ngkarte renhe utyernemele tnakewarretyeke anetyenhe. Ngkarteke the imerneme ayenge-arle akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme. Iwenhe apeke-arle the ineme, the arne yanhe areye apurtelhe-ilemele yakwethe tenpeleke kwernemele, kele yakwethe anyente anteme the Ngkarte anthetyenhe.”

Jacob apmere Haran-werne alheme

29 Apmere Bethel-engentyele Jacob akwete alheme apmere Haran-werne atheke. Yanhengentyele, re apmere ikwere irpenheke tyerrtye atningke-arle anetyame-werne, itnarle itnenhene aketyarte ikngerre-arenye areye.

² Re apmere yanheke irreme, re kwaty ngentye aretye-alheke. Apwerte akngerre-arle kwaty ngentye renhe akertne arteke. Kenhe yepe-yepe areye akenhe urlerteke-urlerte interirretyame apurte-apurte. Arle arpe-anenhele itne kwaty ngentye-werne antywe-

tyeke alhetyarte. ³ Arlthe arrpe-anenhele, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyarte apurtelhe-ilemele, yepe-yepe itnenhene itne kwatyete anthetyeke akngetyarte. Yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye anyente-irrerirremele itne apwerte akngerre renhe-arle itne anamelhe-iletartye yepe-yepe itnekenhe kwatyete anthetyenhenge antywe-tyeke. Kwatyete-arle itne antyweke ipenhe, arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele apwerte nhenge artirtnetyarte kwatyete ngentye renhe.

⁴ Jacob-ele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye apayuthneke "Nthenhe-arenhe-ame arrantherre?"

Itne angkirtnerlenge alakenhe, "Anwerne-arle apmere Haran-arenhe-arle."

⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele Jacob-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame artwe Laban arritnyeke akaltye, arrenge-arrenge ikwerenhe, Nahor-arle?"

Itne angkirtneke, "Ye, anwerne-arle ikwere akaltye-arle."

⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, Jacob-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Re-ame mwerre aneme?"

Itne ikwere angkirtneke, "Ye, rarle mwerre-arle. Araye! Nhenhe-werne apetyerlenge ampe awenke ikwerenhe Rachel. Re yepe-yepe akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe areye akngernerle-apeme."

⁷ Yanhe-ngentyele, Jacob itneke angkeke, "Urrekaye! Uterne akertne akwetenge. Ingwe-arlike irretyakenhe akwete yepe-yepe areye ankewe athenetyale. Kwatyete-arlike itnenhe anthaye ikwere ipenhe imerte itnenhe akngirtneleme atherrke anteme arlkwetyeke angwerre-angwerre irretyeteke."

⁸ Kenhe itne akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Anwerne-arle kwenhe yepe-yepe areye kwatyete antywe-tyeke anthetyakenhe akwete, anwerne kwenhe akarelhemele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre arpenhe areyete itne-arle yepe-yepe arpenhe areye-arle akngetyemeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne ingkirreke apwerte nhenhe anamelhe-ilettyenhenge yepe-yepe areyele kwatyete antywe-tyehenge."

⁹ Jacob-arle yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyete akngetyamenge, Rachel apetyete yepe-yepe anyikwe-kenhe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene-akerte. Re akenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre anteye-arle. ¹⁰ Jacob-ele renhe areke arteke, re kwatyete ngentye ikwere-werne alheke, imerte apwerte akngerre renhe anamelhe-ilemele imerte yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene kwatyete anthemele, Rachel akenhe altye-yele ikwere-arle aneke, ampe pmarle-kenhe. ¹¹ Yanhe ipenhe re alhemele Rachel arrwantyete, re imerte arrangkemele rarle akangkentye anthurre-arle awalhekenge ikwerenhe areyenge apmereke irretyete-alheke. ¹² Yanhe iperre anteme re Rachel-eke ileke, "Ayenge kwenhe altyelangke ngkwinhe. Rebekah meye atyinhe re yaye Laban-kenhe." Yanhe-ngentyele, Rachel apmere-werne untemele akngeye ikwerenheke ilettyete.

¹³ Nhenge Laban-ele ayete Jacob-akerte aweke alere atyete-kenhe-arle, re ikwere arnekarnare irreke. La-

ban-ele Jacob akwaketye-akemele Jacob renhe arrwantyete arreyenenge atherre-ante. Re anteme renhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngirtneke. Yanhenge Jacob angkeke Laban-eke ilelhemele-arlike. ¹⁴ Laban ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe ampatyete atyinhe, unte kwenhe alhwe anyente-ngentyete tyerrtyete anyente-ngentyete." Arratyete anteme, Jacob aneke Laban-enge antyente anyenteke ikwere urrkapemele.

Nthakenhe-akerte-arle Laban-ele Jacob-eke ularele ileme

¹⁵ Yanhe-ngentyete, Laban angkeke Jacob-eke, "Unte kwenhe ampatyete atyinhe. Kenhe unte apeke atyenge urrkaperlenge, kele the ngenhe pay-eme-ileme iwenhe apeke ikwere unte-arle ahentyete-aneme renhe. Iwenhe-ame the ngkwenge anthete unte atyenge urrkaperlenge?"

¹⁶ Kenhe Laban-ele akenhe ampe marle atherre antyete. Marle akngerrepate ikwerenhe Leah arritnyete aneke, kele ikwere atyete akenhe Rachel-arle aneke.

¹⁷ Leah-arle mwerre akngerre anetyakenhe, alknge alernnge-alernnge irrerle-anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe Rachel akenhe mwerre arpenhe-ulkere-arle aneke, Jacob akenhe ikwere-arle ahentyete anthurre aneke. Yanhe-ngentyete, re Laban apayuthneke, "Kele mwerre-ame unte atyenge marle ingkernenye ngkwinhe Rachel anthete? Ayenge apeke ngkwenge year seven-peleke-atwetyete urrkapetyete, yanhe ikwerenge unte renhe ayenge anthetyenhenge."

¹⁹ Laban ikwere kele yewe angkeke imerte renhe ilemele, "Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe. Kenhe unte apeke Rachel impemele, renhe inetyakenhe-arle, kele re artwe arpenhe-arle ineme ayenge-arle ahentyete-anetyakenhe. Ayenge ahentyete-aneme unte renhe anewe aketyete unte atyengenge anerle-anetyenhenge." ²⁰ Yanhe-ngentyete, Jacob urrkapeke Laban-eke year seven-peleke anthurreke-atwetyete Rachel anewe aketyenhenge. Re akenhe itirreke year seven-pele itne-arle akweke ware athene rarle marle ikwere arnterre anthurre-arle ahentyete-anekenge.

²¹ Ikwere ipenhe, year seven-pele-arle anteme urrkapeke ipenhe, Jacob Laban-werne alhemele angkeke, "Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe. Ayenge-arle year seven-peleke-arle urrkaperle-aneke unte-arle atyenge uternelhekenge. Rachel ayenge anthete the renhe anewe aketyenhenge." Laban ikwere yewe angkeke.

²² Yanhe-ngentyete, Laban-ele ikwerenhe areye apurtelhe-ileke, itne anteme merne uthene kere uthene apurtele arlkwerirreke. ²³ Ingwe ikwerele itne-arle merne arlkweke ipenhe, Laban-ele Rachel akngetyetyakenhe aneke Jacob-eke. Ikwerenge akenhe re-tetyete Leah-arle akngetyete, marle akngerrepate ikwerenhe-arle ilthe Jacob-kenhe-werne. Ingwemertenge Jacob apale itirreke Rachel-eke akwele, re anteme ikwerenge inteke. ²⁵ Ingweleme anteme Jacob apateke anthurre. Rarle itirreke re akwele Rachel-enge-arle intekeke-athene, kele Leah-enge-arle akenhe

re inteke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme re Laban-eke anteme angketyeke alheke, "Aye, nthakenhe-ame unte atyenge irreke? Iwenhenge-ame unte atyenge urrtiyir-remele ileke alakenhe? Ayenge-arle ngkwenge arnterre anthurre-arle urrkapeke the Rachel akwele anewe aketyenhenge, Leah kwenye."

²⁶ Laban ikwere angkirtneke, "Unte kwenhe itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle anwerne apmere nhenhenge mpwareme. Apmere anwerne-kenhenge-arle yaye akngerrepate anewe akeme marle ingkernenye arrekwele, alakenhe-arle angkentye anwerne-kenhe. ²⁷ Leah-enge anaye week anyenteke arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke unte renhe anewe anteme aketyenhenge, yanhe-ngentyele kele the ngenhe Rachel anteme anthetyenhe anewe aketyeke. Kenhe unte apeke Rachel anewe akemele, ayenge ahentye-aneme unte atyenge year seven-pele awetheke urrkapetyeke."

²⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, Jacob yewe angkeke Laban-eke imerte Leah-enge anemele week anyenteke. Yanhe-ngentyele, Laban-ele Rachel anteme renhe antheke anewe aketyeke. ²⁹ Jacob anteme alheke intetyeke anewe ikwerenhe Rachel-enge. Rarle Leah-eke akweke ware-arle ahentye-aneke. Re akenhe Rachel-eke-arle arnterre ahentye-aneke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Re Laban-eke year seven-pele awetheke urrkapeke.

Kenhe Laban-ele Leah arelhe urrkapentye akngerre antheke, Zilpah arritnye. Ikwere iperre, Laban-ele arelhe anyente Rachel antheke Bilhah arritnye urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe.

Ayeye nhenhe anewe Jacob-kenhe areye uthene ampe ikwerenhe areye uthene akerte

³¹ Ikwere ipenhe Jacob-ele Rachel anewe akeke ipenhe, YAHWEH Ngkartele areke rarle Rachel-eke arnterre ahentye-aneke, Leah-eke kwenye. Yanhe-ngentyele re ahentye-aneke Leah ampe anthetyeke. Re mwantye-mwantye itirreke Leah-akerte rarle ampe renhe anthetyeke. Kele ikwere atyeye akenhe ampe atnyenetyakenhe-arle. ³² Leah atnerte-atnerte-irreke imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme re angkeke, "YAHWEH mwantye-mwantye itirreke atyenge ayenge-arle irrare anekenge atyenge anteme re ampe urreye antheke. Kele atyenge anewe anteme atyenge itirretyenhe." Alakenhenge anteme, Leah-ele alere ikwerenhe Reuben arritnye antheke. Arritnye Reuben ileme "Ampe urreye atyinhe araye!"

³³ Yanhe-ngentyele, Leah awethe atnerte-atnerte-irreke, re imerte ampe urreye arpenhe anteme atnyenemele. Yanhe-ngentyele, re angkeke, "YAHWEH-ele ayenge aweke atyenge anewe atyinhe-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe akwetenge alakenhenge anteme ayenge YAHWEH-ele ampe urreye antheke." Alakenhenge anteme Leah-ele ampe urreye ikwerenhe Simeon arritnye antheke. Arritnye Simeon ileme "Re ayenge aweke."

³⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele, Leah awethe atnerte-atnerte-irreke, re imerte ampe urreye arpenhe atnyenemele.

Ikwere ipenhe re-arrpe angkeke, "The kwenhe anewe atyinhe ampe urreye urrpetye antheke kele ayenge apeke re angathe arntwirrkeme anteme apeke." Alakenhenge anteme re ampe urreye ikwerenhe Levi arritnye antheke. Arritnye Levi ileme "Re Ayenge Angathe Arntwirrkeme."

³⁵ Ikwere ipenhe Leah-ele ampe urreye arpenhe atnyeneke, re angkemele, "Lyete-ulkere ayenge Ngkartele akangkemele tnaketyeke." Akweke re akenhe Judah arritnye-arle, arritnye yanhele-arle ilemunge "Re Ikwere Akangkemele Tnakeme." Alakenhe ikwerenge re ampe urreye ingkernenye ikwerenhe Judah arritnye antheke. Kele re ampe atyernetyakenhe anteme irreke.

30 Ikwerele-ureke nhenge Leah-elarle ampe areye atnyeneke iperre, Rachel-ele akenhe ampe atnyenetyakenhe-arle ikwere anewe Jacob-eke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re ingkerte-irreke yaye ikwerenheke re imerte Jacob-eke angketyeke alhemele, "Unte apeke atyenge ampe anthetyakenhe, kele ayenge itethe akwete anetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle!"

² Jacob ikwere ahele-irreke imerte ikwere angkemele "Aye, ayenge-ame Ngkarte? Arrangkwe-arle! Ngkartele-ante kwenhe ampe anthentye akngerre! Re akwele ngenhe ayakeme ampe atnyenetyakenhe, ayenge kwenye!"

³ Rachel anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenheyaye, urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe Bilhah akngaye imerte ikwerenge intemele. Re ampe ikwerenhe atnyenemele, re ayenge anthetyenhenge. Yanhenge anteme re atyinhe anteme aneme the renhe amangelhe-iletetyeke."

⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele, Rachel-ele Bilhah renhe antheke Jacob anewe akemele ikwerenge intetyeke.

⁵ Bilhah re atnerte-atnerte anteme irreke re anteme ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele Jacob ikwere. ⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, Rachel angkeke, "Ngkartele arratyte imerneke ayenge-arle arratyte aneke. Re kwenhe atyenge akangkwe-irreke ayenge-arle angkekenge, nhenge rarle Leah-eke akangkwe-irreke-arteke, re anteme ayenge ampe urreye antheke." Alakenhenge anteme Rachel-ele urreye akweke renhe Dan arritnye antheke. Arritnye Dan ileme "Re Ayenge Aremele Ayenge Arratyte Akeke."

⁷ Yanhe iperre, Bilhah re awethe atnerte-atnerte-irreke re imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele Jacob-eke. ⁸ Rachel angkeke, "Ayenge akwetethe-arle yaye atyinhenge ahele akerrreme ampe areye anewe atyinheke atnyenetyeke. The anteme impeme." Alakenhe anteme Rachel-ele ampe urreye akweke renhe Naphtali arritnye antheke. Naphtali ileme "Re Ayenge Ayaketyeke Aneke."

⁹ Kele ampe urreye four-pele-arle atnyeneke iperre Leah-ele ampe awethe atnyenetyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arelhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe Zilpah antheke Jacob rarle anewe ikwerenhe anetyeke. ¹⁰ Ikwere ipenhe, Zilpah-ele ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke re Leah anthetyenhenge Ja-

cob-eke anthetyenhenge. ¹¹ Leah angkeke, "Alakenhe ware kwenhe arne mwerre areye atyenge irreke!" Alakenhenge anteme re ampe renhe Gad arritnye antheke. Arritnye Gad ileme "Atyenge-arle Mwerre-irreke."

¹² Ikwere iperre, Zilpah-ele ampe urreye akweke arpenhe atnyeneke Leah-eke re Jacob anthetyenhenge.

¹³ Leah angkeke, "Ayenge-arle lyete akangkentye anthurre aneme. Arelhe atningkele anteme ayenge akangkentye aketyenhe." Alakenhe anteme, re ampe urreye akweke renhe Asher arritnye antheke. Asher ileme "Ayenge akangketyeke mpwareke."

¹⁴ Ikwere-arlike ipenhe anteme, tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele merne inetyame, Reuben alheke itne-arle urrkapetyame ikwere-werne imerte arne akweke aremele itnarle ileme "mandrake areye" arlpelhe akerte. Tyerrtye areye itirretyarte nhenge arelhe apeke mandrake renhe arlkwemele, arlpelhe areyele itnenhe alpe-eme-ilemele atnerte-atnerte-arle-irretyeke. Reuben-ele arne arlpelhe renhe ineke imerte meye ikwerenhe Leah-eke akngirtneleme. Rachel-ele areke re alakenhe mpwarerlenge imerte alakenhe Leah-eke angkemele, "Atyenge alhwarrpe-irraye, arne arlpelhe akweke ayenge anthaye urreye ngkwinhe-arle inekenge."

¹⁵ Leah angkirtneke, "Impaye! Unte kwenhe kele anewe atyinhe akngkeke atyenge-ketyenge. Unte apeke urreye atyinhe kenhe arlpelhe mandrake areye akngetyeke-arlike ahentye-aneme, arlpelhe nhenge areyele ngenhe alpe-eme-ileme atnerte-atnerte-irretyeke!"

Rachel ikwere angkeke, "Unte apeke ayenge arne arlpelhe urreye ngkwinhe-kenhe anthemele, kele unte lyete Jacob-enge inteme-arle lyete ingwele the ngkwenge arratyale ileme." Yanhe-ngentyele, Leah kele yewe angkeke Rachel-eke.

¹⁶ Ingwele ikwerele, Jacob-arle urrkapentye iperre apmere-werne apetyalpeke, Leah alheke ikwere arnekarnare irremele. Re anteme Jacob-eke angkeke, "The Rachel arne arlpelhe antheke atnerte-atnerte irretyeke, Reuben atyenge urreyele-arle ineke areye. Ilerne kwenhe apurte inteme lyete ingwele." Kele, ingwele ikwerele, Jacob Leah-enge inteke.

¹⁷ Alakenhe urreke anetyenhenge, Leah-ele Ngkartearlike arrekwele apayuthnetyarte re atnerte-atnerte-irretyenhenge. Ngkartele renhe aweke angkerlenge, arratyale re atnerte-atnerte-irreke awethe, re urreye arpenhe atnyeneke. Kele re ampe urreye five-peleke-artweye aneke. ¹⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, Leah angkeke. "Ayenge kwenhe Ngkartele angkeke atyenge ampe anthetyeke. The antheke arelhe urrkapentye akngerrre atyinhe Zilpah re renhe anewe akemele atnyenetyeke. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge Ngkartele ampe urreye arpenhe antheke." Alakenhenge anteme Leah-ele ampe urreye ikwerenhe Issachar arritnye antheke. Issachar arritnye ileme "Re Ayenge Antheke."

¹⁹ Ikwere-arle ipenhe, Leah awethe atnerte-atnerte-irreke, re imerte urreye akweke arpenhe atnyenemele. Re anteme ampe urreye six-pele anteme at-

nyeneke. ²⁰ Ikwere-ipenhe anteme re angkeke alakenhe, "Ngkartele kwenhe atyenge arne impene anthurre antheke arratyale mwerre anthurre. Tharle anewe atyinhe ampe urreye six-pele-arle antheke. Yanhenge anteme re atyenge arne impene anthetyenhe!" Alakenhenge anteme Leah-ele ampe urreye ikwerenhe Zebulun arritnye antheke. Zebulun arritnye ileme "Arne Impene Atyenge."

²¹ Ikwere-iperre, Leah-ele ampe marle akweke anteme atnyeneke renhe Dinah arritnye antheke.

²² Ikwerele-ureke anteme, Rachel-ele Ngkartele apayuthneke renhe atnerte-atnerte mpwaretyeke Ngkartele akenhe Rachel-eke alngwirretyakenhe-arle. Rarle itele-arle-areke tyerrtye areye-arle ikwere mwerantye angketyakenhe re anteme renhe mwerre-ileke re ampe anteme atnyenetyeke. ²³ Rachel atnerte-atnerte-irreke imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele. Akweke renhe anteme re Joseph arritnye antheke, re anteme angkeke, "Tyerrtye areye kwenhe atyenge akurnentye angkerreke nhenge the ampe atnyenetyakenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe ayenge-arrpe apure-irreke. Kele lyete akenhe ayenge Ngkartele akangkentye anthurre-arle mpwareke, apure-irretyale.

²⁴ Kele ayenge akenhe ahentye-aneme ayenge YAHWEH-ele ampe arpenhe anthetyeke." Alakenhenge anteme Rachel-ele ampe urreye ikwerenhe Joseph arritnye antheke. Joseph ileme "Ayenge ahentye-aneme arpenhe atnyenetyeke."

Jacob-ele apmarleye ikwerenhe Laban ularele ileme

²⁵ Kele Joseph-arle inteke ipenhe, Jacob ahentye-aneke apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpetyeke, re anteme Laban-werne alheke apayuthnetyeke re renhe impemele alpetyeke. ²⁶ Re anteme ikwere angkeke, "Atyenge anthaye anewe atyinhe areye ampe areye-arlike atyinhe ayenge apmere atyinhe-werne alpetyenhenge. The arne atyinhe areye atnyenetyeke ahentye-aneme ayenge-arle ngkwenge arnterre anthurre urrkapekenge. Unte itelareme kele arratyale-arle."

²⁷ Kenhe Laban akenhe angkerlenge, "Unte apeke atyenge akangkentye, kele nhenhele anaye, alhetyale. The ngkartele akweke atyinhe areye apayuthneke itne atyenge ilerlenge ngkwenge-akerte. Unte nhenhele anerle-anerlenge, YAHWEH-elarle ngenhe lterreke ileke arntarnte-aremele. Alakenhenge kwenhe re ayenge-arlike arntarnte-areke. ²⁸ Kele atyenge ilaye. Iwenhame the ngkwenge antheye unte-arle nhenhele atyengenge anetyenhenge?"

²⁹ Jacob angkirtneke, "Unte ayenge itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge arnterre urrkapeke. Arrule urreke ayenge nhenhe-werne apetyetyenhenge, unte kwenhe yepe-yepe urrpetye ware atnyeneke. Kele ayenge anteme apetyeke yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene arntarnte-aretyamele, kele itne atningke anteme-arle-irrerlenge unte anteme atningke anteme atnyeneme. Nthenhele apeke-arle ayenge ngkwenge urrkapeke, YAHWEH-ele ngenhe lterreke-ilemele ngenhe arntarnte-areke. Kele ayenge-

arle-artaye? Ilengare-arle-ame unte atyenge mwerre angkeme ayenge yernirnemele atyinhe areye the-ar-pele arntarnte-aretyenhenge.”

³¹ Ikwerenge-ntyale, Laban-ele renhe awethe apayuthneke, “Iwenhe-ame the ngkwenge anthetyenhe?”

Jacob-ele renhe tyerneke, “Ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyale. Ayenge ahentye-aneme unte atyenge arne anyente ware mpwaretyeke. Unte apeke atyenge yewe angkeme kele ayenge apetyalpemele yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene arntarnte-aretyeke. ³² The yepe-yepe itnenhe akngakemele urrperle areye inetyenhenge; yepe-yepe ntenye-ntenye urrperle-akerte areye-arlike the akngaketyenhenge. The nanikute ntenye-ntenye-akerte areye-arlike. Alakenhe ware-arle the ngenhe apayuthneme the itnenhe atyenge-arrpe atnyenetyeke. The itnenhe kele arntwarre anthurre-werne arntarnte-aretyeke akngirtnetyenhenge. ³³ Ikwerenge, nhenge unte anteme apetyemele ayenge arerle-alpetyeke, unte ayenge itelareme the ngkwengenge anyelkngele inetyakenhe. Unte-arrpe akngakemele aretyeke. Unte apeke areme nanikute urrperle areye-arlike ntenye-ntenye-akerte areye-arlike kele unte itelareme tharle ngkwengenge anyelkngele inetyakenhe-arle. Kele unte apeke yepe-yepe mperlkere areye aremele kele unte itelaretyeke tharle ngkwenge-ntyale anyelkngele-arle ineke.”

³⁴ Laban-ele Jacob awemele alakenhe ikwere angkeke, “Mwerre! Kele mpe, alhetyekaye nanikute areye uthene yepe-yepe areye uthene akngaketyeke.”

³⁵ Kenhe, arlite anyente ikwerele, Laban akenhe yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye-werne alhemele nanikute areye-arlike-werne imerte akngakemele mperlkere-akerte areye marle uthene urreye uthene, alakenhenge ntenye-ntenye arlpentye-akerte areye apeke. Re yepe-yepe urrperle areye-arlike akngakeke. Re anteme yepe-yepe areye itnenhe akngake alere ikwerenhele arntarnte-aretyeke. ³⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele Laban ikwerenhe areye-akerte aname-irremele alheke yepe-yepe areye-arlike, nanikute ikwerenhe areye-arlike-akerte arlite urrpetyele alhemele irntwarre Jacob-ketyenge.

Yanhe-ngentyele, Jacob-ele yepe-yepe Laban-kenhe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene arntarnte-areke yanhe ikwerele.

³⁷ Jacob-ele walye akeke arne poplar-nge, arne almond-nge uthene, arne plane-ngentyele-arlike. Kele imerte walye areye yenpe parlke-iwemele. Walye areye arlkenye mperlkere-akerte nthenhele-arle rarle yenpe parlke-iweke. ³⁸ Re anteme arne tyipe areye iperteke-arlike arrernemele kwatye ngentye itwele nthenhele-arle yepe-yepe areyele-arle kwatye antywetyarte. Re alakenhe mpwareke rarle itelaremele alakentye-ntyale-arle itneke anewe akerrentye akngerrenge.

³⁹ Nanikute urrperle marle areye urreye urrperle areye-arlike apurte-irretyarte arrekwele arne arlkenye-akerte itnekenge. Alakenhenge anteme nanikute itne atnerte-atnerte-irreke, akweke areye akenhe ntenye-

ntenye-akerte-arle apeke, arlkenye-akerte-arlike apeke intake. ⁴⁰ Kenhe yepe-yepe akweke areye akenhe, Jacob-ele akngerre areye-ngentyele-arle akngakeke. Re itnenhene utepelhe-ileke itne nanikute urrperle Laban-kenhe areye aretyenhenge uthene ntenye-ntenye areye-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge yepe-yepe Jacob-kenhe areyele akweke ntenye-ntenye areye atnyenetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arle Jacob-ele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye akngaketyarte Laban-kenhe areye-ketyenge.

⁴¹ Nhenge atyepye-atyepye lterrke ulkere areye-arle apurte-irretyarte anewe akerrentyeke, Jacob-ele akenhe arne arlkenye mperlkere-akerte areye arrernetyarte itneke arrwekeleke itne aretyenhenge. Kele akweke ulkere itne atnerte-atnerte-irrerlengge, kele akweke itnekenhe akenhe ntenye-ntenye-akerte, lterrke anthurre anteye interlengge. Itne akenhe Jacob-kenhe-arle aneke. Kele alyepe-alyepe areye apurte-irremele anewe-akerretyeke re itnenhe arne arlkenye mperlkere-akerte areye arrekweleke arrernetyakenhe-arle. Nhenge alyepe-alyepe areye atnerte-atnerte irremele, akweke itnekenhe ntenye-ntenye-kwenye akenhe alyepe-alyepe anthurre-arle intake. Nhenhe areye Laban-kenhe areye-arle aneke. ⁴³ Alakenhenge-arle nanikute Jacob-kenhe areye-arlike yepe-yepe areye-arlike atningke irreke. Re nanikute-arlike yepe-yepe-arlike atningke atnyeneke, arelhe-arlike artwe-arlike urrkapentye akngerre atningke re atnyeneke. Kamule-arlike tangkeye-arlike atningke.

Jacob alwirreme Laban-ketyenge

31 Ikwere iperre Jacob-ele aweke ikwere-arle Laban-eke alere areye tyele angkerreke ikweretye, “Urreke Jacob apetyetyenhenge akngeye anwerne-kenhele arne arunthe atnyeneke, kenhe re akenhe anteme arne ingkirreke akngeye anwerne-kenhe-nge rakeke. Re arne akngeye anwerne-kenhele mpwareke re arne itnenhe ikwere inetyenhenge.” ² Kenhe Laban akenhe atyewe mwerre Jacob-kenhe-arle anetyarte, kele Jacob-ele Laban aretyarte, re alakenhe itirretyarte, “Laban apeke-arle atyenge awethe ahentye-anetyakenhe apeke-arle.” ³ YAHWEH anteme Jacob-eke angkeke, “Alpaye apmere ngkwinge-werne ngkwengengartweye areye-werne. Kele ayenge ngkwengenge anetyeke.”

⁴ Kele imerte, Jacob Rachel uthene Leah utheneke antangelheke ratherre apetye-alherretyeke rarle yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene arntarnte-aretyame-werne. ⁵ Ratherre apetye-alherreke arteke re angkeke, “Akngeye mpwele-kenhe atyenge mwerre ulkere anetyarte, kele lyete akenhe re atyenge ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme-arle. Kele mwerre. Ayenge-arle atere anetyakenhe-arle aneme, Ngkarte, anyente re akngeye atyinhe Isaac-ele-arle apentetyarte, rarle akwetethe-arle atyengenge anerle-aneme. ⁶ Kele mpwele itelareme ayenge-arle arnterre urrkapeke akngeye mpwele-kenheke. ⁷ Re kwenhe ayenge maneke alhileke anthetyeke tharle yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aretyartenge. Kele re aken-

he ayenge ularele ileke 10-ngare anthurre, mane an-thetyakenhe akwete. Re ayenge akurne-ileke. Ngkartele renhe ayakeke ayenge atweketye, ayenge arntarnte-aremele. ⁸ Arrekwele akenhe, Laban atyenge angkeke, 'Unte yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene ntenye-ntenye areye interlengye atnyenetyeke unte-arle atyenge itnenhe arntarnte-aret-yartenge.' Kele yanhe-ngentyele yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene akenhe ntenye-ntenye-ante areye-arle inteke. Kele imerte re akurrkngye akngarte-iwelhemele atyenge angkemele, 'Kele unte yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene ntenye-ntenye-kwenye-ante areye interlengye atnyenetyeke unte-arle atyenge itnenhe arntarnte-aret-yartenge.' Kele yanhe-ngentyele yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene akenhe ntenye-ntenye-kwenye-ante areye-arle interlengye. ⁹ Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene akngeye mpwele-kenhe-ketye ineke, imerte ayenge anteme anthemele."

¹⁰ Jacob anteme anewe ikwerenhe atherreke angkeke, "Ikwerenge nhenge yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene-arle anewe akerrytame. The altyerre areke. The altyerre ikwerenge areke nanikute urreye areye apurte-irrerlengye nanikute marle areyeke. Nanikute ntenye-ntenye-kwenye areye itne akenhe nanikute marle areyenge apurte-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe nanikute arlkenye-akerte itne ante-arle arrenhe itnekenge apurte-irremele anewe akerrytetyeke. ¹¹ Kele alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe anyente atyenge altyerrengye angkeke, 'Jacob-aye!' Ayenge utnenge alkere-arenye ikwere angkirtneke, 'Wertaye?' ¹² Kele utnenge alkere-arenye atyenge angkerlengye, 'Nanikute urreye areye araye. Arlkenye-akerte yanhe areye-arlke ntenye-ntenye areye-arlke ware apurte-irremele anewe akerrytetyeke marle areyenge. Tharle ngenhe arntarnte-aretyame, tharle itelareme Laban-elarle ngkwenge arne akurne mpwarekengye. ¹³ Ayenge-arle Ngkarte anyente-arle ngkwenge apmeme Bethel-eke imernelheke. Apmeme nhenge unte-arle apwerte nhenge ngkerneke, unte imerte antere anteme akertneke thelemele. Yanhe ikwere-arle unte atyenge alhileke unte-arle ayenge apentetyenhe. Ayenge ahentye-aneme unte apmeme nhenhenge ar-ratetyeke, apmeme unte-arle akweke inteke-werne al-paye.' Alakenhe-arle utnenge alkere-arenye re atyenge altyerrengye angkeke."

¹⁴ Kenhe Rachel uthene Leah uthene akenhe Jacob-eke ahele-irremele angkerlengye, "Akngeye ilerne-kenhe apeke ilwerlengye, kele ilerne arne ampenye ikwerenhe areye inetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. ¹⁵ Rarle ilerneke mwerre anetyakenhe-arle aneke, arrangwe-arle. Rarle ilerneke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle aneke nhenge ilerne-arle apmeme arrenhe-arenye-arteke. Rarle ilernenhe ngenhe antheke apwerte maneke ware-arle. Rarle mane ingkirreke akurne-arle-ileke nhenge ilernenhe ware anthemele. ¹⁶ Alakenhenge-arle Ngkartele yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute at-

ningke-arlke ikwerenge-ntyeye ineke, akngeye ilernekenhe-ngentyeye, kele ilerne-kenhe anteme-arle akenhe ampe ilerne-kenhe areye-kenhe-arlke. Ngkarte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme unte iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, ikwere akangkwe-irraye ilerne ngenhe apentetyenhenge!"

¹⁷ Kele Jacob alethe alhetyeke irreke ampe areye-arlke anewe areye-arlke ikwerenhe kamule-ke uty-ernemele. ¹⁸ Itne apmeme renhe impemele alpeke Canaan-werne. Isaac akenhe apmeme Canaan ikwerele akwete-arle aneke. Re yepe-yepe areye-arlke nanikute areye-arlke akngeye thakemenele-arteke. Re akngeye arne ingkirrenyeye ikwerenhe rarle Paddan-Aram-enge atnyeneke.

¹⁹ Kele aletheke anteme irretyeye aneke Jacob ikwerenhe areye-akerte Canaan-werne, Rachel alheke apmeme akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe-werne ngkarte-apartetye akweke areye apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwareke anyelkngye inetyeke akngeye ikwerenhe-ngentyeye. Laban akenhe apmeme anetyakenhe-arle aneke. Re kele alheke yepe-yepe areye alhetyeke.

²⁰ Jacob akenhe Laban-eke ilelhetyakenhe-arle alheme. Rarle renhe ularele ileke re ikwere-ketye urnte-tyenhenge Laban-ele renhe ayakeketye. ²¹ Alakenhe-arle re arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe akngeye. Itne anteme apmeme Laban-kenhe imperlthe-alheke, Euphrates lhere akngerre renhe anperle arenherlthe-iwemele, itne imerte alhemele apmeme apwerte akngerre-werne Gilead arritnye apmeme re.

Laban Jacob-eke interteke irreme

²² Arlthe atherre iperre, tyerrtye arrenhele Laban-eke ileke Jacob-arle alwirreke ikwere-artweye-akerte.

²³ Kele Laban-ele artwe ikwerenhe areye apurte-ilemele interteke-irreke Jacob-kenhe areyeke. Kele week anyentele anteme re itnenhe apmeme apwerte-apwertele apmeme Gilead-eke areke. ²⁴ Ingwe anyente ikwerele anteme, Ngkarte Laban-eke angkeke altyerrengye, re renhe alkngarre-ileke, "Ayenge awaye! Jacob atwetyale anetyeke!"

²⁵ Jacob ikwerenhe areye-akerte apwerte-apwertele inteke apmeme Gilead-enge. Laban artwe ikwerenhe areye-akerte inteke apmeme ikwerele itwele-ante. ²⁶ Laban anteme Jacob-werne apetyemele angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge ularele ileke? Iwenhenge-ame unte marle atyinhe atherre akngetyeke ayernen-tye akngerre atherre-arteke akwele? ²⁷ Iwenhenge-ame unte nterte-nterte atyenge-ketye alwirreke? Unte apeke-arle ayenge ilekenge, kele the ngkwenge merne-arlke kere-arlke-arle akngerre itemele anwerne ingkirrekele arlkwetyeke. Anwerne-arle akangkentye-arle aneme, anwerne-arle terurrele Itare atwemele, guitar-arlke-arteke. ²⁸ Kele, unte itnenhe akngeye, atyenge-ketyenge alwirrelthe-ilemele. The akenhe atyemey atyinhe areye marle atyinhe atherre-arlke ar-rwanyetyakenhe ware aneke, arrangwe-arle. The apele itnenhe atwaretyakenhe-arle aneke. Unte ayenge irrarele-antheke unte-arle apale mp-

warekenge. ²⁹ Ayenge apeke-arle ahentye-aneke, kele the ngenhe atweme-arle. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ayenge ingwele ileke ngenhe atwetyale anetyeke.

³⁰ Kele the itelareme unte irrare irrentye akngerre akngeye ngkwinheke apmere ngkwinheke-arlike. Kele iwenhenge-arle akenhe unte ngkarte-apartetye akweke atyinhe areye anyelkngele ineke?"

³¹ Jacob angkirtneke, "Ayenge-arle ilelhetyakenhe apetyeke ayenge-arle ngkwenge-ketye atere-ir-rekenge. Ayenge itirreke unte-arle akwele ampe ngkwinhe atherre atyengenge rakeme-ketyenge. ³² Kele ngkarte-apartetye akweke ngkwinhe areye unte-arle tnakemenge, ayenge kele akutne-arle. Kele unte antyame-arlike anwerne-kenhe aretyeke-arle. Ilerneke-artweyeke areye nhenhe aneme, itne ilernenhe aweme-arle. Anwerne apurtele areme kele unte apeke ngkarte-apartetye akweke nhenge areye ngkwinhe areme, antyame angwenhe-kenhele, kele the artwe atyinhe areye ileme renhe atwetyeke anyelkngele-arle inekenge." Alakenhe-arle Jacob-ele Laban ileke, re akenhe akutne-arle aneke anewe ikwerenhe Rachel-elar-le arne impene akweke nhenge areye anyelkngele inekenge.

³³ Kele Laban apale untheke arne nhenge itneke. Ilthe Jacob-kenhe-urrke re areke, kele imerte ilthe Leah-kenhe kwene anteme aremele. Kele re imerte ilthe urrkapentye akngerre atherre Bilhah uthene Zilpah uthene-kenhe-werne alhemele, kele re arrangkwe areke. Re imerte ilthe Rachel-kenhe-werne anteme alhemele arne nhenge itneke unthetyeke. ³⁴ Kenhe Rachel-ele akenhe arne impene nhenge areye arrekwele anyelkngele ineke. Urrreke Laban ilthe Rachel-kenheke irrpetyenhenge, Rachel-ele apenhe arne nhenge areye alengke-iweke yakwethe kamule-kenheke-arle. Rarle irrpenehenge re akenhe akertnele-arle intetyame. Laban irrpenehemele ilthe Rachel-kenhe-werne re untheke apmere arrpe-anenhele untheke, kele re arne impene akweke nhenge itneke uye apale untheke, arrangkwe.

³⁵ Rachel imerte angkemele, "Akngeye-aye, ayenge rlkerte awalheme, ayenge uye-arle tne." Kele Laban-ele renhe ipmentyele impeke, re imerte akethe-werne arratemele, imerte apmere arrpe-anenhe aremele, re uye untheke arne impene akweke itneke.

³⁶ Jacob ahele anthurre irreke Laban-eke. Re ikwerenhe atheke nentye-nentye alheke imerte angkemele, "Aye, atyenge angkaye! Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge apale angketyakenhe akurne mpwaretyakenhe iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge alwerneme? Atyenge ware ilaye! ³⁷ Unte kwenhe antyame anwerne-kenhe-arlike ilkareke, unte arne ngkwinhe areye aretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Unte apeke arne ngkwinhe areye arraty arerlenge, kele atyenge unte imernetyeke-arle! Nhenhe arrekweleke arrernetyeke atyinhe areye ingkirrekele aretyeke. Kele itne aretyenhenge angwenhele arraty ilemeke apeke!

³⁸ "Ayenge awaye! Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge year 20-peleke-atwetye urrkapeke. Yanhenge anteme yepe-

yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene inteke ilweke-arle anetyakenhe, itne atningke-irreke-arle. The akenhe yepe-yepe urreye anyente-ante apeke arlkwetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. ³⁹ Nhenge akngwelye artnwerele-arle yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye uthene arlkwekenge, tharle ngenhe ularele ilyakenhe-arle, tharle ngenhe yepe-yepe atyinhe-arle antheke. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele-arle ngkwinhe areye artele apeke ingwele apeke anyelkngele inerrirretyarte, unte akenhe ayenge-arle uternetyarte the atyinhe anyente ngenhe anthetyeke. ⁴⁰ Ayenge-arle uterne akngerrele ureke urrkapetyarte, irrernte akngerrele-arlike ayenge-arle ingkwe ilweke, tyerrtye atyinhe tharre anthurrenge, ayenge-arle ankwe-arlike mwerre intetyakenhe-arle. ⁴¹ Ayenge-arle ngkwenge arle arrpe-anenhele-arle urrkapeke year 20 peleke-atwetye. Ayenge-arle ngkwenge urrkapeke year 14 peleke-atwetye ampe marle ngkwinhe atherreke ware. Yanhenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge year 6 peleke-atwetye urrkapeke yepe-yepe areye uthene nanikute areye ngkwinhe areyeke. Unte-arle ayenge 10-ngare anthurre-arle ularele ileke. Unte-arle atyenge alhileke mane anthetyeke yepe-yepe ngkwinhe areye-arle arntarnte-arekenge. Kele unte apale-arle angkerlenge unte-arle ayenge akweke ware-arle mane anthetyarte. ⁴² Kele Ngkarte atyinhe arrange-arrege atyinhe Abraham uthenele-arle apentetyarte, rarle atyinhe lyete akwete-arle aneme. The apeke-arle renhe atnyenetyakenhe, kele unte ayenge ilye ante-arle yernemere. Kele Ngkartele ayenge arnterre urrkaperlenge-arle areke, re anteme ngenhe areke atyenge ahele untherlenge. Alakenhenge anteme ngenhe Ngkartele ayakeke ingwele ayenge atwetyale!"

Jacob uthene Laban uthene yewe angkerreme atweretye-kwenye anetyeke

⁴³ Kele Laban angkeke ampatye ikwerenheke, "Arelhe nhenhe atherre kwenhe ampe atyinhe atherre, ampe itnekenhe akenhe atyinhe-arle. Yepe-yepe yanhe areye-arlike nanikute areye-arlike kwenhe atyinhe. Kele the ngenhe ayaketyeke arrangkwe-arle ampe atyinhe arrange-arrege atyinhe areye-arlike raketyeke. Kele itnenhe akngaye. ⁴⁴ Ngkartenge ularre alhiletyeke ilerne awethe atweretyale anetyeke. Apwerte nhenhe areye ilerne apurtele-ilyetyeke itne ilernenhe irlpangkelhe-ilyetyeke awethe atwerreketye." Jacob kele mwerre-arle angkeke.

⁴⁵ Arraty, re apwerte akngerre ngkerneke renhe-atherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ilyetyeke ratherre angkerreke. ⁴⁶ Re artwe ikwerenhe areye ileke apwerte akweke areye itepe arrpe-anenheke arrernetyeke. Itne merne-arlike arlkweke yanhe ikwerele. ⁴⁷ Laban-ele apmere renhe arritnye antheke angkentye ikwerenhele "Jegar Sahadutha," alakenhe ileme "Apwerte Iyernte-ipeke anwernenhe irlpangkelhe-ilyetyeke." Kele Jacob-ele ileke angkentye ikwerenhele "Galeed" alakenhe ante-arle ileme "Apwerte Iyernte-ipeke anwernenhe irlpangkelhe-ilyetyeke."

⁴⁸ Kele Laban angkeke ampatye-ampatye ikwerenhe Jacob-eke, "Urreke anwerne apmere nhenhe aremele, ilerne itelareme ilerne-arle alhilerreke, ilerne-arle awethe atwerretyakenhe anetyeke." Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme re apmere nhenhe "Galeed" ileke.

⁴⁹ Kele Laban alakenhe angkeke, "Ilerne apeke akalke-irreme, ayenge ahentye-aneme YAHWEH ilerneke arelhetyeke, ilerne apeke awethe atwerreketye!" Alakenhenge anteme apmere yanhe arritnye arrpenhe-akerte aneke "Mizpah." Alakenhe ileme Hebrew-enge "Re Ilerneke Arelheme." ⁵⁰ Laban ikwere awethe angkeke, "Itelaretyeke nhenhe, alngwirretyale. Ngkartele anwernenhe lyete arntarnte-areme. Unte apeke marle atyinhe atherre atwerlenghe, unte apeke arelhe arrpenhe apeke inerlenghe, ayenge apeke-arle akutne aneme. Kele Ngkartele ante-arle ngenhe areme akurne-irrerlenghe. ⁵¹ Apwerte nhenhe araye the llyernte-ar-rerneke, kele ilerne akwetethe itelaretyeke atwerretyale anetyeke. Ayenge-arle apwerte nhenhe-arenhyenge anpere alhetyeke arrangwe-arle ngkwengenge atwerretyeke, arrangwe. Unte akenhe apwerte yanhe areyenge atyengenge atwerretyeke anpere alhetyale anetyeke-arle. ⁵³ Ngkarte Abraham uthene Nahor uthenele-arle apenteke, kele re areme-arle nthakenhe-arle ilerne irreme. Unte apeke ayenge atwemele, Ngkartele areme ilerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenghe. Re itelaretyenhe ilerne apeke arraty mpwarerle-anerrerlenghe."

Kele Jacob Laban-eke angkeke, "Ngkartenge arrekwele-arle, anyente re akngeye atyinhe Isaac-ele-arle apentetyarte, the arraty ngenhe alhileme ayenge apwerte nhenhe areyenge anpere alhetyakenhe apmere ngkwinhe-werne ngenhe atwetyeke arrangwe."

⁵⁴ Kele Jacob-ele yepe-yepe anyente atwemele iteke Ngkarte-werne atheke. Re anteme ileke artwe ikw-erenge-arle aneke areye ikwenger arlkwetyeke. Kele itne-arle arlkweke iperre, itne apwerte-apwerte yanhele inteke. ⁵⁵ Kele ingweleme anteme, Laban-ele arrenge-arrenge ikwerenhe areye arrwanyemele. Ampe ikwerenhe atherre-arlke imerte itneke angkemele, "Ngkartele arntarnte-aremele arrekantherre mwerre mpwaretyenhe." Kele re alpeke anteme apmere ikw-erenhe-werne.

Jacob ahentye-aneme kake ikwerenhe Esau aretyeke

32 Jacob-arle alethe alpetyame ikwerenhe areye-akerte arne-arlke atningke-akerte, utnenge alkere-arenye areye ikwere arrateke. ² Jacob-ele itnenhe areke, re-arrpe angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe-arle!" Re anteme apmere renhe arritnye antheke "Mahanaim." Arritnye Mahanaim ileme "Apmere atherre."

³ Nhenge Mahanaim-enge, Jacob-ele ayeye-akerte areye yerneke kake ikwerenhe Esau-werne. Ikwerele ureke, Esau akenhe apmere Seir-ele aneke, apmere akngerre EDOM arritnye. ⁴ Urreke re itnenhe yerneyenhyenge, re angkentye nhenhe antheke, "Angkentye nhenhe ngkwenge atyeye Jacob-engentye. Unte-arle

atyenge akngerrerate aneme ayenge ngkwenge akangkwe-irreme nthakenhe-arle unte atyenge angke-meke. The ngkwenge iletyeke ahentye-aneme nthakenhe-arle ayenge irreke. Ayenge-arle apmere Laban-kenhele anetyarte, kenhe lyete-ulkere ayenge-arle kele apetyalpetyeke aneke. ⁵ The pweleke areye-arlke, tangkeye areye-arlke, yepe-yepe areye-arlke, nanikute areye-arlke atyinhe atnyeneme-arle. The arelhe-arlke artwe-arlke atningke atnyeneme atyenge urrkapentye akngerre areye. The angkentye nhenhe ngkwenge yerneme unte atyenge mwerre anetyenhyenge." Kele artwe Jacob-kenhe areye alheke Esau-eke iletyeke nhenge rarle ikwere-werne-atheke apetyetyamenge.

⁶ Kele-arle Esau areke iperre artwe Jacob-kenhe areye apetyalpeke imerte ikwere angkemele, "Anwerne kake ngkwinhe Esau mpwepeke areke, re kwenhe artwe 400 pele ikwere-akerte atnyeneme."

⁷ Jacob-ele nhenge aweke, re atere anthurre irreke. Re itirreke Esau-ele akwele renhe atwetyeke-arle apetyemenge. Alakenhe irreme-ketye re ikwerenhe areye akngakeke, ingkirreke akalkelhe-ilemele, yepe-yepe-arlke kamule areye-arlke pweleke areye uthene nanikute areye uthene-arlke-arle re akngakeke. ⁸ Jacob re-arrpe itirreke, "Esau-ele apeke arrpenhe nhakwe areye atwemele, kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe atere-arle unterlthe-iwerlenghe."

⁹ Re anteme Ngkarteke angkeke, "Unte kwenhe Ngkarte atyinhe Isaac uthenele arrenge-arrenge atyinhe Abraham uthene apententye akngerre. Ayenge awaye, ayenge akunye apenhe! YAHWEH, unte ayenge ileke apmere nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyeke apmere atyinhe-werne tyerrtye atyinhe areye-werne-arlke. Unte atyenge angkeke unte-arle atyenge mwerre anthurre anetyenhe. ¹⁰ Iwenhenge-ame unte atyenge mwerre anthurre akwete aneme, ayenge akngerre kwenye-arle? Iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge akwete arntarnte-areme. Arrule anthurre ayenge-arle anpere alheke lhere Jordan-enge apmere Mesopotamia-werne, ayenge arne atneme anyente-akerte ware alheke. Kele lyete akenhe the arne atningke anthurre anteme-arle atnyeneme, aharle atherre ante akalkelhe-iletyeke anteme. ¹¹ Kake akngerre atyinhe Esau-arle apetyemenge ayenge atere-irreme re anwernenhe ingkirre atweme-ketye, arelhe-arlke ampe-arlke. Alakenhe ikwenger anteme-arle the ngenhe apayuthneme ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke ikweretye. ¹² The ngenhe alakenhe apayuthneme unte-arle angkekenge atyenge mwerre anetyeke. Unte anteme angkeke ayenge atyemeye-arlke ampe-arlke atningke anthetyeke yerre areye-arteke. Atningke anthurre!"

¹³ Kele-arle Jacob Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re ingwe anyenteke aneke kele arlthe ingweleme anteme re kere ikwerenhe areye akngakeke kake ikwerenhe anthetyeke. ¹⁴ Re nanikute marle 200-pele apurtelhe-ileke imerte nanikute urreye 20-pele anteme apurtelhe-ilemele, kele imerte yepe-yepe marle 200-pele imerte yepe-yepe urreye 20-pele anteme apurtelhe-ilemele arrpenheke arrernemele. ¹⁵ Kele re kamule

marle 30-pele apurtelhe-ilemele akweke itnekenhe-arlike. Kele re pweleke 40-pele apurtelhe-ilemele pweleke urreye 10-pele-arlike imerte tangkeye marle 20-pele apurtelhe-ilemele tangkeye urreye 10-pele-arlike. ¹⁶ Re anteme artwe urrkapentye akngerre 10-pele ineke itne arne itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge apurtelhe-ilemele, re anteme itneke angkeke "Arrantherre lherele tyanemele alhaye arne nhenhe areye akngemele apurte akwete kake atyinhe anthetyeke. Itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele akngetyeke aharle anyenteke-anyente, irntwarreke-irntwarre."

¹⁷ Kele imerte Jacob angkemele urrkapentye akngerre anyenteke, artwe nhengeke arrekwelenye areye arntarnte-aremenge, "Kake atyinhe apeke apetyemele ngkwenge angkemele, re ngenhe apayuthneme angwenheke-arle unte urrkapeme. Rarle ngenhe apayuthneme nthenhe-arle unte alhemeke, re ngenhe apayuthneme angwenhe-kenhe nhenhe areye yepe-yepe, nanikute-arlike, tangkeye uthene kamule utheneke-arlike. ¹⁸ Re apeke ngenhe alakenhe apayuthnerlenghe, kele alakenhe ikwere angkirtnaye, 'Nhenhe areye-arle ngkwenge atyeye Jacob-kenhe-arle, rarle ngkwithe urrkapentye akngerre anteme-arle. Rarle ngenhe arne nhenhe areye antheme unte ngkwenge atnyenetyeke. Unte anteme-arle akngerrepate ikwerenhe. Jacob-arle ingkerne-arle apetyemenge.' Alakenhe unte Esau-eke angketyeke."

¹⁹ Kele Jacob angkeke urrkapentye akngerre arpenhe areyeye, "Unte alakenhe angketyeke re apeke arkantherre-werne apetyerlenghe. ²⁰ Alakenhe ikwere angkaye, 'Jacob urrkapentye akngerre ngkwithe anwernenge ingkerne apetyeme.'" Jacob re-arrrpe itirreke, "The apeke arne nhenhe areye yernemele kake atyinheke, kele the renhe aremele, kele re apeke-arle atyengenge ipeltye-irremele, atyenge ahele-irretyakenhe aneme." ²¹ Jacob-ele artwe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arrekwele yerneke yepe-yepe-arlike kere arpenhe areye-akerte-arlike, re akenhe ingkerne akwete-arle aneke.

Jacob-ele Ngkarte arntwirrkeme, rarle itirreke artwe arpenheke-athene

²² Ingwe ikwerele ingwemertenge anteme, Jacob ankwenge-ntyeye akeme-irreke, re anewe ikwerenhe atherre akemelhe-ileke, arelhe urrkapentye akngerre atherre uthene alere ikwere areye 11-pele ikwerenhe-arlike. Re itnenhe arrekwele yerneke, itne lhere Jabbok-ekenge irntwarre-werne alheke, arne ingkirreke Jacob-kenhe itnekenge akngemele. ²⁴ Kele Jacob akenhe anyente-arle ingkerne aneke. Nhenge rarle anyente anekenge artwe anyente apetyemele renhe arntwirrkeke Jacob renhe, ratherre anteme ahelheke ntewirretyeke uye akwete. Ratherre arntwirrkerreke akwete ntewirremele ingwartentye, nterte-arlike irretyakenhe. Artwe rarle Jacob ahelheke ntewetyeke ahentye-aneke. ²⁵ Re Jacob ingwartentye angkerte-iweme. Kele ingwe athnele anteme re Jacob alkngarlpe atweke ulyepere akertne-arlike wangketyeke ante

artwe rarle uye Jacob ahelheke iwekenge, arrangkwe-arle. ²⁶ Re anteme Jacob-eke angkeke, "Aye, ayenge impaye, uterne arrateme antemeyaye!"

Jacob ikwere angkirtneke, "Kele, ayenge alhilaye unte ayenge arntarnte-aretyenheke ayenge lterreke-arlike atnyenemele akwetethe!"

²⁷ Artwe rarle renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame arritnye ngkwithe?"

Jacob ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge-arle Jacob-arle."

²⁸ Kele artwe re angkerlenghe, "The arritnye ngkwithe akngarte-iweme Jacob-engentye, arritnye yanhe ileme "ularele mpwarentye akngerre" Israel arritnyewerne, unte-arle Ngkartenge atwerrekenge artwenge-arlike, unte kwenhe apurrke-irretyakenhe akwete anthurre alheke uyerretyeke ante. Israel arritnye ileme "Ratherre Ngkarte uthene-arle angkerte-iwerreke." "

²⁹ Kele Jacob anteme ikwere angkeke, "The ngenhe apayuthneme, iwenhe-ame arritnye ngkwithe?"

Artwe re angkirtneke, "Tharle arritnye atyinhe iletyeke arrangkwe-arle." Kele artwele anteme Jacob alhileke rarle renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe renhe lterreke-arlike-ilemele akwete-anteke. Kele artwe re Jacob impemele alheke.

³⁰ Kele Jacob anteme angkeke, "The kwenhe inngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areke, ayenge anteme itethe akwete-arle!" Re anteme apmere renhe Peniel arritnye antheke. Arritnye nhenhe ileme "inngerre Ngkarte-kenhe" rarle Ngkarte yanheke arekenge. ³¹ Nhenge uterne-arle akertne-irrekenge Jacob-ele apmere renhe impemele alheke alkngarlpe ikwerenhe rikerte anthurre aneke renhe-arle atwekenge, re tyertnemele alhetyame. Alakenhenge anteme tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele kere alkngarlpe yepe-yepe-kenhe arlkwentye akngerre kwenye, nanikute-arlike pweleke-arlike, yanhe-arle artwe nhengele Jacob alkngarlpe atwekenge.

Jacob uthene Esau uthene ipeltye-irritneme awethe

33 Kele ikwere iperre Jacob-ele areke Esau uthene artwe 400-pele ikwerenhe areye-arlike arlengenge apetyerlenghe. Re iparrpele ikwerenhe areye akalkelhe-ileke aharle urrpetye-werne. ² Re marle urrkapentye akngerre atherre ampe areye-akerte arrekweleke arrerneke. Re Leah ampe ikwerenhe areye-akerte mpwepeke arrerneke. Kele imerte Rachel ampe ikwerenhe Joseph-akerte ingkerneke arrernemele. ³ Jacob imerte arrekwele alhemele Esau-werne atheke, ikwere anewe ampe areyele-arlike akenhe renhe apurtele ingkernenge apentewarrerlenghe. Re kake ikwerenhe Esau-werne angathe anteme irreke, Jacob ikwere amperele-arlenghe tnelemele akaperte kwene-irreke seven-ngare anthurre.

⁴ Kele Esau akenhe arnekarnare unteke Jacob-eke. Ratherre anyente-irreme Esau-ele renhe akwaketye-akeme akangkemele, lyete nhenhe-ante-arle arerrerne iperre, re Jacob arrwantyeke arrellyengge atherre-ante. Ratherre artnelhe-ilerreke akangkemele akngerre anthurre. ⁵ Esau-ele areke arelhe areye apetyerlenghe

ampe areye akenhe ingkerne, re anteme Jacob apayuthneke, "Nhenhe areye-ame ngkwinhe areye?"

Jacob ikwere angkirtneke, "Yewe kake, itne-arle aty-inhe-arle, Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre aneke, re anteme ayenge nhenhe areye antheke."

⁶ Kele arelhe urrakapentye akngerre atherre anteme apetyeke ampe itnekenhe-akerte, imerte inngerre kwene-akerle tneleme ikwere. ⁷ Kele Leah anteme ampe ikwerenhe areye-arlke Esau-eke akaperte kwene-irreke. Kele Joseph uthene Rachel uthene menhenge anteme akaperte kwene-irreke Esau-eke. ⁸ Re imerte Jacob-eke angkerlenghe, "Apmwerrke the areke artwe ngkwinhe areyele nanikute uthene yepe-yepe-arlke pweleke-arlke kamule-arlke tangkeye-arlke akngetyerlenghe. Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyenge-werne itnenhe akngetyeme?"

Jacob ikwere angkirtneke, "Tharle ngenhe an-thetyeke ahentye aneme tyawerrellye-arteke unte anteme atyenge akangketyeke."

⁹ Kele Esau ayenelhemele ilelhemele, "Alakenhe mpwaryalaye atyinhe kele-arle atningke anthurre. Kele atnyenaye ngkwenge-arrpe!"

¹⁰ Jacob akenhe ikwere akwete-arle angkerlenghe, "Aye, unte apeke atyenge ahele anetye-kwenye kele ngkwenge-arrpe akngaye! Kele alakenhe imerneme unte-arle atyenge itirremele. Kele imernemele alakenhe unte atyenge mwerre-arle aneme, Ngkarte-arle atyenge alakenhe mwerre aneke-arteke. ¹¹ Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre anthurre-arle aneke atyenge re arne atningke-arlke-arle antheke. Tharle nhenhe areye ingkirreke arlkwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele nhenhe areye akngaye ngkwenge-arrpe atnyenetyeke the ngkwenge akurne mpwarekenge." Re akwete alakenhe Esau-eke angkeke.

Kele Esau akangkwe-irreke Jacob-eke, imerte ikwere angkemele, "Kele. The itnenhe akngeme. ¹² Kele mpe. Ilerne apurte alperretyeke apmere atyinhe-werne. Ayenge arrwekelirreme."

¹³ Kenhe Jacob mwernte-irremele renhe ileke, "Kake urreke-aye! Unte itelareme atyinhe areye-arle ingkirreke apurrke-ante-arle unthentye ipenhe. Yepe-yepe areye-arlke, kamule areye-arlke arrpenhe areye-arlke apurrke unthentye ipenhe, akweke areyele akenhe werlatye akwete-arle antywerlte-apeme. The apeke akwete itnenhe arlke arrpenheke-atwetye unthelhe-ilemele kele itne ilwerrirretyenhenge. ¹⁴ The ngenhe apayuthneme arrekwele alhetyeke, kake akngerre atyinhe. The ngenhe ingkernenge apenterle-apetyenhenge. Kele ayenge mwantye-arle alheme nhenhe areye-akerte. The itnenhe uternetyakenhe iparrpe alhetyeke, mpwaryakenhe-arle. Kake akngerre-aye, the ngenhe apmere Seir-eke urreke aretyenhenge."

¹⁵ Kele Esau anteme ikwere angkirtneke, "Kele. Mwerre-ame the artwe urrpetye atyinhe imperle-alheye arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areye-ketye?"

Jacob angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, kele mwerre, kele alakenhe mpwaryale. Kele ingkirreke itnenhe akn-

gaye. The ngenhe akangkentye mpwaryetyeke ahentye aneme."

¹⁶ Kele Esau akangkwe-irreke arlke ikwerele anteme, re artwe ikwerenhe areye-akerte alpeke apmere Seir-werne. ¹⁷ Kele Jacob akenhe arnparrtye-irreke antek-erre-atheke apmere Succoth-werne. Re ikwere irremele apmere ikwere arteke, ulye akweke areye anteme re arteke yepe-yepe, nanikute, pweleke, tangkeye-arlke ikwerenhe areyeke. Alakenhenge anteme re apmere renhe Succoth arritnye ileke. Arritnye Succoth ileme "Ulye akweke areye."

¹⁸ Ikwere iperre Jacob-ele apmere Succoth renhe imperle-alheke apmere Canaan-werne anteme. Re apmere mpwareke Shechem-enge ikngerreke. Alakenhenge-arle YAHWEH-ele renhe mwerre akngetye-alpeke apmere Paddan-Aram-engentye apmere ahelhe ikwerenhe-werne. ¹⁹ Ikwere ipenhe anteme re apmere renhe apwerte manele ineke. Re ngkweltye 100-pele antheke alere Hamor-kenhe areye apmereke-artweye anthetyeke apmere nhenge inetyeke. ²⁰ Kele Jacob apmere ikwerele aneke anteme, re apwerte areye Iyernte-arrerneke Ngkarte tnaketyeke. Re anteme apmere renhe akeke El-Elohe-Israel. Arritnye El-Elohe-Israel ileme "Ngkarte-arle Israel-arenye areyeke Akngerrepatate aneme."

Ayeye nhenhe Dinah-akerte, ampe marle Leah-kenhe

34 Dinah ampe Leah-kenhe aneke, akngeye ikwerenhe Jacob-arle. Arlke anyentele re aretyeke alheke arelhe areye apmere Canaan-arenye, itne arlenghe kwenye ware anetyame. ² Re alhepalherlenghe, artwe anyentele renhe aretyame. Shechem arritnye ikwerenhe aneke, alere Hamor-kenhe re akenhe Hivi areye-arle aneke ikwerenhe areyeke akngerrepate. Shechem-ele renhe aremele ikwere alhirreme, re imerte amultenge tyarre-inemele renhe akurne-ileke. Re renhe anterneme, marle-arle ahentye anetyakenhenge. ³ Ikwere imerte mwerrentye anteme angkemele rarle ikwere ahentye-aneke anewe ikwerenhe anetyeke. Re ikwere ahentye anthurre aneke, re ikwere mwerrentye angketyame re ikwere ahentye-anetyenhenge. ⁴ Yanhe-ngentye Shechem alpeke imerte akngeye ikwerenheke ilemele, "Unte alhemele apayuthneye Jacob the apeke ampe ikwerenhe Dinah anewe aketyeke." Kele Hamor yewe angkeke.

⁵ Ikwere akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele Jacob-eke ileke Shechem-elarle Dinah akurne-ilekenge. Kele Jacob akenhe nterte akwete-arle aneke ikwere alere areye-arle alethe alhekenge yepe-yepe areye arntarnte-aretyeke. Rarle nterte-nterte akarelhetyame itne-arle apetyalpetyenheke.

⁶ Yanhenge, Hamor ikwere alere Shechem uthene apetyalperreke apmere Jacob-kenhe-werne. Hamor apetyeke layaketyeke Jacob alere ikwerenhele apeke Dinah anewe aketyeke. ⁷ Ikwere, tyerrtye arrpenhele ileke alere Jacob-kenhe areye nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge. Awemele arteke, itne apmere-werne alpeke. Itne apatewarreke ahele anthurre awelhemele

Shechem-elarle Dinah uternerlenge ikwerenge inte-tyeke. Itne itirreke itneke-artweyeke areye-arle akwele apurele-anthekenge Israel-enge. Shechem kwenhe alakenhe irretyale renhe anpetyale akurne anthurre mpwarelhememele.

⁸Jacob uthene ikwere alere areye apurte-irreke, Hamor ilelheke iwenhenge-arle re angketyeke apetyeke: "Atyenge alere Shechem ahentye-aneme marle ngkwinhe anewe aketyeke, ratherre anewe ak-erreye. ⁹Ngkwinhe areye uthene atyinhe areye uthenele kwenhe marle atningke anthurre atnyen-eme. Anwerne kwenhe itnenhe anwerneke alere areye anewe aketyeke antherretyeke. Anwerneke-artweye atningke-irremele anwerne ingkirreke apurte anerlte-anetyenhenge. ¹⁰Arrantherre akenhe apmere nhenhele akwete-ante anerlte-anetyeke. Nhenhe kwenhe apmere akngerre anthurre. Unte alhetyeke ahentye-aneme apmere ikwere-werne unte kele apmere in-etyeke apmere mwerre apeke." Alakenhe-arle Hamor-ele Jacob ankeye-ankeyele apayuthneke.

¹¹Kele ikwere-artweye Hamor-arle angkeke ipenhe kele Shechem anteme angkeke Jacob-eke uthene alere ikwerenhe areye utheneke, "Yewe, atyenge mwerre anaye the anewe aketyenhenge marle wenke ngkwinhe. Ikwerenge anteme, the ngenhe iwenhe apeke unte-arle apayuthneme renhe-arle anthetyenhenge. ¹²Arrantherre apeke ayenge maneke apayuthnemele, the arrenhantherrenhe antheme-arle arrantherre ayenge renhe anewe aketyeke antherlengge. Atyenge mwerre anaye the renhe anewe aketyenhenge!"

¹³Kele alere Jacob-kenhe areye akenhe ahele anthurre-arle anerrirreke Shechem-elarle yaye itnekenhe Dinah akurne-ilekenge. Kele itne ularele iletyeke ahentye-aneke Shechem uthene akngeye ikwerenhe uthene itne-arle akngerreke-arle nthakenhe renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke. Itne ikwere-atherre urrtirreke Hamor-eke alakenhe angkemele, ¹⁴"Anwerne yaye anwerne-kenhe Shechem anewe aketyeke anthetyeke ar-rangkwele-arle mpwelenhe kwenhe artwe-iletyakenhenge angkentye anwerne-kenhe-nge ularre. Anwerne apeke ipmentyele impemele unte Dinah anewe aketyeke, kele apure anthurrenge-arle alakenhe! ¹⁵Urreke unte yaye akweke anwerne-kenhe anewe aketyenhenge, tyerrtye arpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke artwe-iletyeke. Arrantherre akenhe anwerne-arteke artwe-irretyeke, angkentye anwerne-kenhe kwenhe alakenhe. ¹⁶Arrantherre apeke ingkirreke artwe-irremele, kele anwerne apmere nhenhele anerlte-anetyeke arrekantherrenge. Anwerne marle awenke areye anewe aketyeke antherretyenhenge anwerne apurte anetyenhenge. ¹⁷Kele arrantherre apeke ampe urreye akwete anetyeke artwe-irretye-kwenye kele anwerne alheme-arle apmere nhenhenge-ntyeye, anwerne-arle yaye anwerne-kenhe apmere arpenhe-werne akngeme."

¹⁸Kele Hamor uthene Shechem alere ikwerenhe uthenele mwerre angkeke Jacob-arle angkekenge Shechem-ele akwele Dinah anewe aketyeke.

¹⁹Shechem re iparrpe mpwareke iwenhe alere Jacob-kenhe areyele apayuthneke-arteke rarle marle wenke Jacob-kenheke arnterre ahentye-aneke. Rarle itelareke artwe apmere yanhe-arenye itne-arle akangkwe-irrentye-akngerre akngeye ikwerenhe Hamor-eke rarle itneke akngerrepate-arle aneke re anteme ahentye-aneke ikwere alere akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Shechem akenhe Hamor-kenhe impene anthurre-arle aneke.

²⁰Kele Hamor apmere itnekenhe arriwe-werne alheke ikwere alere-akerte artwe areye-arle anetyame-werne apurte-irremele angkerrentye akngerre apmere ikwere-werne. Itne angkerreke nthakenhe-arle itneke Jacob angkekeke. ²¹Itne alakenhe ileke, "Jacob alere ikwerenhe areye-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurreyaye. Anwerne itneke angkeke nhenhe-werne apetyemele akwete-ante anetyeke. Nhenhe-arle apmere anteke-arle itneke-arle. Anwerne itnekenhe marle awenke areye-arle anewe aketyenhenge, marle anwerne-kenhele akenhe itnekenhe-arle anewe akngelenge ante. Kele anwerne apurte anerlte-anemele arne-arle antherrerte-anetyenhenge. ²²Kele anwerne itnekenge apurte-irretyenhenge anyente ware mpwaretyeke. Anwerne-kenhe artwe areye artwe-irretyeke itne-arteke. ²³Nthakenhe-ame itirreme? Anwerne apeke artwe-irremele pweleke areye-arle yepe-yepe areye-arle kele anwernenhe-arle antheme. Yewe, anwerne artwe-irretyekaye anwerne apurte anerlte-anetyenhenge."

²⁴Kele, itne yewe angkerreke Hamor uthene Shechem uthenenge. Itne apurte-irremele artwe-ilerretyeke.

²⁵Arle atherre ipenhe, itne rllerte anthurre awelheke. Itne ware intetyame-ante arelhetyakenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areye-ketye. Yanhe-ngentyeye, alere Jacob-kenhe atherre, Simeon uthene Levi uthene, kake Dinah-kenhe atherre, apetye-alherremele itnenhe nayepe arrirlepele atantherle-annerreke. Itnenhe ingkirreke irrerrlunge atwemele. ²⁶Ratherre apetye-alherremele Hamor uthene Shechem uthene irrerrlunge ante atweke. Yanhe-ngentyeye itne Dinah akngirtneke apmere Shechem-kenhe-ketye. ²⁷Lyete akenhe alere Jacob-kenhe areye alherlte-iwemele irrpenheke apmere akngerre Hamor-kenhe-werne. Itne arerrirreke tyerrtye atyalangke areye apmere arpe-anenhe ikwerele, itne alherlte-iwemele arne ingkirreke rakewarreke. Itne alakenhe mpwareke Shechem-arle itneke apale irrekenge yaye itne-kenheke. ²⁸Itne rakewarreke pweleke areye, yepe-yepe areye-arle nanikute areye-arle, tangkeye areye-arle arne atningke anthurre tyerrtye itnekenhe. ²⁹Itne arne mwerre akngerre areye renhe anyelkngenge ineke apmere itnekenhe-ngentyeye, itne arelhe areye-arle ampe areye-arle ingkirreke rakeke akngirtnemele apmere itnekenhe-werne.

³⁰Nhenge kake areye apetyete-alpeke anyelkngenge ipenhe-akerte apmere Jacob-kenhe-werne, Jacob itneke ahele-irreke. Re Simeon uthene Levi utheneke angkeke, "Alakenhe-arle akurne anthurre-arle! Ty-

errtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areye, Canaan-arenye areye uthene Perizzite-arenye areye uthenele anwerneke ilkelhetyakenhe anteme anetyenhe, itne apeke awerlenghe ratherre-arle Hamor uthene Shechem uthene irrerlknge atwekenghe artwe arrpenhe areye-arlike. Itne angketyenhe anwerne-arle akwele arnterte anthurre ntyentye akwele. Itne kwenhe atningke anthurre, kele anwerne-kenhe akwele artwe urrpetye ware-arle atwentye akngerre. Itne awemele nthakenhe-arle-irreke itne apurte-irremele anwernenhe atwetyeke, itne anwernenhe ingkirreke-arle atwetyenhe."

³¹ Simeon uthene Levi uthenele akngeye itnekenhe ilirtneke, "Aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte ilernenhe alkngetherre ileme? Shechem-elarle yaye anwernekenhe-arle apurele-antheke. Rarle renhe uterneke ikweringe intetyeke, arelhe akurne maneke ante interlepentye akngerre nhenge ulkere-arteke!"

Ayeye nhenhe Jacob-arle apmere Bethel-werne alpeme-akerte ikwere akwerrke areye-akerte

35 Ikwere ipenhe Ngkartele Jacob ileke, "Apmere nhenhe imperle-alhaye, apmere Bethel-werne aname-irraye ngkwinhe areye-akerte, apmere tharle ngkwenge imerneke nhenge-werne, unte-arle urnteke nhenge Esau-ketyenge. Unte apmere ikwere irremele, apwerte akngerre areye Iyernte-arrernaye unte atyenge tnaketyeke tharle ngkwenge mpwareke-ngentye."

² Kele Jacob anteme ileke ikwerenheke-artweye areye uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike, "Arrantherre apeke arne akurne areye-arlike ngkarte apwerte akweke areye-arlike atnyenemele apmere arrpenhe-ngentye, ipmentyele impaye itneke artepe arrernelhetyale, kele Ngkarte anyente-ante apenterlte-anaye. Mantere mwerreke irrperaye aletheke-arle irremenge arrantherre-arle Ngkartenge anyente-irretyenhenge. ³ Kele anwerne aname-irretyenhenge apmere apwerte-apwerte Bethel-werne. Yanhenge the apwerte areye apurte-iletienhenge, Iyernte-arrernetyeke Ngkarteke rarle ayenge arntarntearkenge kake atyinhe Esau-elarle ayenge alw-ernekenge ureke. Rarle ayenge akwetethe arntarntearetyartenge apeke-arle ayenge nthenhele apeke-arle ayenge anekenge-arlike." ⁴ Kele tyerrtye areyele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle itnenhe Jacob-ele ileke. Itne apurte-irremele arne akurne itnekenhe areye Jacob antheke, ingkirrenyeye anthurre. Itne irlpe-kenhe itnekenhe-arlike ilywemele antheke. Jacob-ele arne itnenhe akngeke alhemele apmere akngerre Shechem-werne. Re iperte akngerre tnyeke arne oak angkweye itereke apmere Shechem itwele imerte arne akurne itnenhe iperteke arteleme. ⁵ Yanhe-ngentye Jacob ikwerenhe areye-akerte-arlike Shechem-engentye imperlte-alheke apmere Bethel-werne. Itne alherlte-iwepiwemele, Ngkartele itnenhene arntarntearerle-apeke. Tyerrtye apmere Canaan-arenye areyele itnenhe atwetyakenhe aneke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe

aterere-anthekenge Jacob uthene areye ikwerenhe-arenyenge-arlike.

⁶ Kele arlte urrpetye ipenhe, Jacob uthene ikwere-artweye areye uthene apmere Luz-eke arrernelheke, kenhe Luz akenhe arritnye arrpenhe Bethel-eke. Apmere re akenhe Canaan-elarle. ⁷ Yanhe ikwere-arle Ngkarte imernelheke Jacob-eke arrekwele, re alwirreke kake ikwerenhe Esau-ketye. Jacob-ele apwerte areye Iyernte-arrerneke Ngkarteke tnakemele, re imerte arritnye anthemele "El Bethel." El Bethel alak-enhe ileme "Apmere nhenhe ameke-ameke, apmere Ngkarte-kenhe."

⁸ Jacob-kenheke-artweye anyente aneke arelhe ampwe anthurre Deborah arritnye aneke. Rarle meye Jacob-kenhe Rebekah amangkelhe-ileke. Nhenge Rebekah-arle ilwekenghe anteme, Deborah re anteme anetyarte Jacob-kenhe areyenge. Itne-arle Bethel itwele anetyartenge arelhe ampwe re ilweke, itne renhe iperteke arteke arne oak arntarntengeke apwerte antherrtye Bethel-enge kweneke. Itne apmere renhe ileke "Allon Bacuth." Allon Bacuth ileme "Anwerne arteke arne oak itwele."

⁹ Jacob ikwerenhe areye-akerte apmere Paddan-Aram-enge apetyalpeke iperre, Ngkarte awethe Jacob-eke imernelheke, Re ayeye mwerre anthurre ikwere ileke, Re ikwere ileke rarle renhe lterreke-ileme arntarntearetyenhe akwetethe. Re awethe ileke nthakenhe-arle re arrekwele angkeke-arteke akwete, rarle apmere Canaan-werne atheke alpemenge. ¹⁰ Re ikwere ileke, "Lyete Jacob arritnye ngkwinhe, kenhe lyetengentye ngenhe tyerrtye areyele arritnye alakenhe awethe iletienhenhe-arle. The arritnye ngkwinhe akngarte-iweme Jacob-enge, Israel-werne."

¹¹ Yanhe-ngentye, Ngkartele renhe ileke, "Ayenge El-Shaddai, Lterreke Anthurre Nhenge! Atningke anthurre irraye atyengenge! Ampe ngkwinhe areyele ampe atningke anthurre atnyenetyenhe apmere arpe-anenhele. Itne amangkemele itne akngerrepate arpe-anenhe anetyenhe apmere arpe-anenhele.

¹² Apmere nhenhe tharle antheke arrange-arrange ngkwinhe Abraham uthene akngeye ngkwinhe Isaac utheneke, the ngenhe anteme antheme, kele urreke unte ilwerlenghe, the ampe ngkwinhe areye-arle antheme." ¹³ Ngkartele angkentye nhenhe arraty-araty ileke Jacob-eke. Kele rarle angkeke ipenhe, re alpeke akertne-atheke Jacob imperle-alhemele.

¹⁴ Yanhe-ngentye, Jacob-ele apwerte ulkere ineke imerte ngkernemele tnemele nthenhe-arle Ngkarte ikweringe angkekenge. Nhenge re apwerte renhe ahelheke ngkernemele, re ngkwarle uthene antere uthene apwerte akertneke theleke Ngkarteke akangkemele. ¹⁵ Yanhe-ngentye re apmere renhe "Bethel" arritnye antheke.

Rachel ilweme nhenge ampe Benjamin atnyenemele

¹⁶ Ikwere-arlike ipenhe Jacob-ele ikwerenhe areye-akerte Bethel imperlte-alheke, itne imerte apmere Ephrath arritnye-werne alhemele. Jacob-eke anewe

Rachel atnerte-atnerte-arle aneke, re atnerte akngel-hemele untherle-anemele akwete. Re rikerte anthurre awelheke re itirremele rarle ampe akweke ikwerenhe-arle aparlpe-iletienheke-athene. ¹⁷ Rachel re rikerte anthurre awelheke kenhe ampe akweke re akenhe intetyakenhe akwete-arle. Arelhe anyente Rachel-enge aneke re akenhe ampe akweke areye athenentye akngerre-arle. Ampe akweke re interlenge athenentye akngerre re Rachel-eke angkeke, "Atere-irretyale, unte kwenhe ampe urreye arrpenhe atnyeneme." ¹⁸ Rachel re akenhe rikerte akngerre akwete-arle awelheke, ilwetyeke-urletye. Urreke re ilwetyenhenge re ampe urreye ikwerenhe Ben-Oni arritnye antheke. Arritnye Ben-Oni akenhe alakenhe-arle ileme "Ayenge ampe atyinhele artnetyeke mpwareke." Kele yanhe ipenhe akenhe Jacob-ele renhe arritnye arrpenhe-arle antherlenge "Benjamin." Arritnye Benjamin ileme "Atyinhe impene anthurre."

¹⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele Rachel ilweke anteme. Jacob-ele atyalangke ikwerenhe akngeke, re renhe iwerre itereke iperteke arteke, iwerre nhenge Ephrath-werne atheke. Ephrath nhenge arritnye arrpenhe Bethlehem-eke. ²⁰ Iperte ikwerenhe akertneke, Jacob-ele apwerte ulkere akngerre ngkerneke tyerrtye areyele itelaretyenhenge nthenhele-arle Rachel intemeke. Apwerte re akenhe aneme lyete-arlike.

Reuben Bilhah-enge inteme

²¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Jacob (Israel arritnye anteme lyete aneme) ikwerenhe areye-akerte anetyarte apmere arrpenhe Migdal-Eder-nge anteme. ²² Itne-arle anetyartenge, alere arrekwenye Israel-kenhe Reuben, re alhemele inteke Bilhah-enge. Bilhah akenhe urrkapentye akngerre Rachel-kenhe-arle aneke. Re akenhe anewe arteke-arle aneke Israel-eke. Israel-ele aweke nthakenhe-arle Reuben irreke.

Alere 12-pele Israel-kenhe akerte

²³ Israel-ele alere 12-pele atnyeneke. Nhenhe-arle aritnye itnekenhe, itne ikwere inteke apmere Paddan-Aram-enge. Anewe ikwerenhe Leah-ele 6-pele atnyeneke: Reuben-eke-amparre akenhe arrekwenye, Simeon anteme, Levi anteme, Judah, Issachar uthene Zebulun uthene anteme.

Anewe arrpenhe Jacob-kenhe Rachel-ele ampe urreye atherre-arle atnyeneke, Joseph uthene Benjamin uthene.

Urrkapentye akngerre Rachel-kenhe Bilhah-ele ampe urreye atherre-arle atnyeneke Dan uthene Naphtali uthene.

Urrkapentye akngerre Leah-kenhe Zilpah-ele ampe urreye atherre anteye atnyeneke Gad uthene Asher uthene.

Isaac ilweme

²⁷ Ikwere iperre, Jacob alpeke Mamre-werne akngeye ikwerenhe Isaac-werne itethe akwete-arle anetyame-

werne. Mamre apmere arrpenhe Kiriath-Arba itwele-arle, arritnye arrpenhe Hebron aneke-arle. Yanhe ikw-erele-arle Abraham uthene Isaac uthene anetyarte ipenye-arteke arrwekele.

²⁸ Isaac aneke year 180-pele urreke re ilwetyenhenge. Arratye, re kwenhe artwe ampwe anthurre-arle aneke. Ikwere alere Esau uthene Jacob uthenele renhe iperteke arteke.

Ayeye nhenhe Esau uthene ikwerenheke-artweye areye uthene-akerte

36 Artwe nhenhe Esau, arritnye ikwerenhe arrpenhe Edom aneke. Ayeye nhenhe aneme ikwere-akerte alere ikwerenhe areye-arlike-akerte itne-arle in-teke, re Canaan-ele anerlenge. ² Esau-ele arelhe apmere ikwerenhe-arenye anewe aketyakenhe-arle. Kele, re arelhe apmere arrpenhe-arenye-arle anewe akeke kele Canaan-arenye-ante angkentye arrpenhe angkentye akngerre. Anewe ikwerenhe arrekwenye Adah aritnye aneke. Re akenhe ampe Elon-kenhe-arle aneke. Elon akenhe angkentye arrpenhe angkeme, Het areyekenhe-arle. Esau-eke anewe arrpenhe Oholibamah aneke Re ampe Anah-kenhe-arle aneke, ikwere ipmenhe akenhe Zibeon-arle aneke Zibeon akenhe Hivite-arle aneke. ³ Anewe arrpenhe Esau-kenhe aneke Basemath arritnye. Re akenhe ampe marle Ishmael-kenhe-arle aneke artwe Nebaioth-eke atyeyikwe.

⁴ Anewe Esau-kenhe Adah-ele ampe urreye atnyeneke Eliphaz arritnye. Yanhe-ngentyele, anewe arrpenhe Esau-kenhe Basemath-ele ampe urreye atnyeneke, arritnye ikwerenhe Reuel. ⁵ Anewe ikwerenhe arrpenhe Oholibamah-ele ampe urreye urrpetye atnyeneke, arritnye itnekenhe aneke Jeush, Jalam uthene Korah uthene. Alakentyele-arle alere Esau-kenhe aneke.

⁶ Nhenge itne-arle Canaan-ele anetyartenge, Esau-ele pweleke-arlike yepe-yepe-arlike atningke atnyeneke, alakenhe ante-arle kake ikwerenhe Jacob-ele atnyeneke. Itne kere atningke atnyeneke atherrke-arlike akenhe akweke anteme irreke apmere itne-arle anetyarte ikwerele. Kele, Esau aname-irreke kake ikwerenhe-ketye apmere arrpenhe merne-arlike atningke-arle aneme ikwere-werne kere ikwerenhe areye-akerte. Esau-ele anewe ikwerenhe areye akngeke, ampe marle areye, alere ikwerenhe urrkapentye akngerre nhenge areye-arlike, pweleke-arlike, yepe-yepe-arlike arne ikwerenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike. Re itnenhe akngeke arlenge anthurre Canaan-ketye apmere apwerte akngerre Seir arritnye-werne. Ikwerele itne akwete-ante anthurre anetyarte.

Esau ikwere akwerrke areye-akerte apmere Seir-ele anetyarte

⁹ Ayeye nhenhe Esau-akerte. Esau-arle apmere Seir-werne alpeke-akerte, ikwere akwerrke areye akngerre-ame-akngerre anteme irreke itne anetyarte, itne Edom arritnye akelhewarreke. Nhenhe akwerrke Esau-ke ar-

eye: ¹⁰ Alakenhe-arle arrekwele intelhe-ileke, Esau-ele alere atnyeneke anewe ikwerenhe Adah-eke. Eliphaz arritnye ikwerenhe aneke. Anewe alere arrekwelenyenekenhele ampe five-pele atnyeneke: Teman, Omar, Zepho, Gatam, Kenaz uthene.

Kenhe anewe arrpenhe Timna-ke, Eliphaz-ele alere arrpenhe atnyeneke, Amalek arritnye aneke.

Yanhe iperre, anewe arrpenhe Basemath-ele ampe urreye anyente atnyeneke, Reuel arritnye aneke. Kenhe Reuel anewe akerrremele, alere four-pele atnyeneke: Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, Mizzah uthene.

¹⁴ Alakenhe intelhe-ilentye aneke. Mpwepe ipenhe anewe Esau-kenhe marle Oholibamah-kenhe aneke ipenhe Zibeon-kenhe.

Oholibamah-ele alere urrpetye atnyeneke Esau-eke itnekenhe arritnye aneke Jeush, Jalam uthene Korah uthene.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye Edom-arenye areyele akngerrepate itnekenhe Esau-arle aneke. Akngerrepate nhenhe itne aneke Eliphaz-kenhe areye-arle, Esau uthene Adah utheneke alere areye: Teman, Omar, Zepho, Kenaz, Korah, Gatam uthene Amalek uthene, itne Edom-arenye areyeke akngerrepate areye aneke.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye aneke Reuel-kenhe areyengentye Esau uthene Basemath uthene-kenhe: Arritnye itnekenhe aneke: Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, Mizzah-arlike.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye aneke anewe Esau-kenhe Oholibamah-ngentye. Itne aneke Jeush, Jalam uthene Korah uthene. Nhenhe itne Anah-eke ipmenhe areye-arle.

Ayeye nhenhe artwe Seir arritnye-akerte ikwerenhe areye-arlike-akerte angkentye arrpenhe areye ikw-erenge-arle anetyarteke

²⁰ Urreke-arle Esau ikwerenhe areye-akerte aname-irretyenhenge, tyerrtye apmereke-artweye areye itnekenhe Seir-eke akwerrke areye-arle aneke. Artwe nhenhe Seir, Hor-arenye areye-kenhe-arle. Re-arlike tyerrtye atningkenge itne anetyarte apmere Edom-ele. Alere Seir-kenhe areye arritnye aneke Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah, Dishon, Ezer uthene Dishan uthene.

²² Lotan alere atherre-akerte, Hori uthene Homam uthene. Yaye akweke Lotan-kenhe aneke, Timna arritnye anemele.

²³ Alere Shobal-kenhe areye, itne aneke Alvan, Manahath, Ebal, Shepho uthene Onam uthene.

²⁴ Zibeon alere atherre-akerte. Aiah uthene Anah uthene. Anah yanhe rarle akenhe kwatye pintye nhenge apmere ahurratyale areke kwatye urinpe ahelhe-ngentye arraterlenge arrule akngeye ikwerenhekenhe tangkeye areye arntarnte-arerle-anemele.

²⁵ Anah ampe atherre-akerte, Dishon uthene arelhe Oholibamah uthene. Oholibamah anewe Esau-eke ante aneke.

²⁶ Alere Dishon-kenhe areye aneke, arritnye itnekenhe Hemdan, Eshban, Ithran uthene Keran uthene.

²⁷ Alere Ezer-kenhe areye, arritnye itnekenhe aneke, Bilhan, Zaavan uthene Akan uthene.

²⁸ Dishan alere atherre-akerte, arritnye ikwere-atherrenhe Uz uthene Aran uthene.

²⁹ Tyerrtye nhenhe areye Horite areyeke akngerrepate anerrirreke apmere Seir-ele aneke: Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah, ³⁰ Dishon, Ezer uthene Dishan uthene.

Ayeye nhenhe akngerrepate areye apmere Edom arritnye ikwerele-arle aneke areye-akerte

³¹ Apmere Edom ikwerele, urreke Israel areyele Akngerrepate atnyenetyenhenge, tyerrtye arrpe-anenhe-arle akngerrepate aneke arrpenhe-ngentye arpenhe-werne. Nhenhe-arle akenhe arritnye itnekenhe: ³² Arrekwele apmere ikwere akngerrepate aneke Bela, Beor-eke alere. Re apmere arrpenhe Dinhabahngentye-arle.

³³ Nhenge Bela-arle ilwekenge anteme, kenhe Jobab anteme-arle akngerrepate anerlenge, re anteme apmereke akngerrepate aneke. Re akenhe Zerah-ke alere-arle aneke apmere Bozrah-arenye.

³⁴ Kenhe Jobab ilwekenge anteme, kele Husham anteme akngerrepate aneke. Re anteme-arle akngerrepate irreke Re akenhe apmere tyerrtye Teman-kenhe areye-ngentye-arle.

³⁵ Kenhe Husham-arle ilwekenge kele Hadad anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke Re anteme apmere ikwere akngerrepate aneke akngeye ikwerenhe Bedad-arle aneke, re akenhe thultye angkweye-arle aneke arule-ngentye, re akenhe apmere Midian-arenye thultye areye-arlike-arle atweke apmere Moab ikwere Hadad re akenhe Avith-kenhe-arle aneke.

³⁶ Kenhe Hadad-arle ilwekenge, kele Samlah anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke. Re anteme-arle apmere ikw-erenheke akngerrepate anerlenge. Re akenhe Masrekah-arenye-arle aneke.

³⁷ Kenhe Samlah-arle ilwekenge, Shaul anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke. Re anteme-arle apmereke akngerrepate aneke. Re akenhe Rehoboth-arenye-arle aneke, apmere kwatye lhere akngerre itwele.

³⁸ Kenhe Shaul-arle ilwekenge, Baal-Hanan anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke, Re anteme-arle apmere ikw-erenheke akngerrepate aneke. Re akenhe Pau-arenye-arle aneke. Akngeye ikwerenhe akenhe Achbor-arle aneke.

³⁹ Kele Baal-Hanan-arle ilwekenge, Hadar anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke, Re anteme-arle apmere ikw-erenheke akngerrepate aneke, Anewe ikwerenhe akenhe Mehetabel-arle aneke, re akenhe ampe Matredkenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe arritnye meye Matred-kenhe aneke Me-Zehab-arle.

⁴⁰ Nhenhe-arle akenhe arritnye aneme akngerrepate areye Esau-ngentye apmere Edom ikwerele-arle aneke. Timna, Alua, Jetheth, Oholibamah, Elah, Pinon, Kenaz, Teman, Mibzar, Magdiel uthene Iram uthene. Kele alere nhenhe areye amangkewarremele, itne apmere arrpe-anenhele anetye alherlthe-iweke. Apmere

arrpe-anenhele itne akngerrepate areye anerrirreke itne-kenheke-artweye areyeke apmere itnekenhe arritnye aneke alereke akngerrepate itne-arteke.

Ayeye nhenhe Joseph uthene kake ikwerenhe areye uthene-akerte

37 Akngeye Joseph-kenhe Jacob anetyarte apmere Canaan-ele, apmere akngeye Jacob-kenhe Isaac-arle unthetyarte apmere arrpe-anenhele. ² Ayeye nhenhe Jacob-kenhe areye-akerte.

Alere Jacob-kenhe, Joseph re 17 years old aneke. Kake ikwerenhe areye akenhe meye urrpetye-ngentye-arle, Leah, Bilhah, Zilpah. Bilhah uthene Zilpah uthene anewe Jacob-kenhe atherreke-urrke urrkapetyarte Leah uthene Rachel utheneke. Jacob-arle akenhe akngeye aneke urreye itneke. Joseph kake ikwerenhe areyele-arlike yepe-yepe areye-arlike nanikute areye-arlike arntarnte-aretyarte. Ikwere ipenhe Joseph ayeye-akerte apetyalpeke akngeye ikwerenheke ilettyeke kake ikwerenhe areyele-arle akurne mpwarekenge ilettyeke.

³ Jacob anteme (Israel-arlike renhe ileme) Joseph-eken arnterre anthurre ahentye-aneke alere arpenhe areyenge awethe-ulkere rarle artwe ampwe aneke Joseph-arle intekenge. Re ahentye-aneke Joseph akngerre anthurre ikwerenge anteme re ikwere mantere mwerre alkarle amulte arlpentye-akerte mpwareke. ⁴ Kake Joseph-kenhe areyele itelarerrirreke Jacob-arle ikwere arnterre ahentye-aneke. Ikwerenge anteme itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyarte. Itne ikwere mwerrantye angketyakenhe anetyarte.

Joseph-ele altyerre atherre areme

⁵ Awethe ante alakenhe-irrekenge kake ikwerenhe areye ahele anthurre mpwareke. Ingwe anyentele Joseph-ele altyerre areke. Yanhe iperre re kake ikwerenhe areyeke ileke: "Nhenhe awerrirraye: Ingwele the altyerre areke. Anwerne apurte urrkapemele merne inerrirreyame. Anwerne name annge-akerte aketyame imerte ayernerlthe-anemele anyenteke-anyente ahelheke imerte athenemele anwerne name annge-akerte areye urreke inetyenhenge. Ikwerenge anteme name tharle ayerneke akenhe tnerle-alheke tyerrtye-arteke re-arrpe akwete. Kele arrantherre-arle ayerneke areye akenhe tneleme imerte kwene-irreme atyenge, atyinhe-arle atyeperre anthurre-arle anekenge. Yanhe-arle the altyerre atyinhenge areke." Kele kake ikwerenhe areyele renhe awemele ahele anthurre irrerrirreke awethe ulkere anteme.

⁸ Kele kake ikwerenhe areye ikwere angkerrirreke, "Unte-ame itirreme unte akwele anwerneke akngerrepate anetyeke?" Kake ikwerenhe areye ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle altyerre nhenhe ilekenge.

⁹ Ikwerenge Joseph-ele altyerre arpenhe anteme areke. Ingweleme anteme re akeme-irremele angkeke kake ikwerenhe areyeke, "Ingwele the altyerre arpenhe areke. The uterne areke, atnyentye, kwerralye

11-pele anthurre, itne atyenge kwene-irrerreke ayenge-arle atyeperre anthurre anekenge."

¹⁰ Kele Joseph alheke akngeye ikwerenhe Jacob-eken ilettyeke altyerre ikwere-akerte. Nhenge akngeye ikwerenhele altyerre ikwere-akerte awemele, re Joseph-eken ahele-irreke, Jacob imerte ikwere angkemele, "Unte kwenhe altyerre arerne anwerneke ilettyale kwenhe anetyakenhe, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerneke altyerre nhenhe ileke? Meye ngkwinhe, kake ngkwenge areye ayenge-arlike arpenhe areye-arlike, anwerne-arle ngkwenge artepe arrernelhetyeke ar-rangkwe-arle!" ¹¹ Kake Joseph-kenhe areye ingkerte anthurre irreke. Kenhe akngeye ikwerenhe Jacob akenhe akwete-arle itirreke nthakenhe-arle Joseph-ele altyerre areke.

Kake Joseph-kenhe areyele renhe tyerrtye arpenhe areye sell-eme-ileme apwerte mane inetyeke

¹² Ikwere ipenhe Jacob ikwere-artweye areye-akerte apmere Hebron-ele anetyarte. Kake Joseph-kenhe areyele yepe-yepe areye akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe akngeke Shechem-werne itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Ikwerenge anteme, Jacob Joseph-eken antangelheke imerte ikwere angkemele "Kake ngkwinhe areyele yepe-yepe areye arntarnte-areme apmere Shechem-ele. The ngenhe apmere yanhe-werne yerneme. Itneke-werne alhaye, aretyeke yepe-yepe itnarle arntarnte-areme areye apeke-arle mwerreke. Imerte apetyalpemele atyenge ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle kake ngkwinhe areye irreme, itne mwerre apeke?"

Joseph angkirtnerlunge akngeye ikwerenheke, "Yewe, kele ayenge Shechem-werne alhetyenhenge." Kele Joseph-ele apmere yanhe imperle-alheke ayerrere-atheke imerte alhemele apmere Shechem-werne. Kele arlte arpenhe ikwerele re Shechem-eken arrernelheke.

¹⁵ Re apateke nthenheke re itnenhe aretyenheke, apmere arrpe-anenhele unthemele, re kake ikwerenhe-kenhe yepe-yepe areyeke untheke. Artwe anyentele renhe apayuthneke apatemele tnerle-anerlunge, "Iwenheke-ame unte areme?"

¹⁶ Joseph artwe ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge kake atyinhe areyeke apale untheme yepe-yepe-arle arntarnte-areme areyeke, unte apeke akaltye aneme nthenhele apeke-arle itne anemeke?"

¹⁷ Artwe re anteme Joseph-eken angkeke, "Ye, nhenhele akwele itne aneke, kele itne alheke-arle. Itne angkeke apmere Dothan itwe-werne akwele alhetyeke." Ikwere iperre Joseph apmere ikwerenge imperle-alheke Dothan ikwere-werne alhemele. Re ikwere arrernelhemele, kake ikwerenhe areye yepe-yepe areye-arlike areke irntwarrenge akwete.

¹⁸ Kenhe kake Joseph-kenhe areyele renhe irntwarrenge akwete-arle anareke. Iparrpe-iparrpe itne angkerreke nthakenhe renhe irrerrirreke atwetyeke. Ahele itne angkerreke, ¹⁹ "Aye, araye, Joseph altyerre arenty akngerre nhenge apetyeme!" ²⁰ Kele renhe atwerrirrekyeke, atyalangke renhe anwerne iperteke iwetyen-

henge. Akngeye anwerne-kenhele apeke apayuth-nemele ikwere, anwerne akenhe akngwelye art-nwerele arlkweke-arle ilerleng. Ye, kele renhe atwerrirreye! Re kwenhe anwerneke akngerrepate anetyakenhe. Ayeye-arle re anwerneke ileke altyerre ikwernenhe-akerte, kele arrangkwe-arle anetyenhe.”

²¹ Kenhe kake itnekenhe Reuben-ele itnenhe aweke arreyerlte-anerleng Joseph atwetyeke, re itnenhe ileke urreke akarelhetyeke. Re itneke angkeke, “Urrekaye, anwerne atwetyale anetyeke! ²² Renhe impaye, atwetyale! Nhenhe iperteke ware iwetyeke imerte impemele.” Alakenhe-arle Reuben angkeke kake ikw-erenhe areyeye. Reuben-arle itirreke renhe urreke tyerreyeke iperte ikweringe-ntyeye imerte yernirt-nemele akngeye itnekenhe-werne. ²³ Itne akwete angkerrerte-anerleng Joseph angathe-ame-angathe-irreke, kele kake ikwernenhele renhe arntwirreke. Itne mantere mwerre akngerre renhe ilywerrirreke re ir-rpekeng akngeye itnekenhe-arle ikwere mpwaremele antheke. Itne renhe akngemele alhwenge iperte akngerreke iwerrirreke.

²⁵ Yanhenge iperre itne anerrirreke, merne anteme itne arlkwerrirretyame, itne areke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyewarrerleng apmere arleng-arenye areye. Itne areke tyerrtye arne antherrentye akngerre areye apmere Midian-arenyenge, iwerre anyente ikw-erele itne alheke iwerre apmere Gilead-engentye ap-mere arrpenhe Egypt-werne atheke. Kamule areye yakwethe arrpe-anenhe-akerte aneke arne arunthe-akerte, itne arne itnenhe akngeke sell-eme-iletyeke Egypt-werne. Yakwethe itnekenhele aneke arrkipere-arteke-arlke, arne arrpenhe ikwemeye ntyentye akngerre areye-arlke.

²⁶ Kele Judah angkeke, kake ikwernenhe areye re ileke, “Anwerne apeke atyeye akweke atwerleng akngeye anwerne-kenhe ularele ileme, kele arne mwerreke ar-rangkwe anwerneke irretyehenge. ²⁷ Kele anwerne apeke renhe tyerrtye arne antherrentye akngerre areye maneke anthemele, anwerne nhenhe itethe impetyeke-arle, renhe atwetyale. Akngeye ikwernenhe kwenhe anwerne-kenhe akngeye-arlke. Anwerne kele renhe nhenhe areye anthetyeke maneke ware renhe atwetyale.” Kake Judah-kenhe areye mwerre angker-reke.

²⁸ Ikweringe tyerrtye Midian-arenye itne apmere itne-kenheke itwe-irreke. Kake ikwernenhe areyele Joseph renhe iperte-ngentye tyarre-ineke imerte ren-he sell-eme-ilemele silver 20-pele anthurreke. Yanh-entyele tyerrtye arne antherrentye akngerre areye itne aletheke irreke Joseph renhe-arlke itne akngeke Egypt-werne.

²⁹ Yanhe-ngentye, Reuben alheke Joseph iperte-ngentye tyarre-inetyeke, re areke iperte renhe imerte arrangkwe-arle aremele. Re anteme mantere ikwernenhe alterremele ahele-anthurre-irremele itneke. ³⁰ Re anteme kake ikwernenhe areye-werne alpemele, itnenhe ileke, “Ayekaye! Nthakenhe-ame atyeye ak-weke anwerne-kenhe irreke nthenhe-ame re alheke?

Ayenge akutne-arle nthenhe-werne-arle re alheke. Nthakenhe-ame ayenge irreye?”

³¹ Itne renhe tyernetyakenhe. Itne alhemele nanikute atwetyeke alheke itne-arle angkerreke-arteke. Itne renhe akngetye-alpeke, imerte mantere Joseph-kenhe nanikute alhweke-arleke akwerneke. ³² Itne imerte alpemele akngeye itne-kenheke iletyeke, itne mantere renhe ikwere imereneke. Itne imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, “Anwerne mantere nhenhe kutyeke arne artneke. Nhenhe akwele unte mpwareke ngkwenge alereke?”

³³ Jacob-ele mantere alhengke-aremele, re angkeke, “Ayekaye! Mantere nhenhe-arle alere atyinhe-kenhe-arle. Kele apeke-arle akngwelye artnwerele renhe uth-nemele arlkweke. Kele ilweke-arle rarle re. Itne-arle renhe alterremele uthnerrirreke.” ³⁴ Jacob-ele anteme mantere ikwernenhe-arrpe anteme alterreke, akayale arrangeke. Re anteme mantere urrperleke irrpeke, ahelheke arrnelhemele, alpmenyele anteme artel-hemele alhwarrpe anthurre antetyame. Re ikwerele anemele akwete anthurre artentyame. ³⁵ Alere-arlke arelhe-arlke ampe ikwernenhe areye untetyeke ikw-erene ikweringe itne anerrirreke. Itne ingkirreke an-thurre artnerrirreke. Itne renhe arrkernemele an-thurre ntertelhe-iletyeke alkwirretyeke mp-waremele-arlke re alere ikwernenhe-arle ilwekeng. Ja-cob alhwarrpe akwete aneke, anteme itneke angkeke, “Ayenge imperrirraye atyenge alereke artentyekaye. Ayenge-arle akwete-arle akaye artnerle-anetyenhe ayenge ilwetyeke-atwetye ikwere ayenge interteke ir-retyeke irrerlkng areye-arle aneme-werne. Yanhe ik-were-arle ayenge nterte-irremele anetyenhe.” Arraty, yanhenge anteme Jacob alhwarrpe anetyarte arrule-ngentye alere ikwernenhe Joseph-eke.

³⁶ Nhenge Midian-arenye areyele Joseph akngeke Egypt-werne, itne Egypt-arteke irremele itne renhe sell-eme-ileke maneke artwe Potiphar arritnyeke. Kele Potiphar re akenhe artwe alartetye Pharaoh-ke-arle urrkapetyarte, Egypt-arenye areyeye akngerrepate atyepere ikwere. Potiphar akenhe akngerrepate aneke thultye areyeye jail-le.

Ayeye nhenhe Judah-akerte arnemerre-arnemerre ikw-erenhe Tamar uthene-akerte

38 Yanhenge Judah kake ikwernenhe areye imperle-alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne Canaan-enge. Re anetyarte artwe Hirah arritnyenge. Hirah akenhe apmere akweke-arenye-arle aneke, Adullam arritnye anekenge. ² Nhenge Judah-ele apmere ikwerele anetyarte, re areke marle Canaan-arenye anyente re ahentye-aneke anewe aketyeke. Akngeye ikwernenhe Shua arritnye aneke. Kele artwe re marle renhe anewe akeke, ratherre apurte anteme inteke. ³ Ikweringe anteme arelhe re atnerate-atnerate-irreke, re anteme ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke, Judah-ele anteme urreye akweke renhe Er arritnye antheke. ⁴ Kele awethe anteme re ampe urreye akweke arrpenhe atnyenemele Onan arritnye antheke. ⁵ Imerte urreye akweke ar-

rpenhe anteme atnyenemele imerte Shelah arritnye anthemele. Judah akenhe apmere Kezib arritnye-arle aneke ikwerele ureke.

⁶ Alere arrekwenye Judah-kenhe Er amangkeke anteme, Judah-ele arelhe anteme ikwere ineke re anewe aketyeke. Tamar arritnye ikwerenhe aneke. ⁷ Kenhe Er akenhe artwe akurne-arle aneke. YAHWEH-ele renhe areke akurne mpwarerlenge, re anteme renhe ilwetyeke mpwareke.

⁸ Kele Er-arle ilwekenge anteme, akngeye ikwerenhe anteme angkeke atyeye ikwerenhe Onan-eke, "Kake ngkwinhe Er-ele alere atnyenetyakenhe-arle aneke. Unte kwenhe Tamar-enge intetyeke re ngkwenge ampe atnyenetyenhenge. Kele ampe yanhe re Er-kenhe-arle anetyenhe. Angkentye anwerne-kenhe-ngentye-arle alakenhe."

⁹ Kele Onan akenhe alakenheke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle aneke, alere yanhe-arle ikwerenhe anetyakenhenge. Re-arrpe itirreke, "Ayenge apeke Tamar-enge intemele, re apeke ampe atnyenemele, ampe rarle atyinhe anetyakenhe-arle aneme." Kele re alhemele Tamar-enge aneke, kele re ikwerenge intetyakenhe-arle aneke. Alakenhenge-arle re atnerte-atnerte-irretyakenhe aneke re ampe atnyenetyakenhe aneke anewe ilwekarle ikwere-arlike. ¹⁰ YAHWEH ahele-irreke rarle Onan arekenge Tamar-enge intetyakenhenge. Re anteme Onan ilwetyeke mpwareke.

¹¹ Judah anteme atere-irremele re-arrpe anteme angkeke, "YAHWEH apeke alere ingkernyenye atyinhe anteme ilwetyeke mpwaretyenhe rarle Er uthene Onan uthene ilwetyeke mpwareke-arteke." Re anteme alhemele Tamar-eke angkeke, "Alpaye ngkwenge-artweyeye atherre-werne imerte anemele itnekenge akwete anthurre. Artwe arrpenhe anewe aketyale. Atyenge alere Shelah kwenhe ampe urreye akweke ware-arle kele the ngenhe apayuthneme ikwere unte akarelhetyeke. Re amangkemele, unte renhe anewe aketyeke." Kele Tamar re alpeke apmere ikwere-artweyeye atherre-kenhe-werne anetyeke.

¹² Arrulenge arrpenhele anewe Judah-kenhe, ampe Shua-kenhe, ilweke. Judah-arle akaye-akerte aneke ipenhe re atyewe ikwerenhe Hirah uthene alherreke artwe urrakapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye aretyeke. Itne alte yepe-yepe areye-kenhe akerrirretyame. Tyerrtye arrpenhele Tamar-eke ileke ampatye-ampatyeye ikwerenhe-arle Timnah-werne alheme yepe-yepe areye alte aketyeke. Re ayeye awemele arteke, re ahele-irreke Judah-eke re angkentye ikwerenhe atnyenetyakenhenge. Kenhe Shelah akenhe artwe anteme-arle irrekenge. Kele Judah-ele akenhe renhe anewe anthetyakenhenge. Kele re itirreke nthakenhe irretyeke. Re anteme mantere ikwerenhe ilywelheke rarle warlekwerte anekenge re imerte mantere alkarle anthurreke anteme irrpemele. Re anteme mantere akweke arrernemele inngerre ikwerenhe artelhemele renhe alhengke-arerrirretyakenhe anetyenhenge. Re anteme apmere Enaim arritnye-werne alheke, Timnah-werne atheke-arle anteme. Re ikwere irremele arteke

arrernelheke iwerre itereke Timnah atheke ikwere. Judah-eke re akarelhetyame rarle anpere alhetyenheke.

¹⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele Judah anpere alheke Tamar-arle anetyamenge ikwerele. Re renhe areke imerte renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle anemele rarle inngerre ikwerenhe artelhekenge imarteye re-arrpe anteme itirreke, "Angwenhe-arle-ame arelhe yanhe? The apeke renhe mane anthemele, re imerte atyengenge interleapeke." ¹⁶ Re akenhe itelaretyakenhe arelhe ampatye-ampatyeye ikwerenhe, Judah ikwere-werne alhemele ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge ahentye-aneme ngkwengenge intetyeke."

Kele re ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge apeke ngkwengenge interlenge, iwenhe apeke renhe unte-arle ayenge antheme?"

¹⁷ Judah ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Unte apeke atyengenge interlenge, the ngkwenge nanikute akweke-arle yerneme."

Kele Tamar anteme angkeke ikwere, "Kele mwerre. Kele iwenhe anteme unte ayenge anthetyenhe unte-arle angkentye ngkwinhe arratyeye apeke atnyenemele imerte nanikute renhe ayenge anthemele?"

¹⁸ Judah ikwere angkirtneke, "Iwenhe-ame ngenhe anthetyeke unte ahentye-aneme?"

Re ikwere angkirtneke alakenhe, "Arne nhenge iltye-kenhe string-akerte ngkwinhe ayenge anthaye unte impatyeye ilentye akngerre ngkwinhe, atneme ngkwinhe-arlke." Kele Judah-ele renhe iltye-kenhe impene antheke, atneme ikwerenhe-arlke. Kele ratherre apurte inteke anteme. Tamar atnerte-atnerte anteme irreke.

¹⁹ Kele Judah-arle alhekenge anteme, Tamar apmerewerne anteme alpeke. Re mantere inngerre ikwerenhe ilywelheke, re imerte mantere rarle arrekwele irrpeke ikwere anteme irrpemele.

²⁰ Judah alpeke apmere arratyeye nhenge-werne arntarnte-arentyeye akngerre areyele-arle yepe-yepe areye atnyenetyame ikwere-werne. Re nanikute akwerrke ineke atyewe ikwerenhe Hirah imerte renhe anthemele ileke, "Nhenhe akngaye imerte arelhe arriwele-arle aneme nhenge anthemele Enaim-eke. Ilye-kenhe uthene atneme uthene atyinhe inetyeke alhaye ikwerenge-ntyeye imerte atyenge akngetye-alpemele" Kele Hirah re alheke Enaim-werne ikwere arerle-apeleme, re akenhe renhe aretyakenhe-arle. ²¹ Re artwe areye tnerlte-anetyamenge-arle areye apayuthneke, "Nthenhe-ame arelhe nhenge nhenhe-arle anetyarte, unte itelareme maneke-arle artwenge intentye akngerre nhenge?"

Itne ikwere angkirtneke, "Arelhe akurne re-arteke-arle nhenhe arrangwe-arle."

²² Kele Hirah-ele nanikute akwerrke renhe akngirtneke Judah-werne, imerte angkemele, "The kwenhe arelhe ikwere arrangwe areke. Artwe nhakwe areyele atyenge ileke arelhe akurne alakenheke-arle arrangwe-arle nhenhe."

²³ Judah akenhe ikwere angkerlenge, "Kele unte unthetyeke alheke ikwere nanikute nhenhe anthetyenhenge tharle ngenhe ileke-arteke. Awethe ikwere

alpetyale. Unte apeke alpemele, arrpenhe areyele iler-nenhe arrkentye-arle-ileme.”

²⁴ Atnyentye arrpe-anenhe ipenhe artwe urrpetye apetyemele Judah-eke angkeke, “Aye! Ampaty-ampaty ngkwinhe nhenge Tamar akurne-irreke re kwenhe atnerte-atnerte anteme. Re apeke-arle artwenge intetyarte maneke-ante atheke.”

Kele Judah ahele anthurre irremele angkeke itneke, “Alherlte-iwaye renhe inetyeke imerte atyenge-werne akngetyemele imerte anwerne renhe arnele atwetyen-henge iperte-werne atheke!”

²⁵ Kele itne alherlte-iwemele renhe inetyeke. Itne ap-mere ikwerenheke irretye-alherlenge, re itnenhe ayakemele ileke, “Urrekaye, the angkentye yernetyeke ahentye-aneme ampatye-ampaty atyinhe Judah-werne. Arne iltye-kenhe nhenhe-arlike atneme nhenhe-arlike akngaye ikwere imernetyeke. Renhe imerte apayuthnemele arne angwenhe-kenhe nhenhe areye. Ayenge-arle arne nhenhe areyeke artwenge-arle in-teke. Alakenhenge-arle ayenge atnerte-atnerte.”

²⁶ Artwe itne atneme uthene arne iltye-kenhe uthene Judah-eke imerneke, re arne ikwerenhe areye arratyehenge-areke. Re artwe itneke angkeke, “Ayenge-arle akurne anthurre-arle Tamar akenhe arelhe mwerre. The kwenhe alere atyinhe Shelah renhe anthetyakenhe, arrule-arle the renhe alhilekeke.” Re anteme Tamar apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngirtneke re ikwerenge awethe intetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe.

²⁷ Atnyentye six-pele-iperre, Tamar-ele kele akweke atnyentyeke anteme irreke. Arelhe arrpenhe ikwerenge aneke. Re itelareke Tamar-ele-arle ampe akweke atherre atnertele atnyeneke. ²⁸ Kele akweke ratherre intemenge, iltye akweke anyente-urrke ar-rateke. Arelhe re ampe akweke nhenhe mantere athethekele ayerneke iltye ikwerenhe. Re Tamar-eke angkeke, “Ampe akweke nhenhe apele arrekwele in-teke-arle.” ²⁹ Kele ampe akweke re akenhe iltye atnerte Tamar-kenheke irrirtnerlenge. Kele ampe akweke arrpenhe rarle arrekwele arraterlenge. Arelhe re imerte ikwere angkemele, “Aye! Unte-arle arrekwele arrateke kake ngkwinhenge arrekwele-arle.” Itne renhe Perez arritnye antheke alakenhe ileme, “Unte-arle arrekwele arrateke.” ³⁰ Kele ampe akweke arrpenhe anteme ar-rateke, mantere athethekele-arle iltye ayerneke re. Itne renhe Zerah arritnye antheke.

Ayeye nhenhe Joseph uthene anewe Potiphar-kenhe uthene-akerte

39 Arrule anthurre nhenge Joseph-arle kake ikwerenhe areyele maneke antherreke tyerrtye arne antherrentye akngerre areyeke, itne renhe ap-mere Egypt-werne akngerlte-iweke. Itne artwe akngerre Potiphar arritnyeke renhe antheke. Potiphar re akenhe thultye-arteke-arle urrkapetyarte Pharaoh Egypt-arenyeke. Re akngerrepate atyeperre aneke urrkapentye akngerre areyeke-arlike urrkapentye akngerre Pharaoh-kenhe areyeke-arlike. Urrkapentye akngerre itnekenhe thultye-arteke areyele Pharaoh

ilpemele. ² Joseph re urrkapetyarte Potiphar ikwerenhe apmemele, artwe re Egypt-arenye ikwere. Yanhe ikwererele ureke akenhe YAHWEH-elarle renhe arntarntearetyarte. Joseph re kele mwerre anetyarte.

³ Potiphar-ele areke Joseph-arle mwerre urrkapetyarte. Potiphar-ele itelareke YAHWEH-elarle Joseph arntarntearetyarte Joseph-arle mwerrantye urrkapetyartenge. ⁴ Potiphar re akenhe akangkentye anthurre-arle aneke Joseph-eke renhe ileke, “Joseph, unte kwenhe urrkapentye akngerre mwerre anthurre. Kele unte-ante anteme ayenge arntarntearetyeke the ngenhe apmere atyinheke akngerrepate arrerneme, atyenge-artweye areyeke uthene urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe areyeke-arlike. Lyete-ngentyele unte arne ingkirreke atyinhe areye urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe atyinhe areyeke-arlike akngerrepate anemele arntarntearetyeke.” ⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele, Joseph-ele Potiphar-eke-artweye areye-arlike arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye-arlike arntarntearetyarte. YAHWEH Joseph-enge anerle-anetyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge Potiphar-eke-artweyele arne atningke inerrirrekenge. Apmere ikwerenhele, YAHWEH-ele arne areye merne-arlike atningke-akerte lyapelhe-ileke. ⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle Potiphar-ele Joseph ingkirreke anthurreke akngerrepate mpwareke. Potiphar kele akngerre itirretyakenhe-arlike anetyale. Re itirretyarte-ante merne iwenhe-arteke ware arlkwetyeke.

Ayeye nhenhe Potiphar-elarle Joseph jail-ke akwerneme-akerte

Joseph akngerre lterrke, mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke. ⁷ Kenhe anewe Potiphar-kenhele renhe ntertele aretyarte ikwere itirremele-arlike. Arlte anyentele re renhe ileke, “Joseph apetyaye, atyengenge intetyeke.”

⁸ Kenhe Joseph akenhe ayene-ilelheke, renhe awemele angkerlenge, “Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle ngkwenge intetyeke kwenye-arle! Ngkwenge anewe kwenhe akngerrepate atyinhe. Re ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe-arle antherlenge arntarntearetyeke. ⁹ Ayenge urrkapentye ingkirreke ikwerenhe areyeke akngerrepate. The kwenhe akngerrepate arrpenhe atnyentyakenhe. Ngkwenge anewe kwenhe ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe antheke. Re kwenhe atyenge-ketye alengke-iwelhetyakenhe. Unte kwenhe ikwere anewe. Ngenhe-ante kwenhe re ayenge anthetyakenhe. Ayenge apeke ngkwengenge intemele, kele akurne anthurre-arle alakenhe, ayenge Ngkarte-ketye-arle akurne irreme.”

¹⁰ Arlte arrpe-anenhele Joseph apmere Potiphar-kenhe-werne alhetyarte urrkapetyeke. Kenhe arlte arrpe-anenhele akenhe anewe Potiphar-kenhele Joseph apayuthnetyarte ikwerenge intetyeke. Re akenhe apale-iknge angkerlenge ikwerenge ayene-ilelhomele. Re ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe anetyarte ikwere itwele-arle anetyakenhe. Arlte anyentele re alheke ap-mere Potiphar-kenhe-werne urrkapetyeke. Re anyente anthurre urrkapetyame. Artwe arrpenheke-arlike arrangkwe. ¹² Yanhe-ngentyele, anewe Potiphar-kenhe

apetyemele renhe tyartenge tyarre-ineke. Re renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame atyenge inteme?" Joseph ikwere-ketye intwarre-irreke, tyarte ikwerenhe akenhe alterrelherlenge-arle. Joseph apmere ikwere-ketye alwirremele unteke. Kenhe arelhe re akenhe tyarte Joseph-kenhe atnyeneke. ¹³ Nhenge Joseph-ele tyarte renhe impemele apmerenge arratemele unteke, arelhe re ahele-irremele arnterre anthurre arlkeke urrkapentye akngerre akethele tnyamenge areyeke. Itne kwene-werne apetyemele, re itneke angkeke, "Tyarte nhenhe araye! Artwe Hebrew nhenge-kenhe anewe atyinhele-arle akngetyeke nhenge. Re apeke-arle renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeke anwernenhe apurele-anthetyenhenge. Artwe rarle apetyeke nhenhe-werne urrkapetyeke, re ayenge ileke ikweringe intetyeke. Ayenge arlkemele the renhe alwerneke. Re atere-irremele tyarte ikwerenhe imperle-alheke. Nhenhe akwele araye!"

¹⁶ Arelhe re tyarte renhe akwete atnyeneke, re akarelhetyame anewe ikwerenhe apetyalptyeke.

¹⁷ Anewe ikwerenhe apmere-werne apetyalperlenge, re ikwere ileke nthakenhe-akenhe anthurre-arle re ileke urrkapentye akngerre areye nhenge areyeke. Re anewe ikwerenheke ileke, "Artwe Hebrew urrkapentye akngerre nhenge Joseph, unte-arle akngetyeke nhenge, re apmere kwene-werne apetyeke, ayenge apurele-anthetyeke aneke. ¹⁸ Re angathe-irrerlenge ayenge anptyeke, ayenge arnterre arlkeke, imerte renhe alwernemele. Re apmere-ngentyele atere unteke, tyarte ikwerenhe iwerle-alhemele. Nhenhe akwele!"

¹⁹ Nhenge pwathe Joseph-kenhe Potiphar-ele nhenhe awakenge, re ahele anthurre irreke ayeye warele ileke awemele. ²⁰ Re thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Joseph-eke alhetyeke renhe re jail-ke akwernetyenhenge. Yanhe ikwere-arle itne tyerrtye areye akwernetyarte itne apeke Pharaoh-eke akurne-irrerlenge. Thultye areyele Joseph ineke imerte renhe jail-ke akwernemele. Re ikwerele akwete anthurre anetyarte.

²¹ Kenhe YAHWEH akenhe Joseph-enge akwete-arle aneke, re jail-le anerlenge, ikwere mwerre anthurre-arle anemele. Jail kwene ikwerele thultye akngerrepate anetyarte re thultye arnpenhe areyeke-arlke akngerrepate re anetyarte tyerrtye apeke alwirreketye akwele. Kenhe thultye re akenhe Joseph-eke ahentye-arle aneke YAHWEH-arle ikweringe anekenge. ²² Thultye akngerrepatele Joseph akngakeke ayernentye akngerre arnpenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke. Thultye re Joseph ileke, Joseph-ele itnenhe arntarnte-areke jail kwenenge. ²³ Arratyape laye, YAHWEH-arle Joseph-enge aneke-arle. Nhenge re ayernentye akngerre areye arntarnte-aretyamenge, alakenhenge anteme thultye re itirretyakenhe anetyarte. Nhenge Joseph-arle jail-le anetyartenge, ikwere akurne-irretyakenhe aneke.

Artwe atherrele Joseph apayuthneme arratyete ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle altyerre ikwere-atherrenhenge irrekeke

40 Ikwere ipenhe, Pharaoh urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke ahele-irreke ratherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Urrkapentye akngerre anyentele ikwere ngkwarle-arle akngetyetyarte. Arrpenhe re akenhe ikwere merne mpwarentye akngerre-arle. Alakenhe-arle urrkapentye ikwere-atherrenhe aneke. ³ Kele-arle Pharaoh urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke ahele-irreke, re renhe-atherrenhe jail-ke akwerneke Joseph-eke-arleke. Re thultye ileke renhe-atherrenhe kwene ikwerele atnyentyeke ilengareke-atwetye. ⁴ Thultye akngerrepatele Joseph ileke, "Artwe nhenhe atherre arntarnte-araye." Kele, Joseph-ele renhe-atherrenhe arntarnte-areke arruleke-atwetye.

⁵ Ingwe anyentele, itne ingkirreke ankwe-arle intekenge, artwe ratherre altyerre atherre areke, artwe nhengele Pharaoh Egypt-arenye areyeke-arle ngkwarle inetyarte, kenhe arnpenhele-arle merne-arle itetyarte. Ratherre altyerre arnpenhe atherre areke. ⁶ Ingweleme anteme Joseph alheke ikwere-atherre-werne. Rarle areke-arle inngerre arnpenhe anthurre-arle ratherre atnyenekenge. Re akutne aneke iwenhenge-arle ratherre inngerre alhwarrpe alakenhe anekenge. ⁷ Kele, Joseph-ele renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame mpwele inngerre arnpenhe anthurre lyete aneme?"

⁸ Artwe ratherre ileke, "Ingwele ilerne kwenhe altyerre akurne areke, arne iwenhe apeke renhe areke. Ilerne akutne iwenhe ilerne-arle arekeke angwenhele-ame ilerneke ilettyenhe?"

Joseph-ele ikwere-atherre ileke, "Ngkartele-ante kwenhe mpweleke ileme nthakenhe-arle altyerre re ileme. Kele atyenge ilaye nthakenhe-arle mpwele altyerre areke."

⁹ Kele, artwele Pharaoh ngkwarle-arle akngetyetyarte re ileke, "Altyerre atyinhenge the areke arne kripethe lyaperlenge ahelhe-ngentyele. ¹⁰ Walye urrptye lyapeke arne kripethe ikweringe-ntyete. Arne re lyapemele arteke kele antethe mwerre-arle arraterlenge. Tharle aretyame lyaperlenge, merne annge itne mpenge anteme irreke. ¹¹ The annge kripethe itnenhe inemele arterte-ileke ngkwarle mpwaremele tyampiteke thelemele. The tyampite renhe Pharaoh-werne akngemele antywetyeke anteme. Alakenhe-arle the altyerre atyinhenge areke. Iwenhe-ame alakenhe ileme?"

¹² Joseph-ele ikwere ileke, "Tharle ngkwenge ileme iwenhe-arle unte areke. Kripethe walye urrptye itnenhe ileme arle urrptye. ¹³ Arlte ingwenhe-ngentyele, Pharaoh ngkwenge apetyeme ngenhe jail-ngentyete tyerrettyeke unte ikwere urrkapetyenhenge. Urreke unte metye-metyeke irrpetyenhenge unte renhe ngkwarle anthetyarte. Alakenhe-arle unte renhe ngkwarle awethe antherle-anetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Kele ngenhe ipmen-tye aywepelenge, atyenge alkwirrettyale. Atyenge

mwerre anaye, Pharaoh-eke ilaye nthakenhe-arle atyenge irreke re ayenge jail-ngentyele tyerrelhe-ile-tyenhenge. ¹⁵ Ikwere ilaye arrule anthurre, ayenge kwenhe Egypt-werne akngetyeke apmere atyinhe Hebrew areye-arle anemenge-ntyale. Ikweringe, kele the kwenhe Pharaoh-eke apale mpwaretyakenhe, ayenge tyerrtye areyele jail-ke akwernekenge." Alakenhe-arle Joseph-ele artwe ikwere ileke.

¹⁶ Artwe arrpenhele Pharaoh-eke-arle merne itet-yarte, re aweke Joseph-ele ilerlengge artwe arrpenhe nhenge akenhe altyerre re anteme itirreke Joseph-elarle mwerrantye altyerre renhe ilekenge athene. Kele re Joseph-eke angkeke, "The kwenhe altyerre areke ingwele. Altyerre atyinhenge the urtne urrpetye areke akaperte atyinkehe-arleke. ¹⁷ Urtne itnekenge merne akngerre anthurre aneke mpenge areye tharle iteke Pharaoh-eke akwele. Kenhe thipe areyele-arle akenhe merne itnenhe arlkwerlengge urtne akertnyenyengentyele. Nthakenhe-arle-ame alakenhe ileme?"

¹⁸ Joseph-ele ikwere ileke, "The ngkwenge ileme nthakenhe-arle altyerre re ileme. Urtne urrpetye itne ileme arle urrpetye-arle. ¹⁹ Arlte ingwenthe iperre, Pharaoh ngkwenge antangketyenhe. Re anteme artwe ikwerenhe areye ileme ngenhe akaperte ultaketyeke imerte arneke irlpare arrernemele tyerrtye ngkwinge! Thipe areyele anteme tyelke areye arlkwetyeke apetyeme tyerrtye ngkwinge-ngentyele!" Alakenhe-arle ikwere Joseph-ele ileke.

²⁰ Ayeye nhenhe Joseph-elarle ileke-arle arraty-arle. Kele arlte urrpetye iperre Pharaoh-ele ileke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye thultye areye-arlke merne akngerre arlkwetyeke apetyewarreyeke Pharaoh ikwerenhe ampe akweke-arle re inteke arlte-arle anekenge. Itne-arle merne arlkwetyamenge, Pharaoh-ele thultye areye ileke artwe renhe-atherrenhe inetyeke, ngkwarle-arle ikwere anthetyarte nhenge uthene merne-arle itetyarte nhenge uthene. Artwe ratherre apetyeke, re arrekwele ipenhe ileke "Yewe, unte apele apetyalpetyeye atyenge ngkwarle akngetyerle-anetyeke." Kele, artwe re ikwere ngkwarle akngetyetyarte. Pharaoh-ele imerte artwe arrpenhe nhenge ilemele, "The ileme thultye atyinkehe ngenhe atwetyeke." Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye uterneke renhe akaperte ultaketyeke imerte tyerrtye ikwerenhe arneke-arleke irlpare arrernemele. Arraty Joseph-elarle ileke-arteke anthurre aneke. ²³ Artwe arrekwele iperre re, ngkwarle-arle akngetyarte re, rarle alknwirreke-arle Joseph-eke jail kwenele-arle re anemeke. Artwe yanhe re akenhe Joseph itelaretyakenhe Pharaoh-eke iletakenhele. Joseph re anteme jail-ele akwete kwenele aneke.

Pharaoh Egypt-arenyele altyerre areme

41 Joseph jail-ele aneke awethe year atherreke-atwetye. Rarle jail-ele akwete aneke Pharaoh Egypt-arenyele altyerre areke. Alakenhe-arle re altyerre areke: re areke rarle tnerle-anetyame kwatye lhere akngerre Nile arritnyele. ² Re pweleke antere

akngerre seven-pele kwatye kweneke areke. Itne akenhe mwerre anthurre aneke antere akngerre areye. Pweleke itne akwele kwatyenge arratemele atherreke akwele arlkwerlte-apetyame lhere iterele akwele. ³ Re altyerre akwete arerle-anemele areke pweleke ngkwerne-ngkwerne arrpenhe seven-pele awethe kwatye kweneke. Pweleke nhenhe itne akenhe ngkwerne-ngkwerne anthurre aneke akurne anthurre itne. Itne kwatye-ngentyele arratewarremele tnerirreke pweleke antere akngerre itneke itwele lhere iterele. ⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele pweleke ngkwerne-ngkwerne itne pweleke antere akngerre itnenhe arlkwerirreke. Kele Pharaoh re akenhe ankwenge-ntyale akeme-irremele aneke anteme.

⁵ Pharaoh re awethe ankwe-irritneke imerte altyerre arrpenhe-arle aremele. Altyerre ikwerenge re areke arne altyeye-arteke lyaperlengge. Altyeye arrpenhenge re areke merne alangkwe-arteke seven-pele lyaperlengge, itne akngerre anthurre aneke mwerre akngerre-arle. ⁶ Altyeye arrpenhe akenhe lyapeke arrpenhe ikwere itwele, altyeye nhenge alangkwe mwerre akngerre-apeenhe anthurre areye-akerte-arle. Alangkwe seven-pele anthurre aneke altyeye anyente ikwerele. Rlike urinpe akngerrele werneke ikngerre-ngentyele, imerte arne altyeye itnenhe ampemele.

⁷ Altyeye seven-pele antyerrke itne altyeye mwerre arrpenhe areye arlkweke. Kele Pharaoh re ankwenge-ntyale akeme-irreke anteme. Re anteme re-arrpe angkeke, "Ayekaye! The altyeye-arteke areye areke akwele, kenhe the akenhe altyerre ware-arle areke!"

⁸ Ingweleme anteme, Pharaoh akngerre anteme itirreke nthakenhe-arle altyerre re ileme. Re ayeye yerneke artwe altyerre ilenhe-ilenhe areyeke, ngangkere areyeke-arlke renhe aretyeke apetyetyenhenge. Itne apetyewarreke, re itneke ileke nthakenhe anthurre-arle re altyerre areke. Re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwengenge-ame the altyerre nhenhe atherre areke? Iwenhe ikwerenge?" Itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke nthakenhe Pharaoh-eke iletayeke.

⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, urrkapentye akngerre anyente anteme apetyeke Pharaoh ikwere-werne, anyente nhenge ikwere-arle ngkwarle akngetyetyarte nhenge, Joseph-enge-arle jail kwenele aneke, re Pharaoh ileke, "Ayenge akurne. The ngkwenge arrekwele iletakenhe irreke, ayenge kwenhe alknwirreke-arle. ¹⁰ Unte-ame itelareme unte atyenge uthene urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe uthene nhenge ilerneke ahele-irreke, ngkwenge merne itentye akngerre nhenge? Unte ahele-irremele ilernenhe jail-ke akwerneke. Kwene-arle jail-ele anekenge, thultye akngerrepatele ilernenhe arntarnte-aretyarte yanheke. ¹¹ Ingwe anyentele, ilerne altyerre arerle-anerreke. Altyerre atyinhenge the merne anngge areye lyaperlengge areke. Arrpenhe re akenhe merne areye-arle urtnele aneme-arle altyerre areke. Ilerne akutne aneke nthakenhe-arle altyerre itne ilekeke. ¹² Yanhe ikwerele ureke, artwe Hebrew anyente uthene-arle akenhe anwerne jail-ele

aneke. Rarle akenhe Potiphar-eke urrkapetyarte, thul-tye akngerrepate. Ilerne anteme altyerre ilerne-kenhe-akerte ileke ikwere, re imerte ilerneke arraty-arraty-ilemele. ¹³ Re ilerneke ileke akenhe kele arraty-anturre rarle aneke. Unte ayenge tyerrelhe-ileke jail-ngentyele ayenge urrkapetyenhenge, the ngkwenge akwetethe ngkwarle akngetyerle-anetyenhenge.

Artwe arrpenhe nhenge ngkwenge merne itentye akngerre nhenge, unte-arle renhe atweke-arle. Alakenhe renhe-arle artwe Hebrew re ilerneke arrekwele ileke. Unte apeke renhe apayuthnemele re imerte apeke ngkwenge altyerre ngkwinh-iletyeke."

¹⁴ Iparrpe anthurrele Pharaoh-ele ileke artwe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alhetyeke Joseph jail-ngentyele tyerreyeke. Itne alhemele iparrpe renhe tyerreke. Urreke re Pharaoh aretyenhenge, Joseph althelhemele, alhewelhemele, mantere mwerreke-arlike irrpeke. Re imerte alhemele apmere Pharaoh-kenhe-werne, akngerre anthurre-arle akenhe apmere, re imerte ikwerenge arrekwele tneleme.

¹⁵ Pharaoh ikwere angkeke, "Ingwele the altyerre atherre areke, arrpenheke arrangwele atyenge ilet-yeke nthakenhe-arle altyerre ratherre ileme. The ngenhe apetyetyeke ileke tyerrtye areyele-arle atyenge ileke ngenhe altyerreke apayuthnetyeke, unte anteme ileme iwenhe apeke-arle altyerre re aneke nthakenhe apeke. Arraty-ame alakenhe?"

¹⁶ Joseph ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenye! Tharle ngkwenge altyerre ngkwinh-akerte ilet-yeke ar-rangkwe-arle, kenhe Ngkartele-ante-arle ileme unte akangketyenhenge."

¹⁷ Kele Pharaoh Joseph-eke angkeke, "Alakenhe-arle the altyerre atyinhenge areke: Altyerre atyinhenge, the areke ayenge kwatye iterele tnerle-anerleng, lhere akngerre Nile-le. ¹⁸ The imerte aremele pweleke seven-pele anthurre kwatye kwenele tnerl-angerleng. Itne antere akngerre, mwerre anthurre aneke. Pweleke itne kwatyenge arratewarremele atherrke arlkwerrl-apeke. ¹⁹ The imerte aremele pweleke seven-pele awethe kwatye kwenele tnerl-angerleng. Itne akenhe ngkwerne-ngkwerne anthurre areye-arle aneke akurne areye. The kwenhe pweleke alakenhe arrekweleng apmere Egypt-nge aretyakenhe. ²⁰ Kele imerte pweleke ngkwerne-ngkwerne itne kwatyenge arratewarremele pweleke antere akngerre itnenhe arlkwerrirremele. ²¹ Ayenge itirrekeke-athene pweleke ngkwerne-ngkwerne itne-arle akwele antere akngerre irretyenneke pweleke antere akngerre itnenhe arlkwemele, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Itne akenhe ngkwerne-ngkwerne akwete-arle aneke itne-arle kwatye kwenele arrekwele aneke-arteke. Yanhe-ngentyele ayenge akarre anteme irreke.

²² "Yanhe-ngentyele ayenge ankwe-irritneke, the imerte altyerre arrpenhe anteme-arle aremele. Altyerre ikwerenge the areke altyeye areye-arteke lyaperleng. Arne altyeye ikwerele aneke alangkwe seven-pele anthurre, itne akenhe aneke alangkwe akngerre-apepenhe mwerre anthurre areye arne altyeye mwerrele.

²³ Altyeye arrpenhe lyapeke alangkwe-arteke, arne ikwerenge arleng kwenye. Re akenhe alangkwe seven-pele ante-arle atnyeneke. Rilke urinpele ikngerre-ngentyele wernemele itnenhe ampeke. Itne antyerrke irreke, akurne ingkirreke. ²⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele, alangkwe akurne itne alangkwe mwerre itnenhe seven-pele arlkwerrirreke. Ayenge imerte akarre anteme irremele. Ingweleme anteme the ngangkere areyeke ileke. Itne altyerre atyinh-etyenge ilet-yakenhe aneke itne-arle altyerre nhenhe atherreke apatewarrleng-arle."

²⁵ Joseph-ele Pharaoh ileke, "Pweleke areye-arlike altyeye areye-arlike-arle unte altyerre ngkwinhenge areke, itne kwenhe angkentye Ngkartele-ngentyele. Re kwenhe ngkwenge ilet-yenhe nthakenhe-arle re apmere nhenhe ilet-yenhe. ²⁶ Yewe, arraty-apeleye!

Pweleke seven-pele uthene altyeye akngerre-apepenhe merne arunthe akngerre anthetyenhe year seven-peleke-atwetye. Ikwerele ureke, tyerrtye areyele merne arunthe Egypt-nge arlkwetyenhe. Kele pweleke ngkwerne-ngkwerne seven-pele arrpenhe nhenge areye altyeye antyerrke seven-pele-arlike unte altyerreng areke-arlike rilke urinpele-arle itnenhe werneke ampemele, ileme Ngkartele ngkwenge imernerle-aneme re awethe merne lyapelhe-ilet-yeke arrangkwe-arle year seven-pele awetheke-atwetye. Tyerrtye ingkirreke alngwirrewarretyenne year mwerre arrpenhe areyeke, itne anteme angayakwe anetyenhe. Itne anteme angketyenhe, 'Anwerne kwenhe merneke ar-rangkwe anetyenhe apmere akurne nhenhe! Anwerne ingkirreke angayakwe ilwetyenhe-aye!' Yewe, akurne anthurre akwele anetyenhe merne-arlike year seven-peleke arrangkwe anemele. ³² Ngkartele ngkwenge altyerre atherre imerneke nthakenhe-arle re ilet-yenneke. Iwenhe-arle unte altyerre ngkwinhenge areke kwenhe arraty anetyenhe. Ngkartele-akal-tye-arle aneke merne areye-akerte. Urreke anteme Ngkartele merne anthetyenhe year seven-peleke-atwetye. Yanhe-ngentyele merne awethe lyapetyeke arrangkwe anteme anetyenhe, arrangkwe anetyenhe year seven-pele awetheke-atwetye."

³³ Yanhe-ngentyele Joseph-ele Pharaoh ileke, "Ayenge awaye! Artwe anyente inaye akngerrepate-arle anetyenhe, artwe akaperte arraty, tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke-arle akngerrepate anetyenneke. Rarle itelaretyenneke nthenheke merne arunthe arrernetyeke uterne seven-peleke itne lyaperl-aneetyeke. ³⁴ Artwe arrpenhe areye-arlike inaye itne akngerrepate areye anetyenhenge apmere arrpe-anenheke. Itnenhe ilaye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele merne inetyeke year seven-peleke-atwetye lyaperleng-arteke. Ingkirrenyete inetyale, akweke ware. Itne apeke ange yakwethe five-pele apeke atnyenerleng, anyente ware inaye itneke-ngentyele. Alakenhe itneke-ngentyele ange areye inaye. ³⁵ Merne ingkirreke akngerrepate areyele-arle tyerrtye areye-ngentyele ineme year seven-pele ikwerele, itnenhe ilaye apmere warle akngerre areyeke ar-rernetyeke. Itnenhe ilaye arntarnte-aretyeke year sev-

en-pele ikwerele tyerrtye areye angayakwele apeke anyelkngne ineketyenge, merne-arle lyapetyakenhenge. ³⁶ Ikwerele ureke merne Egypt-nge lyapetyakenhenge, akngerrepate areyele itnenhe akweke-ame-akweke ware anthetyeke itne angayakwe-irreketyenge. Alakenhenge-arle apmere akurne-irreketyenge merneke arrangkwenge." Alakenhe-arle Joseph-ele Pharaoh ileke.

Pharaoh Egypt-arenyele Joseph akngerrepate arrerneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere Egypt-elarle anemeke

³⁷ Nhenge Joseph-ele ileke altyerre uthene merne uthene-akerte, Pharaoh Egypt-arenye tyerrtye ikwere urrkapentye akngerre areyele-arlike renhe awerrirremele, itne ingkirreke mwerre angkerreke Joseph-arle itirrentye mwerre atnyenemenge. ³⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, Pharaoh-ele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileke, "Artwe arrpenhe apeke Joseph-arteke mwerre anetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle Ngkartele-arle renhe utnenge lterreke-arle anthekenge!"

³⁹ Pharaoh imerte Joseph-eke angkemele, "Ngkartele kwenhe ngkwenge ileke mwerre-arlike akurne-arlike-arle anetyenheke anwerneke. Alakenhenge kwenhe unte akaltye anthurre aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke kwenye. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe ngkwengenge anepaneme. ⁴⁰ Lyete the ngenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere Egypt-ele akngerrepate mpwareme. Ayenge-ante-arle ngkwenge akngerrepate anetyenhe. Tyerrtye atyinhe areye-arle atyenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre-arle, itne-arle ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhe unte itnenhe ilerlengenge." Alakenhe-arle Pharaoh-ele Joseph ileke. ⁴² Kele Pharaoh-ele iltye-kenhe ikwerenhe ilyweke iltye ikwerenhe-ngentyele, iltye-kenhele mpwaretyarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imernetyeke re apele akngerrepate aneme. Iltye-kenhe ikwerele akenhe aneke arlkenye Pharaoh-kenhe. Kele re irlweke-arle ipenhe, re Joseph iltye-ke-arleke arrerneke, re anteme Joseph mantere mwerre areye antheke irrptyeke, re imerte ite-kenhe gold antheke re arrernelhetyeke.

⁴³ Pharaoh-ele Joseph ileke, "Ayenge-arle Pharaoh! Kele lyete-ngentyele tyerrtye nhenhe areye ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyeke unte itnenhe ilerlengenge. Unte apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke nhenhe Egypt-nge unte iletyeke itne merne lyapelhe-iletyeke itneke nthakenhe apeke itne iletyeke. Urreke itne arne apeke lyapelhe-iletyenhenge, arne iwenhe apeke arrpenhe renhe areye mpwaretyenhenge, itne ngenhe apayuthnetyekeke-amparre. Itne apeke ngenhe apayuthnetyakenhe itne arneke arrangwe mpwaretyakenhe merne lyapelhe-iletyeke arrangwe-arle. The ngenhe arritnye arrpenhe antheme. Lyete-ngentyele ngkwinnhe arritnye Zaphenath-Paneah anteme, alakenhe ileme "Ngkarte angkemele aneme." The anteme ngenhe arelhe Asenath arritnye antheme, ngkwenge anewe anetyeke. Re kwenhe ampe Potiphara-kenhe, re arrawe-irrentye akngerrepate itnekenhe-arle aneke

apmere On-ele." Yanhe-ngentyele, Pharaoh-ele Joseph ileke nanthele tyarre-inentye akngerre ikwerenheke antyerle-alhetyeke, thultye akngerrepate-kenheke-arleke. Re ileke tyerrtye areye nanthele tyarre-inentye akngerre Joseph-kenhe arrekwelele alhetyeke ingkernele-arle apetyetyamenge. Nhenge artwe areye-arle alhetyemenge, itne tyerrtye areyeke arlike, "Arrantherre ingkirreke artepe arrernelhaye akngerrepate-arle apetyemenge!" Yanhe-ngentyele, tyerrtye areyele kele Joseph itelarerrirreke, rarle akngerrepate aneke.

⁴⁶ Nhenge Pharaoh-elarle Joseph akngerrepate mpwareke tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyeke, Joseph akenhe artwe apmerrke year 30-pele ware-arle aneke. Yanhe-ngentyele, re apmere Pharaoh-kenhenge imperle-alheke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne Egypt-ele anemewerne rarle apmere ingkirreke aretyeke re akngerrepate aneke. ⁴⁷ Joseph apmere arrpe-anenhele unthetyarte, re unthemele akwete aneke year seven-peleke-atwetye. Ikwerele ureke, merne akngerre anthurre lyapeke apmere arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye areyele merne ange akemele anyentelhe-ilemele Joseph antheke. ⁴⁸ Joseph urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne, itne merne arrpenheme inemele tyerrtye areye-ngentyele akngirtneke apmere warle akngerreke arrernetyeke apmere itne-kenheke. ⁴⁹ Itne merne akweke ware inetyakenhe, itne akngerre anthurre ineke. Apmere yanhenge merne akngerre, akngerre anthurre atnyeneke. Arrpenhele uyarne intelhe-ileme merne nthakentye itne arrerneke apmere akngerre ikwere akngerre anthurre-arle anekenge.

⁵⁰ Ikwerele ureke, urreke-arle ahurraty-irretyenhenge, anewe Joseph-kenhe Asenath-ele ampe urreye akweke atherre atnyeneke. ⁵¹ Joseph-ele alere arrekwelenye Manasseh arritnye antheke, imerte ikwere angkemele, "Itne ayenge akngyenge, atyenge-artweyenge rakemele, apmere nhenhe-werne ayenge akngetyeke. Tyerrtye apmere Egypt-arenye areyele ayenge urrkapetyeke uterneke. Kele mwerre. Ngkartele arle atyenge mwerre-arle aneke, kele ayenge akangkemele, Ngkartele-arle ayenge arne akurne areyeke alkgwwe-ilerlengenge. Alakenhenge anteme the ngenhe Manasseh arritnye antheme." Hebrew angkentyenge Manasseh angkeme-arteke "Alkgwwe-ileme." ⁵² Joseph-ele atyeye akweke Ephraim arritnye antheke imerte renhe ilemele, "Ayenge apateke nhenhe Egypt-nge. Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe. Ngkartele ayenge akweke atherre antheke. Alakenhenge-arle the ngenhe Ephraim arritnye antheme." Hebrew angkentyenge angkeme "Ephraim," angkeme-arteke "Ngkartele ayenge alere atherre antheke."

⁵³ Year seven pele ikwere iperre merne mwerre anthurre lyapemele Egypt-nge, yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele merne awethe lyapelhe-iletyakenhe aneke, alakenhe-arle Joseph-ele arrekwele ileke. Merne awethe lyapetyakenhe aneke Egypt-ele apmere arrpenhe-arlike, arrangwe. Kenhe itne akenhe merne akngerre-arle awakeke arrernemele arlkwetyeke

Egypt-nge Joseph-elarle urrkapentye akngerre ikw-erenhe areyele-arlike annge areye anyentelhe-ilerlenghe imerte warle akngerreke arrernemele ahurratyeye anetyeke. ⁵⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle angayakwe-ir-rerirreke itne apetyewarretyarte Pharaoh apayuthnetyeke, "Anwernenhe merne annge anthaye anwerne athetyeke merne mpwaremele!"

Re itneke angkirtnetyarte, "Alherlte-iwaye, Joseph merne anngeke apayuthnetyeke, ikwere imerte akangkwe-irremele."

⁵⁶ Yewe, tyerrtye atningke anthurre angayakwe aneke apmere Egypt-ele. Urreke itnenhe merne anthetyenhenge, Joseph-ele warle akngerre itnenhe altywere-ileke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele itne-arle merne akngerre arrerneke. Tyerrtye areye apetyewarretyarte Joseph uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye uthene-werne. Itne itnenhe mane anthetyarte merne inetyeke. Tyerrtye areye-arle angayakwe anthurre aneke, Egypt-arenye areye-ante kwenye. Tyerrtye atningke apetyewarretyarte apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Egypt-werne merneke arrangkwe-arle anekenge apmere arrpe-anenhele, ahurratyeye akngerre-arle anekenge.

Kake Joseph-kenhe areye Egypt-werne alheme merne inetyeke

42 Nhenge artwe ampwe Jacob-ele aweke itne-arle merne atnyeneke apmere Egypt-ele, re alere ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre arnterre arerrerte-aneme arne-arlike mpwaretyakenhele? ² Tharle aweke itne-arle akwele merne akngerre atnyeneme Egypt-ele, akeme-irraye alhetyeke Egypt-werne merne inetyeke anwerne itethe anetyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke nhenhele aneme alhetyakenhe, kele anwerne ingkirreke angayakwe ilweme-arle."

³ Arratyeye apele, kake ten-pele Joseph-kenhe itne kele aletheke irreke apmere akngeye itnekenhenge akenhe imperlte-alhemele Egypt-werne merne inerrirretyeye.

⁴ Kenhe Jacob-ele ileke atyeyikwe Joseph-kenhe Benjamin alethe alhetyeke kwenye akurne apeke irremeketyenge. Jacob re-arrpe angkeke, "The apeke Benjamin yernemere Egypt-werne, itne renhe atweketyenge. Kele the renhe nhenhele atnyeneme-arle."

⁵ Tyerrtye atningke angayakwe anerrirreke Canaan-arenye areye-arlike apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele itne anteme ingkirreke Egypt-werne alherlte-iweke merne inetyeke. Kele, Jacob-eke alere itne akngeye itnekenhe imperlte-alheke Egypt-werne alhemele tyerrtye arpenhe atningkenge merne inetyeke alherlte-iweke areyenge. Itne tangkeye areye akngetyeke merne itnekenhe akngernerlte-apetyenhenge. Artwe ampwe Jacob re apmere ikwerenhele anetyame.

Kake Joseph-kenhe areyele renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe

⁶ Tyerrtye itne Egypt-eke-arteke irreke, Joseph akenhe tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke akngerrepate-arle aneke. Re itneke annge areye maneke anthetyame. Nhenge kake Joseph-kenhe areye anteme apetyewarreke renhe aretyeke itne kake akweke itnekenhe alhengke-aretyakenhe aneke. Itne ikwere akaperte kwene-irreke. Joseph-ele itnenhe itelareke, kenhe re akenhe itneke ilelhetyakenhe-arle aneke angwenhe-arle re aneke. Re itelareke arrule-arle re altyerre areke-akerte kake ikwerenhe areye aremele, meye uthene akngeye uthene-arlike-arle ikwere artepe arrernelheke. Re ahele-ahele itneke angkeke, "Nthenhenge-ame arrantherre apetyeke?"

Itne ikwere angkirtneke, "Anwerne-arle apmere Canaan-enge-arle apetyeke merne inetyeke."

Joseph-ele itneke ileke, "Arrangkwe, yanhe-arle arratyeye anetyakenhe-arle, arrantherre ularele-arle apetyeke anwernenhe aretyeke anwerne apeke-arle ilyelaye irremeke lterreke apeke-arle anwerne anemeke arrantherre apeke anwernenhe alyepe-alyepe aremele kele arrantherre anwernenhe atwetyeke apetyemele!"

¹⁰ Itne Joseph-eke angkirtnerlenghe, "Yanhe arratyeye anetyakenhe-arle! Unte-arle anwerneke akngerrepate aneme anwerne-arle anyelkngede inetyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle, anwerne-arle merneke ware-arle apetyeke anwerneke-artweye areyeke. ¹¹ Anwerne akngeye anyente-akerte. Anwerne-arle ngkwenge urrtiyirretyakenhe-arle! Anwerne kwenhe nterte-ntertele arerlte-apetyeke apetyetyakenhe."

¹² Joseph-ele itnenhene ntertelhe-ileke, "Arrangkwe, yanhe arratyeye anetyakenhe-arle! Arrantherre-arle apetyeke anwernenhe aretyeke anwerne lterreke apeke alyepe-alyepeke apeke!"

¹³ Itne ikwere angkirtneke, "Anwerne kwenhe ngkwenge arratyeye ileme! Anwerne kwenhe Canaan-arenye areye, anwerne akngeye anyente-akerte. Atyeye anwerne-kenhe anwernekenge apetyetyakenhe. Rarle akngeye anwerne-kenhenge-arle anerle-aneme rarle ingkernenye nhakwe-arle. Anwerne atyeye akweke arpenhe-arlike-arle atnyeneke, rarle uyerreke-arrpe-arle arrule anthurre."

¹⁴ Joseph itneke akangkwe-irretyakenhe akwete aneke, re itnenhe ileke, "Awethe angketyale! Kele the itelareme arrantherre-arle apetyeke anwernenhe ulyanye-ulyanye aretyeke anwerne apeke-arle lterreke anemeke alyepe-alyepeke apeke! ¹⁵ Kele mwerre-arle. Ayenge-arle arrekatherre angketyeke ahentye-aneme the apeke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke mwerre apeke arrantherre akurne apeke. The aretyeke ahentye-aneme arrekatherre atyeyangkweke-arle arrantherre arratyeye apeke angkemeke. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe jail-ke akwerneme. Kele the anyente-arle yernirtneme apmere-werne re atyeye akweke renhe nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpetyenhenge. Re apeke

renhe akngetye-alpemele, kele the arrenhantherrenhe apmere-werne yernirtnemele. Kele re renhe akngetyetyakenhe apmerele anemele, kele the arrenhantherrenhe arratye ileme the arrenhantherrenhe jail-ke akwete-ante impetyenhe!"¹⁷ Arratye anteme, Joseph-ele kake ikwerenhe areye jail-ke akwerneke. Re itnenhe martelhentye atnyeneke arlte atherrameke.

¹⁸ Ingweleme arrpenhele Joseph-ele itnenhe ileke, "Arrantherre apeke atyenge akangkwe-irremele, the arrenhantherrenhe atwetyeke arrangkwe-arle ayenge kwenhe Ngkartenge mwerrentye anerle-aneme."¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge arratye-arle ileme, kele the anyente ware-arle jail nhenhele atnyeneme. Arrpenhe areye the yernirtneme merne-akerte arrekanttherre-artweye areye anthetye-alpetyeke.²⁰ Yanhengentye, atyeye akweke arrekanttherrenhe atyenge-werne akngetyaye. Arrantherre apeke renhe atyenge-werne akngetyemele, kele the itelareme arrantherre-arle atyenge arratye ileme. The arrenhantherrenhe atwetyeke arrangkwe-arle." Kake ten-pele itne mwerrentye yewe angkeke Joseph-eke.

²¹ Itne itelaretyakenhe aneke akngerrepate rarle Joseph aneke Joseph-arle itneke Egypt-arenye angkentye angkekenge. Itne angkentye itnekenhenge angkerreke, "Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe rikerte-ileme anwerne-arle atyeye akweke anwerne-kenhe Joseph atwekenge. Anwerne-arle renhe iperteke akwerneke, re uye anwerneke angkeke renhe ipertengentye tyerretyeke, renhe rikerte-iletakenhele, anwerne kwenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke. Alakenhenge-arle artwe nhenhele anwernenhe ileme Benjamin inetyeke."

²² Reuben itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileke Joseph impetyeke atwetyaleke! Arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke! Arrangkwe, arrantherre renhe iperte akngerre ikwere renhe akwerneke. Alakenhenge-arle Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irreme!"

²³ Kake ten-pele itne itirreke Joseph-arle akwele Hebrew angkentyeke akutne anekeke-athene, re itneke Hebrew angkentye angketyakenhenge. Rarle itneke Egypt-arenye angkentye angkekenge, artwe arrpenhele-arle ikwere iletyme. Kele re awerleng-arle itne angkentye Hebrew angkerrleng. ²⁴ Rarle itnenhe aweke-iperre, re itnenhe imperle-alhemele itneke artnemele anteme. Rarle artneke-iperre itneke apetye-alpemele angkeke, "Kele, apmere arrekanttherrenhe-werne alperlte-iwaye. The anyente-arle jail-le atnyeneme." Joseph-ele Simeon akngakeke imerte urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileme renhe iltte atherre ayernetyeke kake ikwerenhe areyele arlerleng.

²⁵ Yanhengentye, Joseph-ele itnenhe imperle-alheke. Re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye iletalheke, "Yakwethe itnekenhe inaye, merne akngerre anthurre arrernaye yakwethe itne-kenheke. Mane merneke-arle antheke nhenge, yakwethe itne-kenheke arrernirtnaye. Urreke itne alhetyenhenge itnenhe

merne-arlike, anngenge-arlke, iwenhe apeke-arlike anthaye." Kele, urrkapentye akngerre areyele mpwareke Joseph-elarle itnenhe ileke-arteke. ²⁶ Yanhengentye, kake areyele yakwethe itnekenhe inemele tangkeye areyeke utyerneke. Itne anteme Egypt-ngentye Canaan-werne aletheke-irrerreke. Itne akutne aneke mane-arle yakwethe kweneke-arle arrerneke-arle anekenge.

²⁷ Arlte anyentele itne alethe-irreke, imerte intemele ingwe anyenteke. Kake anyentele yakwethe altywere-ileke tangkeye akwele merne anthetyenhenge. Re yakwethe renhe altywere-ilemele, areke apatemele mane areye merne akertneke. ²⁸ Re kake ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Ayakeye! Mane merneke-arle antheke rarle nhenhe! Ayakwethe atyinhe kwenege! Tyerrtye arpenhele apeke-arle arrernirtneke."

Kake Joseph-kenhe areye atere anthurre irrerreke, itne apatemele arlkerreke, "Ayekeye! Nthakenhe-ame Ngkartele anwernenhe iletymenhe? Anwerne ingkirreke kele ilwetyenhe!"

Alere Jacob-kenhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne alpeme merne akngerre-akerte

²⁹ Kake nine-pele itne aletheke-irrerreke arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye Canaan-werne-atheke merne anngente itneke-akerte. Itne akngetye itnekenhe apmereke irremele ikwere ileke nthakenhe anthurre-arle irreke itneke Egypt-nge. ³⁰ Itne ikwere ileke, "Anwerne-arle Egypt-werne alhekenge, apmere ikwere-arenye akngerrepatele apele anwerneke ahele anthurre angkeke. Re anwernenhe ilperneke anwerne-arle nterte-nterte akwele untherlte-apekeke itnenhe aremele lterreke apeke alyepe-alyepeke apeke akwele. ³¹ Anwerne renhe ileke, 'Arrangkweyaye, anwerne-arle ngkwenge urrtirretyakenhe-arle! Anwerne-arle ntertele ingkirreke aretyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle.' ³² Anwerne akngerrepate yanheke angkerrirreke, 'Anwerne kwenhe akngetye anyente-akerte. Ikwerenhe kwenhe alere eleven-pele anthurre aneme. Ten-pele ware anwerne nhenhe-werne apetyeke, anyente akenhe apmerele-arle ikwerenge. Atyeye arpenhe anwerne-kenhe arrule-arle ilweke.' Alakenhe-arle anwerne ikwere ileke.

³³ "Akngerrepatele anwernenhe ileke, 'Arrantherre apeke atyenge mpwaremele the arrenhantherrenhe ilerleng kele the itelareme arrantherre-arle atyenge arratye-arle ileme. Kele arrekanttherre-artweye-werne alperlte-iwaye merne akngerre nthakentye-arle arrantherre-arle ahentye aneme-akerte. Anyente-arle imerte imperlte-alhemele nhenhe jail-ke. ³⁴ Yanhengentye, atyeye akweke arrekanttherrenhe imerte akngetyemele Egypt-werne, atyenge imernetyeke. Kele the itelaretyenhenge arrantherre apeke atyenge arratye ilerneke. Kele the itelaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle Egypt-werne apetyetyakenhe ingkirreke ulyanye-ulyanye aretyeke. Arrantherre apeke atyeye akweke arrekanttherrenhe akngetyemele, kele the arrenhantherrenhe jail-ngentye nhenge anthirtnemele

yernirtneleme. Kele arrantherre Egypt-ele unthemele arne iwenhe apeke renhe inetyenhenge. Arrantherrenhe-arle ayaketyeke-arlike atwetyeke-arlike ar-rangkwe-arle.' Alakenhe-arle akngerrepatele anwer-nenhe ileke."

³⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele, itne ayakwethe merne anng-ak-erte ineke, imerte ahelheke altyiwemele. Ahelheke itne altyiwemele, anyenteke-anyente itne mane nhenge areke. Itne atere anthurre irreke mane rarle anekenge merneke-arle antheke. Akngeye itnekenhele areke mane renhe re-arlike atere-irreke anteye. ³⁶ Re it-nenhe ileke, "Ayekaye! Arrantherre-arle akwetethe ampe atyinhe areye atyenge-ngentyele rakeme! Arre-kele the alere atyinhe Joseph-urrke aparlpe-ileke, kele Simeon anteme jail kwenele aneme. Kele arrantherre ayenge apayuthneme Benjamin anteme yernetyeke Egypt-erne. Atyenge-ante akurne anteme irreme!"

³⁷ Yanhe-ngentyele, Reuben akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, "Benjamin ayenge anthaye the renhe imer-netyeke Egypt-arenye akngerrepateke. The renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge. The renhe mwan-tyele mwerre akwete akngetye-alpetyenhenge. The apeke renhe akngetye-alpetyakenhenge, renhe Egypt-ke imperle-alhemele, kele unte ampe atyinhe atherre-arle atwetyeke!"

³⁸ Kele Jacob-ele renhe ilerlenghe, "Arrangkwe! Tharle Benjamin arrekantherrenge yernetyeke kwenye-arle! The kele-arle kake ikwerenhe aparlpe-ilekenge. Ben-jamin-arle urreye akweke ingkernenye anyente-arle anewe atyinhe Rachel-kenhe. The apeke renhe ngk-wengenge yerneme Egypt-erne, akurne apeke ik-were irreketyenge. Re apeke ilwerlenghe, ayenge irrare anthurre irretyenhe ilwemele, ayenge-arle ampwe an-thurre anemenge."

Ayeye nhenhe kake Joseph-kenhe areye nhenge itne apmere Egypt-erne alpeme akerte

43 Arrule anthurreke-atwetye merne lyapetyaken-he aneke apmere Canaan-elarle ahurratye akngerre anekenge tyerrtye areye akenhe angayakwe anthurre anteme-arle aneke. ² Jacob uthene ikwere-artweye areyele itne merne-arlike kere-arlike Egypt-nge-arle akngetyeke ingkirreke anthurrele arlkwerrire-ke. Itne-arle awethe anteme angayakwe anekenge Jacob alere ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Egypt-erne alperlte-iwaye, merne awethe inetyeke."

³ Alere Jacob-kenhe Judah ikwere angkeke, "Egypt-arenye akngerrepate nhenge kwenhe ahele anthurre angkeke, re anwerneke alakenhe angkeke, 'Atyeye ak-weke arrekantherrenhe akngetye-alpaye, renhe nhen-he-erne akngetye. Arrantherre renhe akngetye-alpetyakenhenge, urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe areyele ayenge arrantherre awethe aretyeke kwenye anteme ileme-ketyenge.' Alakenhe-arle Egypt-arenye akngerrepatele anwernenhe ileke. Unte apeke Ben-jamin ileme anwernenge alhetyeke Egypt-erne, kele anwerne alhemele-arle merne inetyeke. Kele unte

apeke Benjamin anwernenge yernetyakenhenge, an-erne Egypt-erne alhetyeke arrangkwe-arle."

⁶ Re angkeke Judah-eke, "Ayekaye! Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre akurne-arteke nhenhe mpwaremele Egypt-arenye akngerrepate nhengeke ileke atyeye ak-weke-arle arrekantherrenhe atnyeneke? Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge apurrkele-antheme!"

⁷ Alere Jacob-kenhe areye angkirtneke ikwere, "Akngerrepate Egypt-arenye re kwenhe anwernenhe aremele akwete angkeke arne arunthe-akerte apayuthnemele. Re anwerneke angkeke, 'Akngeye ar-rekantherrenhe-ame itethe akwete? Atyeye akweke-ame arrekantherrenhe aneme?' Anwerne ikwere ileke ngkwenge-akerte atyeye akweke anwerne-kenhe-ar-lke-akerte, anwerne itelaretyakenhe anwernenhe-arle ilyetyenheke Benjamin Egypt-erne akngetyeke."

⁸ Kele Judah angkeke akngeye ikwerenheke, "Ben-jamin atyengenge yernaye, kake areye alherlte-iwe-tyenhenge Egypt-erne lyete angwerrele. Unte apeke anwernenhe lyete Egypt-erne yernemele, anwerne angayele ilwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Unte-arlike ampe anwerne-kenhe areye-arle merne akngerre-akerte-arle anemele. ⁹ Unte apeke Benjamin yernemele atyengenge Egypt-erne, the ngenhe ileme the renhe mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe. Tharle ngenhe ipmentyele aretyeke arrangkwe-arle re apeke rlkerte inerlenghe. Ayenge apeke ikwere arrangkwe apetyalperlenghe, unte apeke atyenge ahele-irretyeke apeke ayenge ilpernemele ilwetyeke-atwetye. ¹⁰ Ipar-paye irrkwante-irretyale! Unte apeke-arle anwer-nenge Benjamin arrekwele Egypt-erne yernekenge, kele anwerne apeke-arle Egypt-erne alhemele at-ningke-ngare apetyalpemele atningke-ngare merne-arlike atningke-akerte."

¹¹ Jacob anteme itneke angkeke, "Yewe, the arren-hantherrenhe ayaketyeke anteme awethe. Kele Ben-jamin apeke arrekantherrenge alhemele Pharaoh Egypt-arenye ikwere arne mwerre impene akngerlte-iwaye imerte renhe anthemele. Arne mwerre areye akngaye apmere nhenhenge-ntyete re arlkwetyeke: Ngkwarle untyeyampe-arteke, anng areye anwerne-arle pistachio akeme, almond areye-arlike arne kereke arrerrentye akngerre nhenge ulkere-arlike. Antere ty-errtyeke arrerrentye akngerre nhenge ulkere-arlike arne ikwemeye arrenpenhe areye mwerre ntyentye-ar-lke. ¹² Nhenge arrantherre-arle Egypt-erne arrekwele alheke merne inetyeke, arrantherre artwe renhe ayak-wethe mane-akerte anyente antheke. Arrantherre nhenhe-erne apetyalpeke, arrantherre akngetye-alpemele ayakwethe merne-akerte mane-akerte-arlike atnyeneke akwete-arle. Tyerrtye arrenpenhele apeke-ar-le apalele arrerneke. Arrantherre apeke merne akngerre awethe inetyeke alpemele, mane ayakwethe atherrenge akngaye merne inetyeke. ¹³ Arrantherre Benjamin akngaye arrekantherrenge. Egypt-erne iparrpe alperlte-iwaye merne inetyeke akngerrepate ikweringe. ¹⁴ Ngkarte-arle LTERRKE ANTHURRE! The Renhe apayuthneme arrekantherre-akertele Pharaoh

Egypt-arenye ikwere re mwerre anetyeke arrekanttherre. The Ngkarte apayuthneme Benjamin uthene Simeon uthene-arlike arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke atyenge-werne akngetye-alpetyeke. The apeke renhe-atherrenhe aretyakenhenge, kele mwerre-arle. Kele the Ngkarte arratye akwete itelaretyenhe."

¹⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele itne Canaan-engentyele alperlte-iveke Egypt-werne. Itne arne mwerre impene areye-arlike, itnekenhe-arrpe yakwethe mane-akerte atherrame, Benjamin-arlike akngeke. Iparrpe ware itne Egypt-eke irreke. Itne arrnelhemele arteke Joseph-enge arrekwele tneke, apmere ikweringe. ¹⁶ Nhenge Joseph-ele itnenhene aremele re alhengeke-areke atyeye akweke ikwerenhe Benjamin. Joseph angkeke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke, apmere arntarntarentye akngerreke, "Artwe yanhe areye apmere atyinhewerne akngetyaye. Kere pweleke atwetyeke alhaye imerte itemele. The artwe nhenhe areyenge kere arkwetyeke ahentye-aneme lyete."

¹⁷ Kele, urrkapentye akngerre re alheke kere pweleke renhe atwemele imerte itemele. Re anteme alheke kake Joseph-kenhe areye inetyeke apmere Joseph-kenhe-werne ikweringe kere arkwetyeke. ¹⁸ Kenhe atyeyenhenge areye apmere Joseph-kenhe-werne alhemele, itne ikwere-ketye atere-irreke. Itne angkerreke, "Ayekeye! Iwengenge-ame re anwernenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngetyeke? Mane nhenge-arle yakwetheke apalele apeke arrernekenge nhenge anwerne apmere-werne alperleng. Kele re apeke anwernenhe atwetyeke, re apeke-arle anwernenhe uterentyenhe ikwere urrkapetyeke ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke. Re apeke-arle tangkeye anwerne-kenhe areye apeke raketyenhe." Alakenhe-arle itne itirrewarreke.

¹⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele, itne alheke artwe urrkapentye akngerre ikwere itwe-werne arriwele-arle tnyame ikwere-werne. ²⁰ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, anwerne kwenhe arrekwele-arle nhenhe Egypt-werne apetyeke merne inetyeke. ²¹ Anwerne apmere-werne alpemele merne-akerte, anwerne mpwepele inteke. Kele anwerne yakwethe altywere-ilemele areke, anyenteke-anyente anwerne mane areye areke itnenhene akngetye-alpeke ngenhe anthetyeke. ²² Anwerne yakwethe arrenhe mane-akerte akngetyeke anwerne-arle merne awethe inetyenhenge. Kele anwerne itelaretyakenhe-arle angwenhele apeke-arle mane renhe arrernirtnekeke arrekwele-arle anwerne apetyekenge."

²³ Urrkapentye akngerre re angkirtneke, "Kele mwerre. Atere-irretyalaye. Ngkarte nhenge arrantherre akangkwe-irrentye akngerrele, Re apeke-arle arrernirtneke yakwethe itneke-arleke arrekwele. Kele-arle the mane nhenge atnyeneme arrantherre ayenge arrekwele anthekenge." Yanhe-ngentyele, urrkapentye akngerre re anteme Simeon kake itnekenhe tyerreyeke alheke jail-ngentyele imerte itneke-werne akngetye-alpemele.

²⁴ Kele nhenge urrkapentye akngerre re itnenhe apmere Joseph-kenhe-werne akngetyeke, re itnenhe kwatye antheke ingke alhewelhetyeke, re imerte tangkeye itnekenhe-arlike merne atherrke anthemele. ²⁵ Nhenge tangkeye itnekenhe-arle merne atherrke arlkwetyamenge, itne arne mwerre impene areye ineke itne-arle akngetyemele Joseph anthetyeke. Urrkapentye akngerre re anteme itnenhe ileke itne Joseph-enge merne arkwetyeke arlte mpwepele.

²⁶ Nhenge Joseph apmere-werne apetye-alperleng, itne renhe arne itnenhe antheke akaperte kwene-irreremele. ²⁷ Joseph-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame mwerre awelheme, artwe ampwe akngeye arrekanttherrenhe re-ame mwerre akwete, nhenge arrantherre-arle nhenge atyenge arrekwele ilekenge ipenhe? Re-ame mwerre? Re-ame itethe akwete?"

²⁸ Itne ikwere angkirtneke, "Yewe, akngeye anwernekenhe-arle mwerre anthurre itethe akwete-arle. Rarle urrkapentye akngerre ngkwinhe-arle." Itne ingkirreke akaperte kwene-irreke Joseph ikwere. ²⁹ Kele Joseph akeme-irremele areke atyeye akweke ikwerenhe Benjamin. Ratherre akenhe meye anyente-akerte-arle aneke. Nhenge Joseph-ele renhe aremele re ingkwe anthurre artneke. Re kake ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Nhenhe-ame atyeye akweke re arrantherre-arle atyenge ileke-akerte re?"

Joseph Benjamin-eke angkeke, "Apmerre-aye, ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme re ngkwenge mwerre anetyenhenge." Joseph-ele itnenhe iparrpe anthurre imperle-alheke itne renhe artnerleng areketyenge. Re alpeke apmere arrenhe ikwerenhe-werne imerte tnyante artnemele atyeye akweke ikwerenheke rarle ikwere arnterre ahentye-ankenge. ³¹ Kele Joseph kwatyele inngerre alhewelheke nhenhe kake ikwerenhe areyele areketyenge rarle artnetyamenge. Re apetyalpeke kake ikwerenhe areye-werne imerte urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkemele, "Kere akngetyaye tyertrye nhenhe areyele arlkwetyeke."

³² Urrkapentye akngerre Joseph-kenhele kere akngetye-alpeke apmere-werne. Joseph re anyente-arpe anetyame table-le, re anteme ileke kake ikwerenhe areye ikweringe arrekwele-arle anetyeke table arrenhele. Re itnenhene arrerneke ikweringe arrekweleke. Re kake akngerre ikwerenhe arrerneke ikwere akwangenyekere arrekweleke, re imerte kake akweke ikweringe anteme arrernemele ikwere akwe-arratyekere anetyeke. Re Benjamin arrerneke ingkerneke akwe-arratyekere. Itne apayuthnerreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame re itelareme angwenhe-arle kake akngerre aneme?" Itne Joseph alhengeke-aretyakenhe akwete aneke. Tyertrye atningke arrenhe areye table arrenhele anerrirryame Egypt-arenye areye. Egypt-arenye areye akenhe Hebrew areyeye ilkelhetyakenhe-arle aneke, itnekenge arlkwetyakenhe-arlike. Itne itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke Hebrew areyele-arle merne arlkwetyarte Egypt-arenye areyele arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Alakenhenge-arle itne kake Joseph-kenhe areyenge merne arlkwemele anetyakenhe. ³⁴ Urrkapentye

akngerre areyele table Joseph-kenhe-ngentyele merne inemele, itne artwe Hebrew itnenhene wanteke. Itne artwe itnenhene anyenteke-anyente merne antheke. Kele Benjamin kake akweke-arle itne merne antheke akenhe artwe atningkele arlkwetyeke. Itne itnenhene ngkwarle-arlke antheke. Yanhe-ngentyele, kake Joseph-kenhe areyele merne ingkirre arlkwemele ngkwarle ingkirre antyweke, itne arnterre akangketyeke-atwetye.

Ayeye nhenhe Benjamin-akerte nhenge rarle tyampite impene yakwethe kwene-ngentyele tyerreke-akerte

44 Joseph-ele ileke apmerekere urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe, "Yakwethe areye inaye itne-arle akngetyeke areye. Itneke merne akngerre anthurre arrernaye. Mane ngenhe-arle merne inetyeke antheke-arlke, yakwetheke arrernirtnaye merne annge areye-akerteke-arleke. ² Nhenhe-arle tyampite impene atyinhe, arrantherre itelareme tyampite silver nhenge. Renhe yakwethe atyeye akweke-kenheke arrernaye. Mane-arlke arrernirtnaye." Kele, urrkapentye akngerrele tyampite impene uthene mane uthene yakwethe atyeye akweke-kenheke arrerneke.

³ Kele arlke arrpenhele anteme, uterne arratekenge anteme, kake Joseph-kenhe areyele antyame-arlke anteme tangkeye-ke utyerneke. Urrkapentye akngerre apetyemele itnenhe ileke apmerekere-terne alpetyeke.

⁴ Itne alpemele anteme alheke apmerekere-ntyele. Kele itne arleng-irretyakenhenge akwete Joseph urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkeke, "Artwe nhakwe areyeke interteke irraye, alakenhe itnenhe apayuthnaye, 'Akngerrepate atyinhe-arle arrekatherre mwerre-arle aneke. Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre ikwere irreke? ⁵ Tyampite silver ikwerenhe apeke-arle arrantherre anyelkgele ineke re antywenhe-antywenhe. Tyampite yanhe kwenhe impene anthurre. Alakenhe-arle re altyerre ilenhe-ilenhe tyampite yanhe-ngentyele ware altyerre ilenhe-ilenhe tyerrtye areyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe akurne anthurre aneme! Unte itneke alakenhe iletyeke!"

⁶ Urrkapentye akngerre re itnenhene apentemele iwerrele itnenhene ayakeke. Re itneke angkeke Joseph-ele ileke-arteke akwete, "Akngerrepate atyinhe kwenhe arrekatherre mwerre anthurre aneke, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre ikwere irreke? Tyampite silver nhenge ikwerenhe kwenhe arrantherre anyelkgele ineke. Tyampite yanhe kwenhe impene anthurre. Tyampite yanhe-ngentyele ware kwenhe re tyerrtye areyeke altyerre ilenhe-ilenhe. Arrantherre ingkerre akurne anthurre aneme!"

⁷ Itne angkirtnewarreke ikwere, "Yanhe-arle arratyte anetyakenhe-arle! Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerenhe alakenhe ilperneme? Anwerne kwenhe urrkapentye akngerre areye ware tyampite renhe-arle anwerne anyelkgele inetyakenhe-arle! ⁸ Anwerne-arle mane yakwethele-arle aremele itnenhe akngetye-alpeke, anwerne Canaan-ekere irreteke-arle areke. Anwerne-arle ngenhe anthirtneke-arle. Iwen-

henge-arle-ame unte itirreme anwerne-arle gold apeke silver apeke akngerrepate ngkwinhe-kenhe anyelkgele inetyenhe? ⁹ Araye yakwethe kwenele anwerne-kenhe areye. Unte apeke arratyte inemele, angwenhele apeke-arle atnyenemenge, unte renhe irrerilngke atwetyeke. Anwerenhe imerte unte ilemele anwerne ngkwenge ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke urrkapetyeke."

¹⁰ Urrkapentye akngerre re itnenhe ileke, "Kele mwerre, arrantherre-arle angkemenge-arteke the mpwareme, the apeke tyampite renhe arratyte aremele yakwethe angwenhe-kenheke, the renhe atwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele the renhe akngirtneme-arle re urrkaperle-anetyeke. Ayenge-arle arrekatherre ahele-irretyakenhenge-arle kele apmerekere-terne alperlte-iwetyeke."

¹¹ Kele, itne iparrpe-iparrpele tangkeye areyenge arne areye atnarnpelhe-ileke, imerte ahelheke anteme arrernemele. Itne imerte yakwethe itnekenhe altywere-ilemele urrkapentye akngerrele kwene aretyenhenge. ¹² Urrkapentye akngerre re kake akngerrepate-urrike ilkaremele areke. Re tyampite renhe aretyakenhe aneke. Re arne ingkirreke itnekenhe-arlke ilkaremele untheke, arrangkwe akwete. Yanhenge anteme re alheke akweke ingkernenye-terne yakwethe Benjamin-kenhe-arlke aretyeke. Yakwethe Benjamin-kenheke arratyte re tyampite silver renhe areke.

¹³ Itne tyampite renhe aremele, mantere itnekenhe alterreke atnerte itnekenhe-arle akngarte-anthurre-iwenge. Itne imerte alhwarrpe-alhwarrpele ware anteme yakwethe itnekenhe ayerneke. Itne-arle imerte itnekenhe areye tangkeye areyeke utyernirtneke, apmerekere Joseph-kenhe-terne alperlte-iwemele.

¹⁴ Joseph apmerekere akwete aneke Judah areye-arle apetyalpekenge. Judah uthene kake ikwerenhe areye apmerekere Joseph-kenhe kwene-terne irrpennemele, itne kwene-irreke ikwere, inngerre ahelhe-terne-atheke. ¹⁵ Joseph-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre tyampite atyinhe anyelkgele ineke? Arrantherre-ame itelaretyakenhe ayenge-arle ngangkere aneme? Arrantherre atyengenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe alengke-iwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ngangkere atyinhe-akertele-arle the altyerrengenge aremele-arle. Kele the aketheke-arle areme angwenhele apeke atyenge-ketye alengke apeke iwerlengenge."

¹⁶ Judah imerte ikwere angkemele, "Akngerrepate, anwerne kwenhe ngkwenge uyarne angketyeke-irreme. Kele anwerne-arle iwenhe apeke mpwaretyeke arrangkwe-arle Ngkartele kwenhe anwerenhe alethe impeme. Ngkartele ngkwenge ileke anwerne-arle akurne areye aneme. Arratyte kwenhe. Kele anwerne ngkwenge urrkapentye akngerre areye anetyeke ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke, Benjamin-ante kwenye."

¹⁷ Kele Joseph akenhe itneke angkerlengenge, "Arrangkwe, the arrenhantherrenhe ayernentye akngerre-arteke iletyeke kwenye-arle. The Benjamin anyente ware-arle ileme atyenge urrkapetyeke rarle tyampite

atyinhe anyelkgele inekenge. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme alpetyeke akngeye arrekhantherrenhe-werne ikwere mwerre anerrirremele anteme.”

¹⁸ Judah alheke Joseph angathe-werne ilemele imerte ikwere angkemele, “Urrekaye! Ayenge ngkwenge ar-ratyentye angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Atyenge ahele-irretyale anaye. Tharle ngenhe itelareme lterreke Pharaoh Egypt-arenye-arteke, kenhe ayenge akenhe arrangkwe-arle. ¹⁹ Nhenge anwerne arrekwele nhenhe-werne apetyeke ngenhe aretyeke, unte anwernenhe apayuthneke, ‘Akngeye arrekhantherrenhe-ame itethe akwete? Arrekhantherrenhe atyeye akweke aneme?’ Alakenhe-arle unte anwernenhe apayuthneke. ²⁰ Anwerne ngkwenge ileke akngeye anwerne-kenhe-arle itethe akwete aneme, atyeye akweke-arlke-arle apmerele aneme ikwenge. Atyeye akweke anwerne-kenhe-arle inteke akngeye anwerne-kenhe ampwenge anteme. Atyeye akweke anwerne-kenhe meye, anwerne renhe aparlpe-ileke akweke atnyenerlenge. Alere arpenhe ikwerenhe, anwerne aparlpe-ileke. Akngeye anwerne-kenhele atyeye akweke anwerne-kenhe-nge ahentye anthurre-arle. Alakenhe-arle ngkwenge arrekwele anwerne ileke.

²¹ “Unte anteme anwernenhe ileke, ‘Atyeye akweke arrekhantherrenhe Benjamin akngetyaye the renhe aretyehenge.’ ²² Anwerne ngenhe ileke, ‘Arrangkwe, anwerne renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke arrangkwe-arle unte aretyeke. Anwerne apeke renhe akngeye ikwerenhe-ngentyele akngetyemele, artwe ampwe re ilweme-arle.’ ²³ Kele unte anwerneke angkerlenge, ‘Iparrpe atyeye akweke arrekhantherrenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyaye! Arrantherre ikwere arrangkwe apetyalpelemele tharle arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-werne apetyetyeke kwenye ayakeme-arle merne-ketyenge-arlke.’ Alakenhe-arle unte anwernenhe ileke. ²⁴ Kele, anwerne alperlte-iwemele ileke akngeye anwerne-kenheke, ngkwinhe urrkapentye akngerre, unte-arle Benjamin aretyeke ahentye-aneke. Alakenhenge anteme renhe irrarele-antheke rarle Benjamin-eke itirreke akurne-irreme-ketye.

²⁵ “Ikwenge-ntyete, anwerne-arle merne ingkirreke arlkwekenge, anwerne awethe angayakwe-irreke. Akngeye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe ileke, ‘Egypt-werne alperlte-iwaye merne awethe inetyeke anwerneke.’

²⁶ “Anwerne renhe ileke, ‘Arrangkwe, anwerne Egypt-werne alpetyeke arrangkwe-arle atyeye akweke anwerne-kenhe kwenye. Anwerne apeke renhe nhenheke imperlpe-alhemele ngkwengenge, akngerrepate Egypt-arenye anwerne renhe aretyeke arrangkwe-arle ileme.’ Alakenhe-arle anwerne akngeye anwerne-kenheke ileke.

²⁷ “Re anwerneke angkeke, ‘Arrantherre itelareme Rachel anewe atyinhe, rarle ampe urreye atherre-arle atnyeneke. ²⁸ Anyente arpenhele ayenge imperle-alheke aparlpe-irretyeke. Akngwelye areyele apeke-arle alterremele uthneke. Tharle renhe inngerre awethe-arlke aretyakenhe-arle. ²⁹ Lyete anteme arrantherre

ayenge apayuthneme ampe Rachel-kenhe anyente awerne renhe yernetyeke ayenge-arle ikwere arnterre-arle ahentye-aneme. The apeke renhe yernemele arrekhantherrenge, re apeke ilwewetyenge-arle. The renhe-arlke aparlpe-ilemele, ayenge akwetethe-arle artnerle-aneme ayenge ilwetyeke-atwetye.’ Alakenhe-arle artwe ampwe akngeye anwerne-kenhe anwerneke angkeke.

³⁰ “Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Anwerne apeke Benjamin nhenheke impemele, apmere-werne alpemele ikwere kwenye, nthakenhe-ame akngeye anwerne-kenhe irretyenhe? Re kwenhe Benjamin-eke arnterre itirrentye akngerre. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge ikwere kwenye alpetyakenhe. ³¹ Anwerne apeke alpemele apmere-werne atyeye-kwenye anwerne-kenheke, akngeye anwerne-kenhe-arle arratyete irrare-irremele ilweme.

³² “The akngeye anwerne-kenheke ileke tharle Benjamin mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe. Alakenhe-arle ayenge ikwere angkeke, ‘The apeke Benjamin akngetye-alpetyakenhenge, kele unte ayenge-arle ilpernetyeke akwete ayenge ilwetyeke-atwetye.’ Alakenhe-arle ayenge ikwere angkeke. ³³ Alakenhenge-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme unte Benjamin impetyeke ayenge-arle imerte ngkwenge urrkapemele ayernentye akngerre-arteke. Benjamin yernirtnaye alpetyeke kake ikwerenhe areyenge akngeye ikwerenhe-werne. ³⁴ Ayenge-arle Benjamin kwenye apmere-werne alpetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge apeke-arle ikwere kwenye alpetyeke aneke, kele the akngeye atyinhe irrare anthurre-arle mpwareme. Tharle alakenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle.” Alakenhe-arle Judah angkeke Joseph-eke.

Joseph kake ikwerenhe areyeke ilelheme rarle Joseph aneme

45 Nhenge Joseph-ele aweke Judah angkerlenge, re uyarne itirreke, re ingkwe anthurre artneke. Re ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele renhe artnelhe-ilerlenge aretyeke re anteme itneke Egypt-arenye angkentyele angkeke, “Apmerenge arratewarraye, ayenge impemele artwe Hebrew nhenhe areyenge anyente.” Kele urrkapentye akngerre itne Joseph renhe imperlpe-alheke, re anyente kake ikwerenhe areyenge aneke. ² Re anteme tnyante anthurre artneke Egypt-arenye areyele akethele-arle tneke renhe awerrirreke artnerlenge itne imerte tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke iletyeke alhemele apmere Pharaoh-kenhele aneke areyeke.

³ Joseph-ele anteme kake ikwerenhe areye Hebrew angkentyele ileke, “Ayenge kwenhe Joseph! Akngeye atyinhe-ame itethe akwete?” Kake ikwerenhe areye ikwere angketyakenhe aneke itne kwenhe apatewarremele ikwere-ketye atere-irreke.

⁴ Kenhe Joseph akenhe itneke angkerlenge, “Atyenge-werne angathe-irraye. Arratyete, ayenge-arle atyeye ngkwinhe Joseph-arle. Arrule anthurre kwenhe arrantherre ayenge tyerrtye arpenhe areye maneke

antheke. Itne ayenge uterneke urrakapetyeke ayernen-tye akngerre arrpenhe areye-arteke. ⁵ Kele mwerre. Itirrewarretyalaye! Tharle arrenhantherrenhe atwe-tyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arrekantherre-arrpe ahele-ir-retyale ayenge-arle nhenhe-werne yernekenge. Alakenhe rarle aneke Ngkartele-arle ayenge nhenhe-werne yernetyeke aneke arrekantherre arrekwele-irre-tyeke tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aretyeke angayakwe aneme-ketye. ⁶ Tyerrtye areye kwenhe angayakwe aneke uterne atherreke ware ahurratyekwe akngerre-arle anekenge apmere Egypt-nge apmere arrekantherren-henge-arlike. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe ileme merne kwenye year five-pele awethenge lyapetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Yanhe ikwerele ureke, tyerrtyele merne annge ngkernetyeke ahelheke arrangkwe-arle, tyerrtyele merne inetyeke arrangkwe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. ⁷ Alakenhe ikweringe-arle Ngkartele ayenge ayenge arrekantherrenge arrekwele. Ayenge apeke-arle yanhele anekenge nhenhe-werne apetyetyakenhe, arrantherre ampe-arlike arrekantherrenhe kele angayakwe-arle anemele ilweme-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele apatewarretyenhe nthakenhe-arle akwele Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwarekenge. ⁸ The arrekantherre ilettyeke ahentye-aneme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele atyenge mpwareke. Arrantherre-arle ayenge nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke uternetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. Ngkartele kwenhe re-arrpe ayenge Egypt-arenye areyewe akngerrepate arrereneke. Ayenge-arle urrakapentye akngerre mwerre Pharaoh-kenhe. Tharle arne ingkirrenyewe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-areme apmere ikwerenhe. Ayenge-arle akngerrepate aneme apmere arpe-anenhe nhenhe Egypt-nge.

⁹ "Kele kake atyinhe areye, iparrpe alherlte-iwaye apmere nhenhenge-ntyete, imerte akngewe atyinhe ak-enhe apmere-werne alpemele ikwere ilaye, 'Alakenhe-arle alere ngkwinhe Joseph angkeke anwerneke: Re ilhelheke Ngkartele-arle renhe akngakeke tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyewe akngerrepate anetyeke. Re angkeke unte akwele Egypt-werne alhetyeke iparrpe anthurre akwele renhe aretyeke. ¹⁰ Unte apeke Egypt-werne apetyemele, kele re angkeke unte ikwere itwele anetyeke apmere Goshen arritnyete. Re angkeke unte ampe-arlike, ngkwenge ipmenhe areye-arlike, ingkirreke akngetyeke. Re angkeke unte yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye, pweleke areye-arlike akngetyetyeke, ngkwenge urrakapentye akngerre areye-arlike apurte anetyeke ikwere itwele. ¹¹ Re ileke merneke-arlike-arle arrangkwe-arle anetyenhe year five-pele arrpenheke-atwetye apmere arrpe-anenhele. Ikwerenge-ntyete re ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe angayakwe unte ilweme-ketye.' Alakenhe-arle unte akngewe atyinhe ilettyeke."

¹² Joseph angkeke kake ikwerenhe areyewe, "Ayenge araye! Arrantherre itelareme Joseph-arle ayenge arrekantherre angkerle-aneme ayenge-arle Hebrew angkentye angkemenge-arle. Atyewe akweke atyinhe Benjamin-elarle ayenge areme-arle alkngwe ikwerenhe-arrpele. ¹³ Kele alhe anteme akngewe atyinheke ile-

tyeke atyenge-arle tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye-arle atyenge akangkentye anthurre aneme ayenge-arle akngerrepate impene anemenge. Ikwere ilaye ingkirreke arrantherre-arle areke alkngwe arrekantherrenhe anthurrele. Iparrpe alhaye akngewe atyinhe inetyeke, nhenhe-werne imerte iparrpe akngetye-alepemele."

¹⁴ Kele Joseph-ele kake akweke ikwerenhe Benjamin akwakyete-akemele, re imerte ikwere artnele. Benjamin-arlike ikwere artneke. ¹⁵ Joseph-ele kake ikwerenhe areye ingkirreke arrwentyeke. Re itneke artneke akwakyete-akemele. Yanhe-ngentyele kake ikwerenhe areye ikwere angkerreke anteme.

¹⁶ Tyerrtye anyentele ileke Pharaoh uthene urrakapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye utheneke, "Artwe Hebrew nhenge areye Canaan-enge-arle apetyewarreke areye, kake Joseph-kenhe areye kwenhe!" Ayewe renhe awemele, itne arnter anthurre akangkeke.

¹⁷ Pharaoh apetyemele Joseph-eke angkeke, "Kake ngkwinhe areye ilaye merne arrernetyeke yakwethe itne-kenheke imerte tangkeye-ke arrernemele itne Canaan-werne alpetyenhe. ¹⁸ Itnenhe ilaye akngewe itnekenhe akngetye-alepetyeke ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere atyinhe-werne. Nhenge itne Egypt-eke ir-retye-alepemele, the itnenhe apmere mwerre anthurre antheme itne anerlte-anetyeke itne merne-arlike mwerre arkwelrte-anetyenhe nhenhe-arle anwerne atnyeneme kere areye-arlike anwerne merne mwerre anthetyenhe. ¹⁹ Urreke alhetyenhe, wagon areye itnenhe anthaye itne akngetyeke. Nhenge itne Egypt-werne apetyalperenge, anewe-arlike ampe-arlike wagon itnekenhe anerlte-apetyenhe apurke-irreme-ketye. Akngewe itnekenhe-arlike wagon-eke antyemele apetyetyeke. ²⁰ Nhenge itne nhenhe-werne apetyalperenge, itnenhe ilaye merne-arlike, mantere-arlike arne ingkirrenyewe imperlte-alhetyeke. Itnenhe ilaye arne itne-kenheke itirretyal nhenhe Egypt-nge-arle anwerne arne atningke atnyenemenge. Anwerne-arle itnenhe arne mwerre areye nhenhe-ngentyele-arle anthetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Pharaoh Joseph-eke angkeke.

²¹ Kele, Joseph-ele wagon pweleke-kenhe areye itnenhe antheke Pharaoh-elarle ileke-arteke. Re imerte merne-arlike atningke itnenhe anthemele aletheke.

²² Re itnenhe mantere mwerre areye antheke itne aletheke irrpettyeke. Re atyeyikwe Benjamin mantere five-pele anthurre antheke, re imerte renhe silver 300-pele anthurre anthemele. ²³ Joseph-ele itnenhe tangkeye urreye 10-pele antheke arne impene anthurre areye Egypt-ngentyele akngetyerenge. Re tangkeye marle 10-pele-arlike anthemele merne akngerre akngetyerenge arne mwerre akngerre arpenhe areye-arlike akngewe itne-kenheke. ²⁴ Joseph angkeke kake ikwerenhe areyewe, "Arrantherre apmere-werne alperlte-iwemele, ahele akerretyale anetyeke!" Kele itne renhe imperlte-alheke anteme.

²⁵ Itne Egypt impemele alheke apmere akngewe itnekenhe Canaan-werne alpemele. ²⁶ Itne Canaan-eke-irremele, ikwere ileke, "Ngkwenge alere Joseph kwen-

he ilwetyakenhe. Re kwenhe itethe akwete! Re kwenhe akngerrepate impene aneme Egypt-arenye areyeke." Akngeye itnekenhe Jacob atnulkeke anthurre itnenhe awemele rarle itirreke ikwere-arle itne ularele ware-arle ilekeke-athene. ²⁷ Itne ileke nthakenhe-arle Joseph angkeke-arlike-akerte. Jacob-ele anteme areke pweleke wagon areye ikwere-arle Joseph-ele yerneke Egypt-ngentyele. Re anteme mwerre awelheke, atnerte ikw-erenhe mwerre anthurre anteme-irreke. ²⁸ Re alere ikw-erenhe areye ileke, "Arratye apeke kwenhe! Kele the arratye anteme itelareme alere atyinhe itethe aneme. Ayenge urreke ilwetyenhenge, ayenge Egypt-werne al-hetyenhe renhe aretyeke."

Jacob-ele ikwere-artweye areye Egypt-werne akngeme

46 Jacob-ele ikwere-artweye areye arne-arlike ikw-erenhe areye apurtelhe-ilemele, apmere ikw-erenhe imperle-alheke Egypt-werne-atheke. Re mpwe-pele inteke Beersheba-le. Re pweleke atweke imerte Ngkarte anthemele renhe tnakemele utyernetyeke akngeye ikw-erenhe Isaac-elarle itemele anthetyarte-arteke Ngkarte anyente renhe. ² Ingwe ikwerele, Jacob-arle ankwe intekenge, Ngkarte ikwere angkeke. Re ikwere angkeke altyerrengenge, "Jacob-aye!"

Jacob ikwere angkirtnerlengenge, "Wertaye?"

³ Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Ngkarte anyente-arle ayenge akngeye ngkwihinhe-arle utyernemele tnaket-yarte re. Kele mwerre-arle unte Egypt-werne al-hetyeke, Egypt-arenye areye-ketye atere-irretyale the ngkwenge mpwareme tharle ngenhe alhilekele-arteke. Unte arrenge-arrenge-arlike atningke atnyenetyenhe itne anteme atningke-irretyenhe apmere nhenhele anemele. ⁴ Ayenge ngkwengenge alheme Egypt-werne. Unte ilwemele, alere ngkwihinhe Joseph-arle ngkwengenge tnetyenhe, rarle ilyele ngenhe alkng martetyenhe. Ikwerenge-ntyale, the ngkwihinhe areye Canaan-werne akngirtnetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke Jacob-eke altyerrengenge.

⁵ Arlike arrenhele anteme, Jacob uthene tyerrtye ikw-ere-artweye areye-arlike impemele aname-irreke ap-mere Beersheba-ngentyele Egypt-werne atheke. Alere ikw-erenhe areyele ampe-arlike anewe itnekenhe-arlike utyerneke wagon areyeke itneke-arle yerneke areye Canaan-werne atheke. Itne wagon-ele anerlthe-apeke Egypt-werne-atheke alethe alhemele. ⁶ Itne ingkirreke akngeke, yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye, pweleke ar-ey-arlike arne arunthe-arlike, arne atningke itne-arle apurtelhe-ilekenge Canaan-enge. Jacob alheke Egypt-werne alere ikw-erenhe areye-akerte, ampe areye-arlike, arelthe areye-arlike. Re itnenhe Egypt-werne ingkir-nyeke akngeke.

Nhenhe arritnye-arle Jacob-kenheke-artweye areye-kenhe

⁸ Nhenhe arritnye-arle tyerrtye areye-kenhe Jacob-enge-arle apmere Egypt-werne alhemeke. Reuben, rarle arrekwelenye Jacob-kenhe-arle. ⁹ Alere arrenhe

Reuben-kenhe areye arritnye aneke, Hanoch, Pallu, Hezron uthene Carmi uthene.

¹⁰ Alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Simeon arritnye aneke. Alere Simeon-kenhe areye Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar uthene Shaul arritnye aneke. Meye Shaul-kenhe Canaan-arenye-arle.

¹¹ Alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Levi-arle aneke. Alere Levi-kenhe areye aneke Gershon, Kohath uthene Mer-ari uthene.

¹² Kenhe alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Judah-arle aneke. Alere Judah-kenhe areye akenhe aneke Er, Onan, Shelah, Perez uthene Zerah uthene. Er uthene Onan uthene apele apmere Canaan-enge ante-arle il-weke-arle. Alere Perez-kenhe Hezron uthene Hamul uthene-arle aneke.

¹³ Alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe areye akenhe aneke Issachar. Alere Issachar-kenhe aneke Tola, Puah, Jashub uthene Shimron uthene-arlike.

¹⁴ Kenhe alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Zebulun-arle aneke. Alere Zebulun-kenhe aneke Sered, Elon uthene Jahleel uthene.

¹⁵ Leah-arle akenhe meye aneke Reuben-eke, Simeon-eke, Levi-ke, Judah-eke, Issachar uthene Zebulun uthene Jacob-arle akenhe akngeye itnekenhe aneke. Akweke itnekenhe inteke nhenge Jacob uthene Leah uthene apmere Paddan-Aram-ele anerle-anerretyarte. Ampe marle Jacob-kenhe yanhele-arle akweke inteke ante-arle. Ye, Jacob uthene Leah uthenele atnyeneke 33-pele anthurre tyerrtye areye yanhele-arle inteke ar-eyeye.

¹⁶ Alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Gad-arle aneke. Alere Gad-kenhe areye aneke Zephon, Haggi, Shuni, Ezbon, Eri, Arodi uthene Areli uthene.

¹⁷ Alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Asher-arle aneke. Alere Asher-kenhe areye akenhe Imnah, Ishvah, Ishvi uthene Beriah uthene-arle aneke. Yaye itnekenhe ar-ritnye Serah-arle aneke. Alere atherre Beriah-kenhe Heber uthene Malkiel uthene-arle aneke.

¹⁸ Zilpah-arle akenhe meye aneke Gad uthene Asher utheneke. Re akenhe urrakapentye akngerre Leah-kenhe-arle aneke Laban-elarle Leah arrekwele antheke. Leah renhe antheke Jacob uthene ratherre intetyeke. Ye, Jacob uthenele areye 16-pele anthurre atnyeneke.

¹⁹ Anewe arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Rachel-arle aneke. Alere ikw-erenhe atherre akenhe Joseph uthene Benjamin uthene-arle aneke. ²⁰ Nhenge Joseph-arle Egypt-ele anetyartenge, re marle Asenath arritnye anewe-akeke. Ikwere akngeye akenhe Potiphera arritnye-arle aneke. Re akenhe arrawe-irrentye akngerrepate itnekenhe-arle aneke apmere On-ele. Alere Joseph-kenhe atherre aneke Manasseh uthene Ephraim uthene.

²¹ Arritnye alere Benjamin-kenhe aneke Bela, Beker, Ashbel, Gera, Naaman, Ehi, Rosh, Muppim, Huppim uthene Ard uthene.

²² Jacob uthene Rachel uthene-ngentyele, tyerrtye 14-pele anthurre-arle inteke-arle.

²³ Alere arrenhe Jacob-kenhe Dan-arle aneke. Alere Dan-kenhe Hushim-arle aneke.

²⁴ Alere arrpenhe Jacob-kenhe Naphtali-arle aneke. Naphtali ikwerenhe alere aneke Jahziel, Guni, Jezer uthene Shillem uthene.

²⁵ Bilhah meye aneke Dan uthene Naphtali utheneke. Re akenhe urrkapentye akngerre Rachel-kenhe-arle Laban-elarle arrekwele antheke. Rachel-ele renhe antheke Jacob ratherre intetyeke. Jacob uthene Bilhah uthenenge ampe 7-pele inteke.

²⁶ Ingkirrenyeke 70-pele apurte-irremele itne alherlte-iweke Jacob-enge Egypt-werne. Tyerrtye 70-pele nhenhe itneke-ngentyele anherre-anherre ikwerenhe areye-arlike alherlte-iweke. Re tyerrtye ingkirrenyeke pipe nhenhele-arle arritnye aneme areyenge alheke. Alere Joseph-kenhe atherre apele Manasseh uthene Ephraim uthene Egypt-elarle akweke inteke atherre-arle.

Jacob ikwere-artweye areye-akerte Egypt-eke anteme irrpnhewarreme

²⁸ Kele Jacob ikwere-artweye areye-akerte Egypt-nge arleng kwenye anteme aneke, re alere ikwerenhe Judah ileke alhetyeke arrekwele Joseph-eke unthetyeke. Judah-ele Joseph ilettyeke alheke ikwerenheke-artweye areye-arle apetyewarremenge. Kele imerte, Jacob ikwere-artweye areye-akerte apmere Goshen ikwere-werne alheke. ²⁹ Nhenge Joseph-ele aweke arteke akngeye ikwerenhe-arle apetyeme, re urrkapentye akngerre areye ileke wagon akweke ikwerenhe inetyeke akngeye ikwerenheke arneke-arnare-irrytyen-henge. Re ikwere itweke-irreke arteke, renhe akwakettye-akemele. Re renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele akwete anthurre ikwere artneleme.

³⁰ Jacob alere ikwerenheke angkeke, "Kele the ngenhe inngerre areme. Kele the itelareme unte itethe anteme aneme. Alakenhenge akwele ayenge lyete ilwirlengenge apeke, ayenge akangkentye-arle ilweme."

³¹ Kele Joseph-ele kake ikwerenhe areye akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe areye-arlike ileke, "Kele the Pharaoh-eke ilettyeke alheme arrantherre-arle kele apetyewarrekenge. The ikwere alakenhe ileme, 'Kake atyinhe areye akngeye atyinhe-arlike Canaan-engentyele nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke atyengenge anetyeke. ³² Itne thakemene, yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye, pweleke areye-arlike arntarnte-arentye akngerre. Itne arne ingkirreke akngetyewarreke.' Alakenhe-arle the Pharaoh-eke ilettyenhe. ³³ Re nhenhe awemele arteke re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye yerneme arrenhantherrenhe inetyeke renhe aretyeke arrantherre alhetyeke. Arrantherre apeke renhe aretyeke alhemele, re arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe-arle apayuthnetyenenge, 'Warrke iwenhe-arteke-ame arrantherre mpwarentye akngerre?' ³⁴ Re arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe apayuthnemele, arrantherre akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle ilerlengenge, 'Anwerne-arle thakemene areye-arle. Anwerne-arle yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye-arlike, pweleke areye-arlike-arle arntarnte-arentye akngerre arrekwenyene anwerne-kenhe areye-arteke. Kele anwerne ngkwenge urrkapetyeke.' Alakenhe ren-

he ilettyeke. Pharaoh-eke arrantherre alakenhe angkemele, re arrenhantherrenhe ileme arrantherre Goshen-ele anerrirretyeke tyerrtye areye-ketye arntwarrele Egypt-arenye areye-ketyenge-arlike. Egypt-arenye areye-arle ilkelhetyakenhe-arle thakemene aretyeke."

Jacob ikwere-artweye areye-akerte apmere Goshen-werne alheme

⁴⁷ Joseph apmere Goshen imperle-alhemele alheke Pharaoh renhe ilettyeke, "Akngeye atyinhe kake atyinhe areye-arlike nhenhe Canaan-engentyele apetyewarreke. Itne yepe-yepe areye-arlike pweleke areye-arlike itnekenhe akngetyewarreke. Goshen-ele akwele itne." ² Kele Joseph alpeke imerte kake five-pele ikwerenhe akngakemele Pharaoh renhe aretyeke.

³ Nhenge itne apmere Pharaoh-kenheke irrpnhemele, re itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-arteke warreke-ame arrantherre mpwarentye akngerre?"

Itne ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne-arle thakemene areye-arle. Anwerne-arle yepe-yepe-arlike, nanikute areye-arlike, pweleke areye-arlike arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arle arrekwenyene anwerne-kenhe areye-arteke. Anwerne ngkwenge lyete-ante urrkape-warreme. ⁴ Anwerne-arle ipenye areye ware anetyeke-arle apetyewarreke. Atherrreke-arlike arrangwe-arle apmere anwerne-kenhe Canaan yepe-yepe areyele apeke pweleke areyele apeke arkwetyeke. Anwerne-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike-arle ingkirreke angayakwe-arle anerrirreke. Anwernenhe aywepetyale! Anwerne apmere Goshen-ele anerlte-anetyeke."

⁵ Pharaoh anteme Joseph-eke angkeke, "Yewe, akngeye ngkwinhe kake ngkwinhe areye-arlike ngkwengenge anetyeke apetyeke. ⁶ Apmere itneke akngakaye nhenhe Egypt-nge apmere mwerre itnenhe anthaye akngeye ngkwinhe kake-arlike ngkwinhe areye. Kele itne Goshen-ele anetyeke. Itne apeke thakemene mwerre areye, itne pweleke areye-arlike yepe-yepe areye-arlike atyinhe arntarnte-arentye anteme."

⁷ Joseph anyikwe Jacob inetyeke alheke, re anteme renhe angkirtneke Pharaoh aretyeke. Re apmere ikwere-irremele Jacob-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke re Pharaoh ikwere mwerre anetyeke renhe arntarnte-aremele. Pharaoh-ele anteme Jacob apayuthneke, "Artwe ampwaye, year nthakentyeke-atwetye-ame unte itethe aneke?"

Jacob ikwere angkirtneke, "Year 130-peleke-atwetye kwenhe ayenge aneke apmere arrpe-anenhele ipenye unthemele. Akngeye atyinhe, arrule anthurre itethe arlengenge ulkere-arle aneke, ayenge-arteke kwenye, ayenge-arle mwerre anetyakenhe-arle aneke, ayenge-apehe." ¹⁰ Jacob-ele awethe Ngkarte apayuthneke Pharaoh-eke mwerre arntarnte-arentye. Re anteme imperle-alhemele alheke.

¹¹ Kele-arle akngeye Joseph-kenhe uthene kake areye-arlike Pharaoh-eke angkeke iperre, Joseph-ele mpwareke Pharaoh-elarle renhe ileke-arteke akwete; re akngeye ikwerenhe kake-arlike ikwere-artweye areye

apmere mwerre anthurre antheke. Apmere re akenhe apmere arpenhe akngerre Rameses-enge arlenge kwenye-arle. ¹² Re anteme ikwere-artweye areye merne akwetethe anthurre anteme anthetyarte. Itne anteme angayakwe irretyakenhe anetyarte.

Joseph-ele apmere rakeke tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye-ngentyele imerte Pharaoh anthemele

¹³ Kwatyele-arlike anhetyakenhe akwete aneke Egypt uthene Canaan uthenele ahurratye anthurre akwete aneke. Tyerrtye areye kele angayakwe anthurre anteme aneke merneke-arlike arrangkwenge anteme. ¹⁴ Alakenhe anteme itne apetyewarretyarte Joseph-engentyele merne inerrirretyete, arrantherre itelareme merne annge nhenge areye-arle re warle akngerreke arrekwele arrerneke-arle. Itne mane itnekenhe ingkirreke anthurre renhe antheke, re imerte itnenhe merne-arle anthemele, kele mane-arle itne ingkirre antheke, Joseph-ele mane itnenhe apmere Pharaoh-kenhe-werne akngemele, yanhe ikwerele atnyenetyarte. ¹⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye uthene tyerrtye Canaan-arenye areye-arlike mane ingkirreke itnekenhe uyerrrelhe-ilekenge merne inemele. Itne Joseph-werne apetyewarreke, imerte ikwere angkerirremele, "Ayekaye! Anwernenhe merne arlkwetyete anthaye! Anwerne kwenhe mane ingkirreke uyerrrelhe-ileke! Unte apeke anwernenhe merne anthetyakenhenge, anwerne ilweme-arle unte arerlenge!"

¹⁶ Joseph itneke angkirtneke, "Arrantherre maneke arrangkwe, kele mwerre. Ayenge nanthe arrekanttherrenhe anthaye, pweleke areye, yepe-yepe areye, tangkeye areye-arlike. Yanhe areyeke the arrenhantherrenhe merne arlkwetyete-arle anthetyenhenge." ¹⁷ Kele alakenhe anteme itne mpwarewarreke. Tyerrtye areye Canaan-arenye uthene Egypt-arenye areyele uthene nanthe areye-arlike akngetyete, pweleke areye, yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye, tangkeye areye-arlike itne imerte Joseph anthemele. Yanhe-ngentyele re itnenhe merne anteme antheke kere itneke. Year anyenteke-atwetye re itnenhe merne antherle-aneke.

¹⁸ Kele year arpenhele anteme, tyerrtye itne Joseph-werne apetyete-alpeke, itne imerte ikwere ankemele, "Unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe maneke arrangkwe akwete. Kele nanthe-arlike, pweleke-arlike, yepe-yepe-arlike, tangkeye-arlike, nanikute-arlike kele ngkwinhe anteme. Iwenhe anteme-ame anwerne ngenhe anthetyenhe? Anwerne-ame apmere anwerne-kenhe anteme ngenhe anthetyenhe anwernenhe-arlike apeke unte ngkwenge inetyenhe. ¹⁹ Unte-ame areme? Anwernenhe ilwetyete impetyalaye! Unte areme apmere-arlike ahurratye anthurre. Arne-arlike lyapetyakenhe. Arne arpe-anenhe ilwetyenhe anwerne-arlike apeke ilwetyenhe! Unte apeke anwernenhe merne arlkwetyete anthemele, kele anwerne-arpe ngkwenge anthelhome-arle, apmere-arlike anwerne-kenhe. Pharaoh-kenhe anteme-arle anwerne anemele, anwerne anteme ikwere ayernentye akngerre areye-

arteke anteme urrkapeme. Anwernenhe merne annge anthaye ahelheke anwerne-arle ngkernetyenhenge. Anwerne apeke itnenhe ahelheke ngkernemele, itne apeke atherrke lyapetyenhenge. Kenhe anwerne apeke annge areye ngkernetyakenhe, kele apmere ingkinyeke anthurre-arle intetyenhenge." Alakenhe-arle tyerrtye itne Joseph-eke angkeke.

²⁰ Joseph-ele apmere ingkirreke tyerrtye itneke-ngentyele ineke, imerte Pharaoh anthemele ahelhe-arle ahurratye anthurre anekenge tyerrtye itne arne arpenheke arrangkwe anthetyete anekenge merne inetyete, itne anteme apmere itnekenhe antheke. Alakenhenge anteme itne Joseph apmere akweke-ame-akweke antheke. Yanhe-ngentyele apmere arpe-anenhe Egypt-ele Pharaoh-kenhe anteme aneke. ²¹ Tyerrtye areye-arlike-arle Pharaoh-kenhe anteme aneke itne-arle merneke anthelheke Pharaoh-eke. Joseph-ele itnenhe uterneke urrkapetyete ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke merneke-ante atheke. Tyerrtye arpe-anenhe-arle Pharaoh-eke ayernentye akngerre-arteke urrkapetyarte. ²² Artwe areye ngkarte-apartetye Egypt-kenhe areyeke urrkapetyarte mane akwete-arle atnyeneke, urrkapetyete iperre-arle itnenhe Pharaoh-elarle antheke. Itne merne ineke mane urrkapetyete iperre itnekenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle Joseph-ele apmere itnekenhe inetyakenhe itne ayernentye akngerre anetyakenhe aneke tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arteke.

²³ Joseph imerte tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye. Arrantherre-arlike apmere arrekanttherrenhe-arlike kele Pharaoh-kenhe anteme-arle aneke. The arrenhantherrenhe iltye antheke ikwere urrkape-warretyete. The arrenhantherrenhe annge antheme ahelheke ngkernetyete. Anyenteke-anyente, arrantherre merne annge apmere-werne akngaye. Ahelheke imerte ngkernemele lyapetyete. ²⁴ Arratye apeke lyaperlenge merne annge areye mpenge-irremele, akemele lyernnte-arrernaye lyernnte five-pele imerte arrenemele, Pharaoh imerte anyente anthemele, four-pele arpenhe imerte arrekanttherre-arle atnyenemele arrekanttherre-artweye-arlike ampe areyele-arlike arlkwetyete. Merne annge arpenhe areye imerte ahelheke-arle ngkernirtnemele lyapetyete."

²⁵ Tyerrtye itne Joseph-eke angkeke, "Kele anteme, unte-arle ankeme-arteke anwerne mpwareme. Unte apeke anwernenhe urrkapetyete ileme, anwerne-arle Pharaoh-eke urrkapetyenhe ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke merneke ware unte-arle anwerneke mwerre anekenge anwernenhe itethe atnyenemele."

²⁶ Joseph-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke angkentye tyerrtye ingkirreke akangkwe-irremele anetyete. Alakenhe-arle ayeye re aneme: "Nhenge tyerrtye areyele apeke merne annge ngkernemele ahelheke lyapetyete, re imerte mpenge-irremele, itne imerte lyernnte-arrenemele, Pharaoh-eke anyente, four-pele arpenhe akenhe itneke-arrpe." Alakenhe-arle Joseph-ele intelhe-ileke Egypt-arenye areyele aretyete. Alakenhe akwete-arle lyete-arlike mpwarerlte-aneme. Kenhe artwe

areye ngkarte-apartetye Egypt-kenhe areyeke urkapetyarte-arle, angkentye nhenhe apentetyakenhe-arle Pharaoh-elarle apmere itnekenhe inetyakenhenge.

**Joseph-ele akngeye ikwerenhe alhileke apmere ikw-
erenheke renhe iperteke artetyeke**

²⁷ Kele-arle Joseph-ele ikwere-artweye areye anamelhe-ilekenge, tyerrtye Israel-arenye nhenge areye, apmere Goshen-ele itne aneke year 17-peleke-atwetye. Itnekenhe arne-arlike atningke-irremele aneke ampe areye-arlike atningke-irremele anthurre anteme.

²⁸ Artwe ampwe Jacob, re Goshen-ele aneke year 17-peleke-atwetye. Rarle ilwekenge anteme, re year 147-peleke-atwetye aneke-arle. ²⁹ Urreke re ilwetyenhenge, re Joseph-eke antangelheke renhe aretyeke apetyetyeke. Joseph apetyeke-arle iperre Jacob ikwere angkeke, "Alere, ayenge kwenhe ilwetyenhe anteme. Unte apeke atyenge ahentye-aneme, atyenge arratye ilelhaye. Atyenge arratye ilelhaye ayenge ilwerleng, unte ayenge nhenhe Egypt-eke iperteke artetyale.

³⁰ Tyerrtye atyalangke atyinhe inemele Egypt-ngentye imerte ayenge akngirtnemele akngeye atyinhe areye-arle ipertele artelheme-werne itneke itwe ayenge artetyeke. Alakenhe ayenge ilaye!"

Joseph ikwere alakenhe angkirtnerleng, "Yewe, the ngenhe akngirtnemele ngenhe apmere ngkwinheke artetyeke." Yanhe-ngentye, Jacob anteme iwelheke apurrke anteme antyameke, imerte Ngkarteke akangkentye angkemele.

**Jacob-ele ayeye alyeme arrenge-arrenge ikwere-ather-
renhe Manasseh uthene Ephraim uthene-kenheke**

48 Ikwere ipenhe, Joseph-ele aweke Jacob-arle rlike-erte anthurre irrekenge, ingkwe ilwemele. Re alere ikwerenhe atherre akngkeke, Manasseh uthene Ephraim uthene, apmere Goshen-werne Jacob aretyeke. ² Nhenge Joseph apmereke irretye-alhemele alere ikwerenhe atherre-akerte, tyerrtye arrpenhele ilettyeke alheke Jacob-eke, "Alere ngkwinhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke ngenhe aretyeke." Jacob tyerrtye alyepe-alyepe anthurre intetyame, re intetyame tnye-arlike-akenhe. Nhenge Joseph apmere ikwereke-irreke arteke alere ikwere-atherre-akerte, Jacob mwan-tye anthurre akeme-irremele aneke.

³ Jacob angkeke Joseph-eke, "Arrule anthurre Ngkarte lterrke anthurre rarle, atyenge imernelheke apmere Luz-enge apmere akngerre Canaan-enge. Re ayenge ileke rarle ayenge arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe lterrke-ilemele akwetethe, re imerte ampe atningke ayenge anthemele itne imerte atningke anteme irremele. Re atyenge angkeke, 'Atyengenge ularre ware kwenhe unte ampe atningke atnyenetyenhe. The ngenhe apmere nhenhe antheme ampe ngkwinhe areyeke ampe itnekenhe areyeke anthetyeke. Itnekenhe anteme aneme akwetethe.' Alakenhe-arle atyenge Ngkarte angkeke.

⁵ "Joseph, ngkwenge alere atherre Manasseh uthene Ephraim uthene-arle apmere nhenhe Egypt-elarle akweke inteke. Ayenge-arle ingkerne ante-arle apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeke. Lyete ayenge ikwere-atherre altye-irreme, ratherre anteme atyinhe aneme Reuben uthene Simeon uthene-arteke. ⁶ Kele urreke, unte alere awethe atnyenemele, kele itne ngkwinhe-arle anetyenhe. Tharle itnenhe apmere anthetyeke ar-rangkwe-arle. Itne apmere Ephraim uthene Manasseh uthene-arle antheme ikwerele anetyeke-arle. ⁷ Arrule anthurre, ayenge-arle apmere Paddan-engentye apetyalpeleme, the anewe atyinhe aparlpe-ileke apmere nhenge Canaan-ele ilerne alhele-iwemele. Ayenge alhwarrpe anthurre irreke renhe iperteke arteleme iwerre itereke Ephrath-werne-atheke, ayenge ikwere ahentye anthurre aneke, alakenhenge anteme ayenge angkeme Ephraim uthene Manasseh utheneke." Alakenhe-arle Jacob Joseph-eke angkeke. Apmere yanhe Ephrath, lyete tyerrtye areyele Bethlehem ileme.

⁸ Kele Jacob-ele areke urreye ratherre Joseph-enge tnerle-anerrleng. Jacob-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-ame urreye nhenhe atherre?" Re angkeke alakenhe rarle pwenge anteme-irrekenge aretye-arlike-akenhe.

⁹ Joseph-ele anyikwe tyerneke, "Nhenhe-arle alere atyinhe atherre-arle Ngkartele-arle ayenge nhenhe Egypt-nge antheke-arle."

Jacob angkeke Joseph-eke, "Ngkwenge alere atherre atyenge-werne akngetyaye ayenge ikwere-atherre alyelhentye impenele alyetyenhenge ilpentyeke ratherre akwete-ante atnyenerle-anerretyenhenge."

¹⁰ Jacob-arle artwe ampwe anthurre-arle aneke, re anteme aretyakenhe aneke rarle pwenge-arle anekenge. Kele Joseph-ele urreye renhe-atherrenhe itwekelhe-ileke Jacob-werne. Jacob-ele renhe-atherrenhe akwaketye-akeke. ¹¹ Re imerte Joseph-eke angkemele, "Ayenge-arle itirreke unte-arle akwele ilwekeke-athene. Ayenge-arle itirreke tharle akwele ngenhe awethe aretyenheke-athene, kele arrangkwe-arle. Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre-arle aneke. Rarle ayenge akngetyeke alere ngkwinhe atherre aretyeke-arle."

¹² Joseph-ele ikwere alere atherre Jacob-enge arwekele ngkerneke, re ilye akaperte ikwere-atherrenheke arrernemele alyelhentye impenele alyetyeke. Joseph akaperte kwene-irreke urreye ikwere-atherre ingkernele. Inngerre ikwerenhele ahelhe anpeke. Re akarelheke Jacob-eke ikwere-atherre alyelhetyeke. Manasseh akenhe kake akngerre Ephraim-kenhe-arle aneke. ¹⁴ Ikwerenge anteme, Jacob-ele kwenhe ilye akwe-arratye ikwerenhe Manasseh akaperteke arrer-nyakenhe, kele arrangkwe-arle. Jacob-ele akenhe kele-arle Ephraim akaperteke arrerneke. Re ilye akwangenyi ikwerenhe-arle Manasseh-eke arrerneke.

¹⁵ Jacob Joseph-eke-urrke alyelheke, alakenhe-arle re alyeke, "Arrenge-arrenge atyinhe Abraham uthene akngeye atyinhe uthenele Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe-ar-

le apenterle-annerreke. Ngkartele-arle ayenge akwetethe arntarnte-arentye akngerre, arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arle yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arteke, alakenhe akwele. ¹⁶ Nhenge atyenge-arle akurne-irrerlenghe, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele ayenge arntarnte-aret-yarte. Lyete the Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenhe atherre arntarnte-aretyeke lterrke-ilemele. Nhenhe atherre atyenge-artweye-arteke. Nhenge ratherre amangkemele, ratherre ampe areye atyenge atnyenetyenhe, arrange-arrange atyenge Abraham-eke akng-eye atyenge Isaac-eke-arlike. The Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenhe atherre ampe atningke anthetyeke. Apmere arrpe-anenhele anerlthe-anetyeke. Itne anwerneke alkgwirretyeke kwenye anetyenhenge." Alakenhe-arle Jacob-ele alyeke urreye akweke ikwera-atherre.

¹⁷ Urreke Jacob-ele urreye ikwera-atherre alyel-hetyenhenge, Joseph-ele areke akngeye ikwerenhe ilye arrerlenghe akwe-arratyete ikwerenhe Ephraim ingkernenyekere arrerlenghe. Alakenhe re irrekenghe Joseph akangkentye anetyakenhe aneke. Re akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe ilye akwe-arratyete inemele Ephraim-engentyele imerte akaperte Manasseh-kenheke arrer-netyenhenge. ¹⁸ Re Jacob-eke angkeke, "Akngeye, unte kwenhe apalele akwe-arratyete ngkwinhe arrerneke Ephraim akaperteke. Unte kwenhe Manasseh akaperteke arrer-netyakenhe aneke. Re kake akngerrepate. Ilye akwe-arratyete Ephraim akaperteke arrernaye."

¹⁹ Kenhe anyikwe ayene-ileltheke ikwera angkemele, "Arrangkwe, the ilye akwe-arratyete apale arrer-netyakenhe Ephraim akaperteke. Nhenge Manasseh anteme amangkemele, rarle akngerrepate anetyenhe, rarle ampe atningke atnyenetyenhe arrange-arrange-arlike atningke. Kele atyeyikwe akenhe akngerrepate impene-arle anetyenhe Manasseh-enge arntwarre ulkere, tyerrtye Ephraim-kenhe-arle atningke-arle anetyenhe, itnekenhe apmere arrpe-anenhele-arle anetyenhe."

²⁰ Jacob awethe alyeltheke Manasseh uthene Ephraim utheneke, "Urreke, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye ampe itne-kenheke alyelhetyenhe, alakenhe-arle itne angketyenhe, 'Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthnetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwerre-iletyeke rarle Ephraim uthene Manasseh uthene mwerre-ileke-arteke.'" Alakenhe-arle Jacob alyeltheke, Ephraim akngakemele rarle Manasseh-enge irntwarre-arle anetyenhenge.

²¹ Jacob angkeke Joseph-eke, "Ayenge araye. Ayenge ilwetyenhe anteme. Ngkarte-arle ngkwengenge anetyenhe. Rarle ngenhe apmere akngeye ngkwinhe-kenhe-werne akngirtnetyenhe. ²² The ngenhe apmere antheke, tharle kake ngkwinhe areye arrekwele anthetyakenhe aneke. The ngenhe apmere Shechem arritnye-arle antheke. The apmere yanhe ineke tyerrtye Amorite areye-ngentyele-arle. The itnekenge ineke akngerre anthurre-arle atwerreke iperre."

Jacob ayeye arrpenhe arrpe-anenhe alyeme alere ikw-erenhe areyeke

⁴⁹ Kele-arle Jacob re Ephraim uthene Manasseh utheneke alyeltheke iperre, re alere arrpenhe ikw-erenhe areyeke antangeltheke renhe aretyeke apetyetyeke. Nhenge itne ikwerekere irrerlenghe, re itneke angkeke, "Atyenge-werne angathe-irrerlaye anyente-ame-anyente ayenge arrekantherre alyel-hetyenhenge. The ileme nthakenhe-arle arrantherre irretyenhe urreke." Re imerte alyemele anteme. ² "Atyenge alere areye, atyenge-werne angathe-irrerlaye arrantherre ayenge awetyenhenge. Jacob-arle ayenge, akngeye arrekantherrenhe arritnye atyinhe akenhe Israel-arle."

³ Reuben-eke-urrke Jacob-ele alyeke, "Reuben, unte alere akngerrepate atyinhe-arle, arrule anthurre ayenge-arle atyepete-aryepete-arlike anekenge. The meye ngkwinhe anewe akeke, unte-arle ampe atyinhe arrek-welenye atyinhe aneke ayenge-arle artwe anteme-irrekenghe. Alakenhenge anteme the itelareke ayenge-arle lterrke aneke. Unte-arle alere arrpenhe atyinhe nhenhe areyeke akngerrepate, unte arrpenhe atyeye areyenge lterrke ulkere. ⁴ Kele unte akenhe ahe-akngerre anthurre-arle. Angwenhele-arle-ame ngenhe ayaketyenhe unte akurne mpwarerlenghe? Arrule anthurre-arle unte arelthe anewe atyinhenge inteke, urkapentye akngerre nhengenge-arle, unte-arle ayenge apurele-anthurre-arle-antheke. Alakenhenge anteme unte kake ngkwinhe areyeke akngerrepate anetyakenhe aneme."

⁵ Kele Jacob-ele Simeon uthene Levi uthene anteme alyeke, "Simeon uthene Levi uthene, mpwele-arle atyeyenhenge-arle aneme. Mpwele kwenhe arraweye anthurre akwetethe-arle arrpenhe areye ahele-ahele akeme. Arrule anthurre, mpwele tyerrtye areye atweke nayepe akngerre mpwele-kenhele akemele. ⁶ Mpwele tyele-arle angketyarte tyerrtye nhakwe atwetyeke. Tharle mpwelenhe akayake-iletyakenhe-arle alakenhe-irrerlenghe. Arrule mpwele tyerrtye areye atweke mpwele-arle itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe anekenge. Mpwele nayepete alwerrknghe pweleke-kenhe-arlike aketyarte itnenhe unthetyakenhe mpwaremele, mpwele-arle arrkerneke ware-arle alakenhe mpwarerle-annerreke, akurne anthurre-arle alakenhe. ⁷ Mpwele-arle apure-arlike anetyakenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyetye, mpwele-arle ahele anthurre-arle lterrke anthurre-arlike-arle arrpenhe areyeke alakenhenge anteme the mpwelenhe Ngkarteke ilyetyenhe mpwelenhe artimperre-iwetyeke. Tharle mpwelenhe apmere ampe mpwele-kenheke-arlike anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle apmere atnyenetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle apmere kake itnekenhe-kenhele ware-arle anetyenhe the itnenhe antherlenghe."

⁸ Jacob-ele Judah anteme alyeke, "Judah, kake ngkwinhe areye kwenhe ngkwengenge akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe. Itne anteme ngkwengenge artepe arrernel-hetyenhe. Tyerrtye areye ngkwengenge ahentye-anetyak-

enhe, unte apeke itneke ahele-irremele, unte itnenhe irrerlknge-arle atweme. ⁹ Unte kwenhe lion ahe akngerre-arteke, lion arrpenheke ahele unthemele imerte atwemele arlkwemele nhenge ulkere-arteke. Re itnenhe atwemele, imerte arlkwemele, apmewerne anteme-arle apetyalpemele. Imerte re ahelheke iwelhemele ankwe-intemele. Renhe-arle angwenhele akemelhe-iletayeke arrangkwe-arle itne-arle atere-arle-irreme lion ikwere-ketye! Judah, alakenhe-arle unte lterre anthurre. ¹⁰ The ngenhe apmewer nhenhe antHEME. Unte akngerrepate irreye unte lterre akwete anemele ngkwengenge raketyeke arrangkwe-arle. Akwerenge anteme ngkwenge alere areye arrange-arrange ngkwinhe areye-arle akngerrepate anetyenhe King areye-arteke. Yanhe-ngentye, tyerrtye anyente Shiloh arritnye anteme apetyetyenhe. Tyerrtye apmewer anenhe-ngentye apetyetyenhe renhe awe-tye, itne anteme ikwere akangkwe-irreretyenhe, apwerte mane-arlke arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlke ikwere-werne akngetyewarremele. ¹¹ Judah, unte apmewer renhe arntarnte-aretye, unte tangkeye ngkwinhe areye ayernetye itne arne kripethe itwele anetyeke arlpelhe areye arlkwetye arne kripethe atningke anthurre-arle lyapemenge. ¹² Alknge ngkwinhe athetheke anthurre irreyenhe ngkwarle iperre, artitye ngkwinhe mperlkere anetyenhe unte-arle werlatye anywemenge."

¹³ Kele Jacob-ele Zebulun anteme alyeke, "Zebulun, apmewer ngkwinhe ayerrere-werne atheke Sidon-ekewetye, kwatye alaye akngerre itwele. Apmewer anetyenhe boat areye-arle tnerlte-anetyenhe."

¹⁴ Kele Jacob-ele Issachar anteme alyeke, "Issachar, unte tangkeye lterre-arteke-arle anetyenhe arne arunthe akngernentye akngerre-arteke. Kele apurrke anteme arne ulthentye areye-akerte iwelhemele yakwethe areye artepele akwete akngernemele. ¹⁵ Alakenhe-arle unte anetyenhe, unte-arle apmewer mwerreke-arle apale untherle-apetyenhe unte apurrke-irremele. Unte-arrpe angketyenhe, 'Yewe, apmewer nhenhe-arle mwerre anthurre-arle!' Arraty-arle yanhe! Apmewer yanhele-arle unte arnterre anthurre-arle urrkapetyenhe ayernentye akngerre-arteke."

¹⁶ Kele Jacob-ele Dan anteme alyeke, "Dan, kele-arlke ngkwinhe areye akweke anteye aneme, unte apele ngkwinheke-artweye areyeke akngerrepate anetyenhe, arrpenhe areye-arteke akngerrepate anyenhenge itne-kenheke apmewer Israel-ele. ¹⁷ Unte-arle apmewer ahe-akngerre iwerre iterele-arle interle-aneme-arteke-arle anetyenhe. Tyerrtye apeke nanthenge apetyemele iwerre ikwerele, kele apmewer re apeke akweke anemenge, kele nanthe renhe ngkwerne-arle uthnemele. Nanthe re rikerte awelhemele anteme untEME, tyerrtye renhe ahelhe-werne atheke-arle iweme."

¹⁸ Jacob anteme YAHWEH-ekewetye, "YAHWEH, the ngenhe apayuthneme unte anwernenhe arntarnte-aretye tyerrtye arrpenhele-arle anwernenhe atweme-ketyenge."

¹⁹ Kele Jacob-ele Gad anteme alyeke, "Gad, tyerrtye areyele ngenhe akwetethe atwetye-irreyenhe. Itne ngkwenge-ngentye arrkernemele anyelkngele inetye, kele arrangkwe. Kenhe unte itnenhene alwer-netyenhe atwetyeke."

²⁰ Kele Jacob-ele Asher anteme alyeke, "Asher, apmewer ngkwinhe merne mwerre atningke lyapetyenhe merne mwerre akngerrepate arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe-arteke."

²¹ Kele Jacob-ele Naphtali anteme alyeke, "Naphtali, unte-arle nanthe marle-arteke ipmentye aywepeke-arle iperre, akwerrke mwerre akngerre areye atnyentyeke."

²² Kele Jacob-ele anteme Joseph alyeke, "Joseph, unte apele tangkeye ahe akngerre-arteke anetyenhe kwatye pintye itwele, nhenge tangkeye ahe akngerre-arteke apwerte iterele aneme. ²³ Artwe areye ngkwenge-werne apetye atwetye. Itne irrawe anthurre apetyewarreke ngenhe althenhemele irrtarte, kwetere-akertele-arlke. ²⁴ Kenhe unte akenhe atere arrewetyakenhe-arle aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Unte nterte-nterte-arle tneke, unte imerte irrtarte ngkwinhe itnenhe thilemele. Ngkarte atyinhe-arle lterre anthurre-arle, Rarle ngenhe ngangkere antheke. Ngkarte atyinhe-arle Israel apwerte antherrtye-arteke-arle. Rarle ngenhe lterre-ileme-arle. Re yepewe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arteke-arle yepewe ikwerenheke ahentye-aneme-arteke. Re atyenge ahentye-aneme, re ngkwenge-arlke ahentye-anemele. ²⁵ Ngkarte atyinhe-arle ngkwengenge anetyenhe. Rarle lterre anthurre-arle! Re ngenhe aremele arntarnterle-anetyenhe ngenhe lterre-ilemele. Re ngkwenge kwatye yerneme alkere-ngentye, kwatye pelhe-pelhe-arlke re ngenhe antheme ngkwenge anewele ampe atningke atnyenetyenhe, pweleke areyele-arlke, yepewe areyele-arlke, ngkwinhe nanikute areyele-arlke, ingkirrekele akwerrke atningke atnyenetyenhe. ²⁶ Ayeye nhenhe-arle the alyeme, ngkwinhe-arle aneme. Ayeye atyinhe-arle apwerte akngerrenge lterre-ulkere, arrule-arle anetyame-arteke. Arne atningke unte-arle inetyenhe itne apwerte areye artetyenhenge. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele ngenhe akalkelhe-ileke kake ngkwinhe areye-ngentye imerte ngenhe itneke akngerrepate arrernemele. Ayeye nhenhele-arle ngenhe lterre-arle-iletienhe, ngenhe lterre atnyenemele."

²⁷ Kele Jacob-ele Benjamin alyeke, "Benjamin, unte-arle akngwelye artnwere angayakwe-arteke-arle. Kereke ingweleme untherle-apemele. Itnenhe atwemele alterremele imerte arlkwemele. Ingwele re kere awethe atweme, imerte akngwelye akweke ikwerenhe areyeke akngetye-alepemele."

²⁸ Jacob-ele alyelhentye akngerre 12-pele alyeke alere 12-pele ikwerenheke, apurteke 12-pele Israel-arenye. Re itelareke iwenhe-arteke-arle itne anerrirrekenge akurne apeke, mwerre apeke, atwerrentye akngerre apeke. Alakenhenge-arle re itelareke ayeye alyetye itneke-arrpe.

²⁹ Jacob ikwere alere areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge-arle ilwetyeke anteme-arle areme. Ayenge ilwemele, ayenge nhenhe Egypt-eke iperteke artetyale. Ayenge akngirtnaye inteye Ephron Hittite areyenge nhenge-kenhe-werne. Inteye re Machpelah-ele Mamre-nge ikngerre Canaan-ele. Inteye yanhe renhe-arle Abraham-ele manele ineke Ephron-enge. Yanheke-arle itne atyenge-artweye areye iperteke arteke. Inteye yanhe ikwere itne arrange-arrege atyinhe Abraham arteke anewe ikwerenhe Sarah uthene. Akngeye atyinhe Isaac anewe ikwerenhe Rebekah, meye atyinhe, anewe atyinhe Leah-arlike-arle ingkirreke yanheke iperteke arteke. Ayenge-arlike ikwere iperteke artetyeke."

³³ Nhenge Jacob-arle alere ikwerenhe areyeke alak-enhe angkekenge, re antyameke iwelheke. Re iwel-hemele, re aheye angketyakenhe aneke, re imerte il-wemele anteme.

Alere Jacob-kenhe areye akngeye itnekenhe iperteke arteme

50 Nhenge Jacob-arle ilwekenge anteme, Joseph ikwere akertneke iwelhemele re arrwantyeye. Re akngeye ikwerenheke artnetyame anteme. ² Ap-mere Egypt ikwerele, ngangkerele anterele apernet-yarte tyerrtye atyalangke areye arlte 40-peleke-atwe-tye urreke artetyenhenge. Imerte manterele ay-ernemele tyerrtye arnterte-irreme-ketyenge. Kele, Joseph ngangkere itneke angkeke, "Atyalangke akng-eye atyinhe-kenhe akngaye, imerte iperteke artemele." Kele, artwe itne atyalangke Jacob-kenhe akngeye. Arlte 40 peleke-atwetye imerte anterele apernerlte-anemele, manterele ayernemele, arnterte ntyeme-ketye. Itne renhe iperteke arteke. Tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye artnerirreke akngeye Joseph-kenheke ir-rare aneke arlte 70 peleke-atwetye.

⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele, Joseph alhemele angkeke ur-krapentye akngerre Pharaoh-kenhe areyeke, "Arran-therre apeke atyenge ahentye-aneme, Pharaoh ile-tyeke alhaye, ⁵ Akngeye atyinhe-arle itethe anekenge, the renhe alhileke tharle renhe Canaan-werne akngirt-netyeke. The renhe ileke tharle renhe inteye ikwere-ar-rpe artekenge ikwere-werne. Ayenge alheye, the akng-eye atyinhe arterle-alpetyenhenge. Yanhe-ngentyele apetye-anteme-alpetyenhenge."

⁶ Pharaoh-ele ayeye yernintye-alpeke Joseph-eke ilemele, "Mwerre-arle alakenhe. Mpwaraye unte-arle alhileke-arteke. Kele alhaye akngeye ngkwinihe ap-mere ikwerenheke artetyeke."

⁷ Tyerrtye atningke alherlte-iweke Joseph-enge akng-eye ikwerenhe artetyeke. Urrkapentye akngerre Pharaoh-kenhe areye-arlike alherlte-iweke, aknger-repate arpenhe Egypt-arenye areye-arlike Joseph-enge alherlte-iweke. Arrpenhe areye nanthe itneken-henge-arlike alherlte-iweke, arpenhe areye wagon-ak-erte itnekenhenge-arlike alherlte-iweke. Joseph-ken-heke-artweye areye, kake ikwerenhe areye-arlike, ty-errtye akngeye ikwerenhenge-arle areke areye-arlike, alherlte-iweke Canaan-werne. Itne ampe itnekenhe iw-

erlte-alheke, yepe-yepe areye-arlike, nanikute areye-ar-like, pweleke areye-arlike Goshen-eke. ¹⁰ Itne Canaan-eke-irremele, itne apmere Atad arritnye-werne alheke, lhere Jordan-enge ikngerrele. Apmere nhenge itne merne anngae areye arneke-arlike arrernemele imernte anhelke uthene renhe uthene akngakemele. Joseph aneke arlte 7-peleke-atwetye tyerrtye it-nekenge. Ikwerele ureke, tyerrtye areye arnterre an-thurre artnerirreke Jacob-eke, Joseph akenhe irrare-ir-rare anthurre-arle arteke, re anteme urnteke anteme alyelhemele. ¹¹ Tyerrtye atningke areye Canaan-arenyele arerirreke Egypt-arenye areye apmere ir-rareke apmere Atad-eke, itne imerte angkerremele, "Egypt-arenye yanhe areye kwenhe irrare anthurre-awelheme, itne-arle arpenhe nhenge aparlpe-ilekenge." Alakenhenge anteme apmere re arritnye "Abel-Mizraim" Canaan-arenyeke akngentyenge ileme, "Egypt-arenye areye anerrirreme alhwarrpe-irremele."

¹² Ikwere-iperrele, alere Jacob-kenhe areyele renhe iperteke arterirreke, alakenhe-arle re arrwekele it-neke ilekenge. Renhe inteyeke atheneke, apmere Machpelah-ele arritnye aneke. Ahelhe nhenhe Abraham-elarle ineke artwe Ephron-enge, rarle Hittite anekeke. Abraham ahelhe yanhe ineke rarle ikwere-artweye areye artetyeke. ¹⁴ Itne ahelhe irrare-werne-ir-reke-arle iperrege, Joseph arpenhe areye-arlike in-gkirreke apmere Egypt-werne alperlte-iweke.

Joseph-ele ileke kake ikwerenhe areye rarle itnenhe ar-rietyakenhe anetyeke

¹⁵ Kake Joseph-kenhe areye angkerreke, "Anwerne kwenhe akngeyeke arrangkwe anteme. Joseph apeke-arle anwerneke ahele akwete-arle. Re apeke-arle an-wernenhe atwetyenhe anwerne-arle ikwere akurne mpwarekenge arrule, nhenge renhe-arle anwerne yerneke ayernentye akngerre-arteke Egypt-werne. Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irretyenhe?" ¹⁶ Itne ayeye yerneke Joseph-werne, ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Ur-reke akngeye anwerne-kenhe ilwetyenhenge, re an-werneke angkeke, ¹⁷ Arrantherre-arle akurne anthurre areye-arle! Arrantherre-arle Joseph-eke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneke, arrantherre imerte renhe atwemele. Joseph ilaye arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyele impetyeke ilpernetyakenhe anetyeke." Alakenhe-arle akngeye anwerne-kenhe angkeke. Anwerne ngk-wenge arnterre angkeme anwernenhe unte im-petyeke akurne anwerne-kenheke alngwirretyeke, anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme. Anwerne-arle Ngkarte anyente renhe-arle apententye akngerre akngeye anwerne-kenhele-arle apentewarret-yartenge." Joseph-ele itnenhe awemele re arteke.

¹⁸ Kake Joseph-kenhe areye apetyewarreke ikwere kwene-irreremele. Itne ikwere angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe ngkwinihe anteme. Anwerne-arle ngkwenge urrkapetyenhe-arle ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke."

¹⁹ Joseph itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, atyengenge atere-irrerirretyalay! Ayenge apele Ngkarte anetyak-

enhe-arle! Tharle arrenhantherrenhe atwetyeke ar-rangkwe-arle! ²⁰ Arrule anthurre, arrantherre ayenge atwetyeke ahentye-aneke, kele Ngkartele akngarte-iweke imerte mwerre mpwaremele. Rarle ayenge atnyeneke tyerrye areyeke mwerre anetyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, itne-arle angayele ilwetyeke-arle aneke, kele arrangkwe-arle. Unte ayenge atwetyeke ahentye-aneke, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ayenge mwerre-ileke, re ayenge akngakemele tyerrye atningkeke mwerre anetyeke-arle itnenhe itethe atnyenetyeke. ²¹ Alakenhenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe ileme, atyengenge atere-irrerirretyale!" Kele Joseph angentye mwerre itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme ampe arrekantherrenhe areye-arlke." Nhenge kake Joseph-kenhe areyele awerrirremele re alakenhe angkerlenghe itne mwerre awelheke, itirre-warretyakenhe-arlke.

Joseph anteme ilweme

²² Joseph akngeye ikwere-artweye areye-arlke apmere Egypt-ele anetyarte arrule anthurreke-atwetye, re anteme ampwe anthurre irreke. Ikwere alere

Ephraim-ele ampe areye atnyeneke arrenge-arrenge ikwerenhe areye-arlke. Alere Joseph-kenhe Manassehele alere-akerte, Makir arritnye aneke. Makir-ele ampe atningke atnyeneke. Kenhe Joseph ampe ikwerenhe areye altye-ileke.

Urreke re ilwetyenhenge, Joseph kake ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe ilwetyeke-urletye anteme. Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe-arle arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe. Urreke anteme Ngkarte apetyemele arrekantherre-artweye areye-akerte arratelhe-iletienhe Egypt-ngentyele, arrenhantherrenhe apmere Canaan-werne arrwekelhe-ileme rarle alhileke Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke Jacob-eke-arlke. Atyenge alhileherrirraye arrantherre-arle atyalangke atyinhe arrekantherrenge akngirtnetyeke Canaan-werne ayenge ilwerlenghe."

Yanhe-ngentyele, Joseph ilweke, re year 110-pele aneke. Apmere Egypt-ele, ngangkere areyele tyerrye atyalangke anterele aperneke, itne renhe manterele imarteye-iwemele renhe arne kweneke arrerneke. Alakenhe-arle ayeye Joseph-akerte uyerreme.

Exodus

Jacob ikwere-artweye areye-akerte apmere Egypt- werne alheme

1 Artwe ampwe nhenge Jacob, arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe aneke Israel. Nhenge re Canaan-ententele impemele apmere Egypt-werne alhetyeke re alerikwe areye akngeke itne-kenheke-artweye areye-arlike, itnenhe ingkirreke 70 anteme. Nhenhe alerikwe arritnye areye-kenhe aneme: Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Benjamin, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher uthene. Kenhe alerikwe arrpenhe akenhe Joseph, re Egypt-nge kele-arle aneke, re apmere yanhe ikwerele ahinpe-ngentyele anetyarte.

⁶ Joseph apmere Egypt-nge uyerreke. Alerikwe areye-arlike itne-kenheke-artweye areye-arlike, Jacob-enge-arle apmere Egypt-werne apetyewarrekeke, itne ingkirreke anthurre uyerreke anteye. Itnekenhe kartweyekartweye apmere Egypt-nge arlenge-ulkere anetyarte uterne 400-eke-atwetye. ⁷ Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye atningke-ame-atningke anthurre irreke. Itne lterrke anthurre irreke, ikwere-ipenhe atningke arrpenhe apmere arrpe-anenhele Egypt-nge anerrirreke.

Tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye Israel-arenye areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe anerrirretyarte itnenhe atwet- yarte anteye

⁸ Arrule ikwerenge-ntyete artwe arrpenhe anteme Pharaoh aneke Egypt-arenye areyeke. Re ayeye Joseph-akerteke akutne aneke arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke. ⁹ Arlte anyentele re akngerrepate government-kenhe areyeke angkeke, "Ayekaye, Israel-arenye areye arerrirraye! Itne kwenhe atningke anthurre, lterrke anthurre irrerlenge! Itne kwenhe anwernekenge lterrke anthurre ulkere! Itne apeke anwernenhe irrerlkngke atweme-ketye! ¹⁰ Tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye apeke nhenhe-werne apetyeme anwernenhe atwerrerlenge-artaye? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irretyenhe? Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye apeke itnekenge apurte-irreketyenge, itne anteme apeke anwernekenge atwerreme anwernenhe irrerlkngke atweme anteye! Itne apmere arrpenhe-werne anteme alwirrem! Nthakenhe-ame anwerne itnenhe atningke-irreketyenge ayakeye?"

¹¹ Arratye-arle, Pharaoh uthene akngerrepate government-kenhe uthene areyele Israel-arenye areye warrke-irretyeke uternetyarte ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke. Itne artwe areye akngakeke Israel-arenye

areye arnterre anthurre warrke-irretyeke uternetyeke itne apurrke-irretyenhenge atwerretyeke itirretyakenhe anetyenhenge. Itne itnenhe uterneke tantyipe akngerre atherre Pharaoh-eke artetyeke apmere Pithom uthene apmere Rameses uthene. Kele imernte Egypt-arenye areyele arne ingkirreke antelhe-iletyarte tantyipe nhenhe atherreke arrernemele. ¹² Yewe, itne Israel-arenye areye akwetethe anthurre warrke-irretyeke uternetyarte. Itne itnenhe atwetyarte rlkerte-iletyarte, itne itnenhene ayene-iletyarte ampe akweke awethe atnyeneme-ketye, arrangkwe-arle akenhe. Israel-arenye areyele akwetethe anthurre ampe atningke atnyenewarretyarte. Itne atningke-ame-atningke-irreke irrarnpe-irreremele Egypt ikwerenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Egypt-arenye areye itneketyenge atere-irreke. ¹³ Itne Israel-arenye areye atwemele itnenhe akwete anthurre warrke-irretyeke uternetyame Israel-arenye areyeke akurne anthurre anteme irrerlenge. ¹⁴ Itne itnenhe apmere brick areyele artetyeke uternetyame. Israel-arenye areyele ahelhe urrkngke uthene atherrke uthene anyente-iletyeke brick areye mpwaretyeke anteye apmere arte-tyeke. Itne kwenhe uternetyarte ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyetyeke arne ngkernetyenhenge, annge ntange areye lyapetyeke. Egypt-arenye areye itneke alhwarrpe awelhetyakenhe aneke nhenge itne arnterre anthurre warrke-irretyartenge.

¹⁵ Yanhele aneke arelhe Hebrew atherre apmere yanhe ikwerele arelhe arrpenhe areye-arle mwerre-ilemeke nhenge itne ampe akweke mwerre mpwaretyenhenge. Arritnye ikwere-atherrenhe aneke Shiphrah uthene Puah uthene. Urreke arelhe Israel-arenye areyele ampe akweke atnyenetyenhenge arelhe nhenhe atherre arelhe atnerte-atnerte areyenge anerle-anerretyarte. Arlte anyentele Pharaoh angkeke arelhe nhenhe atherreke, ¹⁶ "Mpwele apeke arelhe Hebrew areyenge aneme, nhenge itne ampe akweke itnekenhe atnyenemenge, kele itne apeke marle atnyenemerenhe impe, irrerlkngke atwetyale. Itne akenhe ampe urreye akweke apeke atnyeneme, urreye yanhe areye irrerlkngke atwe!" ¹⁷ Kenhe arelhe yanhe atherrele akenhe Pharaoh awetyakenhele aneke ratherre-arle Ngkarte apentemele, Renhe-ante ware mwantyele awetyarte. Kele ratherre anteme urreye akweke areye irrerlkngke atwetyakenhe aneke nhenge itne akweke interlenge. ¹⁸ Kele imerte Pharaoh-ele anteme warrkene ikwerenhe anyente yerneke arelhe yanhe atherreke antangketyeke. Nhenge ratherre apmere Pharaoh-kenhe-werne apetyemele, rarle ikwere-

atherre apayuthnekenge, "Iwenhenge-ame mpwele ayenge awetyakenhe aneke? The kwenhe mpwelenhe ileke ampe urreye akweke irrerlkngge atwetyeke. Kenhe mpwele akenhe itnenhe itethe-arle atnyenerlengge."

¹⁹ Arelhe yanhe atherramele renhe ileke, "Arelhe Israel-arenye areye kwenhe rlterrike anthurre-arle, arelhe Egypt-arenye areye-arteke anetyakenhe. Itne ampe areye iparrpele atnyeneme. Urreke itne ampe akweke atnyenyehenge, itne ilernenhe apetyetyeke ileke itnekenge anetyeke. Kenhe itne akenhe ampe iparrpele atnyeneme ilerne yanhe ikwerele anetyakenhele!"

²⁰ Yewe, arelhe yanhe atherrele Ngkarte arratyte awerle-anerretyarte. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele arelhe yanhe atherre ampe atningke antheke. Kenhe akwete, arelhe Hebrew areyele akwethe anthurre ampe atningke awethe atnyeneke.

²² Ikweringe-ntyete anteme, Pharaoh tyerrtye ikweringe areyete angeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge arelhe Hebrew areyele ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele, itnenhe inaye lhere akngerre Nile-ke-arleke iwerrirraye kwatyte urewele itnenhe akngetyeke alhekwarle-iletetyeke. Marle akweke areye impaye, irrerlkngge atwetyale!"

Moses apmere Egypt-ele akweke inteme

2 Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, artwe Hebrew anyente Levi-kenhe areye-ngentyele aneke. Re marle anewe akeke anyehenge ikweringe-ngentyele. ² Ikweringe-ntyete re anteme akngerre-apenhe-irreke, ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele anteme. Re kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke, mikwele renhe apmere kwenheke alengke-iwetyarte Egypt-arenye areyetyeke itne apeke renhe irrerlkngge atweme-ketyenge. ³ Atnyentye urrpetye iperrele anteme, mikwe apaleke-arle-irreke ampe akngerre-werne apmere kwenheke alengke-iwetyeke. Mikwele anteme arne akweke pmware-arteke ineke ikwere-arleke ankere ar-rernemele nhenge kwatyte akertnele anteye intepintetyehenge, kwatyte irrpeme-ketye. Re urreye akweke renhe pmware kwenheke-arleke akwerneke, re anteme renhe kwatyte urewe ikwere-werne akngeke kwatyte pintyarre angketyarre nhenge-werne. Re renhe kwatyte-arleke arrerneke kwatyte pintyarre angketyarre mpwepe-mpwepeke tyerrtye areyele renhe areme-ketye. ⁴ Yaye akngerre urreye akweke-kenhele antengeke-irretyame. Re mikwe arerle-anetyame nhenge re pmware kwatyte-arleke arrernerlengge. Re arrpe anteme itirreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe apeke atyenge atyetyeke?"

⁵ Ikwere ipenhe, marle wenke Pharaoh-kenhe anteme kwatyte urewe-werne alhewelhetyeke apetyetyame. Re lhere iterele alhepalhemele arelhe warrkene ikweringe areye-akerte kwatyte pintyarre angketyarre itwele. Nhenge re alhepalhemele pmware yanhe areke kwatyte akertnele intepinterlengge, re warrkene anyente ikweringe renhe inetyeke ileke ikwere. ⁶ Re renhe inemele marle wenke Pharaoh-kenhe-werne akngetyeke. Nhenge re renhe altywere-ilemele,

re ampe urreye akweke kwenheke areke. Re artnetyamenge, re ikwere atnerte alhwarrpe awelheke. Re arelhe warrkene ikweringe ileke, "Arye! Ampe akweke nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye Hebrew areye-ngentyele!"

⁷ Yaye akngerre ampe urreye akweke ikweringe anteme apetyemele apayuthneke, "Wertaye? Unte-ame ayenge alhetyeke arelhe Hebrew-eke antangketyeke re nhenge ampe akweke yanhe ngkwenge arntarntearetyeke?"

⁸ Marle awenke Pharaoh-kenhe anteme angekeke, "Yewe, mwerre anthurre! Renhe inetyeke alhaye!" Marle re alhemele meye ampe akweke-kenhe ineke renhe kwatyte urewe-werne akngetyeke. ⁹ Marle awenke Pharaoh-kenhe anteme ikwere angekeke, "Ampe akweke nhenhe akngaye, renhe werlatyete anthaye atyenge. The ngenhe ikwere apwerte ngkweltyete anthyehenge." Re ampe akweke renhe apmere-werne akngirtneke arratyte, renhe werlatyete antheke. Re renhe amangkelhe-ileke uterne atherreke apeke, urrpetyeke apeke. ¹⁰ Ikwere ipenhele nhenge urreye akweke re merne uthene kere utheneke akaltye-irreke arlkwetyeke anteme, mikwe re renhe marle wenke Pharaoh-kenhe-werne akngirtneke, ikwere anthirtneke. Re ikwere altye-irreke ampe urreye ikweringe-arrpe-arteke anetyeke, renhe Moses arritnye antheke. Arritnye yanhe ileme, "The renhe kwatyte-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke."

Moses Egypt-ngentyele apmere arrpenhe Midian-werne alwirremele unteme

¹¹ Uterne arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Moses amangekeke, re artwe anteme aneke, Re akngerrepate atyepere anteme irreke apmere Egypt-nge. Arlte anyentele re apmere-werne alheke Hebrew apmere-altye areyele warrke-irretyamenge. Re Egypt-arenye areye areke itnenhe warrke-irretyeke uternerlte-anerlengge. Artwe Egypt-arenye anyentele warrkene Hebrew anyente atwetyame. ¹² Moses-ele arekeke-amparre nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke yanhe ikwerele anekenge. Arrangkwe, re tyerrtye arrpenhe aretyakenhe aneke. Kele imerte re Egypt-arenye renhe irrerlkngge atweke. Re iparrpe iperte atnyemele renhe arteke. Re imerte apmere-werne alpemele.

¹³ Arlte arrpenhele anteme Moses apmere re-ante ikwere-werne alpeke anteme. Re artwe Hebrew atherre areke ahele angkerretyamenge. Nhenge anyentele anteme arrpenhe atweke, Moses anteme renhe ileke artwe yanhe arrpenhe renhe-arle atwekeke, "Aye! Iwenhenge-ame unte artwe nhenhe atwerne? Mpwele kwenhe Hebrew atherrame anerle-anerreme!"

¹⁴ Artwele anteme tyerneke, "Angwenhele-ame ngenhe akngakeke unte akwele akngerrepate-arteke aneme ilernenhe atwerreme-ketye ayaketyeke? Unte-ame ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyenhe unte artwe nhenge Egypt-arenye irrerlkngge atweke-arteke?"

Nhenge Moses-ele yanhe awemele, re atere anthurre irreke ikwere-arrpe angkemele, "Ayekeye! Tyerrtye atningke apeke kwenhe akaltye aneme

nhengeke the artwe nhenge irrerlkngge atweke." Re Egypt-ngentyele uyerremele unteke arlengge anthurre-nerne alhemele.

¹⁵ Nhenge Pharaoh-ele awemele Moses-elarle artwe Egypt-arenye irrerlkngge atwekenge, re atwerrentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileke Moses-eke unthetyeke alhetyeke renhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Itne ikwere uyarne untheke. Re Egypt-ngentyele kele alwirremele unteke. Re apmere Midian-nerne atheke unthemele alhetyame. Ikwere irretye-alhemele re kwatye ngentye itwele anetye-alheke.

¹⁶ Apmere yanhe ikwere Midian-ele artwe Jethro aritnye aneke. Reuel aritnye arpenhe ikwerenhe aneke. Re kwertengerle tyatye-arenye aneke, re ampe marle seven atnyeneke. Itne yepe-yepe areye arntarnte-aretyarte, itne yepe-yepe itnekenhe areye kwatye ngentye-nerne antywyetyeke akngetyarte. Arlte anyentele, nhenge itne kwatye inetyeke apetyeke itne kwatye uyarne anthurre theleme urtne akngerreke-arteke yepe-yepe areyeke. ¹⁷ Kenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre arpenhe areye apetyemele marle itnenhe aywepemele kwatye-ketye ilpetye-alheke. Nhenge Moses-ele itnenhe aremele re yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre arpenhe areye aywepeke, kwatye inemele anteme yepe-yepe marlenhe areyeke.

¹⁸ Marle yanhe areye apmere-nerne anteme alperlthe iweke Jethro akngewe itnekenhe-nerne. Kenhe re akenhe itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-aperte? Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre iparrpe apetyerre-alperne? Uterne kwene-irretyakenhe akwete. Ayenge itirreme arrantherre yepe-yepe kwatye anthetyemeke-athene kwatye ngentyele."

¹⁹ Marle itne renhe tyernirtneke, "Yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre arpenhe areyele anwerne-ketye iwerre ilperne kwatye ngentye ikweringe. Egypt-arenye anyentele anteme itnenhe aywepene. Re anteme yepe-yepe anwerne-kenhe kwatye antheke."

²⁰ Re itnenhe apayuthneke, "Artwe re anteme nthenhe? Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe ingkerneke imperlthe-alherne? Renhe inetyeke alhaye re anteme anwernekenge arlkwetyehenge." Ikwere-ipenhele itne Moses inetyeke alheke.

²¹ Nhenge Moses apmere Jethro-kenheke irreke, itne renhe ikngwerlengge, Moses anteme itnekenge anerle-aneke. Urreke Jethro-le Moses marle ikwerenhe Zipporah antheke anewarte anetyeke.

²² Ikwere-ipenhele anteme, Zipporah-ele urreye akweke atnyeneke. Moses renhe Gershom aritnye antheke. Moses re-arrpe angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe apmere nhenhele ipenye aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the alere atyinhe Gershom aritnye antheke." Gershom aritnye ileme "Tyerrtye apmere arpenhe-arenye."

²³ Uterne urrpetye-iperre anteme Pharaoh re ilweke. Egypt-arenye areyele akenhe Hebrew areye warrke-irretyeke akwete anthurre uternetyame itnenhe rilkerte-anthurre-iletyme atwemele-arlike. Kenhe Hebrew ar-

eye akenhe artneleme anthurre Ngkarteke inketyamele itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke Egypt-arenye areye-ketye. ²⁴ Nhenge Ngkarteke itnenhe artnerlengge aweke, Re arrekwenye itnekenhe areyeke itirreke, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob utheneke. Arrule anthurre Re itnenhe alhileke-arle nhenge Re itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe itne-kenheke artweye areye-arlike. ²⁵ Yewe, Ngkarteke areke tyerrtye areye Israel-arenye ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke warrke-irrerlengge Egypt-nge, Re itneke alhwarrpe anthurre awelherlengge.

Ngkarteke Moses ileme tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletyme

3 Moses-ele yepe-yepe areye arntarnte-aretyarte artweye ikwerenheke. Itelareme, Jethro-arle kwertengerle tyatye-arenye apmere Midian ikwerele. Arlte anyentele, Moses-ele yepe-yepe uthene nanikute areye uthene ahelhe arrangkethele arrekwele-irretyame nhenge itne anteme apwerte ameke-ameke akngerreke itwe ulkere-anteme-irreke apwerte Sinai aritnye. ² Yanhe ikweringe alkere-arenye YAHWEH-kenhe arrateke, arne akwekeke tneleme Moses-eke imernelhemele. Arne akweke yanhe arlpele akngerre-akerte ure alkngenthe-ante aneke. Moses apateke anthurre nhenge re renhe aremele ure alknngenthe-ante anerlengge, re akenhe ampetyakenhe aneke uyerremele, arrangkwe-arle. ³ Moses re-arrpe angkeke, "Ayenge apatemele anthurre! Arne nhenhe re kwenhe akwete ampeme, atherrke-atherrke akenhe akwete anemele. The itwenge-ulkerenge aretyeke alheme nthakenhe-arle irrerlengge!"

⁴ Nhenge arne mpwepele ampetyamele, mpwepe anthurre ikweringe-ntyale Ngkarteke Moses apetyerlengge areke. Re ikwere arlikeke, "Moses, Moses!" Moses ikwere angkirtnerlengge, "Nhenheyaye ayenge."

⁵ Kele Ngkarte anteme ikwere angkeke, "Itwe-nerne awethe apetyetalaye, yanhe ikwerele ane! Ingke-kenhe irlwaye unte-arle tnele yanhe anthurre kwenhe apmere ameke-ameke aneme. ⁶ Ayenge kwenhe arrekwenye ngkwinhe areyeke Ngkarte aneme, Ngkarte aneke Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke, Jacob utheneke, arrekwenye ngkwinhe areye arrule anthurre-arle anerrirretyarteke." Nhenge Moses-ele nhenhe renhe awemele re inngerre manterele artelheke rarle atere anthurre awelheke Ngkarte areme-ketye.

⁷ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "The kwenhe Egypt-arenye areye areme nhenge itne tyerrtye Atyinhe areye atwerlengge itnenhe arnterre anthurre warrke-irretyeke uterneme. The itnenhe aweme atyenge artnerlengge The itnenhe nhenge itetheke mpwaretyeke. The kwenhe itelareme itne-arle uyarne anthurre itirremenge. ⁸ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ayenge alkere akertne-ngentyele apetyeke. Ayenge apetyeke itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaretyeke itnenhe Egypt-arenye areye-ketyenge akngetyeke. The itnenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletyme, itnekenge

arrekwele-irremele apmere mwerre anthurre-werne akngetyeke merne arunthe anthurre-akerte-werne. The itnenhe apmere arrpenhe areye-arle anerlte-aneme-werne akngetyenhe: Canaanite areye, Hittite areye, Amorite areye, Perizzite areye, Hivite areye, Jebusite areye-arlike. ⁹ Awerrirraye, The kwenhe Atyinhe areye artnerlengewe aweke. The itelareme Egypt-arenye areyele itnenhe warrke-irretyeke uterneme ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke. ¹⁰ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme The ngenhe Pharaoh-werne yerneme unte nhenge tyerrtye Atyinhe areye apmere Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletienhenge apmere arrpenhe-werne akngemele. Iparrpe alhaye! Itnenhe inetyeke alhaye unte-arle itnekenge Egypt-ngentyele arrekwele-irretyenhe!”

¹¹ Kenhe Moses Ngkarteke angkerlengewe, “Ayenge akngerre anetyakenhe! Pharaoh-ele ayenge awetyakenhele anetyenhe! Nthakenhe-arle-ame the tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletienhe? The alakenhe uyarne anthurre mpwareme!”

¹² Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe ikwere angkerlengewe, “Ayenge ngkwengenge Egypt-werne alhetyenhe. Nhenge unte Atyinhe areye yanhe-ngentyele arratelhe-ilerlengewe itnenhe apwerte akngerre nhenhe-werne akngetyaye nhenge itne Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe tyerrtye areyele itelaretyenhe Tharle ngenhe yerneke.”

¹³ Kele Moses Ngkarteke angkirtneke, “Kweye? Ayenge apeke itneke-werne alheme alakenhe angkemele, ‘Ngkarte, akngewe anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle arrule anthurre apentetyarteke, Re ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke,’ itne apeke ayenge aratyete itelaretyakenhe. Itne ayenge alakenhe apayuthnemele, ‘Iwenhe-ame arritnye Ikwerenhe, iwenhe-arteke-ame Re?’ Alakenhe renhe itne atyenge angketyenhe. Nthakenhe-ame ayenge itneke angketyenhe? Atyenge ilaye, iwenhe-ame arritnye Ngkwihinhe?”

¹⁴ Ngkarte anteme ikwere angkeke, “AYENGE AKWETE-ANTE ANEME. Arritnye atyinhe aneme YAHWEH. Tyerrtye yanhe ilaye YAHWEH-ele ngenhe yerneke.

¹⁵ Itnenhe ilaye ayenge Ngkarte anyente re aneme arrekwelenye arrekhantherrenhe areyele-arle apentetyarteke, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob uthenele. Itnenhe ilaye The ngenhe yerneme itnenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletienhe. YAHWEH arritnye Atyinhe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Lyete-ngentyele itne Ayenge YAHWEH aketyeke. Artwe ampwe akngerrepate Israel-arenye areye inetyeke alhaye. Itnenhe ilaye Ayenge-arle ngkwenge imernelheke, iwenhe Ayenge ngkwenge angkerne. Itneke ilaye The areke-arle Egypt-arenye areyele itnenhe arnterre warrke-irretyeke uternerlengewe itnenhe atwemele-arlike. ¹⁷ Ayenge-arrpe anteme angkeke, The Atyinhe areye Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilemele akngetyenhe itne-arle itnenhe atwemenge itnenhe akurne anthurre ilemunge. Ayenge itnekenge arrekwele-irretyenhe apmere mwerre anthurre-werne akngetyenhele merne akngerre-arle aneme-werne.

Lyete tyerrtye arrpenhe areye yanhe ikwerele apmereke-artweye aneme, Canaanite areye, Hittite areye, Amorite areye, Perizzite areye, Hivite areye Jebusite areye uthene. The apmere ahelhe itnekenhe raketyenhe tyerrtye Atyinhe areye anthetyenhe!”

¹⁸ Ngkarte anteme Moses-eke angkeke, “Unte apeke ayeye nhenhe tyerrtye Atyinhe areyeke ileme, itne anteme ngenhe aweme. Ikwere-ipenhele unte uthene artwe ampwe akngerrepate Israel-arenye uthene, Pharaoh-werne alherite-iwaye, ikwere alakenhe angkaye, ‘Anwerne Hebrew areyele Ngkarte apenteme, YAHWEH arritnye Ikwerenhe aneme. Re anwerneke imernelheke. Anwerne apmere arrangkethe-werne alhetyeke arle urrpetyeke, yanhe ikweringe anteme anwerne YAHWEH-eke kere iteme. Anwerne Renhe yanhe ikwerele tnaketyenhe. Mwerre-ame anwerne yanhe ikwere-werne alhetyeke?’ Alakenhe unte artwe ampwe akngerrepate yanhe areye-arlike Pharaoh-eke angketyeke. ¹⁹ Kenhe Pharaoh-ele ngenhe awetyakenhe anetyenhe. Re arrenhantherrenhe mwerntelhe-iletienhe arrantherre ahelhe arrangkethe ikwere-werne alheme-ketye. Alakenhe irreketyenge anteme, The renhe uterneme ngenhe awetyeke. ²⁰ Untenenge Akngerre Atyinhele The renhe uternetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye impetyeke. The Egypt-arenye yanhe areye rlkerte-iletienhe atwemele anteye itne Atyenge-ketye atere anthurre irretyenhe. Ikwere-ipenhele Pharaoh-ele anteme arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentyele yernetyenhe.

²¹ “Yewe, Egypt-arenye areye arrekhantherreketyenge, Israel-arenye areye-ketyenge atere anthurre awelhetyenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme nhenge arrantherre Egypt impemele alhemele, arrantherre iltie-ante impemele alhetyakenhe anetyenhe. Itne arrenhantherrenhe arne atningke anthurre anthetyenhe itne-arle arrekhantherrenge atere awelhemenge. ²² Urreke arrantherre Egypt impemele alhetyenhe, arelhe Israel-arenye areyele arelhe Egypt-arenye areye apayuthnetyenhe itneke-arle itwele anekeke apeke itneke-arle warrke-irretyarte apmere itnekenhenge. Itne itnenhe apayuthnetyenhe mantereke, ite-kenheke, iltie-kenheke, itne-arle silver uthene gold uthene-ngentyele mpwarekeke. Arelhe Egypt-arenye areyele arne yanhe areye ingkirreke arelhe Israel-arenye areye anthetyenhe, kele imerte arelhe Israel-arenye areye akenhe arne yanhe areye ampe itnekenhe areye anthetyenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele arne ingkirreke Egypt-arenye areye-ngentyele inetyenhe.” Alakenhe renhe Ngkarte Moses-eke angkeke.

YAHWEH-ele Utmenge Ikwerenhe Moses antheme arne areye ilernpenye mpwaretyeke

4 Kenhe Moses akenhe awethe YAHWEH-eke angkeke, “Israel-arenye areyele ayenge awetyakenhe apeke. Itne apeke atyenge angketyenge, ‘Arrangkwe, YAHWEH ngkwenge imernelhetyakenhe!’

Nhenge alakenhe itne apeke atyenge angkeme-ketye, nthakenhe-arle-ame ayenge itneke angketyenhe?"

² YAHWEH-ele anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame iltyele?"

Moses ikwere angkirtneke, "Nhenhe atneme atyinhe."

³ YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ahelheke iwaye!" Kele, Moses atneme renhe ahelheke iweke. Arne re iparrpe anthurre apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelheke, Moses antyarlpe-iwelheke atere-irrekenge.

⁴ YAHWEH-ele renhe atyenpelhe-ileke ikwere angkemele, "Atere-irretyalaye, tile-nge arntwirrkaye." Moses-ele anteme tile-nge arntwirrkeke. Ilye ikwerenhele apmwe renhe anpeke-arteke ampwe atneme-werne anteme akngarte-iwelhirtneke. ⁵ YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Nhenge unte Israel-arenye areye-werne alhemele, atneme ngkwinhe ahelheke iwe-tyeke The ngkwenge imerneke-arteke. Nhenge re apeke apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelhemele, tile-nge arntwirrkaye, re atneme-werne akngarte-iwelhirtneme anteme. Nhenge itne apeke ngenhe aremele alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, itne anteme angkentye ngkwinhe ar-ratyete itelaretyenhenge. Unte itneke ileme Ayenge-arle, YAHWEH-arle ngkwenge imernelhekeke. Unte itneke ilettyeke Ayenge-arle arrwekelenye areye itne-kenheke Ngkarte aneme, Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke, Jacob utheneke-arle arrule anthurre apentetyarteke."

⁶ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Ilye ngkwinhe mantereke-arleke akwernaye." Kele, Moses-ele ilye ikwerenhe mantereke-arleke akwerneke. Nhenge ilye arratelhe-ilelhemele, ilye ikwerenhe irrkentye akngerre irreke. ⁷ YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ilye ngkwinhe mantereke-arleke awethe akwernaye." Moses-ele ilye ikwerenhe mantereke-arleke awethe akwerneke. Nhenge re tyarre-inemele awethe re mwerre-irrekenge anteme irrkentye kwenye aneke.

⁸ YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Unte apeke Israel-arenye areyeke atneme yanhe renhe imerneme apmwe-werne-arle akngarte-iwelhemeke, itne apeke ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe, Tharle ngenhe yernekeke. Unte apeke itneke ilye ngkwinhe imerneme irrkentye akngerre-arle irrekeke, nhenge re mwerre-irrerlenghe awethe, itne apeke ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe akwete aneme. ⁹ Itne apeke ngenhe awetyakenhe akwete, lhere akngerre Nile-ngentyele kwatyete inaye, itnekenge alkngetherre ahelheke thelaye, re alhwe-werne atheke anteme akngarte-iwelheme."

¹⁰ Kenhe Moses akenhe YAHWEH-ketye mwernte akwete aneme, re-anteme Ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge arne nhenhe areyeke akutne aneme, ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurreke angketyakenhe anetyarte. Unte atyenge imernelheke, ayenge kwenhe apekape angkentye akwete. Ayenge kwenhe arlenye apekape irrentye akngerre-arle ngenge angkemele. Ayenge kwenhe apale-arle-irreme nthakenhe renhe the itneke ilettyeke."

¹¹ YAHWEH anteme awethe ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH aneme. The kwenhe arrakerte ngkwinhe mpwareke. Ayenge apeke ahentye-aneme, the ngenhe anpetyeke nhenge unte imerte angketye-kwenye awetye-arleke-kwenye anetyenhenge. Ayenge apeke ahentye-aneme the ngenhe alknge pwenge-ilettyenhe. Unte apeke alknge pwenge aneme, the ngenhe alknge awethe altywere-ilettyeke unte awethe are-tyeke anetyenhenge. ¹² Atyenge ahele akwete angketyalaye! Arlenye apertape akwele ilelhetyalaye! Israel-arenye areye-werne alhaye! Ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyenhenge. The ngenhe ilettyenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere unte itneke angketyenhenge."

¹³ Kenhe Moses re akenhe Renhe Awetyakenhe akwete mwernte akngerre akwete anemele, re YAHWEH-eke angkeke, "Ayenge akunye apenhe! Ayenge yer-netyalaye! Tyerrtye arrpenhe yernaye!"

¹⁴ YAHWEH Moses-eke ahele-anteme-irreke, ikwere angkemele "Kele kwenhe! Kake akngerre ngkwinhe-arle-artaye? The renhe nhenhe-werne yerneme. Re Levi-kenheke-artweye aneme, re kwenhe ilernpenye angketyeke. Nhenge re ngenhe aremele, re ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe. ¹⁵ Ayenge mpwelekenge anetyenhe, The mpweleke ilettyenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere angketyeke. The ngenheke-amparre arratyete-ileme nthakenhe-akenhe unte angketyenhenge, unte anteme angkentye Atyinhe Aaron-eke ilettyenhenge. Re ngenhe awetyenhenge imerte tyerrtye areyeke ngkwenge angketyenhenge. Unte ikwere Ngkarte-arteke angketyenhe. ¹⁷ Atneme ngkwinhe apmere Egypt-werne akngaye. Iwenhe re apeke ayenge ngkwenge angkeme atneme ngkwinhe-akertele itneke imernaye unte arne areye ilyernpenye mpwaretyeke itne ngenhe aretyenhenge itelaretyenhenge unte Untenenge Atyinhe atnyeneme."

Moses apmere Egypt-werne alpeme

¹⁸ Ikwere-ipenhele, Moses arnteweyikwe Jethro-werne alpeke. Re ikwere angkeke, "Arnteweye-aye, mwerre-ame ayenge apmere Egypt-werne alpeme? Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe areye-werne alpetyeke ahentye-aneme itne apeke-arle itethe akwete anemeke aretyeke."

Jethro ikwere angkirtneke, "Yewe, mwerre anthurre. Iparrpe alhaye. Ngkartele ngenhe arntarnte-areme."

¹⁹ Moses apmere Midian-ele urreke ulkere aneke re arne areye akwete-ante mpwaretyeke alhetyenhe. YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Egypt-werne iparrpe alpeme. Artwe nhenge areye-arle ngenhe-arle ir-rerilknge atwetyeke angketyameke itne ingkirreke ilweke-arle."

²⁰ Moses-ele anewe ikwerenhe alere ikwerenhe atherre inerle-alheke, itnenhe tangkeye-ke arrerneke. Re Egypt-werne atheke ingkele alheke, itne ingkerne apetyetyame tangkeye-nge. Moses atneme ikwerenhe-akerte alhetyame Ngkartele-arle renhe akngetyeke ilkenge.

²¹ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Nhenge unte apmere Egypt-eke irreye-alhemele, ayenge awaye angkerlenge. Ayenge awaye nhenge tyerrtye areyele ngenhe aretyenhenge unte-arle Utmenge Atyinhe atnyeneme. The Utmenge Atyinhe ngkwengeke-arleke kele akwerneke. Pharaoh-ele ngenhe aretyenhe nhenge unte arne areye Utmenge Atyinhele ilernpenye anthurre mpwarerlenge. The akenhe renhe ikerlte-iletyenhenge, re ngenhe awetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Re tyerrtye ngkwinhe areye Egypt-ngentyele irlwemele aywepetyakenhe anetyenhe. ²² Kenhe nhenge re apeke arrenhantherrenhe mwernte-ilemele, alakenhe ikwere angkaye, 'Alakenhe kwenhe YAHWEH ngkwenge angkeme, "Unte kwenhe alere akngerrepate ngkwinheke ahentye anthurre aneme. Alakenhe re-anteye ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. ²³ Itnenhe Egypt-ngentyele ipmentye aywepaye itne Ayenge apentetyenhenge ayenge tnaketyenhenge anteye. The ngenhe alkn-garre-ileme, unte apeke itnenhe Egypt-ele akwete atnyenetyenhe, The akenhe alere arrwekele-ipenhe ngkwinhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhe." ' Alakenhe renhe anteme unte Pharaoh-eke iletayeke."

²⁴ Ikwere-ipenhele anteme Moses Egypt-werne alheke anewe ikwerenhe uthene alere atherrame uthene-akerte. Itne mpwepeke interrirreke. Alere ingkernenye Moses-kenhe artwe-irretyakenhe akwete, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme YAHWEH-ele Moses irrerlkngge atwetyeke aneke. ²⁵ Alakenhe irreketyenge, Moses ikwere anewe Zipporah-ele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele Moses irrerlkngge atwetyakenhe aneke Zipporah-ele-arle iwenhe apeke renhe nhenge mpwarekenge.

²⁷ Nhenge Moses itwe-ulkere akwete anekenge, YAHWEH Aaron-eke angkeke, "Apmere ahelhe arrangkethe-werne alhaye unte Moses aretyenhenge." Kele Aaron anteme alheke Moses aretyeke mpwekeke akwete-arle apmere ahelhe arrangkethe-werne alhemeke. Re Moses areke apwerte ameke-ameke ikwerele Sinai arritnyele. Aaron anteme apetyeke Moses-eke arnekarnare renhe kwaketye-akeke. ²⁸ Moses-ele anteme Aaron-eke ileke YAHWEH angketyamenge-akerte urreke re Egypt-werne apetyalptyenhenge. Re Aaron-eke imerneke atneme Ngkartele-arle renhe akngetyeke ilekenge. Moses anteme Aaron-eke angkeke, "Ngkartele ayenge ileke arne areye Utmenge Ikwerenhele ilernpenye mpwaretyeke tyerrtye areyeke alkngetherre anthurre. The apeke atneme nhenhe ahelheke iweme, re apmwe-werne anteme akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. The apeke iltye mantereke-arleke akwerneme, re irrkentye akngerre irreme. Alakenhe renhe Ngkartele atyenge mpwaretyeke ileke."

²⁹ Ikwerenge anteme, nhenge Moses uthene Aaron uthene apmere Egypt-eke irremele, ratherre akngerrepate Israel-arenye areye apurtelhe-ileke. ³⁰ Aaron-ele anteme itneke ingkirreke anthurre iletaye YAHWEH-arle Moses-eke angkeke. Nhenge Moses-ele atneme

ahelheke iweke, re apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelherlenge. Nhenge re renhe kutyeke re atneme-werne anteme akngarte-iwelhirtnekenge. Nhenge re iltye mantereke-arleke akwerneke, re irrkentye akngerre irremenge nhenge renhe tyarre-inemele awethe re mw-erre-irrekenge anteme irrkentye kwenye aneke.

³¹ Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele aremele renhe alakenhe renhe mpwarerlenge, itne arratyte itelareke YAHWEH-ele Moses yerneke arne nhenhe areye ilernpenye mpwaretyeke. Itne anteme angkerreke, "Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke itirreme. Re anwernenhe ipmentye impetyakenhele. Re Egypt-arenye areye areke nhenge itne anwernenhe atwerlenge." Itne ingkirreke anthurre anteme ahelhe-werne kwene-irreme, itne anteme Renhe tnakeke.

Moses uthene Aaron uthene Pharaoh-werne angketyeke alheme

5 Moses uthene Aaron uthenele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke imerneke-arle-iperre, nhenge Ngkarte-arle ilernpenye anthurre aneme, ratherre Pharaoh-werne aretyeke alherreke. Ratherre ikwere angkeke, "YAHWEH, Ngkarte Israel-arenye areyeke-arle anemeke, Re kwenhe ngenhe nhenhe ileme, 'Tyerrtye atyinhe areye ipmentye aywepaye itne imperlte-alhetyeke. Itnenhe yernaye apmere arrangkethe mpwepeke-werne alhetyeke nhenge itne arrawe-irrentye akngerrele arlkwetyenhenge Ayenge tnaketyenhenge."

² Kenhe Pharaoh re akenhe ayene-ilelheke, re itneke angkeke, "Angwenhe-ame YAHWEH? Iwenheke-ame the Renhe awetyenhe? Ayenge Ikwere akutne-arle! The arrenhantherrenhe Israel-arenye areye apmere arrangkethe-werne yernetyakenhele aneme, arrangkew-arle!"

³ Aaron uthene Moses uthene Ikwere angkeke, "Ngkarte, anwerne Hebrew areyele-arle apentemeke, Re anwernenhe ileke apmere arrangkethe-werne alhetyeke. Yanhe ikwerele anteme anwerne YAHWEH Ngkarte anwerne-kenheke kere tyawerrellye antheme. Unte apeke anwernenhe ayakeme, Re apeke anwernenhe rlkerte-iletienhe anwerne ilweme anteme apeke, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre apeke ilweme atwerrentye akngerre iperre."

⁴ Kenhe Pharaoh akenhe akwete anthurre ayene-ilelheke, re Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke, "Ipmentye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame mpwele tyerrtye akwerreke ngkwenge areye ileme warrke itnekenhe impemele alhetyeke apmere arrangkethe-werne alhetyeke? Itne kwenhe atningke! Alperlte-iwaye itnenhe ilaye warrke-irriertnetyeke! The itnenhe yernetyakenhe alhetyeke! Iwenhenge-ame unte itnenhe warrke-irreme-ketye ayaketyeke ahentye aneme?"

⁶ Ikwerenge-ntyete, arle ikwerele-anteye, Pharaoh warrkene ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, warrkene ikwernenhe areyeke-anteye tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arle uternemeke warrke-irretyeke ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke, re itneke angkeke, ⁷ "Arrantherre kwenhe

tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye name antyerrke anthe-
yarte ahelhe urrkngege anyentelhe-iletyeke apmere
artetyeke. Itne kwenhe brick atningke anthurre arl-
arpe-anenhele mpwaretyarte. Lyete-ulkere anteme
itne aname-atheke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne
ayenge arnterre apayuthneme, itne warrke itnekenhe
imperlte-alhetyeke anteme apmere arrangkethe-
werne alhetyeke kere tyawerrellye Ngkarte anthetyen-
henge. Tharle itnenhe arratyete itelaretyakenhe! Lyete-
ngentye itnenhe name antyerrke awethe anthetyale
anetyeke. Itnenhe ilaye name antyerrke itnekenhe-ar-
rpe inetyeke brick areye mpwaretyeke. Itnenhe uter-
naye brick atningke anthurre mpwaretyeke arrekwele-
arteke nhenge arrantherre itnenhe name antyerrke
yanhe anthetyarte. Itne apeke urrpetye ware mp-
wareme-ketye, itnenhe alkngetherre ilaye, itne aname-
atheke-ketye. ⁹ Yewe, itnenhe akwete warrke-irretyeke
uternaye. Itnenhe awempeme-ilaye, itnenhe
apurrkele-anthemye! Itne apeke alakenhe arnterre
akwete warrke-irreme, kele itne Moses awetyakenhele
aneme itneke urrtirremele ilerlenghe!" Alakenhe renhe
Pharaoh warrkene ikwerenhe areyewe angeke.

¹⁰ Arratyete anthurre anteme warrkene yanhe areye ty-
errtye Israel-arenye areye-werne alheke, itneke
angkemele, "Pharaoh kwenhe angkerne re akwele ar-
renhantherrenhe name antyerrke awethe anthetyak-
enhe anetyenhe brick areye mpwaretyeke. ¹¹ Re
angeke arrantherre name antyerrke arrekantherre-
arpe untherlte-anetyeke. Re angeke aname-atheke
anetyale anaye. Re angeke arrantherre brick at-
ningke anthurre mpwaretyeke arrekwele-arteke
nhenge anwerne arrenhantherrenhe name antyerrke
akngerre anthetyarte." ¹² Ikweringe-ntyete tyerrtye Is-
rael-arenye areye Egypt-nge untherlte-iweke arratyete,
name antyerrke inetyeke brick mpwaretyeke. ¹³ Ty-
errtye Egypt-arenye areyele itnenhe uternetyame arn-
terre anthurre warrke-irretyeke, itneke angkemele,
"Iparrpe warrke-irrerlte-anaye! Pharaoh angeke brick
atningke anthurre mpwarewarretyeke arrekwele-
arteke nhenge anwerne name antyerrke anthe-
yartenge." ¹⁴ Urreke nhenhe anetyenhenge, Egypt-
arenye areyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye arrenpeme ak-
gakeke warrkene arrenpeme areyewe akngerrepate ane-
tyeke. Itne itnenhe ileke, "Apmere-altye arrekanther-
renhe apeke aname-atheke irrerlenghe, itne apeke ak-
weke ware warrke-irremele, anwerne arrenhanther-
renhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhenge!" Ikwere-ipenhele, ty-
errtye Israel-arenye areyele brick atningke mp-
waretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne name anty-
errkeke apale untherlte-iweke akweke ware-ante. Kele
imerte Egypt-arenye areyele akngerrepate Israel-
arenye areye atweke itnenhe apayuthnemele, "Aye!
Iwenhenge-ame apmere-altye arrekantherrenhe
aname-atheke irrerlenghe? Itne kwenhe brick urrpetye
ware mpwareme, arunthe anetyakenhe arrekwele-
arteke!"

¹⁵ Kenhe akngerrepate Israel-arenye areye Pharaoh
apayuthnetyeke alheke, "Anwerne akunye-apenhe ar-

eye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerneke ahele
aneme? Anwerne kwenhe warrkene ngkwinhe areye
ware! Iwenhenge-arle-ame warrkene ngkwinhe
areyele anwernenhe atweme? ¹⁶ Artwe ngkwinhe
areyele kwenhe anwernenhe name antyerrke an-
thetyakenhe. Itne kwenhe anwernenhe akwete an-
thurre uterneme brick atningke mpwaretyeke arrek-
wele-arteke! Anwerne kwenhe urrpetye ware mp-
wareme, itne akenhe anwerneke ahele-irrerlenghe, an-
wernenhe atwemele anteye. Anwerneke ahele-ir-
retyale anaye! Anwernenhe aname-atheke aketyale
anaye! Warrkene ngkwinhe areyewe ahele-irraye itne-
arle anwernenhe name antyerrke anthetyakenhenge!"

¹⁷ Pharaoh itneke angeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe
aname-atheke ware! Arrantherre itirreme arrantherre-
arle warrke-irretyakenhe akwele aneme. Alakenhe ikw-
eringe anteme arrantherre ayenge apayuthneme ap-
mere arrangkethe ikwere-werne alhetyeke kere ite-
tyeke YAHWEH tyawerrellye anthetyeke. ¹⁸ Warrke-irre-
tyeke alperlte-iwaye! Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe
name antyerrke awethe anthetyakenhe aneme. Kenhe
arrantherre kwenhe akwete anthurre brick atningke
mpwaretyeke arrekwele-arteke, nhenge anwerne ar-
renhantherrenhe name antyerrke anthekenge-arteke.
Arrangkwe apeke the arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke
anthurre irrerlkngge atwetyenhe!"

¹⁹ Nhenge akngerrepate Israel-arenye areyele nhen-
he awemele, itne angkerreke, "Ayekaye! Nthakenhe-
ame anwerne-irreye? Anwerne apeke brick urrpetye-
urrpetye ware mpwareme, artwe Pharaoh-kenhe
areyele anteme anwernenhe irrerlkngge atwerlenghe in-
gkirreke anthurre!" ²⁰ Ikwere-ipenhele, itne apmere
Pharaoh-kenhe renhe impemele alheke, itne apmere
Moses uthene Aaron uthene-kenhe-werne alpeke, it-
neke-arle akarelhetyameke. ²¹ Itne Moses uthene
Aaron utheneke angeke, "Ngkartele kwenhe mpwe-
lenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke! Pharaoh artwe ikwerenhe
areye-arle kwenhe anwerneke ahele anthurre aneme
mpwele-ngentye ware. Mpwele Pharaoh ileke anwer-
nenhe apmere arrangkethe-werne ipmentye ay-
wepetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne anwer-
nenhe ingkirreke irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye
aneme."

²² Kenhe Moses akenhe anyente-arenye alheke YAH-
WEH-eke angketyeke, Renhe apayuthnemele, "YAH-
WEH, iwenhenge-ame unte anwernenhe arlkarentye-
ileme nhenhe Egypt-nge? Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye
Ngkwinhe areye. Unte-ame ayenge nhenhe-werne
yerneke Unte anwernenhe arlkarentye-iletyeke an-
teme? ²³ Ayenge kwenhe Pharaoh-werne angketyeke
alheke Unte-arle ayenge ileke-arteke. Alakenhe ikw-
eringe anteme re tyerrtye Ngkwinhe areyewe ahele-ir-
reke, re itnenhe akwete anthurre atweme itnenhe ar-
lkarentye-ilemele anteye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame Unte it-
nenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe?"

6 YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angeke, "Unte
kwenhe ayenge aretyenhe nhenge The Pharaoh
ayaketyenhenge Israel-arenye areye akurne-ileme-

ketye itnenhe atwerle-aneme-ketye. The ngangkerele renhe atwetyenhe nhenge re tyerrtye Atyinhe areye Egypt-ngentyele apmere arrangkethe ikwere-werne ipmentye yernetyenhenge. Re tyerrtye areye yernetyenhe atyenge-ngentyele ware.”

² Ngkarte anteme Moses-eke angkeke, “Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH aneme. ³ Arrule anthurre Ayenge Abraham, Isaac uthene Jacob utheneke imernelheke. Ayenge itneke ilelheke arritnye Atyinhe NGKARTE LTERRE ANTHURRE ANEME-ARLE. Itne YAHWEH arritnye ke akutne aneke. ⁴ The itnenhe alhileke The itnenhe apmere Canaan itnenhe anthetyeke aneme. Arrule anthurre itne apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte, itnekenhe anetyakenhe aneke. Apmere yanhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe aneke. ⁵ Lyete The awerne tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye ampwangkewarrerlenge. The kwenhe itelareme Egypt-arenye areyele itnenhe atwemenge itnenhe warrke-irretyeke ayernetye akngerrepat areye-arteke uternemele. Ayenge tyerrtye Atyinhe areyeke alknwirretyakenhe The apmere Canaan yanhe renhe anthetyeke alhileke-iperre.

⁶ “Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye Atyenge-akerte iletaye alhaye. Itneke alakenhe ilaye, ‘Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH. The kwenhe Egypt-arenye areye ayaketyeke itnenhe atweme-ketye arnterre warrke-irretyeke uterneme-ketye anteye. Arrantherre itneke awethe warrke-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge. The arrenhantherrenhe ngangkerele Egypt-arenye areye-ngentyele akngetyenhenge. The itnenhe akurne-iletienhe akurnentye anthurre. ⁷ Arrantherre tyerrtye Atyinhe areye anteme aneme, ayenge Ngkarte arrekantherrenhe anetyenhe. Arrantherre itelaretyenhenge Ayenge-arle Ngkarte YAHWEH aneme. The arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-arenye areye-ngentyele akngetyenhe, itne arrenhantherrenhe warrke-irretyeke awethe uternetyakenhe anetyenhenge. ⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe yerrele-akngetyenhe apmere ahelhe ikwere-werne The arrule anthurre Abraham, Isaac, Jacob utheneke alhileke-iperrele. The arrenhantherrenhe apmere yanhe renhe anthetyenhe. Apmere re arrekantherrenhe anetyenhe. Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH.’ Alakenhe renhe unte tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke angketyenhe.”

⁹ Kele Moses-ele anteme tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke iwenhe renhe iletaye-alheke Ngkartele renhe angketyeke ileke. Kenhe itne akenhe renhe arratyete itelaretyakenhe akwete aneke, arrangkewe-arle. Egypt-arenye areyele itnenhe akwete anthurre warrke-irretyeke uternetyame, Israel-arenye areye itneke-arrpe alhwarrpe anthurre awelheke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne Moses arratyete itelaretyakenhe aneke.

¹⁰ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, “Pharaoh iletaye tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele ipmentye yernetyeke itnenhe mwernte-iletiale.”

¹² Moses anteme YAHWEH-eke angkeke, “Arye! Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele kwenhe ayenge awetyakenhe! Pharaoh-ele ayenge awetyakenhe itanye! Ayenge kwenhe akutne, ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye at-

ningkeke arrekwele angketyakenhe aneke, iwenhe re-anteme ayenge ikwere angketyenhe?”

¹³ YAHWEH-ele Moses uthene Aaron uthene ileke, Israel-arenye areyeke-arlike Pharaoh-ekarlike awethe iletaye alheme. Itnenhe ilaye Tharle mpwelenhe ileke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye apmere Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletayeke.

Nhenhe arritnye areye aneme anyenhenge Israel-arenye areyeke

¹⁴ Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye anyenhenge areye apurte anetyarte. Nhenhe anteme arritnye itnekenhe aneme nhenge yanhe areye anyenhenge itnekenhe-arrpe areyeke akngerrepate-arle anekeke.

Alere akngerrepate Israel-kenhe Reuben arritnye aneke. Reuben alere 4-pele atnyeneke Hanock, Pallu, Hezron, Carmi. Artwe nhenhe areye anyenhenge four-pele areyeke akngerrepate aneke.

¹⁵ Alere Simeon-kenhe areye arritnye aneke: Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar, Shaul. Shaul-eke mikwe Canaan-arenye aneke. Artwe six-pele nhenhe areye anyenhenge six-pele areyeke akngerrepate areye aneke.

¹⁶ Levi itethe aneke uterne 137-eke-atwetye. Alerikwe areye arritnye aneke: Gershon, Kohath, Merari. Itne anyenhenge three-pele apurte anetyarte.

¹⁷ Gershon alere atherre atnyeneke, Libni, Shimei arritnye. Ratherre anyenhenge atherre apurte anetyarte.

¹⁸ Kohath itethe aneke uterne 133-eke-atwetye. Alere ikwerenhe areye-kenhe arritnye aneke, Amram, Izhar, Hebron, Uzziel.

¹⁹ Alere Merari-kenhe atherre arritnye aneke Mahli uthene Mushi uthene.

Anyenhenge nhenhe areye Levi-kenhe aneke.

²⁰ Artwe Amram-ele atyeyikwe akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe Jochebed arritnye anewe akeke. Jochebed-ele Aaron uthene Moses uthene-akerte. Amram itethe aneke uterne 137-eke-atwetye.

²¹ Artwe Izhar arritnye aneke, alerikwe Korah, Nepheg, Zichri arritnye.

²² Artwe Uzziel arritnye, alerikwe Mishael, Elzaphan, Sithri.

²³ Artwe Aaron-ele akenhe Elisheba anewe-akeke, alere Amminadab-kenhe yaye akngerre Nahshon-eke re aneke, Elisheba-le ampe akweke Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, Ithamar atnyeneke.

²⁴ Artwe Korah, alere ikwerenhe areye-kenhe arritnye aneke Assir, Elkanah, Abiasaph. Alerikwe nhenhe areye akenhe anyenhenge three-peleke akngerrepate aneke Korah-kenhe.

²⁵ Eleazar, alere Aaron-kenhele arelhe anewe-akeke, akngeye ikwerenhe aneke Putiel. Re ampe akweke Phinehas atnyeneke.

Ye, nhenhe kwenhe arritnye anyenhenge areyeke akngerrepate Levi-kenhe aneke.

²⁶ Kenhenge yanhe atherre Aaron uthene Moses uthene, yanhe ikwere-atherre thewe YAHWEH-arle angkekeke, “Tyerrtye Atyinhe Israel-arenye areye

Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilerle-anerraye. Anyen-henge-arrpe ingkirreke apmere yanhe ikweringentyele akngetyaye.”²⁷ Ratherre anteme Pharaoh-eke angketyeke alherreke, ratherre renhe ileke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye apmere Egypt-ngentyele yernetyeke mwernte-iletyle itnenhe.

Ngkartele Moses awethe ileme Pharaoh-eke angketyeke

²⁸ Nhenge Moses apmere Egypt-ele akwete anekenge, YAHWEH ikwere angkeke, ²⁹ “Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH. Pharaoh-eke iletyleke alhaye nthakenhe re ayenge ngkwenge angkerne.”

³⁰ Moses ikwere angkeke, “Arrangkwe, Ayenge kwenhe apale-apale ware angkentye akngerre. Nthakenhame ayenge ikwere angketyenhe? Re ayenge awetyakenhele anetyenhe.”

7 Ikwere-ipenhe, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, “The kwenhe ngenhe akngakeke Ngkarte-arteke anetyeke Pharaoh Egypt-arenyeke. The kake akngerre pate ngkwinge akngakeke ayeye akngernentye akngerre anetyeke ngkwenge angketyeke anteye.² The ngenhe ileme iwenhe apeke renhe unte angketyeke. Aaron-eke ayeye Atyinhe ilaye, re anteme Pharaoh-eke angketyenhenge. Re Pharaoh-eke alak-enhe anteme angketyenhe, ‘Mwernte-iletialaye nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye Egypt impemele alherlenghe. Itnenhe ipmentye yernaye.’³ The akenhe Pharaoh yanhe renhe ikerlte-iletienhe nhenge re mpwelenhe awetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Ikwere-iperrele anteme arlte arrpe-anenhele The ikwere imernetyeke The arne ingkirreke ilernpenye anthurre mpwaretyeke.⁴ Kenhe Re akenhe ikerlte anthurre akwete anetyenhe. Re mpwelenhe awetyakenhe akwete anetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele anteme The tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye akurne-iletienhe. Yanhe ikweringentyele, The anyenhenge arrpe-anenhe ingkirreke, Atyinhe ingkirreke apmere Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletienhe.⁵ Nhenge The Egypt-arenye areye akurne-ilemele, nhenge The Israel-arenye areye apmere Egypt-ngentyele yerrele akngemele, ikwere-iperrele anteme Egypt-arenye areyele itelaretyenhe Ayenge YAHWEH akngerre anthurre-arle aneme.” Alakenhe rarle YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke.

⁶ Kele Moses uthene Aaron uthenele Pharaoh-eke ileke arraty ayeye renhe-anteye YAHWEH-elarle ikwere-atherre arrwekele ilekeke.⁷ Nhenge Moses uthene Aaron uthene Pharaoh-eke angketyeke alherreke, ratherre artwe ampwe atherre aneke, Moses year 80-arle aneke, kenhe Aaron akenhe year 83-arle aneke.

Atneme Aaron-kenhe apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelheme

⁸ Ikwere iperrele anteme, YAHWEH Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke, “Nhenge mpwele Pharaoh-werne alhemele, re mpwelenhe apayuthnetyenhe

arne iwenhe apeke renhe ilyernpenye mpwaretyeke. Moses-aye, re apeke ngenhe apayuthnerlenghe, Aaron ilaye atneme ikweringentyele ahelheke iwetyeke Pharaoh-nge alkngetherre anthurre. Atneme anteme apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelhetyenhe.”

¹⁰ Kele, Moses uthene Aaron uthenele anteme Pharaoh aretyeke alheke. Nhenge re renhe-atherrenhe apayuthnemele arne iwenhe apeke renhe ikwere ilyernpenye imernetyeke, Aaron-ele atneme ikweringentyele ahelheke iweke Pharaoh-nge alkngetherre anthurre, warrene ikweringentyele areyenge-arlike. Arne atneme re-anteme apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelheke.

¹¹ Pharaoh-ele anteme yerneke akaperte altywere ar-eye, ngangkere ikweringentyele areye-arlike ineke. Itne arpe-anenhele interte-akeme anteye.¹² Itne ingkirreke anthurrele atneme itnekenhe ahelheke iwerirreke. Arne atneme ingkirreke anthurre apmwe-werne akngarte-iwelheke. Kenhe apmwe Aaron-kenhele apmwe arrpenhe areye arlkwerlenghe.¹³ Pharaoh re ikerlte akwete aneke. Re Moses uthene Aaron uthene awetyakenhe akwete aneke. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH-ele ikwere-atherre ileke-arle Pharaoh-akerte.

Kwatye-arle urewe lhere Nile-le untekeke, alhwe-werne akngarte-iwelheme

¹⁴ Ikwere iperrele anteme, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, “Pharaoh kwenhe ikerlte akwete aneme. Re kwenhe akwete anthurre mwernte-ileme tyerrtye ar-eye Egypt-ngentyele alheme-ketye.¹⁵ Ingwenhe ingweleme kwatye lhere akngerre Nile-werne alherraye. Ankarre iterele anteme tne. Atneme ngkwinge akngaye apmwe-werne-arle akngarte-iwentye akngerre nhenge. Pharaoh-eke akarelhaye nhenge kwatye-werne alhewelhetyeke apetyerlenghe.¹⁶ Nhenge re apetyerlenghe, ikwere alakenhe angkaye, ‘YAHWEH kwenhe tyerrtye Hebrew areyeke Ngkarte aneme. Re kwenhe ayenge ngkwenge-werne angketyeke yerneke. Alakenhe kwenhe re ngkwenge angkeme, ‘Mwernte-iletialaye tyerrtye Atyinhe areye-ketye apmere arrangkethe ikwere-werne alherlenghe. Itne yanhe ikwerele Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyenhenge.’” Alakenhe renhe-arle YAHWEH-ele ngkwenge ileme. Unte kwenhe arrwekele renhe awetyakenhe aneke.¹⁷ Alakenhe kwenhe YAHWEH anteme ngkwenge angkeme, “Unte Moses apayuthnerlenghe angwenhe Ayenge aneme. Mwerre, The ngkwenge imernetyenhe Ayenge ilernpenye anthurre aneme, arne iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele ilernpenye mpwaretyeke, unte anteme itelaretyenhenge angwenhe Ayenge aneme-arle. Yanhe arraty anthurre. Moses-ele kwatye lhere Nile arne atneme ikweringentyele atwetyenhe. Nhenge re renhe atwemele kwatye re alhwe-werne anteme akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge.¹⁸ Ikwere-iperrele kwatye lhere Nile kwenele-arle anemeke ingkirreke anthurre ilwetyenhe, kwatye anteme arntirte ntyeme. Arrantherre Egypt-arenye areyele kwatye yanhenge antywetyakenhele anetyenhe.””

¹⁹ YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Aaron ilaye arne atneme ikwerenhe inetyeke alhetyeke imerte kwatye alaye uthene kwatye arnerre uthene areye Egypt-terne thiletyeke. Re apeke arne atneme ikwerenhele itneke-werne atheke thileme kwatye ingkirreke alhwe-werne akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge anteme, kwatye lhere akngerrele lhere akwekele-arlike, kwatye ilertrye-ilertryele-arlike, ingkirreke anthurre alhwe-werne akngarte-iwelhetyenhe, kwatye-kenhe areyele-arlike, yakwethe kwatye akngernentye akngerre areyele-arlike."

²⁰ Arratye, nhenge Pharaoh warrkene ikwerenhe areye-arlike lhere Nile-werne apetyemele, Moses uthene Aaron uthenele mpwarrerle-annerreke iwenhe renhe Ngkartele-arlike ikwere-atherre ilekeke. Nhenge Aaron-ele arne atneme ikwerenhele kwatye atwerlengwe kwatye ingkirreke anthurre alhwe-werne akngarte-iwelheke. Pharaoh uthene warrkene ikwerenhe areye uthenele renhe areke mpwarrerlengwe. ²¹ Kele imerte ingkirreke anthurre kwatye kwenele-arlike anekeke ilwerirreke, itne ingkirreke anthurre irntirte-arlike-irremele, akurne ntyemele. Kwatye lhere re-anteme irntirte anthurre ntyeke. Itne kwatye renhe antyetyakenhe aneke kwatye ingkirreke anthurre-arlike Egypt-ele alhwe-werne akngarte-iwelhekengwe.

²² Ikwere iperrele, Egypt-arenye ngangkere areyele kwatye inemele renhe alhwe-werne akngarte-iweke anteye Moses-elarle mpwarekengwe-arteke. Ikwere iperrele anteme, Pharaoh awethe anteye ikerlterreke. Re Moses uthene Aaron uthene awetyakenhe aneke. Re akwete anthurre Israel-arenye areye-ketye mwernte-iletame itne Egypt-ngentyele alheme-ketye. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH-ele Moses uthene Aaron utheneke Pharaoh-akerte ileke. ²³ Pharaoh re anteme Moses uthene Aaron uthene-ketye impemele alheke apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke, Re renhe-atherrenhe awetyakenhe aneke. ²⁴ Egypt-arenye areyele kwatye lhere Nile-ngentyele uyarne antyweme. Itne lhere itweke kwatye iperte atnyeke, kenhe arrangwe-arlike. Itne akwete anthurre kwatyeke apale unthetyame.

YAHWEH-ele antyetyerre areye Egypt-arenye areyeke yerneme

²⁵ Nhenge YAHWEH-ele kwatye lhere Nile-le alhwe-werne akngarte-iweke, alhwe re yanhe ikwerele arlike seven-ele aneke.

8 Ikwere iperrele, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe Pharaoh-eke angketyeke alpaye, 'Alakenhe nhenhe kwenhe YAHWEH ngkwenge angkeme, "Tyerrtye Atyinhe areyele apmere ar-rangkethele Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke. Itneke-ketye mwernte-iletalaye! ² Unte apeke itneke-ketye ayene-ilelhemenge, The antyetyerre atningke anthurre apmere arpe-anenhe-werne Egypt-werne yer-nyenhe. ³ Lhere akngerre Nile-le antyetyerre mpwanke anetyenhe. Itne kwatye lhere-ngentyele arrate-tyenhe, apmere ingkirreke kweneke irrpemele arran-therre aneme-arlike. Itne alhetyenhe arrantherre in-teme-arlike-werne, itne ntyamenge arrekatherrenhe

unarnpetyenhe. Ye, antyetyerre areye apmere arpe-anenhe-werne alhetyenhe, apmere tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe areye-kenheke irrpemele, apmere akngerrepate areye-kenheke-arlike irrpemele. Itne arne areyeke-arlike unarnpetyenhe arrantherre-arlike merne itetyeke atnyenemeke. ⁴ Ye, antyetyerre areye ngkwenge-arlike unarnpetyenhe, akngerrepate arrekatherrenhe-arlike, tyerrtye areye-arlike!" ' Unte alakenhe renhe Pharaoh-eke iletetyeke."

⁵ Ikwere iperrele anteme YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Aaron ilaye arne atneme ikwerenhe inetyeke kwatye lhereke-arlike, arnerre areyeke-arlike thiletyeke. Re nhenge mpwarrerlengwe, antyetyerre ingkirreke anthurre kwatye iperte-ngentyele apmere Egypt-nge arratetyenhenge."

⁶ Kenhe Aaron-ele thileke anthurre kwatye lhere ingkirrekeke, kwatye iperte ingkirrekeke Egypt-nge. Kele imerte antyetyerre atningke anthurre kwatye-ngentyele arratemele apmere arpe-anenhele Egypt-nge unarnpemele. ⁷ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Egypt-arenye ngangkere areye apetyeke, itne-inpe antyetyerre areye kwatye-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke. Antyetyerre atningke anthurre apmere Egypt ikwerele unarnpetyame.

⁸ Ikwere iperrele anteme, Pharaoh-ele angkentye Moses uthene Aaron utheneke yerneke renhe aretyeke apetyetyeke. Nhenge ratherre irrettye-alherremele, re ikwere-atherre angkerlengwe, "YAHWEH-eke ilaye antyetyerre nhenhe areye atyenge-ngentyele akngetyeke tyerrtye atyinhe areye-ngentyele-arlike. Re apeke itnenhe akngetyeme, ikwere iperrele anteme the arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye aywepetyenhenge apmere arrangkethe ikwere-werne arrantherre Renhe yanhe ikwerele utyernemele tnakewarretyenhenge."

⁹ Moses-ele Pharaoh apayuthneke, "Atyenge lyete ilaye! Ilengare-ame ayenge YAHWEH-eke ngkwenge angketyenhe warrkene ngkwinnhe areyeke-arlike, tyerrtye ngkwinnhe areyeke-arlike? Ayenge apeke ikwere angkerlengwe, antyetyerre areye anteme apmere arrekatherrenhe-ngentyele arnparrtye-irrettyenhe. Itne lhere Nile-werne alpetyenhe, itne-arlike arrekwele aneke-werne."

¹⁰ Pharaoh Moses-eke angkeke, "Ingwenthe YAHWEH atyenge apayuthnaye."

Moses ikwere angkeke, "Yewe, ayenge apeke YAHWEH-eke ingwenthe angkerlengwe, antyetyerre areye arrekatherrenhe-ngentyele arnparrtye-irrettyenhe, warrkene ngkwinnhe areye-ngentyele, tyerrtye ngkwinnhe areye-ngentyele. Itne apmere-ngentyele-arlike arnparrtye-irrettyenhe, lhere Nile-le-ante ware anemele. Ikwere iperrele, unte itelarettyenhe YAHWEH kwenhe Ngkarte atyinhe aneme, tyerrtye atyinhe areyeke-arlike."

¹² Ikwere iperrele anteme Moses uthene Aaron uthenele Pharaoh impemele alheke. Arlike arpenhele Moses YAHWEH-eke inkeke, "Antyetyerre nhenhe areye Egypt-arenye areye-ngentyele akngaye, nhenge areye Unte-arlike itneke-werne-atheke yerneke!" ¹³ YAH-

WEH-ele awetyame Moses angkerle-anerlenghe, renhe anteme re tyerneke. Antyetyerre areye kwenhe apmere areye kwenenge ilwerne, ahelhe akethe arrpe-anenhele. ¹⁴ Egypt-arenye areyele untherlthe-apeme antyetyerre ilweke-arle areye kutyerlthe-apeke. Antyetyerre areye irtirthe-irreme, akurne anthurre ntyemele. ¹⁵ Nhenge Pharaoh-ele antyetyerre ilweke-arle areye aremele, re awethe-anteye ikerlthe-irreke. Re Moses uthene Aaron uthene awetyakenhe aneke nhenge ratherre ikwere-werne angketyeke apetye-alher-rekenghe. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH Pharaoh-akerte arwekele angkeke-arle, ikwere-akerte ikerlthe awethe-irretyenhe awetye-arlike-akenhe.

YAHWEH-ele iwenye atningke anthurre tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyeke yerneme

¹⁶ Ikwere-iperrele, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Aaron ilaye ahelhe arne atneme ikwerenhele atwe-tyeke. Nhenge re ahelhe atwerlenghe ahelhe-ngentyele akenhe iwenye atningke anthurre arraterlenghe apmere apanpe ikwerele Egypt-ele." ¹⁷ Aaron-ele arne atneme ikwerenhe inemele arratyte, re imerte atneme ikwerenhele ahelhe atweke nhenge renhe Moses-ele ilerlenghe. Nhenge re renhe atwerlenghe arteke, ahelhe-ngentyele iwenye atningke anthurre Egypt-ele ar-rateke. Iwenye areye anthurre tyerrtye areyeke-arlenghe alkereke-irreke pwelekeke-arlenghe-arlike. ¹⁸ Kenhe Egypt-arenye ngangkere areyele akenhe ahelhe arne atneme itnekenhele atweke. Itne renhe anteye mpwaretyeke arrkerneke, arrangkwe akenhe, itne uyarne mpwareme! Kenhe iwenye-ante anthurre tyerrtye areyeke pweleke-ante areyeke-arlike. ¹⁹ Ngankere areye anteme Pharaoh-eke angkeke, "Ar-rangkwe, anwerne kwenhe akutne aneme nthakenhe ahelhe ngangkere anwerne-akenhele iwenye-werne akngarte-iwetyeke. Aaron-ele ngangkere ngkarte anyente-kenhele ware ahelhe iwenye-werne akngarte-iwetyeke." Kenhe Pharaoh re akenhe ikerlthe akwete aneke, awetye-arlike-akenhe re. Alakenhe re YAHWEH Pharaoh-akerte arrwekele angkeke-arle, ikwere-akerte ikerlthe awethe-irretyenhe awetye-arlike-akenhe.

YAHWEH-ele amenge areye Egypt-arenye areyeke yerneme

²⁰ YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Nhenge unte akeme-irremele ingwenhe, kwatyte lhere-werne alhaye. Pharaoh-eke akarelhe nhenge re yanhe ikwere-werne apetyerlenghe. Nhenge re apetyerlenghe, alakenhe ikwere angkaye, 'Alakenhe kwenhe YAHWEH ngkwenge angkeme, 'Tyerrtye Atyinhe areyele kwenhe Ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreytyeke apmere ahur-ratyenge. Itne-ketye mwernte-iletalaye! ²¹ Unte apeke itne-ketye mwernte-ileme, The amenge atningke anthurre ngkwenge yernetyenhe. Itne apmere kwene ngkwinge-werne alkereke-irretyenhe. Itne ngkwenge-arlenghe alkereke-irretyenhe, warrkene ngkwinge-areyeke-arlenghe tyerrtye ngkwinge areyeke-arlenghe-

arlke. Itne arrenhantherrenhe uthnetyenhe akurnen-tye anthurre. Amenge areye atningke-irretyenhe apmere kwene areyenge, Egypt-ante ahelhenge-arlike.

²² "The akenhe amenge areye Goshen-werne yernetyakenhele anetyenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Tyerrtye Atyinhe areye yanhele anemenge, Israel-arenye areye. Amenge areyele itnenhe apurrkele-anthetyakenhe Goshen-enge. Nhenge unte amenge areye aremele, unte kele itelaretyenhe Ayenge apele, YAHWEH-arle apmere nhenhele anemeke. ²³ Ye, ingwenhe The amenge areye ngkwenge-werne tyerrtye ngkwinge areye-werne-arlike ilyernpenye yernetyenhe. Nhenge itne arrekatherre-ketye apetyeme, The tyerrtye Atyinhe areye arntarnte-aretyenhe." ' Alakenhe renhe anteme Pharaoh-eke angkaye." Moses-ele Pharaoh ile-tye-alheke anthurre YAHWEH-ele amenge areye ikwere uthene tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye utheneke yernetyeke aneme.

²⁴ YAHWEH-ele amenge atningke anthurre itneke yerneke arratyte. Itne apmere Pharaoh-kenhe warrkene ikwerenhe-kenheke-arlike kwene-werne alkereke-irrenheke. Amenge atningke anthurre Egypt ikwerele aneke, itne tyerrtye areye, ahelhe-arlike akurne-anthurre-ilemele. ²⁵ Pharaoh anteme Moses uthene Aaron utheneke antangelheke. Nhenge ratherre apetyekenghe re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Yewe, mpwele-arle tyerrtye mpwele-kenhe areye uthene kwenhe kere itemele Ngkarte anthetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele."

²⁶ Moses ikwere angkirtneke, "Nthakenhe-ame alak-enhe? Anwerne apeke pweleke atweme, itnenhe apeke itemele YAHWEH-eke anthemele, Egypt-arenye areyele anteme anwernenhe areme, itne anwerneke ahele anthurre irretyenhe, anwerne-arle pweleke yanhe areye atwerlenghe. Itne anwerneke angkeme, 'Aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre pweleke atweme? Itne kwenhe anwerneke ameke-ameke. Anwerne kwenhe itnenhe tnakeme! Ikwere-iperrele itne apw-erte areye inemele wetyenhe anwernenhe ir-rerlkngeke-ante! ²⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne nhenhe ikwerele kere YAHWEH-eke itetyakenhe. Alakenhe mpwaretyeke anwerne ingkele apmere ahurratyte-werne alhetyeke arlte urrpetyeke. Yanhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne kere Ikwere itetyenhe. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileke."

²⁸ Kenhe Pharaoh akenhe Moses-eke angkirtneke, "Yewe, unte-arle tyerrtye ngkwinge areye uthene apmere nhenhe impaye apmere ahurratyte-werne alhemele. Arlenghe anthurre-werne alhetyalaye. Itwe-ulkere ware-werne alhaye nhenge arrantherre kere renhe YAHWEH-eke itetyenhenge. Urreke arrantherre alhetyenhenge, unte Renhe apayuthneye amenge areye anwerne-ngentyele Re yernirtnetyenhenge?"

²⁹ Moses ikwere angkeke, "Yewe, The ngenhe impeme anteme. Ayenge YAHWEH-eke angketyenhenge. Ingwenhe-arle amenge areyele ngenhe impetyenhe warrkene areye-arlike, tyerrtye ngkwinge areye-arlike.

Ayenge awaye! Anwerneke awethe urrtiyirremele iletalaye! Anwerne-ketye mwernte-iletalaye, anwerne kwenhe apmere ahurratyewerne alhetyeke kere YAHWEH-eke itetyeke."

³⁰ Ikwere-iperrele anteme Moses-ele Pharaoh imemele alheke, YAHWEH-eke anteme re angkeke.

³¹ YAHWEH-ele aweke Moses angkerenge. Arlte arpenhele anteme Re angeme areye Pharaoh-ngentyele aywepeke, warrkene areyenge-arlke tyerrtye Pharaoh-kenhe areye-ngentyele-arlke. Amenge anyente-arle apeke yanhe ikwere akwete anetyakenhe aneke, itne ingkirreke anthurre alheke. ³² Kenhe Pharaoh akenhe awethe-anteye ikerlte-irreke. Re ahentye akngarte-iwelhemele itnenhe mwernte-ileke alheme-ketyenge-tetye.

YAHWEH-ele atnunthe Egypt-kenhe areye rlkerte-ileme itnenhe irrerlkngge atwemele

⁹ YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Pharaoh-eke angketyeke alhaye, ikwere angke, 'Alakenhe nhenhe kwenhe YAHWEH, Ngkarte-arle Hebrew areye-kenhe anemeke, ngkwenge angkeme, "Tyerrtye Atyinhe areye kwenhe apmere ahurratyewerne alhetyeke ahentye-aneme Ayenge utyernetyeke tnakewarremele. Itne-ketye mwernte-iletalaye!" "" ² Ikwere-iperrele anteme Moses Pharaoh-eke alhemele angkeke, "Unte apeke Israel-arenye areye mwernte-ileme akwete, itnenhe ipmentye aywepetyakenhele, ³ YAHWEH-ele pweleke arrekatherrenhe areyeke akurne-anthurre-iletynhe, nanthe areyeke, tangkeye areyeke, kamule areyeke, nanikute areyeke, yepe-yepe ingkirreke anthurreke-arlke apmere Egypt nhenhe ikwerele. Itne ingkirreke rlkerte-irremele ilwetyenhe. ⁴ Kenhe atnunthe Israel-arenye areye-kenhe YAHWEH-ele itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe. Anyente akweke rlkerte-irretyakenhe anthurre anetyenhe. ⁵ Yewe, YAHWEH atyenge angkeke ingwenhele Re atnunthe areye irrerlkngge atwetyenhe, itne ilwetyenhege anteme."

⁶ Arlte arpenhele YAHWEH-ele atnunthe ingkirreke Egypt-arenye areye-kenhe irrerlkngge atweke arraty, Moses-ele ikwere arrwekele ileke-arle-arteke. Atnunthe areye ingkirreke anthurre ilweke. Kenhe atnunthe Israel-arenye areye-kenhe ilwetyakenhe aneke. Anyente akwekeke arrangkwe. ⁷ Nhenge Pharaoh-ele aremele pweleke areye ilwetyamenge, re artwe ikw-erenhe areye yerneke Goshen-werne alhetyeke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arle anekeke-werne. Itne yanhe ikwere-werne alhemele areke pweleke Israel-arenye areye-kenhe itethe akwete. Itne Pharaoh-eke iletalaye-alpeke. Re akenhe ikerlte akwete aneke. Arraty anteme re nhenge alhileke-arle tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye apmere arrangkethe ikwere-werne ipmentye aywepetyeke, re ahentye akngarte-iwelhemele itnenhe mwernte-ileke alheme-ketyenge-tetye.

Egypt-arenye areye rlkerte-irreme YAHWEH-ngentyele ware, itne ingkirreke utyene-ante anemele

⁸ Ikwere iperrele, YAHWEH Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke, "Mpwele arlpmentye ure-ngentyele inerraye. Moses, unte arlpmentye renhe alkere-werne atheke iwaye nhenge Pharaoh-ele ngenhe aretyenhege. ⁹ Arlpmentye re ulpmernte-arteke-werne akngarte-iwelhetyenhege, rleke anteme re apmere arpe-anenhe Egypt-werne atheke wernetynhe. Ahelhe urlpmernte Egypt-arenye areyeke-arleke atnunthe areyeke-arleke arrernelhetyenhe, itne anteme artwekere-ante anetyenhege. Artwekere itne akngerre-anthurre-irretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itnekenhe artwekere-ante anetyenhe."

¹⁰ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Moses uthene Aaron uthene alherreke arlpmentye ure-ngentyele inetyeke. Ratherre alherreke Pharaoh-nge arrekwele tnerle-anerreke. Ikwere-iperrele Moses-ele arlpmentye alkere-werne atheke iweke. Egypt-arenye ingkirreke atnunthe itnekenhe areye-inpe artwekere akngerre irreme. Itne ingkirreke anthurre aterlkemele. ¹¹ Egypt-arenye ingkirreke artwekere akngerre irreke ngangkere areye-arlke. Ngangkere areye Moses-enge arrwekele tnetyakenhe aneke itne-arle artwekere-akerte rlkerte aneke anteye, tyerrtye arpenhe ingkirreke-arteke apmere Egypt-ele. ¹² Kenhe Pharaoh akenhe ikerlte-irrerlengge awethe anteye YAHWEH-nge ware. Re Moses uthene Aaron uthene awetyakenhele aneke. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH ikwere-atherre arrwekele angkeke, Pharaoh re awethe anteye ikerlte-irretyenhege.

YAHWEH-ele kwatye apweteke areye Egypt-eke iweme itnenhe akurne-iletetyeke

¹³ YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Ingwenhe ingweleme akeme-irraye Pharaoh aretyeke alhaye. Alakenhe kwenhe ikwere angke, 'Nhenhe kwenhe YAHWEH, Ngkarte-arle Hebrew areyeke anemeke, ngkwenge angkeme, "Tyerrtye Atyinhe areyele Ayenge tnaketyeke ahentye-aneme apmere arrangkethe ikw-erenge. Itnenhe ipmentye aywepaye, itne-ketye mwernte-iletalaye. ¹⁴ Unte apeke itne-ketye akwete anthurre mwernte-ileme, The ngenhe akurne-anthurre-iletynhe. The ngenhe akurne-iletynhe warrkene ngkwynhe areye-arlke tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye-arlke. Unte anteme itelaretyenhege arpenhe Ayenge-arteke anetyakenhe aneme. ¹⁵ Ayenge apeke arrwekele ahentye aneke, The arrenhantherrenhe arrenkwelthele kele irrerlkngge atwemere, The arrenhantherrenhe akethe-ante arrernemere. ¹⁶ Kenhe arrangkwe-arle! The ngenhe itethe akwete atnyeneme unte aretyenhege Ayenge kwenhe lterrke anthurre aneme. The arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyenene tyerrtye apmere arpe-anenhele ayeye Atyenge-akerte iletynhege nhenge itne aritnye Atyinhe awemele. ¹⁷ Kenhe unte akenhe tnakelheme. Unte kwenhe tyerrtye Atyinhe areyeke ahele-irrerle-aneme. Unte

kwenhe itne-ketye akwetethe anthurre mwernte-ilerle-anemele, nhenge itne apmere Egypt-ele anetyenhenge. ¹⁸ Ayenge awaye! Ingwenhe the kwatye apweteke yernetyenhe arne areye ingkirreke ataketyeke. Tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyele arne alakenhe arrwekelenge aretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle! ¹⁹ Yewe, warrkene ngkwinhe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-terne yernaye. Itnenhe pweleke areye apurtelhe-iletaye ilaye atnunthe arrpenhe areye-arlike ahelhe akethele-arle anemeke. Itne itnenhe warle kweneke apeke arrernetyeke. Ingwenhe apweteke alkere-ngentye atnyetyenhe. Itne tyerrtye areye-arlike pweleke areye-arlike atwetyenhe ahelhe akethele-arle tremeke. Angwenhe apeke ahelhe akethele tnerlengeltwetyenhe-anteye." ' Moses-aye, alakenhe renhe unte Pharaoh-eke ilaye."

²⁰ Ikwere-iperrele anteme Moses-ele Pharaoh-eke iletaye-alheke nthakenhe-arle YAHWEH angkeke-arle. Warrkene Pharaoh-kenhe areyele aweke Moses angkrelenge. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-inpele Moses mwantye anthurre awetyame, itne YAHWEH-ketye atere-irrerirreke. Itne warrkene areye iparrpe anthurre apmere kwene-terne akngeke pweleke areye-arlike.

²¹ Kenhe warrkene Pharaoh-kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe, akwenpele aweke Moses angkrelenge itnenhe ilemele iwenhe apeke renhe YAHWEH-ele renhe arrekwele ilerlengearle. Itne warrkene arrpenhe areye-arlike pweleke areye-arlike warle kwene-terne akngetyakenhele aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne itnenhe ahelhe aketheke impeke.

²² Ikwere-iperrele anteme YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Ilye ngkwinhe alkere-terne atheke akertne-ilye. The anteme apweteke kwene-akerle Egypt-terne-atheke iwetyenhenge." ²³ Kenhe Moses-ele akenhe atneme ikwerenhe ineke arraty, renhe alkere-terne atheke thileke. YAHWEH-ele anteme apweteke ahelhe-terne yerneke. Kwatye akngerre anteme angkeme, alharrkentye anteme apweteke akngerre-anteme Egypt-eke atnyetyame. Ye, arraty anthurre nhenhe-arle. Kwatye apweteke atningke anthurre ahelheke atnyeke. Urreke nhenhe anetyenhenge, nhenhe-arteke Egypt-arenye areyele aretyakenhe aneke apmere yanhe ikwerele kwatye alakenhe urnterlengearteke. ²⁵ Kwatye apwetekele arne ingkirreke anthurre atakeke akethele-arle anemeke. Re tyerrtye areye, pweleke areye-arlike ingkirreke akethe-ante arrerneke akethele-arle tnekeke. Kwatye apwetekele merne wheat akurne-ileke yanhele-arle lyapemeke, arne ingkirreke atakeke yanhele-arle lyapemeke. ²⁶ Kenhe apmere yanhe Goshen-ele, nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele aneke kwatye apweteke atnyetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle.

²⁷ Pharaoh anteme Moses uthene Aaron utheneke antangkeke. Ratherre nhenge apetye-alherrerlengearle, re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Ayenge urrernaye ware kwenhe! Ayenge YAHWEH-ketye aneme. YAHWEH kwenhe anyente-arle arraty aneme, ayenge-arteke anetyakenhe. The tyerrtye atyinhe areyele-inpe arren-

hantherrenhe Egypt-ngentye ipmentye aywepetyeke arrantherre-ketye mwernte-iletakenhe aneke. ²⁸ Ayek-eye! Atyenge YAHWEH-eke angkaye. Renhe apayuthnaye apweteke uthene kwatye alharrkentye uthene uyerrelhe-iletaye. Re kwenhe anwernenhe akurne-ileme. Tyerrtye ngkwinhe areye apeke ahentye-aneme Egypt impetyeke, the itne-ketye awethe mwernte-iletakenhe anetyenhe."

²⁹ Kenhe Moses akenhe Pharaoh-eke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe apmere nhenhenge arratetyenhe. Ayenge nhenge alhemele, ayenge ilye akertne-irretyenhe YAHWEH ngkwenge apayuthnetyenhe. Re-anteme kwatye apweteke nhenhe uyerrelhe-iletienhe. Re apweteke arrekatherre yernetyakenhe anetyenhenge arrantherre kwatye angkrelenge awetyakenhe. Ikwerege anteme, unte itelaretyenhenge ahelhe nhenhe-arle YAHWEH-kenhe aneme. ³⁰ Ayenge apele, the itelareme unte-arlike warrkene ngkwinhe areye-arlike YAHWEH-ketye atere anetyakenhe aneme akwete."

³¹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, arne atherrke-arteke arrpenhe areye flax ileme Egypt-nge itne antethe-akertneke. Annge ntange arrpenhe areye barley ileme mpenge aneke tyerrtye areyele aketyeke aneke. Nhenge kwatye apweteke ahelheke alkere-ngentye atnyemele, itne flax uthene merne barley uthene akurne-ileke. ³² Annge ntange arrpenhe areye wheat uthene spelt uthene ileme itne akwete lyapetyame, mpenge anetyakenhe akwete. Kwatye apweteke itneke-arlike-anteye atnyeke, itnenhe akenhe akurne-iletakenhe. Itne akwete lyapetyame tyerrtye areyele uthnetyeke.

³³ Nhenge Moses-ele Pharaoh-nge impemele alheke, re apmere ikwenge-nteye arrateke. Re ilye atherre alkere-terne-atheke akertne-irreke, YAHWEH-eke angketyeke. Kwatye uyerreke kwatye apweteke-akertele aneke alharrkentye uyerreke anteye. ³⁴ Pharaoh-ele areke alakenhe re irrelenge. Arrangkwe akwete, Re arraty mpwaretyakenhe akwete aneke. Re awethe ikerlte-irreke, warrkene ikwerenhe areye ikerlte anteme irrelenge. ³⁵ Ye, Pharaoh-arle ikerlte-irreke, re Israel-arenye areye-ketye mwernte-ileke Egypt impemele alheketye. Alakenhe re YAHWEH arrwekele angkeke-arle, Pharaoh re akwete anthurre ikerlte anetyenhenge.

YAHWEH-ele inteltye atningke yerneme Egypt-arenye areye akurne-iletayeke

10 YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Pharaoh-eke angketyeke alhaye. The kwenhe renhe warrkene ikwerenhe areye-inpe ikerlte-iletaye. The itnenhe ikerlte-ileke The itneke imernetyeke the arne areye ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaretyeke. ² The itnenhe ikerlte-ileke unte ampe ngkwinhe areye, atyemey uthene arrenge uthene areye atyenge-akerte iletienhenge ayenge Egypt-arenye areyeke anhelhet-yarte itneke imerneke nthakenhe-arle the arne areye ilyernpenye anthurre mpwarekeke. Arrantherre anteme itelaretyenhe Ayenge apele YAHWEH aneme."

³ Kele Moses uthene Aaron uthene anteme Pharaoh renhe aretyeke alheke. Ratherre apmere akngerre kwene-terne irrpenheke, ikwere angkemele, "Alakenhe kwenhe YAHWEH Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe ngkwenge angkeme, 'Unte-ame Atyenge untyemurle anetyenhe arlengeke-atwetye nhenge Ayenge ngkwenge angkerle-anemele? Ayenge kwenhe tyerrye Atyinhe areye apmere arrangkethe-terne alhetyeke ahentye-aneme itne ayenge yanhe ikwerele utyernemele tnakewarreyenhe. Itne-ketye mwernte-ilyale!"
⁴ Unte apeke atyenge-ketye ayene-ilelheme unte apeke tyerrye Atyinhe areye-ketye mwernte-ilemele, The inteltye atningke anthurre apmere arrekantherrenhe-terne yernetyenhe. ⁵ Inteltye areye anetyenhe apmere apanpele Egypt-nge anetyenhe. Itne ahelhe-ante artetyenhe. Tyerrye areyele ahelhe aretyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenge kwatye apweteke alkere-ngentye atnyeke, wheat lyapetyakenhe aneke. Lyete annge ntange akweke ware anteme lyapirtneme. Yewe, nhenge inteltye areye apetyelenge, itne wheat ingkirreke akurne-ilyetyenhe lyapeme-ketye. Itne arlpelhe ingkirreke arne-ngentye arlkwetyenhe. ⁶ Inteltye atningke apmere ngkwinihe kweneke irrpenheme warrkene ngkwinihe areye-kenheke-arlike. Inteltye areye apmere Egypt-arenye areye-kenheke-arlike irrpenhetyenhe. Arrekwelenye arrekantherrenhe akngerrepate areye, apmere nhenhe-arle arrule anekeke, kele ilweke-arle areye anekeke, itne kwenhe inteltye alakenhe arrwekelenge aretyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Arrpenhe akwele Egypt-arenyele inteltye atningke anthurre nhenhe-arteke arrwekelenge aretyakenhe aneke, arrangwe-arle." Alakenhe Moses-ele Pharaoh renhe ileke, re anteme alheke.

⁷ Warrkene Pharaoh-kenhe areye ikwere angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe Moses kwenhe anwerneke anhelheme. Re kwenhe arne ingkirreke nhenhele akurne-anthurre-ileme! Iwenge-arle-ame unte renhe akwete ayene-ilelheme? Artwe Israel-arenye areye apmere nhenhengentye yernaye itne nhenge alhetyenhe YAHWEH Ngkarte itnekenhe utyernemele tnaketyeke apmere arrangkethe ikwerele."

⁸ Kenhe warrkene areyele Moses uthene Aaron uthene inetyeke alhemele arraty, renhe-atherrenhe Pharaoh-terne akngetye-alepemele. Re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Yewe, mpwele apeke YAHWEH Ngkarte mpwele-kenhe arraty tnaketyeke ahentye-aneme, kele alherye! The arrenhantherrenhe-ketye mwernte-ilyetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nthakentye-ame arrantherre apmere arrangkethe ikwere-terne alhetyenhe?"

⁹ Moses ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre alhetyenhe, artwe apmerrke areye, artwe ampwe areye, arelhe uthene artwe uthene, yepe-yepe areye, pweleke areye-arlike. Nhenge anwerne yanhe ikwere-irretye-alhemele anwerne arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe, anwerne YAHWEH utyernemele tnakewarreyenhe."

¹⁰ Pharaoh Moses-eke angkeke, "Arrangkwe! Unte kwenhe alakenhe angkeme ahele-ahele aketyeke, ap-

mere nhenhe-ngentye anwerne-ketyenge aterarlpe untetyeke. Ayenge apale awetyale-aye, ayenge-arle arrekantherre mwerre anetyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangwe anthurre-arle! YAHWEH-ele apeke arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Apekaye, ayenge akutne anthurre! Unte apeke arelhe uthene ampe areye uthene ngkwengenge akngetyeke ahentye-aneme? Arrangkwe-arle! The itne-ketye mwernte-ileme. ¹¹ Arrangkwe! Unte, artwe areye ware-inpe apmere arrangkethe ikwere-terne alhetyeke YAHWEH renhe tnaketyeke. Alakenhe ikwere ware unte ayenge apayuthnetyame." Artwe Pharaoh-kenhe areyele Moses uthene Aaron uthene apmere Pharaoh-kenhengentye tyerrelhe-ilyetyeke.

¹² YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Ilye akertne-irraye Egypt-terne-atheke thilaye. Inteltye atningke anteme apetyeme, itne apmere apanpele Egypt-nge. Nhenge itelareme kwatye apweteke alkere-ngentye atnyeke, re akurne-ileke name atherrke ingkirreke arne ingkirreke-arlike. Name atherrke areye lyete-atheke lyapirtneme. Inteltye yanhe areye apetyemele name atherrke ingkirreke arlpelhe ingkirreke arne-ngentye arlkwetyenhe."

¹³ Moses-ele atneme ikwerenhe ineke arraty re thileke ingkirreke renhe apmere Egypt-ele. YAHWEH-ele anteme rlke akngerre anthurre ikngerre-ngentye yerneke. Rlike akngerrele artele-akake, ingwele-akake werneke. Arlike arrenhele anteme uterne arratinyeke, rlkele inteltye atningke anthurre akngetyeke.

¹⁴ Inteltye areye alkereke-irreke arrtyarnpemele apmere arpe-anenhe Egypt-nge. Arrwekelenge alakenhe aretyakenhe aneke inteltye atningke anthurre nhenhe-arteke. Lyete-arlike renhe itne alakenhe aretyakenhe, arrangwe-arle! ¹⁵ Inteltye areye ahelhe arpe-anenhe ikwerele arrtyarnpetyame, itne ahelhe urrperle anthurre ilemele. Nhenge kwatye apwetekele alkere-ngentye atnyemele, ikwere-iperrele arne areye lyapirtneke. Inteltye areyele akenhe arlkweke name atherrke ingkerrenyeke, arlpelhe arne-ngentye-arlike, merne arnele aneke anteye. Itne ingkirreke anthurre arlkweke. Egypt-ele aneke name atherrke-arlike, arne-arlike anetyakenhe anthurre, arrangwe!

¹⁶ Pharaoh anteme Moses uthene Aaron utheneke antangkeke. Nhenge ratherre renhe aretyeke alheke, re ikwere-atherre angkerleng "Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH-eke, Ngkarte mpwele-kenheke, apale angkerne. The kwenhe mpwelenhe awetyakenhe aneke.

¹⁷ Ayenge ilpernetyakenhe anaye, ayenge arrilyetyale anaye. Mpwele YAHWEH Ngkarte mpwele-kenhe apayuthnaye inteltye nhenhe areye anwerne-ngentye akngetyeke, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ilweme-ketye!"

¹⁸ Kele Moses-ele Pharaoh renhe imperle-alheke arraty. Re-anteme YAHWEH-eke angkeke. ¹⁹ Rlikele inteltye areye-arle akngetyekeke, re ikngerre-ngentye apetyeke. Nhenge YAHWEH-ele aweke Moses angkerle-aneleng re rlke renhe akngarte-iweme alturle-

ngentyele anteme rikele wernerlenge. Rikele inteltye areye werneke itnenhe kwatye alayeke iweke. Kele anteme inteltyeke arrangkwe anthurre aneke Egypt-nge. ²⁰ Ikwere-iperrele anteme YAHWEH-ele akwete anthurre Pharaoh ayakeke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele yerneme-ketye, Re ikerlte akwete anekenge.

YAHWEH-ele alkere urrperle-ileme

²¹ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Ilyte ngkwinhe alkere-werne atheke akertne-irraye, Egypt ingwemerte-irretyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye alknge pwenge-arteke unthetyenhenge. Itne anpelpe-anpetyenhenge nhenge nthenhe-werne atheke-arle alhetyenhenge." ²² Moses ilyte ikwerenhe alkere-werne atheke akertne-irreke arratyte, Egypt ingkirreke anthurre ingwemerte-irrerlenge. Ingwemerte aneke arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye. ²³ Tyerrtye areye arerretyakenhe aneke nhenge ingwemerte anthurre-arle anekenge. Arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye Egypt-arenye areye akethele unthetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Itne aretye-arlike-akenhe anthurre aneke. Kenhe Israel-arenye areyele akenhe arlte akwete atnyeneke.

²⁴ Pharaoh anteme Moses-eke antangelheke. Re nhenge apetyerlenge, Pharaoh ikwere angkeke, "Yewe, nhenge arrantherre apeke akwete ahentye aneme YAHWEH utyernemele tnaketyeke kele alherltywewaye! The arrekanttherre-ketye mwernte-iletakenhe. Arelhe uthene ampe areye uthene akngaye. Kenhe yepe-yepe areye, nanikute areye-arlike, pweleke areye-arlike nhenhe ingkerneke imperlte-alhaye."

²⁵ Kenhe Moses akenhe Pharaoh-eke ahele-irreke, "Arrangkwe, anwerne yepe-yepe, nanikute anwernekenhe areye ingkerneke impetyakenhe! Anwerne itnenhe akngemele nhenge anwerne itnenhe itetyenhenge YAHWEH anthetyeke. ²⁶ Anwerne pweleke ingkirreke akngetyenhe anteye. Anwerne anyente anthurre impetyakenhe anetyenhele, arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne itnenhe itetyeke YAHWEH anthetyeke anwerne Renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. Anwerne akutne aneme nthenhe-ante-nthenhe anwerne Ikwere itetyeke. Nhenge anwerne apmere yanhe ikwere irremele, YAHWEH-ele anwerenhe iletienhe nthenhe-ante-nthenhe Ikwere itetyeke."

²⁷ Kenhe YAHWEH-ele Pharaoh ayakeke Israel-arenye areye yerneme-ketye, re ikerlte akwete anekenge.

²⁸ Pharaoh anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe-ngentyele alhaye apetyalptyale anaye. Unte apeke atyenge-werne apetyalptyale unte ilwetyenhenge."

²⁹ Moses ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Mwerre, unte ayenge alhetyeke ileme. Ayenge kele alheme. Ayenge apetyalptyakenhe aneme ngenhe awethe aretyakenhe."

Moses-ele Pharaoh alkngarre-ileme, "YAHWEH-ele alere arrekwelenye Egypt-arenye-kenhe areye irrerlknge atwetyenhe"

11 YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "The Pharaoh uthene Egypt-arenye areye uthene anyentengare awethe akurne-iletienhe. Ikwere-iperrele anteme re arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentyele yerntienhe. Nhenge Pharaoh-ele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmere arrangkethe ikwere-werne yernerlenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre alhetyeke uternetyenhe. ² Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyekenge angketyeke alhaye, artwe uthene arelhe uthene areyekenge. Itnenhe ilaye Egypt-arenye areye silver uthene gold utheneke apayuthnetyeke." Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke. ³ Arrwekele ulkere, Egypt-arenye areye Israel-arenye areyekenge ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anetyarte itneke anhelhemele. Kenhe YAHWEH-ele akenhe Egypt-arenye areye uterneke itnenhe tnaketyeke. Artwe Pharaoh-kenhe areye uthene Egypt-arenye areye uthenele itelareke Moses artwe akngerrepate anekenge.

⁴ Ikwere-iperrele Moses Pharaoh-eke ahele angkeke alhemele, "Alakenhe kwenhe YAHWEH ngkwenge angkeme, 'Lyete ingwele Ayenge Egypt-nge untherleapeme. ⁵ Nhenge ayenge untherle-apemele, nhenhe ikwerele ureke, ampe urreye akweke arrekwelenye areye ilwetyenhenge. Alere arrekwelenye Pharaoh-kenhe ilwetyenhe anteye. Ampe urreye akweke arrekwelenye arelhe warrkene areye-kenhe ilwetyenhe anteye. Arrekwelenye areye-arlike pweleke areye-kenhe, itne ilwetyenhe anteye. ⁶ Arlte ikwerenge anteme Egypt-arenye areye akayale irrerlte-aneme alhwarrpe anthurre anerrirretyenhe. Itne arrwekele-arle alakenhe akayale irrerlte-anetyakenhe aneke. Itne alakenhe awethe akayale irrerlte-anetyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangkwe-arle. ⁷ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Israel-arenye areye mwerre anthurre anetyenhe, akayale irrerlte-anetyakenhe aneme. Kenhe arrantherre awetyakenhe akngwelye anyente anthurre arrangkerlenge apmere Israel-arenye areye-kenhe. Ikwere-iperrele Pharaoh-ele itelaretyenhe Tharle, YAHWEH-ele, Israel-arenye areye arntarnte-areme, Egypt-arenye areye-arteke anetyakenhele.' Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH ngkwenge angkeme. ⁸ Ikwere-iperrele anteme warrkene ngkwinhe areye apetyetyenhe atyengenge arrwekele artepe-arrernelhemele. Itne atyenge angketyenhe, 'Moses nhenhe-ngentyele alhaye, tyerrtye ngkwinhe areye-arlike akngaye, ingkirrekele ngenhe-arle awemeke ngenhe-arle apentemeke.' Alakenhe renhe itne atyenge angketyenhe. Nhenge itne apeke atyenge alakenhe angkemele, the itnenhe impemele alhetyenhe." Kele imerte Moses impemele alheke ahele anthurre awelhemele!

⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Pharaoh-ele ngenhe awetyakenhele anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme The Egypt-arenye areyekenge imernetyenhe The arne ingkirreke ilyern-

penye anthurre mpwaretyeke itne anteme itelaretyen-henge Ayenge-ante ware apele Ngkarte aneme.”¹⁰ Arratye apelaye, Moses uthene Aaron uthenele Pharaoh-eke akwete imernetyarte YAHWEH kwenhe Iterrke anthurre aneme nhenge Re Egypt-arenye areye akurne anthurre iletartye. YAHWEH-ele akwetethe anthurre Pharaoh ayaketyarte Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentye yerneme-ketye. Re ikerlthe akwete aneke itnenhe yernetyakenhe akwete aneke.

YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeme arrawe-irrentye Passover-akerte

12 YAHWEH Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke, “Lyete nhenhe-ngentye, nhenge atnyentye arrekwele arraterlenge arrantherre atnyentye nhenhe “Abib” arritnye anthetyenhe, re kwenhe atnyentye arrekwelenye uterne arrpenheke anetyen-henge.³ Mpwele Israel-arenye areyeye angketyeke alherraye, itneke alakenhe ilaye, ‘Anwerneke akarelhaye arlthe ten-eke-atwetye. Ikwere-iperrele anteme, artwe arrantherre ingkirreke alherlthe-iwaye yepe-yepe akwerrke artweyangkweke inetyeke arrpenhe areye-arle apmere arrekantherrenhe-arrpele anentye akngerre artweyangkwe areyenge.⁴ Nhenge urrpetye apeke ware artweke-artweye-arrpe aneke, itne apeke kere ingkirreke arlkwetyakenhe aneme-ketye. Akurne kwenhe alakenhe. Alakenhe-irreketye, artwe yanhe apeke anyenhenge arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irretyeke itweke-itweke-arle anemeke itne akenhe kere ingkirreke yanhe arlkwetyenhenge.⁵ Iwenhe-arteke yepesyepes-ame artwe arrantherre akngaketyenhe? Yepesyepes re uterne anyente anetyeke, urreye aneme anteye, mwerre-anteye rlkerte kwenye. Arrantherre apeke yepesyepes uyarne areme, nanikute akwerrke-tetye inaye.⁶ Nhenge arrantherre-arrpe yepesyepes inerlenge, itnenhe itethe akwete atnyenaye arlthe 4 arrpenheke-atwetye. Ikwere-iperrele anteme, nhenge arlenge irrpelenge, arrantherre Israel-arenye areye yepesyepes uthene nanikute uthene alywekele irrerlkngge atwetyeke artweyangkwe areyeye.⁷ Ikwere-iperrele anteme arrantherre alhwele arriwe akertne apernetyeke arriwe itereke-arleke anteye apmere areyele arrantherre-arle kere itemele yepesyepes arlkwemele.⁸ Ingwe ikwerele-anteye, arrantherre yepesyepes urele itetyeke. Arrantherre kere renhe arlkwetyeke arlpelhe irrkerteyenge merne arlware-irrentye kwenye.⁹ Arrantherre kere arltye arlkwetyale anetyeke, kere renhe kwatyele itetyale anetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Kere renhe urele itaye akaperte-arlike, ingke atherre-arlike, atnerte-arlike.¹⁰ Ingkerreke anthurre arlkwaye. Kere ampenye apeke yanhe akwete anerlenge impaye, arlkwetyale anaye. Nhenge arlenge arraterlenge, kere ampenye ureke arrernaye arlpmenye-irretyenhenge.

¹¹ Alakenhe re kwenhe kere renhe arlkwetyeke: Urreke arrantherre arlkwetyenhenge, arrantherre mantere arrekantherrenhe irrpetyeke-amparre ingke-kenhe-arlike. Atne arrekantherrenhe inaye arrantherre-arle alhetyeke atyepes-atyepes-irreme-arteke. Kere

uthene merne uthene renhe iparrpe arlkwaye. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe-arteke mpwareme arlthe renhe “Passover” arritnye anthetyeke. Passover ileme “Alkere-arenye anwernenhe irrerlkngge atwetyakenhe aneke, re anpere-irremele.” Ingwe ikwerele-anteye, Ayenge Egypt-nge-arlenge alkereke-irretyenhe. The urreye arrekwelenye irrerlkngge atwetyenhe pweleke areye-kenhe-arlike Egypt-nge artweyehengeke-arleke-arrpe. Ayenge apele YAHWEH. The ngkarte urrttyirrentye itnekenhe artimperre-iwetyenhe yanhe areye Egypt-arenye areyele-arle apwerte-ngentye arne-ngentye mpwarekeke itne-arle apentemeke.

¹³ Alhwe yanhe arriwele-arle anemeke impaty-arteke, nhenge The alhwe arriweke aremele Ayenge itnekenge akertnele alkereke-irrenheme, itnekenge anpere-irremele, The arrenhantherrenhe atwetyakenhe aneme. The akenhe Egypt-arenye areye-ante ware atwetyenhe.¹⁴ Lyete-ngentye, nhenge arrantherre arlthe nhenheke itirremele arrantherre renhe akwete-ante itelaremele. Uterne arrpe-anenhele nhenge atnyentye akwerrke arraterlenge, anwerne-arle Abib ilemeke, arrantherre artweyangkwe areyele-arlike Passover arlkwetyeke Ayenge tnakewarreyeke. Yewe, ampe ngkwinhe areye, ampeke-artweyekartweyele Ayenge akwete-ante utyernemele tnaketyenhe!”

¹⁵ Kele imerte YAHWEH-ele Moses angkentye antheke, nthakenhe-arle-irreme-akerte tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele arrawe-irrentye yanhe akwetethe itelarerlthe-anetyeke, uterne arrpe-anenhele akwete-ante. Re angkeke, “Arrawe-irrentye re anetyenhe arlthe seven-eke-atwetye. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke arrantherre merne arlware-irrentye kwenye arlkwetyenhe. Arrantherre merne arlware-irrentye-akerte arlkwetyakenhele anetyenhe. Nhenge arrawe-irrentye re-anteme anerlenge, arlthe arrekwele arlware-irrentye akngerre nhenge inaye, apmere ikwerele-arle anemeke, renhe iwaye arlkwetyakenhele. Arrpenhele apeke merne arlware-irrentye-akerte renhe arlkwerlenge arlthe arrawe-irrentye ikwerele ureke, artwe yanhe renhe akwete-ante aywepetyeke. Tyerrtye re kwenhe Atyinhe anetyakenhe aneme, arrangkwe-arle.¹⁶ Arrawe-irrentye ikwerele ureke, arlthe arrekwelenge arlthe ingker-nenge anteye, tyerrtye areye apurte-irreretyeke Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke. Arlthe atherre ikwerele ureke, arrantherre warrke-irretyale anetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Kere ngkwinhe-arrpe itaye, yanhe mwerre-arle. Warrke-irretyale anaye.¹⁷ Arrawe-irrentye nhenhe “Merne Arlware-irrentye-kwenye” akeme. Arrantherre merne arlware-irrentye-kwenye nhenhe renhe arlkwetyeke arrawe-irrentye ikwerele arrantherre nhenge itelaretyenhe The arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentye akngge anyenhenge twelve-arle. Lyete-ngentye ampe arrekantherrenhe areye ampe itnekenhe areyele-arlike arlthe nhenhe-akerte itelaretyenhe akwete-ante alngwirretyakenhele. Nhenhe atywerrenge Atyinhe arrekantherre. Nhenhe renhe akwete-ante apenterlthe-anaye.¹⁸ Yewe, uterne-arrpe-uterne-arrpe, nhenge atnyentye akwerrke-ipenhe arrater-

lenge, arlthe 14-eke-atwetye akarelhaye. Ikwere-iper-rele anteme, akarelhaye uterne irrpetyeke. Ikwere-iperre anteme merne arlware-irrentye kwenye ware arlkwaye. Merne arlware-irrentye kwenye ware arlkwaye arlthe seven-eke-atwetye arrawe-irrentye ikw-erele. ¹⁹ Arlthe seven ikwerele ureke, arne nhengele merne-arle arlware-ilemeke apmere-ngentye iwaye. Arrpenhele apeke merne arlkweme arne arlware-ilen-tye akngerre-akerte nhenge arrawe-irrentyele, ty-errtye yanhe renhe arrekantherre-ngentye akwete-ante yernaye. Atywerrenge nhenhe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke ap-merre Jew-arenye areye-kenhele-arle anemeke. Arran-therre atywerrenge nhenhe apentewarraye nthenhele apeke arrantherre anepaneme.”

²¹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Moses-ele angkentye yerneke artwe akngerrepate Israel-arenye areyeke renhe aretyeke apetyetyeke. Nhenge itne apetyekenge, re itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre-arrpe yepe-yepe akwerrke inaye arrekantherrenhe-arrpeke-artweyehenge-ke. Itnenhe irrerlkng atwaye nhenge arrantherre kere impene nhenhe arlkwetyehenge. ²² Nhenge arrantherre yepe-yepe nhenhe renhe ir-rrerlkng atwerleng, alhwe renhe yepe-yepe-kenhe apantheke-arleke thelaye. Ikwere-iperrele anteme arlpelhe alhwe kweneke-arleke arrernaye. Arlpelhe yanhe areyele arriwe akertnele apernaye itere ather-rele anteye. Kele, arrantherre, artweyangkwe areye-inpe kwenele anaye aherrkintyeke. Arratetyale anaye! ²³ Lyete ingwele YAHWEH untherle-apetyenhe alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe-akerte, Rarle Athewe Ingkerreke Atwentye Akngerre. Apurtele ratherre Egypt-arenye areye irrerlkng atwetyenhe. Nhenge YAHWEH-ele apeke alhwe arriwenge aremele, Re alkereke-irremele anpere irretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe irrerlkng atwetyakenhele. Re ayaketyenhe Alkere-arenye-arle Ingkerreke Atwentye Akngerre, re Israel-arenye areye irrerlkng atwetyakenhe anetyenhe.

²⁴ “Arrantherre ingkirreke anthurrele atywerrenge nhenhe renhe akwete-ante apenterlte-anaye. Atywer-enge nhenhe arrekantherre aneme ampe arrekan-therrenhe areyeke, kartweyekartweyeke. ²⁵ Atywer-enge nhenhe renhe apenterlte-anaye nhenge arran-therre apmere arrpenheke irrpetye-alherleng, ap-merre yanhe YAHWEH-elarle arrekantherre alhilekeke. ²⁶ Ampe arrekantherrenhe anyentele alakenhe apayuthnetyenhe, ‘Iwengenge-arle-ame anwerne kere tyawerrellye nhenhe arlkweme? Iwengenge-arle-ame anwerne yepe-yepe uthene nanikute uthene nhenhe areye irrerlkng atweme-arteke?’ ²⁷ Nhenge alakenhe apeke itne arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerleng, it-neke alakenhe angkirtnaye, ‘Kere nhenhe anwerne-ar-le arlkweme apele YAHWEH tnaketyeke anwernenhe-arle Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilekeke. Ye, anwerne Is-rael-arenye areye Egypt-ele anerrirretyarte. Nhenge YAHWEH Egypt-ele anpere-irrenhemele, Re Egypt-arenye ingkirreke anthurre irrerlkng atweke. Re ap-merre anwerne-kenhele alkerele alheke. Re itneke an-

pere-irremele anwernenhe impeke irrerlkng atwetyale. Re anwernenhe atnyeneke ilweme-ketyenge.”

Nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele nhenhe renhe awemele itne ahelenge amperele-arleng tneke YAH-WEH utyernemele tnakewarreke. ²⁸ Kele itne anteme apmere-werne alperlte-iweke. Itne yepe-yepe ir-rrerlkng atweke, arriwe areye alhwele apernemele. YAHWEH-ele itnenhe alakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke ileke.

YAHWEH-ele alere arrekwenye Egypt-arenye areye-kenhe irrerlkng atweme

²⁹ Ingwe mpwepele, YAHWEH-ele alere arrekwenye Egypt-arenye areye-kenhe irrerlkng atweke. Re alere arrekwenye Pharaoh-kenhe irrerlkng atweke, alere ayernentye akngerre Egypt-arenye areye-kenhe ant-eye. Re arrwekelenye pweleke-kenhe areye uthene yepe-yepe-kenhe areye uthene irrerlkng-anteye atweke. ³⁰ Ingwe ikwerele-anteye, Pharaoh-arle war-rkene Ikwerenhe areye-arlke akeme-irrerreke. Artweyeke-artweyekele itne alere arrekwenye aparlpe-ilerrirreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ingkirreke itneke akayale-irremele.

Israel-arenye areyele Egypt impemele alheke apmere arrangethe ikwere-werne

³¹ Nhenge YAHWEH-ele ampe urreye ingkirreke, pweleke areye-arlke irrerlkng atwemele, ingwe ikw-erele-anteye Pharaoh Moses uthene Aaron utheneke antangekeke. Itne ikwere-werne apetyeke arteke, re ik-were-atherre angkeke, “Arrantherre Israel-arenye ar-eye-aye alherlte-iwaye, anwernenhe impeyewe! Arran-therre apmere arrangethe ikwere-werne alhetyeke YAHWEH renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. ³² Yepe-yepe ingkirreke akngaye, nanikute, tangkeye, pweleke ar-eye-arlke. Itnekenge-arlke apmere arrangethe ik-were-werne alherlte-iwaye. YAHWEH apayuthnaye ayenge-inpe arntarnte-aretyeke.” Alakenhe renhe Pharaoh Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke.

³³ Egypt-arenye areye anteme Israel-arenye areyeke angkeke, “Arrantherre apeke Egypt-nge anetyeke aneke alhetyakenhele, anwerne ingkirreke ilwetyen-henge! Alakenhe-irreme-ketye, iparrpe-ante alherlte-iwaye!”

³⁴ Kenhe Israel-arenye areyele kele-arle merne ulp-menthe kwatyenge anyentelhe-ileke, itne arne arl-ware-ilentye akngerre ikwere-arleke arrernetyaken-hele aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne merne ulpmenthe kwaty apantheke-arleke anyentelhe-ileke. Nhenge Egypt-arenye areyele ileke Israel-arenye areyele ap-merre renhe impemele alhetyeke, anyenteke-anyentele Israel-arenye areyele merne urrkng inemele renhe ayernemele urtneke-arleke akwernemele, itne pwer-lepeke-arleng akngernetyeke. ³⁵ Ikwere-iperrele an-teme itne Egypt-arenye areye apayuthneke, yanhe ar-eye-arle itneke-arleng itwele anetyarteke, silver-eke,

gold-eke, mantereke-arlike. Kenhe Moses-ele akenhe Israel-arenye areye arwekele-anteye alakenhe renhe mpwareke. ³⁶ Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele Egypt-arenye areye arne yanhe areyeke apayuthneke, Egypt-arenye areye itneke ahele irretyakenhe aneke, itnenhe-ketye ayene-iletakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe YAHWEH akenhe arwekele anteye-arle Egypt-arenye areyeke angkeke mwantye-mwantye-iletaye Israel-arenye areyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne arne ingkirreke itnenhe antheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge Israel-arenye areyele arne areye Egypt-arenye areyengentye akngeke, urreke itne alhetyenhenge.

³⁷ Israel-arenye areye anteme apmere Rameses-ngentye Succoth-werne atheke alheke. Artwe 600,000, arelthe areye uthene ampe areye uthene ingkele alherlthe-iweke. ³⁸ Tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arlike apmere arpenhe-arenye areyele-arlike Egypt imperlthe-alheke. Itne ingkirreke anthurre alethe alheke. Itne itnekenhe-arrpe yepe-yepe areye nanikute areye, pweleke areye-arlike akngeke. ³⁹ Nhenge itne mpwepele inteke itne merne urrkngye yanhe renhe iteke. Nhenge itne alhetyeke-urletye aneke nhenge Egypt imperlthe-alhetyeke, itne atheke anthurre irreke alethe alhetyeke. Itne merne arlware-ilentye-akerte itetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne merne arlware-ilentye kwenye ware arlweke.

⁴⁰ Urreke itne Egypt impemele alhetyenhenge, Israel-arenye areye yanhe ikwerele uterne 430-ele aneke-arle. ⁴¹ Kele arlthe anyentele anteme, YAHWEH-kenhe areyele Egypt imperlthe-alheke anyenhenge 12-arle apurte-irrentyele. ⁴² Arlthe ikwerele-anteye, YAHWEH-ele Israel-arenye areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyame nhenge Re itnenhe Egypt-ngentyele arrattelhe-ilemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme lyete anteye Israel-arenye areyele arlthe nhenhe renhe itelarerlthe-anetyeke ikwere alkngrwirytyakenhe anetyeke. Itne itelaretyeke YAHWEH-elarle mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte arrekwelenye itnekenhe areye.

⁴³ Ikwere-iperrele anteme YAHWEH Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atywerrenge Passover arrawe-irrentye-akerte anthetyeke ahentye aneme nhenge arrantherrenhe renhe arratyte apentetyenhenge. Arrawe-irrentye ikwerele Israel-arenye areyele yepe-yepe uthene nanikute uthene ware arlkwetyeke YAHWEH-eke antheke-arle iperre. Tyerrtye apmere arpenhe-arenye areyele renhe arlkwetyeke arrangkwe. ⁴⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele apeke tyerrtye apmere arpenhe-arenye apwerte ngkweltye ineme ikwere warrke-irretyete, urreke arrawe-irrentye anetyenhenge re apeke warrkene yanhe artwe-ileme, kele warrkene yanhe kere arlkwemele arrawe-irrentye ikwerele. ⁴⁵ Nhenge arpenhele apeke warrkene yanhe renhe artwe-iletakenhe, kele re kere arlkwetyeke arrangkwe arrawe-irrentye ikwerele. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re apmere arpenhe-arenye arrekhantherrenge aneme, re kere arlkwetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

⁴⁶ "Nhenge arrantherrenhe Israel-arenye areyele apeke kere arlkweme arrawe-irrentye ikwerele, apmere kwenene akwete anaye. Apmerenge akethe-werne alhetyale anaye nhenge kere arlkwetyeke, kere ngkwerne ultaketyale. ⁴⁷ Arrawe-irrentye nhenhe ikwerele ureke, arrantherrenhe Israel-arenye areyele kere renhe apurtele arlkwetyeke. ⁴⁸ Tyerrtye apmere ahelhe arpenhe-ngentye apeke apetyeme arpenhele apeke renhe artwe-iletakenhe, re apeke kere arlkwetyeke ahentye-aneme arrawe-irrentye ikwerele, re akwete arlkwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Urreke arrantherrenhe arrawe-irrentye renhe atnyenyenhenge renhe artwe-ilye, urreye ikwerenhe areye-arlike nhenge itne anteme arrekhantherrenge kere arlkwetyenhenge. ⁴⁹ Atywerrenge nhenhe Israel-arenye areyele aneme tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arlike arrekhantherrenge-arle anemeke." Nhenhe kwenhe YAHWEH Moses uthene Aaron utheneke angkeke Passover arrawe-irrentye-akerte. Ikwere-iperre anteme Moses uthene Aaron uthenele Israel-arenye arpenhe areyeke iletaye alhemele.

⁵⁰ Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele atywerrenge nhenhe renhe awemele YAHWEH-elarle Moses uthene Aaron uthene anthekeke, itne aweke arratyte renhe apenterte-anemele. ⁵¹ Arlthe yanhe ikwerele-anteye, YAHWEH-ele tyerrtye areye Egypt-ngentyele arrattelhe-ileke anyenhenge 12-arle apurte-irrentyele.

Nhenge ampe urreye akweke arrekwelenye intemele, re YAHWEH-kenhe ware aneme

13 YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Nhenge arelthe Israel-arenye areyele ampe urreye akweke arrekwelenye atnyenerlenge, renhe Ayenge anthaye Atyenge warrke-irretyete. Nhenge pweleke apeke, yepe-yepe apeke, nanikute apeke, tangkeye apekele urreye akwerrke arrekwelenye atnyeneme, kele itnenhe Ayenge anthetyeke tyawerrelthe-arteke. Arrwekelenye ingkirreke nhenhe areye Atyinhe aneme."

³ Moses anteme tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Lyete anwerne Egypt-ngentyele arratewarreke. Lyete-ngentye, arlthe nhenhe ikwere-akerte akwetethenhe itirrewarraye ikwere alkngrwirytyale anaye. Arrantherrenhe ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke Egypt-nge warrke-irretyete, kenhe YAHWEH-elarle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apmere yanhe-ngentye ilyernpenye anthurrele arrattelhe-ileke. Lyete-ngentye, arlthe nhenhe ikwerele, merne arlware-ilentye kwenye ware arlkwaye, merne arlware-ilentye-akerte arlkwetyale. ⁴ Uterne-arpe-uterne-arrpele nhenge arrantherrenhe apeke aremele atnyentye akwerrke arraterlenge, itelaraye arlthe-akerte nhenge YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arrattelhe-ileke. ⁵ Arrule anthurre-arle, YAHWEH-ele apmere arpenhe arrekwelenye anwerne-kenhe anthetyeke alhileke. Re itneke alakenhe angkeke, 'Urreke, The arrenhantherrenhe ahelhe anthetyenhenge lyete-arle Canaan-arenye-kenhe anemeke, Hittite, Amorite, Hivite, Jebusite areye-kenhe-arlike.' Arratyte apelaye, YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe yerrele-akngetyen-

he merne atningke-arle anemeke-werne. Nhenge anwerne yanhe ikwere-werne alhemele, anwerne uterne-arrpe-uterne-arrpe apurte-irretyenhe arlte nhenhe itelaretyenhenge. Anwerne arlte nhenhele apurte-irretyeke nhenge atnyentye akwerrke arraterlenghe.

⁶ Nhenge anwerne apurte-irrerlenghe, anwerne kwenhe merne arlware-ilentye kwenye ware arlkwetyeke arlte seven-eke-atwetye. Anwerne impetyenhe merne arlware-ilentye-akerte renhe arlkwetyakenhele. Kele arlte seven ikwerele anteme anwerne akenhe merne akngerre arlkwetyeke YAHWEH utyernemele tnaketyeke. ⁷ Nhenhe arraty-arle. Nhenge anwerne apeke apmere ahelhe yanhe ikwere-werne alhemele, arlte seven-eke anwerne merne arlware-ilentye-akerte arlkwetyeke arrangkwe, anwerne kele impetyeke.

⁸ "Nhenge anwerne apurte-irrerlenghe arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyeke merne akngerre arlkwetyeke, alere anwerne-kenhele apeke anwerne apayuthnetyenhe alakenhe, 'Akngeye-aye, iwenhenge-ame anwerne arrawe-irreme merne akngerre arlkwetyeke?' Anwerne itneke alakenhe angkirtnetyeke, 'Alere-aye, YAHWEH-ele kwenhe anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke. Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne arrawe-irreme merne akngerre arlkwetyenhe, anwerne anteme Renhe itelaretyeke.' ⁹ Ye, nhenge anwerne apurte-irremele merne akngerre arlkwetyeke, anwerne YAHWEH-akerte itirretyenhenge itelaremele Re anwernenhe arntarnte-arekenge. Anwerne tyerrtye areye-arteke anetyenhe ayeye YAHWEH-kenhe-arle tyellarre anwerne-kenheke-arleke intelhe-ilekeke ilye-kenheke-arleke-arlike. Arrawe-irrentye ikwerele ureke anwerne atywerrenge YAHWEH-kenhe ampe anwerne-kenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke. Anwerne itelaretyeke Re anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele ilyernpenye anthurrele arratelhe-ileke. ¹⁰ Ayenge awerrirraye! Uterne-arrpe-uterne-arrpele nhenge atnyentye akwerrke arraterlenghe, arrawe-irrentye yanhe ikwere akwetethenhe apurte-irreraye.

¹¹ "YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe apmere ahelhe yanhe-werne akngetyetyenhe lyete-arle Canaanite areye-kenhe anemeke. Apmere ahelhe nhenhe aneme Rarle arrekwelenye anwerne-kenhe areyeke alhileke. ¹² Urreke nhenge anwerne apmere yanhe ikwerele anerlenghe, anwerne atywerrenge nhenhe apentetyenhe: Nhenge arelhe Israel-arenyele ampe urreye akweke atnyenerlenghe, renhe YAHWEH-eke anthaye Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Kenhe pweleke, yepe-yepe, nanikute apeke, tangkeye apekele urreye akweke arrekwelenye atnyenemele, itnenhe YAHWEH-eke anthaye tyawerrellye-arteke. Urreye arrwekelenye areye aneme YAHWEH-eke. ¹³ Kenhe tangkeye apeke urreye arrwekelenye atnyenerlenghe, unte apeke renhe ngkwenge-arrpe atnyeneme. Kele mwerre. Kenhe arrantherre apeke tangkeye renhe atnyeneme, yepe-yepe anyenteke-amparre irrerlknghe atwaye renhe urele itemele renhe YAHWEH anthemele anteme. Ikwere-iperrele anteme arrantherre akenhe tangkeye renhe arrek-

therre-arrpe atnyenetyeke. Arrantherre akenhe apeke yepe-yepe anyente irrerlknghe atwetyakenhe, kele tangkeye irrerlknghe atwaye, untye ultakemele. Nhenge urreye akweke arrekwelenye interlenghe arrekannerrenhe arpenheke-artweyeye, urreye akweke ingkirreke yanhe areye aneme YAHWEH-eke. Itnenhe yepe-yepe areye-arteke irrerlknghe atwetyale anaye, ar-rangkwe-arle. Yepe-yepe-tetye urele itaye YAHWEH-eke anthetyenhenge. Nhenge urreye akweke yanhe areye YAHWEH-eke-ante ware warrke-irretyeke.

¹⁴ "Nhenge anwerne yepe-yepe alakenhe irrerlknghe atwemele renhe urele itemele, alere anwerne-kenhele alakenhe apeke apayuthneme, 'Akngeye-aye, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte pweleke arrwekelenye atweme, yepe-yepe uthene nanikute uthene apeke? Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte itnenhe irrerlknghe atwemele urele iteme?' Alakenhe re anwerne itneke angkirtnetyeke, 'Aleraye, YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele ilyernpenye anthurrele arratelhe-ileke anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Anwerne Egypt-arenye areyeke arnterre warrke-irretyarte ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke. ¹⁵ Pharaoh ikerlte anthurre-arle aneke, re YAHWEH irlpe artepele ante awelpe-awenherlenghe. Re anwernenhe ayaketyarte alhemyetyenge. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme YAHWEH-ele alere arrekwelenye Egypt-arenyeke-artweyikwe irrerlknghe atweke. Re urreye arrwekelenye yepe-yepokenhe, pweleke-kenhe, nanikute-kenhe tangkeye-kenhe-arlike irrerlknghe atweke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the urreye arrwekelenye pweleke-kenhe areye, yepe-yepe, nanikute-kenhe areye-arlike irrerlknghe atweme, itne aneme YAHWEH-eke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the itnenhe urele itemele tyawerrellye-arteke YAHWEH-eke anthemele. Nhenge alere arrekwelenye atyinhe akweke inteke, the renhe irrerlknghe atwetyakenhele aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe-irreketyenge, the yepe-yepe irrerlknghe atweke. The anteme renhe urele itemele YAHWEH antheke.' Alakenhe renhe kwenhe anwerne alere anwerne-kenhe areyeke angketyeke nhenge itne anwernenhe apayuthnerlenghe. ¹⁶ Yewe, nhenge anwerne apurte-irrerlenghe nhenge arrawe-irrentye ikwerele, nhenhe ikwerele ureke anwerne YAHWEH-eke itirretyeke anwernenhe-arle arntarnte-arekeke. Anwerne anetyenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke ayeye YAHWEH-kenhe-arle tyellarre anwerne-kenheke-arleke ilye-kenheke-arleke intelhe-ilekeke. Anwerne ikwere alknngwirretyakenhe anetyenhe. Arrawe-irrentye ikwerele ureke anwerne atywerrenge YAHWEH-kenhe ampe anwerne-kenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyenhe. Anwerne itirretyenhenge Re nhenge anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele ilyernpenye anthurrele arratelhe-ilemele akngetyeke."

YAHWEH-ele Israel-arenye areyeke imerneme nthenhe-werne alhetyeke

¹⁷ Nhenge Pharaoh-ele Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele yerneke alhetyeke, Ngkartele itnenhe yerrele-akngetyakenhele aneke iwerre Philistia-werne

atheke-arle alhemeke, arrangkwe-arle. Iwerre yanhe Egypt-ngentyele Philistia-werne-atheke urteke-itanye ware aneme. Ngkarte alakenhe itirretyame, "The apeke Israel-arenye areye iwerrele akngeme Philistia-werne-atheke-arle alhemeke, itne apeke Philistia-arenye areye-ketyenge atere-irreme, itnekenge atwerreme-ketyenge apeke. Itne apeke Egypt-werne alpeme-ketye." Alakenhe re Ngkarte itirretyame. ¹⁸ Re anteme itnenhe iwerre arrpenhele akngeke, Re itnenhe ahelhe arrangkethele akngeke, kwatye alaye akngerre-werne-atheke Name Arlpentye arritnye. Kenhe Israel-arenye areye irraweaye apetyeme irrtartye-akerte.

¹⁹ Kenhe Moses-ele akenhe irrerlkngwe ngkwerne Joseph-kenhe areye ikweringe akngernerle-apetyeme. Arrule anthurre, urreke Joseph ilwetyenhenge, re kake ikweringe areyeke alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe. Re arrenhantherrenhe artweyangkwe areye-arlike apmere ahelhe nhenhe Egypt-ngentyele yerrele-akngetyenhe. Atyenge ilaye nhenge ayenge ilwerlunge arrantherre irrerlkngwe ngkwerne areye apmere Canaan-werne akngirtnetyeke."

²⁰ Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele Succoth imperlte-alhemele, itne Etham-werne alhemele apmere ahur-ratyete itwele inteke. ²¹ YAHWEH-ele itneke imerneke nthenhe-werne atheke alhetyeke. Re itnekenge arwekele alhetyame itne Renhe aretyeke. Artele akenhe, Re arwekele alhetyame angkulye arlpentye akngerre-arteke. Ingwele akenhe, Re alhetyame ure alkngenthe arlpentye akngerre-arteke-arle. Re itnekenge arrekwele-irretyarte alakenhe renhe arlte arpe-anenhele, ingwe arpe-anenhele. Re itnenhe impetyakenhe aneke.

14 Kele, YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Israel-arenye ingkirreke anthurre ilaye apmere Pi Hahiroth-werne alpetyeke. Itnenhe ilaye apmere Migdol uthene kwatye alaye Name Arlpentye uthene mpwepele intetyeke. Nhenhe kwenhe apmere arrpenhe itwe-ulkererele aneke Baal Zephon arritnye.

³ Pharaoh alakenhe itirreme-ketye, 'Yewe! Israel-arenye yanhe areye apale-apale-irreme nthenhe-werne alhetyeke. Itne atyenge-ketyenge alwirretyakenhele. The itnenhe urreke-arle artenehe aretyenhe apmere ahelhe arrangkethe ikweringe.' Alakenhe renhe Pharaoh itirretyenhe. ⁴ The Pharaoh ikerlte-iletienhe, nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe intertele alwerne-tyenhenge thultye ikweringe areye-akerte. The akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre akethe-ante arren-tyenhenge, arrantherre Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke. Ikwere-iperrele anteme Egypt-arenye areyele itelaretyenhenge Ayenge-arle YAHWEH apele aneme, Ngkarte arne ingkirrekeke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke." Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke. Israel-arenye areyele aweke nthakenhe-arle YAHWEH itneke angkeke-arle. Itne apmere Baal Zephon itwele alhemele inteke.

Pharaoh-ele thultye ikweringe areyele-arlike Israel-arenye areye alwerne

⁵ Arrpenhe alhemele Pharaoh-eke ileke, nhenge Israel-arenye ingkirreke anthurre alwirreke-arle. Nhenge re nhenhe awemele, re thultye ikweringe areyeke-arlike angkerreke, "Ayekaye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwerne alkngenge-ante areke Israel-arenye areye alwirrirrerlunge? Anwerne itnenhe ayaketyeke! Angwenhe-ame anwerneke warrke-irretyenhe lyete?" ⁶ Kele Pharaoh-ele anteme nanthele tyarre-akngentye akngerre ikweringe-arle inerle-alheke, re irraweaye apetyeme irrtartye-akerte. Re thultye ikweringe areyeke antangkeke. ⁷ Re thultye 600 ikweringe areyeke antangkeke itne itnekenhe-arrpe nanthe tyarre-akngentye akngerre areye inetyeke. Itne Pharaoh-nge alheke, akngerrepate thultye areye-kenhe-akerte-arlike. ⁸ Kenhe YAHWEH-ele Pharaoh ikerlte-ileke arratyete. Re Israel-arenye areye alwerneke YAHWEH-elarle itnenhe arntarnte-aretyameke. ⁹ Kenhe Pharaoh-ele thultye ikweringe areyele-arlike Israel-arenye areye akwetethe alwerneke. Itne itneke-werne itweke-irrenheke itne Kwatye Alaye Name Arlpentye itwele anetyamenge. Apmere nhenhe re itwele aneke Pi Hahiroth, apmere Baal-Zephon-nge.

Israel-arenye areye Kwatye Alaye Name Arlpentyenge itere arrpenhe-werne-atheke tyanenheme

¹⁰ Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele aremele Egypt-arenye areye itwe-irrintyerlunge, itne atere anthurre irrereke, itne YAHWEH-eke arlikeke Re itnenhe akayake-iletienhenge ilweme-ketyenge. ¹¹ Itne Moses ilteke, "Ayekaye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke? Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ilwetyenhenge. Anwerne Egypt-ele akwete anetyeke aneke-tetye, anwerne yanhe ikweringe ilwetyeke aneke! ¹² Nhenge anwerne Egypt-ele anetyarte, anwerne ngkwenge angkeke, 'Anwernenhe impaye! Anwerne ngkwengenge Egypt impetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Anwerne nhenhele akwete aneme nhenhe anthurrele warrke-irreme.' Alakenhe renhe anwerne ngenhe ileke. Unte akenhe anwernenhe uterneke anthurre, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre anteme apmere arrangkethe nhenhe anthurrele ilwetyenhe!"

¹³ Moses itneke angkeke, "Kele Mwerre! Alhwarrpe-irretyale! Nhenhele YAHWEH-eke akarellhayete, Re arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. Lyete arnantherre Egypt-arenye areye areme itwe-irrintyerlunge. Lyete-ngentyele akenhe arrantherre itnenhe awethe aretyakenhe. ¹⁴ Atyenpe anerrirrayete, atyenge ahele-irretyale! YAHWEH-ele Egypt-arenye yanhe areye irrerlkngwe atwetyenhe."

¹⁵ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Iwenhe ikweringe-ame unte atyenge arlkeme? Israel-arenye areye ilaye Kwatye Alaye Name Arlpentye Akngerre-werne-atheke alhetyeke. ¹⁶ Arne

atneme ngkwinhe akertne-ilaye, renhe kwatye-werne-atheke thilemele. Kwatye anteme anteke altywere-irremele akalke-akalke-irreme, ikwere-iperre anteme ar-rantherre Israel-arenye areye akenhe mpwepele an-pere-irrenhemele ahelhe arlenyele. ¹⁷ Tharle thewe Egypt-arenye areye ikerlthe-ileke anetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne arrenhantherrenhe kwatyenge alwernetyenhe. Kenhe alakenhe irreketyenge The itnenhe kwatye kwenenge alhekwarle-iletyenhe. The itnenhe ingkirreke kwatyele ataketyenhe, Pharaoh, thultye ikweringe areye, nanthe itnekenhe areye-arlike. Israel-arenye areyele anteme Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke. ¹⁸ Egypt-arenye areyele anteme itelaretyenenge Ayenge-arle YAHWEH aneme, Ngkarte arne ingkirrekeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke."

¹⁹ Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe Israel-arenye areyenge arrwekele alhetyarte, Re itneke imernetyarte nthenhe-werne alhetyeke. Kenhe angkulye akngerre yanhe itnekenge arrwekele alhetyarte. Kenhe alkere-arenye uthene angkulye uthene lyete itnekenge ingkernenge anteme alhetyame, itnenhe arntarnte-aretyame, itnenhe Egypt-arenye areye-ketye ameke-aremele. ²⁰ Ye, angkulye yanhe re mpwepe-atherrele aneke Israel-arenye Egypt-arenye areyenge. Ingwe ikwerele ureke Israel-arenye areyele arltele-arteke aretyarte. Angkulye tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye arteke nhenge itne uyarne areme ingwele-arteke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ingwele-arteke aneme, itne tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeye itwe-irretyakenhe-irreke.

²¹ Moses anteme arne atneme ikweringe ineke, kwatye-werne thilemele. YAHWEH-ele rlike ikngerrengentye yerneke, rlike akngerrele ingwele-akake werneke, kele kwatye renhe anteme antarre-iweke, mpwepe anteme altywere-irreke, ahelhe anteme ar-errke-irreke. ²² Israel-arenye areye ahelhe arerrke mpwepele alheke kwatye iterele-ante atherre tnerleng apwerte atwatye-arteke.

²³ Ikwere-iperre anteme Pharaoh uthene thultye ikweringe areye uthenele ahelhe arerrtye ingkernenge apenteke kwatye mpwepeke. ²⁴ Ingwele-arle aneke uterne akertne-irretyakenhe akwete. YAHWEH-ele Egypt-arenye areye angkulye uthene ure alkngenthe uthene-ngentye aretyame. Ingweleme anthurre Re itnenhe apatelhe-ileke, itne yanhe ikwerele arrakerte arralkeme tnerrireke. Itne apatewarremele anthurre aneke. ²⁵ Karnte-karnte areye tyarre-akngentye akngerre itnekenhe rterteke irrpwelpirrpwetyame, itne uyarne anthurre tyarre-ineke ahelhe rterte ikweringe. Egypt-arenye areye anteme arlkelhe-arlkelhe-illerreke, "Ayekeye! Anwerne Israel-arenye areye-ketye alperlthe-iwetyeke! Ngkarte itnekenhe YAHWEH-ele thewe anwernenhe irrerlkng atwetyenhaye!"

²⁶ Nhenge Israel-arenye areye kwatyenge irrtwarreke irreke, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Arne atneme ngkwinhe awethe akertne-ilaye, kwatye-werne-atheke thile anteme. Nhenge unte alakenhe renhe mpwarerleng, kwatyele anteme Egypt-arenye areye arteke itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre alhekwarle-ileme

tyarre-akngentye akngerre itnekenhe-arlike." ²⁷ Moses anteme arne atneme ikweringe kwatye thileke. Uterne anteme akertne-irretyame. Nhenge re kwatye thilemele, kwatye apurte-irritneke awethe-anteye. Kenhe Egypt-arenye areye akenhe uyarne anthurre tyenelheme ingkerne-atheke. YAHWEH-ele itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre kwatyele alhekwarle-iweke.

²⁸ Kwatye apurte-irritneke arraty, re thultye Egypt-arenye areye ingkirreke alhekwarle-iweke, tyarre-akngentye akngerre itnekenhe areye-arlike. Arrangkwe anthurre itethe akwete aneme, itne ingkirreke ilwerrirreke. ²⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-ante akenhe itethe akwete aneke. Itne kwatye akngerre ikweringe itere arpenhele tnerrireke.

³⁰ Alakenhe ikweringe YAHWEH-ele Israel-arenye areye Egypt-arenye areye-ketye itetheke mpwareke. Israel-arenye areyele areke tyerrtye irrerlkng kwatye iterele areye interrirrele. ³¹ Itne itelarerlthe-aneke YAHWEH-ele itnenhe ilyernpenye anthurrele itethe atnyeneke. Itne nterte anthurre ikwerele tnerriretyame, itne angkerreke, "Arraty anthurre kwenhe, YAHWEH kwenhe mwerre anthurre! Anwerne mwerre-arle Renhe-ante arraty itelareme, Re anwernenhe arntarnte-areme. Anwerne mwerre-arle Moses-inpe arraty itelareme, YAHWEH-elarle renhe akngakeke anwerneke akngerrepat anetyeke."

15

Ayeye nhenhe kwatye irrkerteye-akerte

²² Moses Israel-arenye areyenge Kwatye Alaye Name Arlpentye-ngentye arrekweleke-irreke. Re itnenhe apmere ahelhe arrangkethe Shur arritnye-werne yerrele-akngake. Itne ingkele alherlthe-iweke arlthe urpetyeke, itne akenhe kwatyeke uyarne anthurre untheke, arrangkwe-arle. ²³ Itne anteme apmere Marah arritnyeke irrppeke. Kenhe kwatye yanhe ikwerele aneke, itne renhe antywetyakenhe aneke irrkerteye anthurre-arle anekenge. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne renhe Marah arritnye antheke. Angkentye itnekenhele Marah ileme "Irrkerteye." ²⁴ Tyerrtye areye Moses-eke ahele-irreke itne-arle kwatye irrkerteye renhe uyarne antywemenge, itne renhe apayuthnemele, "Aye! Iwenhe-ame anwerne antyweme? Kwatye nhenhe irrkerteye anthurre!"

²⁵ Kenhe Moses athathe-iwelhemele aneke. Kele re-anteme YAHWEH-eke angkeke, "Atyenge ilaye nthakenhe-ame ayenge irretyeke!" Kele YAHWEH-ele anteme ikwere arne imerneke. Moses-ele arne yanhe ineke kwatyeke-arleke iwemele. Kwatye mwerre-anteme-irreke antywetyeke.

Apmere yanhe ikwerele YAHWEH-ele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye arrkerneke aretyeke itne apeke Renhe arraty itelaremere, arraty apentetyenhe anteye, ithwenge apeke. Ikwere iperre, Re anteme itnenhe atyweringe arpenhe antheke itne mwerre anetyenhenge. ²⁶ Re itneke angkeke, "Ayenge apele YAHWEH, Ngkarte arrantherre-arle apenterlthe-anemeke. Ayenge apeke arrekantherre iwenhe apeke ikwere angkeme,

Ayenge awerrirraye Atyenge ahele-irretyale. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme angkentye Atyinhe mwerren-tye apentewarraye. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe anemele, The arrenhantherrenhe rikerte-iletyakenhe anetyenhe The nhenge Egypt-arenye areyeke arwekele mpwareke-arteke. Yewe, Ayenge apele YAHWEH. Tharle thewe arrenhantherrenhe mwerre-ilentye akngerre."

²⁷ Ikwere iperrele anteme, Israel-arenye areye apmere arpenhe-werne Elim arritnye-werne alherlthe-eweke. Apmere Elim-ele kwatye ngentye twelve-pele aneke arne palm seventy-pele areye-arlike. Tyerrtye ar-ye kwatye itwele inteke.

YAHWEH-ele thipe akweke areye uthene merne uthene yerneke tyerrtye areyele arlkwetyeke

16 Apmere Elim-engentye, Israel-arenye areye apmere ahelhe arrangkethe Sin arritnye-werne alheke. Apmere yanhe nhenge mpwepe-atherrele aneke Elim uthene Sinai uthenele. Nhenge itne Egypt impemele alheke, itne ingkele alheke week urrpetye-urpetye ingkele alheke itne anteme apmere ar-rangkethe yanhe ikwerekere. ² Tyerrtye areye anteme ahele-irreke apmere yanhele-arle merneke ar-rangkwe anekenge, itne Moses-eke ahele angkemele, ³ "Araye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwernenhe apmere akurne anthurre nhenhe-werne akngetyeke? Anwerne angayakwe ilwetyenhe! Apmere Egypt-ele anwerne merne uthene kere uthene arunthe arlkwetyeke anetyarte. YAHWEH-ele apeke yanhe ikwerekere anwernenhe irrerlknge atweke kele mwerre-anteye-arle anemere. Lyete akenhe anwerne ingkirreke nhenheke ilwetyenhe!"

⁴ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "The merne urrpetyeke-urpetye arrekhantherre alkere akertne-ngentye yernetyenhenge. Arrantherre merne akngerre arlkwetyenhe. The akwetethenhe kwene-akerle yernerle-anetyenhe arrekhantherre arlte arpe-anenhele arrantherre-arle arlkwetyenhenge. Arlte arpe-anenhele The arrenhantherrenhe arrkernerle-anetyenhe arrantherre apeke-arle Ayenge awerlte-ane-meke. ⁵ Arlte arpe-anenhele arrantherre merne akweke ware arrekhantherre-arpe kutyemele arlte ikwerekere-ante ware. Arlte Friday-ele akenhe arrantherre merne atningke anthurre kutyetyeke renhe itemele arlkwetyeke Friday-ele uthene Saturday-ele uthene Arlte Impenele-arle anerlenge."

⁶ Kele Moses uthene Aaron uthene anteme tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ilerne arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentye akngetyetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Arlte ingwele nhenhe anthurrele arrantherre itelaretyeke YAHWEH-ele arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentye akngetyeke. ⁷ Ingwenhe YAHWEH-ele arrekhantherre imernetyenhe Rarle ilyernpenye anthurre anemele, Re arrekhantherre-werne apetyetyenhe. Nhenge arrantherre ilerneke ahele-irrerne, kele arrantherre kwenhe YAHWEH-eke ahele-irreke anthurre. Re arrenhantherrenhe aweke-arle. Rarle thewe ilernenhe ilekeke arren-

hantherre nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke. Ilerne renhe warele awetyame. Ilerne warrkene Ikwerenhe ware aneke." Moses anteme itneke angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Arlte arpe-anenhele nhenge uterne irrper-enge, YAHWEH-ele arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe kere arlkwetyeke, ingwelele arpe-anenhele Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe merne arlkwetyeke. Arrantherre nhenhe arlkwetyeke, angayakwe anetyakenhe anetyenhenge."

⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Moses Aaron-eke angkeke, "Tyerrtye Israel-arenye nhenhe areyeke angkaye, 'Arrantherre ingkirreke, YAHWEH-ele arrenhantherrenhe aweke ilernenhe alkngetherre ilerenge. Alakenhe ikwerekere anteme arrantherre apmere ahelhe amekere-ameke Ikwerenhele nhenhele apurte-irretyeke.'" ¹⁰ Aaron-ele anteme tyerrtye areye apurtele-ileke, itneke angkemele. Nhenge re itneke angkemele, tyerrtye areyele apmere ahelhe arrangkethe arlenge-ulkereke aretyamenge. Kele angkulye akngerre anthurre anteme apetyeke arlenge ulkerenge re imparkeye anthurre aneke. YAHWEH angkulye ikwerekere aneke.

¹¹ Kele YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "The kwenhe Israel-arenye areye awerne nhenge itne mpwelenhe alkngetherre ilerenge. Alakenhe itneke angkaye, 'Arlte arpe-anenhele nhenge uterne irrper-enge, arrantherre kere akngerre anthurre arlkwetyenhe. Ingwelele arpe-anenhele arrantherre merne akngerre anthurre arlkwetyenhe. Arrantherre anteme angayakwe anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Ikwere-iperrele arrantherre itelaretyenhe Ayenge apele YAHWEH Ngkarte arrekhantherrenhe anemenge.'" ¹³ Arlte ikwerekere-anteye, nhenge uterne irrperenge thipe irlpwerre atningke anthurre alkereke-irrenheke Israel-arenye areye-arle anetyamenge-werne. Itne alkere-ngentye itnyemele ahelhe artelele. Ingwelele anteme uterne nhenge arraterenge, althwente ingwelele arrernelheke ingkirrekeke-arleke.

¹⁴ Uterne anteme akertne-irreke, ahelhe-anteme rlrerke-irreke althwente re-anteme arlenye-irreke. Israel-arenye areyele areke arne iwenhe apeke renhe ahelhele interenge. Itne alakenhe renhe-arteke aretyakenhele aneke arrule anthurre-ngentye. Mperlkere anthurre aperalthe-arteke aneke. Itne apayuthnerreke, "Iwenhe-ame nhenhe?"

Moses itneke angkirtneke, "Nhenhe kwenhe merne re YAHWEH-elarle anwerneke yerneke anwerne arlkwetyeke. ¹⁶ Alakenhe re YAHWEH atyenge angkeke, 'Itne akenhe urtne inetyeke untherlthe-apemele merne nhenhe renhe kutyerlthe-apemele, itne kenhe renhe ineme arrernemele urtne itne-kenheke-arle arlte arpe-anenhele.'" ¹⁷ Kele imerte Israel-arenye areye arpe-anenhele urtne ineke, itne untherlthe-apemele merne kutyerlthe-apeke. Arrpenhemele arunthe anthurre inerrirreke, arpenhemele akweke ware ineke. ¹⁸ Nhenge itne imernelherreke nhenge nthakentye-arle itne inerrirreke, arpenhemele atningke ineke-arle. Arrpenhemele ak-

weke ware ineke, kele mwerre. Itne merne atningke akwete atnyeneke arlkwetyeke.

¹⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Moses itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre ankeye akngerre irretyale-aye! Lyete arlwayne ingkirreke anthurre arrantherre atnyeneme. Renhe ingwentheke atnyentyale anetyeke."

²⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ankeye akngerre irrerlenge, itne Moses awetyakenhe aneke. Itne merne renhe ingkirreke arlkwetyakenhe aneke, itne arrpenheme ingweleme arrpenheke atnyeneke. Kenhe merne yanhe re akenhe irntirte-arle-irreme, akurne ntyeme mpwewere-akerte. Moses itneke ahele anthurre awelheke.

²¹ Ingweleme arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye areyele akutyewarartyarte merne areye ahele-ngentyele. Itne inetyarte arlte anyenteke ware. Nhenge uterne akwetethe arratartyarte urinpe anthurre irretyarte. Uterne merne renhe urrkng-iletyeke, merne anteme uyelpuyerre impeltye-impeltye-irreme aheleke-arleke. ²² Arlte Friday-ele, tyerrtye areyele urtne atherre inetyarte, itne merne renhe ikwere-atherreke-arleke arrernetyarte. Akngerrepatte arrpenhe areye anteme apetyemele Moses-eke angkeke, "Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe urtne atherre ineke itne merne ahele-ngentyele itneke-arleke arrernemele."

Moses itneke angkeke, "Kele mwerre. Alakenhe kwenhe YAHWEH angkeme: 'Saturday Ingwenthe Arlte Impene Atyinhe aneme. Arrantherre anetyeke ware ltyerremele warrke-irretyeke arrangkwe. Lyete-tetye merne arrpenheme urele itaye, merne ampenye kwatyenge tyampite-nge itaye. Merne arrpenheme atnyenaye ingwenthe arlkwetyeke.'"

²⁴ Kele, tyerrtye areyele merne arrpenheme ingweleme atnyeneke Moses-ele itnenhe mpwawetyeke ileke-arteke. Kenhe merne re akenhe irntirte-arle irretyakenhe, mpwewere-kwenyele aneme. ²⁵ Kenhe Moses anteme tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Lyete Saturday aneme, Arlte Impene YAHWEH-kenhe. Anerlte-anaye ltyerremele ware warrke-irretyeke arrangkwe anthurre. Arrantherre apeke merneke unthetyeke alheme, arrantherre uyarne anthurre areme. Merne ware arlkwaye arrantherre-arle apmwerrke kutyewarereke. ²⁶ Nhenhe atywerenge YAHWEH-kenhe anwerneke aneme. Anwerne alhetyenhenge merneke untherlte-apetyeke Sunday-ngentyele Friday-eke-atwetye, arlte six-peleke. Kenhe Saturday-ele anwerne merne aheleke-arleke unthetye-alyetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arlte yanhe kwenhe impene anthurre YAHWEH-eke."

²⁷ Yanhe arratyte anthurre-arle. Kenhe arlte Saturday ikwerele-anteye, tyerrtye arrpenheme alheke merneke unthetyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne apmere ikwere apale-untheke. ²⁸ Kenhe YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Arye! Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre irreme? Iwengenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge awetyakenhe nthakenhe-arle Ayenge arrekatherre angkeke? ²⁹ Ayenge awerrirraye! The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileke Saturday-ele warrke-irretyale

anaye. The arrenhantherrenhe ileke Friday arrpe-anenhele The arrenhantherrenhe merne akngerre anthurre anthetyenhe nhenge arrantherre kutyetyenhenge itemele arlkwetyeke, arlte atherreke, kenhe Saturday arrpe-anenhele arrantherre anetyeke apmerele altyerremele untherlte-apetyale anetyeke." ³⁰ Kele ikwere-iperrele anteme tyerrtye areye arlte Saturday arrpe-anenhele anetyarte ltyerremele, warrke-irretyakenhe anetyarte.

³¹ Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele merne renhe aketyarte "manna," nhenhe ileme, "iwenhe-ame nhenhe?" Manna aperaltye-arteke aneke ngkwarle ikwemeye urltampe-arteke.

³² Moses anteme tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "YAHWEH-ele ayenge ileke the manna arrpenheme tyampite-ke akwernetyeke ampe anwerne-kenhele aretyenhenge iwenhe-arteke-arle re anekeke. Nhenge itne merne renhe aremele, itne itelaretyenhenge YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke anwernenhe merne yanhe renhe apmere arrangkethe ikwerenge anthetyarte."

³³ Moses anteme Aaron-eke angkeke, "Tyampite akngerre inemele merne yanhe ikwere akwernaye, anwerne ampe anwerne-kenhe areyeke imernetyenhenge."

³⁴ Aaron-ele-anteme tyampite akngerre ineke merne renhe inemele tyampite kwenheke akwerneke. Urreke re tyampite yanhe box impene kwenheke arrerneke. Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele Tyampite Akngerre Ameke-ameke renhe atnyenemele itne YAHWEH-eke itirrewarartyarte nhenge Re itnenhe arntarntarekenge Rarle Abraham-eke arrule anthurre alhileke-arle-arteke. ³⁵ Israel-arenye areyele merne yanhe renhe arlkweke uterne 40-eke-atwetye. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke itne apmere arrangkethe ikwerele untherlte-apetyarte. Itne apmere Canaan-eke irrpeke-arle iperre, YAHWEH-ele merne yanhe renhe itnenhe anthemele impeke. Canaan-enge nhenge Israel-arenye areye anetyarte ilengareke-atwetye re apeke. Tyampite yanhe thewe itne manna renhe ikwere arrernetyarte omer arritnye.

Moses-ele kwaty apwerte-ngentyele ineme

17 Israel-arenye areye apmere arrangkethe ikwerele Sin arritnye anetyarte. Nhenge YAHWEH-ele itnenhe ileke apmere arrpenhe-werne alhetyeke, itne anteme alherlte-iveke. Ikwere-iperre anteme itne apmere Rephidim-ele inteke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerele akenhe kwatyeke arrangkwe-arle aneke tyerrtye areyele antyetyeke. ² Lyarrke-lyarrke anthurre irremele itne Moses-eke ahele-irreke, ikwere angkemele, "Anwernenhe kwaty anthaye."

Moses itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Iwengenge-ame arnantherre atyenge ahele-irreme? Arrantherre apeke YAHWEH arratyte itelaretyakenhe Renhe arrkernemele ware? Arrantherre-ame itirreme nhenge Re apekele anwernenhe impeke arntarntaretyakenhele? Arran-

therre apeke alakenhe itirreme, Re arrekatherre ahele-irretyenhenge!"

³ Tyerrtye areye kwatyeye angkethakwe anthurre irreke. Itne Moses-eke ahele-irreke angkemele, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele aratelhe-ileke? Iwenhenge-ame unte anwernenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeke, ampe anwerne-kenhe, yepe-yepe, pweleke, nanikute anwerne-kenhe arey-arlke anwernenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke apeke? Nthenhenge-ame anwerne antywetyenhe?"

⁴ Moses-ele anteme YAHWEH apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame ayenge tyerrtye nhenge areyeye irreye? Itne ayenge awetyakenhe, itne ayenge irrerlkng apw-ertele weme!"

⁵ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Artwe akngerrepate areye apurtelhe-ilaye. Tyerrtye areyenge arrwekele untherle-apaye akngerrepate areye-akerte. Atneme ngkwinhe akngaye, nhenge unte-arle Egypt-ngentyele akngetyekeke nhenge unte Lhere Akngerre Nile atweke. Iparrpe alhaye! ⁶ Apwerte akngerre nhenge Sinai-werne alhaye. Yanhe ikwerele unte apw-erte arlwe aretyenhenge. Ayenge arrekatherrenge arrwekele tnetyenhe apwerte arlwe yanhe ikwerele. Apwerte yanhe renhe anteme ngkwinhele atwaye. Kwatyeye anteme arrateme, tyerrtye areyeye anteme kwatyeye renhe antyweme." Moses YAHWEH-eke awelheke, re alhemele apwerte yanhe renhe atweke artwe akngerrepate areyeye renhe arerleng. Kwatyeye apw-erte-ngentyele thelelheke. ⁷ Moses apmere yanhe renhe atniweke "Massah," arritnye yanhe ileme, "Itne Ngkarte arrkerneke." Israel-arenye yanhe areye kwatyeye arrangkwe aneke iperre, itne Ngkarte arrkernetyame, Moses arlkaremele, "YAHWEH-ame nhenhe akwete anwernekenge? Re-ame anwernenhe akwete arntarnte-areme?" Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Moses-ele apmere renhe arritnye arrpenhe antheke "Meribah," arritnye nhenhe ileme "Itne arlkarentye-ileke."

Israel-arenye areyeye Amalekite areye atweme

⁸ Nhenge Israel-arenye areye apmere Rephidim-ele anerleng, Amalekite areye apmere yanhele irraweye aneke, itnenhe atwetyeke-urletye. ⁹ Moses Joshua-ke angkeke, "Artwe arrpenheme akngakaye arrantherre nhenge atwerretyeke alhetyenhenge Amalekite areyenge. Ingwenhe ayenge alheme apwerte akertne nhakwele tnetyeke. The atneme atyinhe akngetyenhe Ngkartele-arle ayenge atnyenetyeke anthekeke. The arne renhe akertne-antepe atnyenetyenhe, the arrekatherre-werne thiletynhe arrantherre anteme itnenhe atwetyenhenge."

¹⁰ Joshua anteme Moses-eke awelheke, re artwe areye akngakeke atwerretyeke Amalekite areyenge. Urreke itne atwerretyeke alhetyenhenge, Moses Aaronenge apwerte akertneke antyeke, artwe arrpenhe Hur arritnye-akerte anteye. ¹¹ Re arne atneme ilye ikw-erenhele akertne-ileke, renhe akapertenge akertne atnyenemele. Nhenge re arne renhe alakenhe renhe

arntwirrkemele, Israel-arenye areyeye Amalekite areye irrerlkng atwetyame. Moses artwe ampwe aneke ilye ikw-erenhe apurrke-irremele. Re atneme renhe uyarne anthurre akertne atnyeneme. Nhenge ilye ikw-erenhe kwene-irremele, Amalekite areyeye akenhe Israel-arenye areye irrerlkng atwerleng. Alakenhe re irreme-ketye, Aaron uthene Hur uthenele apwerte akngerre anthurre ineke Moses arrernelhetyenhenge. Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Aaron uthene Hur uthenele amulte Moses-kenhe arntwirrkerle-anerretyeme re arne atneme renhe akwete arntwirrketyenhenge nhenge artwe areye atwerretyamenge. Aaron itere itwele tneke, kenhe Hur akenhe itere arrpenhele tneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge artwe ratherre amulte atherre Moses-kenhe arntwirrkerle-anerretyame uterne-ante irrpetyeke-atwetye. ¹³ Alakenhenge re-ante Joshua uthene thultye ikw-erenhe areye uthenele Amalekite areye irrerlkng atweke.

¹⁴ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Ayeye nhenhe renhe pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye nhenge tyerrtye areye ikwere itirretyenhenge urreke, ikwere akng-wirretyakenhele. Ayeye nhenhe renhe Joshua-ke akwetethenhe ilaye. Renhe ilaye The Amalekite areye akethe-ante arrernetyenhe, anyente-ante itethe anetyakenhe anetyenhe ahelhe nhenhe!"

¹⁵ Ikwere iperrele anteme, Moses-ele apwerte arrpenheme ineme aharle-iwemele YAHWEH tnaketyeke. Apmere yanhe renhe arritnye antheke "YAHWEH NIS-SII!" Arritnye nhenhe ileme, "YAHWEH-ele ayenge artengele-areme-arle." ¹⁶ Moses anteme angkeke, "The kwenhe atneme atyinhe akertne atheke arntwirrketyame YAHWEH-arle aneme-werne. YAHWEH-ele kwenhe Amalekite areye akwetethe anthurre irrerlkng atwerle-anetyenhe!"

YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeme apwerte akngerre Sinai-le

19 Nhenge Israel-arenye areyeye Egypt impemele alheke, itne akwete anthurre alethe alhetyame atnyentye atherreke. Arlwe arrpenhele anteme itne irretye-alheke apmere arrangkethe ikwere Sinai arritnyeke. Mpwepele anteme itne inteke apmere arrpenhe Rephidim arritnye. Urreke-ulkere anteme itne Sinai-ke irretye-alheke. Itne apwerte akngerre Sinai atnartengele inteke.

³ Moses apwerte akertneke Ngkarte-werne antyeke. YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke apwerte akertne-ngentyele arlkeke ikwere angkemele, "Alakenhe nhenhe unte Jacob-kenhe areyeye angketyeke, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arle anemeke. ⁴ Arrantherre Ayenge itelaretyeke, The nhenge tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areye arileke. Arrantherre Ayenge itelareme The arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke. The arrenhantherrenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne mwantyele akngetyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areke nhenge arrantherre alethe alhetyemenge, irretyele-arteke akweke ikw-erenhe areye arntarnte-areme urreke itne alkereke-irretyenhenge. Alak-

enhe renhe The arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areke.
⁵ Atyenge aywerrke-irremele Atyenge-ketye mwernte-irretyale anaye, angkentye Atyinhe akwetethe apenterte-anaye. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye Atyinhe aneme, kenhe nhenge arantherre apeke Ayenge aweme, The arrenhantherrenhe akngaketyenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe ingkirreke-ngentye ahelhe nhenhe ikwerenge. ⁶ Ayenge arrekantherre Ayenge-ante ware awetyeke ahentye aneme, Ayenge-ante ware apentetyeke. Arrantherre ingkirreke Atyenge warrke-irretyenhe kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areye-arteke, The arrenhantherrenhe Atyenge-arrpe akalkelhe-iletynhe.' Alakenhe re-anteme unte Israel-arenye areyeke angketyeke."

⁷ Moses anteme apwerte-ngentye kwene-akerle alpeke, artwe ampwe akngerrepate ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilemele. Re itneke angkentye ingkirreke anthurre ileke YAHWEH-ele ikwere apwerte ikwerenge ileke.

⁸ Itne anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Kele mwerre-arle. Iwenhe apeke YAHWEH anwerneke angkerlenghe, anwerne Ikwere aywerrke-irretyenhenge. Anwerne anetyenhe Ikwere-ante ware warrke-irretyenhe." Moses anteme apwerte akertne-werne alpeke, YAHWEH-eke angkemele, "Tyerrtye nhakwe areye angkeke itne-arle akwele anetyenhe Ngkwenge-ante ware warrke-irretyenhe."

⁹ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Ayenge ngkwenge-werne angkulye urrperle akngerre-arteke apetyetyenhe, ngkwenge angketyeke. Tyerrtye areyele Ayenge awetyenhe nhenge Ayenge Ngkwenge angkerlenghe. Nhenge Ayenge ngkwenge angkerlenghe, kele tyerrtye areyele anteme Ngenhe akwetethe arratyte itelaretyenhe." Moses anteme kwene-akerle atnarnpetyeke tyerrtye nhenge areye-werne-atheke. Re itneke ileke nthakenhe-akenhe YAHWEH ikwere angkekenge.

¹⁰ Kele Moses anteme apwerte akngerre ikwere akertne-werne antyirtneke, YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, "Tyerrtye nhakwe areye iletetyeke alhaye itne nhenge mpwarelhetyeke lyete-arlike ingwenhe-arlike Ayenge aretyenhe. Itnenhe ilaye mantere itnekenhe alhewetyeke. ¹¹ Arlte ingwenhe arrpenhe-ngentye, Ayenge YAHWEH kwenhe nhenhe-werne akertne-ngentye apetyetyenhe apmere nhenhe apwerte akngerre Sinai-werne. Itnenhe ilaye Atyenge arelhetyeke. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele Ayenge aretyenhe apetyerlenghe. ¹² Arrkngerte apwerte akngerre ikwerenge-arlenghe arrernaye tyerrtye areye ilaye ikwere-werne angathe-irretyale anetyeke. Angwenhele apeke apwerte akngerre nhenhe anpeme renhe irrerlknghe atwaye. ¹³ Tyerrtye yanhe anpetyalaye. Renhe apwerte irrerlknghe atwaye, irrtiyarte akwekele apeke. Arratyte apelaye, tyerrtye apeke, atnunthele apeke apwerte akngerre renhe anperlenghe, itne ilwemele. Unte apeke nhenge awerlenghe aywerre trumpet-kenhe arkerlenghe, kele tyerrtye areye anteme arrkngerte yanhe-werne alhetyeke apwerte atnartenghe." Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke.

¹⁴ Moses anteme kwene-akerle tyerrtye areye-werne atnarnpeke. Re itneke angkeke, "Arlte ingwenhe arpenhe-ngentye, Ngkarte akertne-ngentye apwerte akngerre nhenhe-werne apetyetyenhe. Arrantherre mpwarelhaye nhenge arrantherre Ikwerenge arrwekele ntetyenhe. Artwe areye, anewikwe arrekantherrenge intetyale anetyeke lyete apeke ingwenhe apeke, itnenhe impaye, itnenhe anpetyale." Arratyte anthurre, ikwere iperrenge anteme tyerrtye nhakwe areyele mantere itnekenhe areye alheweke. Itne arlte atherrele mpwarelheke.

¹⁶ Arlte arrpenhele, ingwe-athnele kwatyte alharrkentye aneke, kwatyte akngerre angkeke. Tyerrtye areyele angkulye urrperle akngerre areke apwerte akngerre renhe arterlenghe, tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re trumpet arnterre anthurre arrkene-ilerlenghe. Tyerrtye arpenheme atere-irreremele aneke. ¹⁷ Moses-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere itnekenhe-ngentye yerrele akngenge nhenge itne Ngkarteke apurte-irretyenhenge. Itne arrkngerte ikwere akethele tnerirretyame, irrpenhetyakenhele. ¹⁸ YAHWEH anteme kwenhe akertne-ngentye apwerte akngerre-werne atheke apetyeke ure akngerrele. Ure kwertele apwerte renhe artetyame. Ure kwerte akngerre anthurre alkere-werne atheke urnteme, apwerte akngerre re akngelheke anthurre! ¹⁹ Trumpet re tyerrtye angwenhele apeke-arle arrkene-ilemeke, akngerre-ame-akngerre-irreke. Moses Ngkarteke angketyame, Ngkarte anteme ikwere angkirtnerlenghe. Angkentye ikwerenhe aneke kwatyte angkeme-arteke aneke urreke kwatytele atwetyenhe.

²⁰ Ye, YAHWEH alkere akertne-ngentye apwerte akertne-werne atheke apetyeke, akertne-ngentye Re Moses-eke arlike, Moses anteme antyeteke. ²¹ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Kwene-werne alpaye itnenhe alkngarre-ilemele itne-arle apeke iparrpe intyeme-ketyenge Ayenge aretyeke. Alakenhe renhe apeke itne mpwarerlenghe itne ingkirreke anthurre ilwetyenhe! ²² Kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areye-arlike alkngarre-ilye. Itnekeke-amparre mpwarelhetyeke atyenge itwe-werne apetyetyeke. Nhenge itne apeke mpwarelhetyakenhe ware apetyeme, The itnenhe atwetyenhe."

²³ Moses anteme YAHWEH-eke angkeke, "Arratyte anthurre yanhe. Tyerrtye areyele apwerte akngerre nhenhe Sinai-ke antyetyeke arrangkwe. Unte anwerneke kele angkerne, 'Apwerte akngerre nhenheke-arlenghe arrkngerte arrernetyeke re apmere ameke-ameke Ngkwenge-ante ware anetyenhe.'"

²⁴ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Apwerte akngerrenge-ntyete atnarnpaye, Aaron nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpaye. Kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areye ayene-ilye tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye nhenhe-werne antyeme-ketye. Itne apeke nhenhe-werne iparrpe unterrirmele arrkngerte ankerte-iweme-ketye. Itne apeke Atyenge-werne angathe-irrerlenghe Ayenge aretyeke, The itnenhe iparrpe arterteke atwetyenhe."

²⁵ Arratye, Moses kwene-akerle tyerrtye areye-werne atnarnpeke, itneke ileke iwenhe-ante-iwenhe-ante YAHWEH ikwere angkeke.

Ngkartele Moses atywerrenge 10-pele antheme

20 Ngkarte anteme tyerrtye areyeke alakenhe angkeke: ² "Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH aneme, Ngkarte arrantherre-arle apentemeke. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke Egypt-arenye areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe warrke-irretyeke uternetyartenge ayernentye akngerre areye-arteke.

³ "Arrantherre kwenhe Atyenge-ante ware kwene-irretyeke, Ayenge-ante ware utyernemele tnaketyeke. Arne arrpenhe apeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke "ngkarte" aketyale. Ayenge-ante ware Ngkarte akaye.

⁴ "Arrantherre arne ingkirreke alkerenge, ahelenge, kwatye alaye akngerenge areme. Kele mwerre-arle. Arne nhenhe areye-arteke akenhe mpwaryalaye, arne-ngentyele, apwerte-ngentyele-arlike apeke, ar-rangkwe-arle! ⁵ Arrantherre apeke arne areye arne-ngentyele apeke apwerte-ngentyele apeke mpwar-erleng, kele arrantherre apeke itneke kwene-irremele itnenhe tnakemele. Itnenhe impaye! Ayenge Ngkarte ingkerte aneme. Arrantherre apeke Ayenge impeme arne yanhe areye apentemele itnenhe utyernemele tnaketyeke, kele Ayenge arrekatherre ahele anthurre irreyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke akurnentye aner-enge, The akenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrilyenhe ampe arrekatherrenhe-arlike, atyinhengenhenge arrekatherrenhe-arlike, ampe itnekenhe-arlike. ⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe Atyenge ahentye aneme, tyerrtye areyele-arle atywerrenge Atyinhe atnyenemeke, Ayenge itneke akwete-ante ahentye anetyenhenge. The itnenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe.

⁷ "Arritnye Atyinhe impene anthurre aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, arritnye Atyinhe akurne-ilyalaye. Arrantherre apeke arritnye atyinhe akurne-ilerleng, The arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe.

⁸ "Arle Apurrke Atyinhe impene aneme. Ayenge itelaraye arle nhenhe ikweringe, Atyenge alkn-gwirretyalaye. ⁹ Week arpe-anenhele, arrantherre apeke arle six-eke warrke-irreme, kele mwerre-arle.

¹⁰ Kenhe Arle Apurrke Atyinhe ameke-ameke aneme. Arle nhenhe ikweringe tyerrtye areye warrke-irretyale anetyeke, itne ltyerretyeye ware Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke! Angkentye nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke aneme: Arrekatherre, ampe arrekatherrenhe areyeke-arlike, warrkene arrekatherrenhe areyeke-arlike, tyerrtye areyeke apmere arrpenhe-ngentyele arrekatherre-arleng-arle anemeke. Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re warrke-irretyale anetyeke Arle Apurrke Atyinhele. ¹¹ Arrule anthurre, The, YAHWEH-elarle, arne ingkirreke aknganeke arle six-pelele. The alkere-arlike, ahelhe-arlike, kwatye alaye-arlike aknganeke, arne ingkirreke-arle itnekenge anemeke. Ikwere iperre anteme, arle arrpenhele Ayenge ltyerremele aneke warrke-irretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikw-

erenge anteme The arle yanhe mwerre ileme, The renhe mpwareke arle impene anetyeke tyerrtye areyeke. The arle nhenhe renhe tyerrtye areyeke akngakeke itne ltyerretyeye Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke.

¹² "Arrekatherre artweyeke aywerrke-irraye. Arrantherre apeke itneke aywerrke-irreme, arrantherre apmere yanhele arrule anthurre anetyenhe Tharle arrenhantherrenhe anthemke. Ayenge YAHWEH Ngkarte aneme arrantherre-arle apentemeke.

¹³ "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye irrerlknge atwetyale!

¹⁴ "Arrantherre apeke nhenge kele anewarte aneme arelhe arrpenhenge intetyale anaye!

¹⁵ "Tyerrtye arrpenhe-ngentyele anyelkngele inetyalaye!

¹⁶ "Urrtyirremele ilyalaye tyerrtye angwenhe-akerte apeke court-enge!

¹⁷ "Artwe areye-aye, artwe arrpenhe apeke apmere arrekatherrenhe itwele anerleng, itirretyale anaye arrantherre akwele apmere ikwerenhe raketyenhe. Itirretyale anaye arne ikwerenhe areye inetyeke, anewe ikwerenhe apeke, warrkene ikwerenhe apeke, pweleke apeke tangkeye ikwerenhe apeke. Itirretyale anaye arne nhenhe areye atnyenetyeke akwele! Itne artwe arrpenhe-kenhe aneme.

"Angkentye nhenhe areye akwete-ante aneme, arrantherre itnenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe apen-terlente-anetyeke!"

Nhenge Ngkarte tyerrtye areye kwene-werne apetyer-enge, itne atere-irrereme

¹⁸ Israel-arenye areye akwete anthurre tnerri-rietyame apwerte akngerre ikweringe. Itne aweke kwatye akngerre anthurre angkerleng, itne aweke iwenhe-akweye-arteke trumpet-arteke tyerrtyele arn-terre anthurre arrakertele pewe-ilytame. Itne areke ure kwerte urrperle apwerte-ngentyele urnterleng. Nhenge itne nhenhe areye aremele, itne aterele arrewemele apwerte akngerenge-ntyale irntwarre-irremele, arlengele tnerri-rietyame. ¹⁹ Itne anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Unte apeke anwerneke ankeme, anwerne ngenhe awetyenhenge. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe apeke anwerneke angkerleng, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ilwetyenhenge."

²⁰ Kenhe Moses akenhe itneke angkeke, "Atere-irretyalaye! Ngkarte nhenhe-werne apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe arrkernetyeke, arrantherre apeke Renhe apenterleng, ar-rangkwe apeke. Re arrekatherre ahentye aneme Ikwere akwetethenhe itirrerlente-anetyeke, iwerre akurne-werne alheme-ketye."

²¹ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele nhenhe renhe awemele itne apwerte ikweringe-ntyale akwete anthurre arlengele tnerri-riete. Moses-ante ware angkulye urrperle akngerre ikwere-werne-atheke itwe-irreke, Ngkarte-arle aneme-werne.

Israel-arenye areyele Moses ileme itne awerrirretyeke iwenhe apeke renhe YAHWEH-ele itneke ilerleng

24 YAHWEH Moses-eke apwerte akertne-ngentyele angkeke, "Aaron, Nadab, Abihu, akngerrepate seventy Israel-arenye yanhe areye inetyeke alhaye. Arrantherre anteme apwerte nhenheke antyemele Atyenge-werne, Atyenge angathe-irretyale. Atyengenge arlengele tnaye, kwene-irremele anteme Ayenge utyernemele tnakaye. ² Moses-aye, unte-ante kwenhe Atyenge-werne itweke-irretyeke. Arrpenhe yanhe areye ilaye apwerte-werne antyintyeme-ketye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ngkwengenge apwerteke antyetyeke arrangwe!"

³ Moses anteme tyerrtye areye-werne alhemele itneke ileke ingkirreke YAHWEH ikwere angkekenge. Itne ikwere angkeke, "Mwerre anthurre kwenhe alak-enhe. Iwenhe apeke re YAHWEH ngkwenge angkeke, anwerne awetyenhenge." ⁴ Moses-ele anteme arne ingkirreke pwekeke intelhe-ileke YAHWEH-elarle ikwere ileke.

Ingweleme anthurre arlte arrpenhele re apwerte areye apurtelhe-ileke apwerte akngerre ikwere itweke kwentye-kwentye-ilemele. Ikwere iperrele anteme re apwerte athirnte arlpentye 12-pele ineke, itnenhe akerte arratyngkernemele. Apwerte 12-pele nhenhele imerneke anyenhenge 12-pele Israel-arenye areye.

⁵ Moses-ele anteme artwe apmerrke arrpenheme pweleke arrpenheme irrerlkng atwetyeke yerneke. Pweleke nhenhe itnenhene itne apwerte aharleke-arleke iteke YAHWEH tnaketyenhenge. Arrpenheme itne irrntye-iweke apwerte ikwere-arleng YAHWEH-eke itemele. Kele tyerrtye areyele anteme kere ingkirreke arlkweke. Itne itirretyame nhenge itne mwerre anerrirretyartenge. ⁶ Nhenge itne pweleke areye irrerlkng atwemele, Moses-ele alhwe arrpenheme inemele renhe urtne urrpetyeke-arlike theleke, alhwe arrpenheme re apwerte aharleke-arleke thelemele.

⁷ Moses-ele anteme pweke ineke re atywerrenge YAHWEH-kenhe arrwekele intelhe-ileke-arle tyerrtye areyeke aharlperre ilemele. Re aharlperre angkeme nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe awetyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye anteme ikwere angkeke, "Arne ingkirreke YAHWEH pweke nhenhe ikwerele angkerleng, anwerne ikwere aywerrke-irreme renhe awetyenhenge."

⁸ Moses-ele anteme urtne alhwe-akerte areye ineke, re tyerrtye areyeke-arleke alhwele anhemele. Re itneke angkeke, "YAHWEH-ele anwernenhe alhileke Re anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Arrantherre angkeke arrantherre-arle akwetethe awerlte-anetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe re arrekatherre angkerleng pweke nhenhe ikweringe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the arrekatherre-arleke alhwele anheke. Arrantherre apeke ayeye nhenheke alknwirremele renhe apentetyakenhele, arrantherre anteme pweleke nhenhe areye-arteke ilwetyenhe. Alhwe arrekatherrenhe ahelheke-arleke altyiwelheme."

⁹ Moses, Aaron, Nadab, Abihu-arlike, akngerrepate 70-arlike apwerte akertne-werne antyenheke. ¹⁰ Yanhe ikwerele itne Ngkarte areke Israel-arenye areyele-arle apentewarremeke. Ingke kwenele-ulkere itne areke iwenhe-akweye iwerre-arteke, iwerre yanhe re alkere-alkere aneke. ¹¹ Yanhe arratyng anthurre aneme! Akngerrepate areyele Ngkarte areke. Kenhe Re akenhe itnenhe irrerlkng atwetyakenhe aneke. Ikwere iperrele anteme itne merne arlkweke kwaty antywemele. Kele imerte itne apwertenge atrarnpewarremele.

YAHWEH-ele apwerte athirnte atherre Moses antheme atywerrenge Ikwerenhe-akerte

¹² YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Akertne atheke Atyenge-werne antyintyaye. Atyenge akarelhaye The ngenhe apwerte athirnte atherrame anthetyenhenge. Apwerte athirnte nhenhe atherreke-arlike The atywerrenge uthene ayeye Atyinhe uthene intelhe-ileke tyerrtye areye ikwere-atherre akaltye-irretyenhenge."

¹³ Ikwere iperrele, Moses akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre ingkerne nhenhele anerrirraye. Aaron uthene Hur uthene arrekatherrenge nhenhele anetyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye apeke ahele-irrerrleng arne iwenheke apeke re, itne akenhe ikwere-atherre angketyenhe. Joshua-ante ware kwenhe arrawe-irrentyeye atyenge aywerrke-irremele atyengenge apetyeme." Kele Moses-ele Joshua ineke, ratherre apwerte ameke-ameke Sinai-werne alherreke. Yanhe ikwere irretye-alherremele, Moses-ele Joshua ingkerne imperle-alheke, re-arrpe apwerte akertne-werne atheke antyeye.

¹⁵ Nhenge Moses-ele akertneke antyeye angkulye areyele apwerte renhe arterleng. ¹⁶ Arratyng, YAHWEH angkulyenge aneke akngerrele arrtuernemele. Angkulye apwerte akngerre renhe arteke arlte urrpetyeke-urrpetyeke-atwetye. Arlte seven-nge YAHWEH Moses-eke angkulye-ngentyele angkeke. ¹⁷ Israel-arenye areyele alknngenthe Ngkarte-kenhe aretyame akngerrele arrtuernleng. Alknngenthe re arrtuernetyame ure akngerre-arteke apwerte akertne anthurgenge. ¹⁸ Angkulye Moses-inpe arteke. Re akertne yanhe ikwerele aneke arlte 40-ekte uthene ingwe 40 utheneke-atwetye.

YAHWEH-ele itnenhe ileme arlte Saturday-ele warrke-irretyale anetyeke

¹² YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, ¹³ "Israel-arenye areyeke ilaye, 'Atywerrenge Arlte Apurrke-akerte apenterte-anaye. Arlte lyete-ngentyele, Saturday arpenenhele, arrantherre Atyenge itirretyenhenge itelaremele The arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemenge. Arlte yanhe renhe akngakemele atnyenaye. Arrantherre anteme itelaretyenhenge Ayenge YAHWEH aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle arratyng-ilemeke.'

¹⁴ "Saturday kwenhe arlte arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Saturday Atyenge aneme. Kenhe angwenhe apeke Saturday-ele warrke-irreme, tyerrtye yanhe renhe irrerlkngge atwaye! Re arrekanttherenge anetyakenhe anetyeke. ¹⁵ Sunday-ngentyele Friday-eke-atwetye ware warrke-irraye. Yanhe mwerre-arle. Kenhe Saturday arrpe-anenhele ltyerrlerlte-anaye, warrke-irretyale. Saturday kwenhe Atyinhe aneme, nhenge arrantherre Atyenge itirretyeke, Ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreyeke. Angwenhe apeke Saturday-ele warrke-irreme, renhe irrerlkngge atwaye! ¹⁶ Lyete-ngentyele, arrantherre, arrekanttherre-artweye areye angkentye Atyinheke Saturday-akerte itirretyeke. Ikwere alknngwirretyale anaye The itelaretyenhenge arrantherre Ayenge tnakewarrelenge. ¹⁷ Arrantherre apeke akwete anthurre itirrerlitanemele ayeye Atyinheke Saturday-akerteke, kele The arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge The ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arne arrpenhe ingkirreke mpwaremele, The ingkirreke arlte urrpetyeke-urrpetyele mpwareke. Arlte arrpenhele anteme Ayenge ltyerreleme, warrke-irretyakenhele aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre warrke-irretyakenhe anetyeke arlte Saturday areyele."

¹⁸ Kele nhenge YAHWEH Moses-eke apwerte Sinai-nge angkentye uyerreke. Re renhe apwerte athirnte atherre atywerrenge Ikwerenhe-akerte antheke. Ngkartele atywerrenge yanhe areye iltye Ikwerenhele intelhe-ileke.

Israel-arenye areye pwelekenge arrekwele artepe kwene-irreme itne-arle gold-engentyele mpwarekeke

32 Moses apwerte akertne Sinai-le akwete anetyame apetye-alpetyakenhele. Kele tyerrtye areye anteme Aaron-werne alheke ikwera angkemele, "Araye, Moses-ame nthakenhe-arle irrerle-aneme? Iwenhenge-ame re apetyalptyakenhe? Rarle thewe anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke. Re apeke ilweke. Aaron-aye arne apeke anwerneke mpwaraye arne-ngentyele, apwerte-ngentyele apeke, gold-engentyele apeke, re anwernenhe iletienhenge nthenhe-werne-atheke alhetyeke."

² Kenhe Aaron akenhe itneke angkeke, "Yewe, gold irlpe-kenhe ayenge anthaye anewe arrekanttherrenhe irlpele atnyeneme, alere uthene marle uthene-kenhe areye-arle." ³ Kele tyerrtye areyele gold irlpe-kenhe akngetyeke Aaron anthemele. ⁴ Aaron-ele gold ingkirreke tyampiteke-arleke akwerneke. Re imerte tyampite ureke-arleke arrerneke urinpe-iletieyke urreke re gold renhe theletienhenge. Kele re arneke-arleke thelemele iwenhe-akweye-arteke pweleke-arteke re ingelheme. Kele re-anteme gold renhe irrakere-ilemele pweleke anteme gold ikwerenge-ntyale mpwareke. Tyerrtye areye anteme angkeke, "Araye! Nhenhe araye! Nhenhele-arle anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilekeke!"

⁵ Aaron-ele anteme apwerte areye aharle-ileke gold pweleke ikwerenge arrekwele rarle mpwareke, re tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ingwenthe anwerne nhenhenge apurte-irremele arrawe-irrentye akngerreke, anwerne YAHWEH-eke alyelhetyeke urntetyeke!"

⁶ Arlte arrpenhele anteme tyerrtye areye ingweleme anthurre akeme-irreke, pweleke arrpenheme inemele. Pweleke arrpenheme itne apwerte ikwereke-arlengge iteke urrperle-ante-irretyeke YAHWEH utyernemele tnaketyeke. Pweleke arrpenheme itne irrntye-iwemele iteke itnenhe arlkwetyenhenge. Tyerrtye areyele kere renhe arlkweke ngkwarle-arlike antywemele. Ikwere iperrele anteme itne mpwenye untherreke, ngkwarle iperrele.

⁷ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "Apwerte nhenhe-ngentyele tyerrtye areyewerne atnarnpaye unte-arle Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilekeke. Itne kwenhe akurne-anthurre-ileheke.

⁸ Itne kwenhe kele iwerenge untyeme-irreke Tharle itneke imernekeke itne atywerrenge Atyinhe apentetyakenhe The itnenhe ileke-arteke. Itne renhe akweke ware apenteke. Kele lyete itne Atyenge-ngentyele untyeme-irreme anteme. Itne itneke-arrpe pweleke gold-engentyele mpwareke, ikwera kwene-irremele renhe utyernetyeke. Itne kere arrpenheme iteke pweleke utyernetyeke. Itne imerte angkemele, 'Pweleke gold nhenhe araye! Nhenhele athewe anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke."

⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, "The kwenhe tyerrtye mwernte akngerre nhenhe areye itelareme, nthakenhe-arle itne Atyengeketye iparrpe untyeme-irreme. ¹⁰ Ayenge ahele anthurre awalheme, The itnenhe atwetyenhenge anthurre. Ayenge ayaketyale! The anewikwe ampe ngkwinhe areye akethe-ante arrernetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Ngkwenge-artweye-ngentyele tyerrtye atningke intetyenhe itne atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhe!"

¹¹ Moses YAHWEH-eke inkeke, "Ayekaye, YAHWEH! Tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ahele-irretyalaye. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye kwenhe Unte Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke, Unte akethe-ante arrerneke yanhe areye-arle itnenhe atwetyeke ahentye aneke! ¹² Unte apeke itnenhe irrerlkngge atweme, Egypt-arenye areye alakenhe angkeketyenge, 'YAHWEH-ele Israel-arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke apmere arrangkethe ikwera-werne. Kenhe Re akenhe itnenhe urrtyekele-iwetyame ware. Re itnenhe arratelhe-ileke itnenhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhenge apwerte nhenhenge.' Alakenhe renhe itne angketyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Unte itneke ahele-irretyale anetyeke, itnenhe akethe-ante arrernetyalaye! ¹³ Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-eke itirraye. Arrule anthurre Unte itneke angkeke, 'Arrantherre ampe atningke anthurre atnyenetyenhe atyinhengenhenge atningke anthurre. Itne anetyenhe atningke anthurre kwerralye areye-arteke nhenge alkerele aneme-arteke. The itnenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe anthetyenhe, re itnekenhe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.' Alakenhe renhe akwele Unte itnenhe alhileke."

¹⁴ Nhenge YAHWEH-ele Moses alakenhe renhe angkerlenge aweke, Re itirrentye ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheke, itirrentye arrpenhe anteme aneke. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke akethe-ante arrernetyakenhe aneke.

¹⁵ Ikwere iperrele anteme, Moses utepe-irremele apwerte-ngentyele kwene-akerle atnarnpetye-alpeke, re apwerte athirnte atherre akngeke nhenge YAHWEH-elarle atywerenge Ikwerenhe ikwere-arleke intelhe-ilekeke arrwekeleke-arleke artepeke-arleke. ¹⁶ Moses-ele apwerte renhe-atherrenhe mpwaretyakenhe, ar-rangkwe-arle. Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe mpwareke, atywerenge apwerte ikwere atherreke-arleke intelhe-ilemele.

¹⁷ Nhenge Moses apwerte akertne-ngentyele atnarnpintyeke, kele re anteme Joshua mpwepeke aremele. Joshua-le tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre arlkerlenge aweke re anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Aye! Israel-arenye areye apeke atwerreme itne-arrpe!"

¹⁸ Moses ikwere angkeke, "Arrangkwe, itne alyel-hetyakenhele nhenge itne impeke atwerrentye iperre, the itnenhe awetyakenhe artnerlenge, the itnenhe aweme alyelherlenge."

¹⁹ Nhenge Moses itwe anteme irrenheke, re pweleke gold yanhe areke. Re tyerrtye areye urnterlenge areke. Re ahele-anthurre-irreke. Re anteme apwerte atherrame renhe ahelheke iweke, renhe-atherre ultakeke apwerte akngerre ikwere itweke. ²⁰ Ikwere iperrele anteme re pweleke renhe inemele nhenge itne-arle gold-engentyele mpwarekeke. Re renhe ure kweneke-arleke arrerneke nhenge arne re urrkngge-irretyehenge kwatyte-arteke. Nhenge gold irrernte-irrerlenge, Re renhe kutyemele urlpmernteke ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele. Re renhe kwatyte kweneke iweke. Re anteme Israel-arenye areye uterneke kwatyte renhe antywe-tyeke.

²¹ Moses anteme Aaron-eke angkeke, "Iwengenge-arle-ame unte tyerrtye nhenhe areye YAHWEH-ngentyele untyeme-ileke pweleke nhenhele? Alakenhe kwenhe akurne anthurre! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye nhenhe areye ngkwenge irreke? Itne ngenhe uter-netyakenhe. Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte itnenhe ilet-yakenhe renhe impetyeke?"

²² Aaron Moses-eke angkirtneke, "Unte kwenhe akngerrepate atyinhe aneme. Atyenge ahele-irretyale anaye! Unte kwenhe itelareme tyerrtye nhenhe areye arne akurne ingkirrekeke akwetethe itirrerlenge.

²³ Itne atyenge angkeke, 'Moses-ele anwernenhe Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke anwerne anteme akutne aneme nthenhe-arle re anemeke. Arne iwenhe apeke renhe anwerneke mpwaraye arne-ngentyele apeke, apwerte-ngentyele apeke, gold-engentyele apeke nhenge re anwerneke imernetyehenge nthenhe-werne alhetyeke.' ²⁴ Kele ayenge anteme tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, 'Yewe, irlpe-kenhe gold areye ar-rekantherrenhe irlwaye, ite-kenhe areye-arlike iltye-kenhe areye-arlike, itnenhe atyenge-werne akngetyaye.' Kele itne ayenge gold ingkirreke anthurre

antheke. The anteme renhe ureke iweke, pweleke gold anteme arratintyeke."

²⁵ Moses-ele aretyame tyerrtye areye urnterlenge, ar-lkerlenge tyerrtye arerte areye-arteke. Aaron-ele itnenhe ayaketyakenhe renhe mpwarelenge. Moses ikwere-arrpe angkeke, "Ayekeye! Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anwerneke-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe anemeke, itne anwernenhe aretyehenge, anwernenhe atherrelhe-ilet-yenhe!" ²⁶ Moses anteme apetyemele arriwe itwele tneke apmere ikwerenge arrwekele. Re tyerrtye areyeke arlikeke, "Aye! Angwenhele apeke YAHWEH apentetyeke, atyinhe itwele tnerrirraye." Kele atyin-henge Levi-kenhe areye anteme apetyeke Moses itwele tnerrirremele.

²⁷ Ikwere iperrele anteme, Moses itneke angkeke, "YAHWEH kwenhe Ngkarte aneme nhenge anwerne Israel-arenye areyele tnakeme apentemele anteye. Alakenhe re kwenhe Re arrekantherre Levi-kenhe areyengentyele angkeme, 'Artwe arrantherre nayepe arlpentye arrekantherrenhe inerrirraye. Itneke-akerte arrantherre apmerele unthemele, kake uthene yaye uthene, atyeyangkwe areye irrerlkngge atwaye, atyewangkwe areye-arlike arrantherre-arle akaltye anemeke.'" ²⁸ Tyerrtye Levi-kenhe yanhe areyele itne Moses aweke. Itne nayepe areye inemele tyerrtye areye irrerlkngge atweke, itne artwe 3,000 irrerlkngge atwemele. ²⁹ Moses anteme Levi-kenhe areyeke angkeke, "Lyete arrantherre YAHWEH-eke anthelheke nhenge arrantherre kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye-arteke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Arrantherre kake uthene yaye uthene, alere arrekantherrenhe areye-arlike irrerlkngge atweke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme YAHWEH arrekantherre akangkeme. Arrantherre kwenhe kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhe."

³⁰ Arlike arrpenhele anteme, Moses tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe akurne anthurre aneme. Lyete ayenge arrekantherre YAHWEH-eke angketyenhe. Nhenge ayenge Ikwere angkemele, Re apeke arrekantherrenge ipeltye-irretyehenge. Re apeke arrekantherrenge arratyte ipeltye-irreme, arrantherre Ikwere atyewe-irretyehenge awethe." ³¹ Moses anteme alpemele YAHWEH-eke angkeke, "Tyerrtye nhenhe areye kwenhe akurne anthurre. Itne arne pweleke gold-engentyele itneke-arrpe mpwareke itne ikwere kwene-irremele renhe tnaketyehenge. ³² Itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anaye, akunye yanhe areye, itnekenge ipeltye-irremele arrilet-yale anaye. Unte apeke itnenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke anetyenhe akwete. Itnenhe irrerlkngge atwetyalaye, ayenge-tetye irrerlkngge atwaye nhenge ayenge itneke ilwetyehenge! Arritnye atyinhe pweke akngerre yanhe-ngentyele urrparaye nhenge Unte-arle arritnye atyinhe intelhe-ilekeke tyerrtye arrpenhe Ngkwihinhe areyenge."

³³ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, "Angwenhele apeke akurne mpwareme Atyenge-ketye untyeme-irrerlenge, The arritnye ikwerenhe pweke-ngentyele urrparetyenhe. ³⁴ Tyerrtye areye-werne alpaye, it-

nekenge arrekwele-irreme apmere nhenge-werne The ngkwenge arrwekele ileke. Alkere-arenye Atyinhele ngkwenge imernetyenhenge nthenhe-werne-atheke alhetyeke. The tyerrtye yanhe areye atwetyenhe akurne-arle-irrekeke.”³⁵ YAHWEH-ele tyerrtye yanhe areye rlkerte-anthurre-ileke Aaron-arle uternekeke pweleke gold mpwaretyeke.

Moses YAHWEH-eke angkeme Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwenenge

33 Moses-ele ilthe artetyarte, itne-arle “Ilthe Ameke-ameke” akekeke, nhenge arleng-ulkereke Israel-arenye areye anetyamenge. Re renhe akeke “Ilthe Ameke-ameke.” Nhenge tyerrtye areyele YAHWEH iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetyeke, itne apmere itnekenhe impemele arleng anthurre unthet-yarte Ilthe Ameke-ameke ikwere-werne alhetyeke.⁸ Nhenge Moses Ilthe Ameke-ameke-werne alhetyarte, tyerrtye areye tnerrirretyarte, itne ilthe arriwe itnekenhe-arrpenge tnyarte. Itne renhe aretyarte re Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwene-werne irpenherleng.⁹ Nhenge Moses Ilthe Ameke-ameke-werne irpenhetyarte angkulye arlpentye akngerre anthurre apetyet-yartenge, re Ilthe Ameke-ameke arriwenge arrwekele tnyartele. Nhenge angkulye yanhe ikwerele anerleng, YAHWEH Moses-eke angketyarte.¹⁰ Tyerrtye areyele angkulye renhe aretyarte, re Ilthe Ameke-ameke ikwere itwe anthurrele tnyartenge. Itne ilthe itnekenhe-arrpele tnerrirremele YAHWEH tnakewarret-yarte.¹¹ YAHWEH Moses-eke angketyarte Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwenenge. Ratherre arerretyarte nhenge angkerremele, tyerrtye areyele mpwareme-arteke nhenge itne angkerremele. Ikwere iperrele anteme Moses apmere-werne alpetyarte. Kenhe Joshua akenhe Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwenenge anetyarte renhe impetyakenhele. Joshua Moses-kenhe kwertengerle-arteke anetyarte.

¹² Ikwere iperrele Moses YAHWEH-eke angkeke, “The ngenhe arne iwenhe-akweyeke apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme. Unte ayenge ileke tyerrtye nhenhe areye Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-iletyeke itnekenge apmere arrpenhe-werne arrwekele-irretyeke. Angwenhe-ame Unte atyenge-werne yernetyenhe atyengenge warrke-irretyeke? Unte atyenge alakenhe renhe iletyakenhe aneke. Unte atyenge arrwekele nhenge ileke Unte-arle ayenge itelareme, atyenge akangkemele anemele.¹³ Mwerre anthurre alakenhe! Unte apeke atyenge akangkentye anthurre aneme, atyenge ilaye nthakenhe-ame unte irretyenhe. Ikwere iperre anteme the Ngenhe awethe itelaretyenhe, nthakenhe-arle Unte itirremele. Kele imerte the Ngenhe akwetethe anthurre akangkemele mpwaretyenhe atyenge. Tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke alngwirretyale anaye. Unte kwenhe itnenhe akngakeke.”

¹⁴ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, “Ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyenhe. Ikwere iperre anteme unte mwerre nterte anetyenhe.”

¹⁵ Moses anteme Ikwere angkeke, “Unte apeke nhenhele aneme anwernekenge alhetyakenhele, anwernehe apmere arrpenhe-werne yernetyale anaye.

¹⁶ Unte apeke nhenhele aneme, anwernekenge alhetyakenhele, nhenge anwerne apeke apmere nhenhe imperlthe-alhemele Ngkwenge-kwenyele, arrpenhe areyele anwernehe itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe, Unte-arle atyenge akangkemele aneme, tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke-inpe. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye Ngkwinge areye aneme. Anwerne apeke alheme Ngkwenge-kwenyele, anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke anteme aneme, anwerne iltye-ante aneme itne-arteke. Anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe Unte-arle anwernekenge anemenge.”

¹⁷ YAHWEH anteme Moses-eke angkeke, “Yewe, Ayenge arrekantherrenge alhetyenhe, The kwenhe ngenhe itelareme anthurre, Ayenge ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre aneme.”

¹⁸ Moses anteme YAHWEH-eke angkeke. “The kwenhe Ngenhe aretyeke pwarrtyerleng ngangkere Ngkwinge-akerte.”

¹⁹ YAHWEH ikwere angkeke, “Yewe, Ayenge anpere alhetyenhe ngkwenge imernetyenhenge Ayenge mwerre-arle anemele, The ngkwenge arraty-iletyenhenge arritnye ameke-ameke Atyinhe. Arritnye atyinhe aneme YAHWEH. The tyerrtye areye akngakeke itneke mwerre anetyenhenge itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletyenhenge. Ayenge ngkwenge imernelhetyeke ahentye aneme.²⁰ The ngenhe ayaketyenhe inngerre Atyinhe areme-ketye. Angwenhele apeke inngerre Atyinhe aremele kele ilwemele.”

²¹ Kele YAHWEH anteme ikwere angkeke, “Apwerte arlwe akngerre itwe-ulkere tyarrpe-akerte aneme. Apwerte arlwe yanhe ikwere itwele tnyetyeke alhaye.

²² Ayenge pwarrtyetyenhe nhenge apwerte yanhe ikwengerenge anpere alhemele. The ngenhe apwerte arlwe tyarrpeke arrernetyekeke-amparre. Nhenge Ayenge anpere alhemele, The ngenhe iltye artetyenhe.²³ The iltye anamelhe-iletyenhe anteme, unte artepe aretyenhenge. Unte inngerre Atyinhe aretyakenhe anetyenhe.”

Moses-ele apwerte athirnte arrpenhe atherre arrpeme atywerrenge ayeye ikwere-atherreke-arleke intelhe-iletyeke

34 YAHWEH Moses-eke angkeke, “Apwerte athirnte arrpenhe atherre arrpaye nhenge The ngenhe arrwekele ileke-arteke, apwerte athirnte arrpenhe yanhe atherre-arteke nhenge unte kwene-akerle iweke-arle ultakemele. The atywerrenge Atyinhe apwerte nhenhe ikwere atherreke-arleke arrernetyenhenge.² Ingwenhe ingweleme apwerte athirnte arrpenhe atherre akngetyaye, Atyenge-werne apetyaye apwerte akngerre Sinai-werne, Ayenge ngkwenge angketyenhenge.³ Tyerrtye arrpenhe ngkwengenge akngetyetyale, arrangwe-arle. Tyerrtye areye ayakaye apwerte nhenhe ikwere itwe-werne apetyeme-ketye, yeye-yeye-arlike, pweleke-arlike ayakaye, name ather-

rke arlkweme-ketye apwerte akngerre atnartengele lyaperlenge-arle."

⁴ Kenhe Moses-ele apwerte athirnte atherrame ineke arratye, renhe-atherrenhe arrpemele alyere-alyere-iletyeke. Arlte arrpenhele re apwerte akngerre Sinai akertne-werne antyeke apwerte yanhe atherre-akerte. Alakenhe renhe YAHWEH-ele renhe arrekwele ileke mpwaretyeke. ⁵ YAHWEH anteme apwerte akngerre Sinai-werne apetyeke angkulye kwenenge. Re apetyemele Moses itwele tnetye-alheke angkemele, "Ayenge-arle YAHWEH." ⁶ Re Moses-enge arrwekele anpere alheke ikwere angkemele, "Ayenge kwenhe YAHWEH Ngkarte. The kwenhe tyerrtye areye akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme, itneke mwerre anemele. Nhenge itne akurne anerlenge Atyenge-ketye, Ayenge itneke iparrpe ahele-irretyakenhele, arangwe-arle. Ayenge itneke ahentye akwete aneme. Nhenge The arne iwenheke apeke alhilemele, The renhe antheleme renhe inirtnetyakenhe awethe. Ayenge kwenhe itneke akwetethe arratye angkeme. ⁷ Arratye anthurre yanhe. Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurreke mwerre aneme. Nhenge itne akurnentye anerlenge Atyenge-ketye, ikwere iperrele anteme itne Atyenge-werne utepe-irirtneme, The itnenhe yernetyakenhele, arrangwe-arle. The akurne itnekenge urrpapeme arrilytyakenhele. Kenhe itne apeke arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anerlenge, Atyenge-werne utepe-irirtnetyakenhele, The itnenhe arratye anthurre anteme arrilytyenhe. The itnenhe ware arrilytyakenhe anetyenhe apeke, The ampe itnekenhe-arlike, ampe itnekenhe areye-arlike akenhe akwete arrilytyenhe, alak-enhe renhe The akwetethe mpwarerlte-anetyenhe."

⁸ Kele Moses iparrpe anthurre ahelhe-werne kwene-irreke YAHWEH tnakemele. ⁹ Moses Ikwere angkeke, "YAHWEH, the kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye itelareme, anwerne kwenhe akaperte apwerte-arteke aneme, mwernte akwete aneme. The itelareme anwerne akurne aneme akurnentye anerlte-anemele. Unte apeke atyenge akangkentye akwete aneme, anwernenge irlkwatherre apetyaye nthenhe-werne re apeke anwerne alherlte-iwerlenge. Anwernenhe atnyenaye anwerne tyerrtye aharle Ngkwihinhe antyeke."

Moses apwerte akngerre Sinai-ngentyele apetyalpeme inngerre pwarryemele anthurre

²⁹ Nhenge Moses apwerte akngerre Sinai-ngentyele apetyalpemele, Re apwerte athirnte atherre ilyele at-

nyenetyamele. Inngerre ikwerenhe pwarryeme rarle YAHWEH-eke angketyamenge apwerte akngerre ikw-erenge. Kenhe re akenhe akutne aneke alakenhe ikwere. ³⁰ Nhenge Aaron uthene Israel-arenye areye uthenele areke inngerre Moses-kenhe pwarryerlenge itne ikwere-werne itweke-irretyakenhe aneke itne-arle ikwere-ketye atere-irrekenge. ³¹ Moses anteme itneke arlike, "Atyenge-ketye atere-irretyalaye, itwe-werne apetyaye!" Aaron uthene akngerrepate arrpenhe areye uthene ikwere-werne apetyewarreke, Moses anteme itneke angkeke. ³² Kele imerte tyerrtye areye anteme Moses-werne itwe apetyewarreke, re itneke atywerrenge ileke YAHWEH-elarle ikwere ilekeke apwerte akngerre Sinai akertnenge.

³³ Nhenge Moses tyerrtye areyeke angkeke-iperre, re inngerre ikwerenhe manterele artelhemele. ³⁴ Nhenge Moses Ilthe Ameke-ameke kweneke irrpemele YAHWEH-eke angketyeke, re mantere akweke renhe inngerre ikwerenhe-ngentyele irlwetyarte. Nhenge re Ilthe ikweringe arratemele alhetyarte, Re tyerrtye areyeke arne ingkirreke anthurre ilyartye YAHWEH angketyartenge. ³⁵ Tyerrtye areyele inngerre ikwerenhe pwarryerlenge aretyarte. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Re inngerre ikwerenhe manterele artelhetyarte, nhenge rarle YAHWEH-eke angkeke iperre.

Angkulye YAHWEH-kenhele Ilthe Ameke-ameke arteme

³⁴ Nhenge Moses-ele Ilthe Ameke-ameke artemele, re arne ingkirreke kwene ikwere arrerneke YAHWEH-elarle ikwere arrwekele ilekeke. Kele imerte angkulye YAHWEH-nge apetyeke alkere-ngentyele re Ilthe renhe arterlenge. Ngangkere Ikwerenhe Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwene ikwerele aneme. ³⁵ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Moses kwene-werne irrpetyakenhe aneke.

³⁶ Nhenge angkulyele Ilthe renhe artemele, Israel-arenye areye apmerele akwete anetyartenge-arle. Nhenge angkulye akertne-werne-atheke antyemele, Israel-arenye areye apmere arrpenhe-werne aname-irretyarte. ³⁸ Yanhe arratye anthurre. Arltele ureke, angkulyele Ilthe Ameke-ameke renhe artetyarte. Ingwele akenhe re pwarryetyarte anthurre ure-arteke. Nhenge Israel-arenye areye anange-irretyarte, itne angkulye itnekenge arrekwele aretyarte, itne renhe apentetyarte anteme.

Ruth

Artwe Elimelech ikwernenheke-artweye-akerte apmere Bethlehem impeme aname-irremele apmere Moab-werne

1 Arrule anthurre, urreke king areye apmere Israel-ele akngerrepate anetyenhenge, artwe arrpenhe areye tyerrtye Israel-arenyeke pwathe anetyarte. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, apmere Israel-ele, merneke arrangkwe anthurre aneke uterne urrpetyeke-atwetye ahurratyete akngerre-arle anekenge. Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe anetyarte Elimelech arritnye Bethlehem-arenye, apmere ahelhe akngerre Judah ikwerele. Artwe nhenhe Elimelech apmere Bethlehem imperle-alheke apmere arrpenhe Moab-werne alhemele. Re anewikwe Naomi akngeke alere atherre-inpe Mahlon uthene Kilion uthene. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere Ephrathah-arenye aneke apmere Bethlehem itwele. Itne Moab-werne aname-irremele apmere ikwerele anepanetyarte.

³ Ikwerenge-ntyete, Elimelech anewe Naomi-kenhe ilweke. Kele, Naomi re aneweke arrangkwe aneke, ikwere alere atherre anyikweke arrangkwe anerle-anerreke. ⁴ Alere nhenhe atherrele arelhe apmere Moab-arenye atherre anewe akeke. Kilion-ele Orpah anewe akeke, kenhe Mahlon-ele akenhe Ruth anewe akeke. Naomi re apmere Moab ikwerele aneke alere atherre-akerte uterne 10-eke-atwetye. ⁵ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, Mahlon uthene Kilion uthene ilweke anteye. Kenhe Naomi re akenhe anewe-kwenye, alere atherre-kwenye aneke.

Naomi uthene Ruth uthene alpeme

⁶ Nhenge Naomi-arle apmere Moab-ele anetyarte, re aweke YAHWEH-elarle ikwere-artweye areye arntarnte-aretyame apmere Judah-ele. Rarle itnenhe merne antheme anteye. Re ayeye yanhe aweke arteke, Naomi re alpetyeke aneme apmere Moab imperle-alhetyeke apmere ikwernenhe-werne. Anherrenhenge ikwernenhe atherre ikwerenge alhetyeke aneme anteye. ⁷ Kele, itne apmere renhe itne-arle anetyarte imperlte-alheke ingkele apmere Judah-werne arnpenhemele.

⁸ Nhenge alpemele anteme, Naomi anherrenhenge ikwernenhe atherreke angkeke, "Apmere altyerre-werne alperraye, mpwele kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre aneke atyenge alere atherreke-arlike nhenge tharle renhe-atherrenhe aparlpe-ilekenge. Nhenge mpwele alherremele, YAHWEH mpweleke mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge. ⁹ YAHWEH-ele mpwelenhe apmere ar-

rpenhe antheme anewe arrpenhe mpweleke antheme anteye."

Kele Naomi-le anherrenhenge ikwernenhe atherre ar-rwantyete, kele ratherre akenhe arnterre anthurre ar-rangkeke, ratherre-arle renhe imperle-alherretyete ahentye-kwenye.

¹⁰ Anherrenhenge ikwernenhe atherre alakenhe ikwere angkeke, "Arrangkwe, ilerne ngkwengenge alheme ngkwengenge anetyete ngkwenge-artweye areyenge-arlike."

¹¹ Kenhe Naomi re akenhe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Anherrenhenge atyinhe atherre, mpwele apmere mpwele-kenhe-werne alperraye. Iwengenge-arle-ame mpwele atyenge apetyete? The kwenhe artwe ar-rpenhe atherre uyarne awethe atnyeneme renhe-atherrenhe amangelhe-ilemele mpwelenhe an-thetyete anewe aketyete, arrangkwe anthurre-arle!

¹² Apmere altyerre-werne alperraye. Ayenge kwenhe awethe anewe aketyakenhe-arle ayenge ampwe anthurre anemele. The apeke artwe arrpenhe lyete ingwele anewe aketyete, kele the apeke ampe urreye ar-rpenhe atherre atnyenemele, nthakenhe anteme-arle? Anwerne kwenhe alakenhe awethe anetyakenhe aneme, arrekwele anetyete-arteke. ¹³ Mpwele-ame urreye ikwere-atherre akarelhemele ratherre artwe akngerre irrpetyete-atwetye? Mpwele-ame akarelhemele, arrpenhe areye anewe aketyakenhe anemele, renhe-atherrenhe anewe aketyete-atwetye? Anherrenhenge atherre atyinhe nhenhele anerle-anerraye, atyengenge apetyalptyale anewe aketyete akarelhetyete, iwenhe-arle atyenge irrekenge akurne-arle aneme. Kenhe nthakenhe-arle mpweleke irrekenge akurne awethe arntwarre ulkere. Atyengenge apetyalptyale anaye, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe atyenge arlkarentye-ilekenge!"

¹⁴ Arelhe areye awethe artnerreke. Orpah-ele anteme Naomi arrwantyete apmere ikwere-werne alethe-irremele alpetyete. Ruth akenhe mwernte-irreke Naomi ikwerenge renhe arnterre arntwirrkemele, impetyakenhe aneke.

¹⁵ Naomi ikwere angkeke, "Araye, arntengangkwe apmere ikwernenhe-werne alpeme, apmere altyerre ikwernenhe-werne. Ikwerenge alpaye."

¹⁶ Kenhe Ruth akenhe ikwere alakenhe angkirtner-lenge, "Atyenge iletyle ngenhe imperle-alhetyete! Ayenge iletyle, 'Ayenge apentetyale anaye!' Unte apeke alhemele, ayenge ngkwengenge alheme. Unte apmere arrpenhele aneme, ayenge ngkwengenge aneme anteye. Ngkwenge-artweye areye atyenge-

artweye areye anteye. Ngkarte ngkwine Ngkarte atyinhe anteye-arle. ¹⁷ Kele nthenhenge unte ilweme-arle, ayenge yanhe ikwerele ngkwengenge ilweme anteye. Itne ayenge-inpe yanheke artentye-iwetyenhe. The ngenhe alhileme YAHWEH-nge alkngetherre ayenge ngkwengenge akwetethe alhetyeke. Ayenge ilweke-arle iperre, kele the anteme ngenhe imperle-alhetyen-henge."

¹⁸ Naomi-le itelareke Ruth-arle ikwerenge alhetyeke. Naomi-le renhe awethe uterneke imperle-alhetyeke, re nterte-irremele aneke.

¹⁹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Naomi uthene Ruth uthene alethe alhemele ratherre apmere Bethlehem-eke irpenhe-irreke. Nhenge ratherre apmere Bethlehem-eke irpemele, tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areye ikwere-atherre akangkemele aneke. Arelhe apmere yanhe-arenye areye angkerreke, "Naomi akunye re-ame nhenhe? Iwengenge-ame Naomi irrare anthurre apetyeke?"

²⁰ Naomi-le itneke ileke, "Ayenge Naomi aketyale, rarle akenhe ilemeke "akangkentye." Ayenge Mara akaye rarle akenhe ilemeke "irrare" Ngkartele-arle, akngerre anthurre-arle anemeke kwenhe, ayenge irrare-iler-enge. ²¹ Nhenge the apmere nhenhe imperle-alheke-iperre arrule anthurre-arle, the kwenhe arne atningke atnyeneke. Kenhe lyete, YAHWEH-ele ayenge nhenhe-terne ilye-ante akngetye-alpeke. Kele iwengenge-arle ayenge Naomi ileme? YAHWEH-ele ayenge arlkarentye-ileke. Ngkartele kwenhe, akngerre anthurre-arle anemeke, ayenge akurne anthurre ileke."

²² Kele, Naomi uthene Ruth anherre ikwerenhe uthene, arelhe-arle apmere Moab-arenye anekeke, Moab-engentyele apetye-alperreke. Ratherre apmere Bethlehem-terne apetye-alherreke nhenge tyerrtye areyele anng nange areye akemele uthnerlte-aneke barley arritnye.

Ruth apetyemele Boaz areme

2 Artwe anyente apmere yanhe Bethlehem-ele anetyame anewe Naomi-kenheke-artweye-arle anemeke, anewe yanhe-arle ilwekeke. Artwe yanhe apmere Bethlehem-ele arne atningke anthurre atnyeneke, re kwenhe atyeperre anemele, Boaz arritnye anemele.

² Arlte anyentele Ruth, arelhe Moab-arenye re, Naomi-ke angkeke, "Ayenge yernaye tyerrtye areye-terne merne barley anng-arle akemele uthnerlte-apeme-terne. Arrpenhe apeke atyenge alhwarrpe-irretyen-henge the anng areye ingkernenge kutyerle-apetyen-henge."

Naomi ikwere angkeke, "Alhaye, anherreye atyinhe."

³ Kele, Ruth re alheke apmere tyerrtye areyele-arle merne anng akemele uthnerlte-anemeke-terne. Re warrkene yanhe areye apenteke anng ntange-arle ak-erlte-apekeke. Re ingkernenge apetyeke ampenye areye kutyerle-apemele. Kenhe Boaz re akenhe apmere yanheke-artweye aneke.

⁴ Nhenge Boaz Bethlehem-engentyele apetyemele, re warrkene ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "YAHWEH ar-reakantherrenge aneme!"

Kele warrkene ikwerenhe areye ikwere angkirtner-enge, "YAHWEH-ele ngenhe arntarnte-areme!"

⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele, Boaz-ele warrkene apayuthneke, warrkene arrpenhe areyeke-arle akngerrepate anemeke, "Angwenhe-kenhe-ame arelhe yanhe?"

⁶ Warrkenele renhe tyerneke, "Arelhe yanhe Moab-arenye-arle, re Naomi-nge apetyeke apmere Moab-engentyele. ⁷ Rarle ayenge apayuthnekenge, 'Aye! Ayenge warrkene areyenge intertele alhaye, anng ntange areye ahelhe-ngentyele kutyerle-apemele nhenge itnarle imperlte-apemenge.' Ingweleme-ngentyele artele-akake re anwerneke intertele warrke-irreke, re kwenhe nhenhele akweke ware ltyerremele aneke."

⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, Boaz Ruth-eke angkeke, "Arelhe-aye, ayenge awaye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe ap-merne-terne alhetyale, anng ntange itnekenhe-arle lyapeme-terne. Apmere nhenhe-ngentyele-ante anng ntange ngkwenge-arrpe inemele. Arelhe warrkene atyinhe areye apentaye. ⁹ Mwentyele araye nthenhe-terne-arle warrkene artwe areye alheme anng ntange akemele kutyetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele itnhenhe ingkernenge apenterle-apaye. Tharle artwe areye ileke ngenhe ipmentyele impetyeke. Unte apeke angkethakwe irremele, kele akwenpele kwatye anty-wemele anaye, kwatye tyampite-nge inemele nhenge warrkene areyele ikwere-arleke thelerenge."

¹⁰ Ruth anteme akaperte kwene-irremele ahelheke-arleke amperle-arleng tnele, re Boaz-eke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe ipenye, apmere arrpenhe-arenye. Iwengenge-arle-ame unte ayenge areke iperrele atyenge anteme arnterre akangkemele aneke? Iwengenge-ame unte atyenge mwerre anthurre aneme?"

¹¹ Boaz ikwere angkirtnerenge, "The kwenhe itelareme unte-arle anherrangkwe Naomi-ke mwerre anthurre anekenge. Unte kwenhe ikwere mwerre anthurre aneke nhenge re anewe ikwerenhe aparlpe-ilekenge. Unte kwenhe ngkwenge-artweye atherre mangkwe uthene anyangkwe uthene apmere ingk-erneke iwerle-alheke. Unte kwenhe apmere nhenhe-terne apetyeke, unte kwenhe tyerrtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areyeke akutne. ¹² YAHWEH ngkwenge akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe ngenhe tnakemele. Re kwenhe ngenhe mwentyele arntarnte-aremele anetyenhe, YAHWEH kwenhe Ngkarte aneme Israel-arenye areyele-arle tnakemeke. Unte kwenhe Ikwere-terne thiye akweke-arteke apetyeke mikwe ikwerenhe irlpelhe kwenele-arle anekeke, Re ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke anetyenenge."

¹³ Ruth imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Unte kwenhe mwerre anthurre. Unte kwenhe atyenge mwer-errantye angkeke. Ayenge kwenhe irrare-arle arrek-wele aneke. Ayenge kwenhe warrkene ngkwine kwenye, kenhe unte akenhe ayenge akangkentye-an-

thurre-ilerne, ayenge akwele warrkene ngkwinhe-arteke aneme. Ayenge kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe warrkene ngkwinhe anetyeke.”

¹⁴ Nhenge itne merne arlkwemenge, Boaz Ruth-eke angkeke, “Nhenhe-werne apetyaye! Merne anwerne-kenhe arlkwaye. Me! Merne nhenhe kere kwatye nhenheke-arleke akwernemele.”

Kele, Ruth re artwe areyenge arrernelheke. Boaz-ele Ruth annge ntange itemeke-arle ure-ngentyele antheke. Ruth-ele arlkweke anhelke-irretyeke-atwetye, ntange akenhe akngerre akwete-arle. ¹⁵ Nhenge Ruth akeme-irremele warrke-irretyeke alpeke, Boaz warrkene ikwerenhe areyeke angkerlenge, “Renhe impaye re ntange annge aharle arrpenhe areyenge inetyeke. Renhe alharlkwetyale. ¹⁶ Ntange annge areye ahelheke ampenye-ilaye re-arrpe anteme renhe kutyetyen-henge, renhe ayaketyale mpwareme-ketye.”

¹⁷ Kele, Ruth-ele ntange annge itnenhe angwerreke-atwetye kutyeke. Re imerte ntange arne arlparreke-arleke arrerneke imernte anhelke uthene renhe uthene akngakemele. Re yakwethe akngerre-apenheke-arleke akwerneke. ¹⁸ Kele imernte, Ruth-ele yakwethe ikwerenhe ineke apmere-werne akngirtneke. Kele anherrikwele renhe areke annge ntange arunthe-akerte. Ruth renhe merne ampenye yanhe antheke.

¹⁹ Naomi-le renhe apayuthneke, “Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame unte ntange annge nhenhe areye kutyeke lyete? Nthenhele-ame unte warrke-irreke lyete? Ayenge Ngkarteke angketyeke re tyerrtye yanheke mwerre anthurre anetyeke ngenhe-arle arntarnte-arekeke!”

Ruth-ele ikwere artwe ikwere-akerte ileke merne arunthe-akerte-arle atnyenemeke. Re ikwere angkeke, “Artwe yanhe, ayenge-arle lyete warrke-irretyameke, Boaz arritnye.”

²⁰ Naomi-le anherre-anherre ikwerenhe ileke, “Kele Boaz akangkentye aneye YAHWEH-nge ularre! YAHWEH-ele kwenhe ilernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme ilweke-arle yanhe areyeke-arleke!” Kele imernte, Naomi-le Ruth ileke, “Boaz kwenhe anwerneke-artweye aneme. Re kwenhe anwernenhe arntarnte-areme.”

²¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, Ruth ikwere angkeke, “Boaz-ele ayenge ileke ayenge ikwere akwete warrke-irretyeke, re ayenge ileke arelhe warrkene areyenge itwele anetyeke itne annge ntange ingkirreke uthnerlte-apemele inetyeke-atwetye.”

²² Naomi anteme anherre-anherre ikwerenhe Ruth-eke angkeke, “Kele mwerre kwenhe unte-arle tyerrtye nhenhe areyenge warrke-irretyeke. Unte apeke apmere arrpenhele warrke-irreme, artwe arrpenhele apeke ngenhe akurne-ileme-ketye. Unte Boaz-enge mwerre anetyenhe.”

²³ Kele, Ruth arelhe warrkene Boaz-kenhe areyenge iterele warrke-irretyarte. Re annge ntange areye uthnetyarte itne uyerretyeke-atwetye. Ruth anherre-anherre ikwerenhe Naomi-nge akwete anetyarte.

Naomi-le Ruth ileme Boaz-werne alhetyeke

³ Arlte anyentele, Naomi Ruth-eke angkeke, “Anherreye atyinhe, ayenge ngkwenge artwe anewe arrpenheke unthetyeke, unte ikwerenge alhetyeke apmere ikwerenhe anetyeke. ² Kele awe anteme! Boaz kwenhe anwerne-kenheke-artweye anteye aneme. Unte kwenhe arelhe warrkene ikwerenhe areyenge warrke-irreme anteye. Lyete ingwele re yanhe ikwerele warrke-irretyenhe itne annge ntange areye arnpernetyenhe. ³ Alhewelhetyeke alhaye. Arne unpe akngerre nhengele apernelhaye mwerre akngerre ntyeme-arle. Mantere mwerre akngerreke irrpaye, apmere akethe ikwere-werne anteme alhaye nthenhele-arle itne annge ntange areye arnpernetyenhe. Alengke-iwelhaye urrekeke-atwetye re merne arlkweke-iperre ngkwarle-arleke antywemele-iperre. ⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele, re apetyemele iwelhemele. Mwantyele araye nthenhele-arle re intemeke. Nhakwewerne alhaye, antyame ikwerenhe ingke-ngentyele akertne-ilaye imerte ikwere-arleke ankweke iwelhemele. Yanhe-ngentyele ankwe-irremele intaye. Nhenge re ngenhe aremele, re ngenhe ileme nthakenhe-irretyeke.”

⁵ Ruth ikwere angkirtneke, “Nthakenhe apeke unte atyenge angkeme, ayenge akangkwe-irremele renhe mpwareme anteme.” ⁶ Kele, Ruth apmere akethe ikwere-werne alheke itne annge ntange areye arnpernetyenhe. Kele re mpwareke anthurre nthakenhe-arle anherrikwele renhe ileke.

⁷ Kele nhenge merne-arleke arlkweke-arle iperre ngkwarle-arleke antywemele, Boaz re akangkemele anthurre awelheke. Re apetyeke annge ntange areye itweke iwelhemele. Ruth anteme ikwere-werne mwantye anthurre alheke. Re antyame ingke ikwerenhe-ngentyele mwantye anthurrele akertne-ileke, imerte iwelhemele. ⁸ Ingwe mpwepele anteme, Boaz iparrpe akeme-irreke akertneke alngarelhemele areke. Re apatemele anthurre aneke arelhe-arle ingke ikwerenhe itwele interlenge.

⁹ Boaz-ele renhe apayuthneke, “Angwenhe-ame unte?”

Re angkeke, “Ayenge-arle Ruth, ngkwinhe warrkene. Unte kwenhe atyenge-artweyeke aneme. Unte kwenhe ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Ayenge antyame ngkwinhele artaye. Unte apeke ayenge artemele, kele the anteme itelareme unte ayenge anewe aketyenhe.”

¹⁰ Kele Boaz ikwere alakenhe angkeke, “YAHWEH-ele ngenhe mwerre atnyeneme. Unte kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme unte Naomi-ke anekeke-ampararteke. Unte kwenhe artwe apmerrkeke anewe aketyeke uyarne unthene, nhenge apwerte mane arunthe-akerte apeke nhenge apwerte mane kwenye apeke, arrangkwe-arle. ¹¹ Kele atere-irretyalaye. The ngkwenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme unte-arle ayenge apayuthnerlenge. Tyerrtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areye-arle ngkwenge akaltye-arle aneme unte-arle mwerre anthurre aneme. ¹² Arraye anthurre-arle.

Ayenge akwele ngkwenge-artweyeke arratyte aneme the ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe aneme ngkwenge akwerrke anteye. Rarle kwenhe ngkwenge-artweye anthurre-arle. Nhenge re apeke ngenhe arntarnte-aretyekeke-amparre. ¹³ Nhenhele lyete ingwele anaye. The renhe apayuthnetyeke alheme re apeke ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke ahentye aneme. Re apeke ngenhe inemele arntarnte-aretyeke, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe arrangkwenge, tharle anteme ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Yanhe ikwerengentyele the ngkwenge ahelhe Elimelech-kenhe apwerte mane le inirtne me. YAHWEH kwenhe arratyte itethe anthurre aneme, Re ingkirreke awemele ayenge angkerlenge. The ngenhe arratyte anthurre ileme, tharle ngkwenge ahelhe renhe inirtnetyenhe. Kele nhenhele inatye ingwelemeke ante."

¹⁴ Kele Ruth yanhe ikwerele ingke ikwerenhe itweke in teke ingwelemeke-ante. Re akarre-irreke, ingwele-atnhele ware alherle-iwerlenge arrpenhe areyele apeke renhe areketye. Kenhe Boaz akenhe ikwere angkeke, "Apmere-werne nterte alpaye, arrpenhe areyele areketye unte-arle nhenhe-werne apetyeke, apmere nhenhe-werne itne-arle annge ntange arnpernemeke."

¹⁵ Kele imerte Boaz Ruth-eke angkeke, "Urreke unte alpetyenhenge, antyame ngkwinge akngetyaye ahelheke antekelhe-ilaye."

Kele Ruth re antyame ahelheke-arleke arrerneke renhe antekelhe-ilemele, kele imerte Boaz-ele annge areye thelemele renhe akngerre anthurre antheke. Boaz-ele anteme antyame annge ntange-akerte ikwere artepeke arrerneke, kele re apmere ikwerenhe-werne alperlenge.

¹⁶ Ruth anherreye ikwerenhe-werne alpeke. Re apmerele aneke-iperre Naomi-le renhe apayuthnerlenge, "Iwenhe renhe-ame unte mpwareke, anherre atyinhe? Nthakenhe-arle-irreke?"

Kele imerte Ruth-ele ikwere ileke nthakenhe-arle irrekenge. ¹⁷ Re ileke, "Boaz-ele ayenge annge ntange arunthe antheke. Re atyenge angkeke, 'Unte anherre-anherre ngkwinge-werne ilye-ante merne kwenye alpetyeke arrangkwe.'"

¹⁸ Naomi ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Ruth, anherreye atyinhe, Boaz-eke akarelhaye nthakenhe-arle re angketyenheke ngkwenge. Ngenhe-arle re impetyakenhe anetyenhe. Rarle artwe ampwe areyeke ngkwenge-akerte ingweleme apeke angketyeke alheme, lyete angwerrele apeke."

Boaz-ele Ruth anewe akeme

4 Boaz apmere akngerre arriwe-werne alheke, re yanhe ikwerele akarelheke artwe artweyikweke-arle apetyemeke, nhenge rarle arrekwele-arle angkekeke nhenge Elimelech-kenheke-artweyikwe-arle. Artwe rarle thewe nhenge reke-amparrele-arle Naomi uthene Ruth uthene arntarnte-aretyeke anemeke. Boaz ikwere arlkeke, "Atyewe atyinhe, nhenhe-werne apetyaye! Ngkwenge-arle thewe ayenge untherle-

apeme. Nhenheke arrernelhaye!" Kele artwe apetyemele arrernelhemele aneke anteme.

² Kele Boaz alheke artwe ampwe 10-pele inerle-alpetyeke apmereke-artweye arrpenhe areye-arlke. Re itneke angkeke, "Apetyewarraye nhenhele arrnelhetyeke!" Kele itne anerrirreke. ³ Boaz anteme ikwere artweyeke alakenhe angkeke, "Naomi kwenhe apmere Moab-engentyele apetyalpeke. Re kwenhe ahentye aneme ahelhe nhenhe apwerte maneke anthetyeke Elimelech ilerne-kenheke-artweye-arle anekeke.

⁴ Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge itirremele angketyeke. Unte apeke mwerre aneme ahelhe nhenhe inetyeke, kele apwerte mane le akwenpele inaye! Ahelhe renhe inaye tyerrtye nhenhe areyenge alkngetherre anthurre itne anteme renhe arrakwernetyenhenge, artwe ampwe nhenhe areyenge alkngetherre anthurre anwernekenhe akngerrepare areye-arle anemeke. Unte apeke mwerre kwenye, atyenge ilaye. The kwenhe apmere nhenhe inetyeke ahentye aneme. Unte apeke imperlenge, inetyakenhele, kele tharle inetyenhenge anteme."

Kele ikwere-artweye ikwere angkeke, "Kele, the kwenhe apmere nhenhe ineme."

⁵ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Boaz ikwere angkeke, "Unte apeke ahelhe yanhe Naomi-ngentyele ineme, kele unte Ruth-arle anewe aketyekeke-amparre, re apele anherre-anherre ikwerenhe Naomi-nge-arle anemeke, nhenge re anewikwe aparlpe-ileke. Arelhe re kwenhe apmere Moab-arenye. Nhenge mpwele apeke ampe atnyenemele, kele itne artwe-kenhe-arle aparlpe-ilekeke. Kele ahelhe yanhe-inpe akenhe artwe ikwerenheke artweye areyeke."

⁶ Kele ikwere-artweye ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Iwenhe unte angkeme arratyte-arle, kele the akenhe ahelhe yanhe inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge the apeke inemele, kele the ahelhe yanhe alere atyinhe uyarne antheme. Arrangkwe, the ahelhe yanhe inetyeke ar-rangkwe-arle. Kele ngkwenge-arrpe inaye!"

⁷ Arrule anthurre apmere Israel-enge, nhenge itnarle ahelhe apwerte mane le inetyarte, tyerrtye ingke-kenhe anyente irlwelhetyarte imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe anthemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge itne anthetyarte tyerrtye atningkeke alkngetherre anthurre itne anteme itelareme angwenhe-kenhe ahelhe anteme yanhe.

⁸ Akwerrke ikwere Boaz-eke angkeke, "Unte kwenhe ahelhe nhenhe inaye."

Re angkirtnerlenge, "Kele, tharle ineme." Kele ingkenhe ikwerenhe irlwelheke imerte Boaz anthemele.

⁹ Kele imerte Boaz artwe ampwe itneke angkeke, arrpenhe areyeke-arle tnerlte-anemeke, "Arrantherre ayenge arrakwerneme tharle ahelhe nhenhe Naomi-ngentyele apwerte mane le ineme. The kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre Elimelech-kenhe ineme, Kilion uthene Mahlon uthene-kenhe-arlke. ¹⁰ Ruth kwenhe apmere Moab-arenye arrekwele aneke. Kele mwerre-arle. Kele the Ruth anteme ineme the arne areye arntarnte-aretyeke anewe arrekwelenge ikwerenhe-arle anekeke. Ilerne apeke ampe areye atnyenemele, itne akenhe

akngeye-kenhe-arle ilwekeke. Kele the Ruth anewe anteme akeme. Re yanhe-arle thewe Moab-arenye Mahlon-enge-arle anekeke. Kele the renhe anewe akeme nhenge arne areye anewe Ruth-kenhe anetyenhenge ikwere akwerrke areyeke. Tyerrtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areyele renhe itelaretyenhenge, itne ikwere alknwirretyakenhe anetyenhe. Alakenhe akwele re arritnye ikwerenhe aparlpe-iletyakenhe anetyenhe, itne apmere itnekenhele akwete-ante-arle anerlte-aneme. The nhenhe mpwareke arrekatherenge alkngetherre anthurre. Kele arrantherre ayenge arrakwerneme."

¹¹ Kele, tyerrtye areye, artwe ampwe areye-arlke arriwele-arle anemeke, itne Boaz-eke angkeke, "Kele, anwerne ngenhe arrakwerneke. Arelhe nhenhe apmere ngkwinhe-werne apetyetyenhe."

Nhenge itne Ruth-akerte angkemele itne Boaz-eke angkeke, "YAHWEH-ele ngenhe arntarnte-areme anewe ngkwinhe mwerre anetyeke Rachel uthene Leah uthene-arteke, ratherre apmere arrule-arle anekeke, ampe atningke atnyenemele anteye. Ratherre kwenhe ampe atningke-akerte aneke. Arraty, ikwere-atherre-ngentyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye atningke-ame-atningke anteme irreke. Unte lterrke anetyenhe apmere Ephrathah-ke. Unte ahawethe anthurre anetyenhe apmere Bethlehem-enge."

Kele imerte itne Boaz-eke awethe angkeke,
¹² "Tamar-ele Judah-eke alere atnyeneke Perez arritnye. Alakenhe-anteye YAHWEH-ele mpwelenhe ampe areye anthyenhe, Ruth mpwelenhe. Kele ngkwenge-artweye areye mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge Perez-arteke, itne impene akngerre-irretyenhe Perez areye-arteke. Ngkwenge akwerrke areye atningke-irretyenhe, Perez-kenhe areye-arteke atningke-irrerlenghe."

¹³ Kele, Boaz-ele Ruth anewe akeke. YAHWEH mwerre anthurre Ruth-eke aneke, re anteme atnerte-atnerte anteme irrekenghe. Urreke anteme re ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke. ¹⁴ Arelhe areyele Naomi ileke, "Ingkerrekele YAHWEH tnakewarreye! YAHWEH-eke akangkemele angkeye Rarle ngenhe ipmenhe antheke. Re kwenhe ahawethe anthurre anetyenhe apmere Israel-enge. ¹⁵ Re ngenhe lterrke-iletyenhe, ngenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele nhenge unte arelhe ampwe-irrerlenghe. Kele nhenhele imerneme, anherre-anherre ngkwinhe kwenhe ngkwenge arnterre-arle ahentye aneme, re ngkwenge mwerre anthurre aneme, tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arteke kwenye. Re kwenhe ngkwenge-arle impene anthurre aneme, ampe urreye seven-enge impene ulkere. Re kwenhe ngkwenge ipmenhe atnyeneke."

¹⁶ Naomi-le urreye akweke ampe ikwerenhe-kenhe ineke, renhe anyanemele anartwele atnyenemele, re renhe arntarnte-areke re amangkerlenghe. ¹⁷ Arelhe Bethlehem-arenye areyele, nhenge akweke rarle intakeke arritnye antheme, alakenhe anteme angkeke, "Naomi-le ampe urreye atnyeneme." Tyerrtye areyele renhe Obed arritnye antheke. Urreke-arle, Obed Jesse-ke-artweye irreke, kele Jesse anteme David-eke-artweye irreke aneke.

¹⁸ Nhenhe areye Perez-eke-artweye aneme. Perez akenhe Hezron-eke artweye aneke.

¹⁹ Hezron akenhe Ram-eke artweye aneke. Ram akenhe Amminadab-eke artweye aneke.

²⁰ Amminadab akenhe Nahshon-eke artweye aneke. Nahshon akenhe Salmon-eke artweye aneke.

²¹ Salmon akenhe Boaz-eke artweye-arle aneke. Boaz akenhe Obed-eke artweye aneke.

²² Obed akenhe Jesse-ke artweye-arle aneke, Jesse akenhe David-eke artweye-arle aneke.

Matthew

Abraham-eke-artweye-ngentyele Jesus-werne atheke (Luke 3:23-38)

1 Israel-arenye areyeke Angkentye nhenhe Jesus Christ-akerte. Jesus Christ arrateke David Akngerrepateke-artweye-ngentyele arrule-arle anetyarteke. David Akngerrepate re akenhe Abraham-eke-artweye-ngentyele-arle arrateke arrule-arle ikwerenge arrekwele anetyarteke, kele David-engentyele atningke arpenhe areye-arlke anteme inteke arpenhe anteme arpenhe anteme. Kele ikwerenge-ntyete arrulenge arpenhele anteme Jesus anteme inteke. Abraham-engentyele nhenhe arritnye areye aneke arpenhe-ngentyele arpenhe anteme Jesus-arle inteke-werne-atheke, nhenhe-arle arritnye arpenhe itne Jesus-enge arrekwele aneke: ² Alere Abraham-kenhe Isaac arritnye, alere Isaac-kenhe arritnye Jacob-arle, alere Jacob-kenhe areye aneke Judah uthene atyeye ikwerenhe areye-arlke. ³ Alere Judah-kenhe atherre Perez uthene Zerah uthene-arle arritnye. Mikwe ikwere-atherrenheke Tamar arritnye. Alere Perez-kenhe anteme Hezron aneke akenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Ram-arle aneke. ⁴ Alere Ram-kenhe arritnye akenhe Amminadab-arle aneke, alere Amminadab-kenhe Nahshon-arle aneke, alere Nahshon-kenhe Salmon-arle aneke. ⁵ Salmon-ele arelhe Rahab arritnye anewe akeke alere anteme ikwere-atherrenhe Boaz arritnye aneke, Boaz-ele marle Ruth arritnye anewe akeke alere ikwere-atherrenhe anteme Obed arritnye aneke. Alere Obed-kenhe Jesse arritnye-arle aneke. ⁶ Alere Jesse-kenhe David-arle aneke, arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle renhe akngakeke King anetyeke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke.

Alere David-kenhe Solomon arritnye-arle aneke. Meye Solomon-kenhe anewe aneke artwe Uriah arritnye-arle arrekwele.

⁷ Alere Solomon-kenhe Rehoboam arritnye-arle aneke, kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Abijah arritnye-arle aneke. Alere Abijah-kenhe Asaph arritnye-arle.

⁸ Alere Asaph-kenhe Jehoshaphat arritnye-arle aneke kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Joram arritnye-arle aneke, alere Joram-kenhe Uziah arritnye-arle. ⁹ Alere Uziah-kenhe Jotham arritnye-arle, kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Ahaz, alere Ahaz-kenhe Hezekiah arritnye-arle. ¹⁰ Alere Hezekiah-kenhe Manasseh arritnye-arle aneke alere ikwerenhe akenhe Amon arritnye-arle aneke, alere Amon-kenhe akenhe Josiah arritnye-arle.

¹¹ Alere Josiah-kenhe atningke aneke Jeconiah uthene kake ikwerenhe areye-arlke. Ikwerenge-ntyete anteme

Babylon-arenye areye apetyemele Israel-arenye areye apmere Babylon-werne akngetye-alpeke.

¹² Alere Jeconiah-kenhe aneke Shealtiel arritnye kenhe alere ikwerenhe arritnye Zerubbabel-arle aneke.

¹³ Alere Zerubbabel-kenhe aneke Abiud-arle alere ikwerenhe akenhe Eliakim arritnye-arle, kenhe alere ikwerenhe akenhe Azor arritnye-arle. ¹⁴ Alere Azor-kenhe Zadok arritnye-arle, alere ikwerenhe akenhe Akim arritnye-arle, alere Akim-kenhe Eluid-arle aneke. ¹⁵ Eluid-eke alere akenhe Eleazar arritnye-arle aneke, alere ikwerenhe akenhe Matthan arritnye-arle, alere ikwerenhe akenhe Jacob-arle aneke. ¹⁶ Alere Jacob-eke Joseph-arle aneke, arrantherre itelareme anewe Mary-kenhe, kele Mary-ele anteme ampe atnyeneke Jesus arritnye, arritnye arpenhe Christ, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke. ¹⁷ Altye nhenhe areye-ngentyele Jesus inteke, arrange-arrange Abraham-kenhe 14-pele anthurre aneke anyente-ame-anyente itne arrateke David-eke-atwetye. Kele David-engentyele awethe arrange-arrange areye-akerte. Kele ikwerenge awethe 14-pele arrateke arrange-arrange itne anyente-ame-anyente anteme itne ilweke. Kele thultye areye anteme apetyeke itnenhe Babylon-werne akngetyeke. Kele ikwerenge awethe 14-pele arrateke arrange-arrange itne anyente-ame-anyente anteme itne ilweke, itneke-ngentyele anteme Jesus inteke.

Jesus anteme inteme

(Luke 2:1-7)

¹⁸ Angkentye nhenhe nthakenhe-arle Christ inteke-akerte, re akenhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle yerneyeke. Arelhe awenke anyente Mary arritnye, artwe Joseph arritnye-arle, ratherre nhenge inneretyeke. Urreke-arle Joseph-ele Mary anewe aketyenhenge, Ut-nenge Akngerre ikwere-werne apetyeke renhe atnerte-atnerte mpwaretyeke. ¹⁹ Nhenge Joseph-ele Mary areke re apale itirreke artwe arpenhele-arle akwele ingkernenge akurne mpwarekeke, rarle akutne aneke nthakenhe-arle Ut-nenge Akngerrele mpwarekeke. Joseph artwe mwerre anthurre aneke re atywerrenge Jew-arenye areye-kenheke akangkwe-irretyarte re Mary apurele-anthetye-kwenye ahentye-aneke atningkele awerlunge. Re itirreke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame the marle atnerte-atnerte anewe aketyeke ahentye aneme? Ayenge ikwere nterte-nterte angkeye, renhe ipmentye impemele."

²⁰ Nhenge Joseph-arle alakenhe itirretyamenge, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arrateke Joseph-eke, re altyerre arerle-anerlunge, re anteme ikwere angkeke,

"Joseph, David-eke-artweye, apure-irretyalaye Mary anewe aketyeke, ampe akweke nhenhe Utnenge Akngerre-ngentyele-arle, artwe arrpenhe-kenhe anetyakenhe-arle. ²¹ Re anteme ampe atnyenyenhe, re akweke renhe atnyenemele unte renhe Jesus arritnye anthetyeke, rarle tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye iteth-eke mpwaretyenhenge ilweketye, itne-arle arne akurne mpwarewarrerlenge." Alakenhe renhe utnenge alkere-arenye Joseph-eke angkeke.

²² Angkentye nhenhe areye alakenhe-irreke Ngkarte-arle arrule anthurre ilekenge artwe angentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-eke alakenhe kwenhe arraty anetyenhe. Re alakenhe angkeke,

²³ "Aweye, arelhe awenke anyente artwenge-arlike arrekwlenge intetyakenhe atnerte-atnerte-irretyenhe imerte ampe akweke atnyenemele, itne anteme renhe "Immanuel" iletynhe," arritnye nhenhe alakenhe ileme, "Ngkarte anwernekenge apurte aneme."

Isaiah 7:14.

Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye utnenge Joseph-eke angkeke.

²⁴ Joseph re anteme akeme-irremele ankwengentyele utnenge alkere-arenye renhe-arle aweke-iperre re Mary anewe akeke imerte renhe arntarnte-aremele apmere ikwerenhe. ²⁵ Ratherre akenhe apurte intetyakenhe-arle aneke ampe akweke ikwere akarelhemele intetyeke. Yanhe iperre ampe akweke rarle intekenge anteme ratherre akweke renhe Jesus arritnye antheke.

Aweye Jesus inteme-akerte

2 Jesus inteke apmere Bethlehem arritnye-enge apmere akngerre Judea-nge, ikwerenge artwe anyente Herod arritnye apmere Judea-ke akngerrepate aneke. Kele Jesus-arle inteke-iperre artwe akaltye anthurre urrpetye ikngerre-ngentyele Jerusalem-werne apetyeke. Itne akngerre itelareke kwerralye areye arerlte-apemele ware. ² Itne Jerusalem-eke-irremele itne tyerrtye apmere-arenye areye apayuthneke, "Nthenhele-ame ampe akweke re inteke, akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe arrantherre itelareme? Ikngerrele anerlte-aneme anwerne areke kwerralye akngerre arraterlenge lyete-ante. Kwerralye renhe areke-arle iperre anwerne itirreke, 'Jew areyeke akngerrepate-arle inteke.' Alakenhenge anteme anwerne apetyeke ikwere akangkentye."

³ Kele nhenge Herod Akngerrepatele awemele artwe akngerre urrpetye-arle untherlte-apekenge ampe akweke inteke-arle ikwere, re akwele akngerrepate anetyenhenge, Herod arnterre anthurre itirremele, ingkerte-irremele itirreke, "Ampe akweke nhenhe apeke amangkemele apmere atyinheke-artweyeke akngerrepate irreme, ayenge-tetye." Jerusalem-arenye areye atere-irreke, Herod-arle anyingkeke awemele.

⁴ Aweke-arle iperre, Herod-ele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye apurtele-ileke angkentye

Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthenhenge-ame angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ileke Christ, Ngkarte-arle alhileke-arle intetyenheke?"

⁵ Itne akenhe ikwere ilerlenge, "Re kwenhe apmere Bethlehem-ele intetyenhe apmere Judea ikwerele. Anwerne itelareme artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Micah-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke. Alakenhe-arle re intelhe-ileke:

⁶ 'Awerrirraye apmere akweke nhenge Bethlehem-arenye areyele, apmere akngerre Judea ampinyele!

Apmere arrekantherrenhe impene anthurre, artwe-arle apmere arrekantherre-ngentyele akngerrepate anetyenhenge.

Re Israel-arenye atyinhe areye arntarnte-aretyenhe, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke."

Micah 5:2.

Alakenhe-arle itne Herod-eke angkeke.

⁷ Herod-ele alakenhe awemele re angkentye yerneke artwe akaltye anthurre urrpetyeke renhe nterte-ntertele aretyeke apetyetyeke. Kele re anteme akaltye-irreke ilengare anthurre-arle kwerralye arrule ar-rateke. ⁸ Re anteme itnenhe ularele ileke itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Bethlehem-werne alherlte-iwaye ampe akweke ikwere mwentyele aretyeke imerte apetyalpemele atyenge iletetyeke ayenge anteme alhetyenhenge renhe aretyeke." Re anteme itnenhe Bethlehem-werne yerneke.

⁹ Kele renhe-arle aweke-iperre itne alheke anteme. Itne imerte aremele kwerralye renhe ikngerrenge-arle arrateke renhe itne imerte akangkemele anthurre aremele arteke. Kwerralye re itnekenge arrekwelele akwete alheke apmere Bethlehem-ele apmere nthenhele-arle ampe akweke rarle intetyame ikwerenge nte-tye-alpetyeke. ¹¹ Apetyemele arteke itne apmere kwene-werne irpenheke imerte ampe akweke renhe aremele Mary meye ikwerenhe. Itne anteme kwene-irremele akweke renhe tnakemele arne mwerre akngerre itne-arle akngetyeke areye imerte altywere-ilemele anthemele apwerte gold, mwerre akngerre ntyentye akngerre arne atherre frankincense uthene myrrh uthene.

¹² Yanhe-ngentyele itne itirremele Herod-werne alpetyeke, kenhe ingwe ikwerele itne-arle ankwe anekenge Ngkartele itnenhe altyerrenge ileke Herod-werne alpetyale anetyeke. Ingweleme anteme itne apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke Herod-ketye iw-erre arrpenhele.

Jesus-kenheke-artweye areyele renhe apmere Egypt-werne akngeme Herod-ketyenge

¹³ Artwe yanhe urrpetye alpekenge-arle anteme, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arrateke Joseph-eke ingwele altyerrenge imerte ikwere angkemele, "Iparrpe akeme-irraye, akweke nhenhe akngetyeke meye ikwerenhe uthene apmere Egypt-werne thultye Herod-

kenhe areye-arle akweke nhenhe atwetyeke unthetyenhe-ketye. Ikwerele urrekeke-atwetye anemele the ngenhe iletayeke ilengareke-atwetye unte apetyalpetyeke the ngenhe ilerlengye.”

¹⁴ Kele ingwe ikwerele antime Joseph akeme-irreke imerte menhenge atherre akngemele Egypt-werne.

¹⁵ Egypt-eke arteke-irremele itne aneke akweke renhe arntarnte-aremele arruleke-atwetye Herod ilwetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhenge anteme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke arrule artwe angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Hosea-ke arratye-arle irrerlengye. Hosea alakenhe angkeke,

“Ampe atyinhe alhetyeke Egypt-werne anetyeke, yanhe-ngentye anteme the renhe iletuyenhe apmere ikwerele impemele apetyalpetyenhenge.”

Hosea 11:1.

Thultye Herod-kenhe areyele urreye akweke areye atweme apmere Bethlehem-enge

¹⁶ Herod uyarne akarelheke artwe akaltye anthurre urrpetyeke apetyalpetyeke re anteme aweke itne-arle renhe ularele ileke itne imerte apmere itnekenhe-werne anteme alperlte-iwemele re ahele anthurre irreke. Kele imerte re thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke ampe urreye akweke areye atwetyeke Bethlehem-ele apmere itwele-arle aneme areyeke-arlike. Re ileke ampe akngerre ulkere areye-arlike atwetyeke, nhenge uterne atherreke-arle aneke areye-arlike. Re alakenhe irreke re itelarekenge artwe urrpetye itne-arle ileke kwerralye arrekwenyene renhe aremele, re anteme itirreke, “Re kwenhe ampe akweke ware apeke, lyete-ante apeke-arle unthentye irreme.” Thultye ikwerenhe areyele akenhe arratye-arle ampe urreye areye atweke.

¹⁷ Alakenhenge anteme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke arrule artwe angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Jeremiah-nge anpere-irrenheme arratye-arle irrerlengye. Alakenhe anteme re intelhe-ileke,

“Apmere Ramah arritnyenge itne aweme arelhe arnterre anthurre artnerlengye,

Re akenhe arelhe Rachel-arle aneke irrare-irrare, ampe ingkirreke-ante-arle ikwerenhe uyerrekengye.

Itne anteme uyarne anthurre renhe ntertele ileke ampe areye-arle ilwekenge ikwerenhe.”

Jeremiah 31:15.

Angkentye nhenhe akenhe arratye-arle aneke.

Joseph-ele renhe-atherrenhe apmere Israel-werne akngirtname

¹⁹ Ikwerenge-ntyeye Herod-arle ilwekenge anteme alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe awethe arrateke Joseph-eke nhenge re altyerre aremele Egypt-nge. ²⁰ Alkere-arenye utnenge re ikwere angkeke, “Akeme-irraye, menhenge atherre inerle-alhemele alpaye apmere ngkwinhe Israel-werne. Kele mwerre anteme artwe ampe akweke renhe-arle atwetyeke aneke-arle kele ilwekenge.”

²¹ Kele arratye Joseph-ele renhe-atherrenhe inerle-alhemele alpeke apmere Israel-werne. ²² Kele re ar-rernelhemele aweke Archelaus, alerikwe Herod-kenhe akngerrerate anerlengye apmere Judea ikwerele. Akng-eye ikwerenhe ilweke-arle iperrenge re anteme-arle apmere Judea-ke akngerrerate aneke. Nhenge Joseph-ele awemele re atere-irreke re ahentye-anetyakenhe-irreke apmere ikwere-werne alpetyeke. Kele awethe, altyerre arpenhe anteme re areke utnenge alkere-arenye nhengele renhe ileke re Judea-werne alpetyale anetyeke re ayerrere alhetyeke apmere kwatye alaye itwele Galilee-werne rarle mwerre anetyenheke. ²³ Re anteme alheke apmere akngerre Nazareth arritnyewerne ikwerele anteme re aneke. Re Nazareth-werne alhemele alpeke alakenhenge anteme arratye aneke Jesus Anwerneke-artweye-arle angkeke arrule artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke, itne anteme alakenhe renhe intelhe-ileke,

“Artwe Ngkartele-arle alhileke rarle Nazareth-arenye-arle anetyenhe,

tyerrtye areye anteme ikwere angkerrirretyenhe artwe nhenhe-arle Nazareth-arenye-arle.”

Nhenge Joseph-ele anteme Jesus Nazareth-werne akngere, angkentye nhenhe akenhe arratye-arle aneke.

John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerrele angkentye ileme

(Mark 1:1-8; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)

3 Ikwerenge-ntyeye uterne arrpe-anenhe-arle anpere irrenhekengye, artwe John arritnye, nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre, angkentye iletayame Ngkarte-akerte tyerrtye atningkeke apmere ahurratye Judea ikwere. ² Re anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Akurnenge utepe-irraye Ngkarte-werne-atheke, kele arlte angathe anteme-arle irremenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke akngerrerate anetyenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele.” ³ John akwele artwe re, arrantherre itelareme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah arritnyeye-arle ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe ilemele,

“Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurratye-arenye arlkerle-apeme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-werne apetyerlengye-arle, alakenhe:

‘Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeke arratye-irreraye arrekwele nhenge re apetyemele angkerlengye, arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke.

Arrantherre itelareme artwele iwerre arratye-ilerlengye akngerrerate ingkerne apetyetyenhenge.

Alakenhe akwele arrantherre arratye-irremele akarelhemele anetyeke, Nhenge Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye apetyemele angketyeke, arrantherre renhe mwantyele awetyeke ikwere akangwe-irremele.”

Isaiah 40:3.

⁴ Nhenge mantere ikwerenhe akenhe alte kamule-kenhe-ngentye-arle mpwareke, re ulte ikwerenge ayer-

nelheke irrtnye kere-kenhele-arle. Re inteltye uthene ngkwarle urltampe uthene arlkwetyarte. ⁵ Tyerrtye atningke apetyewarreyarte renhe angkerlengwe awe-tyeke. Itne apmere Judea-ngentyele apetyewarreyarte, apmere Jerusalem-engentyele anteye apetyewarreyarte, apmere itweke-itweke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele-arlike, lhere akngerre Jordan-engentyele-arlike, lhere nhenhe kwatye urewe-arle. ⁶ Re angkerlengwe itne renhe awemele apure-irrerirreke, itne anteme ingkirreke ikwere akethe ilhelheke arne akurne areye itne mpwaretyarte-arle. Re anteme aweke-arle-iperre itne ilhelhenge, re itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneke Jordan lhereke imerte itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele.

⁷ Artwe Pharisee uthene Sadducee uthene areyele renhe apayuthneke itnenhe-arlike kwatyeke akwerne-tyeke. John-ele itnenhe aremele alakenhe angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre kwatyeke irrpetyeke apetyeke? Arraty-ame arrantherre akurne imperlthelemele akngarte-iwelheke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre-apeke-arle apale-arle itirreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ipeltye-ilemeke tharle arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeke akwernerlengwe. Kele arrangkwe-arle! Ngkarte ahele anthurre aneme arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekengwe. ⁸ Arrantherre ingkirrekele awerrirraye. Arrantherre akurne areye arraty impetyeke akngarte-iwelhemele mwerre mpwaretyeke mwerre anemele. Kele yanhe-ngentyele, Ngkartele aremele arrantherre-arle mwerre mpwaremunge, kele re arrekantherre akangkemele-arle aneme. ⁹ Kenhe arrantherre alakenhe apeke-arle itirreme, 'Ngkartele anwenenhe akurne areye-arteke aretyakenhe, anwerne-arle arrenge-arrenge Abraham-kenhe areye anerlengwe. Alakenhe ikweringwe anteme re anwernenhe atwetyakenhe.' Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre-arle apale-arle itirreme. Kele apwerte nhenhe areye araye. Ngkarte apeke-arle ahentye-aneke re arrenge-arrenge Abraham-kenhe areye apwerte nhenhe areye-ngentyele mpwaretyeke. ¹⁰ Awerrirraye! Arrantherre akurne anerrirreme, arne merne-kwenye-arteke, angwenhele apeke-arle arne merne-kwenye aremele, ikwere akarelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle, renhe akemele ureke iwetyehenge. Ngkarte Re artwe-arteke arne areye irntwernetyeke aneme, Re akarelhemele tyerrtye atwetyeke itnenhene ureke iwetyeke akurne akwetethe-arle anerrirrerlengwe." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke ileke.

¹¹ Kele John tyerrtye itneke alakenhe angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe kwatye-werne irrpelhe-ilemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Kenhe urreke, tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente apetyeme atyengenge awethe arntwarre anthurre. Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikweringwe-arteke ware-arle. Tharle ingke-kenhe ikweringwe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkere. Urreke re arrenhantherrenhe urele uthene Utnenge uthenele-arle baptise-eme-ilettyenhe. Re Utnenge Akngerre ikweringwe arrpenhemeke-arleke akwerne-tyenhe, arrantherre anteme akngarte-iwelhetyen-

henge. Arrpenheme areye Re ure akngerreke-arleke akwernetyenhe. ¹² Re apetyetyenhe tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke, arelhele-arle ntange areye alkereke iweme-arteke kenhe akenge areye rilkele akngerlengwe kenhe mwerre areye ante-arle anerlengwe. Alakenhenge re mwerre areye akngakemele itnenhe arntarnte-are-tyeke, kele akurne areye akenhe re itnenhe akngakeme imerte itnenhe yernemele aywepemele. Re mwerre areye atnyenetyenhe tyerrtye akurne areye-ngentyele. Re mwerre atnyeneme akayake-ilemele akurne-ketye, akurne areye akenhe re ureke-arle iweme, ure nhenge akwetethe anthurre-arle ampampemeke."

John-ele Jesus kwatyeke akwerneme renhe baptise-eme-ilemele

(Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21-22)

¹³ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Jesus apmere Galilee-ngentyele apetyeke lhere Jordan-werne imerte John apayuthnemele renhe kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke. ¹⁴ Kenhe John lterreke akwete aneke, ikwere angkemele, "Arrangkwe, unte ayenge-tetye kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilaye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame the ngenhe kwatyeke akwerneye?"

¹⁵ Jesus imerte ikwere angkirtnemele, "Arrangkwe, kele mwerre, unte ayenge kwatyeke akwernaye, Ngkarte-arle ahentye-aneme unte ayenge kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke."

Jesus-arle alakenhe angkekengwe, John itirreke mwer-ranty imerte renhe kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilemele.

¹⁶ Jesus-arle kwatye-ngentyele akeme-irrekengwe alkere altyweringwe-irreke re areke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe anteme atnarnperlengwe thipe urelyarre-arteke imerte ikweringwe-arleke arrernelhemele. ¹⁷ Alkere-ngentyele anteme Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle ampe impene atyinhe-arle, ayenge-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre-arle ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme."

Arrentye Satan-le Jesus arrkerneme

(Mark 1:12,13; Luke 4:1-13)

4 Utnenge Akngerre-arle Jesus-eke-arleke arrernelheke-iperre re Jesus apmere ahurraty-werne akngake, apmere ikweringwe-werne nhenge tyerrtye-arlike anetyakenhe-werne, arrentye Satan-ele renhe uterneyehenge. ² Re akenhe merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhe arrule aneke arlike 40-eke-atwetye re angayakwe aneke. ³ Arrentye Satan anteme apetyeke ikweringwe alakenhe angkeke, "Unte-ame angayakwe? Unte apeke-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, apwerte nhenhe areye akngarte-iwaye merne irrettyeke."

⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikweringwe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlengwe, "Arrangkwe, alakenhe-arle pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke,

"Tyerrtye areye itethe akwete anetyakenhe merne-ante ware arlkwemele, itne itethe akwete aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele."

Deuteronomy 8:3.

⁵ Arrentye Satan-ele anteme Jesus apmere akngerre Jerusalem-werne akngeke imerte renhe ilemele tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe akertnele tnyetyeke. ⁶ Re imerte renhe ileme uthernemele-arteke, "Alere Ngkarterkenhe akwele unte, tyatye akngerre nhenhe akertnengentyele ahelheke antewelhaye. Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarterkenhele alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Ngkartere alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areye yernetyehenge ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke unte apeke atnyerlenghe itne ngenhe akertne-atheke arntwirrketyehenge apwertele ingke ngenhe atweme-ketye.'"

Psalm 91:11,12.

⁷ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle antewelhetyeke arangkwe-arle, alakenhe-arle akenhe pweke-nge arrule aneke, 'Unte Ngkartere ware apayuthnetyale arrkenelhetyeke, renhe uthernetyale ngenhe akayake-iletetyeke.' Alakenhe ikweringe-ntyale-arle ayenge apmere akertne nhenhenge-ntyale ahelheke antewelhetyakenhe."

Deuteronomy 6:16.

⁸ Awethe Arrentyele renhe apwerte akngerre anthurre-werne akngeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme re ikwere imerneke ahelhe ingkirreke anthurre, apmere arpe-anenhe mwerre areye-akerte tyerrtye areye-arlike. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, ⁹ "Awaye! Unte apeke atyenge kwene-irreme akangkwe-irremele the ngenhe apmere nhenhe areye ingkirreke-arle antheme."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Atyenge-ketyenge alhaye! Ayenge-arle ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle, alakenhe-arle Moses-ele arrule intelhe-ilekenghe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke, 'Arrantherre Ngkartere-ante ware kwene-irremele Renhe utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke. Ikwere-ante ware awemele akangkwe-irretyeke.'"

Deuteronomy 6:13.

¹¹ Arrentye re anteme renhe imperle-alheke, alkere-arenye utnenge areye anteme renhe apetyemele arntarnte-aretyeke.

Jesus-ele angkentye ileme kwatye alaye Galilee itwele
(Mark 1:14,15; Luke 4:14,15)

¹² Jesus-arle apmere ahurratyete ikweringe-ntyale aratemele apetyeke aweke Herod-elarle John jail-ke akwerneke, awemele arteke re apmere Galilee-werne-atheke alheke. ¹³ Apmere Nazareth-eke arteke irremele re ikwerele anetyakenhe anpere akwete alheke apmere Capernaum-werne, yanhe ikwerele aneke. Apmere yanhe kwatye alaye Galilee itwele. Kenhe apmere yanhe re akenhe Galilee arrantherre itelareme arrenge-arrenge Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene areye-kenhe apmere-arle. ^{†14} Jesus anerle-aneke apmere

† Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene apele alere Jacob-kenhe atherre-arle arrule aneke. Arritnye Jacob-kenhe arpenhe aneke Israel-arle, re anteme alere 12-pele-akerte, itneke-ngentyele anteme Israel-arenye areye atningke-irreke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme Israel-

Galilee-le. Nhenhe alakenhe-irreke Ngkartere-arle arrekwele angkekenghe angkentye Ikwerenhe ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-eke, nthakenhe-arle arratyete-irretyehene. Re angkentye renhe intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre alakenhe,

¹⁵ "Arrenge-arrenge areye Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene-kenhe nhenhe awerrirraye!

Iwerre akngerre inteme kwatye alaye Galilee-werne, arrantherre ingkirre anetyeke Ihere Jordan altulenge. Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike ayenge awerrirraye, kele arrantherre-arlike Jew areyenge apmere Galiee-nge anepaneme.

¹⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe ingwemertele anerlte-aneme arrantherre-arle Ngkartere akutne anerlte-aneke, ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe,

arrantherre anteme ilweketye atere-irrerlte-aneme. Kele urreke alkngenthe akngerre arratetyenhe ingweleme pwarryemele uterne-arteke arratetyenhe re tyerrtye areyeke arratemele apmere tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye-kenhele-arle anerlte-aneke,

alkngenthe re anteme akwete pwarryerle-anetyenhe ingwemertele-arle aneme areye itne Ngkartere aretyenhe uterne-arteke pwarryerlenghe."

Isaiah 9:1-2.

Alakenhe-arle Isaiah-ele arrule intelhe-ileke, arratyete-arle akenhe irrerlenghe Jesus-arle apetyemele apmere Galilee-le aneke.

¹⁷ Yanhenge anteme Jesus untherle-apemele angkentye ilerle-apemele. Alakenhe anteme re ileke, "Akurne-arle mpwareke-iperre utepe-irraye akurne mpwaretyale, angathe irrerlenghe Ngkartere-arle tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke."

Jesus-ele irrpenghe arntirrkwentye akngerre urrpetye itnenhene ikwere akngakeme renhe apenterlte-apetyeke

(Mark 1:16-20; Luke 5:1-11)

¹⁸ Jesus nhenge kwatye alaye Galilee iterele alhepalhemele areke arrwempenhenge atherre Simon uthene Andrew uthene. Ratherre-arle kere kwatye-arenye areye arntirrkwetyame net-nge, arne nhenge inwerle akngerre-arteke. ¹⁹ Re anteme ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apetye-alherrye, ayenge apenterle-anerraye, the mpwelenhe akaltyele-anthetyehenge mpwele tyerrtye areyeke angketyeke itne atyenge itweke-irremele anetyehenge, itne atyinhe apententye akngerre irretyehenge." ²⁰ Angkentye anyente-ngare aweke-arle iperre, ratherre arne arntirrkwentye akngerre areye iparrpe imperle-alheke, renhe ratherre apentenheke.

arenye areye Egypt-ngentyele alheke apmere Israel-werne aneke anteme apmere ikwerele. Yanhenge ureke Ngkartere apmere renhe akngakeke imerte Israel-arenye areye anthemele itne anerlte-anetyeke. Kele re anteme arrenge-arrenge Zebulun uthene Naphtali uthene-kenhe areye re antheke apmere altule-werne kwatye alaye Galilee-werne-atheke itne apmere arpe-anenhe mpwaretyehenge itne ikwerele anerlte-anetyeke.

²¹ Arlenge-werne irreke-arle Jesus-ele areke ampe-ikwe Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene anerle-anerrerlenge anyikwele-arlenge. Ratherre-arle anetyame boat kwenele net-ele ayernemele uyarne, arne nhenge areye inwerle-artekele ultakerle-alheke. Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe apurte aremele ikwere-atherre antangkeke renhe apentetyeke. ²² Ratherre akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe Zebedee boat ikwere-atherrenhe impemele renhe apenterle-anerreke.

**Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme, rlkerte ar-
eye angkwerre-iwemele anteye**

(Luke 6:17-19)

²³ Jesus untherle-apemele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele tanyipe arrpe-anenhele imerte alhemele tyatyate Jew areye-kenhe-werne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilyetyeke tyerrtye areyeke. Re anteme itneke Angkentye Mwerre ileke nhenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areye akngerrepate itnekenhele-arteke arntarnte-aretyeke. Apmere arrpe-anenhele re rlkerte areye apanemele ngangkererele angkwerre-iwemele rlkerte atningke arpenhe arrpe-anenhe angkwerre-iweke. ²⁴ Apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele itne awerrirreke Ngkarte-arle rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerle-apemele-akerte apmere Syria-ngentyele-arlike. † Awemele arteke itne rlkerte atningke akngetyeke angkwerre-iwetyeke, arwengkelthe atningke-akerte areye. Arrpenhe areyele arrentye-arle atnyeneke, arrpenhe areye akenhe arrewerlenge imerte atnyemele ahelhe-werne-atheke, arrpenhe areye akenhe Iterrke-irreke ngkwerne uye imerte alhemele. Jesus-ele anteme ingkirreke itnenhe angkwerre-iweke. ²⁵ Tyerrtye areyele anteme renhe akwetethe anthurre anteme apentetyarte. Ikwere-akerte awemele, itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyewarreke, apmere nhenge areye Galilee itwele, tanyipe 10-pele-ngentyele, arntwarrenge-arlike apmere Judea-nge, Jerusalem-enge, ikngerrenge Ihere Jordan-enge-arlike.

Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeme apwerte akertnenge

(Luke 6:20-23)

5 Jesus-ele aremele tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwere irrperremele angathe-irrerlenge, re alheke apwerteke antyenheke arrernelhetye-alhemele, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele imerte renhe apenteke. ² Re anteme itneke angkeke, alakenhe akaltyele-anthemele,

³ "Kele mwerre-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itne Ngkartenge arrekwelele tnerlenge itelarelhemele itne iwenhe-arteke apure-irremele.

Kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ngkarte-atyewe Ikwerenhe-arle aketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anetyenhe.

⁴ Mwerre-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atnerthe akurne awelheme.

Kenhe Ngkarte-arle itnenhe amantye-aketyenhe ntertelhe-ilemele,

† Apmere Syria re akenhe Galilee-nge ayerrere-atheke-arle.

alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe.

⁵ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ahe-akngerre kwenye.

Tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke Ngkarte-arne mwerre areye-arle anthetyenhe,

alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe.

⁶ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye areye ahentye anthurre aneme Ngkarte-akwetethe akangkwe-irremele.

Itne akangkentye anerlte-aneme Ngkarte-arle itnenhe atnyenerlenge, itne alakenhe anerrirretyeke.

⁷ Mwerre-arle alakenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme arrpenhe areyeke alhwarrpe-irreme mwantye-mwantye-ilemele,

alakenhenge anteme itne mwerre anetyenhe akangkemele.

Itne akangkentye anerlte-aneme Ngkarte-arle itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilekenge.

⁸ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye utnenge itnekenhele akangkwe-irrerlenge Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwaremele.

Itne ingkirreke-arle Ngkarte aretyenhe,

alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anetyenhe.

⁹ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye areyele arrpenhe itnenhe arrkngente-iwemele atwerreketyenge, itne ipeltye-ilerretyeke.

Ngkarte-tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ikwere-artweye aketyenhe, itne ampe Ikwerenhe areye anteme anetyenhenge,

alakenhenge anteme itne akangketyenhenge.

¹⁰ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme areye Ngkartenge arratye anerlte-anerlenge kenhe arrpenhe areye itneke tyele angkemenge.

Kenhe Ngkarte-akenhe Akngerrepate itnekenhe-arle, itnenhe Ikwerenhe areye aketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele,

alakenhenge anteme itne akangketyenhe.

¹¹ Mwerre-arle alakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekantherre apale angkemele arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirrerlenge. Arrekantherre itne-arlike tyele angkerremele arrantherre-arle ayenge apenterlte-angemenge.

Tyerrtye areyele arrekantherre arne akurne mpwaretyenhe itne-arle arrule angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke akurne mpwareke-arteke.

Kenhe Ngkarte-akenhe arne mwerre anthurre-arle arrekantherre alkere akertnele atnyenerle-aneme.

Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre akangkentye anetyeke."

**Tyerrtye areye Jesus-arle apentewarreme-arle apirnte
uthene alngenthe uthene-arteke-arle**

(Mark 9:50; Luke 14:34-35)

¹³ "Arrantherre-arle apirnte-arteke-arle tyerrtye areyeke. Nhenge tyerrtyele apirnte arrerneme kere ik-

wemeye ilemele. Kele alakenhe-arle, nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremele. Itne arrenhantherrenhe aremele alakenhe anerlenghe, kele itne ahentye-arle-aneme atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anetyeke. Kele nhenge apirnte akurne-irremele arpenhele imerte kereke-arleke arrernemele kere renhe akurne-arle-ileme. Kele re akurne arrkernemele kele impemele anteme. Kele re apirnte renhe ahelheke iwemele tyerrtye areyele anteme ingkele ultherreme. Alakenhe anteye-arle arrantherre mwernte-irremele akngakelheme Ngkarte-ketyenge, arrenhantherrenhe tyerrtye areyele arerlenghe, kele itne Ngkartenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle aneme. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre atyenge uyarne mwerre urrakapeme.

¹⁴ "Arrantherre alkngenthe-arteke-arle anerlthe-aneme tyerrtye areyeke. Itelaraye, nhenge alkngenthe ingwele pwarrrtyerlenghe iwerre akethe imernemele, tyerrtye areyele iwerre renhe arratyke aremele, itne arratyke anteme alheme. Kele alakenhe-arle arrantherre iwerre imerneme tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke Ngkarte-werne apetyetyeke. Nhenge tanytipe apwerte akertneke-arle arteke akethe renhe tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge. ¹⁵ Kele alakenhe-arle, nhenge tyerrtye apmere kweneke-arle lamp alkngenthe-ilemele, urtne akwekele artetyakenhe-arle anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele-tetye ingkirrekele alkngenthe aretyenhenge. ¹⁶ Alakenhenge anteme alengke-iwelhewarretyale. Kele itne anteme arrenhantherrenhe areme arne mwerre mpwarerlenghe kele itne Akngeye arrekantherrenhe akertnele-arle anemeke akangkwe-irreme anteye."

Angkentye Moses-kenheke arratyke itirretyeke

¹⁷ "Arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge apale itirrewarreme alakenhe, 'Tyerrtye nhenhe apeke-arle apetyeke angkentye Moses-kenhe impetyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ileke-arlike.' Kele arrangkwe-arle, ayenge-arle angkentye yanhe areye iwetyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle, kele ayenge apetyeke angkentye arrulenye arratyke irretyeke. ¹⁸ Tharle arrenhantherrenhe arratyke-arle ileme, alkere uthene ahelhe nhenhe uthene nterte tnerlenghe angkentye ingkirreke itne-arle arrekantherre akwete-arle anetyenhe arrantherre akangkwe-irremele mpwaretyeke, angkentye akngerre uthene angkentye akweke ware uthene. Angkentye itne-arle uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle, angkentye itne-arle arratyke irrekenge ante-arle uyerretyenhe arlike ingkerne nhakwenge. ¹⁹ Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre angkentye itneke akangkwe-irretyeke. Kele angwenhe apeke angkentye nhenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe anyente apeke-arle re itirreke angkentye renhe ingkirreke arpenhenge akweke ulkere, arpenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele angkentye nhenhe impetyeke, kele Ngkarteke areme tyerrtye nhenhe ikwere akangkentye anetyakenhe, re anteme angkeme tyerrtye nhakweke rarle arpenhekenghe anetyakenhe-

arle arpenhe ingkirrekenge akweke ulkere Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anteme anerlenghe. Kenhe tyerrtye apeke akangkwe-irremele angkentye nhenhe areyeke mpwaremele itne-arle angkemeke tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arlike akaltyele-anthemele itne arne-ante mpwaretyeke. Nhenge Ngkarteke tyerrtye yanhe aremele ikwere akangkeme-arle, re impene anetyenhenge Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akngerrepate anerlenghe. ²⁰ Nhenhe awerrirraye! Arrantherre nhenhe itelarerrirreme, artwe areyele nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike, Pharisee areye-arlike, itne angkentye Moses-kenheke akangkwe-irremele, aywerrkele mpwaremele, itne Ngkarteke arratyke anetyeke. Kenhe Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenhe areye mpwaretyakenhe arnantherre-arle itne-arteke akangkwe-irremenge ware. Nhenge arrantherre utnengele uthene urtakwertele uthene Ngkarteke ahentye-anemele, angkentye ikwerenhe aywerrke akangkwe-irremele, yanhenge anteme Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe ikwerenhe mpwareme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

Jesus-ele akaltyele-antheme ahele-irretyeke-kwenye anerlthe-anetyeke akerte

²¹ Jesus-ele akwete akaltyele-antherle-anemele itnenhe ileke, "Itelareme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke tyerrtye areyeke arrule anthurre, nhenge rarle angkeke arrule arrenge-arrenge arrekantherrenheke alakenhe:

'Tyerrtye arpenhe areye atwetyale anetyeke, arrantherre apeke tyerrtye atwemele itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe court-werne-arle akngetyenhenge.'

Exodus 20:13.

²² "Kenhe ayenge arrekantherre angkeme, Unte apeke arpenheke ahele ware irreme, Ngkarteke ngenhe court akngerre-werne akngetyenhe. Kele unte apeke arpenheke angkeme alakenhe, 'Unte apele arerte!' Unte court-werne alhemele. Kele unte apeke arpenhe renhe ilteme, ikwere alakenhe angkemele, 'Unte Ngkarteke akutne!' Kele Ngkarteke ngenhe ure akwetethe alkngentheke-arle iweme. ²³ Alakenhe irremeketyenge anteme arrantherre mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrekantherre-artweye areyenge. Iwenhe apeke-arle unte akngetyeke tyatyke arriwele ntemele Ngkarteke anthetyeke kele unte itelaremele, 'Kweye, alakenhe akwele tharle akurne mpwarekenge atyenge-artweyeke, ahele re aneme atyenge.' Alakenhe itirremele akwele unte arrekwele alhetyeke anyente-irremele ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyeke imerte apetyalpemele tyatyke akngerre-werne, arne nhenge Ngkarte anthemele.

²⁵ "Unte apeke tyerrtye arpenheke akurne mpwaremele re ahele-irremele ngenhe court-werne-arle akngeme. Kenhe nhenge re ngenhe court-werne akngerlenghe unte ikwere mwerrantye angketyeke unte alhepalhemele unte anyente-irremele ikwere ipeltye-irretyenhenge urreke unte court-werne alhetyenhenge. Re anteme apeke imerte ipmentyetele im-

pemele court-werne akngetyakenhe. Kenhe unte apeke angketyakenhe anemele unte apeke anyente-ir-ryetyakenhe ikwere akangkwe-irryetyakenhe anemele, kele re ngenhe akngeme judge anteme aretyeke-arle, kele re ngenhe itelaretyenhenge akurne-arle re anteme ngenhe ileme apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, re anteme ngkwenge irrkwentye inemele ngenhe jail-ke akwerneme. ²⁶ Unte anteme aneme ikwerele akwete anthurre unte apwerte ngkweltye ingkirre anthetyeke-atwetye. Arraty-arle ayenge angkeme."

Jesus-ele akaltyele-antheme angwenhe apeke re anewe arrpenhe-kenhe-nge intetyale anetyeke

²⁷ Jesus re akwete angkeme, "Arrantherre nhenhe-arlike awerrirraye, arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe arrule ileke alakenhe, 'Unte anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale, anewe ngkwinhenge-ante intetyeke.'

Exodus 20:14.

²⁸ "Kenhe ayenge arrekatherre alakenhe anteme angkeme, artwele apeke marle arrpenhe aremele imerte alakenhe ware itirremele, 'Ayenge arelhe mwerre akngerre yanhenge intetyeke.' Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye re marle ikwerenge intemele Ngkartele renhe akurne-arle ileme. Kele re renhe aremele ware ikwerenge intetyeke ahentye-anemele kele Ngkartele renhe akurne-arle ileme.

²⁹ "Kele unte apeke-arle alkngge arraty ngkwinhele areke-arle iperre, unte imerte akurne mpwaremele. Kele, unte alkngge renhe tyerrelele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte alkngge anyente-akerte anetyeke Ngkartele tyerrtye ngkwinhe ureke iweketyenge unte-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

³⁰ "Alakenhe ante apeke unte ilye akwe-arraty ngkwinhele akurne mpwaremele. Kele, unte ilye ngkwinhe akemele iwetyeke unte-arle akurne akwete mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle ilyeke arrangkwe anetyeke Ngkartele ngenhe ureke iweketyenge unte-arle akurne mpwarekenge."

Anewe ngkwinhe yernetyale, alakenhe akurne-arle
(Matthew 19:9; Mark 10:11-12; Luke 16:18)

³¹ Jesus alakenhe-arlike angkeke, "Itelareme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte arrule anthurre angkeke, nhenge arrule anthurre re angkeke arrwekelenye arrekatherrenhe areyeke alakenhe, 'Artwe apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irreme renhe yernemele, re pipe-ke intelhe-ilettyeke renhe imerte anthemele re itelaretyenhenge rarle ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe anemele.'

Deuteronomy 24:1.

³² Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Artwele apeke anewe ikwerenhe pipe apeke anthemele renhe yernetyenhenge. Kenhe arelhe nhenge artwe arrpenhenge intetyakenhe. Urreke artwe arrpenhele anteme apeke renhe anewe aketyenhenge. Kele artwe arrekwelele arelhe renhe akurne-ileme, rarle artwe arrpenhenge intemenge. Artwe arrpenhele

arelhe renhe ingkerne anewe akemele re-arlike-arle akurne mpwareme."

Jesus-ele akaltyele-antheme unte-arle mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke renhe alhilekenge

³³ Jesus-ele itnenhe akwete akaltyele-anthemele, itnenhe ileke, "Arrantherre nhenhe-arlike awerrirraye, Ngkarte-arle angkeke arrwekelenye arrekatherrenheke arrule anthurre, 'Arrantherre apeke Ngkarte Akngerre alhilemele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, kele arraty mpwaraye.'

Leviticus 19:12.

³⁴ "Arrantherre apeke alhilettyeke ahentye-anemele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, kele ware alhilye, arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilemele alhilettyale. Tyerrtye arrpenheke apeke unte alhilettyeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke arritnye arrpenhe-urrke ilemele, arritnye alkere akertne-ngentye apeke ahelhe nhenhenge apeke Jerusalem-enge apeke, tyerrtye re unte arritnye alakenhe atniwelenge aweme kele re ngenhe arraty aweme-arle. Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Unte apeke alhilettyeke arraty ahentye-aneme arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilettyalaye. Nhenge unte alhilemele arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilemele ngenhe-arle arrentyele-arle uterneme arritnye arrpenhe-kenhe ilemele alhilettyeke. Kele-arlike re akertnyenye arritnye ilemele alhilettyalaye Ngkarte-arle apmere yanheke akngerrepate anemenge. Alakenhe anteye arritnye ahelhe nhenhe arenyenge-arlike alhilettyale ahelhe nhenhe Ikwerenhe antime-nge. Jerusalem arritnyenge-arlike alhilettyale, apmere yanhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike Rarle apmere ikwere akngerrepate. Unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme alhilettyeke arritnye arpe-anenhe ilettyale ware alhilye.'"

Tyerrtye areyele atwirtnetyeke arrangkwe
(Luke 6:27-28,32-36)

³⁸ Kele Jesus angkeke, "Nhenhe-arlike awerrirraye! Arrule anthurre Moses-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, 'Ngenhe apeke tyerrtyele alkngge atwerlengge, renhe alkngge ware atwirtnaye, ngenhe apeke artitye atwerlengge ul-takemele renhe artitye ware atwirtnetyeke ul-takemele.'

Exodus 21:24.

³⁹ Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre alakenhe-arle ileme, 'Ngkwenge apeke akurne mpwarerlengge unte akenhe ikwere akurne mpwarirtnetyale anetyeke. Ngenhe apeke arreyenngge anyente atwerlengge ikwere arrpenhe anthelhaye. ⁴⁰ Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke ngenhe court-werne akngerlengge, unte-arle arne iwenhe apeke ikwere renhe arrekwele apayuthnekenge, anthirtnetyenhenge. Artwe court-ekke akngerrepatele apeke ngenhe ilemele tyarte ilywetyeke tyerrtye renhe anthetyeke, kele tyarte ante ware renhe anthirtnetyale renhe mantere arrpenhe ngkwinhe-arlike anthaye unte-arle apwerte mane atningkele

ineke. ⁴¹ Thultye-le apeke ngenhe uternemele unte yakwethe ikwerenhe akngernetyeke ikwerenge alherle-apemele. Kele unte akwete akngernerle-apetyeke, kele re anteme ngkwenge angkemele renhe anteme anthirtnetyeke kele unte ikwere alakenhe-arle angketyeke, "Kele mwerre-arle, the intwarre ulkere akngetyenhenge ngkwenge." Ikwerenge imerte awethe intwarre alhemele yakwethe ikwerenhe akngernemele. ⁴² Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke ngenhe iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnerlenge, kele renhe ipmentyele awetyale, renhe anthaye iwenheke-arle re ahentye-anemenge. Re apeke-arle arne arrpenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere inkeme, renhe anthaye."

Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ahentye-anetyeke

⁴³ Jesus-ele akwete akaltyele-anthemele itnenhe ileke, "Nhenge angwenhe apeke rarle alakenhe arrule angkeke, 'Unte atyewe ngkwinge areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyale.'

Leviticus 19:18.

⁴⁴ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe angkentye arrpenhe-arle akaltyele-antheme, 'Arrantherre akangkelhe-ilettyeke arrekanttherre-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe areye arrenhantherrenhe-arle atweme areye-arlike, Ngkarteke imerte angkemele arrekanttherre-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe areyeke re itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge.' ⁴⁵ Arrantherre alakenhe mpwaremele Ngkartele akertne-arenyele aremele itirreme, 'Arraty apelaye! Tyerrtye nhenhe areye arraty atyinhe, itne-arle ayenge angwaremunge.' Arrantherre itelareme, Ngkartele uterne-arle akertne-ileme tyerrtye mwerre areyeke-arlike pwarryetyeke tyerrtye akurne areyeke-arlike-arlike. Kwaty mwerre-arlike-arle re yerneme tyerrtye mwerre areyeke akurne mpwarentye akngerre areyeke-arlike. ⁴⁶ Arrantherre apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke mwerre mpwaremele rarle arrekanttherre mwerre mpwarekunge-ante ware. Kenhe Ngkartele nhenhe aremele re-ame arrekanttherre akangkeme? Arrangkwe, arrantherre awethe arnterre ulkere mpwaraye. Kenhe artwe akurne areyele government-eke-arle mane inerlte-aneme areye alakenhe antime-arle mwerre mpwareme, tyerrtye arrpenhele ikwere mwerre mpwarerlenge-ante. † Kenhe arrantherre akenhe mwerre anetyeke atherre antetyeke, atyewe arrekanttherrenhe areyeke uthene akurne mpwarentye akngerre itneke-arlike. ⁴⁷ Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe areme arrantherre atyewe arrekanttherrenhe-werne itneke akangkentyele angkemele apetyerlenge, Re arrekanttherre akangketyakenhe anetyenhe, arrantherre-arle awethe arnterre ulkere mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye Ngkarteke akutne areye mwerre angkeme

† Artwe nhenhe areye-arle Jew areye-arle, itne akenhe apmere Rome akngerrepateke-arle urkapewarretyarte, tax mane inetyarte Jew areye-ngentyele akngerrepate itne-kenheke yernetyenhenge. Kele Jew areye ahele anteme irreke itne-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke urkapemenge.

atyewe itne-kenheke. Arrantherre kwenhe mwerre angketyeke atherre antimeke atyewe arrekanttherrenheke, atyewe anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. ⁴⁸ Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe mwerrantye anthurre anetyeke, arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle mwerrantye anemearteke, alakenhe-athewe."

Alengke-iwemele anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle aneme areyeke

⁶ Jesus-ele akwete atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele itnenhe ileke, "Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke arrantherre akwetethe-arle arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwareme, apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye anthemele, imerte merne arlkwetyakenhe anemele ikwere angketyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe alakenhe mpwarentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele arerlenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. Itne-arteke anetyalaye. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe irremele, kele Ngkarte alkere akertnyenye-arenye arrekanttherre akangkentye kwenye-arle anetyenhe.

² "Arrantherre apeke-arle arneke arrangkwe areyeke anthetyeke ahentye-anemele, itnenhene anthetyakenhe arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlenge. Alakenhe renhe urryalthe areyele mpwareme. Itne alethe alhemele iwerrele akunye-apenhe areye aremele, anthemele tyerrtye areyele arerlenge itnenhe tnakewarretyeke. Alakenhe awethe, itne antheme tyaty Jew-kenhe areyeke arrpenhe areyele arerlenge nhenge, itne itnenhe aremele, itne itnenhene tnakemele. Alakenhe the arrekanttherre arraty ileme, nhenge Ngkartele aremele itne alakenhe mpwarerlenge, rarle itnenhe tnaketyakenhe, arrpenhe areyele-arle itnenhe kele arerlenge tnakewarreke.

³ Nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle ahentye-anemele tyerrtye akunye-apenhe areye anthetyeke, alengke-iwelhe anteme itnenhe anthaye arrpenhe areyele aretyakenhenge. ⁴ Yewe, arrantherre anthemele alengke-iwemele anthetyeke arrpenhe areyele itelaretyakenhenge. Akngeye-ante arrekanttherre-akerte akaltye anemele arrantherre-arle alengke-iwemele antherlte-anemenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle re arekunge anteme re arrekanttherre arne mwerre antheme."

Ngkarteke angkeme-akerte

(Luke 11:2-4)

⁵ Jesus angkeke, "Arrekanttherre-arrpe arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyale nhenge ularele arrpenhe areyele-arteke. Itne nhenge Ngkarteke angkeme akangkemele tnele tyaty kwenele, akethele-arlike, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwele aretyenhenge. Kele ingkirrekele itelaraye: Ngkartele itnenhe tnaketyeke arrangkwe-arle, arrpenhe areyele-arle itnenhe kele tnakewarrerlenge. ⁶ Nhenge unte Ngkarteke angkemele apmere ngkwinge arriwe martemele anyente-ante ikwere angketyeke. Kele Ngkarte-ante-arle akaltye aneme unte-arrpe-arle angkeke, re an-

teme, ngenhe areke-arle-iperrenge, ngenhe arne mwerre anthurre anthetyenhe.

⁷“Unte apeke Ngkarteke angkemele, angkentye akwete-akwete angketyale. Alakenhe renhe tyerrtye arye Ngkarteke akutne angkeme. Itne apale itirremele itne-arle akwete-akwete angkentye angkepangkeme, re itnenhe awerlenghe. ⁸Itnenhe angwaretyale arrantherre Ngkarteke angkemele, kele Ngkarte anwernekenhe-arle akaltye-arle iwenheke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemeke urreke-arle arrantherre apayuthnetyenhenge-ante. ⁹Kele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkemele, alakenhe angketye,

‘Ngkarte Akngeyaye, alkerele-arle aneme.

Impene anthurre kwenhe arritnye ngkwinhe aneye.

Altyerre Ngkwinhe apetyaye.

¹⁰Alakenhe anetyenhe ahelhe nhenhele apmere Ngkwinhe-arteke.

¹¹Arlte nhenhenge merne anwernenhe anthaye.

¹²Anwerne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre, anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneye.

Alakenhe-arteke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe akurne mpwaremele, anwerne itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anerlenghe.

¹³Anwernenhe akurne-werne-atheke akngetyalaye.

Anwernenhe akngarte-iwaye akurne-ketye.”

¹⁴Jesus alakenhe-arlike itneke angkeke, “Angwenhele apeke arrekantherre akurne mpwareme, arrantherre anteme itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anetye. Kele Akngeye alkere akertne-arenyele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme nhenge arrantherre akurne mpwarelenghe. ¹⁵Kenhe arrantherre apeke tyerrtye arpenhe areye ilpernemele aneme itnekenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe anemele itne arrekantherre akurne mpwarelenghe, kele Akngeye arrekantherrenhe alkere akertne-arenyele arrenhantherrenhe ilperneme ipeltye-irretyakenhe anemele nhenge arrantherre akurne mpwarelenghe.”

Merneke arrangkwe anemele Ngkarteke angketye

¹⁶Jesus angkeke, “Arrantherre apeke-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe Ngkarteke angkerlte-anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwaremele artwe arpenhe areye angwareketyenge urrtiyirremele-arle mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme. Tyerrtye yanhe arpenhe areyele aretyenhenge ahentye-anemele merneke arrangkwe anemele, itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. Nhenge itne-arle arlpmenye inngerreke arrnelhemele untherlte-apemele alhwarrpe akwele arpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele alakenhe akwele itirretyenhenge, ‘Yewe, arratye apelaye, tyerrtye mwerre nhenhe areye-arle arlkwetyakenhe-arle Ngkarteke angkerirretyenhenge.’ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratye-arle ileme, Ngkartele itnenhe aremele rarle itnenhe tnaketyakenhele, tyerrtye areyele-arle itnenhe tnakemele arekenge. ¹⁷Unte apeke-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe Ngkarteke angketyenhenge, alte ngkwinhe comb-eme-ilelhomele inngerre ngkwinhe kwatyale alhewelhaye. ¹⁸Kele ar-

rpenhe areyele ngenhe aremele itne itelaretyakenhe unte-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe. Kele Akngeyele-ante-arle ngenhe areke nthakenhe-arle-irreke. Areke-arle iperrenge Re ngenhe arne mwerre areye anthirtetyenhenge.”

Arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke arnterre itirretyale

(Luke 12:22-34; Luke 16:13)

¹⁹Jesus angkeke, “Arne arrpe-anenhe-arlike, apwerte ngkweltye-arlike inetyale alengke-iwetyeke arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenhele anepanemele, itne-arle akurne-irretyenhenge. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele interreke areyele-arle arne ingkirreke arlkweme. Anyelkn-galthe areyele-arlike anteme apmere arrekantherrenheke irrperlenghe anyelkngel inetyenhe arne yanhe areye. ²⁰Kele ahelhe nhenhele anerlte-anemele arrantherre Ngkarteke akwete urrkawarretyete re anteme arrekantherre arne mwerre akngerre areye renhe-arle akngakemele arrerneme arrekantherre alkere. Alkerele akenhe arne itne mwerre akwete-arle aneme, apmere yanhenge-arle arne angkweye-irretyete arrangkwe-arle interrreke-arlike arrangkwe-arle, anyelkn-galthe areyeke arrangkwe. ²¹Unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme arne alkere-arenye utnengeke unte-arle arne ahelhe-arenye areyeke ahentye-anemele unte-arle arne itneke akwete-arle itirrekele anteme. Unte apeke arnterre ahentye-aneme arne alkere-arenye utnenge itneke unte alknwirretyete arne ahelhe-arenye areyeke alkere-arenye utnengeke anteme itirremele imerte Ngkarteke-ante akangkwe-irremele.”

Anwerne ingkirre alknngenthele anerlte-anetye

²²Jesus angkeke, “Alknge ngkwinhe-arle alknngenthe-arteke tyerrtye ngkwinheke. Alknge mwerre apeke unte mwerre aretye, unthemele mwerre. Kenhe alknge ngkwinhe akurne apeke, ingwemertele aneme-arteke, aretyeke arrangkwe-arle, unte itelaretyakenhe-arle irreme. Alakenhe-arle, unte apeke akwetethe mwantye-mwantyele arpenhe areye antherle-anemele kele utnenge alknngenthe-akerte anetyenhenge. Kenhe unte apeke arne areye atnure-irremele atnyenemele, kele utnenge apele ingwemerte-arle anetyenhenge.”

Apwerte ngkweltye-akerte

²⁴Jesus angkeke, “Tyerrtye-arle akngerrepate atherreke urrkawetyete arrangkwe-arle. Re apeke-arle arpenheke impenele awalhemele, arpenhe irlpe artepele aweme. Re arpenhe yanheke apeke-arle ahentye-arle-aneme arpenheke akenhe re ahentye anetyakenhe apeke-arle. Alakenhe-arteke, unte apeke apwerte ngkweltye ahentye-anemele kele unte Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle, Unte Ngkarte uthene mane uthene anyentelhe-iletyete arrangkwe-arle imerte itirremele anteme. Unte Ngkarte anyen-

teke-ante akangkwe-irretyeke-tetye, mane ngkwel-tyeke itirretyale.”

Arne iwenhe apeke areyeke itirretyalaye

²⁵ Jesus anteme angkeke, “Arle arrpenheme arrantherre apeke arnterre itirremele alakenhe, ‘Nthenhenge-ame anwerne merne inetyenhe anwerne anhelke anetyenhenge, kwatye antywetyeke anteye? Nthenheke-ame mantere ineme anwerne untyetye anetyeke?’ Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ileme, Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke mwerre anetyeke. Re anwerneke alngwirretyakenhe anwernenhe ipmentye-iwetyakenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe nhenhe ikweringe-ntyete anwerne merneke-arlike mantereke-arlike itirrewarretyale.

²⁶ “Thipe areye aremele itirrewarrraye, itne ntange areye-arlike ahelheke ngkernewarretyakenhe merne lyapelhe-iletyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge ntange mpengere-irrerlenghe, itne-arlike kutyewarretyakenhe-arlike apurtelhe-ilemele apmere itnekenhe-werne akngirtnewarretyeke arlike arpenhele arlkwerirretyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe itne Ngkarte merneke apayuthnetyeke arrangkwe-arlike, re itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-anerlenghe. Kenhe Ngkarte arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme thipe areyenge arntwarre ulkere. Yanhe ikweringe-ntyete merneke akwenpe anerrirraye itirrewarretyale. ²⁷ Iwenheke-ame arrantherre merneke itirrewarreme? Arrantherre merneke itirrewarremele, arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle.”

²⁸ Jesus alakenhe akwete angkeke, “Kele iwenhenge-arlike akenhe arrantherre mantereke itirrewarreme? Antethe itnenhene araye, itneke itirreke nthakenhe-arlike itne lyaperlenghe, mwerre anthurre-arlike itne aneme, kele itne-arlike urrkapetyakenhe-arlike mantere itnekenhe mpwaretyeke irrpetyenhenge. ²⁹ Kenhe arrantherre itelarerrirreme artwe akngerrepate Solomon arritnye aneke, arrule anthurre akngerrepate anetyarte, rarle mantere mwerre akngerre areyeke-arlike irrpetyarte. Kenhe antethe nhenhe areye ikweringe mwerre akngerre ulkere. ³⁰ Atherrke antethe-akerte-arlike itne akenhe akwete anthurre arruleke-atwetye anerrirretyeke arrangkwe-arlike, akweke ware, lyeteke-atwetye ware itne anerrirreme. Kele antyerrke-irremele, urele anteme ampeme uyerretyeke-ante. Kele-arlike itne akweke ware aneke, Ngkartele akenhe atherrke renhe mwerre akngerre akwete-arlike mpwareme. Alakenhe-arlike re atherrkeke mpwareme, kele re mantere antheme-arlike arrantherre ahentye-anemenge, arlike lyetenyenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itirreme rarle uyarne mpwaremeke-athene.

³¹ “Kele yanhenge itirretyale alakenhe ware angkaye, ‘Ayenge akunye-apenhe, kwatye uthene merne utheneke arrangkwenge, ayenge-ame nthakenhe-irretyenhe? Nthenhenge-arlike-ame the inetyenhe?’ Alakenhe-arlike itirretyale angkemele, ‘Ayenge akunye-apenhe, mantere atyinhe-arlike alterrelhekenghe. Nthakenhe-

arle-ame ayenge irretyenhe? Nthenhenge-ame the mantere inetyenhe irrpetyeke?’ ³² Ayenge alakenhe angkeme, alakenhe rarle Ngkartele akutne areye-arlike itirrerlente-anemenge. Kenhe Ngkartele-arlike ingkirrenyekenhe anthurre itelareme iwenheke-arlike arrantherre ahentye-anemeke re anteme arrenhantherrenhe anthemele-arlike. ³³ Kele arrantherre akenhe arne atningkeke itirrewarretyale anetyeke, ware, kele anerlente-anaye. Kele ikwere-ante akwete itirrerlente-anemele anaye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe-arlike arntarnte-arerlenghe. Ikwere aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele iwenhe apeke renhe-arlike re arrekantherre angkeme iparpele mpwarewarre, re anteme arrenhantherrenhe merne anthemele mantere-arlike, arne atningke arpenhe areyeke-arlike arrantherre ahentye-anerlenghe, arlike lyetenyenge. ³⁴ Arne areye ingwen-theke inetyeke itirrewarretyale. Kele itneke alakenhe itirrewarretyale, ‘Nthenhe-ngentyete-arlike-ame anwerne arne inetyenhe?’ Arrantherre itelareme yanhenge anteme-arlike Ngkartele arrekantherre antheityenhe, arrantherre anteme arnterre itirrewarremele anetyale arlike arpenheke, arrantherre itirrewarrraye lyeteke-arlike arrantherre ahentye-anemeke-ante.”

Angketyale tyerrtye arpenhe-arlike akurne akwele anemeke

(Luke 6:37,38,41,42)

7 Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwernenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyame alakenhe, “Kenhe arrantherre apeke arpenhe areye ilperneme, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe ilperneme. ² Nhenge arrantherre apeke arpenhe areyeke angkemele itnenhe akurne akeme, Ngkarte alakenhe-arlike angkeme arrenhantherrenhe akurne akeme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke angkemele itneke akangketyeke mpwaremele itnenhe ilpernetyakenhele keke arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele-arlike alakenhe akangketyeke mpwareme ilpernetyakenhele.

³ “Iwenhenge-arlike-ame arrantherre akurne-irreme arpenhe areyeke apale angkemele itnenhe arratye-iletyeke akwele? Arrantherre itirrewarrraye arrekantherre-urrke, urreke arrantherre arpenhe areyeke akenghe itirretyenhenge. The arrekantherre arratye ileke arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke arrantherre akurne mpwarerlenghe kele Ngkarte-kenhe arpenheke anteme angkemele arrantherre apeke renhe aremele akurne-irrerlenghe.”

⁶ Jesus-ele itnenhe akwete akaltyele-anthetyame, “Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe atyeperre anthurre. Kele arlike arpenheme arrantherre angkentye nhenheke angkemele kele tyerrtye arpenhe areye akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arlike. Kele itne apeke ipmentye-iweme iwenhe renhe itneke arrantherre-arlike ilerlenghe, itneke awethe iletyalaye. Nhenge tyerrtye itne akenhe akngwelye ahe akngerre-arteke, pike-pike-arteke-arlike. Arrantherre apeke akwete angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe itneke mwerre ilerlente-apemele itne-

arle irlpe martelhentye-arle akangkwe-irretyakenhe, itne anteme arrekhantherre ahele angkerremele, akngwelye nhenge ahe akngerrele tyerrtye uthneme, alakenhe athewe. Itne anteme akurne-ileme angkentye ar-rantherre-arle angkeme, tyerrtyele nhenge pike-pike merne anthemele imerte itne ahelhe urrkngeke akwernemele imerte ulthemele, alakenhe akwele itne angkentye renhe akurne-ilentye akngerre. Arrantherre akenhe Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe akwete itneke ilerle-apetyale anetyeke-arle, kele impetyeke ante, angkentye yanhe-arle atyeperre anthurange.”

Akwete anthurre Ngkarteke angketyeke, mwernte-irretyale
(Luke 11:9-13)

⁷ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke alakenhe Ngkarteke angketyeke, “Kele, angwenhele apeke arne iwenhe-iwenheke renhe Ngkarteke akwete anthurre apayuthnerle-aneme re renhe ineme-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke arne iwenhe ikwere apale unthemele kele re renhe aretye-alheme-arle. Kenhe angwenhele apeke re arriwe renhe ltare-atwetye-alhemele, Ngkartele renhe altywere-ileme re Ikwere-werne alhetyeke renhe aretye-alhetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthnerirretyeke, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre apeke Ikwere akwete-arle untherlte-anemele, Re kele arrekhantherre imernelheme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arriwe renhe akwete-arle ltare-atwerlte-aneme, kenhe Re kele arriwe renhe arrekhantherre altywere-ileme-arle arrantherre-arle irrperrirretyenhenge. ⁹ Kenhe arrantherre nthanenhe-arle irretyenhe nhenge alere arrekhantherrenhele apeke merneke apayuthnerlenge? Arrantherre-ame renhe apwerte anthetyenhe? Arrangwe! ¹⁰ Nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe ir-rpengeke apayuthnerlenge, renhe akenhe apmwe anthetyakenhe. Arrantherre renhe irrpenge-arle anthetyenhe arlkwetyeke. ¹¹ Kele arrantherre ampe arrekhantherrenhe areye arne mwerre antherlte-aneme itne arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge, kele arrantherre-arle akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kele Akngeye arrekhantherrenhe alkere akertnele-arle anemeke, arrantherre itirrewarremele iwenhe-arteke-arle Re aneke? Rarle nhenge mwerre anthurre aneme, arrekhantherrenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. Re akenhe arne mwerre akngerre aywerrkele anthentye akngerre-arle arrantherre apayuthnerlenge.”

¹² Jesus angkeke, “Arrantherre ahentye-aneme tyerrtye arpenhe areyele mwerre aywerrkele mpwaretyeke arrekhantherre. Kele arrantherre-arle akenhe akwete mwerre aywerrkele mpwaretyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke alakenhe-arle Moses uthene artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye uthenele-arle intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre, anwerne alakenhe mpwaretyeke.”

Iwerre urlpmeke unthemele renhe apentetyeke

(Luke 13:24)

¹³ Jesus angkeke, “Ingkirrekele awerrirraye! Iwerre atherre kwenhe aneme tyerrtye areyele apentetyeke. Iwerre anyente arriwe anteke-akerte-arle aneme, iwerre arpenhe akenhe urlpme anthurre-arle, arriwe urlpme-akerte. Kenhe iwerre anteke re akenhe impeltye anthurre-arle mwerre anthurre, iwerre ikwerenge akenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre-arle irrpenheme arriwe antekenge. Kele iwerre re akenhe apmere akurne-werne-arle tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-ketyenge akngakemele irrare anerlte-anetyenhe. Kele iwerre urlpme re akenhe impeltye anetyakenhe-arle lterrke anthurre apentetyeke, tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle akenhe arriwe urlpme ikwere irrpenheme iwerre renhe apentemele. Kele iwerre re akenhe alheme apmere mwerre akngerre ikwere-werne Ngkartenge-arle anyente-irreme-werne, akwetethe-arle akangkentye anerlte-aneme-werne. Kele, arrantherre iwerre urlpme ikwere irrpenhemele akwete urlpme renhe apentetyeke.”

Arrantherre ameke-arelhetyeke

(Luke 6:43-44)

¹⁵ Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye alkngarre-ileke alakenhe, “Ameke-arelhewarrraye akwetethe yanhe areye-ketye urrtirremele ilemenge itnarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apeme akwele. Itne akngwelye artnwere-arteke yepe-yepe yenpeke irrpemenge yepesyepes akwele anteme, itne-arle alengke-iwelheke iperre, apetyewarremele anteme yepe-yepe itnenhe uthnemele arlkwetyeke. ¹⁶ Kele arrantherre itnenhe alhengke-arle-areme itne-arle mpwaremenge, arrantherre arerrirremele itne akurne atningke mpwarerlenge kele arrantherre itelareme-arle urrtirrentye akngerre nhenhe areye. Merne ntange areye-akerte itelaraye, merne kripethe areye-arle arne lyeke-lyekenge lyapetyakenhe-arle, nhenge merne utyerrke arne ilpeyenge lyapetyakenhe-arle. ¹⁷ Arrantherre itelareme arne mwerrenge-ante kwenhe merne ntange lyapeme mpenge-irremele ikwemeye-irremele, kenhe arne akurnenge akenhe merne akurne-arle aneme. Nhenge alakenhe-arle arne mwerrenge merne akurne-arle lyapetyakenhe aneme, alakenhe anteye arne akurnenge merne mwerre lyapetyeke arrangwe-arle. Awemele anteme akaltye-irraye angkentye nhenhe areyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele mwerre-ante-arle mpwareme, kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akngarte-ientye akngerre areyele akurne-ante-arle mpwarerlenge. ¹⁹ Arrantherre itelareme artwe garden-ek-artweye, re areme arnele merne ntange akurne akwete atnyenerlenge, re ultakemele-arle ureke iweme. ²⁰ Alakenhe-arteke, arrantherre arerrirremele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele akurne mpwarerlte-aneme kele ar-

rantherre itelarerrirreme itne-arle urrtiyirreme-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileme.”

Jesus-arle angketyenhe rarle tyerrtye arrpenheme areyeke akutne-arle
(Luke 13:25-27)

²¹ Jesus awethe angkeke, “Arrantherre itelareme arpenhemele ayenge-arle akngerrepate ilemenge. Arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtiyirremele ileme ayenge-arle akwele akngerrepate itnekenhe. Kenhe itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe awetyakenhe-arlike mpwaretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe ilekeke. Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe atyewe aketyakenhe itnenhene arntarnte-aretye-arlike-akenhe akngerrepatele-arteke. ²² The arrekatherre ileme arlite ingkernenge tyerrtye areye tneyenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele-arle atningkele ayenge-arle akngerrepate ileme areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angketyenhe, ‘Akngerrepate! Arritnye ngkwinhe angkeke-arle iperre anwerne angkentye ngkwinhe tyerrtye areyeke ilemele, anwerne-arle arrentye areye aywepeke tyerrtye areyengentyele arritnye ngkwinhe ilemele, awethe ante, arritnye ngkwinhe ilemele, anwerne arne ilyernpenye atningke ngangkerlele mpwareke.’ ²³ Kenhe ayenge akenhe itneke alakenhe-arle angkirtnetyenhe-arle, ‘Arrangkwe, the arrenhantherrenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre akwetethe-arle akurne mpwaretyarte Ngkarteke. Atyenge-ketyenge alhaye!’”

Ayeye apmere artentye akngerre atherre-akerte
(Luke 6:47-49)

²⁴ Jesus angkeke, “Awerrirraye! Tyerrtye angwenhele ayenge-arle awemeke nthakenhe-arle angkeke-arle iperre, renhe anteme aywerrkele mpwaremele, artwe-artekele-arle ilthe ikwerenhe apwerte athirnteke-arle arteke. Nhenge artwe nhenhe itelarentyele-arle apwerte athirnte angwareke apmere arteke re apwerte-arleke mwantyele arteke, rarle lterreke anekenge. ²⁵ Ikwerenge-ntyeye kwatye akngerre apetyeke imerte anhemele, lherenge-arlike kwatye urewe akngerre anteke-irreke kele apmere re akenhe atnyetyakenhe akwete-arle anerlengenge. Rlike akngerrele-arlke werneke apmere renhe ankerte-iwemele, kele atakelhetyakenhe akwete-arle anerlengenge, artwe rarle apwerte athirnteke artekenge apmere ikwerenhe, mwerrere akwete tneke akngelhetyakenhe-arlike. Alakenhe arrantherre apeke angkentye atyinhe awerrirreke-arle iperre, renhe anteme aywerrkele mpwaremele, kele arrantherre atnyetyakenhe, kele lterreke-arle aneme arrekatherre apeke akurne-irrelengenge. ²⁶ Kele tyerrtye angwenhele apeke aweke-arle iperre nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkeke imerte ipmentye-iwemele-arle rarle artwe arrpenhe apmere artentye akngerre-arteke-arle. Artwe nhenhele akenhe arerte apeke lhere itereke-arle apmere ikwerenhe arteke ahelhe urrkngenge-arle. ²⁷ Ikwerenge-ntyeye kwatye akngerrele anheke, lherele kwatye urewe akngerre anteme irreke anteke-irremele. Kwatye ikwerenge akenhe rlike akngerrele-ar-

like werneke apmere renhe ankerte-iwemele, iparrpe anthurre apmere re atakelheke imerte atnyemele uyerrtye-ante.”

Jesus ilernpenye angkeme

²⁸ Jesus-arle angkentye nhenhe areyeke angkeke iperre tyerrtye renhe-arle aweke itne arnterre anthurre apatewarreke, rarle nhenge ilernpenye anthurrele angkerlengenge. ²⁹ Alakenhe-arle nhenge Jesus-elarle tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyarte, re itneke angkentye ileke Ngkartele-arle renhe anthekenge. Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele tyerrtye itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte, itne itneke angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe iletartye, angkentye itnekengenge-arrpe ware.

Jesus-ele artwe rlkerte angkwerre-iweme
(Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16)

8 Jesus apwerte akertne-ngentye atnarnpemele iperre tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe apente-warreke. ² Kenhe artwe anyente utyene irrkelle-irrkelle ilentye akngerre-akerte apetyeke nhenge Jesus aremele re amperele-arlengenge tnelele renhe apayuthneke, “Jesus-aye, ayenge utyene nhenhe angkwerre-iwaye. The itelareme unte-arle ayenge angkwerre-iwemere, unte-arrpe apeke awelhemele.” ³ Kele Jesus-ele iltye ikwerenhele renhe anpeke, ikwere angkirtnemele, “The ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke ahentye-aneme.” Kenhe iparrpe anthurrele utyene akngerre uyer-lerlengenge, yenpe alyere-alyere-irremele. ⁴ Kele anteme Jesus ikwere angkeke, “Arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iweke. Angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme: Kenhe arrekwele kwertengerle tyatye-arenyeke imernelhetyeke alhaye ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iwekeke. Kele re ngenhe areke-arle-iperre ilemele yenpe ngkwinhe ulkere anteme, kele thipe akweke atherre inaye ampetyeke Ngkarteke yanhe atherre tyawerrellye anthetyen-henge. Kele mwerrantye mpwareke-ngentye itne itelarrerirretyen-henge unte-arle mwerre-irrekengenge.”

Jesus-ele urrkapentye akngerre thultye-kenhe angkwerre-iweme
(Luke 7:1-10)

⁵ Nhenge Jesus-arle apmere nhenge Capernaum-werne alherlengenge thultye akngerrepate ikwere-werne apetyeke. Artwe nhenhe apmere Rome-arenye thultye Rome-arenye 100-eke alartetye-arle apmere Capernaum-ele. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, alakenhe renhe apayuthnemele, ⁶ “Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe, urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe rlkerte apmerele in-terle-aneme, akngelhetyakenhe-arlike arekare awel-hemele.”

⁷ Awemele Jesus ikwere alakenhe angkeke, “Kele mwerre-arle! Ayenge iparrpe alheme renhe angkwerre-iwemele mwerre iletartye.”

⁸ Kenhe akngerrepate thultye-kenhe re akenhe angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe akngerrepate, unte kwenhe akngerre aneme, kele ayenge akenhe artwe akurne akweke ware-arle ayenge apure-arle-irreme unte apmere atyinhe-werne apetyetyeke. Unte nhenhenge ware angkeye arrwengkelthe re nhenhenge-ntyeye ware mwerre-iletynhenge. ⁹ The itelareme unte-arle Ngkarteke mpwarepareme. Kenhe Re ngenhe ileme mpwaretyeke, nge Renhe awemele, kele nge mpwareme-arle. Alakenhe rarle ayenge warrke-irreme Rome-arenye areyeye akngerrepate. Kenhe ayenge akngerrepate aneme thultye arunthe anthurre-akerte. Ayenge anyenteke angkemele yanhe-werne alhetyeke, kenhe re iparrpe anthurre alherlenghe. Kenhe ayenge apeke anyenteke angkemele, "Nhenhe-werne apetyaye!" Kele re iparrpe anthurre apetyeme. Kenhe ayenge anyenteke angkemele mpwaretyeke, kenhe re iparrpe anthurrele mpwarerlenghe. Kele unte-arteke rarle. Kele unte-arle angkemele arteke kenhe iparrpe anthurre urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe re mwerre-irrerlenghe."

¹⁰ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re apatemele anthurre. Re imerte tyerrtye areyeye angkemele renhe-arle apentewarremeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe araratye ileme, artwe nhenhe thultye atningkeke akngerrepate-arle anemeke re Jew anetyakenhe-arle, re akenhe arratyte itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, Jew areyarteke kwenye. Apmere nhenhe Israel-enge the arprpenhe aretyakenhe artwe nhenhe-arteke-arle arratyte itirremeke tharle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.

¹¹ The arrekatherre arratyte ileme, tyerrtye apmere arprpe-anenhe-ngentyeye Jew anetyakenhe areye apetyetyenhe. Itne-arle apetyetyenhe Abraham-eke anyente-irretyeke, Isaac-eke, Jacob-eke-arlike akangkemele merne apurtele arprpenhe areyenge arlkwetyenhe Ngkarte akngerrepate anerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhele. ¹² Kele Jew arprpenhe areye itnekenge apurte anetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ngkarte-arle itnenhe arrule akngakeke Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Itne-arle akenhe Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle anekenge Re akenhe itnenhe uliletynhe, kenhe itne ingkirreke arrangkemele artitye lterrkemele utyene-ante-irretyeke alkgultyeke-ante artnemele anerle-atherre-anetyenhe."

¹³ Jesus anteme thultye akngerrepateke angkeke, "Kele, apmere-werne alpaye! The urrkapentye akngerre ngkwynhe mwerre-ileke unte-arle itirreke the mpwaretyeke." Ikwerenge anteme urrkapentye akngerre re iparrpe anthurre mwerre-irreke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye arunthe itnenhene angkwerre- iweme

(Mark 1:29-34; Luke 4:38-41)

¹⁴ Jesus apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye imperle-alhemele apmere Peter-kenhe-werne alheke nthenhele-arle mwerikwe Simon-kenhe rlkerte anthurre apmere kwenele intekenge, amperlenghe anthurre re awalheke.

¹⁵ Jesus-ele iltye ikwerenhe apaneke, iparrpe anthurre

rlkerte imperle-alhemele arratintyeke, arelthe re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenghe. Re akeme-irremele merne-arlike itetyeke. Re anteme Jesus-arlike anthemele arprpenhe areye-arlike.

¹⁶ Kele-arle alernnge irrpeke-arle arprpenhe areyeye apmere yanhe ikwere areye-ngentyeye arrentye areye-akerte Ngkarte-werne akngetyewarreke re itnenhe mwerre-iletetyeke. Rarle angkentyeye ware arrentye itneke-ngentyeye arratelhe-ilemele aywepeke, itne mwerre-irreke. Jesus-ele rlkerte areye ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke. ¹⁷ Nhenge Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye alakenhe angkwerre-iweke, alhilentye Ngkarte-kenhe araratye-irretyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-ele intelhe-ilekenge-arteke arrule anthurre pwekeke-arlike alakenhe, "Re arrenkwelthe anwerne-kenhe areye uyerrelhe-ileke anwernenhe mwerre-ilemele."

Isaiah 53:4.

Ayeye Artwe Atherre Jesus apentetyeke-arle itirreke- akerte

(Luke 9:57-62)

¹⁸ Jesus-ele areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwerenhe apetyewarremele tnerrirrerlenghe re angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeye, "Mpe, boat-eke antyemele alhetyekekeye ahelhe irntwarre-werne kwatyte alayele arrengakwe-werne!"

¹⁹ Nhenge re angkeke alhetyeke, artwe angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyarte apetyeke Jesus-eke angkemele, "The ngenhe apenterle-apetyeke nthenhe-werne apeke unte alherlenghe."

²⁰ Kele Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerlenghe, "Kere rapite itne alhwengele anerrirreme, kenhe thipe areye akenhe arne akertnele antywele anerrirreme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apmere-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe. Ayenge-arle akwetethe re intetyeke. Ayenge-arle akwetethe-arle unthetyarte."

²¹ Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe arprpenhe anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge apele alhampwe-irreke-arle. Ayenge urrekeke impaye ayenge-arle apmere-werne alpetyeke, akngeye atyinhe artetyeke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele the ngenhe apenterle-apetyen-henge."

²² Kele Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, lyete nhenhe ayenge apentaye, atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe areyeye renhe iperteke artetyeke re ilwerlenghe."

Jesus-ele rlke ntertelhe-ileme

(Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25)

²³ Kele Jesus boat-eke antyemele kwatyte alayele tyanemele alhetyeke-irreme apententye akngerre areye-akerte. ²⁴ Itne alaye talkwe alherlthe-iwepiwemele, rlke akngerrele wernerlenghe impeltye-ngentyeye. Kwatyte alyepe boat ikwere-arlike irrpeke, itne akenhe atere-irrerirrerlenghe alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge.

Kenhe Jesus boat ikwerele ankwe-interle-aperlenge akwenpe anthurre. ²⁵ Kenhe ikwerenhe areyele akarrelhe-ilemele akemelhe-ilerrirremele angkerrirreke, "Akngerrepataye! Anwernenhe itetheke mpwaraye, alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge!"

²⁶ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Iwenheke-ame arantherre atere-irreme? Arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe ulyeyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme."

Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele, re akeme-irremele rlke mwantye-irretyeke kwatye arnmarre-arlke akweke-irretyeke ileke. Iparrpe anthurrele rlke atnengke-irreke kwatye arnmarre akweke-irreke. ²⁷ Itne apatemele angkerreke, "Artwe iwenhe-arle-ame nhenhe re? Re rlke uthene kwatye arnmarre uthene akweke-irretyeke ileke, kenhe ratherre atnengke-irrerlenge-arle!"

Jesus-ele arrentye itnenhene artwe atherre-ngentyele aywepeme

(Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39)

²⁸ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe arey-arlke kwatye alayenge intwarreke-irremele itne alherlte-iweke apmere Gadara arritnye-werne. Apmere yanhe re, arratye apwerte akngerre areye-arle interrirreme inteye arrpe-anenhe aneme-akerte. Yanhe ikwere areye itne ilweke-arle areye inteye kweneke arrenwarretyarte. Kenhe artwe arerte atherre apmere yanhe ikwerele anerle-anerretyarte, arrentye atningke areye-arle ikwere-atherrele-arlenge aneme-akerte. Tyerrtye apmere ikwere-arenhe areye iwerrele inteye itwele alhetyakenhe ahe-akngerre ikwere-atherre-ketyenge. ²⁹ Ratherre untetyemele Jesus-nge arreke-tneke, arrentye areye ikwere arlkemele, "Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, ingkirreke anthurreke akngerre anerlenge-arle. Unte-ame anwernenhe nthakenhe-iletynhe? Unte-ame anwernenhe apmere akurne anthurre-werne yernetyeke lyete ware, urrekeke impetyakenhe?"

³⁰ Kenhe pike-pike atningke apwerte itwele tnerrirreke arlkwerirremele. ³¹ Arrentye areyele Jesus renhe ileke, "Unte apeke nhenhe atherrenge arratelhe-ilemele anwernenhe pike-pike itneke-werne yernaye anwerne tyerrtye itne-kenheke irrpetyeke."

³² Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Kele mwerre-arle, pike-pike itneke irrperrirraye."

Iparrpele arrentye itne artwe yanhe atherrenge-ntyele arratewarremele pike-pike itne areyeke-arleke irrperrirreke. Kele imerte pike-pike itne apwerte kwene-werne unterlte-iwemele apwerte arnke-werne, ingkirreke akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirremele kwatye kweneke, ingkirreke anthurre anteme itne alhekwarle-irrerirreke.

³³ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe itne pike-pike itnenhene arntarnte-arerlte-anemele arerrirreke nthakenhe-arle-irrerne, kele itne anteme-arle apmere-werne-arleke-irreme. Kenhe itne ingkirrenyekeke ilerrirreke nthakenhe Jesus-ele mpwareke-akerte, artwe atherre-arle arrentye areye atnyeneke-akerte-arlke. ³⁴ Kele ikw-

erenge-ntyele, tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenhe itne Jesus-eke atwaremele alherlte-iweke. Itne renhe aremele, Gadara-arenhe yanhe areye atere-irrerirremele, ikwere angkerrirreke, "Apmere nhenhenge-ntyele alperlte-iwaye!"

Jesus-ele artwe inwerre angkwerre-iweme

(Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26)

⁹ Kele Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke boat-eke antyemele kwatye alayele tyanemele alpeke apmere nthenhe re anetyarte-werne. ² Apmerreke-irrerlenge, artwe four-pelele artwe anathe antyameke arrernemele inerlte-alheke renhe imerte Jesus-werne akngetyemele. Kele Jesus-ele renhe-arle akngetyewarrekenge aremele itirreke, "Artwe nhenhe areye arratye itirreme tharle artwe anathe nhenhe mwerre-iletynheke." Re anteme artwe rlkerte ikwere angkeke, "Aye artwe-aye, atere-irretyalaye Ngkartele-arle ngenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme unte-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Rarle ngkwengenge ipeltye-irreke-arle."

³ Kenhe artwe areyele, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele Jesus awemele, alakenhe itirremele, "Aye! Artwe nhenhe-arle Ngkarte angwareme, re-arrpe-arle Ngkarte akwele itirreme."

⁴ Kele Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere-akerte itirreme imerte itneke angkemele, "Arrantherre akurnentye itirretyale anetyeke!" ⁵ Arrantherre-arle ayenge areke-arle artwe nhenheke ayenge angkerlenge, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhe apeke renhe aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge apale itirreme ayenge-arle ware angkerlenge, kele arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle mpwaretyeke. Kele ayenge lyete angkeme artwe inwerre nhenheke artwe mwerre-iletynheke. Kele arrantherre renhe areme, artwe inwerre nhenhe akngelhetyakenhe akeme-irrerlenge, kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekwele angkeke, the, Alere alkere-arenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, angwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-ilerreme mpwaretyeke, Ngkartele anteme renhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme. Re anteme awethe angkeke artwe inwerre ikwere, "Artwe-aye, akeme-irraye, antyame ngkwinge inemele apmere-werne alpaye!" ⁷ Kele arratye re iparrpe akeme-irreke apmere-werne alpemele. ⁸ Kele tyerrtye arunthe angathele-arle tneke areyele areke-arle itne atere-irremele Ngkartele anteme utyernemele tnakemele angkeke alakenhe itirremele, "Aye! Arratye-arle Ngkartele artwe nhenhe ngangkere antheke re, ngangkere akngerre-akertele tyerrtye areye mwerre-iletynhenge."

Jesus-ele Matthew akngakeme

(Mark 2:13-17; Luke 5:27-32)

⁹ Kele yanhe-ngentyele Jesus-ele apmere renhe imemele alheke artwe Matthew arritnye areke iwerre iterele ilthe akwekele anerle-anerlenge apwerte ngk-

weltye inemele government-eke. Nhenge artwe yanhele tyerrtye areye aremele iwerre ikwerele alherlengere apwerte ngkweltye itneke-ngentye inetyame government-eke. † Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Apetyaye, ayenge apentetyeke." Kele Matthew akeme-irremele alheke apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele.

¹⁰ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmere Matthew-kenhe-werne merne arlkwetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele-arlike mane-arle inerlitanetyarteke arrpenhe areyele-arle akurne mpwaret-yarteke itnekenge apurte-irremele merne arlkwerirretyeke. ¹¹ Pharisee areyele itnenhe areke merne arlkwerlengere Jesus-enge, itne ikwerenhe areye alakenhe apayuthneke, "Aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe arrekatherrenhe apurtele arlkwerenhe apwerte ngkweltye inentye akngerre areyenge tyerrtye akurne mpwarentyete akngerre areyenge-arlike? Re itnekenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke, re kwenhe artwe mwerre areyenge anetyeke." ¹² Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe awemele alakenhe angkerlengere, imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye mwerre areye ngangkere aretyeke alhetyakenhe-arle! Rlkerte areyele-ante-arle renhe aretyeke alheme." ¹³ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme ayenge-arle akwele apetyeke mwerre areye akwele ikngwetyeke. Arrangkwere, ayenge-arle apetyeke tyerrtye akurne areye ikngwetyeke. Akwete anteme itelaretyeke angkentye nhenhe arrpenhele arrule-arle Bible-nge intelhe-ileke. Ngkarte-arle alakenhe angkeke, "Kere atwetyale ayenge anthetyeke. Alakenhe-ante-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme; arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke alhwarrpe-irremele alpe-eme-ilettyeke. The areme alakenhe arrantherre mpwarlengere kele ayenge arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme."

Hosea 6:6.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus apayuthneme merne arlkwetyale anetyeke-akerte

(Mark 2:18-22; Luke 5:33-39)

¹⁴ Arlte anyentele apententye akngerre John kwatye akwernentye akngerre-kenhe arrpenhe areye apetyemele Jesus apayuthneke, "Anwerne Pharisee areyele-arlike merne arlkwentye akngerre kwenhe anwerne-arle Ngkarteke angketyeke ante-arle ahentye-aneme. Iwenhenge-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinye areyele akwetethe merne arlkweme, arraretyakenhe-arlike?"

¹⁵ Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengere, "Nhenge artwele apeke anewe-akemele, atyewe atningke-arle apurte-irremele akangkentye merne arlkwerirretyeke. Re itnekenge akwete anemele, itne arlkwerirremenge akwete. Kele yanhe-ngentye arrpenhe areyele artwe renhe atyewe ikwerenhe arntwirrkemele

† *Matthew re akenhe Jew-arenye-arle aneke, Re akenhe Rome-arenye government areyeke-arle urrkapetyarte, imerte Jew areyenge tax mane inemele yernetyarte Rome-werne. Jew areye akenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle anetyarte rarle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke urrkapetyartenge.*

akngeme. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge itne, irrare-irremenge-arle, merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itne akenhe ayenge arntirrkwemele akngeme apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlengere." ††

¹⁶ Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye mantere-akerte. "Arrantherre itelareme mantere tyerrtye-kenhe ingkweye-irrerlengere altywere-akerte re, artetyeke, re mantere akweke alkarlengere-ntyete aketyakenhe ingkweye ikwere-arlike arrernetyeke, alterrelheketye alhewerlengere. Kele unte apeke renhe alheweme, mantere akweke alkarle rarle arrenneke re akenhe akweke-arle-irrerlengere imerte alterrelhemele-arle, kele mantere altywere-akerte re akenhe altywere akngerre-arle-irrerlengere."

¹⁷ Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye arrpenhe ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. "Awethe anteme angkentye arrpenhe-ulkere nhenhe awerrirraye ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. Artwe arrpenhele mpwareme yakwethe kere yenpe-ngentye ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke atnyenemele. Kenhe re akenhe yakwethe angkweyeke ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke arrangkwe-arle, re apeke ngkwarle lyetenye thelemele ngkwarle rarle akurne-arle-irrerlengere. Yakwethe angkweyenge, antyerrkenge, alterrelhemele, ngkwarle re altyiwelhemele ahelhe-werne-atheke-arle. Alakenhe-irreme-ketye anteme re ngkwarle lyetenye renhe akwernemele yakwethe atyete-atyete mwerre lyetenyeke-arlike kele yakwethe re mwerre alterrelhetyakenhe-arle aneme kele yakwethe uthene ngkwarle uthene kele mwerre-arle aneme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe Moses-kenheke-arlike anyentelhe-ileme-ketye.

Jesus-ele amenhenge atherre angkwerre-iweme

(Mark 5:21-43; Luke 8:40-56)

¹⁸ Nhenge Jesus-arle itneke angketyamenge artwe Jew areyeke tyatye-arenye akngerrepate apetyeke. Jesus-eke kwene-irremele ikwere angkeke, "Ampe marle atyinhe apele ilwerne lyete ware. Aretyeke apetyaye, renhe anpemele re itethe-irrirntetyenhenge."

¹⁹ Jesus-ele awemele artwe renhe apentenheke, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apentenheke.

²⁰ Itne ingkerre artwe ikwerenhe apmere-werne alherlte-iweke, kele arelhe rlkerte arrpenhe apetyeke-arle mpwepe-mpwepele. Rarle alhwe itnyetyarte akwetethenhe akwetethe arrule-arrule-ngentye year 12-peleke-atwetye. Re Jesus-werne angathe-irremele re itirreke, "The nterte-nterlete ware mpwaremele mantere ikwerenhe anpeme, kele ayenge mwerre-arle-irremele." Kele arratyete re mantere atnartenge ikwerenhe anpeke.

†† *Alakenhe-arle Jesus angketyame ikwere-arrpe-akerte, re itelareke urreke-arle arrpenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle renhe inetyenhe raketyenhenge imerte renhe irrerlengere atwemele. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrare-irremele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlengere.*

²² Jesus-ele alknngarelhemele renhe areke re renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! The ngenhe angkwerre-iweke unte-arle ayenge ar-ratyte itelarekenge. Apmere-terne apalaye itirretyaken-henge, unte-arle kele mwerre aneme."

²³ Kele Jesus apmere artwe irrare-kenhe-terne al-heke, re apetyemele areke tyerrtye areye akayale art-nelhe-ilerrrelenge, arpenhe areyele horn pewe-ileke irrarele. ²⁴ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Akeme-irrerir-rye, akethe-terne alherlte-iwaye! Ampe nhenhe kwenhe ilwetyakenhe rarle interle-aneme ware." Nhenhe itne awemele itne atherreke Jesus ikwere, itne-arle itelareke marle renhe kele ilweke-arle. ²⁵ Kele akngeye ampe marle-kenhele anteme itnenhe akethe-terne alhetyeke ileke. Kele Jesus irrpenheke ampe rar-le intetyame-terne imerte renhe ilyenge inemele, kele ampe re akenhe akeme-irrerlengge mwerre an-teme-irremele. ²⁶ Tyerrtye areyele awerrirreke ampe akeme-arle-irreke ikwere-akerte imerte angkentye an-tekhe-ilemele apmere arrpe-anenhe-terne.

Jesus-ele artwe alknge pwenge atherre anpeme imerte alknge altywere-ilemele ratherre aretyeke

²⁷ Kele Jesus-ele apmere rarle imperle-alheke. Rarle iwerrele alhetyamenge artwe pwenge atherrele renhe apenteke alakenhe arkerle-apperemele. "David-eke-artweye-aye! Ilerneke alhwarrpe-irraye." †

²⁸ Jesus apmerekere-irremele re kwene-terne alpeke, artwe ratherre renhe apentemele kweneke irrperle-annerreke. Kele Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe apayuth-neke, "Mpwele-ame arratyte itirremele tharle mpwelen-he alknge ulyeyele altywere-ilemere?"

Ratherre angkirtnerlengge, "Yewe Ngkarte, ilerne ar-ratyte itelareme."

²⁹ Kele renhe-atherrenhe alknge anpeke imerte angkemele, "Kele mwerre, alknge mpwele-kenhe-arle altywere-arle-irretyenhe mpwele-arle itirremenge tharle mpwelenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke." ³⁰ Kele ar-ratyte, alknge ikwere-atherrenhe altywere-irreke ratherre imerte aremele. Kele Jesus-ele renhe-ather-renhe ileke tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke iletyle ane-tyeke.

³¹ Kele ratherre akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke, ratherre alheke apmere arrpe-anenhe-terne tyerrtye areyeke ilelhemele Jesus-ele-arle renhe-ather-renhe mpwareke angkwerre-iwemele.

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe angkenhe-angken-he kwenye-arle

³² Kele ratherre-arle alhekengge kele tyerrtye arpen-he areye anteme Jesus-terne apetyemele akngetyeke artwe angketyakenhe anyente arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlengge anekengge. ³³ Kele Jesus-ele arrentye renhe ileke arratemele alhetyeke, kele artwe arrakerte alty-were-irreke kele re anteme angkeke. Tyerrtye areyele

† Re Jesus ileke David-eke-artweye rarle itirrekengge, Jesus ak-wele Ngkartele-arle alhileke apetyetyenhe-arle, David-eke-artweye.

aremele itne apatewarreke imerte angkemele, "Ayekaye! Anwerne-arle alakenhe aretyakenhe-arle ap-mere nhenhe Israel-eke."

³⁴ Kele artwe Pharisee itne akenhe angkeke, "Ar-rangkwe, rarle arrentye areye aywepemele tyerrtye ar-eye-ngentyele arrentye akngerrepatele-arle renhe ngangkere anthekengge-arle."

Jesus alhwarrpe-irreme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke

³⁵ Jesus apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-apeke ap-mere akweke areyele apmere akngerre areyele-arlke, re tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe-terne-arlke alheke. Re it-neke Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe ileke Ngkarte-arle itneke akngerrepate aneme itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Apmere arrpe-anenhele re rllkerte-arlke in-werre areye-arlke angkwerre-iweke. ³⁶ Re tyerrtye ar-eye aremele re itneke alhwarrpe anthurre awelheke, itne akunye-apenhe-arle apatewarrlengge untherlte-apekengge yepe-yepe areye-arle aparlpe-irreke, arpen-heke arrangkwele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge ulkere-arteke. ³⁷ Jesus tyerrtye areyeke alhwarrpe-ir-remele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arpenhe arunthe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe yanhe ikwerele-arle anerrirremeke. Kenhe the atyenge ur-krapentye akngerre urrpetye ware atnyeneme tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle inemeke Ngkarte Ikwere-terne akngetye-akngetye-alhetyenhe. ³⁸ Kenhe Ngkartele in-gkirreke yanhe areye Ikwere-arrpe anteme-arle at-nyenetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte Ik-were angkerrirraye Renhe apayuthnerrirraye ur-krapentye akngerre awethe arpenhe areye nhenhe-terne yernetyeke, Re itnenhe ingkirreke Ikwere-terne akngetyeke."

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele ikwerenhe ar-eye akngakeme

10 Kele Jesus-ele atyewe 12-pele ikwerenhe areye ikngwemele akngakemele, anyente Simon arrit-nye Peter-arle arritnye arpenhe ikwerenhe aneke, kake ikwerenhe Andrew, alere Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene, Philip uthene Bartholomew-arlke, Thomas uthene Matthew uthene apwerte mane inentye akngerre-arle government-eke, James alere Althaea-kenhe-arle, Thaddaeus uthene Si-mon uthene, Rome-arenye areyeke akngerrepate-arle ahentye kwenye anthurre, Judas Iscariot, re akenhe ur-reke-arle Jesus Jew areye-kenhe akngerrepate areyeke imernetyenhe itne renhe arntwirrketyenenge. Jesus-ele artwe nhenhe areye ikngweke ikwere-terne apetyetyeke, ngangkere anthemele, itnenhe ileke al-hetyeke arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele ay-wepetyenenge tyerrtye areye-arlke angkwerre-iwemele mwerre-iletyleke.

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele yerneme

(Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-16)

⁵ Nhenge Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele yernemele, ngangkere anthemele itnenhe ilemele Israel-arenye areyeke-ante ware alhetyeke imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Apmere Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne alhetyale. Samaria-arenye areye-werne-arlike alhetyale!" ⁶ Anwerne-kenhe areye-werne-ante alherl-iwaye, nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye itne-arlike yepe-yepe areye-arteke aparlpe-aparlpe anerlengge, arntarnte-arentye akngerrenge-ntyale untherrir-rekengge. ⁷ Arrantherre itneke-werne alherl-iwemele Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe ilettyeke, alakenhe itneke ilaye, 'Kele angathe anteme-irreme Ngkartele anwernenhe ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele akngerrapatele.' ⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere anthekengge, tyerrtye rlikerte areye angkwerre-iwemele mwerre-ilettyeke, arrantherre apeke aremele tyerrtye ilweke-arlike, renhe akemelhe-ilye itethe-iliirtneleme, tyerrtye utylene-akerte areye-arlike angkwerre-iwaye mwerre-ilettyeke, arrentye areye-arlike tyerrtye areye-ngentye aywepaye. Kele itne mwerre-irrerlengge, itnenhe maneke apayuthnetyale tharle arrenhantherrenhe yernerlengge areye mwerre-ilettyeke, kele arrantherre akenhe akangkentye itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke mane kwenye. ⁹ Imerte ilye-ante alherl-iwemele yakwethe akngetyale. Mantere arpenhe apeke, ingke-kenhe arpenhe-arlike apeke urrekeke akngetyale, atneme-arlike akngetyale, ilye-ante alethe alherl-iwaye. Tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe apeke renhe antheme arrantherre-arlike atyenge urrakapemenge.

¹¹ "Arrantherre apmere arpenhe-werne alherl-iwemele aremele tyerrtye mwerreke arrenhantherrenhe-arlike apmereke akwernetyenhe. Apmere ikwerenhele akwete anaye altheke-arlike-ante iwerle-alhetyeke-atwetye. ¹² Kenhe urreke arrantherre ilthe arpenhe-kenheke irrpyenyenge itneke alakenhe angkerrirraye, 'Ngkartele arrekantherre-arlengge aneme-arlike akwetethenhe-akwetethe.' ¹³ Kenhe yanhe-arenye apeke arrekantherre mwerre angkerrirrerlengge, Ngkartele itnekengge anetyenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Kenhe itne apeke arrekantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirrerlengge, itnenhene imperre-arlike-irraye, Ngkartele itnenhe imperlengge anteye. ¹⁴ Kele itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmereke akwernetyakenhe ikngwetyakenhe itne angkentye-arlike arrekantherrenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhenge. Kele arrantherre apmere renhe impemele alhaye, kenhe urreke arrantherre apmere ikweringe alhetyenyenge ahelhe lernelhetyeke ingke-kenhe arrekantherrenhe-ngentye. Itne aremele ahelhe lernerlengge kele itne itelaremele-arlike Ngkarte-arlike itneke ahele-arlike-irreme. ¹⁵ Ayenge-arlike arrekantherre arraty-arlike angkeme, arlike ingkernenge Ngkartele-arlike tyerrtye areye akngakemele akalkelhe-ilettyenhe apmere arpe-anenhe-ngentye. Re aywepemele yernetyenhe Sodom-arenye areye

uthene Gomorrah-arenye areye uthene apmere akurne arrenkwelthe-arlike akwetethe aneme-werne. Re tyerrtye areye angkentye arrekantherrenhe-arlike aweke-arlike iperre, akangkwe-irretyakenhe areye-arlike yerneme. Kenhe itne akenhe rlikerte akngerre anthurre renhe inetyenhe Sodom-arenye areye uthene Gomorrah-arenye areyenge awethe arntwarre ulkere." †

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alkngarre-ileme

(Mark 13:9-13; Luke 21:12-17)

¹⁶ Kele Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Ye, the arrenhantherrenhe apmere areye-werne yerneme, arrantherre angkentye atyinhe ilettyeke. Kenhe apmere itnekengge akenhe tyerrtye ahe akngerre areye-arlike aneme, itne-arlike arrekantherre ahele-irretyenhe, arrekantherre akurne-arlike-irreme. Kele arrantherre yepe-yepe-arteke-arlike akngwelye artnwere ahe-akngerre areyele utepe-akerrirreke. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke, amekere-arelhewarremele itneke ahele-irritnetyale, nterte ware anemele thiye urrellyarre-arteke. ¹⁷ Yewe amekere-arelhewarrraye, itne-arlike arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrkemele court-eke arrenetyenhe. Itne arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe, tyatye Jew areye-kenhe arpe-anenenge, arrantherre-arlike angkentye atyinhe ilemenge. ¹⁸ Alakenhe-arlike itne arrenhantherrenhe akngetyenhe ngkernetyeke akngerrapate areyeke-arlike arrantherre-arlike ayenge apentemenge. Kenhe arrantherre anteme Ayeye Mwerre itneke akwenpele ilettyenhe, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. ¹⁹ Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arntirrkwerlengge arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngetyeke atere-irretyale anaye, akwenpe. Arrantherre apateketye nthakenhe akngerrapateke angketyeke. Arnterre itirretyale nthakenhe angketyeke, Ngkartele-arlike arrenhantherrenhe angkentye anthetyenyenge nthakenhe angketyeke. ²⁰ Utnenge ikwerenhele-arlike arrekantherre imerentyenhe nthakenhe angketyeke arraty. Arrantherre-arlike itirrentye arrekantherrenhenge angketyeke ar-rangkwe-arlike, kele arrantherre-arlike angketyenhe rarlike arrenhantherrenhe ileme-arteke-arlike.

²¹ "Ye, tyerrtye areye arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arlike atyinhe anemenge. Artwe ayenge apentetyakenhele-arlike kake ikwerenhe ilye anthetyenhe akurne areyeke rarlike ayenge apentelengge itne anteme renhe atwetyenyenge. Alakenhe anteye akngelye apeke mpwareme ampe ikwerenhe areyeke ayenge-arlike itne apentemenge. Ampele apeke ilye anthemele mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene ilye anthemele artwe ahe akngerre itnenhe atwetyeke itne-arlike atyinhe anemenge. Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apentelre-anemele arrantherre il-

† Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene anetyarte, Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke akethe-ante arrenneke tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere yanhe atherre-arenye-arlike akwetethe akurne mpwarewarret-yartenge.

wetyeke-atwetye kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele-arle arntarnte-areme arrantherre akwete-ante ikwere anerlte-anetyeke. ²³ Arrantherre apeke apetyemele apmere arpenheke arratetye-alhemele arrenhantherrenhe tyerrtye areyele atwemele-arle ilerreme arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe ilemenge, kele arrantherre apmere arpenhe-werne untetyeke-arle. Kele the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratye-arle ileme, arrantherre Israel-ele akwete untherlte-anemenge angkentye atyenge-akerte ilerlte-apemele, ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyalpetyenhe akngerrepate anteme anetyeke.

²⁴ "Awerrirraye, tyerrtye ahele akngerre areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme, atyenge-arle itne akurne-irrekenge itne arrekantherre anteme akurne-irretyenhe arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe anemenge. Angkentye nhenheke akangkwe-irraye, 'Arrantherre itelareme artwe akaltye-arle-irrerle-aneme, rarle akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe ikwerenhenge akngerre ulkere anetyakenhe-arle, alakenhe anteye urrkapentye akngerre areye akngerre-irretyakenhe akngerrepate ikwerenhenge ulkere.' ²⁵ Alakenhenge arrantherre itirrewarreyeke, tyerrtye areyele apeke akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe ilterrirrerlengenge kele itne ikwerenge-arle akaltye-irreke areye-arlke-arle ilteke. Itne apeke akngerrepate akurne-ilemele, alakenhe itne akurne-ileme urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke. Itne kwenhe atyenge ahele-irremele alakenhe angkeme, 'Unte kwenhe arrentye nhenge Beelzebul, arrentye areyeke akngerrepate.' Itne apeke atyenge apale angkemele kele itne akurne awethe arntwarre-arle arrekantherre, arrantherre-arle atyinhe anemenge."

Ngkarte-ketye atere-irretyeke, tyerrtye areye-ngentye kwenye
(Luke 12:2-7)

²⁶ Kele imerte Jesus angkemele, "Tyerrtye yanhe areyenge atere-irretyale tharle arrekantherre ileme-arle itne-arle tyele angkerlte-anemenge, arne yanhe apele Ngkartele iletynhe-arle urreke tyerrtye ingkirrekele awetyenhenge. ²⁷ Angkentye nhenge tharle arrekantherre ileke anyelkngge-anyelknggele ingwele arrantherre arltele akethe angketyeke tyerrtye areyeke. Angkentye tharle arrekantherre arretyemele ileke, arrantherre arnterre arlketyeke tyerrtye areyele awetyenhenge. ²⁸ Atere-irretyalaye tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe atweketye, itne-arle tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe ware-arle atwerlengenge, itne akenhe utnenge arrekantherrenhe uyarne atweme. Kele Ngkarte-ketyenge-ante akwete atere-irretyeke, Ngkartele-ante-arle kwenhe tyerrtye uthene utnenge-arlke apmere akurne ureke iweme. ²⁹ Ngkarte-arle arrekantherre akwetethe-arle mwerrantye itirrerle-aneme alknwirretyakenhele. Thipe nhenge nyingkeke itirraye. Unte apeke thipe atherre alakenhe inemele mane akwekele ware. Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle akwele thipeke itirretyakenhe-athene. Arrangkwe,

Ngkarte-arle itneke akwetethe-arle itirrerle-anemehenge thipe anyente atnyeme imerte ilwemele, kele re itelareme-arle. ³⁰ Ngkarte arrekantherre thipe areyenge awethe anthurre ulkere ahentye-aneme. Re itelareme nthakentyeke alte akapertele arrekantherre-arlengenge, re yanhe areyeke ingkirreke anthurreke alknwirretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arpenhe itne-ketye atere-irrerirretyale anetyeke itne apeke apetyewarrelengenge arrenhantherrenhe atwerirretyeke. Kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele arntarnte-aretyenhe."

Akwenpe ilelhetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe anemele akerte
(Luke 12:8-9)

³² "Unte apeke akwenpe ilelheme tyerrtye atningkengenge unte-arle atyewe atyinhe aneme, kele ayenge alakenhe anteye-arle angkeme alkere akertnenge akngeye atyinhe anerlengenge alakenhe, 'Nhenhe areye-arle atyinhe areye-arle.' ³³ Kenhe unte apeke atyenge akutne angkemele tyerrtye atningke arrekwe-lengenge, kele ayenge ngkwenge akutne-arle ilelheme Akngeye atyinheke alkere akertnele anemeke."

Jesus-eke ahentye-anetyeke arrekantherre-artweye areyenge awethe ulkere
(Luke 12:51-53; 14:26-27)

³⁴ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke alakenhe, "Arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirrewarreke ayenge-arle ahelhe-werne apetyeke nhenge tyerrtye areye akwele arpenhe-arrpe anyente-irrerlte-anetyenhenge. Kele ar-rangkwe, tyerrtye areye-arle ahele-irremele atwerreme-arle atyengenge. ³⁵ Akngeye alerikweke ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle ayenge-ante apentemenge. Kenhe meye ampikweke ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle ayenge-ante apentemenge. Kenhe arelhe arpenhe akenhe anherre-anherre ikwerenheke ahentye-anetyakenhe rarle ayenge-ante apentemenge. ³⁶ Ye, ngkwenge-artweye areyele ayenge arratye apentetyakenhe ngkwenge ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle unte-arle ayenge apentemenge. ³⁷ Unte apeke-arle ngkwenge-artweye areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme apeke, akngeye uthene meye uthene ngkwinge ampe-arlke ngkwenge, kele mwerre-arle. Kele unte ayenge apentetyeke unte atyenge-arle ahentye-anetyeke itnekengenge awethe ulkere. Kele, unte-arle atyenge ahentye-aneme alakenhe-arteke, kele unte apententye akngerre atyinhe ar-ratye anetyenhe-arle."

³⁸ Jesus angkeke, "Kenhe ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne alhemele arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akangkemele atyengele-arlengenge ilwetye-alhetyeke, kele mwerre-arle. Apetyaye atyewe atyinhe anaye. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akenhe atyengele-arlengenge ilwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre atyenge atyewe-irretyenhe? ³⁹ Kenhe angwenhe apeke itethe anetyeke-arle itirremele ilweketyengenge, re ilwetyenhe akwete. Kenhe

angwenhe apeke ilwetyenhe rarle ayenge apentemenge, the renhe itethe atnyenyenhe.”

Ngkartele anthintye-alpeme
(Mark 9:41; Luke 10:16; John 13:20)

⁴⁰ Jesus angkeke, “Tyerrtyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe aremele, akangkemele arrenhantherrenhe ikngweme, imerte apmere kweneke arrernemele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele, kele ayenge ikweringe akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme rarle ayenge ikngwemenge-arteke ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke-arteke. Rarle aleme altywerele renhe apmerewerne ikngwemele alakenhe. Rarle ikngweme anteye arrpenhe ayenge-arle yerneke-arlike. ⁴¹ Angwenhele artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre akangkemele ikngweme rarle angkentye ilemunge, kele, Ngkartele renhe-atherre-ante-arle arne mwerre-arteke antheme-arlike. Kele angwenhele apeke artwe mwerre ikngweme rarle mwerrenge, kele, Ngkartele renhe-atherre-ante-arle arne mwerre-arteke antheme. ⁴² Nhenhe itelareye. Angwenhele apeke kwatye irrernte anthemele apententye akngerre kwenhe rarle ayenge apentemenge, kele, akwetethenhe-arle Ngkartele renhe arne mwerre arraty antherle-aneme.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12 pele ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-antheke urreke re itnenhe yernetyenhe.

Jesus-arle John-akerte angkeme
(Luke 7:18-35)

11 Nhenge Jesus-ele 12 pele itnenhene akaltyele-antheke-arle iperre, re apmere ikweringe-ntyale alheke apmere akweke itweke-itweke arrpenhe areyewerne tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkentye Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apemele itne akangkwe-irremele awetyeke. ² Artwe nhenhe John, tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre-arle, re aweke jail-ngentyele Christele-arle arne atningke ngangkere akngerrele mpwareke, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ilekenge Jesus apayuthnetyeke alhetyeke. ³ Itne anteme alherlte-iweke, ikweringe anyente-irremele apayuthneke, “Unte-ame artwe John-elarle iletyme urreke apetyetyenhe-arle? Unte apeke-arle tyerrtye arpenhe apeke-arle, kele anwerne ikwere akarelheme akwete-arle.” ⁴ Kele re itneke angkirtneke, “John-eke ilerretye-alhaye arne atningke arrantherre-arle areke awemele-arlike. ⁵ Pwenge aneke-arle areye kele aretyeke anteme akenhe, inwerre areye akenhe akeme-irremele untheme anteme-arle, arrengkwelthe-akerte areye kele mwerre anteme-arle, kele irlpe awetyakenhe areyele kele aweme anteme-arle, tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye akenhe itethe anteme-arle. Tyerrtye ingkirreke alhwarrpe aneke kele Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe anteme aweme. ⁶ Ye, kele awethe anteye John-eke iletyme-alpaye Ngkartele yanhe areyekerle akangkeme atyenge-arle arraty akwete akangkwe-irremenge.” Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke nhenge re itnenhe John-werne yernirtneleme.

⁷ Kele itne alherlengge, Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke John-akerte alakenhe, “Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre, urreke Herod-ele-arle renhe jail-eke akwernetyenhe, arrantherre apmere ahurratyewerne, apmere nhenge arntwarre tyerrtye areye-arle aneme-ketye, artwe John renhe aretyeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Artwe iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke apale-arle alakenhe itirreke John-arle angkentye ikwerenhe akwethenhe-akwetethe akngarte-iwerle-anetyame. Arrangkwe, rarle angkentye anyente akwete-arle ilerle-aneme. ⁸ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe mantere mwerre akngerre-akerte apeke-arle aretyeke alheke? Kele arrangkwe-arle, John-arle alakenhe anetyakenhe-arle, artwe mantere mwerreke irrpenyete akngerre-arle akngerrepate itnekenhe akenhe apmerede-ante-arle anentye akngerre-arle ahurratyale anetyakenhe, tyerrtye areye-ketyenge arntwarrele. ⁹ Atyenge ilaye! Artwe iwenhe-arteke-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre apeke areke? Ye, kele arrantherre arraty-arle areke! John-arle atyeperre rarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerrenge awethe ulkere. Arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere. ¹⁰ Arrpenhele angkentye ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke pipe-ke-arleke arrule, Ngkarte-arle ikwere alakenhe angkeke-akerte, “The angkentye ilenhe-ilenhe yernetyenhe ngkwengenge arrekwele.

Re ngkwengenge arrekwele-arle alhetyenhe, tyerrtye itneke iletyme ngkwenge akwetante mpwaretyeke unte-arle apetyetyeke.”

Malachi 3:1.

¹¹ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, “Nhenhe itelaraye! Artwe John, tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre-arle, re arrpenhe ingkirrekenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere, ikweringe-arle arrekwele anerrirekeke. Kenhe lyete-ngentyele akenhe iwerre arrpenhe-arle aneme. Ampe akweke areye Ngkartele-arle atyewe ikwerenhe areye akeme, itne kwenhe John-enge atyeperre anthurre ulkere-arle. ¹² John Baptist apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke ilemele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyeke, itneke ilemele Ngkarte rarle itneke ahentye-anerlengge arnenge-ikwe mpwaretyeke, itnenhene arntarnte-aretyeke. Lyete tyerrtye arrpenhemele akwete arrkernwarremele arnterre anthurre Ngkarte akngerrepate itnekenhe mpwaretyeke, itne Jesus-nge anyente-irretyeke ahentye anthurre anemele.

¹³ “Arrule anthurre Moses-ele-arlike, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele-arlike intelhe-ileke Ngkartele-arle akwetethe anteme tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anerle-anetyenhe. Kele nyurrpe arpe-anenhe re anteme akngerre-irreke, ilweke anteme. Kele arrpenheke-artweyewe-artweyewe irreme ilwerrirreke anteme. Kele John anteme ingkernenge apetyeke. ¹⁴ Itne ileke-arle arrekwele akwete ur-

reke-arle angkentye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe artwe Elijah arritnye-arle apetye-alpetyenhe arrekwele akngerrepate alhileke-arle ikwerenge. † Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre angkentye ikwere akangkwe-irretyeke, anyente Elijah-arteke-arle apetyetyenhenge, arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge John. ¹⁵ Ye, kele arrantherre apeke akaltye-irretyeke ahentye-aneme, kele mwantyele awaye nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkerneke.”

¹⁶ Kele Jesus itneke alakenhe awethe angkeke, “Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre? Arrantherre-arle akurrkngwe akwetethe akngarte-iwelhewarreme ampe areye-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe areye apurte-irremele tneleme arlkerrentye akngerre nhenge alakenhe angkemele, ¹⁷ ‘Anwerne kwenhe alyelhetyame arrkerneme-arlke irlpentye mw-erreke, arrantherre akenhe urntetyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle.’ Kele arrpenhe areye akenhe itne alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenge, ‘Yewe, kele anwerne akenhe art-nemele-arle irrare-irremele-arle alyelhetyame alyelhentye irrare-irrareke. Kenhe arrantherre anwernenhe awemele, anwerneke anyente-irretyakenhe, anwernenge artnetyakenhe-arle.’ ¹⁸ Alakenhe rarle arrantherre John ilerneke ipmentye-iweme. John apetyeke re ngkwarle antyetyakenhe aneke, awethe-ngare merne-arlke arlkwetyakenhe anetyarte Ngkarteke-ante angketyenhenge. Kele nhenge arrantherre renhe arerrirremele, arrantherre angkeke rarle arrentye-akerte ikwerenge untyeme-irreke. Kele nhenge arrantherre ayenge aremele, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kele arrantherre apale angkemele alakenhe, ‘Artwe yanhe-arle atnure-arle-irreme merne uthene ngkwarle utheneke, atyewe akemele tyerrtye akurne areyenge anemele, arrantherre itelareme artwe areye mane inenhe-inenhe government areyeke-arle, tyerrtye akurne arrpenhe areye-arlke.’ Arrantherre alakenhe rarle atyenge angkerirreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ampe areye-arteke. Kele nhenhe-arle awerrirraye, Ngkarte akenhe akaltye anthurre re, iwerre arrpenhe-arrpenhe tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke mpwareke. Urreke tyerrtye areyele itelaretyenhe John-elarle iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteke ikwere, kenhe the akenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteme atyenge.”

Tyerrtye areye apmere urrpetye-arenye-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe
(Luke 10:13-15)

²⁰ Kele Jesus aletheke-irretyame apmere nhenhe areye-werne Chorazin, Bethsaida, Capernaum-werne-arlke, re rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerle-apetyame itneke ngangkerekerele arne mwerre-arlke mpwaremele. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele akethe areke ngangkerekerele mpwarerle-aperlenge, itne akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Itne apure-irretyakenhe aneke akurne areye-arle mpwarekenge. Itne Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe. Kele Jesus it-

† Malachi 4:5

neke alakenhe ahele-ahele angkeke, ²¹ “Akurne akngerre-arle anetyenhe Chorazin-arenye areyeke-arlke Bethsaida-arenye areyeke-arlke. Apmere arrekanttherrenge tharle tyerrtye rlkerte areye-arle angkwerre-iwekenge ngangkerekerele-arle itnenhe mwerre-ileke, ngangkerekerele-arlke atningke arrpenhe mpwareke. Kele arrantherre areke-arle iperre, Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe-arle. The apeke alakenhe arrekwele mpwareke-arle apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenye areye-arle kele iparrpe-arle apure-irremere akurne itnekenhe-ngentye. Kele imerte mantere ingkweyeke irrpemele imerte arlpmenyele inngerre apernelhemele imerneyeke apure-irremele akurnentye impemele. ††²² Nhenhe awerrirraye! Urreke, arlke ingkernenge, Ngkarte-arle inemele akngaketyenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye, re alkngetherre ilemele tyerrtye areye Tyre-arenye, arrpenhe areye-arlke Sidon-arenye itnenhe apmere akurne-werne yernetyenhe, itne ar-rengkwelthe inetyenhenge rlkerte-irretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilemele yernemele arrantherre-arlke arrpenhe yanhe areyenge alhetyeke, kele apmere yanhenge arrantherre rlkerte arrpenhe-arle ineme tyerrtye itnekenge awethe ulkere, arrenhantherrenhe kwarneme anthurre. ²³ Kenhe arrantherre apmere Capernaum-elarle anerrirremeke, arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe alkere akertne anthurre-werne utyernetyenhe apeke? Arrangkwe! Kenhe Re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ure atetherre-werne iwetyenhe-tetye. Arrekanttherre arrekwelenge kwenhe the atningke-ngare ngangkerekerele mpwareke-arle, kele arrantherre areke-arle-iperrele akenhe akurne areye impetyakenhe, akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. The apeke-arle arne areye ngangkerekerele mpwareke apmere Sodom-ele arrule anthurre, kele itne apeke-arle areke, akurne impemele akngarte-arle-iwelheme. Kele apmere itnekenhe kele akwete-arle tneke, kenhe arrangkwe-arle akenhe. ††²⁴ Urreke, arlke ingkernenge, Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areye inemele akngaketyenhe Re anteme itnenhe akayake-iletyakenhe imerte itnenhe yernemele Sodom-arenye itnenhe apmere ahelhe akurne-werne, ure alkngethe-werne arrwengelthe akngerre inetyeke itnenhene atwetyeke anthurre. Re arrenhantherrenhe akayake-iletyakenhe itnekenge yernemele, kele apmere yanhenge arrantherre rlkerte arntwarre-arle ineme arrantherre-arle ayenge arekenge atningke-ngare ngangkerekerele arne arunthe mpwarerlenge, kele arrantherre akenhe atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe akwete-arle aneke.” Alakenhe-arle itneke Jesus angkeke.

†† Apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arle akwetethe-arle akurne mpwarelte-anetyarte, kele Isra-ael-arenye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre areyele ileke tyerrtye yanhe areye akurne-arle. ‡ Arrule anthurre-arle apmere Sodom-arenye areye akurne anthurre anerrirretyarte, Ngkarte-ante ure akngerre alkere-ngentye yerneke, apmere-arlke tyerrtye areye-arlke ampetyeke akethelhe-ilemele.

Jesus-ele Ngkarte utyerneme tnakemele

(Luke 10:21-22)

²⁵ Kele Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, "Akng-eye-aye, unte kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre, apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arlike alkere akert-nele-arlike. Kele the ngenhe utyernemele tnakeme, unte-arle angkentye mwerre nhenhe tyerrtye areyeke imernekenge nhenge ngkwenge akutne areyeke, unte akaltye areyeke imernetyakenhe aneke, unte-arle alengke-arle-iweke itne-ketyenge. ²⁶ Yewe Akngeye-aye, unte alakenhe mpwareke unte-arle ahentye-anekenge warte."

²⁷ Kele ikweringe-ntyale, Jesus itneke angkeke, "Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ingkirreke anthurre antheke alartetye anetyeke. Ayenge-arle Alere Ikwerenhe. Re-ante ayenge itelareme anthurre. Kenhe ayenge-arle akenhe, Alerikwe-arle, the-ante Renhe itelareme anthurre. Kenhe yanhe areye the akngakeke-arle, tharle itneke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ileke, yanhe ar-eye-arle atyenge-artweye-arle anemeke. Itne Ngkarte awerrirretyenhe."

²⁸ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe uterneke arne arpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe apurrkele-antheme. Kele nhenhe anteme awerrirraye, arrantherre apeke-arle apurrke anthurre awalhemele atyenge-werne apetyewarraye the arrenhantherrenhe ltyerreyeke ar-rernetyenhenge. ²⁹ Yewe, atyenge-ngentye akwete akaltye-irraye atyenge akangkwe-irremele ayenge angkerlengge, tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme akangkemele. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe ltyerreyeke-arle arrerneme arrantherre akangkentye anetyeke. ³⁰ Angkentye atyinhe arrantherre awemele akangkwe-irremele, arrantherre akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne akwenpe anetyenhenge.

Arle Apurrkele Urrkapeme akerte

(Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5)

12 Kele yanhe-ngentye Jesus apmere arpenhenge-ntyale alheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte arle apurrkele Saturday-enge. Itne merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre-arle amangkeke-mpele alheke. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe angayakwe irreke itne merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkwerlte-aperlengge alherle-apemele. ² Kenhe Pharisee arpenhemele itnenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye inerlengge areke imerte Jesus-eke angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe araye! Arle apurrkele apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele kwenhe merne ulpe mpwarenty akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkweme. Itne urrkapemele kwenhe angkentye anwernekenhe ultakeme. Kenhe angkentye anwernekenhe alakenhe-arle, arlte apurrkengge urrkapetyale anetyeke."

³ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengge, "Kele arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge David-arle angayakwe-irremele alheke ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-werne imerte merne impene-werne renhe arlkwemele imerte arpenhe areye ikweringe-arle aneke areye arlkwetyeke anthemele. Kele arraty-arle angkentye ileme kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyele-ante merne renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke imerte merne renhe arlkwemele itnenhe iltetyakenhe-arle aneke itne-arle angayakwe anekenge ware."

⁵ Jesus akwete angkeke, "Kele awethe, arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge angkentye Moses-kenhenge: Arlte apurrkele kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areye tyaty-ke akwetethe irpenherlengge ikweringe urrkapetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe urrkaperlengge areme itneke ahele-irretyakenhe-arle, itne-arle urrkapewarrerlengge. Re akwenpele anerle-aneme. ⁶ Kele lyete the angkentye arpenhe arrekatherre ileme. Ngkartele-arle ayenge yerneke angkentye atyeperrre anthurre ilettyeke, angkentye atyinhe atyeperrre anthurre ulkere angkentye temple-nge ileme-akerte.

⁷ Arrantherre itelaretyenhele nthakenhe-arle angkentye nhenhele ileme Ngkarte-arle arrule angkeke: "Kere atwetyale ayenge anthetyeke." Nhenheke-ante-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme; arrantherre arpenhe areyeke alhwarrpe-irremele alpe-eme-ilettyeke. Nhenge The arerlengge arrantherre alakenhe mpwarerlengge, kele ayenge arnterre anthurre-arle akangketyenhe.

Hosea 6:6.

"Arrantherre apeke renhe itelarerrirremele, kele arrantherre apententye akngerre atyinhe areyeke ahele-irretyale-arle, itnenhe ilemele itne-arle akwele akurne mpwarekeke. ⁸ Yewe, arrantherre itelaretyakenhe-arle ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, alartetye anthurre, the kwenhe iltetyenhe nthakenhe-irretyeke arlte apurrkengge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke Pharisee areyeke.

Arle apurrkele Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe ilttye tharre-akerte

⁹ Yanhe-ngentye anteme Jesus arpenhe areyele-arlengge apmere ikweringe-ntyale alheke imerte tyaty Jew areye-kenheke irrpemele. Arranelheke-arle iperre itne kweneke irpenherlte-iweke. ¹⁰ Yanheke anteme Jesus-ele areke artwe ilttye tharre-arle-irreke tyerrtye areyenge. Kele Pharisee areyele anemele arerlengge Jesus nhenge itne renhe iltetyenhenge re apeke ahele-irrelengge. Nhenge itne artwe ilttye tharre renhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Re apeke-arle lyete renhe angkwerre-iwemele mwerre mpwaremele arlte apurrkele angkentye Moses-kenhe akurne-ilemele." Kele itne anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe? Mwerre-ame tyerrtye rlkerte areye mwerre-ilettyeke arlte apurrkele, arrangkwe apeke?"

¹¹ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengge, "Nhenge yeperepe apeke iperteke atnyerlengge-artaye arlte

apurrkele, arrantherre-ame renhe impeme urrekeke tyerreyakenhe imerte anemele? Arrangkwe, tyerremele-arle ingwelemeke impetyakenhe. ¹² Artwe akunye nhenhe akenhe yepe-yepenge impene anthurre-ulkere! Angkentye Moses-kenhenge-arle akenhe anwerne arrpenheke alhwarrpe-irretyeke alpe-eme-iletyeke arle apurrkele-arlike." ¹³ Jesus anteme angkeke artweke iltye tharre-akerte, "Ilye aternel-haye!" Kele arratyete re iltye antekelhe-ileke, iltye arratyete mwerre-irreke iltye arrpenhe-arteke. ¹⁴ Pharisee areyele nhenhe areke-arle iperre itne anteme alhemele angkerretyamele Jesus akwele irrerlkngge atwetyeke.

Ngkartele Jesus akngakeme urrkapentye Ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke

¹⁵ Kele Jesus-ele aweke itne-arle renhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke angkerreke re anteme apmere renhe impemele alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe apenteke, re anteme tyerrtye rlkerte areye anpemele angkwerre-iwemele mwerre mpwarrerle-apeke. ¹⁶ Re itnenhe ileke arrpenhe areyeke ilyetaleke. ¹⁷ Kele angkentye nhenhe Jesus-akerte rlkerte areye angkwerre-iweme, Ngkartele arrekwele angkeke-arle angkentye ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah arritnyeke. Isaiah-ele arrule anthurre pwekeke intelhe-ileke alakenhe:

¹⁸ "The renhe akngakeke atyenge urrkapetyeke.

Re impene anthurre atyinhe, ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle, the utnenge atyinhe ikwere-arleke arrerneme.

Re anteme tyerrtye areye ilyetyenhe, Ngkartele-arle Jew anetyakenhe areye itelaremele arratyete atnyenyehenge.

'Ngkartele ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ikwerenhe irretyeke arratyete anemele.' Alakenhe-arle re ilyetyenhe.

¹⁹ Re anteme nterte anetyenhe, tyerrtye areyeke ahele-irrerle-apetyakenhe,

iwerre arrpenhenge itwele tnemele arlkerle-apetyakenhe arrpenhele renhe awetyeke.

²⁰ Nhenge re tyerrtye akunye areye ilwetyeke-irrerlengge aremele, re itnenhe impetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele alhwarrpe-irremele itnenhe itethe-ilemele akemelhe-ilirtneme-arle.

Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge artwele ure akweke amperle-anerlengge areme, re mwantyele pewe-ileme akngerre irretyeke-atwetye,

alakenhe-arle re tyerrtye areye itethe atnyeneme.

Re apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle aneme mpwepenge apeke

ingkirreke arratyete-ileke-ante-arle iperre, re imerte ltyerremele anteme-arle.

²¹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areye ikwere akarelhemele arelheke re itnenhe apetyemele itetheke mpwaretyeke."

Isaiah 42:1-4.

Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele arrule angkeke, kele arratyete anteme alakenhe-irreke.

Tyerrtye arrpenhemele Jesus ilpernewarreme

(Mark 3:20-30; Luke 11:14-23)

²² Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele artwe rlkerte Jesus-werne akngetyeke. Artwe re akenhe pwenge-arle aneke angketye-arlike-akenhe arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlengge anerlengge. Kele Jesus-ele artwe renhe angkwerre-iweke, alkngge alkngampe-ileke arratyete aretyeke artwe angketyeke-irreme anteme. ²³ Kele tyerrtye areyele areke apatemele anthurre imerte alakenhe angkerremele, "Artwe nhenhe David-eke-artweye apeke Ngkartele-arle alhileke."

²⁴ Kele nhenge Pharisee areyele nthakenhe-irrekenge awemele itne arrpenhe areyeke ileke, "Arrangkwe, arrentye nhenge Beelzebul-ele ngangkere ikwerenhe renhe antheke, arrantherre itelareme re arrentye arrpenhe areyeke akngerrepate nhenge, alakenhenge akwele re arrentye aywepelerle-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentye."

²⁵ Jesus-ele kele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere-akerte itirreke re anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye apmere anyente-arenye areye apeke atwerrentye akngerre itne akenhe akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe anteye artweye-nhenge areye apeke warle anyente-arenye areye atwerrirre-aneme imerte akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. ²⁶ Alakenhe-ante-arle Arrentyeke, re apeke arrentye ikwere akwerrke areye tyerrtye areye-ngentye aywepetyeke aneke kele itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneme ikwere anetyakenhe. Kele re itnenhe uyarne uterneme, alyepe-alyepe-irremere alartetye itnekenhe anetyakenhe anteme. ²⁷ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkeme arrentye Beelzebul arritnyele-arle akwele ngangkere ayenge antheme arrentye areye aywepelerle-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentye. The apeke-arle arrentye aywepeme ngangkere ikwerenhele, angwenhele-arle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye aywepetyeke? Arrentye Satan-eleye? Arrangkwe, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre apale angkeme Beelzebul-ele akwele ayenge ngangkere ikwerenhe anthemenge arrentye areye aywepetyeke. ²⁸ Kenhe Ut-nenge Ngkartele-kenhe re apele ayenge ngangkere-arle antheme the arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre ayenge areke-arle iperrele arrentye aywepelerle itelaretyenhe Ngkartele-arle apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-iletyeke arrekkantherre Alartetye anetyenhenge."

²⁹ Kele Jesus-ele angkentye arrpenhe anteme itneke ileke itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele alakenhe, "Artwe-ame apmere ltyerrke akngerre-kenhe-werne arne areye akwenpele anyelknggele inetyeke? Arrangkwe-arle. Re artwe ltyerrke-urrke ayernetyekeke-amparre kele imerte re arne itnenhe anteme inetyenhenge."

³⁰ Jesus awethe angkeke, "Tyerrtye apeke atyenge apurte urrakapetyakenhe, re arrentye Satan-kenhe-arle, atyenge ahele-irremele. Re apeke tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpetyakenhe, kele re itnenhe aterele-anthemele atyenge-ketyenge aywepemele. ³¹ Kele nhenhe-arle itelarerrirraye, arrantherre apeke-arle apure anerlte-aneme akurne atningke mpwarekenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme. Arrantherre apeke-arle apure-irreme arrantherre-arle Renhe arrkentye-ilekenge, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Utnenge Akngerreke, Re arrekhantherrenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe, arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle arrerneme. ³² Yewe, angwenhe apeke atyenge-akerte akurnentye angkeme, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, kele Ngkartele tyerrtye renhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Utnenge Akngerreke, ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arrekhantherrenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle arrerneme, renhe ilwetyeke-arle ngkerneme arlte ingkerneke-atwetye." †

Jesus-ele angkentye merne ntange-akerte ileme
(Luke 6:43-45)

³³ Jesus Pharisee itneke akwete angkeke, "The angkentye merne ntange-akerte ileme. Arne mwerrengentye merne mwerre-arle lyapeme, kenhe arne akurne akenhe merne akurne-arle lyapeme. ³⁴ Arrantherre untherlte-aneme, arppenhe areyeke urrtiyirremele. Kele arrantherre-arle akurnentye anemenge, kele arrantherre angkentye mwerre uyarne angkeme. Kenhe tyerrtye mwerrantye itirrentye akngerre-arle angkentye mwerre akngetyeke. ³⁵ Tyerrtye mwerrantye angkeme rarle itirrentye mwerre-akerte, arne akurne merne akurne lyapelhe-ileme-arteke, tyerrtye akurnentye angkeme rarle itirrentye akurne-akerte-arle.

³⁶ "Alakenhenge anteme akwete itirretyeke, urreke arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele akalkelhe-iletynhe tyerrtye ingkirreke, itneke anyenteke-anyente Re akaltye alakenhe angketyenhe, 'Iwengenge-arle-ame unte mwerrantye itirretyakenhe, apale angkemele ahelhe nhenhele anetyarte?' ³⁷ Yewe, arlte ikwerele Re arrenhantherrenhe akngaketyenhe nthakenhe-arle arrantherre angkekenge. Kele mwerrantye apeke-arle arrantherre angkekenge re mwerrantye arrekhantherre anetyenhe arratyete. Kenhe akurnentye apeke-arle arrantherre angkeke re arrenhantherrenhe akurne akwete aketyenhe re arrenhantherrenhe apmere akurne ikwere-werne yernetyenhe."

† Nhenge Pharisee areyele-arle ileke Jesus-elarle arrentye atnyeneke, itne-arle Utnenge Akngerre ware-arle arrkentye-iletyma rarle akenhe arrentye itnenhe aywepetyamele areye-ngentye-arenyele kwenye.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus arrerlkelhe-ileme ngangkere
Itterkele mpwaretyeke
(Mark 8:11,12; Luke 11:29-32)

³⁸ Kele Pharisee areye uthene angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Jesus-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Kele unte apeke-arle ngangkere ngkwinhele mpwaremele-artaye anwerne aretyenhenge kele anwerne anteme itelareme Ngkartele-arle ngenhe yerneke."

³⁹ Kele Jesus akenhe ayenelhe-ileke itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, "Kele arratyete-arle arrantherre akurne areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme ngangkerele mpwaretyeke, ayenge areke-arle iperrenge arrantherre akwele ayenge arratyete itelaretyenhenge. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkartele iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle aretyenhenge ware akwele. Urreke-arle arrantherre aretyenhe arne nhenge-arle Jonah-eke nthakenhe-irrekenge, arrantherre anteme itelaremele-arle. Jonah re angkentye Ngkartekenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anetyarte. ⁴⁰ Re kere kwatye-arenye akngerre-apenhe atnerte kwenele anetyarte arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye, ingwe urrpetyeke-atwetye-arlke. Alakenhe-arteke-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, ahelhe kwenele anerle-anetyenhe arlte urrpetyeke ingwe urrpetyeke-arlke.

⁴¹ "Kenhe the akenhe arrekhantherre awethe iletetyeke ahentye-aneme artwe nhenge Jonah angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-akerte. Arrule anthurrenge re, apmere Nineveh-arenye areyele awerrirrerlunge Jonah-ele itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke. Re itneke Ngkarte-akerte iletetyeke. Kele re itneke ileke-arle iperre, itne arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre itnenhe imperlte-alheke itne-arle mpwarewarretyarte Ngkarte Ikwere-werne itne utepe-irrintyete-alpeke. Kenhe urreke re anteme, arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirreke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe apmere Nineveh-arenye areye tnerirremele angkerrirreme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anerrirretyakenhe anteye-arle. Alakenhenge angkentye atynhe akenhe angkentye Jonah ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle. Itne angkentye ikwerenhe awerrirreke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkentye atynhe awerrirretyakenhe.

⁴² "The arrekhantherre angkentye arppenhe iletynhe: Arrule anthurre arelthe alartetye Sheba-arenye, apmere arlunge anthurre-ngentye apetyeke artwe akaltye anthurre Solomon awetyeke. Kenhe lyete nhenhe akenhe angkentye atynhe angkentye Solomon ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle, kenhe arrantherre angkentye atynhe awerrirretyakenhe. Kele arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arelthe nhenge re akenhe tneleme angkeme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe

arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhenge-arle."

Ayeye arrentye areye-akerte

(Luke 11:24-26)

⁴³ Jesus-ele itneke awethe ileke, "Nhenge arrentye tyerrtye ikwerenge-ntyetele arratemele, re apmere ingkinyele-arteke anteme anemenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe anetyakenhe anteme, arrangkwe anthurre. Kenhe arrentye-arle apmere kwatye-kwenyele-arlike ahurratye untherle-apemele, apmere mwerreke arerle-apemele anetyeke. Kenhe re apeke apmere mwerreke uyarne aremele anetyeke, ⁴⁴ re ilelhemele alhepalheme, 'Ayenge-arle tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpetyeke itirreme ikwerele-arlenge arrekwele ayenge-arle aneke-werne. Kenhe arrpenheke arrangkwe rarle re lyete aneme.' Arratye rarle, arrentye tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpemele renhe aretye-alpeke apmere alkarle-arteke renhe ingkirreke-arle akngarte-iwerleng. ⁴⁵ Re anteme alpemele arrentye 7-pele arrpenhele-arlenge, ikwerenge akurne anthurre ulkere-arle. Kele itne tyerrtye yanheke irrpirtnewarremele atneme ikwerele-arlenge apmere mpwaremele. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyetele, tyerrtye arrentye areye-akerte re akurne awethe-arle re anekenge-ntyetele anpere anthurre anteme aneme. Alakenhe-irretyenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke angkentye atyinhe aweke-arle iperre." Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke.

Ayeye meye Jesus-kenhe-akerte, atyeyikwe areye-akerte-arlike

(Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21)

⁴⁶ Nhenge Jesus apmere kwenele anetyamele atningkeke angkemele, mikwe-arlike atyeyikwe areye-arlike renhe arerrirretyeke apetyewarreke. Kele itne akethele tnetyetalhemele arrpenhe itneke angketyete-alheke, "Anwerne Jesus-eke angkerrirretyeke." ⁴⁷ Kele anyentele ware Jesus-eke ilettyeke alheke, "Jesus-aye, mangkwe-arlike atyeyangkwe areye-arlike akethele yanhe tnetyetalheme. Itne ngkwenge angkerrirretyeke ahentye-anerrirreme."

⁴⁸ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtneke, "The ngkwenge meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe areye uthene-akerte ileme. Unte-ame itelareme angwenhe apeke tyerrtye areye the akeme meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe uthene?" ⁴⁹ Ikwere iperrele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye thilemele angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle meye atyinhe atyeye atyinhe areye-arlike!" ⁵⁰ Angwenhe apeke Akngeye alkere akertne-arenyeke akangkwe-irremele, Ikwere aywerrke arne mwerre areye mpwareme, itne atyeye atyinhe uthene meye atyinhe uthene-arle aneme."

Ayeye ntange areye-akerte

(Mark 4:1-20; Luke 8:4-15)

13 Arlte yanhe ikwerele, Jesus anteme apmere ikwerenge arratemele alhemele kwatye alaye Galilee iterele aneke. ² Tyerrtye atningke anthurre an-

teme renhe awetyeke apetyewarreke re akaltyele-antherleng. Re akeme-irremele boat-eke antyemele itneke angketyame. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe kwatye iterele tnerrirrelenge. ³ Re itnenhe angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre atningke alakenhe akaltyele-anthetyame:

"Awerrirraye. Artwe arrpenhe nhengele ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelhe rarle atyerte-ilekeke. ⁴ Ntange areye iwemele, ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe iwerreke-arle atnyerleng. Kenhe thiyele anteme apetyemele itnenhe arlkweke. ⁵ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyerleng. Kenhe atherrke anteme iparrpe anthurre lyapeke iwenhe-akweyenge ahelhe akweke-arle yanhe anekenge.

⁶ Nhenge uterne arratemele arne itnenhe ampeke antyerrke-ilemele itne-arle artekerre ntarneke ware arrernerleng. ⁷ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe atnyeke lyeke akngerre-arle lyapetyartenge. Lyeke akngerre lyapemele arrpenhe itnenhe ayelpayernemele akurne-ileke. Merne ntange lyapetyakenhe aneke. ⁸ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe mwerreke atnyeke. Arne nhenhe areye lyapeke akngerre anthurre. Arrpenhemele merne akweke ware atnyeneke, arrpenhemele akngerre awerne atnyeneke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle atnyeneke. Ayeye alakenhe-arle aneke." ⁹ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre ingkirreke akwetethe itirreme nhenge itelarerrirretyeke."

Jesus-ele itneke ayeye alengke-iwelhentye areye ilerle-apeme

¹⁰ Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye apetyemele renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte tyerrtye areyeke angkentye alengke-iwelhentye areye alakenhe ilerle-apeme, arratye-arratye ilettyakenhe?"

¹¹ Re anteme itneke angkirtneke, "Ngkarte angketyenhe arrekanttherre imernemele angkentye-arle arteke, arrantherre anteme itelarerrirretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele itelarerrirretyakenhe. Angkentye nhenge arrekanttherre alartetye anetyenhenge-akerte. Arrpenhemele nhenge akwetethe awemele angkentye nhenhe-ante ware nhenge angkentye akngerre anthurre, re itneke imernetyakenhe.

¹² Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte-akerteke akweke ware itelaremele, re apeke awethe itelaretyeke, Ngkartele ikwere awethe imernetyenhe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe iwenhe apeke-arle itne Ikwere-akerte aweke-arle, kele Ngkartele itnekenge repe-akemele iwenhe apeke renhe itne atnyenerleng, itne Ikwere-akerte alngwirretyenhe."

¹³ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Tharle angkentye ileme tyerrtye areyeke, arratye-arratye-ilettyakenhe iwenhe renhe tharle itneke ileme, kele-arle itne areme-itanye nthakenhe-arle the mpwareme, kele itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle the ileme. Kele itne

akwetethe awerlte-anemele itne akenhe uyarne itelarerrirreme. ¹⁴ Arrule anthurre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-ele itneke-akerte alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

'Arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe akwete awerlte-aneme ayenge angkerlenge, kenhe arrantherre uyarne itelarerrirreme.

Awethe ante, arrantherre akwetethe awerlte-anemele iwenhe apeke renhe the mpwalerlenge, kenhe arrantherre uyarne itelarerrirreme.

¹⁵ Ayenge alakenhe angkerne tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arle akenhe akaperte martelhekenge itne anteme akaltye-arlke-irretyakenhe anteme.

Kele-arle itne irlpe-akerte-itanye, itne-arle atyenge ahentye-anetyakenhe akangkwe-irretyeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkemeke.

Itne apeke-arle alknge apeke-arle martelheke-arteke itne-arle akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arle iwenhe-arle arratyte anemeke.

Itne apeke-arle arratyte awemele, itne anteme arratyte akangkwe-irremere warte, itne-arle alkngele arekenge,

irlpele-arlke awemele.

Kele itne apeke arratyte itelarentyele akangkwe-irremele-arlke angkentye tharle ileke areyeke.

Alakenhe-arle mpwarekenge itne untyeme-irremele arne akurne itne-arle mpwaretyarte-ketye itne atyenge-werne apetye-apeke-alpetyenhenge.

Kele yanhe-ngentye the itnenhe mwerre-ileme. Kenhe itne akenhe alakenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle.'

Isaiah 6:9-10.

Alakenhe-arle Isaiah-ele intelhe-ileke."

¹⁶ Jesus alakenhe anteme angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, "Arrantherre akenhe ayenge alkngele areme, atyenge irlpele akangkwe-irremele. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre akangkentye anthurre. ¹⁷ Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre arratyte-arle ileme: Arrule anthurre tyerrtye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyarte, arrpenhe areye-arlke Ngkarteke-arle aratyentye anerrirretyarte, itne kwenhe ahentye-anetyarte aretyeke iwenhe-arle arrantherre areme. Kele itne akenhe uyerreke-arle, aretyakenhe akwete. Itne akwele awetyeke-arlke ahentye-aneke arrantherre-arteke, itne akenhe awetyakenhe akwete-arle uyerreke."

Jesus-ele ayeye ntange areye-akerte akethelhe-ileme

(Mark 4:13-20; Luke 8:11-15)

¹⁸ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, tharle arrekanttherre ileme angkentye merne ntange-akerte.

¹⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange iwerreke-arle atnyeke-arteke. Itne angkentye Ngkarte-akerte awerrirreme rarle alartetye anetyenhe-akerte, kele itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle. Kele arrentye-arle apetyemele itnenhene alknge-ilettyeke. ²⁰ Tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ntange ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle at-

nyeke-arteke-arle. Itne angkentye renhe awemele iparrpele arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme. ²¹ Kenhe itne angkentye renhe awerrirreme. Kenhe ikwenge-ntyele apeke itneke akurne akngerre-irrerirretyenhe, arrpenhe apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irrerlenge, kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarte ikwere iparrpe alknge-irrerirretyenhe, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irrerirremele.

²² Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange-arteke nhenge ahelhe lyeke akngerre-akerteke-arle atnyeke. Angkentye yanhe renhe awemele akangkwe-irremele akweke ware. Kenhe itne imerte itirrewarremele arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke. Kele yanhe areyele itne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe awerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe angkentye renhe lterrke atnyenewarretyakenhe-arle, arrpenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe Ngkarte-akerte. ²³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme yanhe areye itne ahelhe ulpmerre yanhe areye-arteke, itne yanhe areye apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe awerrirremele, arratyte rarle itne awemele renhe arratyte itelarerrirremele anerrirreke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antherrirreme. Arrpenhemele akweke ware mpwareme. Arrpenhemele akenhe akngerre-ulkere-arle mpwalerlenge. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle mpwalerlenge. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhenge."

Ntange mwerre uthene ntange akurne uthene-akerte

²⁴ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arrpenhe itneke ileke, "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe anyente, garden arntarnte-arentye akngerre, ntange mwerre areye iweke ahelhe rarle atyerte-ilekeke. ²⁵ Kele ingwele artwe rarle ankwe intekenge urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke, artwe anyente apetyeke, re apmerekartweyewe ahentye-anetyakenhe, re ahelhe ikwere-werne alheke imerte anyelknge-anyelkngele ange akurne areye irrarnpelhe-ilemele iwemele. Re anteme ikwere-iperre alheke. ²⁶ Ikwere iperre merne ntange akngerre amangkeke ntange areye-akerte, ange akurne itne-arlke lyapeke itnekenge imerte akngerre anthurre lyapemele. ²⁷ Nhenge urrkapentye akngerre areyele aremele itne alartetye itne-kenheke alakenhe angkeke, 'Alartetye-aye! Nthenhe-ngentye-ame arne akurne nhenhe areye lyapeke? Unte itelareme, unte kwenhe ntange mwerre areye-ante-arle ngkerneke.'

²⁸ "Re akenhe angkirtnerlenge, 'Arrangkwe, tharle ange akurne ngkernetyakenhe-arle, artwe atyenge ahentye-anetyakenhenge apeke anyelknge-anyelkngele apetyemele ange akurne areye iweke.'

"Itne anteme renhe apayuthneke, 'Anwerne-ame itnenhe tyerrremele iweme?'

²⁹ "Re angkirtnerlenge, 'Kele impaye! Arne akurne areye tyerretyale arne mwerre-arlke anteme tyerrreme-ketyenge-arlke. ³⁰ Apurte lyapetyeke impaye, kele ikw-

erenge-ntyete, ntange itne mpenge anteme irremele. The anteme ileme ntange inemele akentye akngerre areye uthnemele arrekwele akurne areye apurtelhe-iletete inemele urele itetyeke. Ntange mwerre arpenhe areye imerte arrernemele apmerekere merne ntangeke. 'Alakenhe-arle anetyenhe arle ingkerne nhakwenge.' Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ayeye annge akweke anyente-akerte

(Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18-19)

³¹ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Artwe garden arntarnte-arentye akngerrele annge mustard anyente inemele ahelheke ngkernemele renhe arteke. ³² Annge re akenhe akweke anthurre-arle, arpenhe ingkirrekenghe akweke-ulkere. Kele amangkemele akenhe ulye akngerre anthurre anentye akngerre-arle, arne arpenhe areyenge akngerre-ulkere. Arne ikwerenge akenhe thiye areye apetyemele untye itnekenhe mpwaremele aneme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ayeye merne urlpmernte arlware-ilentye akngerre-akerte

(Luke 13:20-21)

³³ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Nhenge arelhe anyentele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre akweke arreneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke anyentelhe-ilemele itetyeke. Kele nhenge re anteme arlware-ilentye akngerre akwekele merne renhe arlware-ileme."

Jesus-elarle angkentye alengke-iwentye akwetethe ileme-akerte

(Mark 4:33-34)

³⁴ Yewe, Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke angkentye alengke-iwentye alakenhe ilemele, itnenhe akngarte-iweke. Rarle angkentye arpenhe-arteke iletakenhe-arle. ³⁵ Re alakenhe angkemele, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anyentele arule anthurre ileke, arraty-arle aneke. Angkentye alakenhe:

"The angkentye alengke-arle-iweke areye-arle ileme arne atningke-akerte.

The itneke angkentye arpenhe artelele angkeme, Ngkarte-arle angkentye nhenhe areye alengke-iweke nhenge rarle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwarekenghe.

Alakenhe akwete rarle the ilerle-anetyenhe."

Isaiah 6:9-10.

Arne akurne areye-akerte

³⁶ Kele Jesus-ele areye impemele alheke imerte apmerekere kwene-werne irrenhemele. Kele apententye

akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Anwerneke angkaye, angkentye arne akurne areye-akerte arraty-ilemele."

³⁷ Kele Jesus angkeke, "Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmerekere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, annge mwerre-arle iweke re-arteke-arle. ³⁸ Apmerekere ahelhe anteke akenhe ahelhe-arle atyerte-ileme-arteke-arle. Kele tyerrtye Ngkarte-arle alartetye irremele atnyeneke akenhe annge mwerre areye-arteke-arle. Kele tyerrtye Satan-ele-arle atnyeneme areye akenhe annge akurne areye-arle arrentye-kenhe areye-arteke. ³⁹ Artwe-arle apmerekere-artweye ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke nhenge annge akurne-arle ngkerneke, re akenhe arrentye-arteke-arle. Kele annge mpenge areye-arle kutyete areye akenhe, utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arteke-arle. Arrantherre itelareme, urreke ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyer-rerlenghe kele itne tyerrtye arrentye Satan-kenhe areye-arle apurtelhe-ileme, nhenge areye arne akurne-arteke imerte ureke iwemele. ⁴¹ Urreke, arrantherre itelareme the, Alere alkere-arenye apmerekere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, utnenge alkere-arenye atyente areye yernetyenhe, itne anteme tyerrtye arne akurne areye mpwarentye akngerre areye apurtelhe-iletete alheme, tyerrtye nhenge areye-arle arpenhe areye-arle uterneme akurne mpwarentye. ⁴² Itne itnenhe apurtelhe-ilekarle-iperre ure akngerreke iweme amperle-arle-anemeke, itne anteme akwetethe arntarnte-anetyenhe rlyerte akngerre-akerte, uyarne itirremele. ⁴³ Kenhe Ngkartele kele tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye apmerekere mwerre akngerre-arle atnyeneme, itne anteme pwarntetyenhe uterne-arteke. Ye, arrantherre apeke akaltye-irretete ahentye-aneme, mwanteye anteme awe nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekanttherre angkeme."

Ayeye mane akngerre iperteke alengke-iweme akerte

⁴⁴ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Arne mwerre akngerre arpenhe areye mane akngerreke ipertele artelherle-aneme ahelhe kwenele. Artwe arpenhe akutne-arle anekele apetyemele tnyemele renhe areke, areke-arle iperre anteme re akangkeke imerte ahelhe artitnemele alpemele arne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe areye maneke antheke. Kele mane atningke-akertele anteme re alpemele ahelhe renhe pay-eme-ileke arne mwerre nhenge areye-akerte arpenhe-arle arteke."

Ayeye apwerte impene-akerte

⁴⁵ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arpenhe ileke, alakenhe, "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe apwerte impene inenhe inenhe apmerekere arpenhe-arenhe-werne alherle-aneme

apwerte mwerre akngerre anthurreke aremele pay-eme-iletyeke. ⁴⁶ Re anteme apwerte impene anthurre areke arrpenhe areyenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere artwe arrpenheke-arleke. Re alpemele arne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe areye maneke antheke, mane ikw-erele anteme re apwerte impene renhe pay-eme-ileke.”

Ayeye kere kwatye-arenye-akerte

⁴⁷ Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwelhentye arrpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe “Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenghe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Arrantherre itelareme, artwe areyele net iweme kwatye iperte akngerreke kere kwatye-arenye arrpe-anenhe inetyeke. ⁴⁸ Kele itne tyarre-inemele kwatye alayengentye kele imerte kwatye iterele anemele akngakerle-anemele mwerre areye imerte tyampite-ke arrernemele imerte akurne areye iwemele. ⁴⁹ Alakenhe-arle anetyenhe urreke nhenge ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrerlenghe. Yanhenge anteme utnenge alkere-arenye areye alhetyenhe akurne areye uthene mwerre areye apurte anerlte-anerlenghe. Itne imerte tyerrtye akurne mpwarentye akngerre areye anyentelhe-ilemele, ⁵⁰ itnenhe imerte ure akngerreke iwemele, itne anteme yanhele akwete-ante anerlte-aneme rllkerte-akerte artnerlte-anemele, uyarne itirremele.”

Ayeye lyetenye uthene ayeye arrulenye uthene-akerte

⁵¹ Jesus-ele anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, “Arrantherre apeke angkentye nhenhe areye arratyete itelarerrirreme?”

Itne anteme angkirtneke, “Yewe, anwerne-arle itele-arle-areme.”

⁵² Re anteme angkeke, “Yewe, arrantherre arratyete-arle akaltye-irreke angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke, nhenge Rarle alartetye irremele tyerrtye itnenhe arntarnte-areme-akerte. Arrantherre angkentye atherreke akaltye, angkentye lyetenyeke uthene arrulenyeke uthene, arrantherre itelareme angkentye atherre nhenge tharle arrekantherre ileke, nhenge Ngkartele Moses-ekelke-arle ileke. Arrantherre itelareme artwe anyentele arne mwerre areye atnyenentye akngerre arne box kwenele apmere ikwerenhele arne angkweye uthene lyetenye-arlike apurte. Re akenhe ahentye arne angkweye uthene lyetenye utheneke-arlike. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre atyengenge akaltye-irreke angkentye atherre atnyenetyeke, atherre anteye lyetenye uthene arrulenye uthene.”

Yanhe areye apmere Jesus-kenhe-arenye renhe itelaretyakenhe

(Mark 6:1-6; Luke 4:16-30)

⁵³ Jesus-elarle angkentye nhenhe areye ileke-iperre re apmere ikwerenge-nteye alheke apmere ikwerenhe Nazareth-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele re tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irpenheke imerte itneke angkentye

angkemele akaltye-anthemele. Itne renhe awemele apatewarremele angkerreke, “Aye! Angwenhele-ame renhe akaltye-antheke angkentye ilernpenyele angketyeke? Nthakenhe-ame re ngangkere akngerre-akertele arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwarerle-apeme? ⁵⁵ Re alere-arle artwe apmere artentye akngerre nhenge-kenhe, meye ikwerenhe akenhe Mary-arle, kele ikwere atyeye areye akenhe James, Joseph, Simon, Judas uthene nhenhele aneme. ⁵⁶ Ikw-erenhe marle atyeye areye-arlike-arle nhenhele aneme. Kele, nthakenhe anteme re alakenhe ilyenpenye-irreke?” ⁵⁷ Itne-arle itirrewarreyakenhe-arle aneke rarle arne iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwartyeke, itne anteme ikwere awelhetyakenhe aneke.

Kele Jesus, nhenhe awemele, angkeke, “Tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele-arle akwetethe-arle tnakewarreme tyerrtye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyameke. Kele apmere ikw-erenhe-arenye areyele-arlike akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arle renhe tnakewarreyakenhe re angkerlenghe itne renhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme.”

⁵⁸ Kele apmere yanhe ikwerele Jesus-ele ngangkerele mpwartyakenhe aneke tyerrtye atningkeke, itne-arle itirrewarrekenghe rarle uyarne mpwaremeke-athene, kele re urrpetye-arrpe ware-arle angkwerre-iweke.

Itne John Kwatye Akwernentye Akngerre irrerlknghe atweme

(Mark 6:17-29)

³ Arrule-arle Herod-ele arelthe atyeyikwe-kenhe ineke-arle renhe anewe akeke. Arelthe Herodias arritnye aneke. John-ele arnterre iletaye Herod renhe alakenhe, “Unte apale-apale mpwareme renhe anewe akemele.” Alakenhenge anteme Herod-ele, thultye ikw-erenhe areye yerneke arntwirrketyeke John, renhe ayernemele jail-ke akwernetyenhe. Arratyete itne arntwirrketyeke renhe jail-ke akwernemele. ⁵ Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme re ingkwe John irrerlknghe atwetyeke aneke, Herod re kwenhe atere aneke tyerrtye areyetyeke. Itne itirreke John-arle artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle.

⁶ Kele, urreke-ulkere-nge anteme, tyerrtye atningke apurte-irreke nhenge itne merne arunthe arlkwetyenhenge Herod ikwerenge akangketyeke. Alakenhe re itne mpwarerlenghe, marle wenke Herodias-kenhe apetyetyame unterle-apemele nhenge itne renhe arerrirretyenhenge. Herod akangkeke anthurre marle anthepe-irrerlenghe aremele. ⁷ Kele, Herod marleke angkeke, “Iwenhe ikwere-ame atnerte ngkwynhe ahentye anthurre aneme? Iwenhe ikwere apeke-arle unte itirreme, the ngenhe arne ingkirreke antheme nhenge unte-arle ahentye-anemeke. Ngkartele itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge arratyete ilelhemeke.”

⁸ Kele imerte re meye ikwerenhe Herodias-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke, “Meye, Alartetye yanhele kwenhe ayenge ileke nhenge the akwele yanhe renhe apayuthnetyeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere, yanhe ikw-

erenge-ntyale anteme re ayenge antheme. Iwenheke-ame the renhe apayuthneye?"

Meye ikwerenhe akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Alakenhe ikwere angkaye, 'Akaperte John Baptist-kenhe ultakaye imerte akngetye-alpemele atyenge imernetyeke!'"

Kele, re untirtneke Herod-werne, ikwere angkeke, "Akaperte John Baptist-kenhe ultakaye atyenge-werne akngetyeke!"

⁹ Nhenge Herod-ele renhe alakenhe angkerlenge aweke-arle, kele re alhwarrpe anthurre awelherlenge John-eke. Re uyarne anthurre itirreke marle nhenhe ikwere alakenhenge re kwenhe renhe alhileke-arle arne areye renhe anthetyeke, arrekwele arpenhe areyenge. Kele re yerneke thultye anyente ikwerenhe sword akngerre-akerte. ¹⁰ Re jail-ke irpenheke John Kwatyke Akwernentye Akngerre akaperte ultaketyeke. Re akaperte ware apanteke arrernemele akngetye-alpeke. Nhenge akwete-arle aneke re marle renhe antheke, re anteme akngeke meye ikwerenhe Herodias-werne. ¹² Nhenge apententye akngerre John-kenhe areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe awerrirremele, itne apetyewarremele renhe ineke renhe iperteke akwerwarreke mwerrentyale arteleme. Itne anteme alhemele ileke Jesus-eke John-arle uyerreke-akerte.

Herod apale itirreme

(Mark 6:14-16; Luke 9:7-9)

14 Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Herod Antipas-ele, artwe nhenge Galilee-arenye areyeke-arle alartetye aneme, angkentye Jesus-akerte aweke tyerrtye areyele ilerlthe-aperlenge apmere arpe-anen-henge. ² Herod mpwarentyentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe-ame John kwatyke akwernentye akngerre? Itne-ame renhe atweke? Ilweke-arle-iperre-ame re nhenhe itethe-irrintye-alpeke? Alakenhenge-ame re ilyernpenye arne arunthe anteme mpwareme?"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke wanteme, 5,000 anthurre

(Mark 6:3-44; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)

¹³ Nhenge Jesus-ele aweke John-arle ilweke-akerte, re boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere arpenhe-werne re-arpe anetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele awerlenge rarle yanhe ikwere-werne alheke. Apmere arpe-anenhe-ngentye itne ingkele apetyeke nthenhele Jesus anemenge. ¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus apmere yanheke irremele boat-engentye atnarnpemele, re areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre therrirrenge, itne ikwere akarelheke. Re itneke alhwarrpe awelheke rikerte itnekenhe-arle angkwerre-iwenge.

¹⁵ Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apmere arpenhenge arlenge-ulkere, uterne kwenhe irrpeme. Itnenhene yer-naye merne itneke-arpe alhetyeke inetyenhenge."

¹⁶ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenge, "Itne kwenhe nhenhele aneme. Arrantherre itnenhe merne an-thaye!"

¹⁷ Apententye akngerre areye ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Anwerne kwenhe merne tampe 5 pele ware atnyeneme kere kwaty-arenye atherre-arlike ware."

¹⁸ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Merne uthene kere kwaty-uthene akngetyaye, ayenge anthetyeke." ¹⁹ Tyerrtye areyeke anteme re ileke nhenge itne arrernelhetyeke atherrke-karleke. Kele Jesus anteme merne 5 pele kere kwaty-arenye atherre ineke. Re alkere akertne-werne-atheke areke Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke. "Akngetyaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme merne nhenheke." Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwaty-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlthe-apemele merne uthene kere kwaty-arenye akweke ware anthirtneke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrirreke itnenhe. ²⁰ Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arlweke anhelke-irretyeke. Ikwere iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele kutyerlthe-apeke nhenge merne uthene kere kwaty-arenye uthene impekele areye yakwethe akngerre 12-pele areye-akertele. Yakwethe ikwerele ipmentye-ipmentye anthurre inteke. ²¹ Artwe areyele nhenge arlweke atnerte ulhelkeke-atwetye, areye kwenhe aneke 5,000 anthurre. Arelhe-arlike ampe areyele-arlike merne uthene irpenge uthene arlweke.

Jesus kwaty artepele alheme

(Mark 6:45-52; John 6:15-21)

²² Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre arrwekele alhaye boatenge kwaty alayenge arrengekwe ampinye-werne. The kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne yernirtneke." Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke kwaty alayenge arrengekwe ampinye-werne-atheke. Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye apmere itnekenhe-werne yernirtneke. ²³ Nhenge itnenhe apmere-werne yerneke-arle iperrele, re apwerte akertneke antyeke re-arpe angketyeke Ngkarteke. Ingwele anteme-irreke, Jesus anyente-arenye anetyame.

²⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe kwaty alaye mpwepele akwete alhetyame, kenhe itne uyarne anthurre arrengekere-irreke nhenge rlikele inngerre itnekenhe wernekenge, kwatyale itnenhe ulpertilhe-ilemele iweke. ²⁵ Ingwemertele akwete, Jesus apwerte-ngentye atnarnpeke, kwaty artepele itneke-werne atheke ingke apetyemele. ²⁶ Apententye akngerre areyele renhe areke kwaty artepele apetyerlenge, itne atere anthurre irrereke arlkerrirremele, "Ayekaye! Lthane-aketye alaye!"

²⁷ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenge, "Atere-irretyale anaye! Ayengetyaye! Atnerre anerrirraye!"

²⁸ Peter anteme angkeke, "Akngerrepataye! Unte-ame yanhe? Unte apeke-arle arraty yanhele tne-

menge atyenge antangkaye ayenge boat-engentyele atnarnpemele alhetyenhenge ngkwenge-werne kwatye artepele."

²⁹ Re anteme angkeke, "Kele, atnarnpemele atyenge-werne apetyaye!"

Re anteme boat-engentyele atnarnpemele alheke kwatye artepele Jesus ikwere-werne-atheke. ³⁰ Nhenge re alherle-apemele rlkele kwatye akngelhetyeke mpwawerlenge re anteme atere-irreke mpwepe anthurreke-irremele re anteme kwatye kweneke irrpetyeke alhemele re arlkeke, "Akngerrepataye! Ayenge kwatye-ketye inaye!"

³¹ Iparrpe anthurrele Jesus-ele renhe amultenge tyarre-ineke imerte renhe kwatye-ngentyele tyarre-inemele imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Aye! Iwengenge-ame unte itirreke tharle ngenhe uyarne mpwawaryame?"

³² Kele ratherre boat-eke antyemele rlke atyenpe anteme irrerlenge. ³³ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye boat-elarle aneke areye Jesus-nge arrekwele kwene-irremele renhe tnakewarremele ikwere angkeke, "Arratye-arle unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe."

Jesus-ele rlkerte atningke angkwerre-iweme apmere Gennesaret arritnye-arenye areye

(Mark 6:53-56)

³⁴ Ikwerenge anteme itne kwatye alayenge arrengekwe ampinyeke-irreke apmere Gennesaret ikwerenge.

³⁵ Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe alhengke-areke, itne iparrpe angkentye antekelhe-ileke Jesus-arle apmere ikwerele anetye-alheke. Itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye ikwere-werne akngetyeke. ³⁶ Rlkerte areye Jesus-eke arlketyame, "Anwerne ahentye aneme mantere akantye-ante ware ngkwinhe anpetyeke nhenge yanhe-arle anpeme-iperrele anwerne iparrpe mwerre-irreyenhenge!" Nhenge Jesus-ele mwerrelhe-ileke ingkirrekele-arle mantere ikwerenhe anpekenge.

Ayeye tyerrtye areye-akerte, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle arratye atnyenetyakenhe

(Mark 7:1-13)

15 Ikwerenge Pharisee urrpetye-arlke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke Jerusalem-engentyele apetyeke Jesus aretyeke. Itne renhe apayuthneke, ² "Nthakenhe-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele apentetyakenhe akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele-arle anwerenhe akaltyele-antheke? Itne kwenhe iltie alhewelhetyakenhe, akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele anwerenhe akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nhenge merne arlkwetyenhenge." ³ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirretyakenhe, angkentye akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhe ware awerrirremele?" ⁴ Nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkeke, 'Arrantherre akngeye uthene meye utheneke akurne angkirtnetyale, renhe-atherrenhe aywerrke-irremele awetyeke. Angwenhe apeke akurne angker-

lenge akngeye uthene meye utheneke, arrpenhe areyele renhe irrerlkng-arle atwetyeke.' ⁵ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe alakenhe-arle apale akaltyele-antherlenge, 'Unte mangkwe uthene anyangkwe utheneke angketyeke, "The mpwelenhe alpe-eme-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arne nhenge tharle mpwelenhe anthetyeke aneke arntarnte-aretyeke, the Ngkarte anteme alhileke renhe anteme anthetyeke."'"

⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Alakenhe-arteke arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe untyeme-ileme. Angkentye arrekantherrenhe-arrpe akaltyele-anthemele." ⁷ Yewe, arrantherre-arle ularele mwerre aneme akwele. Kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ileke, Isaiah-ele, arratye anthurre-arle arrule arrekantherre-akerte alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

⁸ "Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele ayenge tnakeme arrakerte itnekenhenge ware.

Kenhe itne akenhe angkentye atyinheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, atyenge ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe. ⁹ Itne urrtirremele kwene-irremele ayenge tnakeme.

Alakenhenge itne akaltyele-anthemele angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe.

Itne urrtirremele ileme angkentye atyinhe alakenhe re."

Isaiah 29:13.

Tyerrtye areye-arle akurne-irrerirreme-akerte

(Mark 7:14-23)

¹⁰ Kele Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke antangkeke, itne angathe-irremele apetyeke renhe awetyeke. Re anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awemele akaltye-irraye! ¹¹ Iwenhe apeke renhe tyerrtyele-arle arrakerte ikwere-arleke akwerneme, renhe akurne-iletyeke arrangkwe Ngkartenge alkngetherre. Tyerrtye akurne-irreme Ngkartenge alkngetherre, rarle angkentye akenge areye angkemenge."

¹² Urreke, apententye akngerre areye ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Unte-ame itelareme Pharisee yanhe areye-arle ahele anthurre irrerreke, angkentye-arle unte angkekenge?"

¹³ Jesus imerte itneke angkemele, "Ngkarte akertne-arenye atyinhe, Re tyerrtye areye angkentye apale-arle akaltyele-antheme iwetyenhe-arle, arne nhenge Ngkarte-ketye, merne ngkernentye akngerrele-arteke-arle arne areye iwetyenhenge rarle ngkernetyakenhe. Re arne nhenge areye tyarre-inetyenhe, artekerre-arlke. ¹⁴ Kele Pharisee itneke akangkwe-irretyale anaye, itne kwenhe pwenge areye-arteke ware pwenge arpenhe areye-arle arntirrkwemele akngerle-apeme. Nhenge pwenge arpenhele pwenge arpenhe arntwirrkerle-apeme ratherre imerte alhemele iperte akngerreke atnyerle-anerremele."

¹⁵ Peter imerte Jesus-eke angkemele, "Anwerneke ilaye angkentye nhenhe areye akethelhe-ilemele anwerne anteme itelarerrirretyenhenge."

¹⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-inpe ayenge itelarerrirretyakenhe. ¹⁷ Arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke, nhenge tyerrtye areyele arlkwemele, merne

re arrakerteke irrperlenge kele imerte merne nhenge anpere-irrenhemele arratetyenhenge. ¹⁸ Kele itirrewaraye iwenhe-arle arrakerte-ngentyele arratemeke, angkentye akurne areye-arle! Tyerrtye akurne areye-akerte itirremele, re anteme akurne angkeme, alakenhenge-arle re Ngkarte tnaketyakenhe. ¹⁹ Nhenge tyerrtye akurnentye itirremele, alakenhenge anteme re tyerrtye arrpenhe atweme, arelhe arrpenhe anyelkngele intelhe-ilemele, imerte anewe arrpenhe-kenhe mpwenye akngemele. Re imerte arne arrpenhe-kenhe anyelkngele inemele, imerte urrtiyirremele-arlike ilemele, arrpenhe areye-akerte akurne angkemele. ²⁰ Ye, tyerrtye akenge-irremele rarle akenge itirremele-arle akenge mpwareke-arle. Kele Ngkartele aremele tyerrtye iltie alhewelhetyakenhele merne inemele arlkwerlenge rarle itnenhe akenge iletakenhe-arle." Alakenhe-arle Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke angkeke.

Arelhe apmere arrpenhe-arenyele Jesus arratye aweme

(Mark 7:24-30)

²¹ Yanhe-ngentyele Jesus alheke apmere yanhe iwerle-alhemele akweke ware anetyeke apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthene itwele. ²² Apmere yanhe ikwerele arelhe anyente apmere Canaan-arenye apetyeke Jesus-werne imerte ikwerenge arrekwele tneleme angkemele, "David-eke-artweye-aye, atyenge mwerre anemele atyenge alhwarrpe-irraye! Ampe atyinhe akunye rlkerte anthurre arrentyete-arle renhe rlkerte mpwarekenge."

²³ Jesus-ele akenhe renhe irlpe artepele-arle awerlenge nthakenhe-arle re angkekenge, ikwere angkirtntyakenhe anemele. Kele arelhe re renhe akwete apentemele ikwere arlkerle-apeke. Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye anteme ikwere angkeke, "Renhe aywepaye! Re kwenhe anwerneke arlkemele apenterle-apeme."

²⁴ Kele Jesus arelheke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, Ngkartele-arle ayenge Israel-arenye areye-werne-ante-arle yerneke, itne-arle yepe-yepe aparnte-arle-irreke-arteke-arle anemenge itnenhe-arle arntarnte-aretyakenhe."

²⁵ Nhenhe awemele arelhe re amperele-arlenge tneleme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Alartetye-aye, atyenge mwerre anemele renhe mwerre-iletetyeke apetyaye!"

²⁶ Kele Jesus renhe ayene-ilemele, angkentye artemele ikwere angkeke, "Atyenge kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe merne ampe areyenge rakemele akngwelye areye anthetyeke-arteke." Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, Ngkartele-arle renhe yerneke Jew areye-ante angkwerre-iwetyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areye-kwenye.

²⁷ Arelhe re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Ye, arratye-arle akngerrepate kele unte itelareme nhenge ampe areyele arlkwerlenge, merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye table-ngentyele atnyerlenge, kele akngwelyele arlkwerlenge-arle."

²⁸ Jesus imerte ikwere angkemele, "Arelhaye, unte kwenhe arratye angkeke. Unte-arle arratye itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, kele ikwerenge anteme the mpwareme iwenhe-arle unte ahentye anemeke." Kele arratye anthurre anteme ampe ikwerenhe mwerre-irreke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke angkwerre-iweme

²⁹ Ikwerenge Jesus-ele apmere renhe impemele alpeke apmere Galilee-werne ikwerele anteme re kwatye iterele alhetyame re imerte apwerte akertneke antyenhemele anetye-alpeke. ³⁰ Kele tyerrtye atningke anteme ikwere-werne apetyewarreke, itne tyerrtye rlkerte atningke renhe akngetyeke, nhenge, inwerre areye, pwenge areye, angketyakenhe areye, awetyakenhe areye-arlike arrenkwelthe arunthe-akerte arrpenhe areye-arlike. Jesus-werne akngetyemele itne ingkeke athenemele, re akenhe itnenhe angkwerre-iw-erlenge-arle ingkirre. ³¹ Tyerrtye areyele aremele nhenhe itne arnterre apatewarreke, angketyakenhe areye angkerlenge awemele, inwerre areye mwerre-irrerlenge, unthetyakenhe areye untherlenge, pwenge areyele arerlenge anteme. Itne anteme ingkirreke Ngkarte tnakewarreke, Israel-arenye areyele-arle utyernemele tnakewarreke renhe.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke merne antheme, 4,000 anthurre

(Mark 8:1-10)

³² Jesus antangkeke-arle-iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, re itneke angkemele, "Ayekaye, ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke itne-arle atyengenge anekenge arlte urpetyenge merne itnekenhe uyerreke anteme. Tharle itnenhe uyarne yernekenge alhemele apeke itne an-gayakwe atnyeketyenge. Nhenge arrpenhe areye itne apmere arlenge-ntyete apetyeke."

³³ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe akenhe angkerlenge, "Anwerne apmere unpenyele anemele, nthenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne merne inetyenhe atningke nhenhe areye wantetyeke?"

³⁴ Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Merne tampe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre atnyeneme."

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Seven pele, kere kwatye-arenye akweke urrpetye-arlike."

³⁵ Re ileke tyerrtye areye ahelheke arrernelhetyeke.

³⁶ Merne tampe seven-pele, kere kwatye-arenye akweke urrpetye-arlike itnenhe akngkeke-iperrele, Ngkartele angkemele ultakeke. Re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tyerrtye areye antherle-apetyeke. Itne akngernerlte-apemele anthirtnanek itnenhe. ³⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele arlkwemele atnerte ulhelke anteme. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele yakwethe seven-pele inemele, merne ipmentye-ipmentye areye kutyek apurtelhe-ileke itnenhe.

³⁸ Artwe 4,000 atningkele arlkwemele atnerte ulhelke anteme, arelhe arrpenhe atningkele-arlike ampe areyele-arlike arlkwerirreke. ³⁹ Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye

yerneke apmere-werne alpetyeke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye boat-eke antyeye. Itne kwatyele alheke arrangakwe-werne apmere Magadan-werne.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus uterneme arrkernemele re iwenhe apeke renhe ulyeyele mpwaretyeke
(Mark 8:11-13; Luke 12:54-56)

16 Kele Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene Jesus-werne apetyeke renhe uternetyeke arne ulyeyele mpwaretyeke, itneke imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle arratye renhe ngangkere antheke.

² Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe awerriraye. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge uterne irrperlenge angkulye mwerrantye athetheke-irreme, renhe aremele arrantherre angkerrirremele, 'Araye, angkulye areye athetheke-irreme. Kele ingweleme alkere akethe anetyenhe, kwatyeke arrangkwe.' ³ Arlthe arrpenhe akenhe ingweleme, urreke uterne akertne-irretyenhenge, alakenhe ante-arle angkulye athetheke-irremele imparrkeme, alakenhe irremele arrantherre angkerrirreme, 'Araye angkulye athetheke-irrekeyaye. Kwatyele apeke lyete anhetyenhe.' Kele, arrantherre alkere aremele arrantherre akaltyele itelaremele-arle angkeme. Kele arrantherre areme nthakenhe-arle lyete-irreme arrantherre itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareme." ⁴ Kele Jesus itneke angkerlenge, "Kele arratye-arle arrantherre akurne areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme the akwele ngangkererele mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle atyenge-ante-arle akangkwe-irreme ayenge aremele alakenhe mpwarerlenge. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkartele iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkererele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre aretyenhenge ware akwele. Urreke-arle arrantherre aretyenhe arne nhenge Jonah-ekarle irreke-arteke kele arrantherre itele-arle-areme." [†] Alakenhe-arle itne angkeke-iperre re alheke anteme.

Merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-kenhe
(Mark 8:14-21)

⁵ Itne apurte antyemele boat-eke kwatye alaye akngerrele alheke. Kenhe apententye akngerre areye akenhe alkngwirreke-arle merne tampe akngetyetyeke. ⁶ Jesus anteme angkelpe-angkeke, itnenhe alakenhe ilemele, "Mwantye itirremele ameke-arelhewarreyeke arne nhenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-kenhe-ketyenge."

⁷ Nhenge apententye akngerre areyele awemele alakenhe itne angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Re apeke-arle alakenhe angkeme anwerne-arle merne imperlthe-alhekenge."

[†] *Jonah-akerte angkentye 1:15-2:6, Matthew 12:40 Jonah-arle irpenge akngerre atnertele aneke arlthe urrpetyeke-atwetye ingwe urrpetyeke-arlke.*

⁸ Kenhe Jesus-ele awerlenge nthakenhe-arle itne angkeke imerte itneke angkemele, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre angkerreme arrantherre-arle merne akngetyetyakenhe? Arrantherre apeke-arle itirreme tharle arrenhantherrenhe uyarne wantemeke-athene.

⁹ Arrantherre-ame ayenge ipmentyele-arle areme ayenge itele-arlke-aretyakenhele? Arrantherre apeke-arle alkngwirreke-arle tharle artwe 5,000 wanteke merne 5-pele-ngentyele ware, kele itne arlkweke-arle iperre atnerte anhelke-ilelhomele, arrantherre merne ampenye ineke imerte kutyemele yakwethe 12 pele anthurreke arrernemele. ¹⁰ Arrantherre apeke alkngwirreke tharle tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke anthurre 4,000 ingkirreke wantekeke merne 7-pelele ware, arrantherre anteme urtne 7-peleke merne ampenye areye arrerneke. ¹¹ Nthakenhe anteme arrantherre itelaretyakenhe akwete nthakenhe-arle ayenge angkemele? Ayenge-arle arrekantherre merne-akerte angketyakenhe-arle, kele the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme mwantye itirretyeke-arle ameke-arelhemele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-kenhe-ketye."

¹² Kele apententye akngerre itne itele-anteme-areke nthakenhe-arle re angkeke, itne-arle apale-arle itirreke Jesus-eke rarle angkekenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre-akerte. Kele arrangkwe-arle, re ileke itnenhe alkngarre-ilemele Pharisee areye uthene Sadducee areye uthene-ketye angkentye urrtyirrentye-arle ilemenge.

Peter arratye angkeme Ngkartele-arle alhilekeke Jesus-akerte

(Mark 8:27-30; Luke 9:18-20)

¹³ Kele Jesus itne-akerte apmere arrpenhe-werne alheke, Caesarea Philippi arritnye-werne, re anteme apententye akngerre itnenhe alakenhe apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke-akerte?"

¹⁴ Itne akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Arrpenheme areye itirreme unte-arle akwele John nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyeke akwernetyarteke, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme unte-arle Elijah-arle akwele itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle Jeremiah-arle, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle akwele arrule-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke."

¹⁵ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kele angwenhe anteme arrantherre-arle ayenge ileme?"

¹⁶ Kenhe Simon Peter akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Unte-arle Christ-arle, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke. Unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle, Ngkarte Iterrke akngerre-arle aneme akenhe."

¹⁷ Kele Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Yewe arratye Simon, Jonah-eke alere! Unte arratye-arle angkeme. Kele mwerre-arle, artwe arrpenhele-arle ngenhe

akaltyele-anthetyakenhenge. Unte alakenhe angkeke Akngeye akertne-arenyele ngenhe alakenhe akaltyele-anthekenge. ¹⁸ Awaye! Lyete the ngenhe ileme, Peter arritnye ngkwinihe, arritnye yanhele ileme "apwerte." Unte apwerte-arteke, apmere artentye akngerrele arrekwele apwerte arrerneme warle artetyenhenge. Unte arrpenhe atningke anthurreke atyenge-akerte iletynhe, itne ayenge apentetyenhenge. Itne ayenge akwete apentewarretynhe, iperte-werne atheke apeke. ¹⁹ Kele Peter, the ngenhe arrernetyenhe, unte-arle tyerrtye itneke arriwe altywere-iletynhe, nhenge tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-arle alartetye anetyeke. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele unte arrpenhe areye arraty ayaketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele ayakekenge. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele unte arrpenhe areyeke arraty yewe angketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele yewe angkekenge."

²⁰ Kele Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke atyenge-akerte iletyle, kele arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Christ aneme Ngkarte-arle alhileke!"

Jesus angkeme ilwetyenhe-arle akerte

(Mark 8:31—9:1; Luke 9:22-27)

²¹ Kele Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe angkeke, "Urreke ulkere ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne alhetyeke, yanhe ikwerele Jew akngerrepate areyele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyele, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele atyenge anyurre-irremele, akurne anthurre irretynhe atyenge, ayenge rlkerte anthurre atwetyenhe. Apmere yanhenge itne ayenge ilye anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele ayenge atwetyeke. Itne-arle ayenge irrerlknge atwekenge ingwe atherre-iperrele ayenge itethe-irritnetyenhe akeme-irremele." Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele apententye akngerre itneke ileke.

²² Peter-ele Jesus-eke antangkeke akngakelhe-ilemele, ikwere ahele angkemele, "Itne kwenhe ngenhe irrerlknge atwetyakenhe. Ngkarte-arle ngenhe mwan-tyele arntarnte-aretyenhe!"

²³ Jesus Peter-werne ularre-irremele ikwere ahele angkeke, "Arrentye-aye ayenge impemele alhaye. Unte akenhe itirreme tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye-arteke-arle. Unte kwenhe Ngkarte-arteke itirretyakenhe."

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe itneke angkeke, "Angwenhele apeke-arle ayenge apenterle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re ikwere-arrpe alngwirretyeye, atyenge-ante itirremele ayenge apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atwerrirretynhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke, unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, kele mwerre-arle. Atere-irretyalaye ilweme-ketye, ayenge apenterlte-akwete-anaye! ²⁵ Kenhe unte apeke-arle akwete itethe anetyeke ahentye-aneme, unte imerte ilelhemele unte-arle atyenge akutne-arle, arrpenhe areyele ngenhe atweketye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante

anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atweme unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle aneme.

²⁶ Kele tyerrtye nhenge ahentye-aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke inetyeke, kele re apententye akngerre-irretyakenhe-arle, nthakenhe anteme irretynhe re ilwerlenge? Kele, re ilwemele, aparnte-irretynhe, Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyeke arrangkwe. Anwerne arne areye Ngkarte uyarne antheme, ikwerenge itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. ²⁷ Urreke, ayenge Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle alkn-girreke, Ngkarte-ngentyele kwene-werne apetyetyenhe, utnenge alkere-arenye atningke anthurre atyengenge irilkwatherre. Ayenge arratemele pwarryetyenhe alkngethe akngerre-arteke, ingkirrekeke imernemele Ngkarte-arle mwerre akngerre aneme. Ayenge-arle apetyalpeke iperre ayenge ingkirrekeke itirretynhe nthakenhe itnenhe iletyle, the arne mwerre anthetyenhe tyerrtye mwerre-arle mpwaretyarte areyeke. The akenhe ilperntentye akngerrele atwetyenhe, tyerrtye arne akurne-arle mpwaretyarte areye.

²⁸ Mwan-tyele awerrirraye! Arrpenhe areye lyete nhenhele tnerirremele ayenge arerrirretynhe, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyalpetynhe Akngerrepate anetyeke. Urreke itne ilwerrirretynhenge nhenhe aretyenhe." Alakenhe re, Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Jesus arrpenhe-irreme apwerte antherrttye akertnele

(Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36)

17 Arlte six pele iperrele Jesus antangkeke Peter, James, John-ekarlke. Re itnenhe akngeke apwerte akertne anthurre-werne, itne-arrpe anetyeke.

² Itne aretyame, Jesus arrpenhe anthurre irrerlenge, inngerre arrpenhe-irreke alernngele-arteke pwarryeke, mantere-arlke ikwerenhe mperlkere alernnge-alernnge anthurre irrerlenge. ³ Iparrpele, Elijah uthene Moses uthene arraterle-anerremele Jesus ikwere angkerle-anerreke.

⁴ Peter anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akngerrepate, Mwerre kwenhe anwerne ngkwenge nhenhele aneme. Unte apeke-arle ahentye-anemenge anwerne ilthe urpetye artetyeke, ngkwenge anyente, Moses-eke anyente, anyente arrpenhe Elijah-eke-arle? Mwerr-eye?"

⁵ Kenhe Peter angkerlenge, kenhe angkulye alernnge-alernngele itnenhene urpetye-arlke ingkirreke arterlenge. Angkulye-ngentyele angkerlenge itne aweke, "Nhenhe kwenhe alere atyperre anyente aty-inhe. Renhe akwetethe anthurre awerlte-anaye ingkirrekele."

⁶ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge re, apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye atere-irremele atnyerrirreke.

⁷ Jesus re akenhe itneke-werne alhemele anpetyeke, itneke angkeke, "Akeme-irraye! Atere-irretyale!"

⁸ Nhenge utnyeneke-arle-ipenhele, itne areke Jesus re-arrpe anteme tnerle-anerlenge ikwerele.

⁹ Itne apwerte kwenekerle-alhemele Jesus-ele itneke ileke, "Arrantherre iletiale anetyeke tyerrtye areyeke iwenhe-arle arrantherre nhenheke arerne. Nhenge ur-reke ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, itethe-arle-irreke ir-rerlkngelene aneke akeme-irretyenhe. Ikwere iperre anteme arpenhe areye iletienhenge."

¹⁰ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe angkeme nhenge Elijah arrwekele apetyetyenhe? Nhenge itnekenge, artwe Ngkartele alhileke-arle ipenhe urreke akwele apetyeme intertele?"

¹¹ Re itneke angkirtneke, "Yewe, Elijah anteme arrekwele apetyemele arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke. ¹² The arrekhantherre arratyete ileme: Elijah kele apetyeke, kenhe itne akenhe renhe alengkaretyakenhe-arle anerlenghe. Itne ikwere irrpelthe-irreke. Itne renhe atweke alakenhe-arteke itne ayenge atwetyenhe, ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke atwetyeke-arteke." ¹³ Kele anteme itne itelarrerirreke rarle John kwatyete akwernentye akngerre-akerte itneke angkeke.

Jesus-ele ampe arrentye-akerte mwerre-ileme

(Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43a)

¹⁴ Jesus apententye akngerre-akerte apwerte akertne-ngentyele atnarnpeke atningke arpenhe tnerirretyamenge-werne. Kenhe artwe anyentele Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele kwene-irremele ikwere angkeke, ¹⁵ "Alartetye-aye, alere atyinhe-werne apetyaye. Re akwetethe arerte-irremele akurne anthurre aneme, re akwete-akwete ureke-arleke atnyerle-aneme, kwatyete-arleke-arlike. ¹⁶ The apententye akngerre ngkwihene areye apayuthneke renhe mwerre-iletieye. Itne akenhe uyarne-arle angkwerre-iwerlenghe renhe."

¹⁷ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re imerte itneke angkeke, "Arratyete, tyerrtye arrantherre-arle Ngkartele akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrantherre akwetethe-arle apale itirrentye akngerre. Arrantherre-ame ayenge akwete ulpeltelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle itelarrerirretyakenhe? Ilengareke-atwetye ayenge arrekhantherrenge anerle-anetyeke urreke anthurreke-atwetye apeke? Kele ampe urreye atyenge-werne akngetyaye!" ¹⁸ Kele imerte Jesus-ele arrentye ampe urreyeke-arleke ileke, "Arrentyaye, the ngenhe uterneme ampe urreye nhenhenge-ntyete arratintyeke awethe apetyalptyale alhaye!" Iparrpe arrentye ampe urreye-ngentyete arratemele alheke. Urreye iparrpe mwerre-irrerle-alheke.

¹⁹ Ikwere-ipenhe Jesus alpeke apmere rarle aneke-werne. Jesus re-arpe anerlenghe, apententye akngerre areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwerne uyarne arrentye yanhe ayweperne?"

²⁰ Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "The arrekhantherre ar-ratyete ileme, arrantherre itirretyakenhe rarle arratyete anetyeke arrantherre-arle akweke ware-arle akwenpe

aneki. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre mpwaretyakenhe aneki aywepemele anetyeke. Arrantherre itirremere rarle arratyete anetyenhe, arrantherre apwerte akngerre nhenhe alakenhe angkemele, 'Nhenhe-ngentyete akeme-irraye, nhakwe-werne alhaye!' Kele ar-ratyete-arle re alheme arrantherre-arle ilekenge, arrantherre anteme arne akngerre atningke ngangkerekerele mpwareke." †

Jesus ilelheme rarle ilwetyenhe-akerte

(Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43b-45)

²² Kele apententye akngerre areye apmere renhe imperlte-alhemele apmere Galilee-werne alheke imerte ikwerele apurte-irremele. Jesus imerte itneke angkemele, "Artwe anyentele ayenge imernetyenhe itneke, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, imerte ayenge artwe areye iltie antHEMELE, itne imerte ayenge inemele akngerlthe-iwemele ayenge atwetyeke. ²³ Kele ingwe atherre iperre ayenge itethe-irritnemele ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irretyenhe."

Nhenge apententye akngerre areyele renhe alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele, itne atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke.

Apwerte mane-arle tyatyete Jew areye-kenheke antheme akerte

²⁴ Jesus ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyeke apmere Capernaum-werne artwe maneke apurte irrentye akngerre areye tyatyete Jew-kenheke apetyemele. Itne Peter apayuthneke alakenhe, "Arrekhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele-ame mane tyatyete-ke anthentye akngerre?"

²⁵ Kele Peter akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Kele, arratyete-arle!"

Kele itne apmere-werne anteme alpeke kele Peter apmereke irremele Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Simon, nthakenhe-ame unte itirremere? Tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate nhenhe areyele-ame angwenhenge tax mane innerreperremere? Alere itnekenhe-ngentyete apeke, tyerrtye apmere itnekenhe-ngentyete areyenge apeke?"

²⁶ Kele Peter angkirtnerlenghe, "Kele, itne tyerrtye apmere itnekenhe areye-ngentyete-arle ineme."

Kele Jesus angkeke, "Ye, arratyete alere akngerrepate areye-kenhe areyele itnenhe mane tax-eke anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle. ²⁷ Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne itnenhe antheme-arle itne anwerneke ahele-irreme-ketyenge. Kele unte apeke-arle kwatyete alaye akngerre-werne alhemele-artaye, imerte hook iwemele kere kwatyete-arenye inetyeke kwatyete kwene-werne, unte kere kwatyete-arenye arrekwele-iperre arratyete inemele unte areme kere kwatyete-arenye ikwerenhe arrakerte kweneke mane ngkweltye anyente. Peter alhemele ar-

† Artwe arpenhele angkentye nhenhe intelhe-ileke imerte ayeye Matthew-kenheke-arleke arrernemele alakenhe. Kenhe arrentye nhenhe-arteke akenhe arrantherre aywepetyeke ahentyete arrantherre merne arlkwetyete anetyeke Ngkartele imerte angkemele.

ratye mpwaremele. Mane yanhe-arle ilerneke-arle tyatye renhe anthetyeke, kele inemele akngaye mane in-erlte-apentye akngerre areye-arle anthetyeke tyatye Jew areye-kenheke."

Angwenhe-ame alartetye impene anetyenhe?

(Mark 9:33-37; Luke 9:46-48)

18 Yanhenge anteme apententye akngerre areye Jesus-werne apetyemele renhe apayuthneke, "Nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anelenge alartetyele-arteke, angwenhe anteme re itelareme akngerre anthurre-arle aneme, arrpenhe areyenge akngerre anthurre-ulkere?"

² Aweke-arle iperre re ampe akweke anyenteke antangkeke re imerte renhe itneke mpwepeke ngkernemele. ³ Re imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, "Ayenge-arle arrekatherre arratye-arle angkeme, ar-rantherre apeke akngarte-iwelhemele ampe nhenhe-arteke anerlunge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ikw-erenhe ileme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele akwete alartetyele warte. ⁴ Ampe akweke nhenhe aremele nhenheke itirrewarraye, rarle akangkemele tnakelhetyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre apeke atyeperre anthurre anetyeke ahentye-aneme, kele ampe nhenhe-arteke irremele-ante, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atyeperre-ileme re alartetye irrerlunge. ⁵ Kele angwenhele apeke ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke atyewe akeme, the renhe atyewe akeme-anteye."

Apententye akngerre akurne mpwaretyeke iletyle, kele impetyeke ante

⁶ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, "Kele arrantherre apeke apententye akngerre atyinhe anyente akurne mpwaretyeke ileme, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke apeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akenge-arle-ileme. Arrpenhele apeke apwerte akngerre iteke-arle-ke ayernerlunge ngenhe kwatye iperteke iwemele, kenhe tyerrtye areye itirrewarremere arne akenge-arle ngkwenge irrekeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngkwenge akenge awethe ulkere-arle mpwarerlunge, unte apeke arrpenhe, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke renhe, akurne mpwaretyeke ilerlunge.

⁷ "Yewe, apmere arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye akurne at-ningke aneme itne anteme akwetethe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele-arle itnenhe atwetyenhe-arle akngerre anthurre itne tyerrtye itnenhe ularele uternerlunge akurne-irretyeke. ⁸ Kele, unte apeke iltie ngkwinhele apeke ingke ngkwinhele apeke akurne mpwareme. Kele, unte iltie apeke ingke apeke anyente ultakemele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte iltie anyente apeke ingke anyente apeke atnyeneme, kele unte itethe akwete anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Kele akurne anthurre unte-arle iltie atherrele apeke ingke atherrele apeke akurne mpwarerle-aneme, Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe apmere akurne ikwere-arle iwerlunge, ure akngerreke-arleke. ⁹ Unte apeke alknge ngkwinhele arerlunge akurne mpwar-

erlunge. Kele unte alknge ngkwinhe tyerrelemele iwe-tyeke unte akurne awethe mpwarerle-aneme-ketye. Kele mwerre-arle unte apeke alknge mwerre anyente aneme itethe akwete anetyeke Ngkartenge. Kele unte akurne akwete mpwarerle-aneme alknge atherre-ak-ertele Ngkartele ngenhe iweme-arle apmere akurne ikwere-werne, ure akngerreke-arleke." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

Angkentye yepe-yepe aparlpe-arle-irreke-akerte

(Luke 15:3-7)

¹⁰ Kele Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Ameke-arelhe-warraye! Akurne-iletyle ampe akweke nhenhe areye. Alkere-arenye ingkirreke ampe nhenhe areye-kenhe, alkere akertnele Ngkartenge, akwetethe akweke areye arntarnte-arerlte-aneme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeke aparlpe-arle-irreke ar-eye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹² "The arrekatherre angkentye iletienhe artwe anyente-akerte yepe-yepe 100 anthurre-arle atnyeneke. Yepe-yepe anyente akenhe aparlpe-arle-irrerlunge. Anyente-arle aparlpe-ilekenge, nthakenhe anteme re irretyenhe? Arratye, rarle yepe-yepe 99 arpenhe areye apwerte areyeke impemele, arrpenhe anyente ikwere-arle unthetyeke alhemere. ¹³ Kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele apeke areke yepe-yepe anyente aparlpe-arle-irreke renhe, re ikwere akangketyenhe anthurre-arle. Arratye apelaye. Re anyente ikwere akangkentye anthurre awethe ulkere arrpenhe 99-pele-nge, nhenge aparlpe-arle-irretyak-ehhe areyenge. ¹⁴ Akngeye arrekatherrenhe alkere akertnyenye yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre yanhe-arteke, re arrpenhe aparlpe-iletyle ahentye anetyakenhe. Re ampe akweke areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Re itneke ahentye-aneme arntarnte-aretyeke ikwerenge utepe-irreme-ketye."

Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhele akurne ngkwenge mpwarerlunge, alakenhe nhenhe mpwaraye

¹⁵ "Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe apeke ngkwenge apale angkeme, akurne mpwaremele apeke. Kele unte ikwere-werne alhetyeke mpwele apurte-irremele nthenhenge apeke imerte mwantyele ilemele rarle ngkwenge akurne mpwarekenge. Re apeke ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele ahele-irretye-kwenye anetyenhenge, apure-irremele ipeltye-irremele ngkwengenge. ¹⁶ Re apeke ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anyente apeke, atherrame apeke inemele alhaye apurte imerte angketyeke alhemele. The ngkwenge nhenhe ileme arrule tyerrtye anyentele intelhe-ileke Bible-nge unte alakenhe mpwaretyeke. 'Tyerrtye anyentele apeke arrpenhe ilperneme rarle akwele renhe akurne mpwarekenge. Kele re akenhe anyente-arrpe angketyeke alhetyale anetyeke, imerte akngemele tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente apeke atherrame apeke areke-arle akurne-arle mpwarerlunge imerte yanhe urrpetye apurte-irremele angkerremele ikwere.'

¹⁷ Re apeke-arle ngenhe irlpe artepele aweke, renhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe-werne areye akngaye, imerte ikwere angkemele atningkenge alkngetherre. Re apeke mwernte akwete tneme atningkele arerlengge, kele ikwere-ketye untyeme-irremele anetyeke. Re aneme Ngkarteke akutne areye-arteke aneme.”

Nthenhele apeke urrpetye apurte-irrerlengge Jesus yanhele itneke-nge aneme

¹⁸ Kele Jesus awethe angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, “Awerrirraye! The angkentye nhenhe arrekatherre arratyale ileme. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele arrantherre arrpenhe areye arratyale ayaketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlengge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele ayakeke. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke arratyale yewe angketyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mwerre mpwarerlengge, Ngkarte-arle akertnenge kele yewe angkekengge.

¹⁹ “Awethe ayenge arrekatherre angkeme alakenhe: tyerrtye atherre apeke apurte-irremele imerte yewe angkerremele iwenhe apeke ikwere, kele imerte Ngkarte anteme ikwere-akerte apayuthnemele. Kele re mpwareme-arle iwenhe-arle ratherre apayuthneke. ²⁰ The arrekatherre ileme tyerrtye atherre apeke urrpetye apeke atyenge akangkwe-irrentyale akngerre apurte-irremele Ngkarteke angkeme, kele ayenge itnekengge apurte-irretye-alheme-arle yanhele.”

Mwantye-mwantye akwete anetyeke tyerrtye areyenge

²¹ Kele Peter Jesus-werne apetyemele renhe apayuthneke, “Alartetye, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhele apeke atyenge akurne akwete mpwarerle-anerlengge, nthakentye-ngare-ame the renhe ipmentyale impetyeke renhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele? The-ame renhe 7-ngare anthurre impeme, re apeke awethe akurne-irrerlengge the-ame renhe atweye?”

²² Kele Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerlengge, “Arrangwe, renhe ipmentyale impetyeke renhe atwetyale. ²³ The arrekatherre ileme, Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlengge itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe akngerrepate aneke re mane anthetyarte ingwenheke ware urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye, itne imerte anthirtnemele anteme. Arlte anyentele re itirreke, ‘The pipe nhenhe areye, aretyeke angwenhele-arle ayenge mane anthirtnetyenheke.’ ²⁴ Re imerte pweke altywere-ilemele aremunge re imerte arritnye anyente-arle aremele, mane akngerre anthurre-arle anthirtnetyeke aneke. Akngerrepatele imerte urrkapentye akngerre anyente ilemele tyerrtye yanhe renhe ikwere-werne akngetyetyeke. Re anteme alhemele renhe ikngeweke imerte renhe akngetye-alpemele. ²⁵ Kele artwe re uyarne itirreke nthakenhe anthirtnetyeke rarle akweke ware atnyenekengge. Akngerrepate imerte alakenhe-arle angkemele, ‘Artwe nhenhe akngaye anewe-arle ampe-arlke ikwerenhe areye-arlke arne itnekenhe-ar-

lke ingkirreke imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe anthemele maneke, kele unte mane renhe inemele atyenge anteme-arle akngetye-alpemele.’

²⁶ “Kenhe artwe re akenhe amperele-arlengge tnemele angkerlengge, ‘Mwantyale akarelhaye, kele the ngenhe ingkirreke anthurre-arle mwantyle antherle-anetyenhe!’ ²⁷ Akngerrepate ikwere alhwarrpe-irremele renhe yerneke alhetyeke anteme.

²⁸ “Kele artwe urrkapentye rarle alhekengge anteme re urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areke imerte itirremele, ‘The kwenhe artwe nhenhe mane ngkweltye akweke ware antheke arrekwele, re kwenhe ayenge anthirtnetyakenhe akwete.’ Re artwe renhe arntwirrkemele ahentyenge tnerneke imerte ikwere angkemele, ‘Iparrpe ayenge mane atyinhe anthirtnaye tharle ngenhe arrekwele antheke!’

²⁹ “Urrkapentye akngerre re akenhe ikwere amperele-arlengge tnemele angkerlengge-arle, ‘Mwantyale ulkere atyenge akarelhaye, the ngkwenge urreke anthirtnetyenhe!’ ³⁰ Kele artwe re akenhe ikwere alhwarrpe-arlke-irretyakenhele renhe jail-ke akwerneke re jail-le anemele renhe anthirtnetyenhe.

³¹ “Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele renhe aremele alakenhe irrerlengge itne ahele-irremele itne alheke akngerrepate itne-kenheke iletetyeke iwenhe-arle itne areke ipenhe. ³² Kele akngerrepatele itnenhe ileke artwe renhe ikwere inetyeke. Kele itne anteme alhemele renhe inerle-alpeke. Kele akngerrepate anteme ikwere angkeke, ‘Unte kwenhe akurne anthurre, unte kwenhe ayenge mane akngerre anthintyepetyeke, unte-arle ayenge apayuthneke iperre the ngenhe mwantyle-arle impeke. ³³ Unte-arle urrkapentye akngerre nhengeke alhwarrpe-irretyakenhe-arle irreke, ayenge-arle ngkwenge alhwarrpe-irreke-arteke.’

³⁴ Kele akngerrepate re ahele anthurre irreke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke imerte alakenhe angkemele, ‘Artwe nhenhe jail-werne akngerlthe-iwaye thultye areyele renhe tnyante atwetyeke. Kele re-arrpe apeke jail-ele anemele, mane atyinhe ingkirreke anthirtnemele-ante re arratetyenhege.”

³⁵ Kele Jesus-arle itneke alakenhe angkeke-iperre re itneke angkeke, “Akngaye atyinhe alkere akertnele-arle aneme kwenhe akngerrepate nhenhe-arteke aneme. The arrekatherre ileme arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areyenge ipeltye-irrerlengge itnenhe atwirtnetyakenhe anemele, Akngaye akertne-arenye akenhe arrekatherrenge ipeltye anteye-arle irreme imerte atwirtnetyakenhe-arle anemele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke ahentye-anetyakenhe aneme ipeltye-irretyeke kele re ipeltye-irretyakenhe anteye-arle aneme arrekatherrenge.”

Anewe ngkwinhe impetyalaye

(Mark 10:1-12)

19 Alakenhe angkeke-arle iperre, Jesus apmere Galilee imperle-alheke Judea ampinye-werne. Re kwatye lhere Jordan-enge arntwarre aneke. ² Tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwere-werne apetyewarremele

tnerrirreke ikwerenge. Kele re akenhe itnekenhe rll-
terre areye angkwerre-arle-iwerlenghe.

³ Artwe Pharisee urrpetye apetyemele Jesus renhe
apayuthneke nhenge itne alknnginye-alknnginyele ahen-
tye-anemele renhe alhule-iwetyeke. Kele itne renhe
apayuthneke, "Anwerneke ilaye! Mwerre-ame artwe
anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irreme arelhe renhe mik-
we anyikwe-werne yernirtnemele nthakenhe apeke-ar-
le re irrekenghe?"

⁴ Kenhe Jesus itneke alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe,
"Arrantherre-ame Bible-nge apeke aretyakenhe? Arlte
arrwekele-arle Ngkartele-arle urreye uthene marle
uthene aknganeke. ⁵ Kele alakenhenge anteme
artwele anyikwe uthene mikwe uthene imperle-al-
hemele arelhe anewe akemele anyente-irretyeke.

⁶ Yewe, ratherre atherre-arle aneke anyente anteme ir-
reke, alakenhenge anteme artwe re arelhe ikwerenhe
yernetyale anetyeke ikwerenge akwete, Ngkartele-arle
artwe renhe anyentelhe-ilekenghe arelhe anewe ikw-
erenheke-arleke."

⁷ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame angkentye
Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeke? 'Nhenge artwe
apeke ahentye-aneme anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-ir-
retyeke, re apeke intelhe-ilettyeke pipe-ke-arleke renhe
re anthetyeke renhe yernetyenhenge.'"

⁸ Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Nhenge Ngkartele
urreye uthene marle uthene arrwekele aknganeke,
ratherre anewe akerryetyeke akwetethe anerle-anerret-
tyeke. Kenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-ken-
he impeme, iwenhe apeke renhe akwenpele mpware-
warreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale Moses-ele arren-
hantherrenhe angkentye antheke artwele anewe ikw-
erenhe kele impetyeke. ⁹ Artwe apeke anewe ikweren-
henge akalke-irremele yernirtnemele arelhe-arle
artwe arrpenhenge intekenghe, kele mwerre rarle. Ken-
he the akenhe arrekantherre ileme, artwe angwenhe
apeke anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irremele renhe
yernirtnemele re anteme arelhe arrpenhe anewe
akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele, akurne an-
thurre rarle."

¹⁰ Kele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye ik-
were angkeke, "Alakenhe apeke-arle anewarte-arle
aneme-akerte unte ileme, kele anwerne mwerre-arle
anewe akerryetyakenhe aneme!"

¹¹ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe ar-
rpenheme ware anewe aketyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele
apeke artwe nhenge areye ileme anewe aketyale, kele
alakenhenge-arle itne anyente anetyeke. ¹² Artwe ar-
rpenheme uyarne anewe akerryeme itne-arle arne
akurne-akerte intekenghe. Kenhe arrpenheme uyarne
anewe akerryeme artwe arrpenhele-arle itnenhe iwen-
he apeke renhe mpwarekenghe. Kenhe arrpenheme
anewe akerryetyakenhe aneme itne Ngkartele ur-
rkapetyenhenge. Kenhe artwe arrpenheme impen-
tyele aneme anewe akerryetyakenhe, kele mwerre-ar-
le."

Jesus ampe akweke areyeke antangkeme ikwere- werne apetyetyeke

(Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17)

¹³ Urreke re, tyerrtye arrpenhemele ampe akweke it-
nekenhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke, re itnenhene
iltyele itneke-arleke arrernetyeke, Ngkartele itneke
angketyeke. Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe
areye ahele-irremele-arle itneke angkerrirreke.

¹⁴ Kele Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikweren-
he areyeke, "Arrantherre apeke areme ampe akweke
areye atyenge-werne apetyerlenghe itnenhe
ayaketyale! The arrekantherre ileme angwenhe apeke
ampe akweke nhenhe areye-arteke anemele
Ngkartele itnenhe atyewe Ikwerenhe aketyenhe arn-
tarnte-aremele akngerrepate itnekenhele-arteke."

¹⁵ Kele anteme Jesus-ele ampe akweke areye iltyele an-
peke Ngkartele itneke angkemele, re itnenhe mwerre
mpwaretyenhenge. Re anteme itnenhe impemele al-
heke.

Ayeye artwe apmerrke mane atningke-akerte arne-ar- lke atningke-akerte

(Mark 10:17-31; Luke 18:18-30)

¹⁶ Arlte arrpenhele tyerrtye anyente apetyeke imerte
Jesus apayuthnemele, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-
aye! Arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke
Ngkartele anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante
anetyenhenge?"

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Iwenheke-
ame unte ayenge apayuthnerne iwenhe mwerre-ak-
erte? Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre anetyakenhe, kenhe
Ngkarte-ante mwerre. Unte apeke ahentye-aneme
itethe akwete-ante anetyeke, kele antime unte ak-
wetethe angkentye Moses-kenhe akngerre apenterle-
anetyeke."

¹⁸ Artwele Jesus renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame
angkentye Moses-kenhe the apentetyeke?"

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe
renhe irrerlknge atwetyale! Intetyale anewe tyerrtye
arrpenhe-kenhenge, impetyeke akwete. Anyelkngele
inetyale! Ularele apwerte ngkweltye inetyale anetyeke!
Arrpenheke akurne ilpernetyale! ¹⁹ Meye uthene akng-
eye uthene awerle-anetyeke ikwere-atherre ahele-ir-
retyale! Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke ngk-
wenge-arrpe ahentye-aneme-arteke."

²⁰ Kenhe apmerrke re awethe angkeke, "Aknger-
repataye, the angkentye akngerre renhe areye apen-
teke, renhe akwetethe awerle-apemele. The-ame
angkentye arrpenhe apenteme re?"

²¹ Jesus imerte ikwere alakenhe-arle angkemele,
"Unte apeke mwerre anthurre anetyeke ahentye-
anemele, unte alhetyeke arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe an-
thetyeke maneke, kele mane anthemele mane an-
nyenetyakenhe areyeke imerte apetyemele ayenge
apentetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, unte ineme
arne mwerre anthurre alkere akertne-ngentyele."

²² Nhenge artwele nhenhe awemele re irrare-irreke imerte alpemele rarle mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke atnyenekenge, re akenhe ikwere-arrpe atnyenyeteke-arle ahentye-aneke.

²³ Nhenge Jesus-ele areke artwe renhe alherlenge re angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke, "The arrekhantherre arratyaleme, tyerrtye mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke-akerte areye arpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke akngerrepate irretyehenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyehenge. ²⁴ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme alhwenge yerre-kenhe altywere akweke anthurre-akerte, kamule apeke-ame altywere ikwenge irpenhemere? Arrangkwe. Alakenhe akweke angwenhe apeke mane atningke-akerte, arpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke akngerrepate irretyehenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyehenge."

²⁵ Kele apententye akngerrele awekenge anteme, apatemele itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Kele, tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke-ame Ngkartele itethe akwete-ante atnyenyetyehene?"

²⁶ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe arratyalemele angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, tyerrtye-arle arntarntarelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele Ngkartele-ante-arle arntarnte-areme."

²⁷ Kele Peter angkerlenge, "Aweye, unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe arne areye impemele apetyeke ngenhe apentetyehenge, kele iwenhe anteme anwerenhe Ngkartele anthetyehene?"

²⁸ Kele Jesus angkirtnerlenge, "Urreke-arle uterne uthene alkere uthene uyerrtyehenge, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, alartetye anetyenhe chair atyeperre anthurgenge, ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arpenhenge. Kele arrantherre apententye akngerre 12 pele atyinhene, alakenhe-arteke chair atyeperre 12-pele-nge anetyenhe, kele arrantherre Israel-arenhe arwekelenye areyeke itirretyehene nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke.

²⁹ Kele angwenhele apeke ayenge apentetyehenge, re apeke-arle apmere impekenge, kake akngerre uthene yaye akngerre uthene-arlike, mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene-arlike, ampe-arlike, kartene ikwerenhe-arlike. Kele alakenhenge Ngkartele renhe antheme awethe ulkere rarle arrekwele atnyenekenge, kele re Ngkartenge aneme akwete-ante apurte anteme. ³⁰ Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye arpenhe areye atyeperre anthurre anteme, kele arpenhe areye akenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Kele atyeperre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele atyeperre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyeperre anthurre irretyehene." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke.

Aweye urrkapentye akngerre areye-akerte

20 Jesus-ele anteme angkentye alengke-iwentye arpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe, "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlenge itnenhe arntarntaremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe anyentele at-

nyeneke garden mwerre anthurre merne kripethe areye-akerte. Arlte anyentele, ingweleme anthurre re alheke apmere arpenhe-werne urrkapentye akngerre artwe areyeke unthetyeke, garden ikwerenhenge urrkapetyeke. ² Re alhemele areke artwe urrpetye urrkapetyeke tnerlte-anerlenge itneke re antangkemele ileke, 'Apetyewarraye, garden atyinhenge urrkapetyeke, the anteme mane antheme arrantherre ingweleme-ngentyele ingweke-atwetye urrkaperlenge.' Alakenhe awemele itne mwerre angkeke. Re anteme itnenhe ileke urrkapetyeke alhetyeke.

³ "Kele uterne-arle akertne anteme irrekenge re awethe alheke artwe urrkapentye akngerre arpenhe areye aretyeke re arratyaleme arpenhe areye tnerlte-anerlenge urrkapetyakenhe. ⁴ Re anteme itne angkeke, 'Apetyewarraye garden atyinhenge urrkapetyeke, kele the mane anthetyehenge ingweke-atwetye urrkaperlenge.' ⁵ Kele itne alhemele urrkerlpe-urrkapeke. Kele arlte mpwepele alartetye re awethe apmere arpenhe-werne alheke artwe arpenhe areye aremele re ileke urrkapetyeke alhetyeke. Alakenhe anteye re alheke angwerrele artwe arpenhe areye anteme ileke urrkapetyeke garden ikwerenhenge.

⁶ "Kele ulye arlpentyele re alheke awethe imerte aremele artwe areye tnerlte-anerlenge urrkapetyakenhe. Re imerte itneke angkemele, 'Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre akwete ingweke-atwetye tnerlte-aneme urrkapetyakenhe?'

⁷ "Kele itne angkirtnerlenge, 'Arrangkwe anwerne kwenhe, tyerrtyele anwerenhe urrkapetyeke ikngwetyakenhe-arle.'

"Re anteme itneke angkeke, 'Yewe, arrantherre-arlike apetyewarraye garden atyinhene urrkapetyeke.' Kele itne alheke urrkerlpe-urrkapetyeke.

⁸ "Kele uterne-arle irrekenge anteme akngerrepate artweke antangkeke, urrkapentye akngerre arpenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke, ikwere angkemele, 'Antangkaye artwe urrkapentye akngerre areyeke itnenhe anteme mane anthemele. Ingkerne-arle apetyeke areye-urrke anthaye, imerte mpwepenge-arle apetyeke areye anteme, kele imerte ingweleme anthurre-arle apetyeke areye anteme anthemele.'

⁹ "Kele artwe re antangkeke yanhe areyeke ingkerne-arle apetyekeke, akweke ware-arle urrkapemeke, itnenhene mane anthemele arlte akngerreke. ¹⁰ Ingweleme-arle apetyeke areye akenhe aremele itirrerlenge, 'Yewe, re itnenhe antheme arlte akngerre-arle urrkapekenge kele re anwerenhe awethe-arle anthetyenhe anwerne-arle ingweke-atwetye urrkapekenge.' Kele re akenhe itnenhe rante-rante ante-arle antherlenge. ¹¹ Kele itne mane inemele itne ahele angkerreke imerte alartetyeke angkemele, 'Unte itelareme artwe yanhe areye kwenhe apetyeke ulye akngerrele imerte akweke ware urrkapemele, kele anwerne akenhe ingweleme-ngentyele ingweke-atwetye-arle urrkapeke uterne akngerrenge, unte akenhe anwerenhe itnekenge awethe akngerre ulkere apeke

anthetyakenhe-arle. Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwenhe ingkirreke rante-rante antheke?"

¹³ "Kele alartetye re artwe anyenteke angkeke, 'Atyewe-aye, the kwenhe ngenhe apalele anthetyakenhe the kwenhe arraty-arle antheke. Nhenge unte-arle ingweleme apetyekenge the ileke tharle ngenhe mane arlte akngerreke anthetyenhe unte-arle arltele-akake urrkaperleng. Unte itelareme, awemele, yewe angkerreke. ¹⁴ Kele mane ngkwinge inemele anteme apmere-werne alpe! The apwerte mane mpwanke anthetyeke ahentye-aneme artwe ingkerne-arle apetyekeke nhenhe areye ngenhe-arle antheke-arteke. ¹⁵ Kele mwerre-arle the mwerrantye antheke ayenge-arle ahentye-anemenge, nhenhe-arle mane atyinhe-arle the antheme nthakenhe-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme-arteke. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ahele angkerreme? Arrantherre apeke-arle ingkerte-arle-irreme tharle anthemenge mwerrantye."

¹⁶ Kenhe Jesus angkentye-arle itneke ileke iperre itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyeporre anthurre anteme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Kele tyerrtye atyeporre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele tyerrtye atyeporre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyeporre anthurre irretyenhe."

Jesus awethe angkeke ilweme-arle-akerte

(Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34)

¹⁷ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke iwerrele alherlte-iwetyame Jerusalem-werne-atheke, re itneke antangkeke akngakelhe-ilemele, angkeke, ¹⁸ "Ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke atyenge-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irretyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilye anthetyenhe kwertengerle akngerrepatye tyatye-arenye areyeke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyle-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlke. Kenhe itne ayenge imerrentye irrerlkngke atwetyeke. ¹⁹ Kele itne anteme ayenge ilye anthetyenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Kele itne anteme atyenge anhelhetyenhe, imerte arne atyepelle-arteke atwemele. Kele itne ayenge arne arntarkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyenhe ayenge ilwetyehenge. Kenhe ingwe atherre iperrele, ayenge itethe-irritnetyenhe akeme-irremele."

Anewe Zebedee-kenhele Jesus iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthneke

(Mark 10:35-45)

²⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyale anewikwe Zebedee-kenhele alerikwe atherre James uthene John uthene Jesus-werne akngkeke kwene-irremele ikwere ankeye inkeke. ²¹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkerleng, "Iwenhe-ame the ngkwenge mpwaretyeke?"

Re ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Urreke, unte tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke akngerrepatye anerleng, ampe nhenhe atherre akngerrepatye ngkwenge itwele ane-

tyeke, ngkwenge itweke arrernelhetyeke anyente akwe-arratyeke, arrpenhe akwe-alyengeke."

²² Kenhe Jesus ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Akutne-akutne ware kwenhe mpwele ayenge apayuthneke. Mwerre-ame alakenhe itne renhe-atherrenhe rlkerteke atweme, irrerlkngke atwetyeke, nhenge itne-arle ayenge irrerlkngke atwetyeke-arteke?"

Ratherre ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Yewe, kele mwerre-arle."

²³ Jesus akenhe ikwere-atherre angkerleng, "Mpwele kwenhe arraty rlkerte akngerre inetyenhe. Mpwele ayenge-arteke ilwetyenhe. The kwenhe uyarne akngakeme angwenhe apeke re atyenge akwe-arratyeke akwe-alyengeke anetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele-ante kwenhe akngakentye akngerre itnenhe."

²⁴ Nhenge apententye akngerre arrpenhe ten-pelele ikwere-atherre-akerte awemele, itne ahele-irreke atyeyehengeke. ²⁵ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe anyentelhe-ilemele angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle akngerrepatye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele tyerrtye ingkirreke uterneme mpwaretyeke. Itne uterneme itnenhe arne arpe-anenhe renhe mpwaretyeke itne ahentye-anerleng. ²⁶ Kenhe arrantherre aknenhe yanhe areye-arteke anerrirretyale anetyeke-arle! Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekanttherenge akngerrepatye anetyeke, re arrpenhe itnekeng ingkerneke arrernelhetyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anetyeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke. ²⁷ Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekanttherenge arrekwele anetyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke mpwaretyeke. ²⁸ Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apale itirreme, ayenge-arle, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyeke nhenge arrpenhe areye akwele atyenge urrkapetyeke. Arrangkwe-arle! Ayenge-arle apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke urrkapetyeke, ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke Ngkarte-arle atnerte ulthelhetyehenge."

Jesus-ele artwe pwenge atherre alkngampetyeke mpwareme

(Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43)

²⁹ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye anteme apmere Jericho imperlte-alhemele alheke, tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme itnenhe apentewarreke. ³⁰ Itne arerrirreke artwe alkngke pwenge atherre iwerre iterele anerle-anerreleng. Ratherre aweke arrpenhe areye angkerrreleng nhenge Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle apetyeme. Ratherre arlkemele angkeke, "Jesus-aye. David-eke-artweye, ilerneke apeke alhwarrpe awalhaye ilernenhe mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye." ³¹ Tyerrtye areyele renhe-atherrenhe ntertelhe-ileke, "Nterte-irraye."

Kenhe ratherre akenhe awethe anteye-arle arnterle anthurre arlkerleng, "Jesus-aye, David-eke-artweye, ilerneke apeke alhwarrpe awalhaye ilernenhe mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

³² Kele Jesus ngkernelhemele renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte atyenge ahentye-aneme mpweleke mpwaretyeke?"

³³ Ratherre akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Aknger-repatay! Alkngge altywere-ilaye ilerne aretyeke." ³⁴ Jesus pwenge ikwere-atherre alhwarrpe-irreke, re alkngge ikwere-atherrenhe anepeke, alkngampelhe-ileke-iperre, iparrpe anthurre arerle-anerreke ratherre Jesus apenterle-anerreke iwerrele alhetyeke.

Jesus Jerusalem-werne apetyeke tangkeye-ke antyemele

(Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-38; John 12:12-19)

21 Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyemele, itne itwe-irretye-alheke apmere Jerusalem-eke, itne apmere nhenge Apwerte Olive areye-akerte arritnyeke irretye-alheke, yanhe ikweringe-ntyeye itne apmere Bethphage areke. Jesus-ele yerneke apententye akngerre atherre arrwekele alhetyeke, ² ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apmere Bethphage nhakwe-werne alherrye, mpwele irrpene-irremele aretye-alherremele tangkeye menhenge atherre arneke-arleke ayerneke-arle iwerrele nterle-anerrerrlenge, yanhe atherre irlwemele atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke mpwelenhe apayuthneme, 'Iwenheke-ame mpwele tangkeye yanhe atherre akngerle-anerreme?' Alakenhe ilerle-anerraye, 'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere-atherre ahentye-anemeke. Re renhe-atherrenhe iparrpe anthirtntyeyenhe.'" ⁴ Angkentye nhenhe tangkeye-akerte angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Zechariah-le-arle intelhe-ileke Pipe-nge arrule anthurre. Angkentye nhenhe arraty anthurre-arle aneme:

⁵ "Angkentye antekelhe-ilaye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke,

'Araye! Alartetye arrekatherrenhe apetyerlenge, re tnakelhetyakenhe. Re apetyeme tangkeye-nge, tangkeye akweke ulkereke antyerle-alhemele.'" *Zechariah 9:9.*

⁶ Kele ratherre apmere-werne-atheke arnpenheke, mpwaretyeke iwenhe Jesus-elarle ileke. ⁷ Ratherre tangkeye renhe-atherrenhe Jesus-werne akngetye-alperreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhe ilywelhe-ilemele tangkeye akweke ikwere artepeke-arleke ar-rernerle-anerreke. Jesus tangkeye akweke-ulkereke-arleke antyerle-alheke.

⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele-arlike mantere itnekenhe ilywelhe-ilerrirremele antekelhe-ilemele iwerreke, arrpenhe areyele walye areye akemele iwerreke antekelhe-ilemele, Jesus ikwere arrwekele rarle alhetyenheke. Alakenhe re itne ikwere akangkentye renhe imernewarreke. ⁹ Nhenge arrwekele areye alherlte-apetyame, ingkernele areye-arlike alhetyame arlkerlte-apetyame angkemele, "Yewe, Ngkarte, artwe nhenhe arntarnte-araye unte-arle yerneke. Renhe impaye akngerrepate anemele anwernenhe arntarnte-are-

tyeke arrenge arrwekelenye David-ele-arteke. Yewe, Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre anthurre!"

¹⁰ Kele re Jerusalem-eke-arteke irremele tyerrtye areye apatewarreke, itne ikwere-werne untemele arlkemele, apayuthnerreke itne-arrpe, "Angwenhe-ame nhenhe?"

¹¹ Nhenge tyerrtye areye Jesus-nge Jerusalem-werne apetyewarreke, itneke angkirtnemele, "Artwe nhenhe Jesus, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, apmere Nazareth-arenye, apmere akngerre Galilee-nge."

Jesus tyatyete akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpeneheme

(Mark 11:15-19; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)

¹² Kele Jesus yarte tyatyete Jew-kenheke irrpeneheme imerte aremele tyerrtye areyele arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlenge arrpenhe areyeke. Kele re table areye nthenhele-arle itne mane antherrerrlenge re irtwakeke, chair-arlike itnekenhe nthenhele-arle itne thiye mperlkere-arlike-arle sell-eme-ileke. ¹³ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle pipe-le intelhe-ileke akwete-arle tneme, Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, 'Tyatyete atyinhe, atyinhe akwete anetyeke-aye, tyerrtye areye atyenge angkerlte-anetyeke, ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreyeke.'

Isaiah 56:7.

Kenhe arrantherre akenhe maneke ntyelhe akngerre-arle tyatyete nhenheke irrpereke kele, mane inemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentye. Apmere nhenhe arrantherre akenge mpwaremele apmere anyelkn-galthe areye-kenhe-arteke mpwaremele." [†]

¹⁴ Kele imerte pwenge areye uthene inwerre areye uthene ikwere-werne apetyewarreke, tyatyete Jew-kenhe yanhe ikwere-werne, re itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke.

¹⁵ Tyatyete Jew-kenhe nhenge ikwerele ampe areyele renhe utyernemele tnakewarreyame, alakenhe angkerirremele, "Renhe impaye akngerrepate anetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrenge arrwekelenye David-ele-arteke!"

Nhenge kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatyete-arenye areyele, angkentye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike ampe itnenhe awemele Jesus renhe utyernerlenge tnakewarrekele, renhe areke rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerlenge, itne ahele anthurre awelheke. ¹⁶ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Unte ampe nhenhe areye ntertelhe-ilyetyeke. Unte apeke itnenhe awetyakenhe ngenhe utyernemele tnakewarrerlenge."

Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe, the itnenhe aweme. Arrantherre apeke angkentye Pipe-ke akutne, alakenhe angkerlenge, 'Ngkarte, unte ampe-arlike, ampe akweke areye-arlike akaltyele-antheke itne Ngenhe arratyete utyernemele tnaketyeke!'" ¹⁷ Kele-arle re angkeke iperre Jesus, apententye akngerre areye-arlike alheke Jerusalem-engentye apmere Bethany-werne yanhe ikwerele itne inteke.

[†] *Jeremiah 7:11 read-eme-ilaye.*

Ayeye utyerrke-arle antyerrke-irretyenhe akerte

(Mark 11:12-14,20-24)

¹⁸ Ingwe arrpenhele intemele arlthe arrpenhele anteme, akeme-irremele alherlthe-iweke Bethany-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Itne alherlthe-iwemele Jesus angayakwe anteme-irreke. ¹⁹ Re areke arne utyerrke apurte-apurte iwerrele tnerlenge. Re alheke merne anngeke uyarne areke arlkwetyeke, arlpelhe-ante ikwerele, re arne ikwere angkeke, "Arrpenheke arrangkwe merne arlkwetyeke ngkwengenge urreke, akwete-ante unte merneke arrangkwe tnetyenhe!" Iparrpe anthurre arne re antyerrke-irreke.

²⁰ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele aremele nthakenhe-arle-irreke, itne apatewarreke, renhe apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame utyerrke nhenhe iparrpe antyerrke-irreke?"

²¹ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge arraty angkeme, arrantherre itirreme rarle arraty anetyenhe, arrantherre arne utyerrke ikwere angketyeke, ayenge-arle angkeke-arteke, kenhe re antyerrke-arle-irrerlenge. Arrantherre apeke apwerte akngerre yanheke angketyeke, 'Akeme-irraye, unte-arrpe kwatye alayeke iwelhaye!' Apwerte yanhele arrenhantherrenhe awetyenhe, re akeme-irremele kwatye alaye kwene-werne iwelhetenyenhe. ²² Kele arrantherre ingkirreke apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle renhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty anthetyeke, kele arrantherre apeke renhe apayuthneme nhenge arne iwenhe ikwere apeke, kenhe Re arrenhantherrenhe antherlenge-arle."

Angwenhele-ame Jesus angketyeke mpwareke akngerre-pate-arteke anetyeke?

(Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8)

²³ Jesus-kenhe areye arratetye-alheke Jerusalem-eke, Jesus tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irpenheke tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arlke, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke, apmerekartweye areye-arlke, artwe ampwe arrpenhe areye-arlke ikwere-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke, "Angwenhele-ame akngerrepate anthurrele-arle ngkwenge ileke mane-akerte artwe akngerrepate nhenge ingkirreke aywepetyeke apmere nhenhenge-ntyete? Anwerneke ilaye!"

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Awerrirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme, arrantherre atyenge iletynhenge, kele anteme the arrekantherre iletynhenge angwenhele ayenge alartetye arnerneke. ²⁵ Angwenhele apeke John kwatyeke akwerntentye akngerre renhe ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke baptise-eme-iletetyeke? Ngkartele apeke, artwe arrpenhele apeke? Atyenge ilerrirraye."

Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlenge, itne angkerreke, "Anwerne ikwere angkerrirretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke, tyerrtye itnenhene

kwatyeke akwernetyeke, rarle anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe-ketye, 'Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe?' ²⁶ Kenhe anwerne ikwere alakenhe angkerrirretyakenhe, 'Artwe arrpenhele-arle renhe ileke-arle tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwerntetyeke,' arrpenhe itne apeke anwerneke ahele-irrerirretyenhe-ketye apwertele atwerrirretyenhe itne-arle itirrewarrerenge John-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle aneke. Kele nthakenhe-ame anwerne angkerrirretyeke?" ²⁷ Alakenhe ikwenge anteme itne Jesus-eke angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne akutne. Angwenhele-ame John ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke?"

Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre ayenge tyernewarretyakenhe, kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe tyernirtnetyakenhe arrekantherre ilemele angwenhele-arle ayenge alartetye anetyeke arnerneke, arne nhenge areye mpwaremele."

Ayeye kenhenge atherre-akerte

²⁸ Kele Jesus angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyeke, alakenhe, "Urrekaye the angkentye artemele arrekantherre iletynhenge, kele arrantherre awerrirremele atyenge iletetyeke nthakenhe arrantherre itirrewarreme. Artwe kenhenge atherre-akerte, alere akngerrepateke angkeke, 'Akngerrepate atyenne-aye, unte alhemele urrakapetyeke garden merne annge areye-akerte anwerne-kenhe-werne.'

²⁹ "Kenhe alere akngerrepate re angkerlenge, 'Arrangkwe! Ayenge ahentye kwenye-arle.' Kele ingkerne ante anteme re itirreke urrakapetyeke alhetyeke, imerte urrakapetyeke alhemele garden ikwere-werne.

³⁰ "Akngye re imerte alere ingkernenye ikwernenheke anteme alakenhe angkemele, 'Garden-werne urrakapetyeke alhaye.'

"Ingkernenye re akenhe angkirtnerlenge, 'Yewe, ayenge alheme urrakapetyeke.' Ikwenge akenhe re alhetyakenhe urrakapetyeke."

³¹ Kele Jesus-ele angkentye renhe-arle ileke iperrele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Alere angwenhe-ame aywerrekele akangkwe-irremele alhemele mpwareke akngye ikwernenhele renhe ilekenge?"

Itne imerte angkirtnemele, "Alere akngerrepatele."

Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Yewe, the arrekantherre arraty ileme, Ngkarte akngerrepate irretyenhe mane inenhe-inenhe government-eke areye, arelthe artwe arpenhe arrpe-anenhenge intentye akngerre areyenge maneke, itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe ingkerneke-arle iwerle-alhetyenhe, rarle arrekantherre akngerrepate irretyakenhe, arntarnte-aretyakenhele. ³² Arrekwele-arle John kwatyeke akwerntentye akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe ilekeke Ngkarteke arraty-arraty anetyeke, arrantherre akenhe renhe irlpe artepele awerlenge, ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle. Kenhe mane inenhe-inenhe areyele renhe awemele, arelthe maneke artwe arrpenhe arpe-anenhenge intentye akngerre areyele-arlke awemele, itne renhe awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreke imerte

akurne-ketye untyeme-irremele anteme. Kele arrantherre areke itne-arle akangkwe-irremele akngarte-anteme-iwelhelenge kele arrantherre akenhe awelhetyakenhe-arle akngarte-arlike-iwelhetyakenhe-arle." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyeke artwe ampwe akngerrepate areyeke-arlike.

Artwe akurne areyele apmere akweke merne kripethe-akerte arntarnte-areme alartetye itne-kenheke

(Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19)

³³ Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye arrpenhe itneke ileke, alakenhe: "Apmere arrule re, apmereke-artweye anyentele arne kripethe areye kele ngkerneke. Re arrkngerte ngkerneke itepe arrpe-anenhele, iperte atnyeke nhenge kripethe itnenhe ingkele arterte-ileme ngkwarle mpwaretyeke. Re apmere arlpentye akngerre arteke nhenge re akertne-ngentye arerle-anetyenhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle merne anyelkgele ineketye. Urreke re apmere arrpenhe-nerne alhetyenhenge, re merne ngkernentye akngerre ikwerenhe artwe arrpenhe itnenhene antherle-alheke ikwere arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele imerte re apmere ikwerenhe-ngentye impemele apmere arpenhe ikwere-nerne alhemele urrekeke-atwetye anetyeke. ³⁴ Kenhe urreke kripethe yanhe areye amangkemele mpenge-irrerlunge, artwe apmere yanheke-artweye re urrkapentye urrpetye ikwerenhe yanhe ikwere-nerne yernirtneke. Alartetye anteme urrkapentye areye yerneke kripethe akngetye-alpetyeke akwele, akalkelhe-ilekenge ikwerenhe akwele. ³⁵ Kenhe mpwarenty akngerre yanhe areyele itnenhe arnarewarremele itneke-nerne-atheke apetyerlunge itnenhe anteme anyente arntirrkewarremele renhe atwerrirreke, kenhe arrpenhe renhe irrerlkng atweke, arrpenhe renhe apwerte areyele atweke. ³⁶ Kenhe artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre yanhe ikwere-artweye re awethe-arle artwe arrpenhe areye anteme yernirtneke. Kenhe mpwarenty akngerrele itnenhene anteme arntirrkewarremele anthurre atwerrirretyeke anteye.

³⁷ "Kele imerte, artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre yanheke-artweye re-arrpe angkemele, 'Iwenhe-ame the mpwaretyenhe? Atyinhe anyente-arle, the apeke renhe yernemere-artaye, itne apeke renhe awerrirretyenhenge atwerrirretyakenhele.' Kele renhe yerneke.

³⁸ "Kenhe mpwarenty akngerre areyele akenhe renhe arnarewarremele itneke-nerne-atheke apetyerlunge, itne-arrpe angkerreke, 'Yanhe araye, alere apmereke-artweye-kenhe nhenhe-nerne apetyerlunge. Anwerne renhe irrerlkng atwerrirretye, kele anwerne imerte ahelhe nhenhe ikwerenge rakewarremele!'

³⁹ Kele itne renhe arntirrkewarremele apmere merne ngkernentye akngerrenge-ntyeye aketheke iwerrirremele renhe irrerlkng atwerrirreke."

⁴⁰ Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame artwe apmere yanheke-artweyele mp-

waretyenhe urrkapentye akngerre areyeke re apmere ikwerenhe-nerne apetyalperlunge?"

⁴¹ Itne angkirtnerlunge, "Re apetyemele akurne anthurre yanhe areye irrerlkng atwetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele re mpwarenty akngerre arrpenhe itnenhene kripethe ngkernentye akngerre renhe anthetyenhe itne arntarnte-aretyeke, merne kripethe mpenge-irrerlunge itne renhe anthirtentyenhenge."

⁴² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Mwantye itirrewarraye nthakenhe-arle Payepule ikwerele atyenge-akerte angkeme:

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-nerne iwerrirreke,

kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arnerneke,

apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!

Ngkartele apwerte renhe akngakemele yanhe ikwere arnerneke,

anwerne angketyame, "Re tnerle-aneme yanhe ikwerele arraty mwerre akngerre anthurre."

Alakenhe itne Payepule-nge intelhe-ileke."

Psalm 118:22-23.

⁴³ Kele Jesus anteme akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, "Alakenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkeme:

'Ngkarte akngerrepate arrekantherrenhe anetyakenhe, arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrangkwe.

Re anteme arrpenhe areyeke Alartetye anetyenhenge, nhenge areye ikwere aywerrkele akangkwe-irreme warrke ikwerenhe mpwaretyenhenge. ⁴⁴ Tyerrtye apeke-arle apetyetyenhenge. Apwerte yanhele anteme renhe tyelpelhe-ileme atnyetyeke mpwaretyenhenge. Kele ngkwerne ingkirreke ikwerenhe ultake-arlhlheme. Kele apwerte re apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke-arle-arle atnyeke iperre, imerte tyerrtye renhe ngkweltye-arle-ilemele.'" [†]

⁴⁵ Kenhe nhenge Pharisee akngerrepate areyele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele awerrirremele angkentye-arle Jesus-ele ilekenge kripethe ngkernentye akngerreke-artweye ikwere-akerte, kenhe itne akenhe itelarerrirreke re itneke-akerte-arle angkeke. ⁴⁶ Kele imerte itne ikwere itirrewarremele nthakenhe renhe arntirrkewarreyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe itne itirrewarreke Jesus-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye akngerrepate yanhe areye atere-irrerirreke renhe imperrirremele arrpenhele itnenhene atweketye.

Artwe anyentele uyarne apayuthneme tyerrtye areye apmere ikwerenhe-nerne merne arlkwetyeke

apetyetyeke

(Luke 14:15-24)

22 Awethe Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye arpenhe ileke alakenhe, ² "Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke alartetye irrerlunge itnenhe arntarnte-

[†] *Nhenge angkentye apwerte nhenhe-akerte angkemele Jesus kwenhe ikwere-arrpe angketyame.*

aremele, alakenhe-arle anetyenhe: Artwe anyente aneke apmere arrpe-anenheke akngerrepate-arle, kenhe alerikwele akenhe anewe aketyeke anteme-arle aneke. Kele alartetyele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileke merne-arlike kere-arlike akngerre itetyeke. Re antangkeke atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike apetyetyeke apurte-irremele merne arlkwetyeke alere ikwerenhele-arle anewe akekenge. ³ Kele alartetyele areke kele-arle merne-arlike kere-arlike itekenge anteme re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye yerneke alhetyeke tyerrtye areyeke antangketyeke, rarle kele ileke areyeke. Nhenge itne apetyewarremele, apurte anteme anemele merne arlkwetyenhenge. Kele itne alheke itnenhe ikngwetyeke. Kenhe ingkirrekele awemele akenhe itne apetyetyakenhe-arle anerleng. ⁴ Kele imerte re urrkapentye akngerre ipknhe areye anteme-arle yernemele tyerrtye itnenhe ikngwetyeke apurtele merne arlkwetyeke. Itne imerte alhemele itneke angkemele, 'Apetyewarraye! Alartetye anwerne-kenhele merne-arlike kere-arlike akngerre mpwarekeyaye, pweleke akngerre areye uthene pweleke akweke areye uthene kere tyelke mwerre anthurre-akerte. Re kwenhe ingkirreke iteke arrantherre apetyemele arlkwetyeke. Kele apetyewarraye akangkemele anwerne arlkwetyenhenge.'

⁵ "Kele arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe irlpe artepele awemele, arne itnekenhe akwete mpwarerlte-anerleng, arrpenheme areye garden itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke, arrpenheme areye akenhe urrkapetyeke-ante-arle alperlte-iweke mane awethe mpwaretyeke. ⁶ Kele arrpenhe areyele akenhe urrkapentye akngerre alartetyele-arle yerneke areye arntwirrkemele anthurre-arle atwerrirreke ilwetyeke-ante.

⁷ "Nhenge alartetyele awemele atwerre-arle-irreke-akerte re ahele anthurre irreke. Re thultye areye ileke alhetyeke. Itne alhemele tyerrtye itnenhe atwerrirreke imerte apmere itnekenhe urele itemele ngkweltye-ilemele. ⁸ Alartetye anteme urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkemele imerte ilemele, 'Awerrirraye, the merne-arlike kere-arlike akngerre anthurre itekeyaye. Kele tyerrtye areye tharle ikngweke apetyetyeke akenhe itne ayene-ilelherleng apetyetyekwenye. ⁹ Apmere arrpenhe-werne alhemele anteme arrantherre apeke aremele tyerrtye iwerrele untherlteranerleng itnenhe-arlike ikngwaye apetyetyeke merne akngerre arlkwetyeke.' ¹⁰ Kele itne alhemele tyerrtye iwerre iterele-arlike-arle aneke areye akngetyeke. Arrpenheme akurne-arlike-arle akwetethe mpwareke, arpenhe areye akenhe mwerre-arle mpwareke-arle, itne anteme apetyeke apmere alartetye-kenheke irrpemele, atningke anthurre irremele.

¹¹ "Kele alartetye irrpintyemele aretyeke tyerrtye areye, re areke artwe anyente mantere angkweye-akerte. Nhenge artwele anewe akertenge kele tyerrtye areye akenhe mantere mwerreke-arle irrpertenge imerte apetyemele anteme. Kele artwe nhenhe re akenhe mantere mwerreke irrpetyakenhe-arle. ¹² Artwe alartetye imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, 'Atyewe!

Iwenhenge-ame unte mantere mwerreke irrpetyakenhe apetyeke?' Artwe re akenhe angketye-arlike-akenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke. ¹³ Kele artwe alartetye anteme urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangelheke imerte itnenhe ilemele, 'Apetyewarraye, artwe nhenhe ingkenge uthene iltyenge uthene ayernaye imerte renhe aketheke ingwemerteke iwemele, yanhele re akwete anetyeke akngerre artnemele.' Kele itne renhe ayernemele aketheke iwerrirreke."

¹⁴ Jesus-elarle angkentye nhenhe ileke-iperre re itneke angkeke, "Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurreke antangkeme renhe apentetyeke, kele re akenhe urrpetye ware-arle akngakeme, akangkwe-arle-irreme areye, renhe aywerrkele apentetyeke areyante." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke kwertengerle tyatyere-arenye akngerrepate areyeke, artwe ampwe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke-arlike.

Mane apeke anthetyeke apmere Rome-arenye akngerrepate, arrangwe apeke?

(Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-26)

¹⁵ Artwe Pharisee areye apurte-irremele angkeretyame, Jesus renhe ularele apayuthnetyeke, urrtiyirremele, re apale angkemere. Itne itirrewarretyame, re apeke apale angkerleng itne renhe arntirrkewarretyeke imerte Rome-arenye akngerrepate iltye antemele. ¹⁶ Itne Pharisee areye, apententye akngerre Herod-kenhe areye-arlike Jesus-werne yerneke apayuthnetyeke nhenge re akwele apale angketyenhenge. Itne-arle ikwere-werne apetyewarreke-iperre ikwere alakenhe angkerrirreke, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne itelareme unte tyerrtye ingkirreke akwetethe arraty angkentye akngerre. Unte akngerrepate areyeke-arlike akwenpe anthurre angkenhe-angkenhe. Unte-arle angkentye arraty Ngkarte-akerte itneke ileme. Kele arraty mwerre-arle. ¹⁷ Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Kele mwerre-arle anwerne apeke tax mane artwe akngerrepate Caesar anthetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

¹⁸ Kele Jesus-ele itelareke itne-arle renhe ularele ware apayuthnetyame, re imerte itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, "Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye urrtiyirremele ware-arle anerlte-aneme mwerre akwele. Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ayenge urrtiyirremele apayuthneme? ¹⁹ Atyenge-werne mane ngkweltye anyente akngetyaye, arrantherre-arle Caesar renhe anthemenge, the renhe aretyeke." Itne arraty akngetyemele renhe antheke. ²⁰ Mane ngkweltye areke-arle iperre, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Inngerre-arlike arritnye-arlike angwenhe-kenhe-ame ngkweltye ikwerele aneme?"

²¹ Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnerleng, "Artwe nhenge Caesar."

Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arne areye Caesar-kenhe renhe anthirtnewarraye. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe anthirtnewarremele."

²² Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirreke angkerlenghe itne apatewarremele nthakenhe-irretyeke itirrewar-reke. Kele itne ikwerenge-ntyeye alheke.

Ayeye nhenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirt-neme-akerte

(Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40)

²³ Arlte yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye arrpenheme Sad-ducee areye Jesus-werne apetyewarreke. Nhenhe areye angkerirretyarte Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye ilweke-arle-ngentyeye itethe-ilirtntyakenhe-arle. Itne renhe apayuthnerrirreke, ²⁴ "Akalyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arrule artwe Moses-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke anewenhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Kele artwe apeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete ilwerlenghe, kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle warlekwerterte renhe anewe aketyeke, anewenhenge atherrele ampe atnyenetyeke kikweke. ²⁵ Kenhe lyete anwerne angkentye kenhenge-nhenge seven pele-akerte ngkwenge ileme. Kenhe artwe atyeyenhenge areye amangkemele akngerre-irrerirremele, meye uthene akngeye uthene anyente-ngentyeye. Kenhe kake akngerre akenhe anewe akemele ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke. ²⁶ Kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle arelhe warlekwerterte renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte re anteme-arle ampeke arrangkwe ilwemele. Kele anyenteke-anyentele atyeyikwe yanhe areyele arelhe warlekwerterte yanhe renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte itne anyenteke-anyente anteme ilwerrirremele, ampeke arrangkwe akwete. ²⁷ Kele ikwerenge-ntyeye, arelhe yanhe re anteme-arle ilweke. ²⁸ Kenhe urreke re akenhe, Ngkartele itnenhene itethe-ilirtnye-alpetyenhe, kenhe anewe angwenhe-kenhe-arle-ame arelhe re anetyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye."

²⁹ Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre untyeme itirreme, akutne iwenhele arrule intelhe-ileke-akerte Payepuleke. Arrantherre akutne Ngkartele nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkererele mpwareme-arleke. ³⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe ilwemele itethe-irritneke-iperre, anewe akerryak-enhe anetyenhe. Itne utnenge alkere-arenye areyarteke alkererele anetyenhe, anewe akerryente akngerre kwenye.

³¹ "Arrantherre ayenge apayuthnerrirreke Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirtnemeke apeke ilweke-arle-iperre? Arrantherre-ame angkentye nhenge itelarerrirreme nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses-eke angkeke, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arle-arle apmere arrule ilwekenghe, ³² 'Ayenge Ngkartele, Abraham, Jacob, Isaac-elarle utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete. Kenhe ilweke-arle areyele ayenge utyernemele tnaketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itethe areyele ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete.' Abraham, Isaac, Jacob arrule anthurre ilweke, urreke Moses intetyenhenge, kenhe Ngkartele angkerlenghe itne-arle renhe utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete-arle!"

³³ Kele renhe-arle awerrirreke iperre, itne apatewarremele nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme.

Angkentye Ngkartele-kenhe iwenhe-ame arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre ulkere

(Mark 12:28-34; Luke 10:25-28)

³⁴ Kenhe Pharisee areyele awerrirreke Jesus-ele Sad-ducee itnenhe ntertelhe-ilerlenghe, itne apurte-irrerirreke Jesus apayuthnerrirretyeke. ³⁵ Kele artwe anyente itnekenghe aneke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akalyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, re Jesus ularele ware apayuthneke nthakenhe-arle re angketyenhenge alakenhe, "Ngkartele anwernenhe angkentye atningke akalyele-antheke, angkentye iwenhe-ame akngerre-ulkere?"

³⁷ Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Unte Ngkartele-ante ware ahentye-anetyeke atyepere-atyepere. Ikwerenge untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepere-atyepere! ³⁸ Angkentye nhenhe arrpenhenge arrekwele aneme, angkentye nhenhe arrpenhe areyenge impene-ulkere. ³⁹ Angkentye akngerre arrpenhe akenhe alakenhe-arle aneme: Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke. ⁴⁰ Arrantherre apele Ngkartele ahentye-anetyeke atyepere-atyepere, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke, arrantherre angkentye arrpenhe ingkirreke aywerrkele apentewarreyenhe-arle, angkentye nhenge areye Moses-elarle, angkentye Ngkartele-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle-arle anwernenhe akalyele-antheke."

Christ apele aneme, anyente re Ngkartele-arle alhileke

(Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44)

⁴¹ Pharisee areye yanhele akwete anerlenghe, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, ⁴² "Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme ikwere-akerte? Re-ame angwenhe-kenhe arwekelenye-ngentyeye?"

Itne ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke, rarle David-eke-artweye-ngentyeye aneme."

⁴³ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhene awethe apayuthnemele, "Arrule anthurre, David itethe akwete anerlenghe, Ut-nenge Akngerrele ikwere ileke artwe nhenge-akerte Ngkartele-arle alhileke-akerte, rarle renhe ileke, "Akngerrepate atyinhe." Nthakenhe-arle-ame David-ele renhe Alartetye akeke? ⁴⁴ Arrantherre itelareme, David Alartetye-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe:

'Ngkartele Alartetye atyinheke angkeke,

"Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge alartetye anetyeke,

tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentye-kwenye areye ingke ngkwinhenge kwene-iletynhenge,

kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge."'

Psalms 110:1.

⁴⁵ "Arrantherre apeke itelarerrirreme? David angkeke artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle, alartetye ikwernenhe aneme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe re urreke-

arle apetyetyenhe David-engentyele uthene anetyenhe? Rarle David-engentyele aneke-iperre, re alartetye ikwerenhe-arlike aneme. Artwe nhenge Ngkatele-arle alhileke David-enge awethe arntwarre-arle.”

⁴⁶ Itne ikwere angkirtnetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kele itne nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme. Itne atere-irrerirreke renhe awethe apayuthnetyeke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke alknagarre-ileme Pharisee ar-eye-arlike-akerte angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike-akerte

(Mark 12:38-39; Luke 11:43,46; 20:45-46)

23 Yanhe-ngentyele Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhele-arle aneke areyeke-arlike. ² “Arrantherre itelareme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, Pharisee areye-arlike-arle Ngkatele akngakeke Jew areye arrenhantherrenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke. ³ Alakenhenge anteme itne apeke angkerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe itneke akangkwe-irretyeke imerte aywerrkele mpwaremele iwenhe-arle itne angkeme. Kele itnenhe angwaretyale anetyeke iwenhe apeke-arle itne mpwareme. Nhenge itne apeke arraty-arraty-arlike akaltyele-antherlenghe yanhe areye-arle itne-arrpe arraty mpwaretyakenhe-arle. ⁴ Itne akwetethe-arle itirreme arne arrpe-anenheke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele mpwaretyeke itnenhe akwetethe-arlike uternemele arne itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kele itne tyerrtye yanhe areye aremele, itnenhe alpe-eme-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge alartetyele-arle urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe uternemele-arteke arne ulthentye akngernetyeke re-arrpe. Nhenge re-arrpe uyarne akemelhe-ilemele akertne-iletyeke anyentele, alartetyele renhe akwenpele-arle arerle-aneme. Alakenhe anetyale anetyeke.

⁵ “Alartetye yanhe areyele akenhe arne arrpe-anenhe-arle mpwareme nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwele itnenhe aremele tnaketyenhenge akwele. Itnenhe arerrirraye! Arrantherre-ame areme arne akweke yanhe areye itne-arle akngerneme amutele-arlike urlele-arlike? Itne anteme pipe angkentye Moses-kenhe-akerte ayerneke imerte arne akweke yanheke akwerneke. Itnenhe arerrirraye! Itne mantere arlpenetyeke irrpemele untherlte-aperlenghe tnakelhemele, itnenhe akwele tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge.

⁶ “Kele itne imerte tyatyte itne-kenheke apurte-irremele, apurtele apeke merne akngerre arlkwemele, itne chair impene anthurre areye-arle akngakeme, chair nhenge areye tyerrtye akngerre areyeke, tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. ⁷ Nhenge itne alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, itne arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akaperte kwene-irrerlenghe itnenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike akerlenghe.

⁸ “Kele awerrirraye! Tyerrtyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe” akerlenghe renhe

ayakaye, arrantherre ingkirreke kake uthene yaye uthene-arle aneme alakenhe anteye-arle Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anyente aneme arrekantherre. ⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe “akngeye” aketyale anetyeke. Arrantherre Akngeye anyente-ante-arle atnyeneme alkere akertnele-arle anerle-aneme. ¹⁰ Tyerrtyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe “akngerrepate” akerlenghe, arrantherre akenhe renhe ayaketyeke-arle re arrenhantherrenhe apalele tnakeme-ketye arrekantherrenhe kwenhe Akngerrepate anyente-ante aneme, anyente nhenge Ngkatele-arle alhileke. ¹¹ Kele angwenhe apeke-arle arrekantherrenhenge atyeperre anetyeke ahentye-aneme, kele re-arrpe arrekantherre ingkirrekeke urrkapetyeke. ¹² Kenhe angwenhe apeke re ikwere-arrpe akngerre atniwelheme, arrpenhenge areye akngerre ulkere, urreke Ngkatele renhe ingkerne arrernetyenhenge renhe apurele-anthemele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re tnakelhetyakenhe, kenhe ikwere-arrpe akurne-akurne itirremele, urreke Ngkatele renhe akngerre atniwetyenhe, arrpenhenge areye arrekwelenghe arrernetyenhenge.”

Jesus-ele yanhe areye alkngetherre ileme urrtiyirremele-arle mwerre akwele aneme areye

(Mark 12:37b-40; Luke 11:39-42, 44, 52; 20:47)

¹³ Kele Jesus angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke angkeke, “Akunye areye-aye! Arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe arrantherre-arle urrtiyirrerlte-anemenge arne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Nhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke anerlte-anetyeke arrkernerlenghe, arrantherre-arle arriwe metye-arteke-arle aneme, itnenhe ayakemele apmere Ngkarte-kenheke irrpennheme-ketye. Kele, arrantherre-arlike irrpennhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayakeme-arle irrpennheme-ketye.” ¹⁴ Kele Jesus angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke awethe angkeke, “Akunye areye-aye! Arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe arrantherre-arle urrtiyirrerlte-anemenge arne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre apmere warlekwerte areye-kenheke irrpeme arne areye itnekenhe anyelkngelhe inerlte-anemele. Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre akwele tyatyte-ke irrpemele Ngkarteke akwete anthurre angketyeke. Kele mwerre anetyakenhe-arle alakenhe, akurne-arle alakenhe! Ngkatele-arle arrenhantherre arerle-aneme alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, kele re arrekantherre arne akenge anthurre mpwareme!

¹⁵ “Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye uthene. Arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe arrantherre-arle urrtiyirrerlte-anemenge arne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre apeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne untherlte-apemele, apmere kwatyte alayenghe arntwarre apeke, apmere arlenghe anthurre-werne-arlike, arrantherre tyerrtye anyente uternetyeke arrantherre-arteke ane-

tyeke. Tyerrtye re anteme arrantherre-arteke irremele, re arrekantherrenge akurne awethe arntwarre-ulkere aneme, urreke re apmere arrentye Satan-kenhe-werne-arle alhetyenhe, arrantherre-arlike yanhe-werne ante-arle alherlte-iweme, apmere akurne urele akwetethe amperle-aneme-werne.

¹⁶ "Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye uthene. Akunye areye-aye! Ngkarte arrekantherre akurne anthur mpwareme. Arrantherre-arle itelaretyakenhe-arle iwenhe arrantherre angkeme, arrantherre akaltyele-antheme akutne areye, alakenhe itneke angkemele, 'Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, tyatye Jew-kenhe arritnyele ilemele, kele mwerre-arle mpwaretyakenhe apeke. Kenhe unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe nhakweke uternelheme apwerte gold arritnyele tyatye Jew-kenhe kwenele-arle aneme yanhenge. Kele urrtiyirretyale! Arrantherre arraty mpwaretyeke.' Alakenhe-arle arrantherre itnenhe apale akaltyele-antheme. ¹⁷ Itirrentye arrekantherrenhe arraty anetyakenhe. Tyatye Jew-kenhe impene anthurre aneme. Gold re akenhe impene anetyakenhe. Kenhe gold impene anteme-arle irreme, rarle tyatye akngerre Jew-kenhe anemenge ware, mwerre Ngkarteke.

¹⁸ "Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle arrantherre kere akngetyemele, kere renhe apwerte athereke-arlike ure itemele ntheke-iwemele Ngkarte anthemele, renhe tnakemele. Arrantherre awethe akaltyele-antheme alakenhe, "Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "apwerte athere kere ntheke-iwentye akngerre" arritnyele ilemele, kele mwerre-arle mpwaretyakenhe apeke. Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "kere apwerte athereke-arlike-arle arrerneke" arritnyele ilemele. Kele urrtiyirretyale! Arrantherre arraty mpwaretyeke. ¹⁹ Itirrentye arrekantherrenhe arraty anetyakenhe! Kere nhenge apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye akngerre ikwere-arle arrerneke impene aneme. Kenhe apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye akngerre renhe kere yanhenge impene anthurre ulkere-arle, itne-arle apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye nhengele kere areye amperlenge itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarretyeke. ²⁰ Kere rarle impene-ante-arle irreme apwerte ikwere-arlike-arle arrernekenge ware. Apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye rarle kerenge impene anthurre ulkere-arle. Angwenhele apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "apwerte athere ntheke-iwentye akngerre" kele re angkeme apwerte atherre ntheke-iwentye akngerre ikwere-akerte-arle iwenhe-arle akertnele ampeme ikwere-arlike-arle. ²¹ Angwenhele apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "Tyatye Jew areye-kenhe" arritnyele angkemele, kele rarle arritnyele Ngkarte-kenhele-arle alhileme, Ngkarte-arle yanhe tyatye kwenele-arle anemenge. ²² Arrpenhele apeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alhileme, "alkere akertne"

arritnyele angkemele, kele re alakenhe angkemele re arritnyele Ngkarte-kenhele-ante-arle ileme, alkere-arle Ngkarte chair ikwerenhele anentye akngerre, ingkirreke anthurreke akngerrepate." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Pharisee areye utheneke.

²³ Awethe re angkeke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke Pharisee areyeke-arlike, "Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre tyerrtye urrtiyirremele mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme, arrangkwe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akurne akngerre arrekantherre irretyenhe! Nhenge arrantherre arne akweke areye karteneke ngkerneme itne lyaperlenge, arunthe akweke arlpelhe-akerte areye, arne akweke nhenge mint-arlike, dill-arlike, cumin-arlike. Kele imerte itneke-ngentyele arrantherre merne annge 100 akngeme, imerte akngakemele Ngkarteke 10-pele anthemele. Alakenhe nhenhe rarle angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe arrantherre akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkentye impene anthurre areyeke alkgwirreke. Arrantherre tyerrtye areye arratyentye arntarnte-aretye-kwenye-arle, arrantherre itneke urrtiyirreme-arle. Arrantherre itneke alhwarrpe-irretyekenwenele-arle alpe-eme-iletakenhe-arle. Arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akwete awerrirretyakenhe. ²⁴ Yewe, arrantherre-arle akutne-arle, artwe pwengele-arteke-arle arrantherre akngerlte-apeme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrantherre itelaremele-arteke, kele arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge alakenhe akwete angkeme arrantherre-arle akwete arne akweke areye alakenhe mpwarerlte-anemenge, kele arrantherre akenhe arne akngerre areye mpwaretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

²⁵ "Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Pharisee areye-arlike arrantherre urrtiyirremele ilentye akngerre mwerre akwele anerlte-anemele. Arrantherre tnakelhentye akngerre areye! Alakenhenge-arle arrekantherre akurne akngerre irretyenhe! Arrantherre-arle itne-arteke nhenge tyampite uthene plate uthene akethe-ante urlkernemele, kwene akenhe aterngearle. Arrantherre arne arrpe-anenhe akethele mpwarerlte-aneme arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge arrantherre mwerre akwele. Kele arrantherre akenhe atnure, ntyelhe-arle aneme-arle. ²⁶ Itirrentye arrekantherrenhe arraty anetyakenhe. Atnure ante ntyelhe anetyale! Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre apeke arne renhe arraty mpwaremele. Arrantherre apeke tyampite uthene plate uthene kwenele arrekwele alhewerlenge, kele itne alkarle anthurre anetyenhenge. Alakenhe arrantherre itirretyekenwenele-arle arrekantherrele-arlenge kwenele anemeke, akurne areyeketye untyeme-irreme, kele yanhe-ngentyele imerte arrantherre mwerre arraty anteme anetyenhele.

²⁷ "Akunye areye-aye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Pharisee areye-arlike arrantherre urrtiyirremele mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme. Arrantherre tnakelhentye akngerre areye-arle!

Alakenhenge anteme arrekhantherre akurne akngerre irreyenhe! Arrantherre-arle tyerrtye ilweke-arle areyekenhe iperte-arteke-arle, arrpenhe areyele mperlkere intelhe-ileke. Arrpenhe areyele iperte yanhe areye arerlenge, itne akethele mwerre aneme, kenhe kwenele akenhe tyerrtye areye-kenhe ngkwerne-ante-arle aneme, ilweke-arle arnterte-irrerlte-anerlenge. ²⁸ Alakenhe anthurre-arle arrantherre aneme. Tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe aremele, itne itirreme ar-rantherre mwerre akwele, kele arratyte anetyakenhe-arle, kwene akenhe arrantherre akurne anthurre-arle. Arrantherre angkeme arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akwele apententye akngerre, kele ar-rangkwe-arle, arrantherre arratyentye apentetyakenhe-arle."

Jesus-ele angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke ileme, akurne anthurre-arle itneke irreyenhe
(Luke 11:47-51)

²⁹ Jesus angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye uthene Pharisee areye utheneke awethe angkeke, "Akunye areye-aye! Arrantherre mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme. Apmere irrare nthenhele-arle, arrekhantherrenhe arrekwenyene areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye artelheme, arrantherre warle impene arteme itnenhe itelaretyeke itne-arle atweke areye. Arrantherre awethe mwerre akngerre mpwareke apmere nthenhele-arle artwe arrpenhe areye Ngkarteke-arle arratyte anetyarte areye artelhemenge. ³⁰ Kele arrantherre atyenge alakenhe-arle angkeme, 'Altyerre iperre anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arle atweke. Kenhe anwerne apeke-arle yanhe ikwerele ureke aneke, anwerne itnenhe atwetyakenhe-arle anemere.' ³¹ Kele arrantherre akaltye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye mwerre-arle. Kenhe arrantherre angkentye atyinhe akwenpele irlpe artepele awemele, imernemele arrantherre-arle arrekhantherrenhe altyerre ipenhe areye-arteke anemenge. ³² Kele lyete arrantherre altyerre iperre arrekhantherrenhe impatyte apenterlte-anetyenhe!" ³³ Arrantherre-arle tyerrtye akurne anthurre aneme apmwe arrengkwelthe akurne-akerte areye-arteke! Ngkarte-ketye alengke-iwelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe ure akngerreke-arle iweme ampetyeke!

³⁴ "Awerrirraye! Ngkarte arrekhantherre antangelhetyenhe, yanhe areyeke angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, ake altywere areye, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlke. Arrantherre arrpenhe areye atweme, arrpenhe areye akenhe arrantherre arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare ar-rerneme ilwetyeke, arrpenhe areye arrantherre tyatyte kweneke-arle ngkerneme itnenhe whip-ele atwemele. Arrantherre itnenhe alwernerlte-anetyenhe antime apmere anyente-ngentye apmere arrpenhe-werne-

atheke. ³⁵ Alakenhenge anteme Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe ilpernemele atwetyenhe, arrantherre-arle artwe arrpenhe mwerre areye apelkele atwekenge. Arrantherre itelareme angwenhele Abel atweke. Alakenhenge anteme altyerre iperre arrekhantherrenhe areye, arrpenhe-ngentye arrpenhe-werne-atheke, itne tyerrtye areye akwetethe atwerlte-anemele anteme, ikw-erenge anteme itne Barachiah-eke alerikwe Zechariah atweke. Itne aremele renhe tyatyte arrkngerte kwene-werne irrpenherlenge, renhe atwerrirreke. ³⁶ Yewe, the arrenhantherrenhe arratyte alkngetherre ilemele Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe-arlke atweme re anteme arrwekelenyene areyele-arle artwe nhenhe areye atwekenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke Pharisee areyeke-arlke.

Jesus artneme tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke rarle itneke alhwarrpe-irremenge
(Luke 13:34-35)

³⁷ Kele Jesus alhwarrpe anthurre irremele tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke angkeke, "Jerusalem-arenye areye-apenhe, Jerusalem-arenye areye-apenhe! Akunye areye! Kele arrule anthurrenge arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye apwertele wemele atwerrirreyarte Ngkarte-arle angkentye-akerte areye-arlke yernetyarte apmere nhenhe-werne. Arrulenge-arrule ayenge ahentye-aneke arrenhantherre apurtelhe-ilemele arntarnte-aretyeke, nhenge thiye mikwele akweke ikwerenhe areye apurtelhe-ilemele arlpelhe kweneke arrennemele arntarnte-aremele-arteke, alakenhe athewe. Kele arrantherre akenhe ayenge ikwele-areke anthurre-arle. ³⁸ Lyete ware Ngkarte Temple Jew areye-kenhe arrekhantherrenhe ipmentye-iwetyenhe, apmere arltwe tnetyenhe, Re awethe yanhe anetyakenhe anteme. ³⁹ Kenhe ayenge apmere nhenhenge-ntyeye alpeme antime, arrantherre ayenge awethe urreke arerrirreyakenhe, urrekeke-ante apeke. Kenhe urreke rarle, ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe, nhenge arrantherre ayenge arerrirremele arlkerrirreyenhele, 'Anwerne ingkirreke alyelhewarreyekaye Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe-werne-atheke! Artwe nhenhe apele Ngkarte-arle anwerneke-werne yernekeke. Ngkarte-aye, unte-arle renhe akangkentye-ileme.'" Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke irrare-irremele tyerrtye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke.

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeme, "Tyatyte Jew-kenhe ngkweltyeke atakel-hetyenhe."

(Mark 13:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)

24 Nhenge Jesus tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe ikw-erenge-ntyeye arraterlenge, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyeke ikwere angketyeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, Tyatyte mwerre akngerre yanhe araye."

² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne arteke apwerte akngerre areye-ngentyele, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerrirretyenhe."

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileme akurne-arle itneke irretyenhe

(Mark 13:3-13; Luke 21:7-19)

³ Urreke, Jesus Apwerte Olive-akertele re-arrpe anetyame, apententye akngerre areye apetyemele renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Anwerneke ilaye, ilengare-ame tyatye nhakwe renhe itne ultaketyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye, nthakenheke-amparre-arle irretyenhe nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge ilengare-arle unte apetyalptye, ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyeke anerlenge."

⁴ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ketye arntarnte-arelhewar-raye, itne apeke arrekantherre urrtiyirreme-ketye, itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ilemeketye atyengenge. ⁵ Kenhe atningke arrpenhe areye akenhe apetyewarremele, arrekantherre alakenhe apale angkerrirretyenhe, 'Ayenge Messiah, nhenge Ngkarte-arle arrekantherre alhileke yernetyeke!' Atningkele-arle aweke-iperrele itnenhe apentewarreyenhenge.

⁶ Atere-irretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre awemele thultye areye atwerrlengenge apmere arrpe-anenhele. Yanhe areyeke-amparre arrekwele irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerele ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle. ⁷ Kenhe urreke ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele-arle ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ahele uthnerretyenhe. Ikwerenge-ntyale ahelhe anteke nhenhe arrewemele irrerirretyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhele-arlke kele merneke arrangkwe anerrirretyenhe. ⁸ Alakenhe arrekwele-arle aneke. Kenhe arne yanhe areyeke-amparre irretyenhe. Urreke ayenge apetyalptyenhenge arne arrpenhe akurne anthurre areye-arle anetyenhe.

⁹ "Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye areye arrekantherre anteme ahele-irretyenhe, itne thultye areye itnekenhe iletienhe arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrkemele irrerirreke atwetyeke. Yewe, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe anekenge. ¹⁰ Yanhenge anteme atyinhe atyewe arrpenhemele ayenge-arle apenteke-iperre untyeme-irremele atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe anteme anetyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhemele arrpenhe itnenhe thultye areye iltie anthetyenhe itnenhe atwetyeke. ¹¹ Tyerrtye atningke urrtiyirretyenhe, ilelhemele itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe iletienhe akngerre akwele. Tyerrtye atningkele awemele akangkwe-irretyenhe angkentye itnekenhe-ke imerte apale anteme alherlte-iwemele. ¹² Yewe, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anen-

he-ngentyele akurne-irretyenhe akwete akurne mpwarelre-anemele. Tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe, itne arrpenhe areye-ketye alhule-iwetyenhe, Ngkarte-arle awerrirremenge. ¹³ Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe, akayake-ilemele arrantherre anteme akwete-ante Ikwerenge anerlte-anetyenhe. ¹⁴ Apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele angkentye mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ilerlte-apetyenhe, angkentye nhenge Ngkarte-akerte tyerrtye areyeke-arle akngerrepate irremele itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Kele tyerrtye areyele-arle kele apmere arrpe-anenhenge awekenge iperre ante-arle, ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerretyenhe."

Akurne akngerre irretyenhe apmere Jerusalem-ele

(Mark 13:14-23; Luke 21:20-24)

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus awethe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Urreke, arrantherre arne akurne anthurre arerrirretyenhe Tyatye nhenhe kwene ikwerele. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele tyatye renhe impetyenhe-arle, renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe. Kenhe Daniel-ele, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele arrule anthurre-arle nhenhe ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke. Angwenhele apeke angkentye nhenhe read-eme-ileme, mwantye itirraye! ¹⁶ Kenhe arrantherre apmere Judea ikwerele apeke aneme arne akenge areye alakenhe areye irrerlengenge aremele, apwerte-werne iparrpe alherlte-iwetyeke-arle! ¹⁷ Yanhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye anyente apeke ulyentyele apmere itweke aneme, re akenhe apmere-werne alpetyale anetyeke-arle, arne ikwerenhe areye inetyeke, urreke alwirretyenhenge. ¹⁸ Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apmere akethele urrkapemele, alpetyale anaye apmere-werne mantere arrekantherrenhe inetyeke, impemele-ante alhaye. ¹⁹ Kenhe arelthe atnerte-atnerte areyeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe akurne anthurre-arle anetyenhe. Kenhe arelthe ampe arethape-akerte, itne uyarne alheme! ²⁰ Ngkarte apayuthnaye nhenge akurne yanhe areye alhwerrpele anetyale, arrantherre-arle uyarne untemenge. Awethe anteye Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge akurne yanhe areye arlte apurrkele anetyale. ²¹ Yewe, akurne akngerre anthurre kwenhe anetyenhe, arrekwele-ngentyele nhenge Ngkarte-arle ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke arne arrpe-anenhe akurne aneke akwetethenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele arrwekele arne akurne nhenhe-arteke irrerlengenge aretyakenhe-arle. Alakenhe-arteke anteme awethe anetyakenhe anetyenhe. ²² Ngkarte kele angkeke akurne nhenge areye alakenhe-irrerlengenge, urteke ware anetyenhe kele uyerremele. Re alakenhe mpwareke ingkirreke ilweketyenge. Re itirreke rarle arrekwele akngakeke areyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge re angkeke akurne nhenge areye anetyenhe iparrpe uyerretyenhenge.

²³ "Kenhe arrpenhe apeke arrekantherre angketyenhe, 'Apetyewarrraye aretyeke, nhenhe anyente aneme

Ngkartele-arle alhileke nhenhe-werne yernetyeke.' Renhe irlpe artepele awetyeke! Angwenhe apeke alakenhe angkeme, 'Nhakweyaye re!' Renhe irlpe artepele awetyeke! ²⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtiyirremele ware-arle angkerlengenge alakenhe, 'Ayenge kwenhe artwe Ngkartele-arle alhileke.' Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe urrtiyirremele ware angketyenhe, 'Ayenge kwenhe aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.' Itne arne impene ngangkerele mpwareke tyerrtye itneke urrtiyirretyeke, arrekantherre-arlike, nhenge areye Ngkartele-arle kele akngakeke. Kenhe itne arrekantherre uyarne-arle urrtiyirreke tharle arrenhantherrenhe nhenhe areye-akerte arrekwele ilekenge."

²⁶ "Kenhe arrpenheme areye apeke apetyewarremele arrekantherre angkerrirretyenhe, 'Nhakwe arerrirraye, artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke re apmere ahuratyeye anerlengenge!' Kenhe itne apeke akenhe angkerirretyenhe, 'Re apmere kwenhe alengke-iwelheme!' Kenhe itne apeke arrekantherre alakenhe angkerrirretyenhe, itnenhene awerrirretyale!

²⁷ Ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke. Nhenge ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, ayenge alarkentye-arteke apetyetyenhe, alarrkemele alkere akertne alkngenthe-iletienhe ikngerre-ngentyele alturle-werne-atheke. Alarkentye-arteke, tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arerrirretyenhe. ²⁸ Thipe irretye areye itelaraye! Arrantherre itelareme nhenge kere apmere awangkele ilwerlengenge yanhele intemele irretye areye irrperrelengenge. Kele anwerne itelareme iwenheke-arle itne yanhele aneme. Alakenhe-arle arrantherre ayenge akethe aretyenhe apetyalperlengenge, iwenheke-arle ayenge nhenhele aneme-arlike."

Jesus angkeme apetye-arle-alpeme akerte

(Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:25-28)

²⁹ Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, "Akurne yanhe areye-arle irreke iperre, uterne ingwemerte-irretyenhe, atnyentye pwarryetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kwerralye areye alkere-ngentyele atnyerrirretyenhe, Ngkartele altyerre-iperre alkere akertne-arenye areye lernetyenhe. ³⁰ Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, angkulyengenge arratemele, apetyetyenhe pwarryemele. Nhenge ayenge nhenhe-werne ngangkerele akngerre-akerte apetyetyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arpe-anenhe-arenyele ayenge aretyenhe, itne ingkirreke arrangkelhe-ilerremele atere anthurre irrerrirretyenhe. ³¹ The utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye yernetyenhe, trumpet itnekenhe arnterre angkelhe-angkelhe-iletienhe, utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye alhetyeke, ikngerre-werne, antekerre-werne, alturle-werne, ayerrere-werne. Itne alhetyenhe apurtelhe-iletienhe tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle akngakeke areye, imerte akngetye-alpemele ikwere-werne."

Jesus angkeme arne utyerrke-akerte

(Mark 13:28-31; Luke 21:29-33)

³² Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arne utyerrke-akerte itirrewarraye. Arrantherre itelareme alhwerrpenge arpelhe areye atnyentye akngerre uyerremele imerte. Ikwere-ipenhele, nhenge arpelhe arrpenhe areye araterlengenge arrantherre itelareme uterne-arle itwe-irreme. ³³ Kele alakenhe rarle anetyenhe, arrantherre yanhe areye arerrirretyenhe alkerere anerlengenge, kele arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle itwe anteme-irreme apetyalpetyeke.

³⁴ "Itelarerrirraye. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme lyete itethe akwete anerlte-aneme, urreke itne ilwerrirretyenhenge, itne akurne anthurre ingkirreke arerrirretyenhe. ³⁵ Ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyenhe, kenhe angkentye atyinhe areye akenhe uyerretyakenhe akwete-arle anetyenhe."

Tyerrtye ingkirre akutne aneme ilengare-arle Jesus apetyalpetyenheke

(Mark 13:32-37; Luke 17:26-30,34-36)

³⁶ Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe ileke, "Ingkirrenyeye akutne aneme ilengare-arle ayenge apetye-alpetyenheke, Utmenge alkere-arenye areye-arlike akutne aneme. Ayenge-arlike, the-arlike itelaretyakenhe. Ngkarte-ante kwenhe akaltye aneme. ³⁷ Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, apetyalpetyeke aneme, ingkirreke arware akwete anetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arteke, ahinpe anthurre Noah-arle itethe anetyartenge. ³⁸ Urreke kwatyewewe akngerre anetyenhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke arware aneke. Itne merne arlkwetyarte, anewe akerryarte. Kele imerte Noah ikwere-artweye areye-arlike boat-eke antyenhemele, rarle mpwarekeke. ³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe akwete arware anerlte-aneke. Kele kwatyewewe akngerre anteme apetyemele itnenhe atweke. Alakenhe-arle urreke tyerrtye areye arware anthurre-arle anetyenhe, ilengare ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, apetyalperlengenge.

⁴⁰ "Kenhe urreke-arle ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhenge, yanhe ikwerele artwe atherre apeke akethele urrkaperle-anerrirretyenhe. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware-arle akngetyenhe, kenhe arpenhe akenhe ipmentye-arle irrirretyenhe. ⁴¹ Awethe-arlike, arlte yanhe ikwerele arelthe atherrele apeke merne ntange areye atherle-anerreme. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware-arle akngetyenhe, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe ipmentye-arle irrirretyenhe. ⁴² Alakenhe rarle re, arrantherre arelherlte-anetyeke akwete atyenge, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhe-arle alkngirreke, apetyalpetyeke-atwetye, arrantherre-arle akutne-arle ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalpetyenheke. ⁴³ The arrekantherre angkentye akweke arrpenhe iletienhe ahentye-aneme artwe ikwere-akerte apmere iltheke-artweye. Kenhe re apeke apmere kwenele ankwe

akngerre, kenhe arrpenhe apeke anyelkgeke apetyerlenge, kele re imerte ingkirrenyeke anthurre-arle anyelkgele inerle-alhemele. Kenhe apmereke-artwe-eye re apeke-arle akarre aneke-arle, re aretyeke-arle aneke anyelkngalthe re apetyerlenge, re imerte renhe-arle ulilemele-arle arne ikwerenhe areye anyelkgele ineme-ketye. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arratye nhenhe itelarerrirreme. ⁴⁴ Alakenhe rarle, arrantherre kwenhe arelherlte-anetyeke atyenge ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalptyenheke. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetye-arle-alpetyenheke arrantherre akutne-arle aneme. Arrantherre alknge akwete anerlte-aneme ware." Jesus-arle ikwere-arrpe-arle angketyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke.

Ayeye urrkapentye akngerre atherre-akerte

(Luke 12:41-48)

⁴⁵ Kenhe Jesus re angkentye nhenhe ileke: "Angwenhe-ame urrkapentye akngerre mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe? Kenhe ilthekeke-artweye re alethe alhetyeke, re kele urrkapentye akngerre anyente ware ikwere ineme urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke, itnenhene merne-arlike kere-arlike anthetyeke angayakwe irrerirrenge. ⁴⁶ Nhenge artwe iltheke-artweye alethe alhekenge-nyele apetye-alpemele, re apeke urrkapentye akngerre renhe aretye-alpeme arnterre anthurre warrke-irrerlenge, iltheke-artweye re ikwere akangketye-alpeme. ⁴⁷ Kele the arrekantherre arratye-arle ileme. Kenhe re imerte urrkapentye akngerre yanhe renhe-arle arne ingkirrenyeke ikwerenheke akngerrepate arrernemele.

⁴⁸ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre akurne, re-arrpe angketyenhenge, 'The itelaretyakenhe, ilengare apeke-arle akngerrepate atyinhe apetyalptyenhe, re apeke-arle akwete-ante anthurre-arle alhetyenhe, kele re akutne-arle aneme nthakenhe-arle ayenge irremeke.' ⁴⁹ Re anteme urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areke ahele-irremele itnenhe atwemele. Kele re arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irretyenhe, merne akngerre-arlike arlkwemele, ngkwarle akngerre-arlike anty-wemele irrakye-irrakye-irremele. ⁵⁰ Kele urreke, akngerrepate apetyalptyenhe artwe yanhe re alknge-nerlenge. ⁵¹ Re renhe aremele akurne anthurre irrerlenge, re renhe iwetyenhe arnterre anthurre atwemele renhe apmere akurne nhenge-nerne yernemele. Re kele alhetyeke arrpenhe areyele-arlenge anetyeke tyerrtye yanhe areyenge mwerre-arle akwele anerlte-anemenge. Re anemele artitye inkerrelhilemele rikerte awelheke, uyarne itirremele."

Ayeye arelthe awenke 10 pele-akerte

²⁵ Jesus-ele itneke angkentye arrpenhe ileke, "Ayenge apetyalpemele ahelhe nhenhe-nerne akngerrepate anteme anetyeke, alakenhe-arle irretyenhe. Arlte yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye areye arelthe wenke 10 pele-arteke-arle apmere atyewe itnekenhe-nerne alherlenge, akarelhemele anewe akwerrke-iper-

reke apetyetyeke renhe anewe aketyeke. Itne ingwele alkngenthe-akerte alheke. ³ Kenhe arelthe 5 pele akwenpele aneke, alkngenthe itnekenhe alkngenthe-ileke iperre, antere awethe akngetyakenhe urrekeke. ⁴ Kenhe arelthe ilernpenye 5 pele arrpenhele akenhe itelareke-arle, irpangkemele antere awethe akngetyetyeke urrekeke, alkngenthe ilwernelheketye. ⁵ Ingwele anteme, artwe re apetyetyakenhe akwete aneke. Arelhe itne akarelhemele akarelhemele-irreke, ankwe-anteme-interrirreke.

⁶ "Kele ingwe mpwepele anteme tyerrtye anyentele arikelhe-ileke alakenhe, 'Iparrpe akeme-irraye! Artwe anewe-arle aketyenhe re angathe anteme apetyemenge, kele alhetyekeye ikwere arnekarnare irretyeke!' ⁷ Kele itne akeme-irrerirreke ankwenge-nyele alkngenthe itnekenhe-arle akngerre-ilemele alhetyeke. ⁸ Kele arerte-arerte itne uyarne itirreke alkngenthe itnekenhe akweke-arle-irrekenge, 'Anwerne kwenhe antere akngerre inetyakenhe irreke.' Uyarne itelaremele itne arelthe 5 pele arrpenhe areye apayuthneke. 'Antere akweke anwerenhe anthaye! Alkngenthe anwerne-kenhe-arle ilwernelhekenge.' ⁹ Kele itne angkirtnerlenge, 'Arrangkwe, anwerne-kenhe-arle akweke ware-arle anwerneke-ante-arle. Shop-nerne alherlte-iwaye antere awethe arrekantherre inetyeke!'

¹⁰ "Kele itne alherlte-iweke inerrirretyeke. Kele itne-arle alhekenge-ureke artwe re apetyeke anteme-arle anewe aketyeke akwerrke-iperre ikwerenhe renhe akngetyeke. Arelhe ilernpenye areye-arlike apurte-iremele ikwere-atherrenge alheke lamp alkngenthe-akerte akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe apmere-nerne arrnelhemele itne kwene irpenherlte-iweke imerte merne akngerre anthurre arlkwerrirremele, artwe urrkapentye akngerrele anteme arriwe marteke. ¹¹ Kele antere awethe-arle ineke iperre arelthe 5-pele arrpenhe itne apetyalpeke apmere ikwere-nerne akethele tnelele arlkerrirremele alakenhe, 'Akngerrepate! Altywere-ilaye anwerne irpenhetyenhenge!'

¹² "Kele re alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, 'Iwenhe ikwerye? Ayenge-arle arrekantherre akutne-arle.'"

¹³ Kele Jesus-ele angkentye nhenhe ileke-iperre re itneke angkeke, "Kele mwantyele anteme awerrirraye! Arrantherre kwenhe arelthe 5 pele itelarentye nhenge areye-arteke anetyeke. Akwetethe atyenge akarelherlte-anetyeke ayenge-arle ahelhe nhenhe-nerne apetyalptyenheke, arrantherre-arle akutne-arle ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalptyenheke."

Ayeye urrkapentye akngerre areye-akerte

¹⁴ Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele angkentye itneke ileke, "Ayenge apetyalpemele ahelhe nhenhe-nerne akngerrepate anteme anetyeke, alakenhe-arle irretyenhe: Artwe urrkapentye akngerre urrpetye antyeneke. Artwe yanhe rarle arne ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-ilettyame apmere arrpenhe-nerne alethe-irrerle-alhetyeke. Urreke re alhetyenhenge re itneke angtangkeke. Anyenteke-anyente re itneke mane ampentye ikwerenhe antheke, itne arntarnte-aretyeke

akngerre-ilemele. ¹⁵ Artwe arrekwele-iperreke re antheke mane 5000 gold ngkweltye akngerre anthurre nhenge yanhenge re ikwere arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Artwe arrpenheke akenhe re antheke mane 2000 gold ngkweltye ikwere re arntarnte-aretyeke anteye, kele artwe ingkerne-iperreke akenhe re antheke mane 1000 gold ngkweltye areye. Ikwere-iperrele anteme re alheke apmere arrpenhe-werne ilengareke-atwetye ikwere apeke.

¹⁶ "Urrkapentye arrekwele-iperrele nhenge 5,000 gold ngkweltye areye atnyenetyeke, re iparrpe alheke arne arrpenhe mpwaremele, apwerte nhenge atningke-irretyeke. Ikwere-iperre anteme 5,000 awethe mpwareke. Kele re 10,000 atnyeneke anteme. ¹⁷ Urrkapentye arrpenhele nhenge 2,000 gold ngkweltye areye atnyeneke, re alheke arne arrpenhe mpwaremele, rarle apwerte nhenge atningke-irretyeke. Ikwere-iperre anteme 2,000 awethe mpwareke. Kele re 4,000 atnyeneke anteme. ¹⁸ Urrkapentye ingkerne-iperrele 1,000 gold ngkweltye areye-arle ineke, re apele alhemele iperte tnyeke ahelheke, re ngkweltye itnenhe iperteke arteke.

¹⁹ "Urrekenge anteme, artwe akngerrepate re nhenge urrkapentye urrpetyeke re apetyalpeke apmere arrpenhe ikwenge-ntyele, re itnenhe mane ikwere apayuthneke. ²⁰ Urrkapentye arrekwele-iperre nhenge 10,000 gold ngkweltye areye-arle atnyeneke re apetyemele ikwere angkeke, 'Akngerrepataye unte kwenhe ayenge antheke-arle 5,000 gold ngkweltye areye ngkwenge atningke-ilettyeke. Nhenhe araye! Nhenhe 5,000 unte-arle ayenge antheke, the kwenhe 5000 awethe mpwareke! Re anteme ingkirreke anthirtneke akngerrepate ikwerenhe renhe.'

²¹ "Yanhenge anteme artwe akngerrepate re angkeke, 'Unte kwenhe urrkapentye mwerre anthurre atyenge aneme. Unte kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre urrkapeke nhenge tharle ilerle-alhekeke. The kwenhe ngenhe mane akweke ware antheke unte atyenge atningke-ilettyeke, unte akenhe ayenge mane akngerre-arle anthirtnerlenge. Yewe, arlte lyete-ngentyele the ngenhe arrerneme unte akngerrepate anetyeke mane atningkeke atyinhe, apmere kwene atyinhe-werne irrpintyaye, anwerne apurte akangkemele anetyeke!'

²² "Ikwere-iperrele, kele urrkapentye arrpenhe nhenge 2,000 gold ngkweltye atnyeneke, re apetyemele angkeke pwathe ikwerenheke, 'Akngerrepataye, unte kwenhe ayenge antheke 2,000 gold ngkweltye ngkwenge atningke-ilettyeke. Nhenhe araye! Nhenhe 2,000 unte-arle ayenge antheke, the kwenhe 2,000 awethe mpwareke!' Re anteme mane ingkirreke anthirtneke akngerrepate ikwerenhe renhe.

²³ "Ikwere-iperrele anteme artwe akngerrepate ikwerenheke re angkeke, 'Unte kwenhe urrkapentye mwerre anthurre atyenge mpwareke. Unte kwenhe urrkapeke tharle ngenhe ileke urrkapetyeke. The ngenhe mane akweke ware antheke atyenge atningke-ilettyeke, unte akenhe ayenge mane akngerre-arle an-

thirtnerlenge. Yewe, arlte lyete-ngentyele the kwenhe ngenhe pwathe mpwareme unte mane atyinhe areye arntarnte-arlerle-anetyeke. Apmere kwene-werne irrpintyaye anwerne apurte akangkemele anetyeke!'

²⁴ "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, artwe nhengele 1,000 gold ngkweltye areye-arle atnyeneke, re apetyemele angkeke akngerrepate ikwerenheke, 'Akngerrepataye, the itelareke unte-arle ankeyalthe. Unte kwenhe akwetethe arne areye rakerle-aneme nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Unte kwenhe uyarne ntange areye ngkerneme lyapelhe-ilemele, arrangkwe. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele wheat lyapelhe-ilerlenge, unte akenhe ware alhemele-arle itneke-nge rakemele inerlenge. ²⁵ Nhenge unte ayenge yanhe 1,000 gold antheke ngkwenge atningke-ilettyeke, ayenge-arle atere anthurre-arle awelheke the apeke aparlpe-ileme-ketye. Kele, ayenge alhemele mane ngkwinhe areye the alengke-iweke. Nhenhe araye! Nhenhe kwenhe 1,000 gold ngkwinhe!'

²⁶ "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, akngerrepate ileke urrkapentye akngerre renhe, 'Unte kwenhe aname-atheke, akenge-arle ware! Unte kwenhe atyenge akaltye aneme. Arratye kwenhe aneme nhenge tharle arne areye rakemele inerle-aneme tyerrtye areye-ngentyele, nhenge ntange wheat areye-arlike. ²⁷ Kele mwerre, unte kwenhe nhenge mane nhenhe renhe inemele bank-ekarleke arrernemele, itne awethe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge unte apeke arrerneke, ayenge-arle apetyalpekenge mane arrpenheme ware inirtnemere bank-ngentyele.'

²⁸ "Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, akngerrepate re angkeke urrkapentye ikwerenhe areyeke, 'Rakirtnaye 1,000 gold yanhe renhe urrkapentye akurne yanhe-ngentyele, urrkapentye akngerre arrekwele-iperre yanheke anthaye nhenge 10,000 gold-akerte.

²⁹ Angwenhele apeke mwerre mpwarerlenge, the renhe awethe akngerre antheme nhenge re mwerrentye atyenge urrkapetyenhenge. Kenhe angwenhele apeke aname-atheke, warrke akweke ware mpwarerlenge, kele the ikwenge rakeme arrpenhe anthetyenhenge mpwaretyeke. ³⁰ Warrkene ingkerne-iperre akenhe, akenge-arle ware anemeke, renhe apmere-ngentyele aywepaye apmere ingwemerte akwetethe-arle anemewerne. Yanhele anteme re arlkemele artnetyenhe, artitye arrurrketyenhe re rilkerte awelhemele.'"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-ilettyenhe akurne areye uthene mwerre areye uthene anetyeke

³¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, Jesus-arle angkeke tyerrtye areyeke, "Urreke, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhe alkngenthe akngerre-arle ampeme-arteke, ayenge apetyetyenhe utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye-akerte. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme ayenge chair mwerre akngerre atyinhele anetyenhe. ³² Utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe areye alhetyenhe itne tyerrtye areye apurtelhe-ilemele inetyenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhenge, itne itnenhe

akngetyetyenhe atyengenge arrekwele-arle tnetyeke. The tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-iletienhe, nhenge yepewepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele arrerneme yepewepe uthene nanikute uthene akalkelhe-ilemele-arteke. ³³ Tyerrtye mwerre-arle aneme areye, the itnenhene akwe-arratyete atyinheke-arleke arrernetyenhe, tyerrtye arpenhe areye the akwe-alyenge atyinheke-arleke arrernetyenhe.”

³⁴ Jesus akwete itneke angkeke, “Kele imerte the ilemele tyerrtye yanhe itnenhe nhenge akwe-aratyete-arle aneme areye, ‘Tyerrtye areyaye, Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwerre atnyeneme, mwantyele arerle-anemele. Urreke Ngkartele-arle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwaryehenge, re akwete-ante apmere mwerre akngerre arrekatherre mpwaryeteke, arrantherre ikweringe alethe akwete anerrirryehenge. Yewe, apmere mwerre nhenhewerne apetyewarraye nthenhele-arle arrantherre akangkemele anetyehenge.’ ³⁵ Ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke awethe angketyehenge nhenge akwe-aratyete-arle aneme areye, ‘Nhenge ayenge angayakwe anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge merne antheke arlkwetye. Nhenge ayenge angkethakwe anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge kwatye antheke antywetye. Ayenge ipenye anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge apmere arrekatherrenheke kweneke. ³⁶ Nhenge ayenge tyerrtye akethe anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge mantere antheke irrpetyeke. Nhenge ayenge uyarne anthurre itirrerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge arntarnte-areke. Nhenge ayenge jail-ele anerlenghe, arrantherre apetyeke ayenge akangketye mpwaryeteke.’ Yanhe alakenhe re kwenhe ayenge angketyenhe tyerrtye akwe-arratyete-arle aneme areyeke.

³⁷ “Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, tyerrtye arratyete yanhe areyele ayenge apayuthnetyenhe, ‘Ngkartaye, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerneke alakenhe angkeme? Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe angayakwe aretyakenhe, anwerne ngenhe merne anthetyakenhe. Anwerne ngenhe angkethakwe aretyakenhele aneke, anwerne ngenhe kwatye anthetyakenhe aneke, ar-rangkwe. ³⁸ Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe ipenye-arteke apmere anwerne-kenhe-werne akngetyakenhe aneke. Anwerne kwenhe ngenhe tyerrtye akethe aretyakenhe aneke nhenge mantere apeke anthetyakenhe aneke nhenge unte irrpetyeke. ³⁹ Anwerne-arle ngenhe aretyete apetyetyakenhe-arle aneke unte jail-ele anerlenghe, unte rilkerte anerlenghe.”

⁴⁰ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, “Arrantherre tyerrtye atyinhe akunye nhenhe areye arntarnte-areke, arrantherre-arle ayenge arntarnte-areke-arteke, itne-arle ampennetye atyinhe anekenge.”

⁴¹ “Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, ayenge angkeme tyerrtye akwe-alyenghele-arle tname areyeke, ‘Alherl-iwaye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akwete-ante ayewepeme Ikwerenge-ntyete, apmere urele akwete amperle-aneme-werne. Apmere yanhe kwenhe Ngkartele mpwareke arrentye, utnenge akurne alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areye-arlke iwetye. ⁴² Nhenge ayenge an-

gayakwe anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge merne anthetyakenhe aneke arlkwetye. Nhenge ayenge angkethakwe anerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge kwatye anthetyakenhe aneke antywetye. ⁴³ Nhenge ayenge ipenye anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge apmere arrekatherrenhe-werne akngetyakenhe aneke ankwe-intetye. Nhenge ayenge tyerrtye akethe anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge mantere anthetyakenhe aneke irrpetyeke. Nhenge ayenge jail kwenele anerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe apetyetyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge akangketye mpwaryeteke.’

⁴⁴ “Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, tyerrtye ingkirreke nhenge akwe-alyenghele-arle tname areye, itne atyenge angketyenhe, ‘Ngkartaye, anwerne kwenhe ngenhe angayakwe aretyakenhe aneke, nhenge angkethakwe apeke, ipenye apeke, tyerrtye akethe apeke, nhenge rilkerte apeke, jail-le anerlenghe. Anwerne uyarne ngenhe ipmentyele impeke nhenge ngenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele, arrangwe.’

⁴⁵ “Kenhe ayenge akenhe yanhe areyeke angketyenhe, ‘Apmere ahelhe nhenhenge, arrantherre akunye areye arerrirryarte itne-ketye untyemurle-irremele, alakenhe anteye anteme aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle atyenge-ketye untyemurle-irreke-arteke.”

⁴⁶ Kele Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, “Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, the itnenhe yernetyenhe apmere urele amperle-aneme-werne uyerretyakenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele-arle mwerre mpwareme, itne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anerrirryetyenhe.”

Akngerrepate areye anyelknghe-anyelknghe angkerreme Jesus atwetye

(Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2; John 11:45-53)

26 Nhenge Jesus-elarle angkentye yanhe areye akalyete-antheke iperre re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe angkeke, ² “Arrantherre itelareme arlthe atherre iperre anwerne arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe Passover arritnye. Ikwerere ureke, tyerrtye areyele ayenge arntwirrketyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, imerte ayenge iltye anthemele itne atwetye arne arntarlkeke arlpare arrernetyehenge.” ³ Arlthe yanhe ikwerere, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatyete-arenye areye, artwe akngerrepate arpenhe areye-arlke apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-werne alheke, rarle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyete-arenye anekenge, itne ikweringe angkerreke. ⁴ Itne anteme apayuthnerreke, “Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne Jesus anyelknghe-anyelknghe inerrirremele irrerlknghe atwetyenhe? ⁵ Anwerne akarelheye urrekeke-atwetye, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerre nhenge kele uyerreke-arlenghe. Anwerne apeke renhe lyete mpwarlenghe arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke, tyerrtye-arle nhenhe-werne

† Exodus 12:21 ff. Arlthe yanhe ikwererele itne apurte-irrerirret-yarte merne athirnte-arle kere yepewepe akwerrke-arlke atwemele arlkwetye, itnarle irlpangketye nthakenhe-arle-irrekeke apmere Egypt-ele arrule anthurre.

apetywarremele anwerneke ahele-irremere, ahele-
ahele akemele, itne-arle itelareme rarle nhenge
Ngkarteke-arle alhileke yernetyeke.”

Arelhe anyentele antere mwerre akngerre theleme Je- sus akaperteke-arleke

⁶ Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike
apmere Bethany-ele anerlenghe, itne apmere Simon-
kenheke irrpetye-alheke. Artwe yanhe utyene irrkelhe-
irrkelle-ilentye akngerre-akerte aneme. ⁷ Jesus table-
le anetyame arlkwemele, arelhe anyente anteme ir-
rpintyeke. Re kwene-werne akngeke tyampite antere
mwerre ntyentye akngerre-akerte, antere impene an-
thurre. Rarle altywere-ileke-arle-iperre tyampite ikw-
erenge antere theleke Jesus akaperteke-arleke.

⁸ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe
aremele itne ahele-irrerreke. Itne angkerreke, “Iwen-
henge-arle-ame re antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre
akngetyeke ipmentye altyelpe-altyiwetyeke?” ⁹ Re
apeke-arle sell-eme-ileke, kele re apwerte ngkweltye
akngerre inemere tyerrtye alhengkeye areye an-
thetyenhenge.”

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne
angkerreme, imerte itneke angkemele. “Iwenhe ikw-
erenge-ame arrantherre ikwere akengentye angkerri-
reme? Renhe imperrirraye. Re kwenhe atyenge mw-
erre anthurre mpwarerne. ¹¹ The arrenhantherrenhe
irlpangkelhe-ileme, nhenge tyerrtye alhengkeye areye
arrekanttherrenge akwetethenhe anerlenghe, arran-
therre itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, nhenge arran-
therre ahentye-anemele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe ar-
rekantherrenge akwete anetyakenhe-arle. Alaken-
henge re mwerre atyenge mpwareke, imernemele rar-
le atyenge akangkentye aneme. ¹² Nhenge re antere
mwerre yanhe atyenge akaperteke-arleke theleke, re
apeke-arle itelarekenge ayenge-arle ingwenhe ware
ilwetyenhe. Re yanhe mpwareke, nhenge ayenge
iperteke artetyeke-arteke akwele. ¹³ Arrantherre ingkir-
rekele itelarerrirraye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele
angkentye mwerre ilerremele ahelhe anteke nhenhele
itne alakenhe-arlike itelaretyenhe arelhe nhenhe ik-
were-akerte angketyenhe.”

Judas yewe angkeme rarle Jesus iltye anthetyenhenge

¹⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge Judas Iscariot, apententye
akngerre akwele re, kwertengerle akngerrepate ty-
atyere-arenye areye-werne alheke. ¹⁵ Re itneke angkeke,
“The apeke arrekanttherre ileke nthenhele-arle Jesus
aneme, mane nthakentye-ame arrantherre ayenge an-
thetyenhe, arrantherre renhe arntirrkwetyenhenge?”
Kele tyatyere-arenye akngerrepate areyele akenhe silver
apwerte ngkweltye 30-pele-arle Judas renhe anther-
lenghe. ¹⁶ Kenhe Judas anteme arelhetyarte ilengare-ar-
le re Jesus itnenhe iltye anthetyenheke itne-arle renhe
arntwirrkewarreyenhenge.

Jesus-ele merne Passover-eke arlkweme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyenge

(Mark 14:12-21; Luke 22:7-13,21-23; John 13:21-30)

¹⁷ Arlte arrekwele arrawe-irrentye akngerre
Passover-enge, nhenge merne tampe ilperre-ilperre
arlkwetyenhenge, yanhenge apententye akngerre
areyele Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, “Nthenhe-werne-ame
unte anwernenhe yernetyenhe merne-arlike kere-arlike
ngkwenge itetyeke Passover-eke irlpangkemele?”

¹⁸ Kele, Jesus anteme angkeke apententye akngerre
ikwerenhe areyeke, “Apmere akngerre Jerusalem-
werne alherlte-iwaye, kele arrantherre kwene-werne
alhemele, arrpenhe anyenteke araye. Ikwere ilaye
ayenge, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, kwenhe kele il-
wetyeke anteme aneme. Ikwere ilaye tharle yepe-yepe
arlkwetyenhe Passover-ele-ureke apmere ikwerenhele
apententye akngerre atyinhe areye-akertele. Alakenhe
artwe ikwere angkaye.”

¹⁹ Kele itne Jerusalem-werne alhemele mpwareke
nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itnenhe ileke-arteke akwete.
Kele itne merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe iteke kere-
arlike imerte ingwele arlkwetyeke arrernemele.

²⁰ Uterne-arle irrpeke-iperrele, Jesus, apententye
akngerre twelve pele ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke,
apmereke irrpelele arrernelhemele merne arlkwe-
tyeke. ²¹ Itne anemele arlkwetyame Jesus angkeke,
“Awerrirraye. Anyentele ayenge iltye atnerte an-
thetyenhe, anyente anwernenhe-arle nhenhele arlk-
weme, arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntirrkwetyeke.”

²² Itne aweke-arle-iperrele itne atnerte akurne an-
thurre awelheke. Itne anyenteke-anyente ikwere
angkeke, “Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye! Ayenge-eye?”

²³ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Twelve pele
nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, il-
erne apurtele merne tampe urtneke thweke-eme-
ilemele arlkwetyenhe. Anyente yanhe rarle ayenge
iltye anthetyenhe. ²⁴ Yewe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye
apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilwetyen-
he, alakenhe re arrule aneke intelhe-ileke-arle Bible-le
inteme. Kenhe ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme artwe
nhenheke ayenge-arle iltye anthetyenheke. Ikwere
akurne anthurre anetyenhe rarle ayenge iltye anthe-
menge. Mwerre apeke-arle anetyeke aneke artwe yan-
he apeke-arle intetyakenhe aneke.”

²⁵ Kenhe Judas, iltye-arle anthetyenhe re, Jesus
apayuthneke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye,
ayenge-eye?”

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, “Unte-arle alakenhe
angkeme.”

Jesus-ele merne atyeperre renhe itnekenge arlkweme

(Mark 14:22-26; Luke 22:14-20; 1 Corinthians 11:23-25)

²⁶ Nhenge itne-arle arlkwetyamenge, Jesus-ele
merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe ineke, imerte
Ngkarteke tnakemele. Ngkarteke-arle utyernemele
tnakeke iperre, tampe renhe ultakirtnanemele, re
imerte apententye akngerre areye anthemele. Re an-

teme itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe. Nhenhe renhe inemele arlkwaye."

²⁷ Re imerte tyampite ngkwarle-akerte anteme akertne-ilemele Ngkarte tnakemele. Ngkarte-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre ngkwarle ikwere, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye antheke imerte angkemele, "Ingkirrenyekele, inemele antywaye.

²⁸ Nhenhe-arle alhwe atyinhe-arle tyerrtye areyeke thelelhetyenhe-arle. Nhenge ayenge ilwerlenge alhwe atyinhe thelelhomele, Ngkarte akenhe alhileme anyente-irretyeke tyerrtye areyenge itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

²⁹ The arrekatherre arratyale ileme, ahelhe nhenhenge the awethe ngkwarle antywetyeke arrangkwe. Kele urreke Akngeye atyinhele tyerrtye areye apurteilhe-ilemele itnenhe akngerrepatele-arteke arntarnte-aretyenhe. Yanhenge anteme-arle the arrekatherrenge ngkwarle awethe antywetyenhe ngkwarle arppenhe anteme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

³⁰ Kele itne-arle arlkweke iperre antyweke-arlke iperre anyente-ngare alyelheke iperre-arlke itne aratemele alheke apmere renhe iwerlte-alhemele alheke Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte-werne.

Jesus-ele Peter-akerte ileme

³¹ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Ingwe nhenhele arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge impemele unterlte-iwetyenhe. Nhenge Bible-nge arrule anthurre intelheleke angkentye akngerre anthurre alakenhe, 'Ngkartele irrerlkngge atwetyenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre anyente.

Yepe-yepe areye irranpe-irremele unterlte-unterlte-iwetyenhe.'

Zechariah 13:7.

³² "Irrerlkngge-arle inteme-iperre Ngkarte ayenge itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Ayenge arrwekele alhetyenhe Galilee-werne. Kenhe arrantherre urreke apentemele apurte-irretyenhe atyengenge."

³³ Kenhe Peter akenhe angkeke, "Arrangkwe! Nhenhe areyele apeke-arle ngenhe impemele alhetyenhe, kenhe the ngenhe impetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe."

³⁴ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Peter ayenge awaye. Lyete ingwele, urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte atyenge akutne aneme."

³⁵ Re aweke-arle iperre Jesus alakenhe angkerlenge, Peter angkeke, "Arrangkwe, the iletakenhe urryirremele alakenhe, itne apeke-arle ayenge atwetyeke apetyemele ngenhe-arteke, yanhe ikwerele ayenge angketyakenhe ayenge-arle ngkwenge akutne."

Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ingkirreke anthurre alakenhe angkerirreke.

Jesus angkeme Akngeyeke apmere garden Gethsemane arritnyenge

(Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-46)

³⁶ Kele itne imerte apmere Gethsemane ikwere-werne irremele, Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe

areyeke angkeke, "Nhenhele anerrirraye urrekeke ayenge nhakwe-urrke-arle alhemenge Ngkarteke angketyeke." ³⁷ Kele re antangkeke apententye akngerre urrpetyeke, Peter-eke, alere Zebedee-kenhe atherreke James uthene John uthene re itnenhe ikwerenge akngkeke. Kele re itnekenge irntwarre ulkere anteme alhemele, alhwarrpe-irremele, arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke. ³⁸ Kele re anteme angkeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itneke, "Ayenge arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke, iwenhe apeke rarle utnenge ultherlenge-arteke, kele ayenge ilwetyeke anteme aneke-arteke. Nhenhele akwete anerrirraye, atyengenge akarre anemele!"

³⁹ Kele-arle re angkeke iperre re akeme-irremele alheke irntwarre ulkere apmere arppenhe-werne. Re anteme inngerre ahelhe-werne-atheke intemele angkeke Ngkarteke alhwarrpe akngerre-akerte imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte atyenge ileke, ayenge-arle ilwetyenhe, ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwareme. Unte angkentye yanhe akngarte-iwaye, ayenge rlkerte awelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte ahentye-anemele mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale!"

⁴⁰ Kele Jesus akeme-irremele alpeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itne-arle aneke-werne ahelhe akethe-werne. Re itnenhe aretye-alpeke ankwe-interirrerlenge. Kele, re itnenhe akemelhe-ilemele alakenhe Peter-eke angkeke, "Peter, arrantherre-ame akarre anetyakenhe atyengenge akweke ware apeke?" ⁴¹ Re itneke awethe angkeke, "Ameke-arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angkemele rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperle-alhetyeke. Arrantherre mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele iwenhe the ilerlenge, kenhe arrantherre arewampe aneme." ⁴² Kele itneke-arle re angkeke iperre re alpeke Ngkarteke awethe angketyeke, "Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte ayenge ileke ilwetyeke, yanhele ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwareme. Unte angkentye yanhe akngarte-iweye ayenge rlkerte awelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte ahentye-anemele mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale!" ⁴³ Kele rarle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re alpemele itnenhe areke ankwe-interlte-anerlenge alkngge itnekenhe akenhe arratyale apurrke anthurre anteme aneke.

⁴⁴ Re itnenhe impemele alpeke Ngkarteke angketyeke awethe-ame awethe. ⁴⁵ Kele-arle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re apetyalpemele itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-ame ankwe akwete inteme? Kele-arle arrantherre inteke ltyerremele. Akeme-irremele araye. Judas-ele itnenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeme, tyerrtye atyenge-arle ahele-irreke itnenhe, kele re anteme ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, iltyle anterte anthetyenhe. Artwe akurne yanhe areyele anteme ayenge arntwirrkemele ayenge akngerlte-iwe-

tyenhe. Iparrpe akeme-irraye anwerne itneke ineke-anare alhetyenhenge.”

Itne Jesus arntwikkeme

(Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)

⁴⁷ Nhenge Jesus-arle apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angketyamenge, Judas apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge, artwe arrpenhe atningkenge apetyeke. Apententye akngerre Judas-ele ileke kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye nthenheke Jesus aretye-alhetyeke, re itneke angkeke, “Unte ayenge arerlenge renhe arrellyenngge arrwantyerlenge, renhe akwele arrantherre arntwikketyeke.” Kele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele itnenhene yerneke arrpenhe atningke-akerte nayepe uthene arne kwetere-arlike-arteke-akerte Jesus renhe arntirrkwetyeke. ⁴⁹ Kele, Judas irrpenheke apmere Gethsemane-ke, re Jesus areke imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, “Wertaye? Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye?” Re imerte Jesus arrellyenngge arrwantyemele.

⁵⁰ Jesus anteme Judas-eke angkeke, “Kele atyewe, iparrpele mpwaraye iwenhe apeke-arle unte ahentye-anemenge” Kenhe itne areke Judas-ele renhe arrwantyelenge, itne Jesus arntwikkewarreke, lterrke anthurre arntirrkwemele.

⁵¹ Itne-arle Jesus arntirrkwetyamenge, yanhe ikwerenge apententye akngerre anyentele nayepe akngerre ikwerenhe tyerreke belt ikwerenhe-ngentyele, re irlpe ultakeke urrkapentye akngerre anyente-kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Caiaphas-eke-arle warrke-irremeke. ⁵² Kele Jesus ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, “Nayepe yanhe arrernirtnaye belt ngkwihinheke-arleke! Angwenhele apeke tyerrtye arpenhe nayepele akemele renhe nayepele-arle akirt-neme. ⁵³ Arrantherre-arle ayenge itelareme. Ayenge apeke ahentye-aneme Akngeye atyinheke angketyeke ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele re utnenge alkere-arenye atningke anthurre-arle yerneme, kele itne apetyerlenge thultye areye-arteke ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke, kele mwerre-arle. ⁵⁴ Bible-nge inteme, ayenge tyerrtye areyeke ilwetyeke. Kenhe utnenge alkere-arenye areye apeke apetyerlenge ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke, kele angkentye Bible yanhe-arle urrtirremele-arle aneme. Alakenhenge anteme the Akngeye atyinhe apayuthnetyakenhe ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke.”

⁵⁵ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, “Ayenge anyelkn-galthe anetyakenhe! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke akwetere-arlike irrtiyarte-arlike-akerte ayenge arntirrkewarreyeke? Arle arpenenhele rarle ayenge arrekantherre-akerte Tyatye Akngerre ikwerele anetyarte akwetethenhe-akwetethe, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhenge-arle yanhe ikwerele ayenge arntirrkewarreyekenhe? ⁵⁶ Kenhe arule anthurre iwenhe-arle itne Bible-nge intelhe-ileke atyenge-akerte arraty-arle irreme.”

Ikwerenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye atere-irremele unterlte-iweke.

Itne Jesus court Jew areye-kenhe-werne akngeme

⁵⁷ Thultye areyele Jesus akngetyeke apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-werne, artwe nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye. Apmere ikwerele tyatye-arenye akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike apurte-irremele anerrirreke. ⁵⁸ Kenhe Peter-ele renhe apenterle-apeke arlengenge-ulkere. Re irrpenheke yarte kwene-werne apmere ikwerenge. Re thultye areyenge apurte-irremele anetyame, akarelhemele aretyeke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge.

⁵⁹ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye-arlike anetyame kwenele. Itne aretyame tyerrtye angwenhe apeke apetyemele ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle Jesus irreke-akerte nhenge itne renhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhenge.

⁶⁰ Tyerrtye atningke apetyetyame Ngkarte Jesus-akerte urrtirremele ilettyeke. Akngerrepate areyele uyarne arelheke tyerrtye atherrele angkentye anyente ilettyeke. Kele artwe atherre arratetye-alherreke.

⁶¹ Ratherre alakenhe angkerle-annerreke, “Ilerne awerle-annerreke artwe nhenhe re akwele alakenhe angkerlenge. ‘The tyatye nhenhe ulyeyele ataketyeke, renhe awethe artetyenhe ingwe atherre-iperrele.’”

⁶² Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye akeme-irremele Jesus-eke angkeke, “Unte-ame aweme nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe atherre angkerne? Arrkngente-iwelhaye! Ratherre-arle arraty angkeke apeke urrtirremele apeke?”

⁶³ Kenhe Jesus akenhe nterte akwete tnetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, “Ngkarte-arle akwete-ante aneme! Re aweme anwerne angkerirrerlenge. Arraty ilaye! Unte-ame Christ, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe?”

⁶⁴ Jesus angkirtneke, “Arrantherre-arle alakenhe angkeme. Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ileme. Urreke arrantherre aretyenhe ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, Ngkarte Angkeye akwe-arraty itwele akngerrepate anerlenge. Arrantherre ayenge aretyenhe angkulye artepenge apetyalperlenge.”

⁶⁵ Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele angkentye nhenhe awemele re ahele anthurre irreke imerte mantere ikwerenhe alterremele re angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyeke, “Araye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte-arle angwareme. Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwerne artwe arrpenheke unthetyenhe ikwere-akerte apale angketyeke court-enge? Kele lyetenge anwerne awerne rarle angkerne rarle Ngkarte akwele. Re akenhe artwe ware-arle aneme. ⁶⁶ Kele nthakenhe anteme arrantherre ingkirreke itirreme?”

Kele itne angkirtnerlenge, “Nhenhele atywerenge anwerne-kenhe ultakeke! Kele renhe yernetyekaye itne renhe atwerirretyeke?”

⁶⁷ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Jesus-ekarleke pelhe-iwer-reke, inngerre-arlike atwemele, itne alkngge manterele ayerneke, ⁶⁸ ikwere angkerrirremele, "Unte akwele Christ aneme! Kele anwerneke ilaye, angwenhele-ame ngenhe atwerne?"

Ayeye nhenhe Peter-akerte rarle angkeke re Jesus-ek akutne

⁶⁹ Kenhe Peter re yanhe akethele anekenge, yarte kwenele, marle mpwarentye akngerre anyentele renhe arintyeke imerte ikwere angkemele, "Unte-arlike akwele Jesus ikwerele-arlenge aneke, artwe nhenge Galilee-arenyenge!"

⁷⁰ Kenhe Peter re arelhe wenke ikwere apale angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge akutne iwenhe-arle unte angkeme!"

⁷¹ Peter akeme-irremele, arriwe-werne-atheke alhetyame, arelhe arrpenhele renhe areke yanhele tnerlenge, re artwe areyeke ileke, "Ayenge awerrirraye, artwe yanhe arriwe itwele tnerle-anerlenge araye, artwe yanhe Jesus Nazareth-arenye ikwerele-arlenge aneke."

⁷² Peter re apale angkirtneke awethe, "Ngkartele awerlenge ayenge angkeme, the arrekatherre arraty-arle ileme, arrangkweyaye, ayenge artwe yanheke akutne!"

⁷³ Kenhe arrpenhe areye apurtele tnyame Peter renhe areke, ikwere angkemele, "Arratye apelaye! Unte-arlike Galilee-arenye-arteke angkentye anthurre-arle, unte anteme apmere yanhe-arenye antime Jesus-arteke. Unte apententye akngerre ikwerenhe arraty rarle aneme!"

⁷⁴ Kenhe Peter itneke awethe apale angkirtneke, "Ayenge akutne artwe angwenheke-arle arrantherre angkeme. The kwenhe arrekatherre arraty ileme. Ayenge apeke urrtirreme, kele Ngkartele apeke ayenge artimperre-iwetyeke!"

Rarle angkeke ikwerele-anteye, tyweke-tyweke iparrpe arlike. ⁷⁵ Kenhe iparrpe Peter-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele ikwere arrekwele ileke, "Urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arlike atyenge akutne aneme." Kenhe Peter re anteme akethe-werne alhemele arnterre anthurre artneke.

Jew akngerrepate areyele Jesus apmere Pilate-kenhe-werne akngeme

(Mark 15:1; Luke 23:1-2; John 18:28-32)

27 Kenhe ingweleme anthurre arrpenhe atningke areye apurte-irrerirremele Jesus ikwere-akerte angkerretyeke, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye, akngerrepate areye-arlike angkerretyame nthakenhe-akenhe itne Jesus renhe atwerrirretyenhe. ² Itne akwete anthurre angkerretyame, itne yewe angkerreke Jesus renhe Pilate-werne akngetyeke, re nhenge apmere Rome-arenye alartetye anerlenge. Ayerneke-arlike iperrele, itne renhe akngetyemele akngerrepate renhe iltye antheke.

Judas re-arrpe irrerlkngge atwelheke

(Acts 1:18-19)

³ Kenhe Judas akenhe, rarle nhenge Jesus iltye antheke-arlike iperre, re anteme aweke itne Jesus ilpernerlenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke, Judas anteme apure anthurre awelheke re mpwarekenge-arlike. Re silver ngkweltye 30 pele ineke akngirtnemele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyeke akngerrepate arrpenhe areyeke. ⁴ Re alhemele itneke angkeke, "Jesus kwenhe arraty mwerre aneme, re kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe. Itne anteme lyete renhe-werne irrerlkngge atweme! Ayenge apetyetyakenhetetye-arlike arrekatherre. The Jesus arrenhantherrenhe iltye anthetyeke arrangkwe-arlike!"

Kenhe akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Anwerne-arlike akutne-arlike! Yanhe-arlike unte-arrpe-arlike angkerne!" ⁵ Judas-ele anteme ngkweltye ahelheke iwemele Tyaty ikwerenge-ntyetele arrateke. Nthenhe-werne apeke rarle alheke, rope-le ayernelhetyeke ikwere-iperre anteme ilweke-arlike irlpare anetyame.

⁶ Nhenge Judas-ele ngkweltye iweke-arlike Tyaty kweneke, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyele ngkweltye itnenhene kutyemele angkeke, "Artwe kwenhe ilwetyenhe, anwerne-arlike ngkweltye nhenhe areye antheke. Angkentye anwerne-kenhele ileme anwerne-arlike mane nhenhe-arteke Tyaty bank-ekere arrenetyeke arrangkwe. Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?" ⁷ Itne angkerreke imerte yewe angkerremele, "Anwerne ngkweltye nhenhele ahelhe inetyeke anwerne-arlike ipenye areye artetyeke apmere anwerne-kenheke ilwerlenge." Kele itne anteme ahelhe akweke ineke artwe-ngentyele-arlike arne areye ahelhe urte-ngentyele mpwaretyartenge. ⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge lyete apmere yanhe renhe ileme. "Ahelhe alhewe-akerte." ⁹ Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele arrule ileke Jeremiah-eke, angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arlike, arraty anetyenhe. Alakenhe re intelhe-ileke,

"Israel-arenyeke-artweye arrpenheme kwenhe angkeke itne-arlike ngkweltye silver 30 pele anthetyenhe anetyeke artwe yanheke.

Ngkweltye yanhele itne imerte ahelhe akweke inemele artwe nhenge arne areye ahelhe urte-ngentyele mpwarentye akngerrenge-ntyetele. Itne mpwarerlenge Ngkartele ayenge ileke-arteke."

Zechariah 11:12-13.

Alakenhe re kwenhe Jeremiah angkeke.

Pilate-le Jesus apayuthnetyame

(Mark 15:2-5; Luke 23:3-5; John 18:33-38)

¹¹ Kenhe akngerrepate areyele Jesus akngemele apmere Pilate-kenhe-werne, renhe ikwerenge ngkerneke. Kenhe Pilate-le Jesus apayuthneke, "Unte-ame Jew-arenye areyeke Akngerrepate anthurre?"

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Unte-arlike alakenhe angkerne."

¹² Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye uthene, akngerrepate arrpenhe areye uthenele Jesus ilperneke, angkemele rarle akwele arne arrpenhe akurne areye mpwarekenge. Jesus-ele awemele impewe, Re yanhe ikwerele nterte anthurre tnetyame, arknngenteke impetyakenhe.

¹³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Pilate-le renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame unte akwete yanhe tnerle-aneme nterte anthurre, angketyakenhe? Unte aweme itne-arle angkerrerne, arne areye unte-arle akwele mpwareke." ¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe akwete anthurre-arle nterte tnetyame. Nhenge Pilate-le aremele apateke anthurre.

Pilate-le thultye areye ileme Jesus irrerlknge atwetyeke
(Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39—19:16)

¹⁵ Year arrpe-anenhele nhenge arrawe-irrentye iperre Passover anekenge, artwe Pilate-le, akngerrepate-arle Rome-arenye, akwetethe artwe anyente apmere jail-ngentyele ipmentye aywepetyarte tyerrtye areye ahentye-anerlunge-arteke. ¹⁶ Ikwerele ureke artwe anyente Barabbas arritnye aneke jail-le. Tyerrtye areyele itelareke rarle akurne anthurre aneke. ¹⁷ Arlthe ikwerele, tyerrtye atningke anthurre arriwe-erne apetyewarremele apmere Pilate-kenhe akethele tnerirreke, "Artwe jail-iperre angwenhe-ame the arrekatherre tyerrelhe-ileme, Barabbas apeke Jesus apeke, artwe nhenge arrantherre-arle itirreke Ngkartele-arle alhilekenge?" ¹⁸ Pilate-le itelareke Jew akngerrepate areye-arle Jesus-eke ingkerte-irrerlunge, alakenhenge athewe itne renhe apmere Pilate-kenhe-erne akngetyewarreke.

¹⁹ Pilate anetyame chair akngerre ikwerenhele, arrantherre itelareme rarle chair ikwerele aneme tyerrtye angwenhe apeke ikwere itirreme nthakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge re angkemele anetyame chair ikwerele, anewe ikwerenhele ikwere-erne angkentye nhenhe yerneke, "Artwe Jesus nhenhe impaye re kwenhe arratye-arle aneke. Ingwele kwenhe the ikwere-akerte altyerre areke ayenge anteme atere-irremele arreweke. Kele renhe impaye, renhe atwetyeke uternetyale."

²⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye uthene akngerrepate arrpenhe areye uthenele atningke arrpenhe areye uterneke Pilate apayuthnetyeke Barabbas anyente-ante jail-nge arratelhe-ilettyeke, Jesus-ante atwetyeke! ²¹ Kele Pilate-le itnenhe awethe apayuthneke, "Artwe jail-iperre nhenhe atherrenge-ame, the angwenhe arratelhe-ileme alhetyeke?"

Kele itne akenhe angkirtnerlunge "Barabbas anwerenhe anthaye!"

²² Kele Pilate-le itnenhe awethe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe anteme the ilye artwe nhenhe arrantherre-arle Ngkarte Messiah ileme?"

Ingkirreke akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlunge, "Renhe akanthatweme arne arntarkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!"

²³ Kele Pilate itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlunge. "Kele nthakenhe anteme re akurne mpwareke?"

Itne renhe alakenhe angkerlunge awemele itne arnterre anthurre arlkemele angkeke, "Renhe nail-ele arne arntarkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!"

²⁴ Kele, Pilate-le itnenhe areke angelhe-angelhe angkerrlunge impemele apeke renhe re itirreke, "Tyerrtye nhenhe areye apeke ahele-irrerirremele atwerreketye." Kele re kwatye inemele ilttye alhewelheke tyerrtye areyele arerlunge imerte angkemenge, "Ayenge nhenhe ilttye alhewelhemele arrantherre ayenge ilpernetyale, arrantherre-arle renhe atwetyeke ahentye-aneme, ayenge kwenye. Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge uterneme thultye atyinhe areye ilettyeke renhe akngemele atwetyeke."

²⁵ Kele tyerrtye areye ikwere angkirtnerirreke, "Unte akenhe angkeme renhe atwetyeke anwerne-arle ahentye-anemenge. Anwerne apeke nhenhe alakenhe akurne mpwaremele, kele mwerre-arle Ngkartele apeke anwerenhe atwemele-arle, ampe anwerenkenhe areye-arleke, ampe itnekenhe areye-arleke, ngenhe kwenye."

²⁶ Nhenge Pilate-le aweke tyerrtye areye alakenhe arlkerrirrerlunge, re Barabbas apmere jail-ngentyele tyarrelhe-ileke imerte tyerrtye areye ilttye anthirt-nemele. Yanhe-ngentyele, Pilate-le Jesus ilttye antheke thultye ikwerenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus whip-ele atwetyeke imerte nail-ele arne arntarkweke-arleke irlpare arrernemele.

Thultye areyele Jesus-eke anyurre-irreme
(Mark 15:16-20; John 19:2-3)

²⁷ Thultye areyele Jesus akngeke arrernetyeke yarteye apmere Pilate-kenheke. Thultye arrpenhe areyeke arleke iperre, itne apurte-irreke ingkirreke apmere yanhe ikwerele. ²⁸ Itne Jesus-nge mantere ilyeweke-arle-iperre, itne mantere athetheke ikwere-karleke arnerneke. ²⁹ Itne irrkarlpe walye lyeke-lyeke-akertengentyele mpwareke akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke arnerneke. Itne arne akwe-arratyeke arnerneke, arne nhenge akngerrepate-kenhe-arteke, ikwerenge arrekwelele kwene-irremele, anelhewarrettyeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele renhe tnaketyame-arteke, angkemele, "Unte kwenhe Jew-arenye areyeke akngerrepate mwerre anthurre." ³⁰ Arne nhenge ineke-iperrele itne akwete anthurre akaperte ikwerenhe atwetyame, ikwere-karleke pelhe-iwetyame. ³¹ Renhe akwele tnakemele. Itne ikwere anelhewarreke akwete, kele itne mantere athetheke ikwerenge inirtneke. Itne renhe mantere ikwerenheke-arrpe akwernirtneke. Itne renhe akngeke apmere-erne nthenhele-arle renhe nail-ele arne arntarkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke.

Thultye areyele Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernewarre

(Mark 15:21-23; Luke 23:26-43; John 19:17-27)

³² Jesus-ele arne arntarlkwe renhe re-arrpe akweke-ulkere ware akngetyeke iperre, thultye areyele imerte arerrirreke artwe anyente Simon arritnye apmere Cyrene-arenye apetyerlenge. Itne renhe-arle uternewarreke arne arntarlkwe ulthentye nhenge akngernerle-apetyeke. ³³ Kenhe itne apwerte Golgotha yanheke irreke, renhe "Akaperte Ngkwerne" ileme. ³⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge, itne ngkwarle-arlike arne irrkerteye-arlike anyentelhe-ilemele, Jesus renhe antheke. Kenhe re akenhe arrkerneke-arle, ayenelhe-ileke antywetyale.

³⁵ Kele thultye areyele renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke akertnelhe-ileke irlpare arrernemele, yanhenge anteme itne mantere ikwerenheke arrkene-irreke itne mantere renhe impetyeke. ³⁶ Yanhe-ngentye itne anemele arerrirretyame arne arntarlkwele renhe inetyeke apetyeme-ketye. ³⁷ Akapertenge akertnele itne intelhe-ileke renhe ilpernemele, "NHENHE JESUS, JEW AREYEKE AKNGERREPATE." Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke.

³⁸ Itne artwe anyelkngalthe atherre-arlike nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrpenhe atherre-arle akertneke irlpare arrerneke ikwere itweke, anyente itepeke-ante-atherre.

³⁹ Tyerrtye areye anpere alhemele, ikwere atherremele-arlike anyurre-irreke. ⁴⁰ "Unte kwenhe angkeke tyaty akngerre anwerne-kenhe ataketyeke. Unte akwele angkeke arlthe atherre iperrele artirtnetyenhenge! Unte apeke Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, arne arntarlkwe-ngentye atnarnpaye!"

⁴¹ Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlike ikwere-akerte rante-rante angkeke. Itne alakenhe tyele angkerrirreke, ⁴² "Nhenhele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itetheke mpwareme, kenhe re-arrpe itetheke mpwarelhetyakenhe. Re akwele Israel-arenye areyeke akngerrepate akelheme. Re apeke arne arntarlkwe yanhe-ngentye atnarnperlenge kele imernte anwerne renhe aremele arratyte itelaremere. ⁴³ Rarle akwele angkeke renhe-arle Ngkartele mwantye atnyenemele re ileltheke re Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike. Kele nhenhe anthurrele akarelhemele aretyeke renhe apeke-arle Ngkartele arntarnte-aremeke re ilweketyenge."

⁴⁴ Kele artwe anyelkngalthe atherre ikwere itwele-arle aneke atherre ikwere anhelhetyame anteye.

Jesus arne arntarlkweke ilweme

(Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁵ Kenhe arlthe yanhe ikwerele, arlthe mpepele uterne ingwemerte-irreke. Kenhe re ingwemerte akwete angwerreke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele

alernnge arerrirretyakenhe, arrangkwe akwete. ⁴⁶ Kele uterne anteme pwarrtyeke awethe Jesus arlike arnterre anthurre arne arntarlkwe ikwerenge-nyele, "Eloi, Eloi, lama Sabachtani!" Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, "Akngeye, Akngeye! Iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge anyente-kenheke iweke, ayenge impemele?"

⁴⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe awemele angkerreke, "Renhe awaye, re arlkerlenge Elijah-ekte apetyetyeke renhe arntarnte-aretyeke." ⁴⁸ Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe arrekwele untemele mantere akweke ineke-iperrele ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Arneke-arleke ayerneke iperrele, re arntwirreke Jesus akwele anthetyeke. ⁴⁹ Kenhe arrpenhe areye anteme angkeke, "Urrekaye, anwerne aretyekaye Elijah-ele apeke-arle renhe inetyeke apetyemeke renhenhe atnarnpelhe-ilemele."

⁵⁰ Kele Jesus awethe-ngare arnterre arlike imerte angkentye uyerremele ilwemele anteme.

⁵¹ Rarle ilwekenge, antyame-arteke-arle anetyarte tyaty akngerre ikwerele irlpare anemele alterrelheke mpwepenge akertne-ngentye kwene-atheke kele apmere ameke-ameke renhe anteme akethelhe-anthurre-ileke. Ahelhe akenhe arnterre anthurre-arle akngelheke, apwerte akngerre-apenhe arrpenheme alhe mpwepenge ultakelheke. ⁵² Thultye areye angath-ele-arle tnetyamele areke ahelhe akngelhelenge uterne-arlike ingwemerte-irrerlenge, apwerte-arlike mpwepenge ultakelhe-ilerlenge arne arrpenhe areye-arlike, kele yanhe-ngentye itne atere anthurre irremele angkeke, "Ayekaye! Artwe nhenhe kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte-arle aneke."

Inteye artelheke-arle-arlike altywere-irreke, kele anteme Jesus-arle itethe akeme-irrintyalpeke ilweke-arle iperre Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrekwele-arle ilweke areye itethe akeme-irreke inteye-ngentye itethe-irrerirremele. Itne apmere Jerusalem-werne irpenherlthe-iwemele untherrirreke, tyerrtye atningkele itnenhe areke.

⁵⁵ Kenhe arelthe areye yanhe ikwerele tnetyame arerlthe-anemele arlenge-ngentye. Mary Magdala-arenye, Mary mikwe James uthene Joseph utheneke, mikwe James uthene John utheneke, ratherre-arle alerikwe Zebedee-kenhe, arrpenhe atningke-arlike. Itne Jesus-nge apetyewarreke apmere Galilee-ngentye apmere Jerusalem-werne. Arelhe nhenge areye Jesus-akerte alhetyarte re nhenge Galilee-le anekenge merne mpwepenge-ilemele ikwere.

Itne Jesus inteye kweneke arteme

(Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁷ Arlthe angwerre-angwerrele anteme irreke, artwe Joseph arritnye, apmere Arimathea-arenye, yanhe ikwere irretye-alheke. Artwe yanhe mane akngerre atnyeneke, re apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe anemele. ⁵⁸ Artwe nhenhe Pilate-werne alheke renhe apayuthnetyeke tyerrtye atyalangke Jesus-kenheke.

Pilate-le ileke thultye akngerrepateke Joseph renhe anthetyeke.

⁵⁹ Thultye areyele imerte alhemele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe arne arntarikwe-ngentyele atnarnpelhe-ile-tyeke, imerte Joseph anthemele. Re atyalangke Jesus-kenhe mantere alkarlele imarteye-iwemele, ⁶⁰ ikwerenhe inteye-werne akngeke, kwene ikwere atheneke, tyerrtye arrwekelenge inteyeke athenetyakenhe. Inteye nhenge urrkapentye akngerre Joseph-kenhe areyele arrekwele tnyeke ikwere-arrpe akwele. Kenhe Joseph-ele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteye ikwere atheneke-ipperre, kele imerte re ankerte-iwemele apwertele arriwe martemele arrerneke, yanhe-ngentyele alheke anteme.

⁶¹ Kenhe Mary Magdala-arenye kenhe Mary uthenele inteye mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerke arpenhe ampinyenge anerle-anerremele.

Thultye areyele inteye arntarnte-arerle-anemele nthenhele-arle atyalangke Jesus-kenhe aneme

⁶² Arlte ingweleme arpenhele anteme Arlte Apurrke Jew areye-kenhele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye uthene Pharisee areye-arlike, itne Pilate-werne alhemele angkeke. ⁶³ Itne ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Akngerrepate, anwerne itelareme nthakenhe-arle Jesus urrtirreke rarle itethe akwete anekenge. Re angkeke rarle ilweke-arle iperre ingwe atherreke, Ngkartele renhe inemele itethe-ilemele.

⁶⁴ Unte thultye ngkwine areye iletyeke inteye ikwerenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arlte atherreke-atwetye, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele inteye ikwere-werne apetyeme-ketyenge atyalangke Jesus-kenhe ineme-ketyenge. Nhenge Jesus-arle itethe aneke-arle re urrtirremele angkeke alakenhe, 'Ayenge-arle Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle.' Akurne-arle alakenhe re angkeke! Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele apeke ilemele Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe-iliirneke kele akurne anthurre-arle kwenhe!"

⁶⁵ Kele, Pilate itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Kele alherlwaye thultye atyinhe areye inetyeke itne inteye renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

⁶⁶ Kele, akngerrepate Jew-kenhe areye alheke, imerte thultye inemele, inteye ikwere-werne anteme itne alheke. Itne rope akweke lterreke anthurre arrerneke apwerte renhe ayernemele, kenhe tyerrtye apeke nterterte apetyemele apwerte renhe ankerte-iwemele itne-arle areme-arle. Kele itne thultye areye ileke inteye yanhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

Ngkartele Jesus itethe-iliirtneme ilwekarle-ngentyele

(Mark 16:1-10; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

28 Ingweleme arpenhele anteme, Arlte Apurrke Jew areye-kenhenge interte, uterne-arle arratekenge, Mary Magdala-arenye uthene Mary arpenhe uthene inteye-werne aretyeke alherreke.

² Ratherre-arle alhetyamenge ahelhe iparrpe akngerre anthurre akngelheke, alkere-arenye Ngkartele-kenhe anteme akertne-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyeke. Re inteye ikwere irreke re anteme apwerte akngerre renhe ankerte-iweme arriwe-ngentyele, re

yanhele apwerte ikwere akertnele aneke. ³ Utmenge alkere-arenye alharrkentye-arteke pwarntyeke, mantere rarle irrpeke-arle akenhe mperlkere pwarntyelenge anthurre. ⁴ Kenhe thultye areyele inteye renhe-arle arntarnte-arerle-anetyame, nhenge itne utmenge alkere-arenye renhe apetyelenge areke, itne arrewemele atere anthurre irremele ahelhe-werne itne atnyerrirreke ilwekarle-arteke.

⁵ Utmenge alkere-arenye anteme arelthe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Atere-irretyalaye! The itelareme mpwele-arle Jesus-eke apale untheme, mpwele itelareme itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarikweke-arleke iripare arnerneke. ⁶ Ikwere arrangkwe! Rarle itethe-irritneke akeme-irremele. Itelaraye, re mpweleke arrekwele ileke, rarle ilweke iperrele, itethe-irremele akeme-irretyenhe. Aretyeke apetyaye rarle inteke." Ratherre aratyeye irpenhemele areke imerte angkemele, "Arratyeye-aye! Nhenhe-arle arrangkwe-arle!" ⁷ Utmenge alkere-arenye re anteme ikwere-atherre alakenhe angkeke, "Iparrpe alperraye apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke iletyeke alakenhe, 'Re ilweke-arle iperre itethe akeme-irreke. Re Galilee-werne alheme arrekantherenge arrekwele, kele arrantherre renhe yanheke-arle aretyenhe.' Alakenhe itneke iletyeke alherrye! Irlpangkelhe-ilerraye iwenhe-arle the mpweleke ilekenge."

⁸ Kele ratherre inteye-ngentyele iparrpe unterreke apententye akngerre itneke iletyeke nthakenhe-arle-irreke. Ratherre atere awelheke, akangkemele anthurre-arlike.

⁹ Ratherre alherrerle-apemele arerle-anerke Jesus ikwere-atherre arneke-anare-irrerlenghe. Re apetyemele ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Aye! Arelhe atherraye, akangkerle-anerremele anetyeke!" Kele ratherre angathe-irremele kwene-irreke ikwerenge arrekwele ingke ikwerenhe arntwirrkemele renhe utyerneke tnakemele. ¹⁰ Kele Jesus ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Atere-irrerle-anerretyalaye, akwenpe anaye, imerte apententye akngerre atyinhe areye ilemele Galilee-werne alhetyeke, itne ayenge yanheke aretyenhenge."

Thultye areyele kwertengerle tyaty-kenhe areyeke iletyeke alheme iwenhe-arle itne inteyeke areke

¹¹ Kele arelthe ratherre-arle alhekenge thultye urpetye mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyame nhenge areye akeme-irremele apmere akngerre-werne alheke imerte ilemele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyeke nthakenhe-arle-irreke. ¹² Kenhe itne akenhe nhenhe awemele, itne akngerrepate arpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele aneke angkerretyeke iwenhe apeke iletyeke inteye ikwere-akerte nhenge arltwe-arle aneme. Kele itne angkerremele yewe angkerreke thultye areye mane akngerre anthetyeke itne-arle angkentye arpenhe iletyenhenge angkentye urrtirrentyele nhenge. ¹³ Itne anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenheyaye! Mane nhenhe inemele atnyenaye, arpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apayuthn-

erlengwe atyalangke Jesus-kenhe-akerte alakenhe angkaye, 'Anwerne-arle ankwe-arle inteke, ingwe mpwepele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe akngerlte-iweke.' Alakenhe ware angkaye. ¹⁴ Kele akngerrepate arrekantherrenhe Pilate-le apeke angkentye yanhe aweme, ar-rantherre ankwe-arle inteke-akerte, re apeke ahele anthurre irretyenhe arrekantherre. Kele atere-irretyale anaye, anwerne-arle arrekantherre arrkngerte angketyenhe." Alakenhe-arle itne itneke angkeke.

¹⁵ Kele thultye areyele mane inemele alheke imerte angkentye renhe ilerlte-apemele nhenge apententye akngerre areyele-arle atyalangke Jesus-kenhe akngerlte-iweke anyelkngede. Angkentye nhenhe anteme anteke-irreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne, lyete ulkere angkentye renhe anteme Jew areyele akwete ileme.

Jesus imernelheme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke apmere Galilee-nge

(Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49; John 20:19-23; Acts 1:6-8)

¹⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, apententye akngerre 11 pele itne apmere ayerrere Galilee-werne alherlte-iweke. Apmere yanheke irremele, apwerteke antyeke Jesus-ele-

arle itneke ileke-akerte-werne. ¹⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerele anteme itne Jesus areke, ikwere kwene-irremele renhe akangkemele tnakewarreke. Kele arrpenhe areyele ak-enhe renhe aremele angkeke, "Kweye! Nhakwe araye!"

¹⁸ Jesus itneke-werne angathe-irremele angkeke, "Ngkartele ayenge akngakemele arreneke the arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre arntarnte-aretyeke Akngerrepatele-arteke anteme alkere akertne nhakwenge uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhenge uthene. ¹⁹ Kele alherlte-iwaye apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne tyerrtye areye angkentye atyinheke akaltyele-anthemele, itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye anetyeke. Itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye irrerlengwe, itnenhe kwatyekwe akwernemele Akng-eye-kenhe arritnye atniwemele, Alerikwe-kenhe-arlke, Utnenge Akngerre-kenhe-arlke. ²⁰ Kele itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye anteme anemele, itnenhe akaltyele-antheye ingkirreke tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke itne ingkirrekeke akangkwe-irre-tyeke aywerrkele mpwaremele anetyenhenge. Nhenhe itelarerrirraye: Ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge akwetethe-arle anerle-anetyenhe, ahelhe nhenhe uyerre-tyeke-atwetye!"

Mark

John-ele itnenhe kwatyeye akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele

(Matthew 3:1-11; Luke 3:2-16)

1 Angkentye mwerre nhenhe Jesus Christ-akerte, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. ² Arrule anthurre Ngkarte angkeke artwe nhengeke angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah arritnyeke, re anteme intelhe-ileke alakenhe;

"The angkentye ilenhe-ilenhe yernetyenhe ngkwengenge arrekwele.

Re ngkwengenge arrekwele-arle alhetyenhe, tyerrtye itneke ilettyeke ngkwenge akwetante mpwaretyeke unte-arle apetyetyeke.

³ Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurratyeye tyerrtye areyeye arlkerle-aneme ikwere-werne-arle apetyekeke, alakenhe:

"Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeye arratyeye urrke ir-reraye, nhenge re apetyemele ayeye mwerre angkerlengenge, arrantherre renhe mwantyele awerrirretyeke."

Isaiah 40:3.

Re intelhe-ileke Jesus-akerte. ⁴ John re ahurratyeye anepaneme tyerrtye areye-ketyenge arlengenge-ulkere, lhere Jordan itwele. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke ikwere-werne apetyerlengenge itneke re ilettyarte angkentye renhe. Re itnenhe kwatyeye akwernetyarte, baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Alakenhe angketyarte, "Akurnenge utepe-irraye Ngkarte-werne-atheke. Kele imerte the arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akwernetyenhe baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme akurne areye-arle arrantherre mpwarerlengenge, Re arrekhantherrenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke ilettyarte.

⁵ Yanhe areye ahelhe Judea-larle anepaneme, arpenhe areye apmere Jerusalem-elarle anepaneme, itne alherlte-iweke John renhe angkerlengenge awetyeke. Itne anteme ingkirreke akethe illelheke arne akurne areye itne mpwaretyarte iperre. John-ele itnenhe kwatyeye akwernetyame baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Kwatyeye nhenge lhere Jordan arritnyeke.

⁶ Nhenge mantere ikwerenhe akenhe alte kamulekenhe-ngentyeye-arle mpwareke, re ulte ikwerenheke ayernelheke irrntyeye kere-kenhe. Re inteltye uthene ngkwarle urltampe uthene arlkwetyarte. ⁷ Re itnenhe ileke, "Atyenge intertele, tyerrtye anyente arpenhe apetyeme atyengenge awethe irntwarre anthurre ulkere. Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe-arteke ware-arle. Tharle ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkere. ⁸ The

arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akwerneke baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Urreke re arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerrele baptise-eme-ilettyenhe."

John-ele Jesus kwatyeye akwerneke baptise-eme-ilettyeke

(Matthew 3:13-17; 4:1-11; Luke 3:21-22; 4:1-13)

⁹ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke Jesus apmere Nazareth-engentyeye apetyeke apmere re nhenge ahelhe Galilee-le aneme. Re anteme alheke John ikwere-werne arlengenge-werne tyerrtye areyeye anemenge-ntyeye. Re akenhe renhe kwatyeye Jordan-ekarle akwernerlengenge, baptise-eme-ilemele. ¹⁰ Jesus-arle kwatyeye-ngentyeye akeme-irrekengenge alkere altywere-irreke re areke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe anteme atnarnperlengenge thiye urel-yarre-arteke imerte ikwere-arleke arrernelhemele.

¹¹ Alkere-ngentyeye anteme Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle ampe impene atyinhe-arle, ayenge-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre-arle ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme." ¹² Utnenge Akngerrele Jesus apmere ahurratyeye-werne iparrpe yerneke, apmere ikwere-werne nhenge tyerrtye-arle anetyakenhe-werne. ¹³ Rarle yanhe ikwerele anekengenge arrentyeye Satan-ele renhe uterneke akurne mpwaretyeke. Akngwelye artnwere areye-arle arpenhe ahe akngerre areye-arle yanhe ikwerele aneke. Kenhe alkere-arenye utnenge areye apetyewarreke Jesus renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Ingwe 40-anthurreke anteme re yanhe ikwerele inteke.

Jesus arpenhemeke antangkeme renhe apenterlte-apetyeke

(Matthew 4:18-22; Luke 5:2-11; John 1:35-42)

¹⁴ Itne John jail-ke akwerneke-arle iperrele, Jesus apmere Galilee-werne alpeke. Re anteme angkentye mwerre ilerle-apeke Ngkarte-akerte. ¹⁵ Re anteme angkerle-apeke, "Akurne-arle mpwareke-iperre utepe-irraye akurne mpwaretyale, angathe-arle irremenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeye alartetye anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke. Angkentye mwerreke akangkwe-irremele."

¹⁶ Jesus nhenge kwatyeye alaye Galilee iterele alhepalhemele re areke arrwempenhenge atherre Simon uthene Andrew uthene. Ratherre-arle irrpenenge areye arntirrkwetyame net-nge. ¹⁷ Jesus re anteme ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apetye-alherrye, ayenge apenterle-anerraye, the mpwelenhe akaltyeye-anthetyenhenge mpwele tyerrtye areyeye angketyeke, itne atyinhe apententye akngerre irretyenhenge." ¹⁸ Angkentye

anyente-ngare aweke-arle iperre, ratherre arne arntirrkwentye akngerre areye iparrpe imperle-alheke renhe apentehemele.

¹⁹ Arlenge-werne irremele Jesus-ele areke alerikwe Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene anerle-anerrerlenge. Ratherre-arle anetyame boat kwenele net ayernemele ultake-arle-lhekenge. ²⁰ Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe aremele ikwere-atherre iparrpe antangkeke. Ratherre akngeye ikwere-atherrenhe Zebedee impemele, re boat-ele anerlenge urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte, ratherre Jesus renhe apenteke.

Ayeye artwe-akerte arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenge aneme

(Luke 4:31-37)

²¹ Jesus uthene apententye akngerre areye uthene alherlte-iweke apmere Capernaum-werne. Itne yanhe ikwerele akwete aneke Saturday-eke-atwetye, arlte apurrke akngerre Jew areye-kenhele, Jesus iparrpe alhemele tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne, itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame. ²² Renhe angkerlenge awemele itne akngerre anthurre atnulkeke rarle nhenge akngerre anthurre itelarentye angkerlenge. Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe-akerte akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele akenhe akaltyele-antheke iwenhe apeke renhe arrpenhe areyele-arle itnenhe akaltyele-anthekenge ware.

²³ Kenhe Jesus-arle apmere yanhe ikwerele akaltyele-anthetyame akwete, kenhe artwe anyente arrentye-akerte ikwere-werne apetyeke. Arrentye Jesus-eke arnterre arlkeke, ²⁴ "Jesus Nazareth-arenye-aye, anwer-nenhe impemele alhaye. Unte-ame anwernenhe ir-rerlknge atwetyeke apetyeke? The ngenhe itelareme. Unte apele Artwe Mwerre Akngerre Ngkartele-arle yernekeke!" ²⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe arrentye renhe ileke, "Awethe angketyalaye! Nterte-irraye! Artwe nhenhenge-ntyeye arratintyaye!"

²⁶ Arrentyele-arle akenhe artwe renhe arnterre akngernelhe-ileke. Arlkeke-arle iperre re artwe ikw-erenge-ntyeye arratemele impemele alheke. ²⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apatewarreke anthurre angker-remele imerte, "Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Iwenhenge-arle-ame re untherle-apemele angkentye ar-rpenhe ngangkerere ilerle-apeme? Nhenge re angkemele, arrentye areyele angkentye anyente-ante awemele, impeme." ²⁸ Apmere Galilee ampinyele itne ayeye Jesus-akerte antekelhe-ilityame.

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweke mwerikwe Simon-eke

(Matthew 8:14-17; Luke 4:38-41)

²⁹ Jesus ikwerenhe areye-akertele tyatye impemele alherlte-iweke apmere Simon uthene Andrew uthene-kenhe-werne. James uthene John uthene alheke anteye. ³⁰ Mwerikwe Simon-kenhe rlkerte, urinpe anthurre intetyame. Itne Jesus-eke ikwere-akerte ilerrirreke re apetyemele arteke. ³¹ Nhenge arrernelhetyak-enhe akwete re ikwere-werne alheke iltye ikwerenhe

inemele renhe akertne-ileke. Re iparrpe mwerre-irreke akeme-irremele. Re anteme merne akngernemele anthetyame itnenhe.

³² Nhenge uterne irrperlenge anteme itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye, arrentye-akerte areye-arlke anteme Jesus-werne akngetyeke. ³³ Nhenge tyerrtye atningke anthurre apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye anteme apetyeke arriwele anteme itne tnerirreke. ³⁴ Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhe angkwerre-iwemele mpwareke tyerrtye rlkerte atningke-akerte. Re mwerre-ileke tyerrtye areye arrentye-akerte. Re angkemele arrentye areye itnekenge aywepemele arratelhe-ileke. Re ntertelhe-ileke arrentye areye itnenhe angketye-kwenye mpwaremele itne-arle akaltye anerlenge nhenge Jesus-arle aneke Ngkartele-arle alhileke.

Jesus angkentye angkerle-apeme apmere Galilee ampinyele

(Luke 4:42,43)

³⁵ Jesus ingwe ikwerele inteke, re ingwe-athnele anthurre akeme-irreke. Apmere renhe impemele alheke tyerrtye areye-ketye, re angketyame Akngeye ikwerenheke. ³⁶ Kenhe Simon atyewe ikwerenhe areyele-arlke aretyeke alheke Jesus-eke. ³⁷ Itne renhe aremele angkeke, "Tyerrtye atningke anthurre kwenhe ngk-wenge uyarne anthurre unthema."

³⁸ Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe, anwerne alhetyekaye apmere arrpenhe-werne. Yanhe ikw-erenge anteme the itneke ayeye ilityeke ahentye-aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke." ³⁹ Re anteme apmere Galilee ampinyele ikwere-werne alheke. Re angkentye renhe ilerle-apeke tyatye arrpe-anenhe Jew areye-kenhele. Re aywepelerle-apeke arrentye areye-arlke.

Jesus-ele artwe utyene irrkelle-irrkelle inentye akngerre-akerte anpeme renhe angkwerre-iwemele

(Matthew 8:2-4; Luke 5:12-14)

⁴⁰ Artwe anyente utyene irrkelle-irrkelle ilentye akngerre-akerte apetyeke, nhenge re Jesus renhe aremele amperele-arlenge tnemele renhe apayuth-neke, "Jesus-aye, ayenge utyene nhenhe angkwerre-iwaye. The itelareme unte-arle ayenge angkwerre-iwemere, unte-arrpe apeke awelhemele."

⁴¹ Jesus ikwere alhwarrpe awelhemele, iltye ikwerenhele renhe anpemele, ikwere angkirtneke, "The ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke ahentye-aneme." ⁴² Kenhe iparrpe anthurrele utyene akngerre uyerrrerenge, yenpe urlkere-irremele. ⁴³ Kele anteme Jesus-ele renhe alkngarre-ileke, "Arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iweke. Angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme: Kenhe arrekwele kw-ertengerle tyatye-arenyeke imernelhetyeke alhaye ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iweke. Kele re ngenhe areke-arle-iperre ilemele yenpe ngkwinhe urlkere anteme, kele thipe akweke atherre inemele itetyeke yanhe atherre Ngkarte anthetyenhenge. Kele yanhe-iper-

renge unte-arle mwerre-irrekenge-ntyale itne arerrir-retyenhenge unte-arle mwerre irreke."

⁴⁵ Kenhe artwe re akenhe alhemele tyerrtye areyeke-arle ilerle-aperlenge. Jesus anteme uyarne anthurre akethele alheme tyerrtye atningke anthurre ikwere-nerne apetyewarreketyenge. Re anteme apmere pwetye-nerne alheke. Kenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye ikwere-nerne akwete anthurre alherlte-iwerlenge.

Jesus-ele artwe inwerre angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 9:2-8; Luke 5:18-26)

2 Jesus apmere pwetye anetyarte-arle iperrele, ikweringe-ntyale anteme apmere Capernaum-nerne alpeke. Tyerrtye areyele anteme awerrirreke rarle apetyalpekenge, rarle apmere ikwerenhele anteme anetye-alpeke. ² Nhenhe renhe aweke-arle iperre, tyerrtye atningke apmere kwene-nerne irrpeke arriwe-arlike renhe ilpeke. Apmere akethele-arlike tnerirreke. Jesus-ele kwenenge itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe iletyme. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme apmere ikwere-nerne apetyeke artwe anathe Jesus-nerne akngetyemele. Artwe four-pelele akenhe anathe renhe antyameke-arlike atheneke Jesus-nerne akngetyeke. ⁴ Itne uyarne anthurre apmere kwene-nerne irrpele tyerrtye atningke-arle arriwele ar-rrkngerte tnerirrenge. Itne apmere utepe-akemele akertne-nerne atheke antyake anathe renhe apmere akertneke atheneke. Itne altywere mpwareke nthenhele-arle Jesus ntyamenge akertneke. Antyame rope-le ayernemele nhenge itne anathe renhe kwene-iletynhenge. ⁵ Kele Jesus-ele renhe-arle akngetyewarrekenge aremele itirreke, "Artwe nhenhe areye arratyete itirreke tharle artwe anathe nhenhe mwerre-iletynhenge." Re anteme artwe rlike ikwere angkeke, "Aye artwe-aye, atere-irretyalaye Ngkartele-arle ngenhe ilpernyakenhe aneme unte-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Rarle ngkwenge ipeltye-irreke-arle."

⁶ Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe akenhe itirremele anetyame, ⁷ "Aye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte angwareme, re-arrpe-arle Ngkarte akwele itirreme. Arrangkwe-arle! Kenhe Ngkarte anyentele-ante kwenhe tyerrtye areye-ngentye akurne urrparyeke, itnenhe ilpernyakenhe anemele."

⁸ Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itnekenhe itirren-tye anekenge. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre akurnentye itirretyale anetyeke! ⁹ Arrantherre-arle ayenge areke-arle artwe nhenheke ayenge angkerlenge, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhe apeke renhe aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele arrantherre apeke-arle atyenge apale itirreme ayenge-arle ware angkemeke-athene, kele arrantherre itirreme tharle uyarne alak-ene mpwaremeke-athene. Kele ayenge lyete angkeme artwe inwerre nhenheke renhe mwerre-ilet-tyeke. Kele arrantherre anteme renhe aretyenhe, artwe inwerre nhenhe akeme-irrerlenge, kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhe nthakenhe-arle ayenge ar-

rekwele angkeke, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-ileme." Re anteme awethe angkeke artwe inwerre ikwere, ¹¹ "Artwe-aye, akeme-irraye, antyame ngkwinge inemele apmere-nerne alpaye."

¹² Tyerrtye areyele arerlenge, artwe re akeme-irremele antyame ikwerenhe iparrpe kutyemele, apmere-nerne alpeke. Kele tyerrtye atningkele angath-ete-arle tneleme areke itne apatewarreke Ngkarte anteme tnakemele angkeke alakenhe, "Anwerne alakenhe arrekwele aretyakenhe!"

Jesus-ele Levi akngakeme

(Matthew 9:9-13; Luke 5:27-32)

¹³ Jesus anteme kwatye alaye Galilee-nerne alpeke. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre anteme ikweringe apurte-irreke. Kwatye itere-ngentye re anemele itnenhene akaltye-anthetyame. ¹⁴ Akeme-irremele nhenge alherle-apemele re areke alere Alphaeus-kenhe Levi an-erle-anerlenge, ikwerenhe arritnye arrpenhe-arle Matthew aneke. Rarle apwerte ngkweltye inetyame government-eke. Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge apentye." Re akeme-irremele arne ikwerenhe areye impeke renhe apenterle-alhemele.

¹⁵ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke apmere Levi-kenhe-nerne. Yanhe ikweringe anteme itne anemele merne arlkwetyame. Kenhe arpenhe areyele-arlike mane-arle inerte-anetyarteke arpenhe areyele-arle akurne mpwaretyarteke itnekenge apurte-irremele merne arlkwerirretyeke. Nhenhe areyele apurte-apurtele Jesus apententyarte. ¹⁶ Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike aneke, Pharisee areyele-arlike itnenhe areke merne arlkwerlenge Jesus-enge, itne apententye akngerre areye apayuthneke, "Aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe arrekatherrenhe apurtele arlkweme apwerte ngkweltye inentye akngerre areyenge tyerrtye akurne mpwaretye akngerre areyenge-arlike? Re itnekenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke, re kwenhe artwe mwerre areyenge anetyeke."

¹⁷ Jesus anteme angkentye alengkiwentye angkeke, "Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye mwerre areyele ngangkereke aretyeke arrangkwe! Rlike areyele-ante-arle renhe aretyeke alheme. Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme ayenge-arle apetyeke nhenge mwerre areye ikngwetyeke. Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle tyerrtye akurne areye ikngwetyeke apetyeke."

Itne Jesus akngerre anthurre apayuthneme

(Matthew 9:14-17; Luke 5:33-38)

¹⁸ Arlike arrpenhele apententye akngerre John-kenhe areye-arlike Pharisee areye-arlike nhenge angayakwe aneke itne Ngkarteke angketyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhemele akenhe apetyemele Jesus apayuthneke, "Apententye akngerre John-kenhe areye-arlike, Pharisee areyele-arlike merne arlkwentye akngerre kwenye

anwerne Ngkarteke angketyenhenge. Iwenhenge-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele akwethe merne arlkweme, arraretyakenhe-arlke?"

¹⁹ Jesus angkentye arrpenhe arteleme angkeke, "Nhenge artwele anewe akeme, atyewe atningke anthurre apurte-irreme merne akangkentye arlkweme. Itne angyakwe-arle anetyakenhe anetyenhe re itnekenge akwete anerlenge. ²⁰ Kele yanhe-ngentye arpenhe areyele artwe renhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyenge arntwirrkemele akngeme. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge itne, irrare-irremenge-arle, merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itne ayenge arntirrkwemele akngerlenge apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angketyame ikwere-arrpe-akerte, re itelareke urreke-arle arrpenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe areyele renhe inemele raketyenhe imerte renhe irrerlknge atwemele. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akwenhe irrare-irremele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerlenge.

²¹ Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye mantere-akerte. "Arrantherre itelareme mantere tyerrtye-kenhe ingkweye-irremele altywere-akerte irrerlenge, artetyenhenge, re mantere akweke alkarlenngentye aketyakenhe ingkweye ikwere-arleke arrerntyeyeke, alterrelheketye alhewerlenge. Kele arrantherre apeke renhe alheweme, mantere akweke alkarle rarle arrerneke re akenhe akweke-arle-irrerenge imerte alterrelhemele-arle, kele mantere altywere-akerte re akenhe altywere akngerre-arle-irrerenge."

²² Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye arpenhe, ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. "Awethe anteme angkentye arpenhe-ulkere nhenhe awerrirraye ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. Artwe arpenhele mpwareme yakwethe kere yenpe-ngentye ngkwarle lyetenye akwernemele atnyenetye. Kenhe re akenhe yakwethe angkweyeke ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke arrangkwe-arle, re apeke ngkwarle lyetenye thelemele yakwethe rarle akurne-arle-irrerenge, yakwethe angkweyenge, antyerrkenge-arlke, alterrelhemele, ngkwarle re altyiwelhemele ahelhe-werne-atheke-arle. Alakenhe-irreme-ketye anteme re ngkwarle lyetenye renhe yakwethe atyete-atyete mwerre lyetenyeke-arleke akwernetyeke kele yakwethe re mwerre alterrelhetyakenhe-arle aneme kele yakwethe uthene ngkwarle uthene kele mwerre-arle aneme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe angkentye Moses-kenhenge anyentelhe-ileme-ketye.

Arrpenhe areyele ileme apententye akngerre areyele-arle urrkapentye mpwarewarreme Arlte Apurrke Akngerrele

(Matthew 12:1-8; Luke 6:1-5)

²³ Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe nhengele, Jesus apententye akngerre areye-akerte merne ulpe mpwarentye akngerre-arle amangkempele alheke. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe

areyele akenhe merne ulpe mpwarentye akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkwerlte-apetyame alherlte-apemele. ²⁴ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenhemele itnenhe areke merne ulpe mpwarentye akngerre ntange areye inerlenge imerte itne Jesus-eke angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe araye! Arlte apurrkele apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele kwenhe merne ulpe mpwarentye akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkweme. Itne urrkapemele kwenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe ul-takeme. Kenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe alakenhe-arle, arlte apurrkenge urrkapetyale anetyeke."

²⁵ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge David-arle angyakwe-irremele alheke ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-werne imerte merne impene renhe arlkwemele imerte arrpenhe areye ikwerenge-arle aneke areye anthemele arlkwetyeke? Kele arraty-arle angkentye aneme kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyele-ante merne renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele itne akenhe angkentye akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke imerte merne renhe arlkwemele, arpenhele itnenhe iltetyakenhe-arle aneke itne-arle angyakwe anekenge. Alakenhe re aneke nhenge Abiathar-arle kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenye aneke."

²⁷ Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirreme nhenge Ngkarte nhenge arlte mwekenhe akngerre anyente mpwaremele rarle tyerrtye areyeke ahele angketye. Arrangkwe, rarle mpwareke mwekenhe nhenge anwerne-arle urrkapentye iperrele arrerrelhemele ltyerremele anetyeke, mwerre awelhemele. ²⁸ Yewe, arrantherre itelaretye ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, alartetye anthurre, the kwenhe ilyetenhe nthakenhe-irretyeke arlte apurrkenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke Pharisee areyeke.

Jesus-ele artwe ilye tharre-akerte angkwerre-iweme Arlte Apurrkele

(Matthew 12:9-14; Luke 6:6-11)

3 Arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe arpenhele Jesus awethe alheke tyaty itne-kenheke irrpeleme. Arrerrelhemele itne kwenhe irrpenherlte-iweke. Yanheke anteme re areke artwe ilye tharre-arle-irreke tyerrtye areyenge. ² Kele Pharisee areyele anemele aretyame Jesus nhenge itne renhe ilperntenyenhenge re apeke apale mpwarerlenge. Itne artwe ilye tharre renhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Re apeke-arle lyete renhe angkwerre-iwemele mwerre mpwaremele arlte apurrkele angkentye Moses-kenhe ultakemele." ³ Jesus anteme artwe ikwere ilye atharre-akerteke angkeke, "Akemirre, nhenhe-werne apetyaye." Artwe akeme-irremele apetyeke yanhe ikwerele re tneke, ingkirrenge arrekwele. ⁴ Re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ileme? Anwerne apekele tyerrtye arpenhe areye alpe-eme-ilye, arpenhe renhe itetheke mpwarentyeke arlte apurrkele apeke? Ithwenge apeke. Alakenhe apeke ileme, an-

werne apekele tyerrtye arrpenhe rlkerte-ilemele itnenhe uyerrelhe-ilerlenge."

Kenhe itne akenhe nterte-nterte anerrirrerlenge. ⁵ Jesus-ele itnenhe aremele re ahele awelheke. Re atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwelheke itneke, itne-arle artwe renhe alpe-eme-iletakenhe. Artwe ikwere anteme re angkeke, "Iltye ngkwinhe aternelhaye!" Kenhe artwe re iltye ikwerenhe aternelheke, kenhe iltye re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenge. ⁶ Pharisee areye, tyatye Jew-kenhe-nge impemele alheke, itne alhemele atyewe Herod-kenhe areyenge apurte-irreke itnekenge angkerreyamele Jesus akwele irrerlknge atwetyeke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 12:15,16; Luke 6:17-19)

⁷ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte arrpenhe areye-ngentye impeke kwatye alaye Galilee-werne alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningkele akenhe apmere Galilee-arenye areyele-arlike, Judea-arenye areyele-arlike itnenhe apenteke, ⁸ Jerusalem-engentye areye-arlike, Idumea-ngentye yanhe-ngentye areye itne apetyeke. Arrpenhe areye-arlike Ihere Jordan-enge ikngerre-ampinye, arrpenhe areye yanhe ampinye Tyre-arlike Sidon itwele-arlike, itne ingkirreke apetyeke Jesus aretyeke, itne-arle awerlenge rarle arne atningke mpwaretyamenge. ⁹ Ikweringe anteme tyerrtye atningke anthurre tnerrirreke. Jesus-ele anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileke boat inetyeke re kwatye iterele tnyetyeke tyerrtye areyele ankerte-atwetye-alheme-ketye. ¹⁰ Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke anthurre anpemele angkwerre-iwetyame. Kenhe tyerrtye rlkerte arrpenhe ikwere-akertele ankerte-iwerremele tyerrtye areyenge renhe anpetyeke. ¹¹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrentye areye-akertele akenhe, Jesus aremele ikwere itwenge akaperte kwene-irremele anerrirreke, arlketyame, "Unte kwenhe Alere Ngkarterkenhe!"

¹² Kenhe Jesus-ele itnenhe arnterre ileke alakenhe-arle angketyale.

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre twelve pele akngakeme renhe apenterite-apetyeke

(Matthew 10:2-4; Luke 6:14-16)

¹³ Jesus apwerte akertneke antyemele re antangkeke artwe areyeke renhe-arle apenterite-anetyeke. Itne anteme ikwere-werne apetyewarreke. ¹⁴ Re artwe twelve pele akngakeke angkentye ikwere-akerte-arle ilerlite-apetyekeke. Re itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke atyengenge untherlite-anetyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe yernetyeke untherlite-apetyeke ayeye atyenge-akerte ilerlite-apetyeke, ¹⁵ arrentye areye-arlike tyerrtye areye-ngentye aywepemele-arlike."

¹⁶ Re artwe nhenhe areye akngakeke: Simon, nhenhe renhe Jesus-elarle Peter arritnye antheke.

¹⁷ Alere Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe Boanerges arritnye antheke. Re alakenhe angkeke re-atherre-arle iparrpe anthurre atheke-irrentye akngerre, kwatye akngerre

angkentye angkerlenge-arteke. ¹⁸ Angwenhe-akweye Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, alere Alphaeus-kenhe James, angwenhe-akweye-arlike Thadaeus. Simon-arlike rarle alartetye Rome-arenye areyeke ilkelhetyakenhe nhenge. ¹⁹ Judas Iscariot-arlike rarle Jesus iltye anthetyenhe alartetye Jew areye-kenhe areye itne renhe arntwirrketyenhenge.

Ayeye Jesus uthene Beelzebul uthene-akerte

(Matthew 12:25-29; Luke 11:17-22)

²⁰ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike anteme alpeke apmere nthenhele-arle itne anetyame-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme renhe apenteke. Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike uyarne merne arlkweme arrpenhe atningke-arle itneke akwete anyente-irrerlenge. ²¹ Ikwerenheke-artweyele ikwere-akerte aweke-arle itne ikwere alheke renhe apmere-werne akngetyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Itne aweke tyerrtye areye angkerlenge nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe arerte-arerte-irreke akwele.

²² Kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye Jerusalem-engentye apetyeke, itne-arle awerlenge Jesus-ele mpwaremunge. Itne angkerreke, "Ayekaye! Arrentye nhenge Beelzebul-ele ngangkere ikwerenhe renhe antheke, arrantherre itelareme arrentye alartetye nhenge arrentye arrpenhe areyeke, alakenhenge akwele re arrentye aywepeleranetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentye." ²³ Kele Jesus anteme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke antangkeke, itneke anteme angkentye artemele angkeke, "Uye anthurre kwenhe Arrentyele re-arpe aywepelheme ikweringe-ntyete. ²⁴ Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye apmere anyente-arenye areye apeke atwerrentye akngerre itne akenhe akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, ingkirreke uyerrelhe-iletakenhe-atwetye. ²⁵ Alakenhe anteye artweye-nhenge areye apeke warle anyente-arenye areyenge atwerrentye-aneme imerte akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, ingkirreke uyerrelhe-iletakenhe-atwetye. ²⁶ Alakenhe-ante-arle Arrentyeke, re apeke arrentye ikwere akwerreke areye aywepetyeke aneke kele itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneme ikwere anetyakenhe, kele re ilyelaye irremele nterte anteme-arle aneme, alyepe-alyepe-irremere alartetye anetyakenhe anteme."

²⁷ Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye arrpenhe ileke, "Arrpenhe-ame apmere artwe inwenge akngerre-kenhe-werne alheme arne ikwerenhe areye akwenpele anyelkngene inetyeke? Arrangkwe-arle. Re artwe inwenge akngerre renhe ayernetyekeke-amparre kele imerte re arne ikwerenhe areye inetyenhenge.

²⁸ "Kele nhenhe-arle itelarerrirraye, arrantherre apeke-arle apure anerlite-aneme akurne atningke mpwarekenge Ngkarterke, Re arrenhantherrenhe atwetyakenhe-arle. Arrantherre apeke-arle apure-irreme arrantherre-arle renhe arrkentye-ilekenge, kele re arrenhantherrenhe atwetyakenhe-arle. ²⁹ Kenhe arnantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Ngkarterke Ut-

nengeke, ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arrekanttherrenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle ar-rerneme."

³⁰ Jesus angkeke alakenhe itne-arle angketyamenge nhenge Jesus-arle arrentye-akerte akwele.

Ayeye mikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene atyeyikwe uthene-akerte

(Matthew 12:46-50; Luke 8:19-21)

³¹ Mikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene atyeyikwe areye uthene apetyewarremele tnerrirreke apmere akethele. Itne angkentye yerneke Jesus-eke itneke angketyeke apetyetyeke. ³² Ikwerenge akenhe Jesus angkerlenge nhenge ikwerenge-arle ilperre-irremele anetyame areyeye, "Jesus-aye, mangkwe-arlike atyeyangkwe ar-eye-arlike akethele yanhe tnyetalheme. Itne ngkwenge angkerrirretyeke ahentye-anerrirreme."

³³ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "The arrenhantherrenhe meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe ar-eye uthene-akerte ileme. Arrantherre-ame itelareme angwenhe apeke tyerrtye areye the akeme meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe uthene?" ³⁴ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-werne thilemele Jesus angkeke, "Nhenhele meye atyinhe uthene atyeye atyinhe areye uthene! ³⁵ Angwenhele apeke aywerrkele aweme, iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke Ngkarte-arle ahentye-anerlenge, itne apele atyeyikwe areye, meye-arle atyinhe aneme."

Ayeye merne ntange-akerte

(Matthew 13:1-15; Luke 8:4-10)

4 Jesus anteme awethe alhemele itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame kwatye alaye Galilee iterele. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre anteme ikwere-werne apetyeke renhe awerrirretyeke re akaltyele-antherlenge. Re akeme-irremele boat-eke antyeye-arle anteme anetyame angkemele. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe kwatye iterele tnerrirrerlenge. ² Re itnenhe angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre atningke akaltyele-anthetyame.

³ Itneke re angkeke, "Awerrirraye. Artwe nhenge alhemele merne ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelheke-arleke. ⁴ Merne ntange areye iwemele, ntange arrpenheme akenhe iwerreke-arle atnyerlenge. Kenhe thipele anteme apetyemele itnenhe arlkweke. ⁵ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyerlenge. Kenhe atherrke anteme iparrpe anthurre lyapeke iwenhe-akweyenge ahelhe akweke-arle yanhe anekenge. ⁶ Nhenge uterne ar-ratemele arne itnenhe ampeke antyerrke-ilemele itne-arle artekerre ntarneke ware arrernerlenge. ⁷ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe atnyeke lyeke akngerre-arle lyapetyartenge. Lyeke akngerre lyapemele arrpenhe itnenhe ayelpayernemele akurne-ileke. Merne ntange lyapetyakenhe aneke. ⁸ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe mwerreke atnyeke. Arne nhenhe areye lyapeke akngerre anthurre. Arrpenhemele merne akweke ware atnyeneke, arrpen-

hemele akngerre awerne atnyeneke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle atnyeneke, areye alakenhe-arle aneke."

⁹ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre ingkirreke akwetethe itirremele nhenge itelarerrirretyeke."

Itne itelaretyakenhe angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre areye

¹⁰ Jesus anyente anetyame. Arrpenhemele angkentye ikwerenhe-arle aweke apetyeke apurte-irretyeke apententye akngerre twelve pele ikwerenhe areyenge. Itne Jesus apayuthneke nhenge arratye ilettyeke angkentye alengkiwentye areyeye-akerte. ¹¹ Itneke anteme re angkirtneke, "Ngkarte angketyenhe arrekanttherre imernetyenhe angkentye rarle artemele angkeme, arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele itelarerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Angkentye nhenge ikwere-akerte alartetye arrekanttherre anetyenhenge-akerte. Arrpenhemele nhenge akwetethe awemele angkentye nhenhe-ante ware, nhenge angkentye akngerre anthurre re itneke imernetyakenhe." ¹² Jesus itneke angkeke, "Tharle angkentye tyerrtye areyeye ileme, akethe-ilettyakenhe iwenhe renhe tharle itneke ileme, kele-arle itne areme-itanye nthakenhe-arle the mpwareme, kele itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle ileme. Kele itne akwetethe awerlte-aneme kele itne akenhe uyarne itelarerrirremele. Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhele itne anetyenhe nhenge Re apeke itnenhe mwerre-ilemele anetyeke."

Jesus angkemele ileke angkentye nhenge ntange areye-akerte

(Matthew 13:18-23; Luke 8:11-15)

¹³ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kele awerre, arrantherre-ame uyarne angkentye yanhe itelarerrirreme? Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhe arrpenhe areye? ¹⁴ Awerrirraye. Artwe nhenge ntange areye-arle iwerle-apeme re arrpenhe-arteke nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apentye akngerre-arteke.

¹⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenheme aneme ntange-arteke nhenge iwerreke-arle atnyeke. Itne angkentye renhe aweke-arle iperre, yanhe ikwerenge Arrentye apetyemele itnenhe arerte-arerte-ilettyenhe irlpe uthene akurrkngye uthene itnekenhe apatelhe-ilemele, itne alknngwirretyenhenge angkentyeke. ¹⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ntange ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyeke-arteke-arle. Itne angkentye renhe awemele iparrpele arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme. ¹⁷ Kenhe itne angkentye renhe aweme akweke ware-arle. Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyele apeke itneke akurne akngerre-irretyenhe, arrpenhe apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irrerlenge, kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarteke iparrpe alknngwirrewarrrenge, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irremele. ¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange-arteke nhenge ahelhe lyeke akngerreke-arle atnyeke. Angkentye yan-

he renhe awemele akangkwe-irremele akweke ware.
¹⁹ Kenhe itne imerte itirrewarremele arne iwenhe-
 iwenhe apeke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke, maneke
 tyenye anthurre-arle, arne arrpenhe areyeke ntyelhe
 akngerre-arle. Kele yanhe areyele angkentye Ngkarte-
 kenhe awerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe angkentye
 renhe iterrke atnyenewarretyakenhe-arle, arrpenhe it-
 nenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe Ngkarte-akerte.
²⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itne ahelhe ulpmerre
 yanhe areye-arteke, itne apele angkentye Ngkarte-
 kenhe awerrirremele, itne awemele renhe arratyete
 itlarerrirremele anerrirreke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne
 anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Ngkarte-ak-
 erte akaltyele-antherrirreme. Arrpenhemele akweke
 ware mpwareme. Arrpenhemele akngerre-ulkere-arle
 mpwarerlenge. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre an-
 thurrele mpwarerlenge. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre
 Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhenge.”

Ayeye alngenthe-akerte
 (Luke 6:16-18)

²¹ Jesus-ele angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre ar-
 rpenhe ileke, “Nhenge tyerrtyele apmere kweneke-arle
 lamp alngenthe-ilemele imerte urtne akwekele
 artetyakenhe anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke ar-
 rernemele ingkirrekele alngenthe irrelenge aretyen-
 henge. ²² Alakenhe Ngkartele ileme arteke angkentye
 Rarle alengkiwentye atnyeneke. Tyerrtye atningkele
 anteme renhe awemele angkentye renhe itelaretyen-
 he. ²³ Yewe, angkentye renhe awemele, arrantherre in-
 gkirreke ikwere-akerte akwetethe itirretyeke nhenge
 itelaretyeke renhe.”

²⁴ Itneke awethe re angkeke, “Arrantherre ingkirreke
 mwantye akangkwe-irraye iwenhe apeke ikwere arran-
 therre-arle awemeke. Arrantherre akwenpele ware aw-
 erlthe-anemele kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyen-
 henge akweke ware. Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte-ak-
 erte akweke ware itelareme, re apeke awethe itelare-
 tyeke, Ngkartele ikwere awethe imernetyenhe-arle.
 Kenhe angwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte-akerteke
 akangkwe-irretyakenhe itne-arle iwenhe apeke renhe
 Ikwere-akerte aweke-arle, kele Ngkartele itnekenge
 rakeme-arle iwenhe apeke renhe itne atnyenerlenge,
 itne Ikwere-akerte alngwirretyenhenge.”

Merne Ntange re-arrpe lyapeke-arle

²⁶ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, “Nhenge Ngkarte
 alartetye anerlengge alakenhe-arle anetyenhe. The ar-
 rekantherre angkentye alengkiwentye nhenhe ileme.
 Kenhe artwe anyentele akenhe ntange areye iwerle-
 apeke ahelheke-arleke. ²⁷ Ingwele anteme-irreke re
 ankwe anteme inteke, kele arlthe arrpenhele anteme re
 akeme-irremele arne arrpenhe areye anteme mp-
 waretymame. Arlthe arrpe-anenhele re alakenhe renhe
 mpwaretymarte. Kele artwe re akenhe akutne aneke
 arne re nhenge nthakenhe lyaperle-anetyeke arne an-
 teme irretyete. ²⁸ Nhenge arne re lyapeke re-arrpe,
 arlpele-arleke anteme arratemele. Kele merne-akerte

anteme aneke. ²⁹ Merne yanhe re anteme mpenge-ir-
 reme. Kele artwe areye anteme apetyemele, merne
 akemele apurtelhe-iletynhe.”

Ayeye anngge akweke anyente-akerte
 (Matthew 13:31,32; Luke 13:18,19)

³⁰ Jesus-ele anteme itneke ayeye arrpenhe ileke,
 “Nhenge Ngkarte alartetye anerlengge alakenhe-arle
 anetyenhe. ³¹ Nhenge artwele anngge akweke anthurre
 akngeme ahelhe kweneke ngkernemele. Anngge nhen-
 he apele arrpenhe areyenge akweke anthurre ulkere.
³² Anngge-ngentyele anteme arne akwerrke arrateme.
 Arne akwerrke-ngentyele arne arlarte akngerre re an-
 teme tneme, ngkwerne akngerre anthurre-akerte an-
 teme aneme. Thipe arrpe-anenhe anteme apetyemele
 antywe mpwaremele aneme. Alakenhe-arle re aneme.
 Tyerrtye urrpetye ware-urrke Ngkarteke akangkwe-ir-
 retyenhenge, kenhe urreke tyerrtye atningke anthurre ik-
 were akangkwe-irretyenhenge.” ³³ Jesus-ele anteme ileke
 ayeye areye yanhe-arteke. Rarle angkentye akngerre
 angketyakenhele aneke, arrpenhe areye uyarne ite-
 lareketye. ³⁴ Re nhenge ilerle-aneme angkentye
 alengkiwentye tyerrtye areyeke. Kele re-arrpe
 anemele, re ileme renhe apententye akngerre areyeke
 nthakenhe-arle ayeye nhenhe areye angkeme.

**Jesus angkeke kwatye lyepe uthene rlke uthene
 arternpe-ilemele**

(Matthew 8:18,23-27; Luke 8:22-25)

³⁵ Angwerre-angwerrele anteme Jesus angkeke
 nhenge apententye akngerre areyeke, “Mpe, boat-eke
 antyemele alhetyekeye ahelhe irrtwarre-werne
 kwatye alayele arrengekwe-werne.” ³⁶ Apententye
 akngerre areye boat-eke antyete nthenhele-arle Jesus
 anetyame-werne. Itne arrpenhe areye impemele al-
 heke. Kenhe arrpenheme boat arrpenhe areyeke-arlke
 antyete itnekenge alheke. ³⁷ Itne kwatye alayele talk-
 we alherlthe-iwemele, rlke akngerrele wernerlenge im-
 pelye-ngentyele. Kwatye alyepe boat ikwere-arleke ir-
 rpeke, itne akenhe atere-irrerirrerlenge boat-arle ingk-
 we anthurre kwatye kwene-werne irrpekenge. ³⁸ Ken-
 he Jesus akenhe ankwe-arle inteke boat ingkernele
 rtunkele akaperte ikwerenheke arnernekele. Apentent-
 tye akngerre areyele renhe akeme-ilemele angkerrir-
 reke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Iwenheke-
 ame unte akwenpe interle-aneme? Anwerne akenhe
 alhwekarle-irretyete-uletete.”

³⁹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe akeme-irremele rlkeke
 angkeke, “Apurrke-irraye!” Re kwatye arnmarre
 areyeke-arlke angkeke, “Arawelhe-iletalaye!” Arratyete
 apelaye, rlke apurrke-irreke, kwatye arnmarre akweke-
 irrerlenge. ⁴⁰ Jesus anteme angkeke apententye
 akngerre areyeke, “Iwenheke-arle-ame arrantherre
 atere-irremele? Arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle arren-
 hantherrenhe ulyeyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme.”

⁴¹ Nhenge itne utnenge-kwenye-irrerirremele, angk-
 erreke, “Artwe iwenhe-arle-ame nhenhe re? Re rlke

uthene kwatye arnmarre uthene akweke-irretyeke ileke, kenhe ratherre atnengke-irrerlengge-arle!"

Artwe arrentye areye-akerte inteye kwenele-arle anet-yarte

(Matthew 8:28-34; Luke 8:26-39)

5 Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke kwatye alayenge intwarreke-irremele itne alherlthe-iweke apmere Gerasa itwe-werne. ² Kele nhenge Jesus-ele boat-engentyele atnarnpetyamele artwe anyente areke inteyenge arraterlengge ilweke-arle areye arrernentye akngerrenge. Artwe re akenhe arrentye-akerte-arle aneke. ³ Artwe nhenge re anetyarte inteye kwenele nhenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye arrernentye akngerrenge. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele renhe arunthe-ngare ayernetyarte rarle ahele akngerre anekenge. Kenhe lyete-ulkere itne renhe uyarne ayerneme, uyarne-arle renhe chain-ele ayernemele anthurre. ⁴ Artwe re nhenge chain areye ilye uthene ingke uthenenge ngkweltye-iletartye. Tyerrtye areyele renhe uyarne anthurre ayaketyarte. ⁵ Arlthe arrpe-anenhele, ingwe arrpe-anenhele artwe yanhe re alhetyarte inteye-werne tyerrtye ilweke-arle areyele arrernentye akngerre-werne. Apwerte arrpe-anenhe ikwerele-arle re arlketyarte re-arrpe akelhemele apwerte arrirpwe areyele.

⁶ Arlengge-ntyeye artwe nhengele Jesus aremele, ikwere-werne unteke kwene-irremele. ⁷ Arrantherreme itelareme? Jesus-ele ileke arrentye renhe impemele alhetyeke. Kenhe arrentye ikwere arlkeke, "Jesus, unte kwenhe Alere arratyte anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe. Ayenge impaye. Ayenge ure akwete-ante ampemewerne yernetyale."

⁹ Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame ngkwintye arritnye."

Artwe re angkirtnerlengge "Arritnye atyinhe apele, "Atningke anthurre." Nhenge anwerne atningke anthurre nhenhe."

¹⁰ Itne anteme Jesus arnterre apayuthnetyeke, itnenhe apmere yanhenge yernetye-kwenye.

¹¹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke pike-pike atningke anthurrele arlkwetyame apwerte iterele. ¹² Arrentye areyele Jesus ileke, "Unte apeke artwe nhenhenge arratelhelemele anwernenhe pike-pike itneke-werne yernaye anwerne tyerrtye itne-kenheke irrpetyeke." ¹³ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengge, "Kele mwerre-arle, pike-pike itneke irrperirraye."

Iparrpele arrentye itne artwe yanhe-ngentyele aratewarremele pike-pike itne areyewe irrperirreke. Pike-pike 2000 pele ulkere aneke. Kele pike-pike itne apwerte kwene-werne unterlthe-iweke apwerte arnkarre-werne, ingkirreke akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirremele kwatye kweneke, ingkirreke anthurre anteme itne alhekwarle-irrerirreke.

¹⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye pike-pike itnenhene arntarnte-arentye akngerrele arerrirreke nthakenhe-arle-irrerne, kele itne anteme-arle apmere-werne untherlthe-iweke. Kenhe itne ingkirrekeke ilerrirreke

nthakenhe Jesus-ele mpwareke-akerte, artwe-arle arrentye areye atnyeneke-akerte-arlke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe awemele itne aretyeke apetyeke nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge. ¹⁵ Artwe nhenge anteme itne areke Jesus itwenge anerle-anerlengge, akurrkngge mwerre anteme, mantereke irrperle-anemele. Itne renhe aremele atere-irrerirreke. ¹⁶ Nhenge areke-arle areyele arrwekele nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge, arrpenhe itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle artwe arrentye-akerte mwerre-irreke-akerte, nthakenhe-arle pike-pike areye uyerrreke.

¹⁷ Itne Jesus anteme ileke apmere itnekenhe impemele alhetyeke.

¹⁸ Nhenge Jesus-ele boat-eke antyetyame alhetyehenge, artwe nhenge arrentye areye atnyenetyartele renhe arnterre apayuthneke, "Ayenge apeke ngkwengenge alheye?"

¹⁹ Jesus akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlengge, "Arrangkwe, ngkwenge-artweye areye-werne alpaye. Itneke ilerle-apeme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele ngenhe mwerre-ileke. Re kwenhe arratyte anthurre ngkwenge mwantye-mwantye aneke."

²⁰ Re arratyte anthurre anteme alheke apmere tenpele-werne tyerrtye yanhe areyewe ilerle-apemele nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele renhe mwerre-ileke. Itne atnulleke anthurre renhe awemele.

Ayeye marle awenke Jairus-kenhe uthene arelthe ampwe rlkerte uthene-akerte

(Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 8:41-56)

²¹ Jesus akenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke boat-eke antyemele kwatye alayele tyanemele alpeke. Itne alayenge anpere-irremele apmere arrpenheke arrernelhetye-alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyemele itnekenge apurte-irreke. ²² Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe Jairus arritnye nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle arntarnte-aretartye apetyeke tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe-werne. Jesus aremele re kwene-irremele artepe arrernelheke ingke ikwerenheke-arleke. ²³ Re arnterre angkeke, "Aye, ampe marle atyinhe, rlkerte anthurre aneme, re ilwetyeke-urletye irreme. Ikwere-werne apetyaye renhe anpemele, itethe-ilettyeke."

²⁴ Kenhe re akenhe awemele arteke ikwengge re alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele renhe arnkngerte-ilemele itne-arrpele antarre-iwemele.

²⁵ Kenhe arelthe rlkerte anyentele apenterle-apetyame. Rarle alhwe itnyetyarte akwetethenhe akwetethe arrule-arrule-ngentyele year 12-peleke-atwetye. ²⁶ Rarle nhenge ngangkere arrpe-anenhe renhe apwerte mane anthetyarte, apwerte-ante uyerretyeke-atwetye. Kenhe itne akenhe renhe uyarne angkwerre-iwetyarte. Re rlkerte akurne anthurre ulkere-irreke.

²⁷ Arelhe yanhe rarle Jesus-akerte aweke. Re anteme arrpenheke areyenge anyenteke-irremele apenterle-apeke ingkernenge. ²⁸ Re itirrerle-apetyeme, "The nterte-ntertele ware mpwaremele mantere ikwerenhe

anpemele, kele ayenge mwerre-arle-irreme." Kele arate, re mantere atnartenge ikwerenhe anpeke.

²⁹ Nhenge mantere ikwerenhe anperlengente-arteke, rikerte re akenhe uyerrlengente. Re-arrpe awelheke nhenge rikerte ikwerenhe-arle uyerreke. ³⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ularre-irreke tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Angwenhele-ame mantere atyinhe apanerne?" Alakenhenge-arle angkeke, re awelheke re apele tyerrtye angwenhe apeke renhe angkwerre-iwerne.

³¹ Kenhe apententye akngerre areye akenhe angkerlengente, "Yekwe, tyerrtye areye ngkwengenge itweke-itweke-irreke. Anwerne akutne angwenhele apeke ngenhe anperne, tyerrtye atningkele apeke ngenhe anperlengente."

³² Kenhe Jesus-ele akwete anthurre aretyame, "Angwenhele-ame ayenge anperne?" ³³ Kenhe arelhe re akenhe itelareke rikerte ikwerenhe uyerreke-arle. Re apetyemele arrewemele, apure tnenyete awelhemele ikwere ilelheke, "The ngenhe anperne nhenge rikerte atyinhe uyerretyehenge. Kele iparrpe anthurre uyerrlengente." ³⁴ Jesus-ele renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! The ngenhe angkwerre-iweke unte-arle ayenge arratyete itelarekenge. Apmere-werne alpaye itirretyakenhenge, unte-arle kele mwerre aneme."

³⁵ Nhenge Jesus angkerle-anemele, ayeye ilentye akngerre yanhe ikwere irretye-alhekengente apmere Jairus-kenhe-ngentyete. Itne angkeke Jairus-eke, "Unte ingkerne-ante kwenhe; unte ngkwengente-artweye aparlpe-ileke. Akaltyete-anthenhe-anthenhe renhe imperle-alhaye, iparrpe apmere-werne alpaye."

³⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe akwenpele awemele Jairus-eke angkeke-tetye, "Arrangkwe, alhwarrpe awelhetiyale, akwete itirraye unte-arle ayenge-ante arratyete itelaraye renhe angkwerre-iwetyete." ³⁷ Re antangkemele Peter-eke, James-eke, ikwere atyeyikwe John-eke-ante ware, itne ikwere-werne apetyewarrelengente. ³⁸ Itne apmere-werne artwe alhwarrpe-kenhe-arle alhemele, ikwere irremele. Itne aweke tyerrtye areye akayale artnerirrelengente. ³⁹ Kenhe Jesus irpenhemele itneke angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre arntherre artnerirreme? Ampe nhenhe kwenhe ilwetyakenhe rarle ankwe ware interle-aneme."

⁴⁰ Nhenhe itne awemele itne atherreke Jesus ikwere, itne-arle itelareke marle renhe kele ilweke-arle. Kele itnenhe akethe-werne yerneke. Nhenge ikwere-artweye alhwarrpe atherreke antangkeke, apententye akngerre three pele-arlike itne alheke ampe ilweke-arle intetyame-werne. ⁴¹ Re ikwere-werne alhemele iltye ikwerenhe atnyenemele angkeke "Talitha, koum!" Angkentye yanhele ileme, "Marle awenkaye, akeme-irraye!" ⁴² Iparrpe re akeme-irreke, unthema-arle irretyete anteme. Marle re year 12 pele aneke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele aremele nthakenhe-arle irrelengente itne atnulkeke anthurre. ⁴³ Kenhe Jesus-ele ikwere-artweye alkngarre-ileke, "Mpwele awerle-anerraye arpenheke iletalye nthakenhe-arle irrekengente." Re renhe-atherrenhe ileke-arlike marle renhe merne anthetyete.

Tyerrtye apmere Jesus-kenhe-arenye areyele renhe itelaretyakenhe

(Matthew 13:54-58)

6 Jesus-ele apmere yanhe renhe impemele alheke apmere ikwerenhe-werne, apmere nhenge nthenhele-arle re amangkeke, apmere Nazareth-ele. Apententye akngerre areye-arlike ikwengente alheke. ² Itne anemele arlike uyerrenheke Saturday anteme-irreke. Alakenhenge arlike apurrke Jew areye-kenhe-arlike anekengente, Jesus tyatyete itne-kenheke irpenheke. Itnenhe re akaltyete-anthetyame. Kenhe itne akenhe apatwarreke anthurre renhe awemele, itne angkerreke, "Aye! Angwenhele-ame renhe akaltyete-antheke angkentye ilernpenyete angketyete? Nthakenhe-ame re ngangkere akngerre-akertele arne arpenhe yanhe mpwarerle-apeme?" ³ Re kwenhe artwe apmere artentye akngerre ware, meye ikwerenhe akenhe Mary-arlike, kele ikwere atyete areye akenhe James, Joseph, Judas, Simon uthene nhenhele aneme. Yaye akweke areye-arlike nhenhele aneme." Alakenhe itne angkeke itne-arlike itirrewarreme rarle arne yanhe areye-arlike uyarne mpwartyete anekengente. Itne renhe ipmentye-iweke.

⁴ Kele Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele, angkeke, "Tyerrtye apmere arpenhe-arenye areyele-arlike akwetethe tnakewarreme tyerrtye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre. Kele apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areyele-arlike akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenye-arlike renhe tnakewarretyakenhe re angkerlengente itne renhe awetyakenhe-arlike aneme."

⁵ Kele apmere yanhe ikwerele Jesus-ele ngangkerele mpwartyakenhe aneke tyerrtye atningke, itne-arlike itirrewarrelengente rarle uyarne mpwartyete anekengente. Kele re urpetyete-arrpe ware-arlike anpemele angkwerre-iweke. ⁶ Re apateke itne-arlike renhe itelaretyakenhenge.

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre 12-pele ikwerenhe yerneme angkentye mwerre ilerlente-apetyete

(Matthew 10:1,9-14; Luke 9:1,3-5)

Yanhe-ngentyete Jesus alheke apmere akweke arpenenhe-werne. Tyerrtye itnenhe re akaltyete-antheke. ⁷ Ikwengente-ntyete re apententye akngerre twelve-pele ikngweke, ngangkere anthemele, itnenhe ileke alhetyete arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyete ayewepetyehenge. Kele re itnenhe yernemele atherrenge-atherre. ⁸ Re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre alethe alherlente-iwemele arne arunthe akngetyete. Arne atneme-ante akngetyete nhenge arrantherre alherlente-iwemele. Merne akngetyete, yakwetheke arrangkwe, ngkweltyete arrangkwe." ⁹ Mwerre kwenhe unte ingkenheke irpetyete, tyarte arpenhe akngetyete urrekeke." ¹⁰ Re alakenhe awethe angkeke. "Arrantherre apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele, tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme arrenkantherre ikngwemele apmere ikwerenheke irrpintyetyete. Kele mwerre-arlike, yanhe ikwerele anerlente-anaye, arrantherre apmere yanhenge alethe alhetyete-atwetyete. ¹¹ Kenhe

itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmere-werne ikng-wetyakenhe, angkentye arrekatherrenheke-arlike akangkwe-irretyakenhe, kele arrantherre apmere renhe impemele alhaye, kenhe urreke arrantherre apmere ikwerenge alhetyenhenge ahelhe lernelhetyeke ingke-kenhe arrekatherrenhe-ngentyele. Itne aremele ahelhe lernerlenge kele itne itelareme-arle Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele-irreme.”

¹² Kele itne alherlthe-iwemele ilerlthe-apeke tyerrtye areye arne akurnenge impelhemele utepe-irritnetyeke. ¹³ Itne arrentye areye tyerrtye-ngentyele aywepetyame. Itne anterele apernerlthe-apemele tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwerlthe-apeke.

Itne John Baptist irrerlknge atweme

(Matthew 14:1-12; Luke 9:7-9)

¹⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Herod-ele ayeye Jesus-akerte aweke tyerrtye areyele ilerlthe-aperlenge apmere arrpe-anenhenge. Arrpenheme angkeke, “Artwe yanhe kwenhe John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre! Renhe-arle atweke iperre re ilweke imerte itethe-irrintye-alpemele. Alakenhenge anteme re ilyernpenye arne arunthe mpwaretyeke.”

¹⁵ Kele arrpenhe areye akenhe angketyame Jesus-akerte, “Arrangkwe, re apeke Elijah, ahelhe-werne-arle apetyalpeke.”

Arrpenhe areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angketyame, “Arrangkwe, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilentye akngerre arrpenhe apeke-arle arrateke. Ilentye akngerre areye nhenge arrule anthurre-arle aneke.”

¹⁶ Artwe nhenge Herod-ele awemele re angkeke, “Arrangkwe, John yanhe re perre akwele, artwe nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre. Tharle ileke thultye-le renhe akaperte aketyeke. Re-anteme itethe-irritneke uyerreke-arle-iperre.” ¹⁷ Arrantherre itelareme, arrule ulkere Herod-ele arelthe Herodias anewe akeke, rarle atyeyikwe Herod-kenhe Philip-nge anewenhenge atherre akwete anerle-anerrlenge. Kenhe John-ele arnterre iletyme Herod renhe, “Unte apale-apale mpwareme renhe anewe akemele.” Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Herod-ele thultye ikwerenhe areye yerneke John arntwirrketyeke renhe jail-ke akwernetyeke. Arraty itne renhe arntwirrkeke jail-ke akwernemele.

¹⁹ Nhenge rarle jail-ele akwete anerlenge, Herodias ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke irretyame. Kele re renhe uyarne atweke anewele-arle renhe akayake-ilekenge. Nhenge Herod-ele itelareke John-arle arraty aneke, alakenhe ikwerenge renhe akayake-ileke. Re jail kweneke irripeke awetyeke John-ele ayeye ikwere ilerlenge. Rarle atherre-atherre anthurrele itirreke. Uyarne itelareke nthakenhe-irretyeke yanheke, rarle ahentye-aneke renhe awetyeke.

²¹ Arrantherre itelareme anteye arlthe akngerrele tnekenge nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle itelarerrirreme Herod-arle akweke inteke, yanhe re. Kele itne merne akngerre mpwareke tyerrtye areyele

apetyemele arlkwetyeke. Government-eke alartetye areye, alartetye thultye-kenhe areye-arlike, alartetye arrpenhe areye Galilee-arenye itne ingkirreke apetyewarremele merne arlkwerrirretyame. Nhenhe ikw-erele-ureke akenhe Herodias-ele itelareke John tnyante atwetyeke. Re akwetethe itelaretyarte nthakenhe-akenhe John tnyante atwetyeke. ²² Ingkirrekele-arle akwete arlkwetyamenge, marle wenke Herodias-kenhe apetyetyame unterle-apemele. Nhenge Herod-kenhe areyele renhe aremele anthepe-irrerlenge, itne akangkeke anthurre. Kenhe Herod-ele anteme renhe apayuthneke, “Iwenheke-ame unte ahentye-aneme? The ngenhe antheme arne iwenhe apeke renhe unte ayenge apayuthnerlenge. ²³ Unte apeke alartetye irretyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Kenhe ayenge alartetye anetyeke arrpenhe areyeke. Ayenge nhenhe ngkwenge angkeme Ngkartele ayenge arerlenge.”

²⁴ Kenhe marle re akenhe akethe-werne alhemele mikwe apayuthnerlenge, “Meye, iwenheke-ame the apayuthneye?”

Re akenhe angkirtnerlenge, “Apayuthnaye John akaperteke, nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre nhengeke.”

²⁵ Kele, re unterle-alpeke Herod-werne, re ikwere angkeke, “Akaperte John Baptist-kenhe ultakaye atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke!”

²⁶ Nhenge King Herod-ele renhe aweke-arle alakenhe angkerlenge, kele re alhwarrpe anthurrele awelherlenge John ikwere. Re uyarne anthurre itirreke, re marleke ayene-irretyakenhe rarle ikwere alhilekenge, arrpenhe areyenge arrekwele. ²⁷ Kele re yerneke thultye anyente ikwerenhe sword akngerre-akerte. Thultye re jail kweneke irrpenheke akaperte John-kenhe ultaketyeke, ²⁸ re akaperte ware bowl-eke arrernemele akngetye-alpeke. Nhenge bowl-ele akwete anerlenge re marle renhe antheke, re anteme akngke meye ikw-erenhe Herodias-werne. ²⁹ Nhenge apententye akngerre John-kenhe areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe awerrirreke, itne apetyewarremele renhe ineke ikw-erenhe atyalangke inteyeke athenemele. Itne anteme alhemele ileke Jesus-eke John-arle uyerreke-akerte.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke anthurre, 5,000 ingkirreke wantemele itnenhe anhelke mpwaremele

(Matthew 14:13-21; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:5-13)

³⁰ Ikwerenge-ntyeye ayeye ilerlthe-apentye akngerre areye apetyalpelemele Jesus-nge apurte-irretye-alpeke. Itne renhe ileke itne-arle tyerrtye rlkerte areye anpemele angkwerre-iweke, arrentye areye aywepeke.

³¹ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Mpe, anwerne alhetyekaye apmere nterternerne akalke-irremele arrantherre nhenge arrernelhetyenhenge ltyerremele.” Alakenhe re angkeke arrpenhe atningke-arle akwete apetyerlenge arrpenhe areye akenhe alherlenge. Kenhe Jesus ikwerenhe areyele-arlike uyarne anthurre merne arlkweme, arrpenhe areye-arle akenhe akwete apetye-apetyer-

leng. ³² Kele itne boat-eke antyemele, alherlthe-iweke apmere nterte-werne tyerrtye areye-ketye irntwarre.

³³ Kele tyerrtye areyele akenhe Jesus areke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte antyerlthe-alherleng boat-eke. Itne akaltye aneke apmere nthenhe-werne-arle itne alheme, itne kwatye iterele akwete unterlthe-iweke arrwekele itne anetye-alhetyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye-arlike apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele ingkele apenteke. Itne arrekwele alheke arrpenhe areyeke akarelhemele. ³⁴ Nhenge Jesus apmere yanheke irremele boat-engentyele atnarnpemele, re areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre tnerrirrerleng ikw-erele, itne ikwere akarelheke. Re itneke alhwarrpe awelheke itne-arle yepe-yepe areye-arteke tnerrirrerleng, arrpenheke arrangkwele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele re itnenhe arne atningke akaltyle-antheke. ³⁵ Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apmere arrpenhenge arleng-ulkere, uterne kwenhe irrpeme. ³⁶ Itnenhene apmere arrpenhe areye itweke-werne yernaye itne merne inetyeke alhetyenhenge."

³⁷ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerleng, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre itnenhe merne anthaye!"

Kenhe itne angkirtnerleng. "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne merne atningke anthurre inetyenhe itnenhe apeke atnerte ulhetyenhenge? Anwerne apeke apw-erte mane atningke anthurre ahentyenge atnyenetyeke merne akngerreke inetyeke ingkirrekele arlkwe-tyeke."

³⁸ Kenhe re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, merne tampe nthakentye-ame arrantherre atnyeneme?"

Areke-arle iperre itne angkemele, "Akweke ware! Nhenhele merne tampe five-pele ware-arle irrpennge atherrame-arlike."

³⁹ Kele Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileke tyerrtye areye arrnelhetyeke mpwaretyeke atherrke-arlike urlerteke-urlerte anerrirretyeke. ⁴⁰ Ar-ratye itnenhe urlerteke-urlerte akalkelhe-ilekeng, ingkirreke anteme itne arrnelheke. Apurte arrpenheme atningke anthurre 100 pele arrawe-irreke. Kenhe apurte arrpenheme akenhe 50 pele arrawe-irreke.

⁴¹ Kele Jesus anteme merne 5 pele uthene irrpennge atherre ineke. Re alkere akertne-werne-atheke areke Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke. "Aknggaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme merne nhenheke." Kele re anteme merne renhe ul-takeke, kere kwatye-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlthe-apemele merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene akweke ware antherlthe-apeke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrirreke itnenhe. ⁴² Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke-irre-tyeke. ⁴³ Ikwere iperrele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele kutyerlthe-apeke nhenge merne uthene irrpennge uthene impekele areye, 12 pele yakwethe akngerre areye-akertele. Yakwethe ikwerele ipmentye-

ipmentye anthurre inteke. ⁴⁴ Artwe areyele nhenge arlkweke atnerte-ante awelhetyeke 5,000 anthurrele. Arelhe-arlike ampe areyele-arlike merne uthene irrpennge uthene arlkweke.

Jesus kwatye akertnele apetyeme

(Matthew 14:22-32; John 6:15-21)

⁴⁵ Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre arrwekele alhaye boatenge kwatye alayenge arrangakwe ampinye-werne alhaye, apmere nhenge Bethsaida-werne, tharle tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne yernirt-neme." Kele, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke kwatye alayenge arrangakwe ampinye-werne-atheke. ⁴⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre areye arnpenheke-arle iperrele, Jesus apwerte akertneke antyeye re-arrpe angketyeke Ngkarteke. ⁴⁷ Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye kwatye alayele alheke, ikwere ipenhe ingwele anteme irreke. Itne alherlthe-iwemele kwatye mpwe-pele akwete. Kenhe Jesus akenhe apwerte akertnele re-arrpe aneke. ⁴⁸ Re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arlengke areke mwantye anthurre alherleng. Itne akngernelhe-ileke arne kwatyenge nhenge ar-rengkere akwele alhetyenhenge, itne uyarne anthurre ar-rengkere-irreke rlike akngerrele-arle wernekeng. Ingwele-ingwele anteme Jesus itneke arrateke kwatye artepele itneke-werne atheke ingke apetyemele. Rarle itnenhe ingkwe anperele irrenhetyeke-urletye. ⁴⁹ Itne renhe areke anpere alherleng itne itirreke rarle akwele lthane apetyemeke-athene kwatye artepenge. Itne arlikeke, "Ayekaye! Lthane-aketye alaye!"

⁵⁰ Nhenge ingkirrekele aremele atere-irrerereke.

Jesus akenhe itneke angkerleng, "Atere-irretyale anaye! Ayengeyaye! Atnerre anerrirraye!"

⁵¹ Re imerte boat-eke antyemele rlike akenhe atyenpe anteme-arle irrerleng. Kenhe apente tyentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apateke anthurre. ⁵² Itne uyarne anthurre itelareke nthakenhe apeke Jesus-ele 5,000 atnerte ultheke merne akwekele ware. Kenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhele-ante ware-arle alakenhe mpwareme. Kenhe itne akenhe uyarne akwetele itelarerrirreke nthakenhe-arle irrekeng.

Apmere Gennesaret-ele Jesus-ele rlike areye angkw-erre-iwetyame

(Matthew 14:34-36)

⁵³ Ikwerenge anteme itne kwatye alayenge arrangakwe ampinyeke-irreke apmere Gennesaret ikwerenge. Yanhenge, nhenge boat itnekenhe-arle ayerneke iperre renhe impemele, tyerrtye arunthe apetyewar-rerleng Jesus alhengke-areke. ⁵⁵ Itne iparrpe angkentye antekelhe-ileke Jesus-arle apmere ikwerele anetye-alheke. Kenhe itne akenhe rlike areye antyameke-ar-leke atheneke ikwere-werne akngetyetyeke. Itne-arle apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerenge akngetyetyame. Tyerrtye yanhe areyele aweke iperre rarle apmere ar-rpenhele aneke, itne anathe, rlike ntyamenge-arlike

renhe itne akngetyetyame. ⁵⁶ Kenhe Jesus apmere arpe-anenhele untherle-anetyame. Nthenhele apeke-arle re anerlenghe itne tyerrtye rilkerte areye akngetyetyame, apmere nthenhele-arle nhenge itne apurte-irretyarte. Itne rilkerte areye akngetyeke itnenhe athenetyeme ahelhe aketheke. Rilkerte areye Jesus-eke arnterre arlketyame, "Anwerne ahentye-aneme mantere akantye-ante ware ngkwinhe anpetyeke nhenge yanhe-arle anpeme-iperrele anwerne iparrpe mwerre-irretyenhenge!" Nhenge Jesus-ele mwerrelhe-ileke ingkirrekele-arle mantere ikwerenhe anpekenghe.

Pharisee areye-arlike angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike arrekwenyeny areyeke iwerre apenterlente-anetyame
(Matthew 15:1-9)

7 Ikwerenge Pharisee urrpetye-arlike angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arpenheme-arlike Jerusalem-engentyele apetyewarreke Jesus aretyeke. Itne renhe apenteke mwantyele aretyeke. ² Itne areke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle pwethele ware arlkwerlenghe, iltye-urrike alhewelhetyakenhele. Itne-arrpe alakenhe itirreke, "Ikwerenhe areye kwenhe iltye alhewelhetyakenhe, akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nhenge merne arlkwetyenhenge."

³ Nhenge urreke Pharisee areye-arlike Jew arpenhe areyele-arlike merne arlkwetyenhenge itne iltye alhewelhetyarte, nhenge arrekwenyenyenghe ularre. ⁴ Itne merne ineke iperre, itne apmere-werne akngirtneme renhe alhewemeke-amparre nhenge itne arlkwetyenhenge. Itne alheweme panikene-arlike, plate-arlike, arne arpenhe areye-arlike arrekwenyeny itnekenhe-arle-arteke.

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele apentetyakenhe akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke? Itne akurne-arle mpwareme. Itne kwenhe iltye alhewelhetyakenhe, akngerrepate arruleny anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nhenge merne arlkwetyenhenge."

⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Nhenge alakenhe-irreke arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe untyeme-ileme. Angkentye arrekanttherrenhe-arrpe arrantherre akaltyele-antheme. Yewe, arrantherre-arle ularrele mwerre aneme akwele. Kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ileke, Isaiah-ele, arraty anthurre-arle arrule arrekanttherre-akerte intelhe-ileke pipe-ke.

'Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele ayenge tnakeme arrakerte itnekenhenge ware.

Kenhe itne akenhe angkentye atyinheke akangkwe-irretyakenhele, atyenge ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe.

⁷ Itne urrtirremele kwene-irremele ayenge tnakeme.

Alakenhenge itne akaltyele-anthemele angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe.

Itne urrtirremele ileme angkentye atyinhe alakenhe re.'

Isaiah 29:13.

⁸ "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirretyakenhe, angkentye akngerrepate arruleny arrekanttherre areye-kenhe ware awerrirremele?"

⁹ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre ilernpenye anthurrele-ante angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ipmentyele-iweme. Nhenge itirrewarremele angkentye arrekanttherrenhe-arrpe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke.

¹⁰ Kenhe Moses akenhe angkeke, 'Arrantherre akngewe uthene meye utheneke akurne angkirtnetyale, renhe-atherrenhe aywerrrke-irremele awetyeke. Alakenhe arrantherre apeke akurne angkerlenghe akngewe uthene meye utheneke, renhe akenhe irrerlknghe-arle atwerlenghe.' ¹¹ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe alakenhe-arle akaltyele-antherlenghe, 'Unte mangkwe uthene anyangkwe utheneke angketyeke, "The mpwelenhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arne nhenge tharle mpwelenhe anthetyeke arntarnte-aretyeke, the Ngkarte anteme alhileke renhe anteme anthetyeke. Arne nhenhe-arle Corban.'" (Angkentye "Corban" ileme, arne iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-arle antheke.) ¹² Yewe, arrantherre akaltyele-antheme mwerre-arle alakenhe angketyeke, mwerre-arle meye uthene akngewe uthene alpe-eme-ilettyakenhe. ¹³ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angkeke anwerne-arle aywerrrkele awetyeke nhenge akangkwe-irretyeke akngewe uthene meye utheneke anwerne-kenhe. Kele arrantherre Ngkarteke untyeme-irremele, arpenhe areyeke ilettyenhenge itne-arle angkentye areyeke akangkwe-irretyeke arrekwenyeny areye-arle angkekenghe-ante ware."

Ikwerenge ularre tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re akurne areyeke itirremele mpwaretyenhenge
(Matthew 15:10-20)

¹⁴ Jesus anteme tyerrtye areyeke antangkeke. Itne angathe-irremele apetyeke renhe awetyeke. Re anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awemele akaltye-irraye! ¹⁵ Iwenhe apeke renhe tyerrtyele-arle arrakerte ikwere-arleke akwerneme, renhe akurne-ilettyeke arrangkwe Ngkartenge alkngetherre. Tyerrtye akurne-irreme Ngkartenge alkngetherre, rarle angkentye akenge areye angkemenge. ¹⁶ Yewe, aweke-arle ipenhele ayenge-arle angkerne, arrantherre akwete itirretyeke nhenhe ikwere nhenge arraty awe-tyenhenge."

¹⁷ Ikwere-iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene imperle-alhemele irpenheke apmere kwene-werne. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele renhe apayuthneke, "Anwerneke ilaye angkentye nhenhe areye araty-ilemele anwerne anteme itelarerrirretyenhenge." ¹⁸ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenghe, "Awerrirraye, arrantherre-ame itelaretyeke arrangkwe tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arteke? Arrantherre-ame uyarne akaltye-irreme? Arrantherre akurne-irretyakenhe Ngkartenge ularre, arrantherre-arle merne iwenhe

apeke renhe arlkweke iperreng. ¹⁹ Arrantherre itelar-errirretyeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele arlkwemele, merne re arrakertekte irrpelenge, re akurrkngেকে irrpetyakenhe, kenhe merne nhenge anpere-irremele arratetyenhenge." Kenhe Jesus akenhe angketyame mwerre-arle merne uthene kere uthene iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyeke.

²⁰ Alakenhe awethe re angkeke, "Nhenge tyerrtyele akurne mpwareme rarle itirreke-iperre akurne mpwaretyeke re anteme akurne akwete aneme Ngkartenge ularre. ²¹ Nhenge tyerrtye akurnentye itirremele, alakenhenge anteme re arelhe arrpenhe areye mpwenye akngemele, arne arrpenhe-kenhe anyelkngenge inemele, re tyerrtye arrpenhe atwemele, imerte arelhe arrpenhe anyelkngenge intetyeke mpwareme. ²² Re apeke arne areye arrpenhe-kenhe aremele itneke ahentye-anemele. Re apeke urrtiyirremele ilemele, arne akurne areye mpwaremele apure-irretyakenhele. Re apeke aremele alkngge-uthnemele nhenge arrpenhele apeke arne mwerre mpwarerleng. Re apeke arrpenheke tyele angkemele, akngerre itirreme. Nhenge re arerte-irremele akurne mpwareme. ²³ Itirrentye ikwrenhele re akurne mpwarerle-aneme re akurne aneme Ngkartenge ularre."

Arelhe apmere arrpenhe-arenyele Jesus arratyeweme

(Matthew 15:21-28)

²⁴ Jesus-ele ikwrenge-ntyale impemele alheke apmere Tyre-ampinye-werne. Re apmere anyenteke irrpetye-alheke alengke-iwelhemele tyerrtye areyetyeke ikwere unthene-ketyenge. Re akenhe itnenhe uyarne ayakeke iletyle. ²⁵ Kenhe arelhe anyentele aweke-arle iperrele nthenhele-arle Jesus anekenge, apetyeke apmere ikwere irrpennhemele kwene-irremele artepe aneke ingke ikwrenhele. Arelhe yanhe nhenge Jew anetyakenhe rarle Phoenicia-arenye apmere Syria-arenyele. Marle ikwrenhe aneke arrentye-akerte. Kele arelhele irntherre apayuthnetyame Jesus apetyetyeke arrentye ampikwe ikwrenhenge arratelhe-iletyle aywepemele. ²⁷ Kele Jesus renhe ayene-ilemele, angkentye artelemele ikwere angkeke, "The merneke-amparre antherleng ampe akweke areyeye, urreke akngwelye areyeye iwetyenhenge. Atyenge kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe merne ampe areyenge rakemele akngwelye areye anthetyeke-arteke." Kenhe Jesus-ele Jew areye akeme ampe areye, kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye re akemele akngwelye areye.

²⁸ Kenhe arelhe re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerleng, angkentye arrpenhe alengkiwentye angkeke, "Yewe, arraty-arle alartetye, kele unte itelareme nhenge ampe areyele arlkwerleng, merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye table-ngentyele atnyerleng, kele akngwelyele arlkwerleng anteme."

²⁹ Jesus imerte ikwere angkeme, "Arelhay, unte kwenhe arraty angkeke. Unte-arle arraty itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, kele ikwrenge anteme the mpwareme iwenheke unte-arle ahentye anemeke." Kele

arraty anthurre anteme ampe ikwrenhe iparrpe mwerre-irreke.

³⁰ Re arraty alpemele aretye-alpeke apmerenge marle ikwrenhe ntyamenge interle-anerleng arren-tyele-arle impemele alhekeng.

Jesus-ele artwe irlpe arerte angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 15:29-31)

³¹ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus-ele apmere Tyre renhe impemele alheke apmere Sidon-enge anpere alheke. Re alheke apmere Ten Pele arritnyele Kwaty Alaye Galilee-werne-atheke. ³² Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngetyeke artwe arerte anyente nhenge mwerre angketye-arlke-akenhe re. Itne arntherre apayuthneke Jesus-ele renhe anpetyeke angkwerre-iwemele. ³³ Kenhe re akenhe ikwere antangkeke-arle iperre, renhe-arrpe akngemele. Kele imerte iltie ikwrenhe re irlpe kweneke-arleke arrerneke, iltie ikwrenheke-arleke pelhe-iweke iperre artwe renhe alenye anepe. ³⁴ Re imerte alkere-werne atheke arnaremele, atnerte antyete rarle artwe ikwrenhe-akerte arntherre itirremenge, re angkeke, "Ephaphatha," angkentye yanhe ileme, "Altywere-irraye."

³⁵ Kenhe irlpe altywere-irreke, re mwerre anthurre anteme angketyame. ³⁶ Jesus-ele itnenhe ileke arrpenhe areyeye iletyle. Nhenge itnenhe ayakemele itne akenhe ayeye apmere arrpe-anenhe anthurrele ilerlteraperleng. ³⁷ Tyerrtye atningkele aweke-arle-iperrele itne apatewarreke anthurre angkerrirremele, "Ayekaye, re arraty anthurre arne mwerre anthurre mpwareme. Re irlpe metye areye altywere-ileke, nhenge re mpwareke tyerrtye angketye-arlke-akenhe areye angketyeke."

Jesus-ele wantemele anhelke mpwareke tyerrtye atningke anthurre, 4,000 ingkirreke

(Matthew 15:32-39)

8 Awethe-anteye tyerrtye areye apurte-irretyame nhenge itne Jesus awetyenhenge. Itne anerlteranemele akwete merne itnekenhe uyerreke. Jesus apententye akngerre ikwrenhe areyeye antangkeke-arle-iperre, re itneke angkemele, ² "Ayekaye, ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme tyerrtye nhenhe areyeye itne-arle atyengenge anerleng arlterirrpetyenge merne itnekenhe uyerreke. ³ Tharle itnenhe uyarne yernekeng alhemele apeke itne angayakwe atnyeketyenge arrpenheme-arle apmere arleng-ntyale apetyerleng."

⁴ Apententye akngerre ikwrenhe akenhe angkerleng, "Anwerne apmere unpenyele anemele, nthenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne merne inetyenhe atningke nhenhe areye wantetyeke?"

⁵ Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Merne tampe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre atnyeneme."

Itne akenhe angkirtnerleng, "Seven pele."

⁶ Re ileke tyerrtye areye ahelheke arrernelhetyeke. Merne tampe seven-pele akngke-iperrele, Ngkartekte atheke angkemele ultakeke anteme. Re antheke apen-

tentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tyerrtye areye antherle-apetyeke. Itne akngernerlte-apemele antherlte-apeke itnenhe. ⁷ Itne irrpennge urrpetye-arlike atnyeneke. Jesus-ele ineke-arle iperre Ngkarteke angkeke. Re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tyerrtye areye antherlte-apetyeke. Arratyte itne akngerlte-apemele itnenhe antherlte-apeke. ⁸ Tyerrtye 4,000 atningkele arlkwemele atnerte anhelke anteme awelheke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele yakwethe seven-pele inemele, merne ipmentye-ipmentye areye kutyemele mpwanke-ileke itnenhe. Kele Jesus-ele anteme yerneke tyerrtye areye apmewerne alpetyeke. ¹⁰ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ikwerenge boat-eke antyeye, kwatyte alayenge arrangakwe-werne alheke Dalmanutha ampinye arritwenhe-werne.

Itne Jesus uterneme ilyernpenyele mpwaretyeke
(Matthew 16:1-4)

¹¹ Kele Pharisee areye Jesus-werne apetyeke renhe uternetyeke arne ulyeyele mpwaretyeke, itneke imernetyeke Ngkarteke-arle arratyte renhe ngangkere antheke. ¹² Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe awemele re akurne anthurre awelheke angkemele, "Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme the ngangkerele mpwaretyeke. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkarteke-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle aretyenhenge ware akwele."

Merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye-kenhe
(Matthew 16:5-12)

¹³ Ikwere ipenhe Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike boat-eke antyemele kwatyte alayenge arrangakwe-werne alheke. ¹⁴ Kenhe apententye akngerre areye akenhe alknwirreke-arle merne tampe akngetyetyeke. Kenhe merne tampe anyente akenhe boat kwenele intetyame. ¹⁵ Jesus angkentye alengkiwentye akngerre angkerlenghe, "Mwantye itirremele arelhewarreyetyeke arne nhenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye-kenhe-ketyenge, Herod areye-kenhe-ketyenge."

¹⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre areyele aweke alakenhe-arle itne angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Re apeke-arle alakenhe angkeme anwerne-arle merne imperlte-alhekenge."

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus-ele awerlenghe nthakenhe-arle itne angkeke imerte alakenhe itneke angkemele, "Twenhenge-ame arrantherre angkerreme merne akngetyetyakenhenge? Arrantherre apeke-arle itirreme tharle arrenhantherrenhe uyarne wanteme. Arrantherre-ame ayenge ipmentyele-arle areme ayenge itele-arlike-aretyakenhele? Arrangkwe arrantherre apeke alknwirreke. ¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke-arle alknwirreke-arle tharle tyerrtye 5,000 wanteke merne 5 pele-ngentye ware, kele itne arlkwemele atnerte anhelke-ilelhememele. Yakwethe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre kutyemele akngerre-ileke merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye areyele?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Anwerne twelve pele akngerre-ileke."

²⁰ Jesus angkeke, "Ikwere-ipenhele merne tampe seven-pele ultakeke iperre, the tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke anthurre antheke, tyerrtye 4,000. Yakwethe nthakentye-arle-ame arrantherre akngerre-ileke merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye areyele?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Anwerne seven-pele akngerre-ileke."

²¹ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, arrantherre-ame itelaretyakenhe akwete?"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye alknge pwenge alknkampelhe-ileme

²² Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmewere Bethsaida-werne apetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe artwe pwenge-arle ikwewerne akngetyerlenghe. Itne arnterre apayuthneke Jesus-ele renhe anpetyeke angkwerre-iwemele. ²³ Kenhe renhe iltte inemele, apmewere yanhe impemele renhe akethe-werne alkngeke. Kele Jesus-ele artwe ikwewere alkngeke-arlike pelhe-iweke iperrele, renhe anpeke, apayuthnemele, "Unte-ame arne iwenhe apeke renhe areme?"

²⁴ Re angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, the kwenhe tyerrtye areye arne-arteke untherlenghe areme."

²⁵ Jesus-ele awethe alknge anpeke. Kenhe artwe rarle arnterre anthurre areke, alknge ikwerenhe mwerre-irreke. Re areke arne ingkirreke akethe anthurre irrerlenghe. ²⁶ Jesus-ele renhe ileke, "Apmewere yanhe ikwewere-werne alpetyale." Re artwe nhenge apmewere ikwewerenhe-werne yerneke.

Peter arratyte angkeke iwenhe ikwewere-akerte
Ngkarteke-arle alhilekeke Jesus-akerte
(Matthew 16:13-20; Luke 9:18-21)

²⁷ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus uthene apententye akngerre areye uthene alheke ampinye-werne apmewere itwele Caesarea Philippi arritnye, re anteme apententye akngerre itnenhe apayuthneke alakenhe, "Atyenge ilaye! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme?"

²⁸ Itne akenhe ikwewere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrpenheme areye itirreme unte-arle akwele John nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyte akwernetyarte, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme unte-arle Elijah-arle akwele itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle akwele artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre."

²⁹ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kele angwenhe anteme arrantherre ayenge ileme?"

Peter angkirtnerlenghe, "Unte-arle Christ-arle, yanhe renhe-arle Ngkarteke alhileke."

³⁰ Kele Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte iletyle, kele arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Christ aneme Ngkarteke-arle alhileke!"

Jesus ilelheme rarle ilwetyenhenge

(Matthew 16:21-28; Luke 9:22-27)

³¹ Kele Jesus-ele anteme itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame, angkemele, "Itne-arle ayenge atwetyenhe Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, itne ayenge kwarnetyenhe akngerre anthurre. Kenhe akngerrepate areyele-arlike, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike ayenge ilye anthetyenhe, arrpenhe areyele ayenge ilwetyeke-ante atwetyenhe. Ingwe atherre-iperrele itne ayenge irrerlkngge atwekenge ayenge itethe-irriertyenhe akeme-irremele." ³² Rarle itneke akethe ilytame. Kenhe Peter Jesus-eke antangkeke renhe akngakelhe-ilemele. Ikwere ahele angkemele re angkeke, "Itne kwenhe ngenhe irrerlkngge atwetyale anetyeke." ³³ Kenhe Jesus ikwewerne ularre-irremele, ikwere-ipenhele aremele apententye akngerre ikwewerhe areye, re anteme ahele angkeke, "Arrentye-aye! Ayenge impemele alhaye. Unte-arle itirreme tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye-arteke-arle. Unte kwenhe Ngkarte-arteke itirretyakenhe."

³⁴ Jesus antangkeke tyerrtye areyeke-arlike apententye akngerre ikwewerhe areyeke-arlike itneke angkemele, "Angwenhele apeke-arle ayenge apenterle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re ikwere-arrpe alknwirretyeke, atyenge-ante itirremele ayenge apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atwerrirretyenhe arne arntarlkweke-arlike, unte-arle ayenge apenterlenge, kele mwerre-arle. Atere-irretyalaye ilweme-ketye, ayenge akwete apenterle-anaye! ³⁵ Kenhe unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme akwete itethe anetyeke, unte akenhe ilelherlenge unte-arle atyenge akutne akwele, arrpenhe areyele ngenhe atweketye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atweme unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, angkentye mwerre atyinhe ilerle-apemenge anteye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe. ³⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye akenhe ahentye-anemele arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye atningke inetyeke, kele re apententye akngerre-irretyakenhe-arle, nthakenhe-arle anteme irreme re ilwerlenge? Kele, re ilwemele, aparnte-irretyenhe, Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyeke arrangkwe. Anwerne arne areye Ngkarte uyarne antheme, ikwewerenge itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. ³⁸ Urreke rarle, ayenge Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe Akerte-ngentyele apetye-alpetyenhe, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arunthe-akerte. Ayenge Ngkarte-ngentyele lterreke akngerre-akerte apetye-alpetyenhe. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle inteke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke atyengetye apure-irremele, tyerrtye akurne areyenge arrwekele angkemele, rarle ayenge itelaretyakenhe akwele, kenhe ayenge anteme-arle apetye-alpemele ikwere-ketye apure-irretye-alpetyenhe angketye-alpemele tharle renhe itelaretyakenhe anteye-arle."

⁹ Jesus-ele akwete itneke ileme, "Mwantye awerrirraye! Arrpenheme-arle lyete nhenhele tnerirremele ayenge arerrirretyenhe, apetyalperlenge Alartetye anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke Ngkarte-kenheke. Itne urreke ilwerrirretyenhenge nhenhe-urrike aretyenhe."

Jesus arrpenhe-irreme apwerte antherrtye akertnenge

(Matthew 17:1-8; Luke 9:28-36)

² Arle six pele iperrele Jesus antangkeke Peter, James, John-ekarlike. Re itnenhe akngeke apwerte akertne anthurre-werne, itne-arrpe anetyeke. Itne aretyame, Jesus arrpenhe anthurre irrerlenge. ³ Mantere ikwewerhe mperlkere anthurre irreke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke re akenhe mantere alhewetyeke arrangkwe-arle mperlkere alakenhe-ante irretyeke-arteke. ⁴ Iparrpele, Elijah uthene Moses uthene araterle-anerremele Jesus ikwewerhe angkerle-anerreke. ⁵ Peter anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, mwerre-ame anwerne ngkwenyenge nhenhele aneme? Unte apeke-arle ahentye-anemenge, anwerne ilthe urrpetye artetyeke, ngkwenge anyente, Moses-eke anyente, arrpenhe Elijah-eke-arle? Mwerreye?" ⁶ Kenhe itne areke-arle-iperrele atere-irreke. Alakenhenge Peter-ele itelaretyakenhe aneke nthakenhe-arle re angkeke.

⁷ Kenhe angkulye alernnge-alernngele itnenhene arteke. Angkulye-ngentyele angkerlenge itne aweke, "Nhenhe kwenhe alere atyeperre anyente atyinhe. Renhe akwetethe anthurre awerrirraye." ⁸ Nhenge areke-arle-ipenhele, itne areke Jesus re-arrpe anteme tnerle-anerlenge ikwewerle, arrpenheke arrangkwe.

Ayeye apwerte antherrtye akertne-ngentyele atnarnpeme akerte

(Matthew 17:9-13; Luke 9:36b)

⁹ Itne apwerte kwenerle-alhemele Jesus-ele itnenhe ileke, "Arrantherre ilytalye anetyeke tyerrtye areyeke iwenhe-arle arrantherre nhenheke arekeke. Nhenge urreke ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, itethe-arle-irreke irrerlknggele aneke akeme-irretyenhe. Ikwere iperre anteme arrpenhe areyeke ilytyenhenge."

¹⁰ Arratyte itne nterte akwete aneke angketyakenhe. Itne anteme angkerretyame, "Iwenhe apeke rarle angkeme itethe-arle-irriertyenhe re ilweke-arle-iperre re akeme-irriertyenhe?" ¹¹ Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angkeme Elijah-arle arrwekele apetyetyenhe. Itne-ame arratyte angkeme? Itne awethe angkeme, artwe nhenge Ngkartele alhileke-arle akwele apetyeme intertele."

¹² Re itneke angkirtneke, "Yewe, Elijah anteme arrekwele apetyemele arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke. The arrekantherre arratyte ileme: Elijah kele apetyeke, kenhe itne akenhe renhe alengkaretyakenhe-arle anerlenge. Itne ikwewerle irrpelthe-irreke. Itne renhe atweke,

alakenhe-arteke angkeme Pweke kwenenge nhenge itne-arle arrule intelhe-ileke. Alakenhe-arteke itne ayenge atwetyenhe, ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke."

Jesus-ele ampe arrentye-akerte mwerre-ileme

(Matthew 17:14-20; Luke 9:37-43a)

¹⁴ Nhenge apwertenge kwene-akerle apetyemele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlke araratye-alpeltiweke. Itne areke tyerrtye atningke tnerrierlenge. Kenhe itne Jesus areke-iperlele atnulleke anthurre. Itne akangkemele anthurre un-terlthe-iweke ikwere-werne. Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke tnerri-ryame, apententye akngerre nine-pele ikwerenhe areyeke ahele-ahele akerrremele. ¹⁶ Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame arrantherre ahele-ahele akerryame?"

¹⁷ Artwe arrpenhe akenhe angkerlenge, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, the kwenhe alere atyinhe ngkwenge-werne akngetyenhe. Re kwenhe arrentye-akerte ante angketye-arlke-akenhe. ¹⁸ Arrentyele renhe atnyenemele renhe rlkerle mpwareme. Arrentyele renhe ntewemele akenhe re atnyetye-alperlenge. Nhenge re artitye arrurrkemele, arrakerte urlkerrpe-urllkerrpe-irremele, yanhe ikwerele re lterrke-arle irreke anteme. Kenhe the akenhe apayuthneke apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areye arrentye aywepetyeke. Itne akenhe uyarne aywepewarrerlenge."

¹⁹ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re itneke angkeke, "Arraty, tyerrtye arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrantherre akwetethe-arle apale itirrentye akngerre. Arrantherre-ame ayenge akwete ulpertelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle itelarerrir-ryakenhe? Ilengareke-atwetye ayenge arrekanttherenge anerle-anetyeke urreke anthurreke-atwetye apeke? Kele ampe urreye atyenge-werne akngetyaye!"

²⁰ Kele itne renhe akngetyeke.

Arrentyele Jesus renhe aremele arteke re ampe urrye renhe arntirrkwemele ntewemele, irrkarnpemele, re arrakerte urlkerrpe-urllkerrpe-irrerlenge.

²¹ Jesus-ele akngetye ikwerenhe apayuthneke, "Re-ame alakenhe akwetethe?"

Kenhe re angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe, ampe akwekengentyele kwenhe re alakenhe aneke. ²² Kenhe arrentyele renhe akwete-akwete ureke-arleke iwemele kwatyekelarleke-arlke, irrerlknge atwetyeke. Ilerneke alhwarrpe-irraye, mwerre-ilemele. Kenhe unte apeke ilyernpenye mwerre mpwaretyeke, ithwenge apeke."

²³ Jesus angkirtnerlenge, "Iwenhenge-ame unte-arle ayenge alakenhe apayuthneme? Unte apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle renhe mwerre mpwaretyeke, kenhe re akenhe ngkwenge mpwaretyehenge-arle."

²⁴ Re angkeke, "Ayenge apele itirreme Ngkartele atyenge mwerre mpwaretyeke. Ayenge alpe-eme-ilaye the arraty itelaretyeke rarle arne ingkirreke anthurre arraty mpwaretyenhe."

²⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele areke tyerrtye areye apurte-irremele itwe-irrintyerlenge, itne-arle arerrirretyeke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwaretyenhe. Kele re arrentyeke angkeke, "Arrentye arerte-arerte-aye, ikwenge arrataye, awethe apetyalpetyale!"

²⁶ Kenhe arrentye akenhe arlkeke ampe renhe akngernelhe-ilemele, ampe renhe alknge ingwemerte-ilerlenge, re ahelheke-arleke atnyeke. Kele arrentye re renhe impemele anteme alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe aremele angkeke, "Araye! Renhe ilweke-arle anteme." ²⁷ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe ilyenge inemele renhe akemelhe-ilemele ngkerneke.

²⁸ Ikwere-ipenhe Jesus alpeke apmere rarle aneke-werne. Jesus re-arrpe anerlenge, apententye akngerre areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame anwernele arrentye yanhe uyarne aywepeke?"

²⁹ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Ngkarte apayuthnemele-ante ware arrantherre aywepetyeke arrentye yanhe-arteke."

Jesus awethe ilelheke rarle ilwetyehenge

(Matthew 17:22-23; Luke 9:43b-45)

³⁰ Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus-ele, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele-arlke apmere renhe impemele alheke, apmere Galilee-werne. Jesus ahentye-anemele alengke-iwelhemele anetyeke arrpenhe areye apatetyehenge nthenhele-arle re anekeke. ³¹ Re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ilyetame, "Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, urreke artwe anyentele ayenge artwe akurne areyeke imernetyenhe, ayenge itnenhe ilye antHEMELE, itne imerte ayenge inemele akngertel-iwemele ayenge atwetyeke. Kele ingwe atherre iperre ayenge itethe-irritnetyenhe ilweke-arle iperre imerte akeme-irremele."

³² Kenhe itne uyarne anthurre itelareke, "Iwenhe-ame re angkeme?" Kenhe itne atere-irrerirreke renhe ayeye ikwere-akerte apayuthnetyeke.

Anwerne tnakelhetyale anetyeke

(Matthew 18:1-5; Luke 9:46-48)

³³ Ikwere-iperre itne alhemele apmere Capernaumeke irretye-alheke, apmere ikwerele itne anetye-alheke. Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame arrantherre angkerreke apetyewarremele?" ³⁴ Kenhe itne nterte anthurre anteme-irremele anerirreke. Alakenhenge itne ahele-ahele akerryame nhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere.

³⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe arrernelheke itneke antangkemele apententye akngerre 12 pele ikwerenhe areyeke angkemele, "Unte apeke arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere anetyeke, alartetye-arteke, unte kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge akweke-ulkere anetyeke. Arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke." ³⁶ Re imerte ampe akweke anyenteke antangkeke angathe-irretyeke. Re anteme itneke angkeke, ³⁷ "Kele angwenhele apeke ampe akweke alakenhe nhenhe atyewe

akemele rarle atyinhe anteye-arle, the renhe atyewe akeme-anteye, Ngkartele-arlike, rarle ayenge yernekenge.”

Artwe arrpenhele arrentye areye aywepetyame
(Luke 9:49-50)

³⁸ John angkeke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne areke artwe anyentele arrentye aywepelerlengenge arritnye ngkwinhe atniwemele. Anwerne renhe ayakeke rarle anwerne-kenhe anetyakenhenge.”

³⁹ Jesus itneke angkeke, “Ayaketyale anaye. Angwenhele apeke re mwerre mpwareme arritnye atyinhe atniwemele, atyenge angkentye akurne angketyakenhele aneme. ⁴⁰ Angwenhe areye nhenge anwerneke tyele angketyakenhe-arle, anwernenhe ayaketyakenhe, itne atyewe anwerne-kenhe-arle aneme. ⁴¹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele nhenhe itelaraye. Angwenhele apeke ngenhe kwatye antheme unte antywetyeke nhenge unte-arle ayenge apentemenge. Kele, urreke akenhe Ngkartele renhe arne mwerre akngerre anthyenhenge.”

Uternetyale Apententye akngerre akurne mpwaretyeke

(Matthew 18:6-9; Luke 17:1-2)

⁴² Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, “Kele arrantherre apeke apententye akngerre atyinhe anyente akurne mpwaretyeke ileme, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke apeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akenge-arle-ileme. Arrpenhele apeke apwerte akngerre iteke ayernemere ngenhe kwatye iperteke iwemele, kenhe tyerrtye areye itirrewarremere arne akenge-arle ngkwenge irrekenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe akenge awethe ulkere mpwarerlengenge, apwerte nhenge ayerneke-arteke, unte apeke-arle arrpenhe renhe, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke, akurne mpwaretyeke ilekenge. ⁴³ Kele, unte apeke ilye ngkwinhele akurne mpwareme. Kele, unte ilye anyente ultakemele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte ilye anyente atnyeneme, kele unte itethe akwete anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Kele akurne anthurre unte-arle ilye atherrele apeke akurne mpwarerle-aneme, Ngkartele-arle ngenhe apmere akurne ikwere-arle iwerlengenge, ure akngerreke-arleke, akwete-ante-arle amperle-aneme. ⁴⁵ Kele, unte apeke ingke ngkwinhele akurne mpwareme. Kele, unte ingke anyente ultakemele iwetyeke unte akwete akurne mpwareme-ketyenge. Kele mwerre-arle unte ingke anyente apeke atnyeneme, kele unte itethe akwete anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Kele akurne anthurre unte-arle ingke atherrele apeke akurne mpwarerle-aneme, Ngkartele-arle ngenhe apmere akurne ikwere-arle iwerlengenge, ure akngerreke-arleke. ⁴⁷ Unte apeke alknge ngkwinhele aremele akurne mpwareme. Kele unte alknge ngkwinhele tyerrelemele iwetyeke unte akurne awethe mpwarerle-aneme-ketye. Kele mwerre-arle unte apeke alknge mwerre anyente aneme itethe akwete anetyeke Ngkartenge. Kele unte akurne ak-

wete mpwarerle-aneme alknge atherre-akertele Ngkartele-arle ngenhe iwerlengenge apmere akurne ikwere-nerne, ure akngerreke-arleke.” ⁴⁸ Apmere yanhe ikwerele mpwerele tyerrtye areye akwetethe arlkwerlengenge, ure uyerretyakenhe akwete amperle-anerlengenge.

⁴⁹ Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, “Tyerrtye ngkwenge akengentye angkerlengenge ngenhe apeke atwemele, ayenge apenterle-anaye, kele Ngkarte ngkwenge akangkentye anetyenhe. Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke lterrke atnyenetyenhe, urele, apirntele-arlike.”

⁵⁰ Jesus alakenhe-arlike angkeke, “Tyerrtye areyele apirnte-arteke lerneme merneke-arleke kereke-arleke nhenge mwerre anetyenhenge arlkwetyeke. Apirnte apeke intemele akurne-irremere, arrpenheke arrangwele uyarne mwerre mpwaretyenhenge awethe.

“Alakenhe re-arteke, arrantherre apirnte-arteke anetyeke, lterrke mwerre anerlengenge-anaye, mwerre angkerre apententye akngerre arrpenheke unte nhenge aremele, akwetethe anthurre mwerre anetyenhenge.”

Anewarte atherre akwete anthurre anetyeke

(Matthew 19:1-12)

10 Ikwere-ipenhele Jesus-ele apmere Capernaum imperle-alheke antekerre apmere Judea arritnye-nerne alhemele. Re aneke ikngerre-ampinyele kwatye lhere Jordan-enge. Yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyewarremele tnerirreke ikwengerenge. Kenhe re itnenhe akaltyele-anthyetyame nhenge rarle akwetethe akaltyele-antheme-arteke apmere arpe-anenhe ikwerele.

² Artwe Pharisee urrpetye apetyeke Jesus renhe ularele apayuthneke, “Anwerneke ilaye! Mwerre-ame artwe anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irreme arelhe renhe mikwe anyikwe-nerne yernirtneleme?”

³ Re itneke angkirtneke, “Iwenhe-ame Moses angkeke?”

⁴ Itne angkeke, “Moses alakenhe angkeke, ‘Nhenge artwe apeke ahentye-anemele anewe ikwerenhenge akalke-irretyeke, re apeke intelhe-ilettyeke pipe-ke-arleke renhe anthyetyeke imerte renhe yernirtneleme.’”

⁵ Jesus itneke angkirtnerlengenge, “Nhenge Ngkartele urreye uthene marle uthene arrwekele aknganeke, ratherre anewe akerrtyeke akwetethe anerle-anerrettyeke. Kenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe impeme, iwenhe apeke renhe akwenpele mpwarewarreme. Alakenhe ikwengerenge-ntyele Moses-ele arrenhantherre angkentye antheke artwele anewe ikwerenhe kele impetyeke. ⁷ Angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, ‘Kenhe artwele anyikwe uthene mikwe uthene imperle-alhemele arelhe anewe akemele, ratherre anyente-irretyeke.’ ⁸ Yewe, ratherre atherre-arle aneke tyerrtye anyente anteme irreke, alakenhenge anteme artwe re arelhe ikwerenhe yernetyale re ikwengerenge akwete anetyeke, Ngkartele-arle artwe renhe anyentelhe-ilekenge arelhe anewe ikwerenheke-arleke.”

¹⁰ Itne alpeke apmere-werne nthenhele-arle itne anetyame-werne. Yanhe ikwerenge anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame unte akethe-nge angketyame?" ¹¹ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Artwe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhege akalke-irremele renhe yernirt-nemele re anteme arelhe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele. Re arne akenge anthurre ikwere mpwareme. ¹² Kenhe arelhe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhege akalke-irremele re anteme artwe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele, akurne anthurre rarle."

Jesus ampe akweke areyeke antangkeme

(Matthew 19:13-15; Luke 18:15-17)

¹³ Urreke re, tyerrtye arrpenhemele ampe akweke itnekenhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke, re itnenhene anpetyeke. Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye itneke ahele-irremele angkerrirreke. ¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus-ele areke-arle iperre ahele-irreke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkemele, "Nhenge arrantherre aremele ampe akweke areye atyenge-werne apetyerlenge itnenhe ayaketyale anaye! The arrenhantherrenhe ileme angwenhe apeke ampe akweke nhenhe areye-arteke, Ngkartele itnenhe atyewe Ikwerenhe aketyenhe arntarnte-aremele alartetye itnekenhe-arteke." ¹⁵ Nhenhe itelaraye. The arrenhantherrenhe arratyete anthurre ileme, arrantherre apeke Ngkarte aratyete itelaretyakenhe ampe nhenhe areyele-arle aratyete itelarrerirreme-arteke, kele arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arratyete apentewarretyakenhe. Rarle Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe kwenye-arle. ¹⁶ Ampe areye kwaketye inemele re akaperte anpetyamele, Ngkarte apayuthnemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

Artwe apmerrke mane atningke-akerte arne-arlike atningke-akerte

(Matthew 19:16-30; Luke 18:18-30)

¹⁷ Jesus anteme ingkwe alhetyeke aneke, kele artwe anyente akenhe untemele ikwere artepe aneke angkemele, "Yewe, Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe mwerre-aye! Arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhege?"

¹⁸ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge mwerre akeme? Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre anetyakenhe, kenhe Ngkarte-ante mwerre.

¹⁹ Unte apeke ahentye-aneme itethe akwete-ante anetyeke, kele antime unte-arle akwetethe angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe apenterle-anetyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe irreriknge atwetyale! Intetyale anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhege, impetyeke akwete. Anyelkunge inetyale! Ularele apwerte ngkweltye inetyale anetyeke! Arrpenheke akurne ilpernetyale! Meye uthene akngeye uthene akwetethe awerle-anetyeke ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyale!"

²⁰ Artwe awethe angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, ampe akwekenge-ntyete kwenhe the awemele angkentye yanhe renhe mpwaretyarte."

²¹ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe aremele, alhwarrpe awelheke ikwere angkemele, "Arne anyente kwenhe unte-arle mpwaretyakenhe. Unte alhetyeke arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe maneke anthetyeke, kele mane anthemele mane anetyakenhe areyeke imerte apetyemele ayenge apentetyeke, yanhe-ngentyete anteme, unte ineme arne mwerre anthurre alkere akertne-ngentyete." ²² Nhenge artwele awemele, re inngerre ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheke. Re irrare-irremele imerte alpemele rarle mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke atnyenekenge, re akenhe ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyeke-arle ahentye-aneke.

²³ Nhenge Jesus-ele areke artwe re alherlenge, re ularre-irremele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The arrekhantherre arratyete ileme, tyerrtye mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke-akerte areye arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretyehenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyehenge."

²⁴ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apatewarreke nhenge itne awemele nhenhe renhe. Kenhe Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, "Yewe atyewe areye, awerrirraye. Tyerrtye ingkirreke arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretyete itnenhe arntarnte-aretyehenge. ²⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme alhwenge yerre-kenhe-arle altywere akweke anthurre-akerte, kamule apeke-ame altywere ikwerenge irpenhemere? Arrangkwe. Alakenhe akwele angwenhe apeke mane atningke-akerte, arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretyete itnenhe arntarnte-aretyehenge."

²⁶ Kele apententye akngerrele awekenge anteme, apatemele anthurre itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Kele, tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke anteme Ngkartele itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe?"

²⁷ Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe arratyete aremele angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, tyerrtye-arle arntarnte-arelhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele Ngkartele-ante-arle renhe arntarnte-areme." ²⁸ Kele Peter angkerlenge, "Awaye, unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe arne areye impemele apetyeke ngenhe apentetyehenge."

²⁹ Jesus angkirtnerlenge, "Kele angwenhele apeke ayenge apentetyehenge, re apeke-arle apmere impekenge, kake akngerre uthene yaye akngerre uthene-arlike, mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene-arlike, ampe-arlike, kartene ikwerenhe-arlike, rarle ayeye mwerre ilerle-apemenge. ³⁰ Kele alakenhege Ngkartele renhe antheme awethe ulkere rarle arrekwele atnyenekenge, apmere awethe, akngeye uthene meye uthene awethe, kake akngerre-arlike atyeye areye awethe, kartene arrpenhe awethe-arlike. Renhe kwarntetyenhe-arlike nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe ingkertele atwerrirrerlenge ahentye-anetyakenhele. Urreke anteme re Ngkartenge aneme akwete-ante apurte anteme. ³¹ Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye ar-

rpenhe areye atyeperre anthurre anteme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Kele tyerrtye atyeperre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele tyerrtye atyeperre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyeperre anthurre irretyenhe." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke.

Jesus awethe ilelheme rarle ilwetyenhenge

(Matthew 20:17-19; Luke 18:31-34)

³² Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte iwerrele alhetyame Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Jesus nhenge arrwekele alherlenghe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apateke anthurre nhenge itne aremele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe atere awelhemele, intertele apenterlthe-apeke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele uyarne anthurre itelareke iwenhenge-arle itne alherlthe-iweke Jerusalem-werne. Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkeke-iperre, itnenhe akngakelhe-ilemele, re itneke ilelhetyame nthakenhe-arle ikwere irretyenhe Jerusalem-enge. Re angketyame, ³³ "Ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alheme. Yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke atyengenge artepe untyeme-irretyenhe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilye anthetyenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyeke, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlke. Kenhe itne ayenge imerrentye irrerlkngke atwetyenhenge. Kele imerte itne ayenge ilye anthemele Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. ³⁴ Kele imerte itne atyenge anhelhemele, atyenge-arleke pelhe-iwemele, itne anteme ayenge arne apere arletye akwerrke-arteke atwetyenhe. Kele itne ayenge irrerlkngke atwetyenhe. Kenhe ingwe atherre iperre, ayenge itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe akeme-irremele."

James uthene John uthenele Jesus apayuthneke arne iwenheke apeke ikwere

(Matthew 20:20-28)

³⁵ Alerikwe Zebedee-kenhe atherre James uthene John uthene apetyeke Jesus-eke angkemele, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, ilerne ahentye-aneme unte mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke-arle ilerne ngenhe apayuthneme mpwaretyeke." ³⁶ Kenhe Jesus ikwere-atherre angkerlenghe, "Iwenheke-ame mpwele atyenge ahentye-aneme, mpweleke mpwaretyeke?"

³⁷ Kenhe ratherre akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Urreke, unte alartetye anerlenghe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre, ilerne alartetye ngkwenge itwele anetyeke, ngkwenge itweke arrernelhetyeke anyente akwe-aratyeke, arrpenhe akwe-alyengeke."

³⁸ Kenhe Jesus ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Akutne-akutne-arle ware kwenhe mpwele ayenge apayuthneke. Mwerre-ame alakenhe itne mpwelenhe rlkerteke atweme, irrerlkngke atwetyeke, nhenge itne-arle ayenge irrerlkngke atwetyeke-arteke?"

³⁹ Ratherre ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, kele mwerrre-arle."

Jesus akenhe ikwere-atherre angkerlenghe, "Mpwele kwenhe arratyete kwarnetyenhe anthurre. Mpwele ayenge-arteke ilwetyenhe. ⁴⁰ The kwenhe akngaketyakenhe angwenhe-arle atyenge akwe-arratyete akwe-alyengeke anetyeke. Ngkartele-ante kwenhe akngakentye akngerre itnenhe."

⁴¹ Nhenge apententye akngerre arrpenhe ten-pelele ikwere-atherre-akerte awemele, itne ahele-irreke atyeyenhengeke, James uthene John utheneke. ⁴² Kele Jesus-ele itnenhe ingkirreke anyentelhe-ileke iperre, angkemele, "Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle alartetye Jew kwenye areyele tyerrtye ingkirreke uterneme mpwaretyeke. Itne itnenhe uterneme arne arpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke itne ahentye-anerlenghe.

⁴³ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnenhe interte-aketyalaye! Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekantherre alartetye anetyeke, re arrpenhe itnekenghe ingkirreke arrernelhetyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anetyeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetyeke.

⁴⁴ Kenhe angwenhe apeke arrekantherre arrekele anetyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke mpwaretyeke.

⁴⁵ Alakenhe apeke arrantherre apale itirreme, ayenge-arle, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetyeke nhenge arrpenhe areye akwele atyenge urrkapetyeke. Arrangkwe-arle! Ayenge-arle apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke urrkapetyeke, ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke, Ngkartele atnerte ulthetyenhenge."

Jesus-ele Bartimaeus alknngampetyeke mpwareme

(Matthew 20:29-34; Luke 18:35-43)

⁴⁶ Jesus apententye akngerre areye-akerte anteme apetyeke apmere Jericho-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme itnenhe apenteke. Itne-arle apmere impemele alhetyeke anekenghe, itne artwe alknng pwenngenge anpere-irreke iwerre iterele anerle-anerlenghe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnerle-anemele. Artwe yanhe re aneke alere Timeaus-kenhe, Bartimaeus arritnye aneke. ⁴⁷ Re angkerrlenghe aweke nhenge Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle apetyeme, re arlkemele angkeke, "Jesus-aye, David-eke-artweye, atyenge apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ayenge mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

⁴⁸ Tyerrtye areye ikwere angkeke, "Nterte-irraye."

Kenhe re akenhe awethe anteyele arnterre anthurre arlkerlenghe, angkemele, "David-eke-artweye, atyenge apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ayenge mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye."

⁴⁹ Kele Jesus ngkernelhemele itneke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe ilaye nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke."

Kele itne ikwere antangkeke angkemele, "Akangkemele akeme-irraye, Re ngkwenge arlkeme."

⁵⁰ Kenhe re tyarte ikwerenhe iweke-iperre akeme-irremele apetyeke. ⁵¹ Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ahentye-aneme the ngkwenge mpwaretyeke?"

Kenhe re angkirtnerlenghe, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, alkngge altywere-ilaye the aretyeke anteme."

⁵² Jesus angkeke, "Yewe, apmeme-werne alpaye. Alkngge ngkwihhe kele mwerre-irrerne unte-arle itirrekenghe tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke."

Re alkngampemele iparrpe anthurre areke, Jesus apentemele iwerrele alheke.

Jesus tangkeye artepele apmeme Jerusalem-eke irreme
(Matthew 21:1-11; Luke 19:29-44; John 12:12-19)

11 Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyemele, itne itwe-irretye-alheke apmeme Jerusalem-eke, itne apmeme nhenge Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte arritnyeke-irremele. Apmeme ikwere-ntyete itne apmeme Bethphage uthene apmeme Bethany uthene areke. Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherre yerneke arrwekele alhetyeke. ² Re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Apmeme nhakwe-werne alherrye, yanheke irremele mpwele arerle-anerretyehetangkeye akwerrke ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerlenghe. Arrpenhe ikwere antyetyakenhe aneke. Tangkeye irlwaye, atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke mpwelenhe apayuthneme, 'Iwenheke-ame mpwele tangkeye yanhe akngerle-anerreme?' Alakenhe ilerle-anerraye, 'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemeke. Re iparrpe anthirtnyehenge.'"

⁴ Ratherre alhemele areke tangkeye renhe ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerlenghe apmeme arriweke ratherre irlwetyame. ⁵ Kenhe arrpenhe areye tnerle-anemele arerlte-anetyame itne apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame mpwele irlwerle-anerreme?" ⁶ Ratherre angkirtnerlenghe, "Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemenge. Re ngkwenge-werne iparrpe yernirtnyehenge." Kenhe itne aweke-arle iperre itne yewe angkeke.

⁷ Ratherre tangkeye renhe Jesus-werne akngetye-alperreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhe ilywelhe-ilemele tangkeye ikwere artepeke-arleke arrernerle-anerreke. Jesus tangkeye-ke-arleke antyerle-alheke.

⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele-arleke mantere itnekenhe ilywelhe-ilerrirremele antekelhe-ilemele iwerreke, arrpenhe areyele walye areye akemele iwerreke antekelhe-ilemele, Jesus ikwere akertnele alhetyehenge. Alakenhe re itne itirreke rarle impene anthurre anekenge. ⁹ Arrpenhe nhenge arrwekele-arle alherlte-iwetyame, ingkernele alhetyame areye-arleke arkerlte-apetyame, "Yewe, Ngkarte, artwe nhenhe arntarntearaye Unte-arle yerneke. Yewe, Akngeye anyente kwenhe mwerre anthurre! ¹⁰ Re kwenhe alartetye anetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrwekelenyele David-ele-arteke. Yewe, Akngeye, Unte anyente kwenhe mwerre anthurre."

¹¹ Nhenge Jesus Jerusalem-eke-arteke irremele re alheke tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne, ikwere irrpeke-arle-iperre re arerle-apetyame. Kele angwerrele anteme irrekenghe, re ikngweke apententye

akngerre ikwerenhe areye, itne alherlte-iweke apmeme Bethany-werne.

Ayeye arne utyerrke-arle antyerrke-irreme-akerte
(Matthew 21:18-19)

¹² Ingwe ikwerele intemele, arle arrpenhele anteme, itne akeme-irremele alperlte-iweke Bethany-ngentyele apmeme Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Itne alherlte-iwerlenghe Jesus angayakwe anteme-irreke. ¹³ Re arlengengentyele areke arne utyerrke iwerre iterele. Re alheke merne ntangeke arrangkwe areme arlkwetyeke, arlpelhe-ante ikwerele. Alakenhenge nhenge arle kwenye-arle anekenge merne itne lyapetyeke. ¹⁴ Jesus ntange aretyakenhenge re arne ikwere angkeke, "Arrpenhele ntange arlkwetyakenhe ngkwengenge awethe!"

Kenhe apententye akngerre areyele renhe aweke angkerlenghe.

Jesus tyatye akngerreke irrpeme tyerrtye areye ayewepemele

(Matthew 21:12-16; Luke 19:45-48)

¹⁵ Itne Jerusalem-eke irremele, Jesus yarte tyatye Jewkenheke irrpenehe imerte aremele tyerrtye areyele arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlenghe arrpenhe areyeke. Kele re table areye irrarnpe-iweke nthenhele-arle itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe antherrerlte-anetyame, chair itnekenhe-arle nthenhele-arle itne thihe mperlkere-arle-arele sell-eme-iletyame. ¹⁶ Re tyerrtye areye iltemele itnenhe ileke arne itnekenhe akngetyale tyatye kwene-werne sell-eme-iletyeke. ¹⁷ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle-ame pipe-nge intelhe-ileke? Re akwete-arle tneke. Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, 'Tyatye atyinhe, atyinhe akwete anetyeke, tyerrtye areye atyenge angkerlte-anetyeke, ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreyeke.'

Isaiah 56:7.

Kenhe arrantherre akenhe maneke ntyelhe akngerre-arle tyatye nhenheke irrpereke kele, mane inemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Apmeme nhenhe arrantherre akenge-ileme apmeme anyelkngalthe areye-kenhe-arteke mpwaremele."

Jeremiah 7:11.

¹⁸ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew areye-kenhe areyele, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arleke awemele nhenge Jesus angkerlenghe, itne ahele anthurre awelheke, alakenhe itirremele, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne renhe irrerlkngge atweye?" Itne tyerrtye areye-ketyenge atere awelhemele, kele impeke. Itne renhe impeke tyerrtye areye-arle apatewarrekenghe anthurre renhe awerrirremele nhenge mwerre anthurre akaltyele-antherlenghe.

¹⁹ Angwerre-angwerrele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arleke Jerusalem impemele alperlte-iweke Bethany-werne.

Arne Utyerrke nhenge-arle antyerrke-irreke-akerte
(Matthew 21:20-22)

²⁰ Jesus, apententye akngerre areye-arlike inteke arlthe arrpenheke. Ingweleme itne akeme-irremele Jerusalem-werne atheke alpeke. Itne iwerre ikwerele apetyewarremele arerrirreke nhenge arne utyerrke antyerrke-arle irreke. ²¹ Kenhe Peter-ele itelareke-arle iperre nthakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke, re ikwere angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arne utyerrke yanhe nhenge unte-arle artimperre-iweke re apele antyerrke anteme-irrerlenge."

²² Kenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Apatewarretyale Ngkartele-arle mpwarekenge iwenhe-arle the renhe apayuthneke! Arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke Rarle mpwaretyenhenge ingkirreke anthurre arrantherre-arle renhe apayuthneme." ²³ Re itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge arraty angkeme, arrantherre apeke itirreme arraty-arle anetyenhe, arrantherre apwerte akngerre yanheke angketyeke, 'Akeme-irraye, unte-arrpe kwaty alayeke iwelhaye!' Apwerte yanhele arrenhantherrenhe awetyenhe, re akeme-irremele kwaty alaye kwene-werne iwelhetyenhenge. ²⁴ Kele arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe apeke renhe arraty anthetyenheke, kele arrantherre Renhe apayuthnetyeke nhenge arne ikwere, kenhe Re arrenhantherrenhe antheme-arle. ²⁵ Nhenge arrantherre tnerlenge Ngkarteke angkemele, arrantherre arrpenhe ilpernetyakenhe anaye re apeke-arle arrekantherre akurne mpwarekenge. Kele Ngkarte alkere-arenye arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe anteye-arle aneme arrantherre apeke-arle akurne mpwarekenge."

Angwenhele-ame Jesus arnerneke alartetye-arteke angketyeke?

(Matthew 21:23-27; Luke 20:1-8)

²⁷ Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere Jerusalem-eke irreke awethe, Jesus tyaty akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irpenhemele ware unthetyame. Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyele, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, apmereke-artweye areye-arlike, artwe ampwe arpenhe areye-arlike ikwere-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke, ²⁸ "Alartetye angwenhe anthurrele-amenhenge ileke tyerrtye areye aywepetyeke ilthe nhenhenge-ntyale arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlenge? Anwerneke ilaye!"

²⁹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Awerrirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme, nhenge arrantherre apeke atyenge arraty atyernerlenge, kele the arrekantherre ileme-arle angwenhele-arle ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke. ³⁰ Angwenhele-ame John kwatyeke akwernentye akngerre ileke tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyeke baptise-eme-ilemele? Ngkartele apeke, artwe arrpenhele apeke? Atyenge ilerrirraye."

³¹ Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlenge, itne-arrpe angkerreke, "Anwerne ikwere angk-

errirretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle John ileke, tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke, re anwernenhe apayuthneme-ketye, 'Iwenhenge-arle anteme arrantherre John-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke?' ³² Kenhe anwerne ikwere alakenhe angkerirretyakenhe, 'Artwe arrpenhele-arle renhe ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke,' arrpenhe itne apeke anwerneke ahele-irreme-ketye apwertele atwerrirremele itne-arle itirrewarremenge John-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrenge. Kele nthakenhe-ame anwerne angkerirretyeke?" ³³ Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyale itne Jesus ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne akutne. Angwenhele apeke-arle John ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyeke akwernetyeke."

Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre ayenge tyernewarretyakenhe, kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre iletakenhe angwenhele-arle ayenge alartetye anetyeke arnerneke, arne nhenge ar-eye mpwaremele."

Artwe akurne areyele apmere akweke merne kripethe-akerte arntarnte-areme alartetye itne-kenheke

(Matthew 21:33-46; Luke 20:9-19)

12 Jesus-ele angkentye arrpenhe artelele angkeke, "Apmere arrpenhele, apmereke-artweye anyentele arne kripethe areye kele ngkerneke. Re arrkngerte ngkerneke itepe arrpe-anenhele, iperte anyetyeke nhenge kripethe itnenhe ingkele arterte-iletetyeke ngkwarle mpwaremele. Re apmere arlpentye akngerre arteke nhenge re akertne-ngentyele arerle-anetyenhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle merne anyelkngelene ineketye. Urreke re apmere arrpenhe-werne alhetyenhenge, re merne ngkernentye akngerre ikwerenhe artwe arrpenhe itnenhene antherle-alheke ikwere arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele imerte re apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele impemele apmere arrpenhe ikwere-werne alheke urrekeke-atwetye anetyeke. ² Kenhe urreke kripethe yanhe areye amangkemele mpenge-irrerlenge, artwe apmere yanheke-artweye re urrkapentye anyente ikwerenhe yanhe ikwere-werne yernirtneke. Alartetyele anteme urrkapentye renhe yerneke kripethe akngetye-alpetyeke akwele, akalkelhe-ilekenge ikwerenhe akwele. ³ Kenhe mpwarenty akngerre areyele renhe arntwirrkewarremele atwerrirreke imerte yernirtnekele ilye-ante. ⁴ Kele apmereke-artweyele urrkapentye akngerrele arrpenhe anteme yerneke. Kenhe garden arntarnte-arentye akngerre itne akenhe akaperte atweke, iltemele renhe yernirtneke. ⁵ Kenhe apmereke-artweyele arrpenhe anteme yerneke. Kenhe itne renhe atwemele, irrerlkngel atweke renhe. Re akwetethe yernetyame arrpenhe ar-eye-arlike, mpwarenty akngerre areyele itnenhe alakenhe akwete mpwaretyame. Arrpenheme itne atwetyame warele. Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe itne atwetyame irrerlkngel-antele. ⁶ Kele imerte, artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre yanheke-artweye re-arrpe angkeke, 'Iwenhe-ame the mpwaretyenhe? Alere atyinhe anyente-arle, re impene anthurre atyenge the

apeke renhe yernemere-artaye, itne apeke renhe awerrirretyenhenge atwerrirretyakenhele.' Kele renhe yerneke. ⁷ Kenhe mpwarenty akngerre areyele akenhe renhe arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenghe, itne-arrpe angkerreke, 'Yanhe araye, alere apmereke-artweye-kenhe nhenhe-werne apetyerlenghe. Anwerne renhe irrerlknghe atwerrirretye, kele anwerne imerte ahele nhenhe ikwerenge rakewarremele!' ⁸ Kele itne renhe arntirrkewarremele nnyante atwerrirreke, renhe apmere merne ngkernentye akngerrenge-ntyale aketheke iwerrirremele."

⁹ Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame artwe apmere yanheke-artweyele mpwarentyenhe urrkapentye akngerre areyeke rarle apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyalpeleme? Nhenge re apetyalpeleme akurne anthurre yanhe areye irrerlknghe atwetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele re mpwarenty akngerre arrenhe itnenhene kripethe ngkernentye akngerre renhe anthetyenhe itne arntarnte-aretyeke."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Mwantye itirrewarraye Payepule ikwerele atyenge-akerte-arle angkentye angkeme:

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerrirreke,

kenhe arrenhe areyele akenhe Apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arrerneke,

apwerte nhenge arrenhe ingkirrekenghe mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere!

¹¹ Ngkartele apwerte renhe akngakemele yanhe ikwere arrerneke.'

Psalm 118:22-23.

"Alakenhe itne Payepule-nge intelhe-ileke. Kele anwerne ingkirrekele areme apwerte nhenge yanhe ikwerele tnerle-anerlenghe arraty mwerre akngerre anthurre."

¹² Kenhe Jew alartetye areyele akenhe awerrirreke angkentye-arle Jesus-ele ilerlenghe artentye akngerre-akerte, itne itelarerrirreke itne-akerte-arle angkeke, itnenhe ilpernemele. Itne renhe arntwirrkewarreyeke. Kenhe itne atere awalhemele renhe impeke nhenge tyerrtye areye itneke ahele-irreme-ketye.

Mane apeke anthetyeke apmere Rome-arenye alartetye, arrangkwe apeke?

(Matthew 22:15-22; Luke 20:20-26)

¹³ Jew akngerrepate areye anyente-irremele angkerretyame, Jesus renhe ularele apayuthnetyeke, urrtiyirremele, rarle apale angkemere. Itne itirrewarreyame, re apeke apale angkerlenghe itne renhe arntwirrkewarreyeke imerte Rome-arenye alartetye iltye anthetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Itne alhemele ikwere angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne itelareme unte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akwetethe arraty angkentye akngerre. Unte tyerrtye akngerre areyeke-arlike akwenpe anthurre angkemele. Unte-arle angkentye arratye Ngkarte ikwere-akerte itneke ileme. Kele arraty mwerre rarle. Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Kele mw-

erre-ame anwerne tax mane artwe alartetye Caesar anthetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?"

¹⁵ Kele Jesus-ele itelareke itne-arle renhe ularele ware apayuthnetyeke aneke re imerte itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, "Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye urrtiyirremele ware-arle anerlte-aneme mwerre akwele. Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ayenge urrtiyirremele apayuthneme? Atyenge-werne mane ngkweltye anyente akngetyaye, arrantherre-arle Caesar renhe anthentye akngerre, the renhe aretyeke."

¹⁶ Itne arraty akngetyemele renhe antheke. Mane ngkweltye areke-arle iperre, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Inngerre-arlike arritnye-arlike angwenhe-kenhe-ame ngkweltye ikwerele aneme?"

Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Artwe nhenge Caesar."

¹⁷ Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arne Caesar-kenhe areye renhe anthirtnewarraye. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe anthirtnewarre."

Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirreke angkerlenghe itne apatewarremele nthakenhe-irretyeke itirrewarreke.

Ayeye nhenge Ngkarte-akerte nthakenhe-arle re nhenge tyerrtye areye ilweke-arle-iperrenge itethe-ilirtname

(Matthew 22:23-33; Luke 20:27-40)

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrenheme Sadducee areye-arle akeme, itne Jesus-werne apetyewarreke. Nhenhe areye angkerirretyarte Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye ilweke-arle-ngentye areye itethe-ilirtnetyeke arrangkwe. Itne Jesus renhe apayuthnerirreke, ¹⁹ "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arrule artwe Moses-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke anewenhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Kele imerte artwe anewikwe re apeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke, kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle warlekwerte renhe anewe akemele, anewenhenge atherre-arle ampe atnyenetyeke kikweke. ²⁰ Kenhe lyete anwerne angkentye kenhenge-nhenge seven pele-akerte ngkwenge ileme. Kenhe artwe atyeyenhenge areye itne amangkemele akngerre-irrerirremele, meye anyentenge uthene akngere anyentenge uthene itnekenhe. Kenhe kake akngerrele nhenge re anewe akeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke. ²¹ Kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle arelhe warlekwerte renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte re anteme-arle ampeke arrangkwe ilwemele. Kele anyenteke-anyentele atyeyikwe yanhe areyele arelhe warlekwerte yanhe renhe anewe akeke. Kele imerte itne anyenteke-anyente anteme ilwerrirremele, ampeke arrangkwe akwete. Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, arelhe yanhe re anteme-arle ilwemele. ²³ Kenhe urreke re akenhe, Ngkarte re itnenhene itethe-ilintye-alpetyenhe, kenhe anewe angwenhe-kenhe-arle-ame re anetyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye."

²⁴ Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre untyeme itirreme, akutne iwenhele arrule intelhe-ileke-akerte Payepule-nge. Arrantherre akutne Ngkartele nhenge arne iwenhe apeke-arle Re ngangk-

erele mpwaremeke. ²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe itne ilweke-arle iperre itne itethe-irritneke, anewe akerrityakenhe anetyenhe. Itne utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arteke alkerere anetyenhe, anewe akerrentye akngerre kwenye. ²⁶ Arrantherre ayenge apayuthnerrirreke Ngkartele apeke tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirt-neme-akerte ilweke-arle-iperre. Arrantherre-ame angkentye nhenge itelarerrirreme Ngkarte-arle Moses-eke angkekeke, arrule anthurunge Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arlike ilwekenge? Ngkarte ikwere angketyame arrule anthurre iperre Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-arlike-arle ilwekenge. Re alakenhe angkeke 'Ayenge Ngkarte, Abraham, Jacob, Isaac-elarle utyernemele tnakewarremeke akwete.' Kenhe ilweke-arle areyele akenhe Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itethe areyele-ante ware Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob itne ilweke arrule anthurunge, urreke Moses intyenhenge, kenhe Ngkarte angkerlenge itne-arle renhe utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete-arle! Itne lyete itethe-arle aneme, ilweke-arle kwenye. Arrantherre apale anthurre itirrewarreke."

Iwenhe-ame angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre ulkere?

(Matthew 22:34-40; Luke 10:25-28)

²⁸ Artwe anyente, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe ikwerele tnetyame. Re aweke Jesus angkerlenge angkentye arratyte anthurre Sadducee areyeke. Re anteme apetyemele Jesus apayuthneke, "Ngkartele anwernenhe angkentye atningke akaltyele-antheke, iwenhe-ame angkentye anyente akngerre-ulkere?"

²⁹ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Angkentye nhenhe arrpenhenge arrekwele aneme, angkentye nhenhe arrpenhe areyenge impene-ulkere: 'Israel-arenhe areye, awerrirraye. Ngkarte-ante kwenhe Alartetye aneme anwerneke renhe-ante ware utyernemele tnakewarrraye. ³⁰ Unte Ngkartele-ante ware ahentye-anetyeke atyepere-atyepere. Ikweringe untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepere-atyepere!' ³¹ Angkentye arrpenhe akngerre akenhe aneme-arle alakenhe: 'Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe ahentye-aneme-arteke.' Alakenhe-arle. Angkentye yanhe atherre arrpenhe areyenge akngerre anthurre-ulkere."

³² Nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele renhe awemele re angkeke, "Yewe Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, unte kwenhe arratyte anthurre angkerne. Ngkarte kwenhe anyente, ngkarte arrpenheke arrangkwe-arle. ³³ Anwerne Ngkarte Ikwere-ante ware akangkentye anetyeke. Ikweringe untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke atyepere-atyepere. Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke. Alakenhe re. Anwerne yepere-irrerlknge atwemele itnenhe Ngkarteke itemele. Kenhe angkentye yanhe atherre nhenhenge impene ulkere."

³⁴ Kenhe Jesus-ele aweke-arle-iperre re akangkeke alakenhenge artwe-arle mwerre anthurre angkerlenge. Re angkeke, "Unte kwenhe kele-arle Ngkarte ngkwenge alartetye anetyeke."

Kele imerte itne nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme. Itne atere-irrerirremele renhe awethe apayuthnerrirreketye.

Christ re apele Ngkartele-arle alhileke

(Matthew 22:41-46; Luke 20:41-44)

³⁵ Jesus-ele akaltyele-anthemele tyerrtye areye tyatyte akngerre Jew areye-kenhe kwenenge, re itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angkeme Christ rarle akwele, artwe yanhe nhenge Ngkartele alhilekenge, David-eke-artweye-ngentyele aneme? ³⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, David-elarle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Alartetye re Alartetye atyinheke angkeke, "Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge alartetye anetyeke, tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentye-kwenye areye ingke ngkwinheke kwene-iletynhenge, kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge."'

Psalm 110:1.

³⁷ "Arrantherre apeke itelarerrirreme? Anwerne itelareme artwe arrwekele-arle aneme, re akwetethe ingkernenge akngerre-ulkere. David angkeke artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke, alartetye ikwerenhe aneme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe re urreke-arle apetyetyenhe David-engentyele uthene anetyenhe? Re David-engentyele apetyeke, re ikwere alartetye antime aneke. Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke David-enge awethe arntwarre-ulkere. Nthakenhe-arle-ame alakenhe?"

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke alkngarre-ileme Pharisee areye uthene angkentye Moses-kenhe ilentye akngerre areye uthene-akerte

(Matthew 23:1-39; Luke 20:45-47)

Tyerrtye atningkele Jesus akangkentyele awerrirrerlenge itnenhe akaltyele-antheke. ³⁸ Re itneke angkeke, "Arelhewarrraye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angwaretyale! Itne mantere arlpentyeke irrpemele untherlte-aperlenge tnakelhemele, itnenhe akwele tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge. Nhenge itne alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, itne arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akaperte kwene-irrerlenge itnenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike akerlenge. ³⁹ Kele itne imerte tyatyte itne-kenheke apurte-irremele, apurtele apeke merne akngerre arlkwemele, itne chair impene anthurre areye-arle akngakeme, chair nhenge areye tyerrtye akngerre areyeke, tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. ⁴⁰ Itne apmere warlekwertenhe areyeke irrpeme arne areye itnekenhe anyelkngele inerlte-anemele. Kele imerte itne mwerre akwele

tyatye-ke irrpemele Ngkarteke akwete anthurre angketyeke. Kele mwerre anetyakenhe-arle alakenhe, akurne-arle alakenhe! Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arerle-aneme alakenhe mpwarerlenge, kele re itneke arne akenge anthurre mpwaretyenhe!”

Arelhe warlekwertele apwerte ngkweltye ikwerenhe antheme, ngkweltye akngerre-arteke akwele
(Luke 21:1-4)

⁴¹ Jesus tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpenehe re anetyame arne ngkweltye arrermentye akngerre itwele. Re aretyame tyerrtye areyele apwerte mane akngetyemele arne nhenge kweneke akw-ernemele. Kenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-ak-ertele itne akwernetyame ngkweltye akngerre. ⁴² Kenhe arelhe warlekwerte anteme irrpintyeke merneke arrangkwe. Re ngkweltye akweke atherrame ware akngetyemele kweneke akwerneke. ⁴³ Kenhe Jesus re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangeke itnenhe ilemele, “Nhenhe itelarerrirraye, arelhe yanhele rarle merne atnyenetyakenhe, re kweneke akw-erneke apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngerre-arteke, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge awethe ulkere. ⁴⁴ Tyerrtye arpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akertele, ngkweltye ampenye-ampenye akweke ware itne tyampite-ke iwerrirreke, kenhe arelhe alhengkeye re akenhe apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware atnyeneke, apwerte akweke renhe re ingkirreke antheke, mane rarle ahentye-aneme renhe-arle itetheke atnyenetyenhe utyakenge renhe.”

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeme, “Tyatye Jew-kenhe ngkweltye-irremele atakelhetenyenhe”

(Matthew 24:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)

13 Kenhe Jesus tyatye Jew areye-kenhe ikwengen-tyele arratemele, apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe anyente apetyemele ikwere angkeke, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, Tyatye mwerre akngerre yanhe araye, apwerte areye-arlike.” ² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, “Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne-arle arteke apwerte akngerre areye-ngentyele, itne alakenhe anerrir-retyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhemele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerrirretyenhe.”

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileme akurne-arle itneke irretyenhe

³ Jesus Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte re-arrpe anemele aretyame tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe renhe. Kenhe Peter, James, John, Andrew uthene apetyemele renhe nterte-ntertele apayuthnerrirreke, ⁴ “Anwerneke ilaye, ilengare-ame tyatye nhakwe renhe itne ultaketyenhe? Nthakenheke-amparre-arle irre-tyenhe nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge arne nhenhe areye-arle irretyeke anerlenge?”

⁵ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, “Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ketye, arntarnte-arelhewar-raye, itne arrekantherre urrtyirreme-ketye, itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ilerrirreme-ketye atyenge. ⁶ Urreke, atningke arrpenhe areye akenhe apetyewarremele, arrekantherre alakenhe apale angk-errirretyenhe, ‘Ayenge Messiah, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekantherre alhileke yernetyeke!’ Atningkele-arle aweke-iperrele itnenhe apentewarretyenhe. ⁷ Atere-ir-retyale anaye nhenge arrantherre awemele thultye ar-eyeye atwerrerlenge apmere arrpe-anenhele. Yanhe areyeke-amparre irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerele ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerretyeke arrangkwe-arle. ⁸ Kenhe urreke ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, ty-errtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele-arle ahele uth-nerremele atwerretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ahele uthnerretyenhe. Ikwenge-ntyale ahelhe an-teke nhenhe arrewetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhele merneke-arlike arrangkwe anetyenhe. Alakenhe-urrke-arle irretyenhe. Kenhe arne yanhe areyeke-amparre-arle irretyenhe, itne kwarnetyenhe anthurre, arelhe-arle tyarlkwe-irreme-arteke.”

⁹ Jesus itneke akwete angkeke, “Yewe arelhewarrraye, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrketyenhe court-ekere arrerrenetyenhenge. Itne arrenhantherrenhe atwe-tyenhe, tyatye Jew areye-kenhe kwene arrpe-anen-henge. Alakenhe-arlike itne arrenhantherrenhe akngetyenhe ngkernetyeke alartetye areyenge ar-rwekele arrantherre-arle ayenge apentemenge. Kenhe arrantherre anteme Ayeye Mwerre itneke akwenpele iletienhe. ¹⁰ Urreke ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyer-retyenhenge, tyerrtye areyele ayeye mwerre atyenge-akerte renhe apmere arrpe-anenhele ilerlte-apetyen-he. ¹¹ Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arntirrkwerlenge arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngetyeke atere-ir-retyale anaye, akwenpe. Arrantherre apateketye nthakenhe alartetyeke angketyeke. Arnterre itirretyale nthakenhe angketyeke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhanther-renhe angkentye anthetyenhenge nthakenhe angketyeke. Utnenge ikwerenhele-arle arrekantherre imernetyenhe nthakenhe angketyeke arratyete. Arran-therre-arle itirrentye arrekantherrenhenge angketyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele arrantherre-arle angketyenhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe ileme-arteke-ar-le. ¹² Yewe, tyerrtye areye arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyinhe ane-menge. Artwe ayenge apentetyakenhele re kake ikw-erenhe iltie anthetyenhe akurne areye rarle ayenge apentemenge itne anteme renhe atwetyenhenge. Alakenhe anteye akngetyele mpwaretyenhe ampe ikw-erenhe areyeke ayenge-arle itne apentemenge. Am-pele apeke mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene ahe akngerre areye iltie anthetyenhe renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke ratherre-arle atyinhe anemenge. Kele ar-rantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye kele Ngkartele arrenhan-therrenhe mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe,

akayake-ilemele arrantherre anteme akwete-ante Ikwere-
 erenge anerlthe-anetyeke.”

Apmere Jerusalem-ele ahe akngerre anthurre irreyen- he

¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus awethe apententye akngerre ikweren-
 he areyeye angkeke, “Urreke, arrantherre arne akurne
 anthurre arerrirreyenhe Tyaty nhenhe kwene ikw-
 erele. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele tyaty renhe im-
 petyenhe-arle, renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe. Angwen-
 hele apeke angkentye nhenhe read-eme-ileme, mwan-
 tye itirraye! Kenhe arrantherre apmere Judea ikwerele
 apeke aneme arne akenge alakenhe areye irrerleng
 aremele, apwerte-werne iparrpe alherlthe-iwaye! ¹⁵ Yan-
 he ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye anyente apeke-arle ulyen-
 tyele apmere itwele aneme re akenhe apmereke ir-
 rpeye-alpetyeke arrangkwe-arle, arne ikwerenhe ar-
 eye inetyeke re urreke alwirreyenhenge. ¹⁶ Alakenhe
 apeke arrantherre apmere akethele urrakpemele,
 alpetyale anaye apmere-werne mantere arrekanther-
 renhe inetyeke, impemele-ante alhaye. ¹⁷ Kenhe arelthe
 atnerte-atnerte areyeye akurne anthurre-arle anetyen-
 he, arelthe ampe arethape-akerteke-arlike. ¹⁸ Ngkarte
 apayuthnaye nhenge akurne yanhe areye alhwerrpele
 anetyale. ¹⁹ Yewe, akurne akngerre anthurre kwenhe
 anetyenhe, arrekwele-ngentyele nhenge Ngkartele-ar-
 le ahelhe nhenhe mpwarekenge akurne arrpe-anenhe
 akwetethe irrepirreme. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele arne
 akurne nhenhe-arteke-irrerleng arrwekele aretyaken-
 he aneke. Alakenhe-arteke itne awethe anetyakenhe
 anetyenhe. ²⁰ Ngkarte kele angkeke akurne nhenge ar-
 eye alakenhe-irremele, urteke ware anetyeke kele uy-
 erremele. Re alakenhe mpwaretyeke itirreke ingkir-
 reke ilweketyenge. Re itirreyame Rarle arrwekele akn-
 gakeke areyeye. Alakenhenge Re angkeke akurne
 nhenge areye anerleng iparrpe uyerreyenhenge.

²¹ “Kenhe arrpenhe apeke arrekantherre angketyen-
 he, ‘Apetyewarraye aretyeke, nhenhe kwenhe
 Ngkartele-arle alhileke nhenhe-werne yernetyeke.’
 Renhe irlpe artepele awetyeke! Angwenhe apeke re
 alakenhe angkeme, ‘Yanhe kwenhe re.’ Renhe irlpe
 artepele awetyeke! ²² Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe
 urrtiyirremele ware angketyenhe alakenhe, ‘Ayenge
 kwenhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke re.’ Kenhe arrpenhe ar-
 eye akenhe urrtiyirremele ware angketyenhe, ‘Ayenge
 kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-
 apentye akngerre.’ Itne arne impene ngangkererele mp-
 waretyenhe tyerrtye itneke urrtiyirreyeke, arrekan-
 therre-arlike, nhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle kele
 akngakeke. Kenhe itne arrekantherre uyarne urrtiyir-
 retyenhe tharle arrekantherre nhenhe areye-akerte ar-
 rekwele ware ilekenge.”

Jesus angkeme rarle apetye-alpeme-akerte

(Matthew 24:29-31; Luke 21:25-28)

²⁴ Jesus itneke awethe angkeke, “Akurne yanhe ar-
 eye-arle irreke iperre, uterne ingwemerte-irreyenhe,
 atnyentye pwarreyetyakenhe anetyenhe. ²⁵ Kwerralye

areye alkere-ngentyele atnyerrirreyenhe, Ngkartele
 altyerre-iperre alkere akertne-arenye areye lernetyen-
 he. ²⁶ Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe
 nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, angkulyenge ar-
 ratemele, apetyetyenhe pwarreyemele. Nhenge
 ayenge nhenhe-werne ngangkererele akngerre-akerte
 apetyetyenhe. ²⁷ The utnenge alkere-arenye atyinhe
 areye yernetyenhe ikngerre-werne, antekerere-werne,
 alturle-werne, ayerrere-werne. Itne alhetyenhe
 apurtelhe-iletyeke tyerrtye Ngkartele-arle akngakeke
 areye, imerte akngetye-alpemele Ikwere-werne.”

Jesus arne arrutnenge-akerte angkeme

(Matthew 24:32-35; Luke 21:29-33)

²⁸ Jesus anteme angkeke, “Arne arrutnengeke itirre-
 warreyeke. Arrantherre itelareme uternenge arpelhe
 areye atnyentye akngerre uyerrrerleng imerte. Ik-
 were-ipenhele, nhenge arpelhe arrpenhe areye ar-
 raterleng arrantherre itelareme alhwerrpe itwe-ir-
 rerleng. ²⁹ Kele alakenhe rarle anetyenhe, arrantherre
 yanhe areye arerrirreyenhe alkerere anerleng, arran-
 therre itelarerrirreyenhe ayenge itwe anteme-irreme
 apetyalpetyeke.

³⁰ “Itelarerrirraye arrantherre ingkirrekele. Kenhe
 nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme lyete itethe akwete an-
 erlthe-aneme itelaraye, urreke itne ilwerrirreyenhenge,
 itne akurne anthurre ingkirreke arerrirreyenhe.

³¹ Kenhe ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerreyenhe-arle,
 kenhe angkentye atyinhe areye akenhe uyerreyetyaken-
 he akwete-arle anetyenhe.”

Tyerrtye ingkirreke akutne ilengare-arle Jesus apetyalpetyenheke

(Matthew 24:36; Luke 17:26-30,34-36)

³² Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeye
 alakenhe ileke, “Ingkirrenyeye akutne aneme ilengare-
 arle ayenge apetye-alpetyenheke, Utnenge alkere-
 arenye areye-arlike akutne aneme. Ayenge-arlike,
 Alerikwe, the-arlike itelaretyakenhe. Ngkarte-ante
 kwenhe akaltye aneme. ³³ Alakenhe, arrantherre arel-
 hewarreyeke akwetethe atyenge, apetyalpetyeke-
 atwetye, arrantherre akutne ilengare-arle ayenge
 apetyalpetyenheke. ³⁴ Urreke alartetye alethe al-
 hetyenhenge, re urrakpentye akngerre ikwerenhe ar-
 eye ileme apmerele anemele urrakaperlthe-anetyeke. Re
 nhenge artwe arrerneme arriwele tnelele arel-
 hetyeke. ³⁵ Alakenhe-anteye akwete arelherlthe-ane-
 tyeke arrantherre akaltye anetyakenhenge ilengare-
 arle ayenge apetyalpetyenhe. Ayenge apeke
 apetyetyenhe arlenge irrerleng-ante ingwe mpwe-
 pele apeke. Ayenge apeke apetyetyenhe tyeweke-ty-
 weke arlkerleng, aherrke apeke arraterleng. ³⁶ Ak-
 wete anthurre arelhewarraye nthakenhe apeke ir-
 reketyenge arrantherre nhenge apale anemele at-
 nulkeme-ketye. ³⁷ Yewe, arrantherre ingkirreke arel-
 hewarreyeke anerrirraye nthakenhe-ketye apeke.” Alak-
 enhe Jesus-ele itneke arratyale ileke nhenge apententye
 akngerre ikwerenhe areyele awetyenhenge.

Alartetye areye anyelkng-anyelkng angkerreme Jesus atwetyeke

(Matthew 26:1-5; John 12:2-8)

14 Urreke, arlte atherre iperre tyerrtye ingkirreke anyente-irretyenhe arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe Passover arritnyeke aneke, arrawe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe-arlike Merne Ilperre-ilperre arritnye aneke. † Arlte yanhe ikwerele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye, angkentye Moseskenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike angkerretyame nthakenhe Jesus anyelkng-anyelkng arntwirrketyeke renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke. ² Itne angketyame, "Anwerne akarelheye urrekeke-atwetye, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerre nhenge kele uyerretyeke. Anwerne apeke lyete mpwarerlenge arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke, tyerrtye nhenhe-werne-arle apetyewarreke areye anwerneke ahele-irremere, ahele-ahele akemele. Itne-arle itirremenge renhe-arle akwele Ngkartele alhilekenge yernetyeke."

Arelhe anyentele antere mwerre akngerre theleme Jesus akaperteke-arlike

(Matthew 26:6-13; John 12:2-8)

³ Jesus, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anerrirreke apmere Bethany-ele, itne apmere Simon-kenheke irrpetye-alheke. Artwe yanhe utyene irrkelle-irrkelle-ilentye akngerre-akerte aneme. Jesus table-le anetyamele arlkweme, arelhe anyente anteme irrpintyeke. Re kwene-werne akngeke tyampite antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre-akerte, antere impene anthurre. Rarle tyampite apekeke-arle iperre antere nhenge theleke Jesus akaperteke-arlike. ⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe aremele itne ahele-irrerreke, itne angkerreke, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame re antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre akngetyeke ipmentye altyelp-altyiwetyeke? ⁵ Re apeke-arle sell-eme-ileke, re mane ngkweltye akngerre anthurre inemere, re-anteme tyerrtye alhengkeye areye anteme anthetyenhenge."

⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele itelareme nthakenhe itne angkerrenge, itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame arrantherre ikwere akengentye angkerrenge? Renhe imperrirraye. Re kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre mpwarerne. ⁷ The arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme, nhenge tyerrtye alhengkeye areye arrekantherenge akwetethe anerlenge, arrantherre itnenhe arntarntaretyeke, nhenge arrantherre apeke ahentye-anemele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekantherenge akwete anetyakenhe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge mwerre-arle re atyenge mpwareke re imerneme re atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme. ⁸ Nhenge re antere mwerre yanhe atyenge akaperteke-arlike thelemele, re apeke-arle itelaremenge ayenge-arle ingwenthe ware ilwe-

† Exodus 12:21 ff. Arlte yanhe ikwerele itne apurte-irrerirret-yarte merne ilperre-ilperre arlkwetyeke kere yepe-yepe akwerrke-arlike atwemele, itne irlpangketyeke nthakenhe-irrekeke apmere Egypt-nge arrule anthurre.

tyenhe. Re impene alakenhe mpwareke, tyerrtye atyinhe iperteke artetyenhenge-arteke akwele. ⁹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele itelarerrirraye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele angkentye mwerre ilerremele ahele anteke nhenhele itne alakenhe-arlike itelaremele arelhe nhenhe ikwere-akerte angketyenhe."

Judas yewe angkeme rarle Jesus iltye anthetyenheke

(Matthew 26:14-16; Luke 22:3-6)

¹⁰ Yanhe ikwerenge Judas Iscariot, re akenhe apententye akngerre anyente, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye-werne alheke, Jesus iltye anthetyeke. ¹¹ Kenhe itne akenhe awemele-arteke itne akangkeke. Itne renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke alhileke. Kenhe Judas re imerte arelheke ilengare Jesus itnenhe iltye anthetyeke itne-arle renhe arntwirrke-warretyenhenge.

Jesus-ele merne Passover arlkweke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyenge

(Matthew 26:17-19; Luke 22:7-13)

¹² Arlte arrekwele arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passover-enge, nhenge merne tampe ilperre-ilperre arlkwetyenhenge, itne kere yepe-yepe akwerrke atweke arlkwetyeke, yanhenge apententye akngerre areyele Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, "Nthenhe-werne-ame unte anwerenhe yernetyenhe merne-arlike kere-arlike ngkwenge itetyeke Passover-eke irlpangkemele?"

¹³ Kele Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherrame yerneke, "Mpwele alherraye apmere Jerusalem-werne alhemele, mpwele arerle-anerremele artwe kwaty-akerte pwerlepe ikwerenheke-arlike araratintyerlenge, apmere-werne renhe apentaye. ¹⁴ Apmereke-artweye yanheke angkaye, 'Yewe, Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele kwenhe ayenge yerneke. Room nthenhele-ame anwerne merne arlkwetyenhe, arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passover itelaretyenhenge?' ¹⁵ Re mpweleke imernetyenhenge room akngerre akertnele nhenge rarle mpwareke. Mpwele merne uthene kere uthene itetyeke, yanheke impetyeke."

¹⁶ Kenhe apententye akngerre atherrame alhemele areke artwe kwaty-akerte araratintyerlenge. Ratherre renhe apenteke nthenhe-werne re irrpenheke apmere apayuthneke apmereke-artweye renhe, "Room nthenhele-ame anwerne merne arlkwetyenhe anwerne itelaretyenhenge Passover?" Kenhe re imerneke apmere akertne-ipenhe. Yanhe ikwerele ratherre merne ilperre-ilperre renhe iteke kere-arlike imerte ingwele arlkwetyeke arrernemele. Ratherre anteme Jesus-werne apeke.

¹⁷ Uterne-arle irrpeke-iperre, Jesus, apententye akngerre twelve-pele ikwerenhe areye-akerte alheke, apmereke irrpemele arrernelhemele merne arlkwetyeke. ¹⁸ Itne-arle anemele arlkwetyamenge Jesus angkeke, "Awerrirraye. Anyentele ayenge iltye atnerte anthetyenhe, anyente anwernekenge-arle nhenhele arlkweme, arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntirrkwetyeke."

¹⁹ Itne aweke-arle-iperrele itne atnerte akurne anthurre awalheke. Itne anyenteke-anyente ikwere angkeke, "The kweye?"

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, ilerne apurtele merne tampe urtneke akwernemele arlkwetyenhe. Anyente yanhele-arle ayenge iltie anthetyenhe. ²¹ Yewe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilwetyenhe, alakenhe re arrule aneke intelhe-ileke-arle Bible-le inteme. Kenhe ayenge alhwarpe awalheme artwe nhenheke ayenge-arle iltie anthetyenheke. Ikwere akurne anthurre anetyenhe rarle ayenge iltie anthemenge. Artwe yanhe apeke-arle intetyakenhe aneke kele mwerre ulkere-arle anemere."

Jesus-ele merne atyeperre renhe itnekenge arlkweme (Matthew 26:26-29; Luke 22:17-20)

²² Nhenge itne-arle arlkwetyamenge, Jesus-ele merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe ineke, imerte Ngkarte tnakemele. Ngkarte-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre, re tampe ultakirtnanemele, apententye akngerre areye antheke. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Inemele arlkwaye, nhenhe-arle tyerrtye atyinhe-arle."

²³ Re imerte tyampite ngkwarle-akerte anteme akertne-ilemele Ngkarte tnakemele. Ngkarte-arle utyernemele tnakeke iperre ngkwarleke, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye antheke, ingkirrekele antyerrirretyeke. ²⁴ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe alhwe atyinhe tyerrtye areyeke-arle thelehetyenhe. Nhenge ayenge ilwerlenge alhwe atyinhe thelehetyenhe, Ngkartele akenhe alhileke tyerrtye areyenge ipeltye-irretyeke, itnenhe atwetyakenhe anetyenhe itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. ²⁵ The arrektherre arratye ileme, ahelhe nhenhele the awethe ngkwarle antyetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele urreke Akngeye atyinhele tyerrtye areye apurtele-ilemele itnenhe alartetyele-arteke arntarnte-aretyenhe, yanhenge anteme-arle the arrekhantherenge ngkwarle awethe antyetyenhe ngkwarle arpenhe anteme." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

²⁶ Kele itne-arle arlkweke iperre antyeweke-arle-arle iperre anyente-ngare alyelheke iperre-arlke, itne arratemele alheke apmere renhe iwerlte-alhemele alheke "Apwerte Arne Olive areye-akerte" arritnye akertne-werne.

Jesus-ele Peter-akerte ileme

(Matthew 26:31-35; Luke 22:31-38; John 13:33—14:31)

²⁷ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Ingwe nhenhele arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge impemele unterlte-iwetyenhe. Nhenge Bible-nge arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke angkentye akngerre anthurre alakenhe, 'Ngkartele irrerlkngge atwetyenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre nhenge.

Yepe-yepe areye irrarnpe-irremele unterlte-unterlte-iwetyenhe.'

Zechariah 13:7.

²⁸ "Irrerlkngge inteme-iperre Ngkartele ayenge itethe-iltirntetyenhe. Ayenge arrwekele alhetyenhe Galileewerne. Kenhe arrantherre urreke apentetyenhe apurte-irretyenhe atyengenge."

²⁹ Kenhe Peter akenhe angkeke, "Arrangkwe! Nhenhe areyele apeke-arle ngenhe impemele alhetyenhe, kenhe the ngenhe impetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe."

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Peter ayenge awaye. Lyete ingwele, urreke tyweke-tyweke urreye arlketyenhenge atherre-ngare, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme."

³¹ Re aweke-arle iperre Jesus alakenhe angkerlenge, Peter arnterre angkeke, "Arrangkwe, the iletakenhe urrtirremele alakenhe, itne apeke ayenge apetyemele atwetyeke ngenhe-arteke, yanhe ikwerele ayenge angketyakenhe ayenge-arle ngkwenge akutne."

Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ingkirreke anthurre alakenhe re-anteye angkerirreke.

Jesus Ngkarteke angkeme apmere garden Gethsemane arritnyenge

(Matthew 26:36-46; Luke 22:40-46; John 18:1)

³² Kele itne imerte apmere Gethsemane ikwerenhe irremele, Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Nhenhele anerrirraye urrekeke ayenge nhakwe-urrke-arle alhemenge Ngkarteke angketyeke." ³³ Kele re apententye akngerre urrpetyeke antangkeke, Peter-eke, James uthene John utheneke itne ikwerenge akngkeke. Kele re irntwarre ulkere anteme alheke ikwerenge alhwarpe-irremele, arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke. ³⁴ Kele re anteme angkeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itneke, "Ayenge arrakele-akele anthurre anteme irreke, iwenhe apeke rarle utnenge ultherlenge-arteke, kele ayenge ilwetyeke anteme aneke-arteke. Nhenhele akwete anerrirraye, atyengenge akarre anemele!"

³⁵ Kele-arle re angkeke iperre re akeme-irremele alheke irntwarre ulkere apmere arpenhe-werne. Re anteme inngerre ahelhe-werne-atheke intemele angkeke Ngkarteke alhwarpe akngerre-akerte imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Abba, Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte atyenge ileke, ayenge-arle ilwetyeke, ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwaremele. Unte apeke-ame angkentye yanhe akngarte-iweme ayenge rilkerte awalhetyakenhe anetyenhe? Kenhe arrangkwe, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte-arle ahentye-aneme mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge-arle ahentye-aneme mpwaretyale!"

³⁷ Kele Jesus akeme-irremele alpeke apententye akngerre urrpetye itne-arle aneke-werne. Re itnenhe ankwe-interlenge aretye-alpeke. Re Peter-eke angkeke, "Simon-aye, unte-ame ankwe inteme?" Kele, re renhe akemelhe-ilemele alakenhe ikwere angkeke, "Simon, unte-ame akarre anetyakenhe atyengenge akweke ware apeke?" ³⁸ Re itneke awethe angkeke, "Arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arrentye Satan arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperlte-alhetyeke. Arran-

therre iwenhe-arle the ileme mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme, arrantherre akenhe arewampe-arle aneme.”

³⁹ Kele re awethe alheke Akngeye ikwerenheke angkentye anyente re-anteye angketyeke. ⁴⁰ Kele rarle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re alpemele itnenhe areke ankwe interlthe-anerlenghe alknghe itnekenhe akenhe ar-ratyke apurrke anthurre anteme aneke. Re itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre-ame awethe ankwe interne?” Kenhe itne apatemele anteme aneke.

⁴¹ Re itnenhe awethe impemele alpeke Akngeyeke angketyeke. Kele-arle Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re apetyalpelemele itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre-ame ankwe akwete inteme? Kele-arle arrantherre inteke lty-erremele. Akeme-irremele araye. Judas-ele itnenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyame, tyerrtye atyenge-arle ahele-irreke itne, kele re anteme ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, imerte iltte atnerte anthemele. Artwe akurne yanhe areyele anteme ayenge arntwirrkemele ayenge akngerrlthe-awetyenhe. Iparrpe akeme-irraye anwerne itneke ineke-anare alhetyenhenge.”

Itne Jesus arntwirrkeme

(Matthew 26:47-56; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:2-12a)

⁴³ Nhenge Jesus-arle apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angketyamenge, Judas artwe arrpenhe at-ningke-akerte apetyeke. Apententye akngerre Judas rarle akenhe ileke kwertengerle akngerrrepate tyaty-arenye areyeke nthenheke Jesus aretye-alhetyeke, re itneke angkeke, “Unte ayenge aremele the renhe ar-relyennghe arrwantyerlenghe, renhe akwele arrantherre arntwirrketyeke.” Kele kwertengerle tyaty-arenye akngerrrepate areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, tyaty-alarltye arpenhe areyele-arlike renhe yernirtneke ar-phenhe atningke-akerte nayepe uthene arne kwetere-arlike-arteke-akerte Jesus renhe arntirrkwetyeke.

⁴⁵ Kele Judas irrpenheke apmere Gethsemene ik-were-werne, re Jesus areke imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, “Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye.” Re imerte Jesus ar-relyennghe arrwantyemele. ⁴⁶ Kenhe itne areke Judas-ele renhe arrwantyerlenghe, itne Jesus ar-ntwirrkewarreke, lterrke anthurre arntwirrkemele.

⁴⁷ Kenhe artwe yanhe ikwerele-arle tnetyame nayepe akngerre ikwerenhe tyerreke belt ikwerenhe-ngen-tyele, re irlpe ultakeke urrkapentye akngerre anyente-kenhe, kwertengerle tyeperrre tyaty-arenye Caiaphas-eke-arle warrke-irretyarte. ⁴⁸ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, “Ayenge anyelkngalthe anetyakenhe! Iwen-heke-ame arrantherre nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke akwetere-akerte irryarte-arlike-akerte ayenge arntirrk-wewarreyeke? Ayenge-ame arlkarentye akngerre?”

⁴⁹ Arlthe arrpe-anenhele rarle ayenge arrekantherrenge Tyaty Akngerre ikwerele anetyarte akwetethenhe-ak-wetethe, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte, kenhe iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre yanhe ikwere anteye ayenge arntirrkewarreyakenheke? Kenhe ar-

rule anthurre iwenhe-arle itne Bible-nge intelhe-ileke atyenge-akerte arraty-arle irreke.”

⁵⁰ Ikwerenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye atere-irremele unterlthe-aweke.

⁵¹ Kenhe artwe apmerrke anyentele Jesus apen-tetyame, mantere arrarele-arle artelheke. Kenhe itne renhe arntwirrketyeke aneke, ⁵² re mantere tyekelhe-ilemele unteke. Itne mantere ware atnyeneke.

Itne Jesus court Jew areye-kenhe-werne akngeme

(Matthew 26:57-68; Luke 22:54b-55,63-65)

⁵³ Thultye areyele Jesus renhe akngetyeke apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-werne, artwe nhenge kwertengerle tyeperrre tyaty-arenye. Apmere ikwerele kwertengerle tyaty-arenye, alartetye arpenhe areye-arlike, angken-tye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike apurte-irremele anerrirreke. ⁵⁴ Kenhe Peter-ele renhe apenterle-apeke arlengenge-ulkere. Re irrpen-heke yarte kwene-werne apmere ikwerenge. Re thul-tye areyenge apurte-irremele anetyame, urenge arrtynelhemele anetyame, akarelhemele aretyeke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenheke. ⁵⁵ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrrepate tyaty-arenye areye-arlike, akngerrrepate Jew-kenhe areye-arlike anetyame kwenele. Itne aretyame tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle apetyetyen-heke ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle Jesus irreke-akerte nhenge itne renhe irrerlknghe atwetyenhenge. Tyerrtye atningke apetyetyame Jesus-akerte urrtirremele ile-tyeke. Akngerrrepate areyele awetyakenhe aneke atherrele angkentye anyente ilerlenghe.

⁵⁷ Kele artwe arrpenheme tnerirremele urrtir-remele ware ileke, ⁵⁸ “Anwerne aweke artwe nhenhe re akwele alakenhe angkerlenghe. ‘The tyaty nhenhe ulyeyele ataketyeke, renhe awethe artetyenhe ingwe atherre-iperrele. Tyerrtye areyele tyaty nhenhe arteke, kenhe tyaty arpenhe akenhe tyerrtye areyele artetyakenhe-arle.’ Re-ante akwele artetyenhenge.” ⁵⁹ Artwe yanhe areyele-arlike arratyete ilettyakenhe aneke.

⁶⁰ Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperrre tyaty-arenye akeme-irremele Jesus-eke angkeke, “Unte-ame aweme nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe areye angkerne? Arrkn-gente-iwelhaye! Itne-arle arratyete angkeke apeke urrtirremele apeke?”

⁶¹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe nterte akwete tnetyame. Ken-he kwertengerle tyeperrre tyaty-arenye anteme ren-he alakenhe apayuthneke, “Ngkarte-arle akwete-ante aneme! Re aweme anwerne angkerrirrerlenghe. Arratyete ilaye! Unte-ame Christ, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe?”

⁶² Jesus angkirtnerlenghe, “Yewe, ayenge kwenhe. Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ileme. Urreke arran-therre ayenge aretyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, Ngkarte akwe-ar-ratyete alartetye anerlenghe. Arrantherre ayenge are-tyenhe apetyalperlenghe angkulye artepenyele.”

⁶³ Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperrre tyaty-arenye angkentye nhenhe awemele re ahele anthurre irreke imerte mantere ikwerenhe alterremele re angkeke

akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke, "Araye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Ngkarte-arle angwareme. Iwenheke-ame anwerne artwe arrpenheke untheye ikwere-akerte angketyeke court-enge? Kele lyete ware anwerne awerne Ngkarte-arle akwele re. Kenhe re artwe ware-arle aneme. Kele nthakenhe anteme ar-rantherre ingkirreke itirreme?"

Kele itne angkirtnerlenge, "Artwe nhenhele atywerenge anwerne-kenhe ultakeke! Kele renhe yerneyekaye itne renhe atwerrirretyeke?"

⁶⁵ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Jesus-ekarleke pelhe-iwerreke, renhe alkng mantere ayernemele, innger-arlike atwemele ikwere angkerrirreke, "Unte akwele Christ aneme! Kele anwerneke ilaye, angwenhele-ame ngenhe atwerne?" Kele itne renhe thultye areye iltie antheke, itne-arlike-arle imerte renhe atwemele.

Peter ilelheme rarle Jesus-eke akutne

(Matthew 26:69-75; Luke 22:56-62)

⁶⁶ Kenhe Peter yarte kwenele anetyame. Marle anyente kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenyeke-arle urrkapetyarte apetyeke. ⁶⁷ Peter urele arrtyernel-hemele anetyame, marle nhengele inngerre ikwerenhe aremele re angekeke, "Unte-arlike Jesus ikwerele-arlenge aneke, artwe nhenge Nazareth-arenye!"

⁶⁸ Kenhe Peter re akenhe marle yanhe ikwere ularele-arle angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge akutne iwenhe-arle unte angkemeke." Re imerte akeme-irremele, arriwele-terne-atheke alhemele. †

⁶⁹ Kenhe marle re renhe-arle awethe areke iperrele, tyerrtye areyeke angekeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye, artwe yanhe arriwe itwele tnerle-anerlenge araye, re kwenhe apententye akngerre artwe nhenge-kenhe."

⁷⁰ Peter re ularele akwete angkirtneke.

Kenhe arrpenhe areye apurte-arle ntetyame Peter renhe areke, ikwere angkemele, "Arratye apelaye! Unte-arle Galilee-arenye-arteke angkentye anthurre-arle, unte apmere yanhe-arenye antime Jesus-arteke. Unte apententye akngerre ikwerenhe arratye rarle!"

⁷¹ Kenhe Peter itneke awethe ularele angkirtneke, "Ayenge akutne artwe angwenheke-arle arrantherre angkeme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arratye ilelheme. Ayenge apeke urrtyirreme, kele Ngkartele ayenge artimperre-iwetyeke-arle!"

⁷² Rarle angketyamenge ikwerele-anteye, tyweke-tyweke urreye awethe arlikeke. Kenhe iparrpe Peter-ele itelareke iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele ikwere arrekwele ileke, "Urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge, unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme." Kenhe Peter re akenhe akethe-terne alhemele arnterre anthurre artneke.

Akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe areyele Jesus apmere Pilate-kenhe-terne akngeme

(Matthew 27:1-2,11-14; Luke 22:66—23:1-7)

15 Ingweleme anthurre kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye, angkentye akngerreke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, alartetye Jew areye-kenhe areye-arlike apurte-irrerirremele angkerretyame nthakenhe-akenhe itne Jesus renhe atwerrirretyenhe. Itne-arle akwete anthurre angkerretyamenge, itne yewe angkerreke Jesus renhe Pilate-terne akngetyeke, re nhenge apmere Rome-arenye alartetye aneke. Ayerneke-arle iperrele, itne renhe akngetyemele Pilate iltie antheke. ² Kenhe Pilate-le Jesus apayuthneke, "Unte-ame Alartetye anthurre tyerrtye Jew areyeke?"

Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Unte-arle alakenhe angkerne."

³ Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye yanhe areyele-arlike Jesus renhe ilperneke, angkemele rarle akwele arne arrpenhe akurne areye mpwareke. ⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Pilate-le renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Iwenhenge-ame unte nterte akwete yanhe tnerle-aneme, angketyakenhe? Unte kwenhe aweme nthakenhe-arle itne angkerrerne, arne areye unte-arle akwele mpwareke-akerte."

⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe nterte anthurre akwete-arle ntetyame. Nhenge Pilate-le aremele apateke anthurre.

Pilate-le thultye areye ileme Jesus irrerlkng atwetyeke

(Matthew 27:15-31; John 18:39—19:16a)

⁶ Year arrpe-anenhele arrawe-irrentye Passover anerlenge, artwe Pilate-le akwetethe jail-ngentyele ipmentye aywepetyarte artwe anyente tyerrtye areye-arle ahentye-aneme. ⁷ Ikwerele ureke artwe anyente Barabbas jail-le aneke. Re artwe areye-akertele thultye arrpenheme irrerlkng atweke, nhenge itne Rome-arenye government areyenge atwerrirrenge. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele itelarerrirreke rarle akurne anthurre aneme. ⁸ Arlte ikwerele, tyerrtye atningke anthurre arriwe-terne apetyewarremele apmere Pilate-kenhe akethele tnerirremele renhe layekeke artwe anyente jail-nge irlwemele aywepetyeke, alakenhe-arteke rarle mpwaretyartenge, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerrele-ureke. ⁹ Kenhe Pilate-le itnenhe layekeke, "The-ame Alartetye Jew areye-kenhe irlwemele aywepeye?"

¹⁰ Pilate-le itelareke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye Jew areye-arle Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhenge, alakenhenge athewe itne renhe apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe-terne akngetyewarreke.

¹¹ Yanhe-ngentyele, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye uthene akngerrepate arrpenhe uthenele atningke arrpenhe areye uthenele Pilate apayuthnetyeke Barabbas anyente-ante jail-nge irlwemele aywepetyeke. ¹² Kele Pilate-le itnenhe awethe apayuthneke, "Kele, nthakenhe anteme the ileye artwe nhenhe arrantherre-arle Alartetye Jew areye-kenhe akeme?"

† Intelhe-ilentye akngerre arrpenhele ileme "re aweke tyweke-tyweke arlkerlenge"

¹³ Ingkirreke akenhe alakenhe-arle arlkerlenghe, "Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare ar-rernaye!"

¹⁴ Kele Pilate itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, "Kele nthakenhe anteme re akurne mpwareke?"

Nhenge itne renhe awerlenghe, itne arnterre anthurre arlkemele angkeke, "Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!"

¹⁵ Nhenge Pilate-le aweke tyerrtye areye alakenhe arlkerrirerlenghe, re Barabbas jail-ngentye tye arrelhe-ileke imerte tyerrtye areye iltie anthirtneleme. Yanhengentye, Pilate-le Jesus iltie antheke thultye ikw-erenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus whip-ele atwetyeke imerte nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernemele.

Thultye areye Jesus-eke anyurre-irreme

¹⁶ Thultye areyele Jesus akngeke arrernetyeke yartekemere Pilate-kenheke. Thultye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye arlkeke iperre, itne apurte-irreke ingkirreke apmere yanhe ikwerele. ¹⁷ Itne Jesus-nge mantere ilyweke-arle-iperre, itne mantere athetheke ikwere-karleke arrerneke. Itne irrkarlpe walye lyeke-lyeke-akertengentye mpwareke akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke arrerneke. ¹⁸ Itne arne akwe-arratyeke arrerneke, arne nhenge alartetye-arteke atnyentye akngerre, ikw-erenghe arrekwelele kwene-irremele, anhelhewar-ryetyeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele renhe tnaketyame-arteke, angkemele, "Unte kwenhe alartetye mwerre anthurre Jew areyeye." Arne ineke-iperrele itne akwete anthurre akaperte ikwerenhe atwetyame, ikwere-karleke pelhe-iwetyame. ²⁰ Itne renhe urrtirremele tnaketyame. Itne ikwere anhelhewarreke akwete. Kele itne mantere athetheke ikweringe inirtneke, imerte mantere ikwerenhe-arrpe arrernirtneleme ikwere-arleke. Itne renhe akngeke apmere-werne nthenhele-arle renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke.

Thultye areyele Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernewarreme

(Matthew 27:32-44; Luke 23:26-41; John 19:16b-27)

²¹ Jesus arne arntarlkwe renhe-arle re-arrpe akweke ware akngetyeke iperre, thultye areyele arerrirreke artwe anyente Simon arne-artne-ngentye apetyerlenghe. Re apmere Cyrene-arenye, akngeye Alexander uthene Rufus uthene-kenhe. Itne renhe-arle uternewarreke arne arntarlkweke ulthentye nhenge akngernerle-apetyeke. ²² Kenhe itne apwerte Golgotha yanheke irreke, renhe "Akaperte Ngkwerne" ileme.

²³ Yanhe ikweringe, itne ngkwarle-arlike kwaty irlkerteye-arlike anyentelhe-ilemele, Jesus antheke. Kenhe re akenhe arrkerneke-arle, ayenelhe-ileke antywetyale.

²⁴ Kele thultye areyele renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke akertnelhe-ileke irlpare arrernemele. Yanhenge anteme itne mantere ikwerenheke arrkene-ir-rereke, angwenhele apeke mantere ikwerenhe im-petyeke. ²⁵ Kenhe uternele akertne anthurrele anteme-

irreke itne Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare-ar-rerneke. ²⁶ Akapertenge akertnele itne intelhe-ileke renhe ilperneleme, "JEW AREYEKE ALARTETYE." Alakenhe ikweringe-arle itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke. ²⁷ Itne artwe anyelkn-galth the atherre-arlike nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrpenhe atherre-arle akertneke irlpare arrerneke ikwere itweke, anyente itepeke-ante-atherre.

²⁹ Tyerrtye areye anpere alhemele, ikwere atherremele-arlike anyurre-irreke. "Unte kwenhe angkeke tyaty akngerre anwerne-kenhe ataketyeke. Unte angkeke arlte atherre iperrele akwele artirtnetyeke!" ³⁰ Itetheke mpwarelhaye, arne arntarlkwe-ngentye atnarnpaye!"

³¹ Kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike ikwere-akerte rante-rante angkeke. Itne alakenhe tyele angkerrirreke, "Nhenhele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itetheke mpwareke, kenhe re-arrpe itetheke mpwarelhetyakenhe-arle. ³² Re akwele Israel-arenye areyeye alartetye akelheme. Re apeke arne arntarlkwe yanhe-ngentye atnarnperlenghe kele anwerne renhe aremele arraty itelaremere rarle arraty ileke, ikwere akangkwe-irrerirretyehenge."

Kele artwe anyelkn-galth the atherre ikwere itwele-arle irlpare aneme ratherre ikwere anhelherle-anerreke anteye.

Jesus arne arntarlkwenge ilweme

(Matthew 27:45-56; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

³³ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte mpepele uterne ingwemerte-irreke. Ingwemerte akwete aneke angwerre-angwerreke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele alernnge arerrirretyakenhe aneke. ³⁴ Kele uternele anteme pwarryeke awethe Jesus arnterre anthurre arlike arne arntarlkwe-ngentye, "Eloi, Eloi, lama Sabachtani!" Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, "Ngkarte, Ngkarte! Iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge anyente-kenheke impeke?"

³⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele renhe awemele angkerreke, "Renhe awaye, Elijah-eke arlkerlenghe renhe arntarnte-aretyeke apetyetyeke." ³⁶ Kenhe artwe anyente akenhe arrekwele untemele mantere akweke ineke imerte ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Arneke-arle ayerneke iperrele, re akertne arntwirreke Jesus-ele antywetyeke.

Kenhe arrpenhe anteme angkeke, "Urrekaye, aretyekaye Elijah apeke-arle apetyemeke renhe atnarnpelhe-iletyeke."

³⁷ Kele Jesus arnterre arlike imerte angkentye uyerremele ilwemele anteme.

³⁸ Rarle ilwenge antyame-arteke-arle anetyarte tyaty akngerre ikwerele irlpare aneme alterrelheke mpwepenge akertne-ngentye kwene-atheke kele apmere ameke-ameke renhe anteme akethelhe-anthurre-ileke. ³⁹ Kenhe alartetye thultye areye-kenhe Jesus-enge arrekwele-arle tnetyame areke nthakenhe-

arle Jesus ilwerne, re angkeke, "Ayekaye! Artwe nhenhe kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratye-arle aneke."

⁴⁰ Arelhe areye akenhe yanhe ikwerele tnerri-
retyame arerlthe-anemele arlenge-ngentyele. Mary
Magdala-arenye, Mary mikwe artwe apmerrke James
uthene, Joses utheneke, Salome-arlike, arrpenhe at-
ningke-arlike. ⁴¹ Itne Jesus-nge apetyewarreke apmere
Galilee-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne. Arelhe
nhenge areye Jesus-akerte alhetyarte re nhenge
Galilee-le anekenge merne mpenge-ilemele ikwere.
Arelhe arrpenhe areyele Jesus apenteke Jerusalem-
werne-atheke. Itne tnetyame yanhe ikwerele arerlthe-
anemele.

Itne atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteye kweneke ar- rernerwarreme

(Matthew 27:57-61; Luke 23:50-56a; John 19:38-42)

⁴² Arlthe Friday-ele, itne Jesus irlpare-arrerneke arne
arntarlkweke-arleke. Arlthe yanhe ikwerele itne ak-
wetethe urrkapewarreyarte nhenge Saturday-arle,
arlthe apurrke anthurre-arle anetyartenge itne ur-
rkapetyakenhe anetyarte. Angwerrele anteme, artwe
Joseph arritnye apmere Arimathea-arenye yanhe ik-
were irreke. Artwe yanhe alartetye Jew areye-kenhe, re
apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe-arlike aneke. Artwe
nhenhe Pilate-werne irrpelthe alhemele renhe
apayuthneke atyalangke Jesus-kenheke. ⁴⁴ Kenhe Pi-
late atnulkeke re awerlenge Jesus-arle iparrpe an-
thurre ilweke. Rarle alartetye thultye areye-kenhe-arle
ikngweke-iperrele, renhe apayuthneke, "Re-ame ar-
ratye ilweke?"

⁴⁵ Kenhe re angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe." Aweke-arle-
iperre, re Joseph ileke tyerrtye atyalangke inemele
akngetyeke. ⁴⁶ Kenhe re mantere mperlkere areye in-
eke-iperrele, re akngeke arne arntarlkwe-werne. Re
atyalangke Jesus-kenhe mantere alkarlele imarteye-
iwemele, inteye-werne akngemele, kwene ikwere
atheneke. Inteye nhenge urrkapentye akngerre
areyele arrekwele tnyeke tyerrtye arrpenheke. Kele
imerte Joseph-ele ankerte-iwemele apwerte aknger-
rele arriwe martemele arrerneke, yanhe-ngentyele al-
heke anteme. ⁴⁷ Kenhe Mary Magdala-arenye uthene
Mary mikwe Joses-kenhe uthenele inteye mwantyele
arelherle-annerreke arrpenhe ampinyenge anerle-an-
erremele.

Ngkartele Jesus ilwekarle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtname

(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-8)

16 Arlthe Saturday aneke arlthe apurrke Jew areye-
kenhe-arle, itne urrkapetyakenhe aneke ingwele
anteme-irreke urrkapetye-kwenye akwete. Itne ankwe
inteye arlthe arrpenhe anteme-irreke. Kele Mary Mag-
dala-arenye, Salome, Mary, mikwe James-kenhe-arlike,
uterne akertne-irretyakenhe-nge akwete alherlthe-
iweke, atyalangke Jesus-kenhe antere ntyentyele
apernewarreyeke, inteye kwene-werne irrpenherlthe-
iweke. ³ Itne alherlthe-iwemele angkeke, "Angwenhele-
ame apwerte athirnte akngerre-apenhe renhe

ankerte-iwetyenhe nhenge arriwele ilpeme inteye ren-
he anwerne-ketyenge?" Itne uyarne anthurre itirreke
apwerte nhenge-arle akngerre anthurre anekenge. Ik-
were-irretye-alhemele itne areke arrpenhele apwerte
athirnte akngerre-apenhe renhe ankerte-iwenge
itere-werne, yanhe ikwerele tnetyame. ⁵ Inteye-werne
irrpenheke-arle iperre, itne arerrirreke artwe mantere
mperlkere-akerte akwe-arratyele anerle-anerlenge.
Itne renhe areke-arle-iperre atere-irrerirremele.

⁶ Utmenge alkere-arenye anteme arelthe urrpetyeke
angkeke, "Atere-irrerirretyalaye! The itelareme arran-
therre-arle Jesus-eke apale untheme, nhenge itne ren-
he nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke.
Ikwere nhenhe arrangkwe! Rarle itethe-irrirrtneke
akeme-irremele. Itelaraye, re arrekantherre arrekwele
ileke, ilwekarle iperrele, rarle itethe-irremele akeme-ir-
retyenhe. Areyeke apetyewarrraye nthenhele-arle re
inteye." Itne arratye irrpenthemele areke imerte
angkemele, "Arratye! Nhenhe-arle arrangkwe-arle!"

⁷ Utmenge alkere-arenye re anteme itneke alakenhe
angkeke, "Iparrpe alperlthe-iwaye apententye akngerre
ikwerenhe areyeye iletyeke alakenhe, 'Rarle ilweke
iperre itethe akeme-irreke. Re Galilee-werne alheme
arrekantherenge arrekwele, kele arrantherre renhe
yanheke-arle aretye-alhetyenhe, rarle arrekantherre
ileke-arteke.' Alakenhe itneke iletyeke alherlthe-iwaye!"

⁸ Itne arrewemele inteye-ngentyele arratintyeye, ap-
atemele unterlthe-iweke. Arrpenheke iletyakenhe
anekere atere-arle itne awelhekenge.

Ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-arle arrateme-akerte tyerrtye areyeye irrerlknge-arle aneke-iperrele †

Jesus Mary Magdala-arenyeke arrateme

⁹ Kenhe Jesus ilweke-arle iperre itethe akeme-irreke
ingwele-athnele arlthe Sunday-nge, re Mary Magdala-
arenyeke-amparre arrateke. Nhenge arelthe yanhele
akenhe atnyenetyarte arrentye seven-pele akurne.
Kenhe Jesus-ele arrentye ikwerenge-ntyeye aywepeke
re mwerre-irreke. Kenhe arelthe areye anteme alheke
anyente-irretyeke Peter-kenhe areyenge. Itneke ileke
Jesus-arle itethe-irrirrtneke, re akenhe Galilee-werne-
arle alheke. ¹⁰ Mary Magdala-arenyele aretye-alheke
apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye akayale art-
nerlenge, re itneke angkeke, Kenhe Jesus-ele yerneke
apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye angkentye mw-
erre iletyeke apmere arpe-anenhele nhenge
Ngkartele itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge ikw-
erenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Kele arratye itne
alhemele ilerlthe-apetyame. ¹¹ "The kwenhe artwe Jesus
renhe arerne itethe-arle-irreke akeme-irrerlenge."
Kenhe itne ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle rarle
akwele urrtyirreke-arlenge.

† Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe Jesus-arle itethe-irrirrtneke-akerte.
Artwe arrpenhele-arle ayeye nhenhe ileke, Mark-ele kwenye.

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke arateke

¹² Arlthe arrpenhele, Jesus arrateke anteyeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke ratherre-arle apmere arrpenhe-werne alherretyamenge. ¹³ Kenhe renhe arerle-anerreke-arle-iperre ratherre alperreke, ilettye-alpeke arrpenhe areyeke rarle ikwere-atherre arateke. Kenhe itne akenhe itirreke ratherre-arle urrtiyirrekeke-athene.

Jesus apententye akngerre eleven-pele ikwerenhe areyeke arrateme

¹⁴ Kenhe urreke Jesus arrateke apententye akngerre eleven-peleke, merne arlkwerlte-anerlenghe. Re itneke ahele-irreke itne-arle itirretyakenhenge rarle itneke aratye ilekenge. Kenhe itne ipmentye awemele aneke nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye areye ikwere-akerte angkerlenghe, nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe areke itethe-irritnerlenghe. ¹⁵ Kenhe re apententye akngerre areyeke angkeke, "Kele alherlte-iwaye apmere arrpenenhe-werne, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Ayeye Mwerre ilerlte-apemele. ¹⁶ Angwenhele apeke ayenge apententye itirremele, renhe kwatyeye akwernaye baptiseme-ilettye. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke ayenge ipmentyele-iwetye itirreme, Ngkartele renhe ilwetye

mpwareme. ¹⁷ Tyerrtye nhenge areyele ayenge apententye itirremele, itne arne mwerre areye ilyernpenye mpwaretyenhe. Itne arrentye areye aywepetyenhe aritnye atyinhe atniwemele. Itne angkentye arrpenhe areye angketyenhe-anteye. ¹⁸ Itne apeke ularele-kwenye apmwe arrengkwelthe-akerte kutyetyenhe, kwatyeye akurne apeke ularele-kwenye antyetyenhe arne arrengkwelthe-akerte, itne ilwetyakenhe antyetyenhe. Itne rilkerre areye anpetyenhe, Ngkartele itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyenhenge."

Jesus alkere akertne-werne alheme

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus Alartetye-arle itneke angkeke iperre, Ngkartele anteme renhe alkere akertne-werne akngirtneke. Re Ngkartenge akwe-arratyeye arrernelheke.

²⁰ Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye alhemele angkentye mwerre ilerlte-apeke. Itne arne mwerre atningke ilyernpenye mpwareke, Ngkarte-arle itnekenge alhekenghe ulyeyele mpwaretye. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele aremele itne itelaremele angkeke, "Yewe, tyerrtye nhenhe areyele ayeye arratyeye anthurre ileme."

Ayeye arrpenhe-anteye nhenhe aneme Jesus-arle itethe-irritneke-akerte, artwe arrpenhele-arle intelhe-ileke, Mark-ele kwenye

Luke

Luke-le ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke atyewe ikwerenhe Theophilus-eke, artwe alartetye-arle aneke

1 Ye, Theophilus, angkentye nhenhe ngkwenge. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye Jesus-akerte kele uye arrkernemele intelhe-ileke, itne anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye-akerte kele uye arrkerneme intelhe-ilettyeke-arlike Renhe-arle itelaremeke lyete. ² Kenhe arrpenhe areyele-inpe renhe arerrirreke-arle re nhenge ahelhe nhenhele itethe anerle-anerlenge. Kele re nhenge Akngeye ikwerenhe-werne alpeke-iperre, kenhe itne apmere ingkirreke-werne alherlte-iwerlenge ayeye ikwere-akerte tyerrtye arrpenhe itneke ilerrirretyeke. Itne ayeye yanhe anwerneke-inpe ileke. ³ The inpe ayeye yanhe aweke kenhe ayenge nhenhe ikwere mwantye anthurre akaltye-irrerle-aneme. Kele the ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte ngkwenge intelhe-ilettyeke ahentye-aneme, Theophilus atyewe atyinhe. ⁴ Unte ayeye ikwere-akerte kele aweke-arle, unte nthakenhe apeke itirremele ayeye nhenhe-akerte, arratyte apeke, ithwenge. Kenhe unte-arle ayeye nhenhe arratyte anthurre akaltye-irretyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngkwenge ayeye intelhe-ileme.

Arntyete anyentele Zechariah renhe ilemele anewikwe uthene, ratherre-arle ampe urreye akweke atnyentyeke

⁵ Arrule anthurre artwe Herod arritnye anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye apmere akngerre Judea ikwerele-arle anetyarte. Kenhe apmere ikwerele artwe anyente Zechariah arritnye anetyarte, kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye Jew-kenheke anemele apmere Jerusalem ikwerele, ikwerenhe arrekwenye areye itne Abijah-eke-artweye areye-ngentye. Anewikwe Elizabeth arritnye aneke re Aaron-eke-artweye areye-ngentye. ⁶ Zechariah uthene Elizabeth uthene ratherre-arle Ngkarte ikwere arratyte mwerre anerle-anerretyarte, ikwerenhe angkentye akwetethe atnyenerle-anerremele akwete anthurre alngwirryakenhele, rarle iwenhe apeke renhe-atherrenhe ileke mpwartyeke ratherre mpwarerle-anerreke. ⁷ Kenhe re-atherre ampwe anteme-irrerle-anerremele anerle-anerremele ampeke arrangkwe aneke. Elizabeth-ele ampe akweke uyarne atnyeneme.

⁸ Arlte arrpenhele Zechariah re ilthe akngerre Jew-kenhele aneke apmere Jerusalem-ele mpwartyame kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye arrpenhe areyenge re-arteke, nhenhe Abijah-arenye areyenge. ⁹ Kenhe arlte

arrpe-anenhele kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye areyele artwe anyente akngaketyarte apmere ikwerele kwene-irrerle-anetyeke Ngkarteke arne mwerre akngerre-arle kwenele ntyemele amperle-anetyehenge. Arne mwerre akngerre ntyeme areye altar akertnele amperlenge. Kele arlte ikwerele itne Zechariah renhe akngakeke. Re ilthe akngerre Jew-kenhe areye kwene ikwere-werne irrpeneke re arne renhe nthilettyeke. ¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye arrpenhe areyenge akethele anerlte-anemele Ngkarteke angkerlte-anemele.

¹¹ Kenhe Zechariah kwene ikwerele tnerle-anemenge, arntyete alkere-arenye Ngkarte-ngentye re impeltye-ngentye ware arrateke. Arntyete re altar akwe-arratyete tnele arne ure rarle amperle-aneme itwele. ¹² Kenhe Zechariah re renhe yanheke tnerlenge aremele, apatemele atere anthurre irreke. ¹³ Kenhe arntyete ikwere angkeke, "Zechariah atere-irretyale. Unte-arle Ngkarteke arrule anthurre apayuthneke-iperre, kele re ngenhe aweke. Kenhe lyete ware-arle arelthe ngkwenge anewe Elizabeth-ele ampe urreye akweke ngkwenge atnyenetyenhe. Urreke-arle re ampe akweke intetye-alhetyehenge ikwerele-arlenge Untenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aneke. Ampe urreye akweke rarle intetye-alheke iperre ngenhe arnterre akangkentye mpwartyeke arrpenhe areye-arlike anteye akangkewarrettyeke ampe yanhe rarle intetye-alhekenge. Kenhe unte renhe John arritnye anthetyehenge. Kele re amangkemele akngerre-irremele rarle artwe alartetye irremele Ngkarteke-arle anetyehenge. Kenhe re ngkwarle-arlike antywenhe-antyywenhe-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe anthurre. ¹⁶ Arratyte apelaye, Ngkartele Utmenge-arlike lterre-arlike re-anteye renhe ingkirreke anthetyenhe arrule anthurre artwe itelarentye Elijah renhe-arle antheke-arle-ngentye. Ngkartele yerneme Utmenge ikwerenhe ikwerenge tyerrtye Jew areyeke. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye itne arunthele awerrirretyehenge angkerlenge, itne utepe-irrentye-atherre-alpetyehenge Ngkarte ikwere-werne. Ikwere iperrele ampeke-artweye areye itne ampe itne-kenheke areye mwerre arntarnte-arerrirretyehenge itnenhene. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele Ngkarte-arle awerrirretyakenheke itne anteme perte-irremele Ngkarte-werne apetye-atherre-alpetyenhele mwerre arratyte anteme itne anetye-atherre-alpemele. Yewe, arratyte alakenhe-arteke ampe ngkwenge John-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke itnenhene Ngkarteke akwete-ante mpwartyeke ahelhe nhenhe-

werne apetyetyenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle arntyele re Zechariah-ke ileke.

¹⁸ Kenhe Zechariah ikwere angkirtneke, "Kweye! Anewarte ilanthe arrule-ngentyele ampwe atherre anteme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame ilanthe ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhe?"

¹⁹ Kele arntyele ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge Gabriel aritnye. Unte-ame ayenge aweme? Ayenge nhenhele tneme Ngkartenge alkngege ularre rarle. Kenhe Re ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke ayeye mwerre ampe ikwerenhe-akerte nhenhe ngkwenge iletayeke. ²⁰ Kenhe unte ayenge urrtyekele-iweme. Kele ayenge awaye! Kele lyete-ngentyele unte awethe angkentye anyente-arlike angketyakenhe anetyenhe. Unte urreke anthurre-atewetye nterte anerle-anetyenhe. Ampe ngkwinge-arle intheke-ngentyele, kele yanhe iperrele-ante Ngkarteke angketyeke ngenhe mpwaretyenhe awethe."

²¹ Kenhe arntyele re ilthe akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe kwene ikwerele Zechariah-ke angketyame, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akethele anerlte-anerlenghe ikwere akarelhemele arratenhetyenheke. Itne itirrerlte-anetyame iwenhe renhe apeke-ame re kwenele mpwarele-aneme akwete anthurre. ²² Nhenge re arratemele, re itneke iletakenhe rarle arntyele areke-arle. Rarle itneke ilyele-ante uye ilekenge. Itne imerte itele anteme arerrirreke ilthe akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke rarle arne mwerre akngerre arekenge-arle.

²³ Kenhe yanhe ikwere iperrele, Zechariah re ilthe akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele arlte urrptyenge anerle-alpeke. Re warrke mpwareke-arle iperre, re anteme apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke. ²⁴ Kele urreke arpenhele re, anewikwe Elizabeth akngerre-apenhe irreke. Kele yanhe-ngentyele re ilthe kwene ikwerenhele akwete re anetyarte urrekeke-ante atnyentye five-peleke-atwetye anteme kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe apurele-antherrirrekyenge. ²⁵ Re ikwere-arrpe angkeme, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele atyenge akwetethe angkerrirrepirreme, ayenge apurele-antherrirremele ampe akweke atnyenetyakenhenge. Kenhe lyete-ante-arle Ngkarteke ayenge ampe akweke antheke. Kenhe lyete ware-arle ayenge ilthe atyinhengentyele arratemele akethe-werne alheme. Lyetenngentyele-arle tyerrtye areyele ayenge arerrirremele atyenge akangkewarreyenhenge!"

Arntyele Gabriel re Mary renhe iletaye-alheme rarle ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyeke

²⁶ Atnyentye arrpenhele Ngkarteke arntyele Gabriel renhe alkere akertne-ngentyele apmere Nazareth ikwere-werne yerneke apmere akngerre Galilee ikwerele. ²⁷ Rarle renhe yerneke marle wenke-werne Mary arritnyeke angketye-alhetyeke. Marle re artwenge arwekelenge intetyakenhe akwete, kenhe re akenhe artwe Joseph arritnyeke alhilentye-arle aneke akwete. Kenhe artwe nhenhe rarle David-engentyele-arle aneke. ²⁸ Arntyele re Mary ikwere-werne apetyeke angketyeke, "Arraty, Mary! Ngkarte re ngkwengele-

arlenge aneme re ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre aneme!"

²⁹ Kenhe Mary re apatemele aweke iwenheke arntyele ikwere angkemeke. ³⁰ Kenhe arntyele ikwere angkeke, "Mary-aye, Ngkarte re ngkwenge akangkentye aneme, atere-irretyalaye! ³¹ Urreke lyete ware unte-arle atnerte akngerre-irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwengerengetyele ngkwinge ampe urreye akweke anetyenhe, kenhe unte renhe Jesus arritnye anthetyenhenge. ³² Kele nhenge re amangkemele artwe akngerre-irremele alartetye irretyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye itne renhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aketyenhe, rarle akertne-arenhe. Ngkarteke renhe akngakeke aknganekarle ikwerenhe David anetyeke-arteke, arrule anthurre-arle Israel-eke-artweye areyeke alartetye anekeke. ³³ Yewe, ampe ngkwinge re tyerrtye Israel-eke-artweye areyeke alartetye akwete, re tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye akwete-arle anetyenhe!"

³⁴ Kele Mary-ele arntyele apayuthneke, "Ayenge-arle arrangwe-arle artwenge intetyakenhe. Nthakenhe-arle-ame the ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhe?"

³⁵ Kenhe arntyele ikwere angkirtneke, "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ngkwenge-arleke irrptyenhe, lterreke Ngkarte-kenhele akertne-ngentyele ngkwenge-arlenge arnterre aneke, unte atnerte-irretyenhenge Utnenge Akngerrele, alakenhe. Kenhe ampe akweke ngkwinge intetyenhe, re Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhe, kenhe tyerrtye itne renhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aketyenhenge. ³⁶ Itelaraye, ngkwenge-artweye Elizabeth, tyerrtye areye ikwere anhelhewarreyarte akwetethe re ampeke arrangwe anerlenghe. Kele lyete re akenhe atnerte akngerre-apenhe anteme, kele atnyentye urrptye-ngentyele anteme re ampe urreye akweke atnyenetyenhenge. ³⁷ Arraty apelaye! Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe ameke-arle-areye anthurre aneme! Rarle ampe arelthe ampwe-inpe itnenhene arraty renhe-arle antheme!"

³⁸ Kenhe Mary re anteme arntyele ikwere angkeke, "Arraty apelaye, unte-arle atyenge ilerne! Ayenge-arle yanhe Ikwere ahentye-anemele itirreme anetyeke yanhe renhe Ikwere mpwaretyeke. Kele ayenge Ngkarteke akarelheme ampe akweke-arle ayenge anthetyenheke." Kele yanhe ikwengerengetyele arntyele re Mary renhe imperle-alheke.

Mary re Elizabeth-werne aretyeke anteme alheme

³⁹ Arlte urrptye-ngentyele, Mary re apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele alheke apmere Judea-werne Elizabeth renhe iparrpe anthurre aretye-alhetyeke apmere ikwengerenhe apwerte-apwetele artelheme-werne. ⁴⁰ Re apmere Zechariah-kenhe-ke irremele re kweneke irpenhemele Elizabeth renhe aretyeke. ⁴¹ Mary re ikwere arlikeke. Elizabeth-ele Mary angketye-alherlenghe aweke kenhe ampe atnerte kwene ikwerenhenge akngelherlenghe-arle. Kenhe yanhe-ngentyele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe Elizabeth-eke-arleke irrpeke, kenhe re Mary ikwere arnterre angkerlenghe, "Ayenge arelthe ampwe

ware. Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge aretyeke apetyeke? Unte-arle atyenge arlikeke, kenhe ampe atyinhe atnerte kwenenge akangkentye akngerre-irremele akngelheke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete the arratyete itelareke unte-arle meye Alartetye atyenge-artweye-kenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele re ngenhe ampe mwerre akngerre anthurre anthemele, mwerre anthurre ulkerele Rarle arelhe arrpenhe areye anthetyakenhe aneke! Kele unte urreke ampe akweke atnyenetyenhe, kenhe Ngkartele renhe lterrke-ilemele mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge! ⁴⁵ Yewe arratyete, angkentye yanhe arntyete Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ngkwenge angkeke, angkentye yanhe areye arratyete rarle anetyenhe, lyete unte akangkentye akngerre anetyenhe!"

Mary Ngkartele akangkemele alyelheke

⁴⁶ Yanhe ikwere iperrele Mary Ngkarte-werne-atheke alyelheme,

"Ayenge-arle utnenge atyinhele Ngkartele akangkemele anthurre.

Rarle Alartetye Anthurre atyinhe. Ngkarte atyinhe Alartetye Re aneme, Itethe Atnyenetye Akngerre Re aneme.

Ayenge marle wenke ware lyete aneme. Ayenge anemele Ikwere mpwaremele.

Kenhe re atyenge akwete-arle itirreme, ayenge akangkentye anthurre aneme!

Lyete-ngentyete ayenge ingkirrekele arnterre akangkemele ilerrirreme! Tharle Renhe akertne utyernemenge!

⁴⁹ Ngkarte re lterrke anthurre aneme. Ayenge akangkentye akngerre awelheme, Rarle ayenge ampe urreye akweke anthemenge, Ikwere Alere!

Ngkarte Rarle ameke-arle-areye aneme!

⁵⁰ Ngkartele tyerrtye areye mwerre akwetethenhe-akwete arntarnte-arerle-aneme,

Renhe-arle mwantyele awerlte-anemenge.

⁵¹ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye, itneke-arrpe-arle tnakelhekeke, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe lterrke ikw-erenhele itnenhene ingkirreke akalkelhe-ilerleng, itnenhene ingkirrenyeteke anthurre aywepeke.

⁵² Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle akenhe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, itelarentye akngerre areye, re itnenhene ikwerenge ingkerneke-arle arrernerleng,

kenhe arrpenhe itelarentye akngerre anetyakenhe areye, re itnenhene ikwerenge arrwekeleke arrerneke, alartetye anerrirretyeke.

⁵³ Kenhe tyerrtye areye angayakwe aneke-arle, arneke-arlike arrangkwe aneke, kenhe Re itnenhene merne mwerre areye antheke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye, arne arunthe atnyeneke-arle, kenhe Re itnenhene anthetyakenhe. Arrangkwe, Re itnenhene iltye-ante anthurrele yerneke.

⁵⁴ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele aknganentye anwernekenhe areyeke ileke, Rarle itnekenge-arlike ampe areye itnekenhenge-arlike akwetethenhe-akwetethe anerle-anetyenhe.

Re Abraham ileke Rarle ikwere-arlike ampe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike mwerre anthurre anetyenhe itnenhene akwetethenhe-akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhele.

Arratyete anthurre apelaye! Re Israel-ekte-artweye areye itelaremele, anwerneke alngwirretyakenhe! Re anwernehe akwetethenhe-akwetethe arntarnte-aret-yarte!"

Alakenhe rarle Mary re Ngkarte akertne-werne utyernemele alyelheke.

⁵⁶ Kenhe yanhe ikwere iperrele, Mary re artweyikwe Elizabeth ikwerenge atnyentye urrpetyete anemele apmere ikwerenhele. Kele yanhe-ngentyete Mary apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke Nazareth-werne.

John Baptist akweke inteke

⁵⁷ Mary re imperle-alpemele alpeke, kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete Elizabeth re ampe urreye akweke ikw-erenhe inteke. ⁵⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele, apmere itwearenye aneme-arle, awerrirreke Ngkartele-arle renhe ampe urreye akweke antheke-arle, itne akangkentye anthurre anerrirreke.

⁵⁹ Ampe akweke-arle re intetye-alheke-iperre, urreke week anyentenge tyerrtye yanhe areye apmere Elizabeth-kenhe-werne apetyewarreke ampe urreye akweke yanhe renhe arne nhenge mpwaretyeke artwe-iletete itnekenhe angkentye akngerrenge ularre. Kenhe itne itirrewarremele renhe Zechariah arritnye anthetyeke, arritnye anyikwe-kenhe-arteke. ⁶⁰ Kenhe Elizabeth re itnenhene ntertelhe-ilemele angkeke, "Akarelherrirraye! Zechariah arritnye renhe anthetyalaye! Kenhe arrantherre renhe John arritnye anthetyenhenge."

⁶¹ Itne ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Iwenheke-ame renhe anwerne-tetye-arle John arritnye atniwetyakenhe-irreke. Ngkwenge-artweye areye arritnye yanhe-arteke arrangkwe-arle!" ⁶² Kele itne Zechariah renhe iltyete apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame unte ampe urreye nhenhe arritnye anthetyenhe?"

⁶³ Kenhe Zechariah re itnenhene iltyete apayuthneke arne ilperre-ilperreke yanhe ikwere intelhe-iletete. Kele re angkentye nhenhe areye arne ikwere-arlike intelhe-ileke, "Arritnye ikwerenhe John rarle." Kenhe itne-arle akenhe arratyete apatewarreke aremele.

⁶⁴ Zechariah-le arritnye yanhe arrerneke-arteke, Ngkartele renhe angketyeke mpwareke, kenhe re akenhe yanhe iperre Ngkarte renhe utyernerleng anthurre tnakeke. ⁶⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye itne apmere yanhe ikwerele anerrirremele atere-irrerirremele Zechariah renhe awerrirremele. Kenhe itne uyarne itelarerrirreke. Kele itne apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-werne ayeye itneke iletete alherlte-iweke apmere apwerte-apwetele-arle anerle-atherre-aneme Judea-werne. ⁶⁶ Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayeye ampe akweke John-akerte awerrirrerleng, itne itelarerrirreke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ikwerele-arleng aneke. Kele itne itirrewarremele apayuthnerreke, "Urreke-tetye ampe urreye akweke

nhenhe akngerre-irremele, iwenhe-ame re mpware-tyenhe?"

Zechariah Ngkarteke akangkemele alyelheke

⁶⁷ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe Zechariah-ke-arleke irrpeke, ikwere imerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe-akerte, re ikwere-akerte alyel-hetyeke-arteke irrerleke,

⁶⁸ "Anwerne Israel-eke-artweye areye, anwerne ingkirreke utyernemele tnakewarreye Ngkarte anwerne-kenheke.

Re anwernekenge anetyeke apetyetyenhe, anwernehe akurne ingkirreke-ketye-arlike arntarnte-aremele itethe-ilettyeke.

⁶⁹ Re anwerneke Tyerrtye Itethe Atnyenentye Akngerre Renhe yernetyenhe anwernenhe ingkirreke-arle itethe-ilettyehenge,

kenhe artwe nhenhe rarle David areye-ngentye-arle aneme. David re akenhe Ngkarteke warrke-irretyarte.

⁷⁰ Arrule anthurre artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye angkerirreke Rarle anwernenhe akwetethenhe-akwete arntarnte-aremele akayake-ilerle-anetyenhe arrpenhe areye-ketyenge anwerneke ahentye-kwenye areyenge-arle, itne-arle anwernenhe atwetyeke ahentye-anerrirremenge.

⁷² Kenhe Re anwernenhe alhileke Rarle angkentye ikwernenhe atnyenetyenhe anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyehenge,

anwerneke alknwirrytyakenhele imperle-alhemele.

⁷³ Yewe yanhe athewe, Ngkarte re aknganentye anwerne-kenhe Abraham ikwere ilerle-alheke rarle tyerrtye anwernenhe itethe-ilettyenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyenge-arle itne-arle anwerneke ahentye anerrirretyakenhe anwernenhe atwerrirretyeke ahentye-anerrirreke.

Rarle anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyenheke anwerne-arle renhe apentewarreyenheke atere-arlike anetyakenhele. Kele anwerne arraty mwerre anthurre anerrirretyehenge Ikwerenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe.

Kele anwerne ingkirreke Ngkarte ikwere akangkemele alyelhewarreyenhe Renhe utyernemele tnakewarreyenhe!"

⁷⁶ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Zechariah re ampe urreye akweke John ikwernenheke alyelhetyeke irreke, "Unte-arle, alere atyinhe, nhenge nge akngerre-irremele amangkeme, tyerrtye areyele ngenhe artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle atniwetyenhe.

Unte tyerrtye itnenhene ilettye-alhetyeke Ngkarte rarle lyete ware nhenhe-werne apetyemenge ikwere akarelhetyeke.

Nge tyerrtye itnenhene ilettyeke alhaye itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarewarremenge, kenhe Ngkarteke itnenhe ilpernyetyakenhe aneme, re akenhe

itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-aneme, akurne-ketye atnyenemele.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ngenhe Angkentye Akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke atniwarreyenhe.

⁷⁸ Kenhe Ngkarteke anwernenhe mwerre akwetethenhe-akwete arntarnte-arerle-aneme.

Kenhe anwerne ingkirreke-arle ahelhe nhenhele anerrirremele, ingkirreke anthurre ilwerrirretyenhe. Anwerne ingwemertele anerlte-anetyakenhe anetyenhe, akutne mwerre anerrirretyeke-akerte.

Kenhe alkerenge re apetyerenge anwerneke mwerre anthurre, Rarle anwernenhe pwarryetyenhe alernge ingweleme arratintyemele-arteke.

Re apetyemele, Alknghenthe Mwerre Akngerre-arteke, anwerneke imernetyehenge nthakenhe mwerre anthurre anerlte-anetyeke. Kenhe yanhe Ikwerele-arleng anwerne itethe mwerre anerrirretyeke." Alakenhe rarle Zechariah re alere ikwernenheke alyelheke.

⁸⁰ Kele ikwerenge-ntyeye, urreye John amangkemele akngerre anteme irreke, Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele-arleng aneke. John lterreke irreke. Re amere ahuratyete anyente-arenye-arle anetyarte, arne-arlike atherrke-arlike anetyakenhe. Urreke, re tyerrtye areyeye Ngkarte-akerte ilettyenhe.

Jesus amere Bethlehem ikwerele inteme

2 Arlte nhenhe ikwerele nhenge John Baptist akweke inteke-arle, kenhe artwe anyente Caesar Augustus arritnye alartetye anetyarte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke amere arrpe-anenheke. Arlte anyentele re urkapentye akngerre ikwernenhe areye ileke amere arrpe-anenhe-werne alherlte-iwetyeke arritnye tyerrtye ingkirreke-kenhe-arle pipe-ke arrernerlte-apetyeke amere yanhe areyele-arle anerrirreme areye ingkirreke anthurre. ² Lyete-atheke-ante-arle itne arritnye ingkirreke-kenhe areye arrernerlte-apetyeke pipe-ke alakenhe. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerele ureke, artwe arrpenhe Quirinius arritnye aneke re arrpenhe areyeye alartetye anetyarte amere akngerre Syria-le.

³ Kenhe urreke itnekenhe arritnye pipe-ke yanhe ikwere arrernelhetyehenge, tyerrtye atningke anthurre amere aknganentye itnekenhe-werne alperlte-alperlte-iwetyeke, itne-arle akweke interrirreke-werne.

⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Joseph uthene Mary uthene amere Nazareth-ele anerle-anerretyarte amere akngerre Galilee ikwerele. Mary re artwe Joseph ikwerele kele alhileheke anewe akerrtyeke. Kenhe re kele atnerte akngerre aneke. Kenhe Joseph re akenhe amere Bethlehem-arenye amere akngerre Judea ikwerele. Kenhe amere yanhe ikwerele alartetye anthurre David-arle arrule anthurre akweke-arle inteke ikwerele. Kenhe artwe Joseph nhenhe rarle David-engentye-arle aneke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Joseph uthene Mary uthene re-atherre amere Nazareth-engentye impemele amere Bethlehem-werne-atheke alherremele ikwere-atherrenhe arritnye pipe yanheke arrernelherle-anerretyekenhe.

⁶ Nhenge re-atherre apmere Bethlehem-eke irrpintye-alherremele apmereke uyarne untheke. Kele re-atherre yanhe-ipenhele re ingwele anerle-anerreke ilthe akweke yanhe ikwerele pweleke areye-arlke-arle yepe-yepe areye-arlke anerrirrerlenge. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele Mary re ampe akweke arrwekelenye ikwerenhe atnyeneke. Rarle antyamele renhe imarti-wemele arne urtne-artekele-arlenge atheneke intetyeke. Kenhe arne yanhe ikwere name-arlke ar-rernewarreyarte pweleke areyele-arlke arrpenhele-arle areye-arlke arlkwetyeke.

Arntyale arrpenhemele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre itnenhene ilerrirreke Jesus akweke-arle in-teke-akerte

⁸ Apmere Bethlehem itwele, name artnele, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre arrpenheme anerrirreke. Ingwele itne yepe-yepe itnekenhe areye arntarnte-arerrirreyame, alakenhe renhe-arle itne mp-warewarreyarte. ⁹ Kenhe arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe anyente impeltye-ngentyele arratintyemele itneke arwekele tneke. Re Ngkarte-ngentyele renhe pwarrytyame anthurre, kenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye akenhe inke kwenye anthurre irrerirrerlenge ikwere-ketyenge. ¹⁰ Kenhe arntyale akenhe itneke angkeke, "Atere-irrerirretyalaye! Ayenge nhenhe-werne apetyerne arrekantherre ayeye mwerre ilettyeke kele ingkirreke anthurre akangkewarreyen-henge. ¹¹ Apmere Bethlehem-ele, arrule anthurrele David rarle ampe akweke inteke-arle-ngentyele, kenhe ampe urreye akweke nhenhe anteme lyete inteme apmere ikwerele-anteye. Christ re, arrekantherre Alartetye, renhe-arle nhenge Ngkartele akngakemele nhenhe-werne arrekantherre ingkirreke-werne yerneke. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyenetyenhe akurne-ketyenge arntarnte-arerle-anetyenenge. ¹² The arrekantherre ileme nthenhe apeke ampe yanhe ikwere arrantherre arerrirretyeke. Kele nhenge ar-rantherre Bethlehem-eke irrpemele untherrirremele renhe ilthe akwekeke arerrirretyenenge pweleke areye itweke. Kenhe ampe re arne urtne-artekele-arlenge interlenge, antyamele imarteye."

¹³ Kenhe arntyale rarle angkeke iperrengge, arntyale arrpenhe areye aneme impeltyenge itnekenge akert-nenge arratewarrerenge. Itne ingkirreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke akangkemele alyelhewarreme alakenhe:

¹⁴ "Anwerne Ngkarteke akangkentye anthurre anerrirreme alkere artepenyele-arle anemeke.

Kenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele, ingkirrekele-arle Ngkarte renhe awerrirremeke mwerre anthurre ilkelhemele anerlte-aneyel!"

¹⁵ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, arntyale yanhe areye alkere artepenye-werne alperlte-iweke. Kele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye itne angkerreke, "Mpe, anwerne ingkirreke Bethlehem-eke irrp-hewarreyekaye ampe akweke ikwere untherrirretyeke arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anwerneke ileke-arle!"

¹⁶ Kele itne iparrpe Bethlehem-eke irrp-hewarremele ilthe akweke pweleke-kenhe ikwere untherrirreke. Apmere ikwere irrpintyewarremele Mary uthene Joseph uthene ampe akweke ikwere-akerte anerle-anerrirrerlenge. Re akenhe arne urtne-artekele-arlenge in-teke. ¹⁷ Kenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele anteme aremele ampe akweke yanhele interlenge, itne anyikweke ante mikweke ilerrirreke ayeye arntyale-arle itneke ileke-arle. ¹⁸ Kenhe Mary re akenhe itirreke, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areyele-arle ikwere ilerrirreke-akerte. Ikwerenge-ntyale yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye apmere yanhe-ngentyele imperlte-alhemele yepe-yepe itnekenhe areye-werne alperlte-iweke. Itne alethe alperlte-iwepiwerne Ngkarteke akangkemele alyelherlte-apemele. Ayeye nhenge-arle arratyte anthurre! Itne-arle ampe urreye akweke ikwere untherrirreke arntyale rarle itnenhene ileke-arle-arteke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itne-arle awerrirremele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre yanhe areye akangkemele alyelhewarreyenenge, itne-arle apatemele awerrirreke.

Mary uthene Joseph uthenele ampe yanhe Jesus arritnye atniweme Temple akngerre Jew-kenhe-werne akngerle-anerremele

²¹ Kele week anyentenge ampe yanhe re intetye-alheke-ngentyele, Mary uthene Joseph uthene re-atherre irrkapere anthetyeke alherreke. Alakenhe renhe rarle Israel-eke-artweye areyele itne arrule mp-warewarreyarte angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe-ngentyele ularre. Kenhe re-atherre arritnye Jesus renhe antheke, arritnye renhe arntyalele-arle Mary ikwere ilekenge-ntyale arrwekele.

²² Kele Angkentye Akngerre angkweye aneke arrule Ngkartele-arle Moses-eke ileke alakenhe angkerlenge, "Arrantherre ampe urreye arrwekelenye areye Ayenge antheme kwenhe, itne atyinhe irretyenhe." Kenhe Angkentye Akngerre arrpenhe alakenhe angkeke, "Ampe akweke inteke-arle iperre mikwe re apmere ikwerenhe kweneke anerle-anetyeke atnyentye anyenteke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale re Temple Jew areyekenhe apmere Jerusalem ikwere-werne alhetyenenge ampe akweke ikwere-akerte." Kele Joseph uthene Mary uthene Angkentye Akngerre yanhe atherre akangkwe-irrerle-anerremele alakenhe renhe-arle mp-warerle-anerreke. Kele atnyentye anyente ikwerenge-ntyale re-atherre apmere Bethlehem-engentyele Jerusalem-werne alherremele ampe Jesus renhe Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwere-werne akngetye-alherremele Ngkarte Ikwere anthirtntyetyeke. Alakenhe ratherre mpwarerle-anerreke angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhenge ularre. ²⁴ Re-atherre thiye akweke atherre-arlke akngetye-alherreke. Arrule Ngkartele nhenge Moses-eke Angkentye Akngerre arrpenhe ileke alakenhe, "Atnyentye anyente ampe akweke in-teke-ngentyele, arelhele thiye akweke atherre kwertengerle Temple-arenye-werne akngetye-alhetyeke,

thipe kwelakarrkwe apeke thipe arntepe apeke. Kele ikwerenge-ntyete kwertengerle Temple-arenyele-arle thipe akweke renhe-atherre itemele tyawerrellye Ngkarte Akngerreke. Nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyete arelhe re mwerre anetyenhenge re akethele unthetyeke awethe arrpenhe areyeke awethe anyente-irretyeke." Kele alakenhe renhe-arle re-atherre mpwarerle-anerreke.

²⁵ Kenhe yanhe ikwerele apmere Jerusalem-ele, artwe ampwe Simeon arritnye anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe mwerre anthurre aneke, rarle Angkentye Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirreke mwantyele apentemele awemele. Re Ngkarteke akwete akarelhemele Akngakentye Akngerre Ikwerenhe-arle yernetyeke Christ arritnye Israel-arenye ingkirreke itnenhene akurnentye-arle itne mpwareme-ngentyete itethe-ilettyeke. Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele kele renhe antheke ikwere ilemele rarle Christ Alartetye Renhe reke-amparre alknge ikw-erenhele aretyenhenge re ilwetyenhele.

²⁷ Nhenge Mary uthene Joseph uthene Jesus ikwere-akerte thipe akweke atherre-arlike-akerte Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwere-werne alherremele. Kenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe Simeon-eke angkeke, re yanhe ikwere-werne anteye-arle alhetyeke. ²⁸ Nhenge Simeon re Temple akngerreke irpenhemele ampe akweke Jesus renhe aretye-alheke. Kele re ampe renhe inettye-alhemele amulte atnyenemele Ngkarte akertnyenewerne-atheke alyelhemele:

²⁹ "Akngerrepataye, angkentye renhe Unte-arle atyenge arrwekele ileke arratyete mwerre renhe.

Renhe areke-arle iperre, ayenge kele ilkelheme, kele mwerre ayenge apeke ilweme.

³⁰ The-arrpe alkngele ampe urreye nhenhe kele areke,

re-arrpe amangkemele akngerre-irrerlunge, rarle ingkirreke itnenhene apmere arrpe-anenheke itethe-ilettyenhe-arle.

³² Re alkngenthe mwerre akngerre-arteke. Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imernetyenhenge, Ngkarteke-arle akutne anemeke, apmere arrpe-anenheke, itne Ngkwenge arratyete mwerre anerlte-anetyeke.

Unte anyente-arle tyerrtye Ngkwinye Israel-eke-artweye areyenge anerle-anetyenhe lterrke akngerrele." Alakenhe re Simeon-ele alyelhemele ileke.

³³ Kenhe anyikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene mikwe uthene re-atherre apaterle-anerreke Simeon renhe awemele angkentye yanhe areyeke alyelherlunge. Re-atherre uyarne itelareke. ³⁴ Kenhe re akenhe ikwere-atherre angkentye mwerre angkeke, "Ngkarteke ampe ngkwinye akngakeke Israel-eke-artweye areyeke angketyeke. Rarle itelaretyenheke iwenhe itne-arle akurrkngele atnyenewarreme. Kenhe tyerrtye atningkele Renhe itelarrerirretyenhe kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe itnenhene itethe-ilettyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Renhe awerrirretyakenhe-arle Renhe ipmentye-iwemele angketyenhele. Yanhe areye itnenhene-arle Ngkarteke ingkirreke atwetyenhe. Kenhe unte Mary-arle, urreke unte-arle ampe ngkwinye alhwarrpe anthurre irre-

tyenhe, rilkerte anthurre awelhetyenhe." Alakenhe rarle Simeon ikwere angkeke.

³⁶ Kenhe apmere yanhe Jerusalem-ele arelhe ampwe Anna arritnye anetyarte. Anna nhenhe re arelhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, Ikwere re angketyarte. Re ampe Phaniel-kenhe, Asher-arenye areye-ngentyete re aneke. Nhenge re marle wenke anemele, re artwe anewe akeke kele re year seven-peleke-atwetye aneke, kenhe artwe re apenhe akenhe ilwekenge. ³⁷ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete re year 84-peleke-atwetye warlekwerte aneke. Re akwete apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte, arlte arrpe-anenhele re Temple Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhetyarte Ngkarteke angketyeke. Re arltele-akake ingwele-akake Ikwere angkerle-anemele, kenhe arlte arrpenhemele anteme merne-arlike arlwetyakenhe re Ngkarteke angketyarte.

³⁸ Nhenge Simeon angkentye yanhe areye Jesus-akerteke alyelheke, kenhe Anna re akenhe Temple Akngerre ikwere irrpintyerlunge-arle Ngkarte ikwere akangkemele alyelhetyeke anteye-arle. Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Christ-akerte ayeye ileke, kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye Ngkarteke akarelhetyarte itneke-arle Rarle Christ renhe yernetyenheke Re Jerusalem-arenye yanhe areye itnenhene akurne akngerre areye itnekenhe-ngentyete itethe-ilettyenheke.

³⁹ Kenhe Mary uthene Joseph uthenele ingkirreke mpwarerle-anerreke-iperre Angkentye Akngerrunge ularre, re-atherre anteme apmere ikwere-atherrenhe Nazareth-werne alperreke apmere akngerre Galilee ikwere-werne. ⁴⁰ Kenhe Jesus rarle amangkemele akngerre-irreke. Re lterrke-irremele akaltye anthurre irreke, kenhe Ngkarte Re ikwere akangkerlunge anthurre.

Angkentye nhenhe ampe urreye Jesus-akerte re nhenge Jew akaltyete-anthenhe-anthenhe itneke angkemele Tyatyete akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele

⁴¹ Year arrpe-anenhele anyikwe Jesus-kenhe uthene mikwe uthene apmere Jerusalem-werne alherretyarte Passover-eke ikwere-werne, tyerrtye atningke arrpenhe areye yanhe ikwerele anyente-irrekenge-arle. Itne kere yepe-yepe Passover-eke atwemele anyente-irrerirreme-werne. Alakenhe rarle re-atherre alherretyarte Passover-werne itelaretyeke nhenge arntyelele-arle apmere Egypt-ele ampe akweke areye atwekengentyete arrule yanhe ikwere-werne. ⁴² Nhenge Jesus re year 12-pele anemele, re itnekenge alheke anteme. Re-atherre renhe akngerle-anerreke apmere Jerusalem-werne Passover-eke ikwere-werne.

⁴³ Passover-enge ikwerenge anyente-irremele-iperre anteme, Joseph uthene Mary uthene kele apmere-werne-atheke alperretyeke anteme tharte-irreke arrpenhe atningke areyenge. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe Jerusalem-ele akwete-arle aneke, kenhe ikwere-artweye nhenhe atherrele itelaretyange akwete-arle apetye-alperreke. ⁴⁴ Re-atherre akwenpe akwete alperretyamele itelaremele Jesus-arle akwele arunthe yan-

henge areye apetye-alpeme. Kele arlte anyente angwerre-angwerre ikwerele re-atherre ikwere areyenge alperreperremele itirrerle-aperreke kele akwerreke itnekenge anteme re-atherre apale untheke Jesus ikwere. ⁴⁵ Unthemele, unthemele, ikwere uyarne anthurre untheke. Re-atherre kele Jerusalem-werne alperretyeke anteme tharte-irreke ikwere aneme unthetyeke. ⁴⁶ Kele arlte ikwerele akwete re-atherre alethe alperretyame akwete kele re-atherre Jerusalem-ike irrpetye-alperreke. Arlte ingweleme arrpenhele re-atherre renhe aretye-alperreke apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe kweneke Jew akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlenge mpepele anerle-anerlenge, itnenhene awerle-anemele, apayuthnerle-anemele itnekele-arlenge anerle-anemele. ⁴⁷ Kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe areyele itne Jesus awerrirretyame apayuthnerirremele Ngkarte-akerteke, kenhe re itneke arraye ileke. Itne akenhe apatewarreke, rarle angketyeke ulyeye anthurrenge. ⁴⁸ Nhenge renhe apmere yanhe kweneke aretye-alherremele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyenge mpepele anerle-anerlenge, Joseph uthene Mary uthenele apatemele aretye-alherreke. Kele yanhe-ngentyele mikwe re ikwere angkeke, "Akweke atyinhe-aye, iwenheke-ame unte alakenhe-irreke? Ilerne-apenhe inke kwenye-irremele ngkwenge apale-untherle-aperreke."

⁴⁹ Re angkirtneke, "Iwenheke-arle-ame mpwele-itanye atyenge apale-untherle-aperreke? Kele ayenge renhe mpwele itelaretyakenhe-irreke ayenge-arle Temple Jew areye-kenhele aneke, ilthe Akngeye atyinhe-kenhele." ⁵⁰ Kenhe re-atherre uyarne itelarerle-annerreke nhenge Jesus-ele ikwere-atherre ilemele renhe Temple akngerre renhe-arle re atniweke ilthe Akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe.

⁵¹ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Jesus re Temple Akngerenge-ntyeye imperle-alhemele ikwere-atherrenge apmere Nazareth-werne alpeke. Iwenhe apeke re-atherre ikwere mpwaretyeke ilerreke, kele re ikwere-atherre aywerrrke-irremele aneke. Mikwe re alkgwirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle-irreke, re nhenhe ikwere akwete itirrerle-aneke, ampe ikwerenhe Jesus re Temple Akngerrele anerlenge Jew akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye itneke angkerreke. ⁵² Ikwerenge-ntyeye Jesus re amangkemele akngerre anteme-irreke, akaltye-irremele Ngkarte-akerte. Ngkarte-arlike arpenhe areye-arlike ikwere akangketyenhe-werne.

John Baptist-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme Ngkarte-akerte

(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:3-8; John 1:19-28)

3 Alartetye atningke apmere arrpenhe areyele anerrirretyame. Artwe anyente Tiberias Caesar arritnye aneke re alartetye anetyarte year 15-peleke-atwetye apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe ikwere areyele Rome-kenhe areyeke. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe Pontius Pilate arritnye aneke rarle alartetye apmere Judea ikwerele anetyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe Herod arritnye aneke rarle alartetye apmere Galilee

ikwerele-arle aneke. Kenhe kikwe Philip arritnye, rarle alartetye anetyarte apmere akweke atherreke Iturea uthene Trachonitis utheneke. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe akenhe Lysanias arritnye aneke, re alartetye apmere akweke Abilene-ke anetyarte. ² Kenhe artwe Jew-arenye atherre akenhe, Annas uthene Caiaphas uthene, re-atherre kwertengerle tyaty-arenye Jew areye-kenheke anerle-annerreke apmere Jerusalem-ele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe John arritnye antheke.

John re akenhe alere Zechariah-kenhe aneke, apmere ahurraty anthurrele re anetyarte. ³ Nhenge John-ele Ngkartenge angkentye akngerre yanhe ikwere awemele, re lhere Jordan-werne alheke. Re unthepunthemele tyerrtye areyele-arlenge itneke ayeye nhenhe ileke, "Akurnenge utepe-irraye Ngkarte-werne-atheke. Kele imerte the arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akwernetyenhe baptise-eme-iletyeke. Kele imerte Ngkarte re akenhe arrekantherrenge akurne akngerre areye urrparyenhe." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke iletyarte.

⁴ Ayeye nhenhe-arteke John ikwere-akerte artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-ele arrule anthurrele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke, alakenhe re angkemele:

"Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurraty-arenye arlkerle-apeme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-werne apetyerlenge-arle, alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeye arraye-irreraye arekwele nhenge re apetyemele re angkerlenge, arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke.

⁵ Ilerrtye akweke itnenhene ingkirreke, ahelhele ar-taye!

Apwerte antherrtye itnenhene ingkirreke, ul-takemele atakemele akethe-ilaye!

Iwerre arnkwerte-arnkwerte itnenhene ingkirreke, ar-raty-ileye!

Iwerre-arle altywere-altywere aneme renhe, ahelhe arrernaye!

⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arerrirretyenhe iwenhe ikwere apeke Ngkartele mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye areyeke itethe atnyenetyeke!"

Isaiah 40:3-5.

Alakenhe renhe-arle Isaiah-ele John ikwere-akerte pipe-ke intelhe-ileke.

⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye tyerrtye yanhe areye itne John ikwere-werne apetyewarreke re itnenhene kwatyeye ulkernetyeke baptise-eme-iletyeke. Nhenge John-ele itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre kwatyeye irrpetyeke apetyeke? Arraty-ame arrantherre akurne imperite-alhemele akngarte-iwelheke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre-arle urrtiyirrentye akngerre areye-arle! Arrantherre apeke-arle apale-arle itirreme Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ipeltye-ilemeke tharle arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akwernerlenge. Kele arrangkwe-arle, Ngkarte ahele anthurre aneme arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge. ⁸ Kele akurnenge apure-arle aneke-iperre

arrantherre imernelhetyeke akngarte-iwelheke. Kenhe arrantherre alakenhe itirrewarreme apeke, 'Ngkartele anwernenhe akurne areye-arteke aretyakenhe, anwerne-arle arrange-arrege Abraham-kenhe areye anerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re anwernenhe atwetyakenhe.' Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre-arle apale-arle itirreme. Kele apwerte nhenhe areye araye. Ngkarte apeke-arle ahentye-aneke re arrange-arrege Abraham-kenhe areye apwerte nhenhe areyengentyele mpwaretyeke. ⁹ Awerrirraye! Arrantherre akurne anerrirreme, arne merne-kwenye-arteke, angwenhele apeke-arle arne merne-kwenye aremele, ikwere akarelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle, renhe akemele ureke iwetyenhenge. Ngkarte Re artwe-arteke arne areye irntwernetyeke aneme, Re akarelhemele tyerrtye atwetyeke itnenhene ureke iwetyeke akurne akwetethe-arle anerrirrerlenghe." Alakenhe renhe-arle John-ele itneke ileke.

¹⁰ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye tyerrtye itne renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Anwerne-ame nthakenhe-irreye Ngkarteke mwerre arratye anerrirretyeke?"

¹¹ Re angkirtneke, "Angwenhele apeke mantere atherre atnyeneme, kele re tyerrtye arrpenhe renhe mantere anyente anthetyeke mantereke arrangkwe-arle anekeke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke merne-arle atnyeneme, kele re tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke merne renhe akalkelhe-ilemele anthetyeke."

¹² Ikwerenge-ntyeye akenhe artwe mane-akerte areye John ikwere-werne apetyewarreke, kenhe artwe nhenhe areyele tax mane-arle government-eke inerrirretyarte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge. Kenhe itne John-werne apetyewarreke re itnenhene kwatyeye urlkerntyeye baptise-eme-iletyeke. Renhe apayuthnerrirremele, "Anwerne-ame nthakenhe-irreye Ngkarteke anwerne mwerre arratye anerrirretyeke?"

¹³ Re angkirtnerlenghe, "Mane akngerre tyerrtye areye itneke-ngentyeye inerrirretyale. Kenhe mane akweke-ante ware government-eke itneke-ngentyeye inerrirraye."

¹⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye thultye government-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Anwerne-artaye? Anwerne-ame nthakenhe-irrerirreye Ngkarte ikwere mwerre arratye anerrirretyeke?"

John re akenhe itneke angkirtneleme, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenge yanhe areye, itnenhene uternetyale mane itneke-ngentyeye inerrirretyeke, itneke urrtiyirremele ilerrirretyale mane itneke-ngentyeye ware inerrirretyenhenge. Nhenge alartetye arrekhantherrenhe areyele mane arrenhantherrenhe antheme yanhe areyeke akangkemele anerrirraye. Kenhe arrantherre akiwarre-irrerirretyale inerrirre mane akweke ware-arle arrenhantherrenhe antherirremenge."

¹⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele John awerrirremele alakenhe angkerlenghe, itne ikwere akangkemele angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe apeke-arle Christ Re, Ngkartele anyente nhenhe renhe apeke akngakemele-arle apmere nhenhe-werne yerneke." ¹⁶ Kenhe John re akenhe itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe kwaty-

werne irrpelhe-ilemele baptise-eme-iletyeke. Kenhe urreke, tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente apetyeme atyengenge awethe arntwarre ulkere. Ayenge akenhe urkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe-arteke ware-arle. Tharle ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle akweke-ulkere. Urreke re arrenhantherrenhe urele uthene utnenge uthenele-arle baptise-eme-iletyenhe. Re Utmenge Akngerre ikwerenhe arrpenhemeke-arleke akwernetyenhe, arrantherre anteme akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. Re arrpenheme ure akngerreke-arleke akwernetyenhe. ¹⁷ Re apetyetyenhe tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke, arelhele-arle ntange areye alkereke iweme-arteke kenhe akenge areye rlkele akngerrlenghe kenhe mwerre areye ante-arle anerlenghe. Alakenhenge re mwerre areye akngakemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, kele akurne areye akenhe re itnenhe akngakemele imerte itnenhe yernemele aywepetyenhe. Re mwerre areye atnyenetyenhe tyerrtye akurne areye-ngentyeye. Re tyerrtye mwerre areye atnyeneme akayake-ilemele akurne-ketye, akurne areye akenhe re ureke iwetyenhe, ure nhenge akwetethe anthurre-arle ampepampemeke." ¹⁸ Alakenhe nhenhe renhe John-ele itneke iletyarte, re itneke Ayeye Mwerre awethe Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ilemele itne-arle Ikwere-werne utepe-irrintye-atherre-alpetyenhenge.

¹⁹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, artwe alartetye Herod re arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe ingkirreke mpwaretyarte. Re arntenge-arntenge-ikwe Herodias rakemele Philip ikwerenge renhe anewe aketyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenhe Herodias akenhe anewe Philip-kenhe-arle akwete aneke. Philip re akenhe kake Herod-kenhe-arle. Nhenge John-ele nhenhe awemele re Herod renhe alkngetherre anthurre ileke, "Unte kwenhe akurnentye mpwareke kake ngkwinehe!" ²⁰ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Herod ahele-irreke John renhe jail-ke akwernemele.

John Baptist-ele Jesus kwatyeke akwernemele renhe baptise-eme-iletyeke

(Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11)

²¹ Urreke Herod-ele John jail-ke akwernetyenhenge, John-ele tyerrtye atningke kwatyeke akwernetyarte itnenhe baptise-eme-iletyeke. Re Jesus-arlike anteme kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-iletyeke. Renhe kwatyeke akwerneke-iperre Jesus kwatyenge arraterlenghe, Re Ngkarteke akertne-werne-atheke angkeke, alkere anteme altywere-irreke. ²² Re areke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe anteme atnarnperlenghe thipe urelyarre-arteke imerte ikwere-arleke arrernelhemele. Alkere-ngentyeye anteme Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenhe-arle ampe impene atyinhe-arle, ayenge-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre-arle ayenge-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle aneme."

²³ Kele John-elarle renhe kwatyeke akwerneke-iperrele kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele anetyarte re year 30-pele apeke-arle aneke. Kenhe yanhe ikwere iperrele tyerrtye atningke itirrewarretyarte Joseph rarle akwele akngeye Jesus-kenhe-

arle aneke. Kenhe Joseph re akenhe alere Heli-kenhe aneke.

²⁴ Kenhe Heli re akenhe alere Matthat-kenhe. Matthat re akenhe alere Levi-kenhe aneke. Levi-arle alere Melki-kenhe. Melki-arle alere Janni-kenhe. Janni-arle alere Joseph-kenhe. ²⁵ Joseph-arle alere Mattathias-kenhe. Mattathias-arle alere Amos-kenhe. Amos-arle alere Nahum-kenhe. Nahum-arle alere Esli-kenhe. Esli-arle alere Naggai-kenhe. ²⁶ Naggai-arle alere Maath-kenhe. Maath-arle alere Mattathias-kenhe. Mattathias-arle alere Semien-kenhe. Semien-arle alere Josech-kenhe. Josech-arle alere Joda-kenhe. ²⁷ Joda-arle alere Joanan-kenhe. Joanan-arle alere Rhesa-kenhe. Rhesa-arle alere Zerubbabel-kenhe. Zerubbabel-arle alere Shealtiel-kenhe. Shealtiel-arle alere Neri-kenhe. ²⁸ Neri-arle alere Melchi-kenhe. Melchi-arle alere Addi-kenhe. Addi-arle alere Cosam-kenhe. Cosam-arle alere Elmadam-kenhe. Elmadam-arle alere Er-kenhe. ²⁹ Er-arle alere Joshua-kenhe. Joshua-arle alere Eliezer-kenhe. Eliezer-arle alere Jorim-kenhe. Jorim-arle alere Matthat-kenhe. Matthat-arle alere Levi-kenhe.

³⁰ Levi-arle alere Simeon-kenhe. Simeon-arle alere Judah-kenhe. Judah-arle alere Joseph-kenhe. Joseph-arle alere Jonam-kenhe. Jonam-arle alere Eliakim-kenhe. ³¹ Eliakim-arle alere Melea-kenhe. Melea-arle alere Menna-kenhe. Menna-arle alere Mattatha-kenhe. Mattatha-arle alere Nathan-kenhe. Nathan-arle alere David-kenhe. ³² David-arle alere Jesse-kenhe. Jesse-arle alere Obed-kenhe. Obed-arle alere Boaz-kenhe. Boaz-arle alere Salmon-kenhe. Salmon-arle alere Nahshon-kenhe.

³³ Nahshon-arle alere Amminadab-kenhe. Amminadab-arle alere Admin-kenhe. Admin-arle alere Arni-kenhe. Arni-arle alere Hezron-kenhe. Hezron-arle alere Perez-kenhe. Perez-arle alere Judah-kenhe. ³⁴ Judah-arle alere Jacob-kenhe. Jacob-arle alere Isaac-kenhe. Isaac-arle alere Abraham-kenhe. Abraham-arle alere Terah-kenhe. Terah-arle alere Nahor-kenhe. ³⁵ Nahor-arle alere Serug-kenhe. Serug-arle alere Reu-kenhe. Reu-arle alere Peleg-kenhe. Peleg-arle alere Eber-kenhe. Eber-arle alere Shelah-kenhe.

³⁶ Shelah-arle alere Cainan-kenhe. Cainan-arle alere Arphaxad-kenhe. Arphaxad-arle alere Shem-kenhe. Shem-arle alere Noah-kenhe. Noah-arle alere Lamech-kenhe. ³⁷ Lamech-arle alere Methuselah-kenhe. Methuselah-arle alere Enoch-kenhe. Enoch-arle alere Jared-kenhe. Jared-arle alere Mahalalel-kenhe. Mahalalel-arle alere Kenan-kenhe.

³⁸ Kenan-arle alere Enosh-kenhe. Enosh-arle alere Seth-kenhe. Seth-arle alere Adam-kenhe. Adam-arle alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneke.

Ayeye nhenhe arrentye Satan-akerte rarle nhenge Jesus arrkerneme

(Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13)

4 John-ele Jesus renhe-arle kwatyele ulkerneke-ipperre, Jesus re anteme lhere Jordan-engentyele-

arlke arnpenheke, kenhe Utnenge Akngerre lterrkele ikwere irrpeke ahurratye-werne renhe akngeke, ² apmere ikwere-werne nhenge tyerrtye-arlike anetyakenhe-werne, arrentye Satan-ele renhe uternetyenhenge. Re akenhe merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhe arrule aneke arlte 40-eke-atwetye re angayakwe aneke.

³ Kele arrentye Jesus-werne apetyemele renhe arrkernetyeke. Re ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame angayakwe? Unte apeke-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, apwerte nhenhe areye akngarte-iwaye merne irretyeke."

⁴ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe! Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkeme alakenhe mpwaretyale, kenhe nhenhe re alakenhe ileme, 'Tyerrtye areye itethe akwete anetyakenhe merne-ante ware arlkwemele, itne itethe akwete aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele.'"

Deuteronomy 8:3.

⁵ Kenhe awethe arrentye Satan-ele Jesus renhe akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, re ikwere imerneke ahelhe ingkirreke anthurre, apmere arrpe-anenhe mwerre areye-akerte tyerrtye areye-arlike. ⁶ Kele re anteme alakenhe ikwere angkeke, "Ngkarte Akertnyene-arenyele kele ayenge apmere ingkirreke nhenhe areye antheke, arne iwenhe apeke mwerre areye apmere itnekenhele. The arne nhenhe areye ingkirreke antheke angwenhe areyeke apeke the akngakemele. ⁷ Unte apeke-arle atyenge kwene-irremele, atyenge utyernemele tnaketyeke, the ngenhe yanhe areye ingkirreke antheme."

⁸ Kele Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe-arle! Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele ileme anteye, 'Arrantherre Ngkarteke-ante ware kwene-irremele Renhe utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke. Ikwere-ante ware awemele akangkwe-irretyeke!'"

Deuteronomy 6:13.

⁹ Kele nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye anteme arrentye Satan-ele Jesus apmere akngerre Jerusalem-werne akngeke imerte renhe ilemele tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe akertnele tnetyeke. Re imerte renhe ileme uternemele-arteke, "Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akwele unte, tyatye akngerre nhenhe akertne-ngentyele ahelheke antewelhaye. ¹⁰ Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele alakenhe-arle ileme,

'Ngkartele alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areye yernetyenhenge ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹¹ Unte apeke atnyerlenghe itne ngenhe akertne-atheke arntwirrketyenhenge apwertele ingke ngenhe atweme-ketye.'"

Psalms 91:11.

¹² Jesus angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe-arle! The yanhe mpwaretyeke! Intelhe-ilentye Ngkarte-kenhele nhenhe alakenhe iletakenhe, kenhe nhenhe re alakenhe ileme,

'Ngkarte ngkwinhe arrkernetyalaye, Renhe uternetyale ngenhe akayake-iletaye.' Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye-arle ayenge apmere akertne nhenhenge-ntyeye ahelheke antewelhetakenhe."

Deuteronomy 6:16.

¹³ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere awelhetyakenhe, re Ngkartenge utepe untyeme-irretyakenhele. Arrentye re anteme renhe imperle-alheke, arlte arrpenheke urreke akarelhetyeke.

¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus re Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte apmere Galilee-werne alpeke. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areyele apmere arrpenhenge awerrirremele ikwere-akerte. Re tyerrtye Jew yanhe areye-werne alhemele tyaty akewe areye-werne nthenhele-arle itne angkerretyarte akwetethenhe Ngkarte-akerteke itnenhe akaltyele-antheke. Tyerrtye Galilee-arenye areye ikwere-akerte mwerre anthurre angkerirreke.

Jesus apmere Nazareth-werne alpeme

(Matthew 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6)

¹⁶ Saturday arrpe-anenhele Jesus re tyaty akewe Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhetyarte. Kenhe Saturday arrpenhe anyentele re akenhe apmere akngerre Nazareth ikwere-werne anteme-arle alhemele, apmere yanhe ikwerele rarle amangkeke. Re tyaty-werne alhemele yanhe ikwerele itnenge aneke. Kele re tremele anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe Payepule-ntyete read-eme-iletyeke. ¹⁷ Kenhe alartetye Temple Jew areye-kenhe yanhe ikwere-arenye areyele renhe pipe arlpentye antheke artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Isaiah-elarle arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke. Pipe yanhe renhe-arle antyame-arteke-arle imartiweke. Kele Jesus-ele pipe renhe alparre-ilemele angkentye nhenhe areye aremele tyerrtye itneke rarle angkemele ileke,

¹⁸ "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe re lterrke akwete atyen-gele-arlenge aneme.

Rarle ayenge akngakeke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte iletyeke tyerrtye areyeke akutne-arle anekeke,

arne iwenhe apeke renhe atnyenetyakenhe itne-arle ahentye-anerlthe-aneme.

Kenhe Ngkartele ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke the itneke iletyeke akurnentye-arle mpwawerlthe-anemeke areye jail kwene ikwerele-arle anerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe akurne nhenhe areyeke mwerre anteme anerrirretyenhe.

Kenhe Re akenhe ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke alknge pwenge itnenhe mwerre-iletyeke itne-arle arerrirretyenhenge awethe.

Kenhe Re akenhe ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye areyeke iletyeke kenhe Ngkarte-arle itneke akangkemele itnenhene-arle mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhele arrpenhe areye-ketye akurnentye-arle mpwarewarrekenge itneke.

Arraty apelaye! Lyete the arrekatherre ileme Ngkarte Rarle itirremele akngerre arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-arrpe-werne akngetyetyeke."

Isaiah 61:1-2.

²⁰ Ikwere-ntyete Jesus-ele pipe arlpentye ikwere imartiwemele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe anthirtnele re arrernelheke. Ingkirreke anthurle

renhe arerrirretyame. ²¹ Kenhe re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre ayenge awerrirrelyete the ilerleng angkentye nhenge yanhe areye Isaiah-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke. Kele lyete-arle angkentye yanhe atyenge arraty anthurre irreme."

²² Kenhe ikwenge-ntyete itne ingkirreke Jesus ikwere akangkewarreke. Rarle angkentye mwerre akngerre areye angkekeng-ntyete itneke. Itne akenhe apatewarrleng angkerremele, "Angwenhe-arle-ame re? Re akenhe akwele alere Joseph-kenhe-arle!"

²³ Kele Jesus re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-arle itirrewarreke ayenge akwele ngangkere anerleng. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe itelareke, arrantherre-arle atyenge angkerirretyenhe ayenge-arrpe mwerre mpwarelhetyeke. Kenhe awethe apeke arrantherre ayenge apayuthnerrirretyenhe tyerrtye rlkerte areye apmere nhenhe Nazareth-eke angkwerre-iwe-tyeke arrpenhe itnenhene-arteke tharle apmere Capernaum-ele angkwerre-iweke-arteke. Kenhe kele alakenhe renhe-arle the mpwareke-ngentyete-arle, arnantherre apeke ayenge arraty itelarerrirremere.

²⁴ Kenhe arraty rarle, Joseph-ele ayenge amangelhe-ileke. Kenhe lyete-arle the arrekatherre ayeye arraty nhenhe iletyeke ahentye-aneme. Tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele-arle akwetethe tnakewarreme tyerrtye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre. Kele apmere ikwenge-arenye areyele-arle akenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretye-kwenge-arle renhe tnakewar-ryakenhe re angkerleng itne renhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme.

²⁵ "Ye, arrantherre-ame ayenge awerne arrekatherre angkerleng? The arrekatherre ayeye akweke iletyeke ahentye-aneme Elijah ikwere-akerte re ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke apmere Israel ikwerele. Ikwerele ureke Ngkarte Re kwaty yernetyakenhe year urrpetyeke-atwetye aneke, apmere yanhe ikwerele merneke arangkwe anthurre aneke, tyerrtye ingkirrenyete angayakwe anthurre anerrirreke. Kenhe arelthe warlekwerthe arunthe areye apmere Israel-eke-artweye areye anerrirreke. ²⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele Elijah renhe arelthe warlekwerte yanhe areye-werne yernetyakenhe, arangkwe-arle. Kenhe Re akenhe renhe arelthe warlekwerthe anyente-werne yerneke apmere Zarephath-ele aneke-arle-werne apmere akngerre Sidon ikwerele. Arelhe yanhe re Israel-eke-artweye anetyakenhe-arle.

²⁷ "Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre ayeye akweke arrpenhe awethe iletyeke artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre Elisha ikwere-akerte arrule anthurre-arle anekeke apmere nhenhe Israel-ele. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerele ureke, tyerrtye rlkerte arunthe areye anerrirretyarte utyene-akerte-arle areye anerrirretyarte. Kenhe Elisha-le ikwenge-areye angkwerre-iwetyakenhe, arangkwe-arle. Kenhe re akenhe Naaman-ante ware renhe-arle angkwerre-iweke apmere arrpenhe Syria-arenye ante-arle, kenhe re Israel-eke-artweye anetyakenhe, re apmere arrpenhe-arenye."

²⁸ Nhenge Jew areyele awerrirrerlenge angkentye Jesus-ele itneke ileke, itne ikwere ahele-irrerirreke.

²⁹ Kele itne tnerirremele renhe arntirrkewarremele apmere yanhe-ngentyele renhe akngerlthe-iweke apw-erte itwe-werne-arle. Itne anteme renhe apw-erte ak-ertne-werne akngerlthe-iweke, itne ahentye-anerrir-remele renhe apw-erte akertne-ngentyele ankerte-iw-errirremele renhe atwerrirretyenhenge. ³⁰ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke-ngentyele anpere ware alheke.

Jesus-ele arrentye artwe-ngentyele aywepeme

³¹ Ikwere-iperre Jesus apmere Nazareth-engentyele alheke apmere Capernaum-eke irrpenheke, apmere akngerre Galilee ampinye ikwere. Kenhe Arlthe Apurrke Saturday-ele re apmere ikwere-werne alhemele nthen-hele-arle itne angkerretyarte itnenhe akwetethenhele akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte. ³² Renhe angkerlenge awemele itne akngerre anthurre at-nulkeke rarle nhenge akngerre anthurre itelarentye angkerlenge.

³³ Kenhe Jesus-ele apmere yanhe ikwerele akaltyele-anthemele akwete kenhe artwe anyente arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenge aneme-akerte re ikwere-werne apetyeke. Arrentye Jesus-eke arnterre arlkeke, ³⁴ "Jesus Nazareth-arenye-aye, anwernenhe impemele alhaye. Unte-ame anwernenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke apetyeke? The ngenhe itelareme. Unte apele Artwe Mwerre Akngerre Ngkarlele-arle yernekeke!"

³⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe arrentye renhe ileke, "Awethe angketyalaye! Nterte-irraye! Artwe nhen-henge-ntyeye arratintyaye!" Kenhe arrentye re akenhe artwe renhe ahelhe-werne ankerte-iwemele. Kele yanhe-ngentyele arrentye re artwe ikweringe-ntyeye ar-ratemele impemele alheke. Kele artwe re mwerre an-teme aneke.

³⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apatewarreke an-thurre angkerremele imerte, "Nthakenhe-ame re angkeme? Iweninge-arle-ame, re untherle-apemele angkentye arpenhe ngangkerle ilerle-apeme? Nhenge re angkemele, arrentye areyele angkentye anyente-ante awemele impetyeke." ³⁷ Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-ntyeye itne ayeye Jesus-akerte antekelhe-iletyame.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34)

³⁸ Ikwere iperre-ngentyele, Jesus re apmere yanhe-ngentyele imperle-alhemele apmere Simon-kenhe-werne alheke. Mwerikwe Simon-kenhe rlkerte an-thurre apmere kwenele intekenge, amperlenge an-thurre re awalheke. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areyele ikw-erele-arlenge anerrirremele renhe apayuthnerirreke rlkerte renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke. ³⁹ Kele Jesus re rlk-erte ikwere-werne itweke-irremele ikwere itwele tneleme rlkerte renhe ilemele, "Arelhe nhenhe imper-le-alhemele arratintyaye!" Kele iparrpe anthurre rlk-erte imperle-alhemele arratintyeye, arelhe re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenge. Re akeme-irremele merne-ar-

lke iteke kele Jesus-arlke anthemele arrpenhe areye-arlke.

⁴⁰ Kele alernnge irrpeke-arle tyerrtye arpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwere areye-ngentyele rlkerte itnekenhe areye Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke itnen-hene angkwerre-iwetyeke. Itne rlkerte arpenheke-ar-penhe areye-akerte anerrirreke kenhe arpenhe ar-eye-arle arrentye-arle itnekele-arlenge anerrirreme-ak-erte. Kenhe Jesus re itnenhene ilyele anpemele anyenteke-anyente re itnenhene ingkirreke angkw-erre-iweke. ⁴¹ Kenhe arrentye areye akenhe tyerrtye areye-ngentyele arratintyeye. Nhenge arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele arratintyemele, itne ar-lkemele Jesus ikwere angkerretyenhenge, "Unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle!" Itne itelarerrirreke renhe-arle, renhe anthurre Ngkarlele-arle akngakemele ahel-he nhenhe-werne yerneke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe it-nenhene ileke ikwere-akerte nterte-irrerirretyeke, ar-rpenhe areyeke ilyeyale.

⁴² Kenhe arlthe ingweleme arpenhele, alernnge arrat-intyerlenge, Jesus re apmere renhe impemele alheke tyerrtye areye-ketye. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele arpenhe rlkerte areye-arle ikwere-werne akngetyewarrekeke ik-were apale untherirremele, renhe aretyete-alheke apayuthnerirreke apmere itnekenhe-werne alpemele anetyeke. ⁴³ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "Ar-rangkwe, arrantherre arrekantherre-arrpe ware itirre-warreme, kenhe Ngkarlele ayenge nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ik-were-akerte ilyetyeke. The itneke ilyetyeke Ngkarte-arle alartetye ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke. Alak-enhe ikweringe anteme ayenge-arle apmere nhen-hele arrekantherenge anetyakenhe, ayenge-arle ap-mere arpenhe-werne-arle alhetyeke. Kele ayenge al-heme."

⁴⁴ Ikwere-iperrele, Jesus re apmere arpenhe areye-werne alheke Judea ikwerele-arlke unthemele tyaty-arrpe-anenhe Jew areye-kenhe areye-werne nthen-hele-arle itne angkerretyarte akwetethenhe areyele-arlke unthemele. Re itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte Ik-were-akerte ilyeyarte.

Jesus-ele irrpenge arntirrkwentye akngerre urrptye akngakeme renhe apenterlthe-apetyeke

(Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-19; John 1:35-42)

5 Arlthe arpenhele, Jesus kwaty-aye Gennesaret-ele ankarrele tnele, kenhe tyerrtye arpenheme ikwere-werne apetyewarrelenge, re akenhe itnen-hene Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte akaltyele-antheme. Ty-errtye areye anteme ikwere-werne itwaneme-it-waneme apetyewarreke, ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele. ² Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe boat atherre aremele ankar-rele interle-anerrirrenge. Artwe irrpenge arntirrk-wentye akngerre areye-kenhe, itne-arle arne renhe-atherre ankarreke imperle-alhemele alherlthe-iweke, net itnekenhe areye alhewewarreyeke. ³ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe boat anyenteke antyeye, Simon-kenheke, re Simon ikwere ileke arne renhe kwaty-werne-atheke

ankerte-iwetyeke akweke ware. Kenhe boat ikwere-arleke re arrernelhemele anteme, tyerrtye itnenhene akaltyele-antherle-aneke.

⁴ Itnenhene akaltyele-antheke-arle-iperre, re Simon renhe ileke, "Boat ngkwinhe kwatye iperte-werne anteme akngaye. Kele net akngerre yanhe areye ar-rekantherrenhe kwatye-werne iwerrirraye irrpenge areye arntirrkwetyenhenge."

⁵ Simon re angkirtneke, "Ayenge apele, anwerne-arle ingwartentye irrpenge areyeke apale untheke, ar-rangkwe akwete, apelkele anthurre. Kenhe unte akenhe anwernenhe net kwatye kwene-werne iwetyeke uternerne, kele the anteme-arle net itnenhene kwatye kwene-werne awethe iwetyenhe lyete irrpenge inetyeke."

⁶ Itne anteme kwatye iperte ikwere-werne boat-enge alhemele, net itnenhene kwatye kwene-werne awethe anteme iwerrirreke. Kele ikweringe-ntyete itne irrpenge arunthe anthurre arntirrkweke, net itnekenhe kele ingkwe ultakerenge. ⁷ Kenhe alakenhe-irreketye-arle, itne altye itnekenhe areyeke arkerrirremele iltie-irrerirreke, boat arpenhenge-arle anerirremeke, "Apetyewarrraye, anwerne artangentye arntirrkwewarreyeke." Kele itne apetyewarremele, itne ingkirreke-arle irrpenge areye arne ikwere-atherre aneme ingkirreke anthurre arrernewarreke. Kenhe boat re-atherre akenhe ingkwe anthurre alhekwarle-irrerle-anerreme, irrpenge akngerre anthurrenge.

⁸ Peter-arlke, James John atherre, alere Zebedee-kenhe atherre-arlke, artwe irrpenge arntirrkwentye akngerre arpenhe areye-arlke, itne ingkirreke anthurre apatewarremele angkerreke, "Irrpenge nhenhe areye nthenhe-ngentye-arle?"

Nhenge Simon Peter-ele aremele nthakenhe-irrerlengere re Jesus-nge ularre amperele-arlengere arrernelheke. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkeke, "Ngkartaye, ayenge artwe akurnenge, atyengetye alhaye."

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Iwenhenge? Atere-irretyalaye! Kenhe lyetenge-arle unte akaltye-irrerne irrpenge areye arntirrkwemele. Kenhe lyete-ngentye tharle ngenhe akaltye-anthetyenhe, kenhe unte akenhe artwe-arlke arelhe-arlke arntirrkwetyeke Ngkarte-werne-atheke unte akngetyetyenhenge itnenhene ingkirreke anthurre. Itne anteme atyinhe apententye akngerre irretyenhenge."

¹¹ Ikwere iperrele itne anteme boat kwatye-ngentye ankarre-werne tyarre-inerrirreke. Kele Simon-arlke, James-arlke, John-arlke arne ingkirreke itnekenhe-arle iwerlte-alhemele, Jesus renhe apentemele alherlte-iweke ikweringe.

Jesus-ele artwe rikerte angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-44)

¹² Jesus apmere arpenhe ikwerele aneke, artwe re akenhe rikerte anthurre-arle aneke, utylene akngerre-akerte. Nhenge re Jesus aremele amperele-arlengere tneke renhe apayuthnemele, "Jesus-aye, ayenge

utyene nhenhe angkwerre-iwaye. The itelareme unte-arle ayenge angkwerre-iwemere."

¹³ Kele Jesus-ele iltie ikwerenhele renhe anepeke, ikwere angkirtnemele, "The ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke ahentye-aneme." Kenhe iparpe anthurrele utylene akngerre uyerrrrelenge, yenpe alyere-alyere-irremele.

¹⁴ Kenhe yanhe iperrenge Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Arpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iweke. Angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, kenhe arrekwele kwertengerle tyatye-arenyeke imer-nelhetyeke alhaye ngenhe-arle angkwerre-iwekeke. Kele re ngenhe areke-arle-iperre ilemele yenpe ngkwinhe ulkere anteme, kele thipe akweke atherre inaye ampetyeke Ngkarteke yanhe atherre tyawerrelenge an-thetyenhenge. Kele mwerrantye mpwareke-ngentye itne itelarerrirretyenhenge unte-arle mwerre-irrekenge."

¹⁵ Kenhe artwe yanhele ingkirrekeke ileke. Kenhe ayeye Jesus ikwere-akerte anteke-irremele apmere arpe-anenhe-werne. Atningke itne Jesus-werne apetyewarreyeke renhe awerrirretyeke rikerte itnenhene angkwerre-iwetyeke. ¹⁶ Kenhe re-arrpe alheke alengke-iwelhemele Akngeye ikwerenheke akertne-werne-atheke angketyeke.

Jesus-ele artwe tharre renhe apmere Capernaum-enge angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12)

¹⁷ Arlte arpenhele, Jesus re ilthe kwene ikwerele anetyame. Tyerrtye arpenhe arunthe areye-arlke apmere yanhe ikwerele anerirreke. Kenhe artwe arpenheme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke, Pharisee areye-arlke yanhele anerirreke. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye apmere akweke arpenhe areye-ngentye apetyewarreyeke, apmere Galilee-ngentye-arlke, apmere Judea-ngentye-arlke, apmere akngerre Jerusalem-engentye-arlke. Apmere ikwere-arenye areyele renhe awerrirremele Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthemele itneke ilerlengere.

Kenhe Ngkartele ngangkere Ikwerenhe renhe antheke re tyerrtye itnenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke. ¹⁸ Re itnenhene akaltyele-anthemele kwenele aneke, kenhe artwe urrpetyele artwe anathe renhe antyamele-arlengere ikwere-werne akngetyewarreyeke. Itne renhe kwene-werne akngetyeke Jesus-nge arrwekeleke athenetyeke. ¹⁹ Kenhe itne renhe Jesus-eke-werne uyarne itwe-ilewarreme, tyerrtye atningkele-arle iwerre itne-ketye aperrrelenge. Kele itne ikwere-akerte ilthe akertneke antyerrirreke, apmere akertnenye altywere-ilemele, Jesus-arle tneme-akerte anthurre. Ikweringe-ntyete itne artwe anathe renhe antyamele-arle intemeke renhe kwene-ilerrirreke Jesus ikwere-werne-atheke. Kele re Jesus-nge arrwekele inteke.

²⁰ Jesus-ele itelareke artwe yanhe areyele-arle arratye anthurre itelareke, re anteme artwe anatheke angkeke, "Artwe akwerrkaye, arne iwenhe apeke

akurne unte mpwareke-arle kele the akurne itnenhe urrparyehenge, unte Ngkarteke ipeltye-irremele.”

²¹ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe areye akenhe, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyarteke, yanhe ikwerele anerrirreke. Nhenge itne awerrirremele iwenhe Jesus artwe anathe ikwere angkerleng, itne-arrpe anteme angkerreke, “Re alakenhe angketyale anetyeke! Re kwenhe Ngkarte anetyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkarte-arle re-arrpe-arle akngerre anthurre-arle akurne areye lyete urrparyetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrenyeye-ngentyele.”

²² Kele Jesus-ele itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere-akerte itirreme imerte itneke angkemele, “Arrantherre akurnentye itirretyale anetyeke! ²³ Arrantherre-arle ayenge areke-arle artwe nhenheke ayenge angkerleng, kenhe arrantherre akenhe iwenhe apeke renhe aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele arrantherre apeke-arle ayenge apale itirreme ayenge-arle ware angkerleng, kele arrantherre itirretyakenhe tharle mpwaretyeke.

²⁴ Kele ayenge lyete angkeme artwe inwerre nhenheke renhe mwerre-ilyetyeke. Kele arrantherre renhe areme, artwe inwerre nhenhe akngelhetyakenhe akeme-irrerleng, kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyehenge nthakenhe-arle ayenge arrekwele angkeke, the, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, angwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-ilerreme mpwaretyeke.” Re anteme awethe angkeke artwe inwerre ikwere, “Artwe-aye, akeme-irraye, antyame ngkwinhe inemele apmere-werne alpaye!”

²⁵ Kele imerte artwe anathe re akeme-irreke, antyame ikwerenhe inemele, arratenheke, tyerrtye ingkirrekenge alknge. Re apmere-werne alpemele alyelhemele Ngkarte renhe-arle mwerre mpwareke-werne-atheke. ²⁶ Nhenge artwe anathe akeme-irremele kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apatewarrerleng, kele arratyale Ngkarte renhe akangkewarremele, alakenhe angkerremele, “Anwerne alakenhe arrekwele aretyakenhe.”

Jesus-ele artwe Levi apayuthneme renhe apentetyeke (Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17)

²⁷ Kele artwe anathe renhe-arle angkwerre-iveke-arle iperrele, Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele imperle-alhemele alheke. Re alhemele areke artwe Levi arritnye iwerre iterele ilthe akwekele anerle-anerleng apwerte ngkweltye inemele government-eke. Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, “Apetyaye, ayenge apentetyeke.” ²⁸ Kele Levi akeme-irremele arne ikwerenhe areye impeke apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele.

²⁹ Ikwerenge-ntyale Levi-le Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngemele arlkwerle-anerretyeye. Yanhe ikwerele Levi-le merne-arlike kere-arlike arunthe itemele re apayuthneke arrpenhe areye tax mane-arle inerrirretyarteke re-arrpe-arteke apetyetyeke arlkwerrirretyeye. Apmere yanhe kwene ikwerele Jesus re arrnelhemele arlkweke atyewe ikwerenhe areyele-arlike, arrpenhe areyele-arlike. ³⁰ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenheme-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-

arle akaltyele-anthetyarteke apmere yanhe ikwerele anerrirreke. Itne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye angker-rirreke, “Iwenheke-arle-ame arrantherre apurtele arlkwerrirreme akurne yanhe areyele-arleng?”

³¹ Nhenge Jesus-ele Pharisee itnenhene awemele itneke angkeke, “Nhenhe awerrirraye! Tyerrtye mwerre areyele ngangkereke aretyeke arrangkwe! Rlkerte areyele-ante-arle renhe aretyeke alheme. ³² Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme ayenge-arle apetyekeke-athene nhenge mwerre areye ikngwetyeke. Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle tyerrtye akurne areye ikngwetyeke apetyeke. Kenhe nhenhe akurne areyeye-arle ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke, itnenhene apayuthnetyeke akurne-arle itne mpwarerlte-anemenge itne utepe-irretyeye mwerre anteme anetyeke.”

Jesus-ele itnenhene akaltyele-antheme angkentye akngerre lyetenye ikwerenhe-akerte

(Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22)

³³ Kele ikwerenge-ntyale, tyerrtye areyele Jesus renhe apayuthnerrirreke, “Urreke-arle arlte akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyehenge, atyewe John-kenhe areyele-arlike Pharisee-kenhe areyele-arlike merne arlkwerrirretyakenhe arlte anyentele ingwartentye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele akwetethe merne arlkweme, arraretyakenhele-arlike?”

³⁴ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtneke, “Atyewe John-kenhe areyele-arlike Pharisee areyele-arlike, itne angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe apenterlte-anemele akwete. Kenhe atyewe atyinhe areyele akenhe angkentye akngerre lyetenye atyinhe apentewarreme. The arrekantherre ayeye impene nhenhe ilyetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle anewe akerretyenheke-akerte, arrantherre itelarerrirretyeye angkentye akngerre lyetenye atyinhe-akerte. Nhenge artwele apeke anewe-akemele, atyewe atningkele-arle apurte-irremele akangkentye merne arlkwerrirretyeye. Re itnekenge akwete anemele, itne arlkwerrirremenge akwete. ³⁵ Kele yanhe-ngentye arrpenhe areyele artwe renhe atyewe ikwerenhe arntwirrkemele akngeme. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge itne, irrare-irremenge-arle, merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itne akenhe ayenge arntirrkwemele akngeme atyinhe apententye akngerre areyele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerleng.” †

³⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerleng itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke, “Ayenge itirremele ayeye mantere angkweye-akerte arrekantherre ilyetyeke arrantherre itelarerrirretyeye angkentye akngerre lyetenye atyinhe-akerte. Mantere angkweye re apeke alterrelhentye aneme, kenhe awethe renhe mantere mwerre alkar-

† Alakenhe-arle Jesus angketyame ikwere-arrpe-akerte, re itelareke urreke-arle arrpenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle renhe inetyenhe raketyehenge imerte renhe irrerlkng atwemele. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrare-irremele merne arlkwetyakenhe-arle anerleng.

lele impeltye-ilettyeke arrangwe-arle. Kenhe re akenhe awethe alterrelheketye-arle.

³⁷ Jesus-ele itneke ileke angkentye alengkiwentye arpenhe ngkwarle-kenhe ayakwethe-akerte. "Awethe anteme angkentye arpenhe-ulkere nhenhe awerrirraye ngkwarle-kenhe yakwethe-akerte. Artwe arpenhele mpwareme yakwethe kere yenpe-ngentyele ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke atnyenemele. Kenhe re akenhe yakwethe angkweyeke ngkwarle lyetenye akwernetyeke arrangwe-arle, re apeke ngkwarle lyetenye thelemele ngkwarle rarle akurne-arle-irrerlenge. Yakwethe angkweyenge, antyerrkenge, alterrelhemele, ngkwarle re altyiwelhemele ahelhe-werne-atheke-arle. ³⁸ Alakenhe-irreme-ketye anteme re ngkwarle lyetenye renhe akwernemele yakwethe atyete-atyete mwerre lyetenyeke-arleke kele yakwethe re mwerre alterrelhetyakenhe-arle aneme kele yakwethe uthene ngkwarle uthene kele mwerre-arle aneme. ³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye antywenhe-antyywenhe itne ngkwarle angkweye antywerreke-arle-iperre itne angkerrirremele, 'Ngkwarle angkweye nhenhe-arle mwerre anthurre, ngkwarle lyetenye alkarle yanhe-arteke anetyange!'

"Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, itne ngkwarle angkweye renhe uyerrelhe-ilekarle-iperre, kenhe itne akenhe ngkwarle lyetenye alkarleke awethe untherrirretyeke arrangwe-arle."

Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe Moses-kenheke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme-ketye.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhene arlte apurrke Ngkartekenhe-akerteke akaltyele-antheme

(Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28)

⁶ Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhele nhenge, Jesus, apententye akngerre areye-akerte merne ulpe mpwarentyete akngerre-arle amangkeke-mpele alheke. Kele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe merne ulpe mpwarentyete akngerre ntange areye akemele, itnenhene ilyete urlkernewarremele, arlkwerlte-aperlenge alherlte-apemele. ² Kenhe Pharisee arpenhemele itnenhe areke merne ulpe mpwarentyete akngerre ntange areye inerlenge imerte itne Jesus-eke angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe araye! Arlte apurrkele apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele kwenhe merne ulpe mpwarentyete akngerre ntange areye akemele arlkweme. Itne urkapemele kwenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe ul-takeme. Kenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe alakenhe-arle, arlte apurrkenge urkapetyale anetyeke."

³ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Kele arrantherre-ame aretyakenhe pipe-nge David-arle angayakwe-irremele alheke ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkartekenhe-werne imerte merne impene-werne renhe arlkwemele imerte arpenhe areye ikwerenge-arle aneke areye arlkwetyeke anthemele. Kele arraty-arle angkentye ileme kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyele-ante merne renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke imerte merne ren-

he arlkwemele itnenhe iltetyakenhe-arle aneke itne-arle angayakwe anekenge ware.

⁵ "Yewe, arrantherre itelaretyakenhe-arle ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, alartetye atyeperre, the kwenhe ilyetenhe nthakenhe-irretyeke arlte apurrkenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke Pharisee areyeke.

Jesus-ele artwe ilttye tharre akurne-akerte renhe angkwerre-iweme

⁶ Arlte apurrke Jew areye-kenhe arpenhele, Jesus awethe alheke tyaty itne-kenheke irrpemele itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyame. Apmere ikwerele re artwe ilttye akwe-arraty tharre akurne-akerte renhe areke. ⁷ Kenhe Pharisee areye-arlke, angkentye akngerreke akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke yanhe ikwerele tnerrireke. Itne Jesus renhe arerrirretyame rarle artwe ilttye tharre akurne-akerte renhe Arlte Apurrke nhenhele re apeke-arle mpwaremele angkwerre-iwetyenheke. Kenhe re apeke-arle artwe renhe angkwerre-iweme, kele imerte Jesus ikwere itne alakenhe rarle angkerrirretyenhenge, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe renhe-arle ul-takeme?"

⁸ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene itelareke, ikwere-arle itne itirrewarreke. Kele re anteme artwe ilttye tharre akurne-akerte ikwere angkeke, "Akemirre, nhenhe-werne apetyaye." Kele artwe re akeme-irreke tneleme.

⁹ Re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame angkentye Moses-kenhele ileme? Anwerne apekele tyerrtye arpenhe areye alpe-eme-ilettyeke, arpenhe renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke arlte apurrkele apeke? Ithwenge apeke. Alakenhe apeke ileme, anwerne apekele tyerrtye arpenhe rlkerte-ilemele itnenhe uyerrelhe-ilerlenge."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele Pharisee itnenhene areye-arlke angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke areke. Kele re artweke ilttye tharre-akerte angkeke, "Ilttye ngkwinhe aternelhaye!" Kenhe artwe re ilttye ikwerenhe aternelheke, kenhe ilttye re akenhe mwerre-arle-irrerlenge. ¹¹ Nhenge Pharisee areyele-arlke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke Jesus arerrirreke artwe-inpe-arle mwerre-arle-irrekeke, itne ikwere ahele anthurre irrerirreke. Apurte-irrerirremele itne arretyelhetyelhe-ilerreke Jesus ikwere, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne renhe ayakeme yanhe-arteke awethe mpwaretyale anetyeke?"

Jesus-ele artwe twelve pele itnenhene ikwere-arrpe akngakeke renhe apenterlte-apetyeke

(Matthew 10:1-4; Mark 3:13-18)

¹² Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, Jesus apmere ikwerenge-ntyete imperle-alhemele arpenheke apwertewerne Ngkarteke angketyeke. Ingwartentyete ikwere angkeke. ¹³ Kenhe arlte ingweleme arpenhele re tyerrtye itneke arlkeke apwerte akertneke ikwere-werne

antyyeteke, renhe-arle apenterlte-apeme areyeke. Kele ikwere iperrele re artwe twelve pele akngakeke angkentye ikwere-akerte-arle ilerlte-apetyekeke. ¹⁴ Ar-ritnye nhenhe itnekenhe: Simon arritnye Peter-arle ar-ritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe aneke, Andrew, nhenhe re atyeyikwe Peter-kenhe, James, John, Philip, Bartholomew, ¹⁵ Matthew, Thomas, James alerikwe Alphaeus-kenhe, Simon atwentye akngerre re, ¹⁶ Judas alerikwe James-kenhe, ane Judas Iscariot. Urreke Judas nhenhe re alartetye Jew areye-kenhe areyeke iletyle-al-hetyenhe itne Jesus renhe arntirrkewarrerenge atwerrirretyeke.

**Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele itn-
hene angkwerre-iwetyeke**

(Matthew 4:23-25)

¹⁷ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, Jesus re-arlike atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apwerte yanhe-ngentyete at-narnpewarremele. Kele Jesus re aneke artwe-arlike, arelhe-arlike, ampe-arlike akngerrele-arlenge. Kenhe ty-errtye atningke apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyete Je-sus ikwere-werne apetyewarremele awerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye apmere Judea-ngentyete-arlike, Jerusalem-engentyete-arlike apetyewarreke. Arrpenhe areye apmere Tyre-ngentyete-arlike, Sidon-engentyete-arlike apetyewarreke akngerre areye, apmere nhenhe atherre-ngentyete areye kwatye alaye itere-ngentyete. ¹⁸ Kele tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ikwere-werne apetye-warremele awerrirretyeke akaltyele-antherlenge, re rikerte itnenhene areye-arlike angkwerre-iwetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye arrentye areye-arle itnekele-ar-lenge anerrirreme-akerte. Kenhe Jesus arrentye itneke arlikeke, "Arrentye ingkirreke anthurre-aye, tyerrtye yanhe areye-ngentyete alherlte-iwaye!" Kenhe itne mwerre-irrerirrenge. ¹⁹ Arratye apelaye, ngangkere tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe-ngentyete arratemele rikerte yanhe areye anerrirrenge-arle angkwerre-iweke. Kenhe itne ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele Jesus renhe anperrir-retyeke.

**Nhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke arratye mwerre an-
errirremele itne arnterre akangkewarreme anteye**

(Matthew 5:1-12)

²⁰ Kele Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye aremele it-neke angkeke,

"Kele mwerre-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itne Ngkartenge arrekwelele tnerlenge itelarelhemele itne iwenhe-arteke apure-irremele.

Kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ngkartele atyewe Ikw-erenhe-arle aketyenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aremele, alakenhenge anteme itne akangkentye anetyenhe.

²¹ Kenhe arrantherre apeke merne arlkwerirretyeke atnyenyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle.

Akangkewarraye! Kenhe Ngkartele-arle arrenhan-therrenhe atrnerte anhelke-iletienhe arrantherre akangkewarreyenenge.

Kenhe arrantherre lyete alhwarrpe-irremele artnerir-retyenhe, kele-arle.

Urreke arrantherre atherremele anerrirretyen-henge.

²² Arrantherre atyewe areye, ayenge apenterlte-apemele, arrantherre Alere-kenhe alkere-arenye-arle ahelhe nhenhele akweke intekeke.

Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrpenhe areye ar-rekantherre anhelhewarremele apeke, anywerrirremele ikwele-arerrirremele.

Itne-arle arrekkantherre areye-akerteke urrtiyirrewar-tyenhe, arrantherre-arle atyinhe anerrirrenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Akangkewarraye!

²³ Akangkentye anthurre anerrirraye akwetethe an-thurre. Kenhe arrule anthurre re akenhe tyerrtye ar-eye artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke ahentye-kwenye-irrerirret-yarte. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre yanhe areye-arteke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apen-tye akngerre.

Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arne mwerre anthurre-arle arrekkantherre alkere akertenele atnyenerle-aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre akangkewar-raye kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areye arrekkantherre ahen-tye-anerrirretyakenhenge."

Alakenhe rarle Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

²⁴ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, Jesus arrpenhe areyeke angkeke tnerrirrenge-arle renhe awerrir-remele, "Kenhe lyete rarle arrantherre arne ingkir-renyeke atnyenewarreme,

kenhe arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele-arle arrenhan-therrenhe akayake-iletienhe anteme, arrantherre-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele ingkirrenyeke kele atnyenewarrerenge.

²⁵ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe merne akngerre arlkwerirretyeke lyete.

Kenhe urreke rarle akenhe arrantherre angayakwe anthurre anerrirretyenhe, merne-arlike anetyakenhe arlkwerirretyeke, arrangkwe anthurre.

Kenhe arrantherre atherrewarreme lyete, kenhe ur-reke rarle arrantherre alhwarrpe-irrerirremele ar-rangkewarremele artnerirretyenhe.

²⁶ Kenhe lyete apele tyerrtye areye arrekkantherre mw-erre angkerrirreme.

Kenhe arlte arrule angkentye yanhe itneke an-werneke arrenge-arrenge areye mwerre rarle angker-rirretyarte, itne akenhe akwele angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke ilelheke, itne urrtiyirrentye-arle iler-rirretyarte. Alakenhe-arle akurne anthurre-arle.

Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arne ingkirrenyeke ar-rekantherrenhe akurne-irrerirretyenhe, arrantherre-arle akurne itelarentye akngerre yanhe areye-arteke anerrirrenge."

Alakenhe rarle Jesus re arrpenhe areyeke ileke.

**Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthème
arrpenhe areyeke mwerre anerrirretyeke itnenhene
atwirtnetyale anerrirretyeke**

²⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Lyete-arle ayenge nhenhe ikwere angketyenhe: Angwenhe re apeke arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe, arrantherre akenhe itneke mwerre-arle anerrirrerlenghe. ²⁸ Kenhe angwenhe apeke arrekantherre angkentye akurne angkemele, iltemele apeke, arrekantherre apeke urrtirremele-arlike ilerleke, kele akenhe Ngkarteke itneke-akerte angkaye, yanhe ikwerengentyele Re itneke mwerre anetyenhenge. ²⁹ Kenhe angwenhele apeke ngenhe arrellyennghe akwe-arratyatwerlenghe, renhe impaye, atwirtnetyale. Kenhe kele anteye-arle, ngenhe arrellyennghe akwangenyampinye atwerlenghe aneye. Kenhe angwenhele apeke mantere ngkwihne ngkwenge-ngentyele rakerlenghe, renhe anthaye, mantere arrpenhe areye-arlike. ³⁰ Kenhe angwenhele apeke ngenhe arneke apayuthnerlenghe, renhe anthaye. Ikwere-ketye ayene-iletalye, renhe ware anthaye. Renhe apayuthnetyale arne renhe re, re anteme anthintye-alpetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. ³¹ "Arrpenheme apeke ngkwenge mwerre anetyakenhe, kele anteye-arle. Kenhe unte rarle arrekwele itneke mwerre aneye.

³² "Tyerrtye nhenhe itne akurne akwetethe mwerre-arlike anerrirretyakenhe, kenhe itne-arrpe re akenhe mwerreke-mwerre-arle. Kenhe nhenhe itne ahentye-anerrirreme itneke-arle ahentye-anerrirrepirremeke. Kenhe nhenhe areye itne-arle ahentye-kwenye-arle itneke-arle ahentye-kwenye anerrirrepirremeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe itneke-ante ware mwerre anerrirreme arrekantherre-ante-arle itne mwerre anerrirrepirremeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe akurne itne-arteke-arle. Ngkarte-arle angkemele, arrekantherre ilemele yanhe rarle mwerre anetyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre rarle itneke-akerte mwerre-arle anetyeke-arle itne apeke-arle arrekantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirremeke kenhe mwerre-arle anerrirrerlenghe itneke.

³⁴ "Kenhe tyerrtye akurne-arle anerrirrepirremeke, itne arrpenhe areyeke mane antherrirrepirreme. Itne-arle itelarerrirremele itnenhene-arle itne anthirtnewarretyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke mane itnenhene-arle atnyenewarreme anthirtnewarretyakenhele, kenhe akurne itne itnenhene mane awethe anthirtnewarretyeye, arrangkwe anteme. Kenhe arrantherre-arle akurne itne-arteke anerrirretyale! Kenhe arrpenhe areyeke mane antherrirraye. Itne apeke ithwenge itnenhene anthirtnewarreme, arrangkwe apeke. Itneke apeke atnyenewarreme, kele rarle. Kele kenhe mane yanhe areye akwenpele-arle antherrirre. Kenhe Ngkarte Re akenhe arrekantherre kele rarle akangketyenhenge mwerre-arle. ³⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte akangkentye-arle aneme tyerrtye areye mwerre-arle anerrirremeke akurne-arle anerrirremeke-arlike. Kenhe Ngkartele arne mwerre areye antheke mwerre it-

nenhene-ante, kenhe itne akangkewarrerlenghe Ngkarteke. Kenhe Re akenhe arne areye antheke tyerrtye akurne itnenhene, kenhe itne ikwere akangkewarretyeye arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Ngkarte itneke ingkirrenyeye anthurre akangkemele akwete aneme. Kenhe ikwere iperre-ngentyele arrantherre ingkirreke anyente aneme anetyeke, kenhe arrantherre rarle itneke-akerte mwerre-arle anetyeke-arle itne apeke-arle arrekantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirremeke, kenhe mwerre-arle anerrirrerlenghe itneke-akerte. Kenhe kele mane renhe itnenhene anthaye itne mane renhe anthintye-alpetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre apeke tyerrtye yanhe areyeke alakenhe re ahentye-anerrirreme, kenhe Ngkarte Akertnyenye-arenyele arrenhantherrenhe ampe Ikwerenhe areye-arle atniwetyenhe. Rarle arne mwerre akngerre areye arrekantherre atnyeneme. ³⁶ Arratyape laye, arrpenhe itnenhene areye-arlike mwantye-mwantye-ilemele Ngkarte anwerne-kenhele-arteke, arrpenhe itneke mwerre anerrirraye Rarle aneme-arteke."

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyarte.

**Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthème arrpenhe
areyeke arratyape mwerre anerrirretyeke itnenhe ilper-
netyale**

(Matthew 7:1-6)

³⁷ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye ilperneme, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe ilpernerlenghe. Nhenhe-tetye mpwarewarraye! Kele alngwirrewarraye akurne itne-arle mpwarewarremeke, kele imerte Ngkarte alngwirretyenhe akurne arrantherre-arle mpwarewarremeke. ³⁸ Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe itnenhene akweke ware antherrirreme, kenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akweke ware anthetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenhe itnenhene arunthe anthurre antherrirreme, kenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arunthe anthurre anthetyenhenge. Alakenhe anthurre rarle anetyenhe lyete, arrantherre arrpenhe areye itneke akangkewarretyeye, itnenhene arne areye antherrirremele, kenhe Ngkarte arrekantherre-arle akangkemele arne areye anthetyenhe, ingkirrenyeye anthurre renhe arrekantherre."

³⁹ Kenhe yanhe ikwerengentyele, Jesus-ele ayeye artwe pwenge ikwere-akerte ileke, itne akaltye-irretyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. "Nhenge pwenge arrpenhele pwenge arrpenhe arntwirrkerle-apemetherre imerte alhemele iperte akngerreke atnyerle-annerremele. ⁴⁰ Kenhe kele awethe, ampe urreye akaltye-irretyakenhe anyikwe re-arteke. Kenhe akngyeye apeke alerikwe renhe ingkirreke anthurre akaltyele-antherlenghe, kenhe re anteme ingkirreke ikwere akaltye-irrerlenghe anyikwe re-arteke."

⁴¹ Kele anteme Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe ileke, itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. "Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre akurne-irreme arrpenhe areyeke apale angkemele itnenhe arratyape-

iletyeke akwele? Arrantherre itirrewarraye arrekanttherre-urrke, urreke arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke akenge itirretyenhenge. Jesus-ele itneke arratyete ileke itne apeke-arle arratyete itelarerrirretyeke itne akurne mpwarerlengge kele Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheke anteme angkemele itnenhe apeke aremele akurne-irrerlengge."

Ayeye nhenhe merne ntange atherrke arrpenheke-arrpenhe ikwere-atherre-akerte

(Matthew 7:15-20)

⁴³ Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe ileke, "Kenhe arne mwerre lterrke alakenhenge-ntyete merne mwerre-arle arrateme. Kenhe arne akurne alakenhenge-ntyete merne akurne-arle arrateme. Kenhe unte apeke arrpenhe itneke akwetethe anyurre-irremele angkeme, kele unte arne akurne yanhe areye-arteke-arle aneme. ⁴⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye itne arne arrpe-anenhe itneke-ngentyete merne ntange areye itnekenhe ahawethe anthurre itne arerrirreme. Kenhe arrantherre merne utyerrrke itnenhene ilpeyenge-ntyete inetyeke arrangkwe. Kenhe unte merne ahakeye itnenhene arne aywertengentyete inetyeke arrangkwe. ⁴⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye iwenehe apeke-arle re akurrkngelge itelaremele kenhe re akenhe kele angketyeke-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye mwerrantye itirrentye akngerre-arle angkentyete mwerre akngetyeke. Tyerrtye mwerrantye angkeme rarle itirrentye mwerre-akerte, arne akurne merne akurne lyapelhe-ileme-arteke, tyerrtye akurnentyete angkeme rarle itirrentye akurne-akerte-arle."

Jesus-ele itneke ayeye nhenhe artwe atherre-akerte ileme

(Matthew 7:24-29)

⁴⁶ Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Kenhe arrantherre arrpenhe areyele ayeye atyinhe awerrirreme. Kele arrantherre ayenge awerrirrerlengge, yanhe-ngentyete akenhe arrantherre akurne akwete-arle anerlitaneme. Nthakenhe anteme arrantherre angkeme ayenge arrekanttherrenhe Alartetyete aneme? ⁴⁷ Angwenhe apeke atyenge-werne apetyemele, ayeye atyinheke akangkwe-irremele, re apeke Ngkarte Ikwere arratyete mwerre anemele, kele tyerrtye re mwerre rarle aneme. Re atyengenge akwete anthurre anetyenhele. ⁴⁸ Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke alakenhe akaltye anthurre-arle aneme-arteke, re apmere ikwernenhe ahelhe lterrkeke arteke, apmere yanhe re lterrke akwete tnerle-anetyeke. Kenhe urreke rarle, kwatyete akngerre urnteme-arle iperre, urewe akngerre apetyetyenhe apmere renhe ultaketyeke artwe rarle arteke renhe. Kenhe kwatyete urewe akngerrele apmere renhe arrkernemele ankerte-iwetyeke kenhe apmere re tnerle-anerlengge akwete, lterrke anthurre. ⁴⁹ Kenhe the lyete arrekanttherre ayeye arrpenhe ileme artwe arrpenhe ikwere-akerte, rarle apmere arrpenhe arteke-akerte. Rarle ahelhe lterrkeke artetyakenhe. Kenhe rarle apmere renhe arteke lhere itere itweke. Kenhe urreke rarle, kwatyete akngerre urnteme-arle

iperre kwatyete urewe akngerre apetyetyenhe apmere renhe ultaketyeke artwe rarle arteke renhe. Iparrpe anthurre kwatyete apmere yanhe renhe akethe-iletyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre apeke atyengenge untyemurle-irrerirremele, angkentyete atyinhe areyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe, kenhe kele arrantherre artwe re-arteke apmere ikwernenhe lhere itereke-arle arteke-arteke. Arrantherre akwete-ante itethe anerrirretyakenhe-arle."

Jesus-ele artwe warrkene angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 8:5-13; John 4:43-54)

7 Kele Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke-arle iperre, arlte urrpetye-ngentyete re apmere arrpenhe antekerrenge-ntyete ayerrere-werne-atheke apmere Capernaum-werne alpeke. ² Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele thultyete areyeke alartetyete rarle aneke, kenhe artwe nhenhe re akenhe arrpenhe alartetyete warrke-irrerle-anemele apmere Rome-arenye-arle alartetyete anekeke. Kenhe thultyete areyeke alartetyete warrkene anyente ikwernenheke ahentyete anthurre aneke, rarle rllkerte akngerre anthurre anemeke apmere Capernaum-ele, ilwetyeke-urletyete inteke. ³ Kenhe alartetyete aweke Jesus apmere Capernaum-ele anerlengge. Kele imerte re alartetyete Jew areye-kenhe yerneke Jesus renhe apayuthnetyete-alhetyete ikwernenhe urrkapentyete akngerre ikwere apetye-alpetyete renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke. ⁴ Kele Jew alartetyete areye Jesus-werne angketyete-alheke, "Kele anwernekenge apetyete, unte artwe rllkerte anyente nhakwe renhe angkwerre-iwetyete, rarle nhenge warrkene alartetyete thultyete areye-kenheke, rarle rllkerte-irrekengge. Kenhe thultyete areyeke alartetyete re akenhe artwe mwerre anthurre. Re Jew areye anwerne ingkirrekeke-arle akangkemele ahentyete-anemele anepaneme, re anwerneke tyatye akweke-arlke mpwaremele arteke. Alakenhe ikwernenge anteme, unte-ame urrkapentyete akngerre rllkerte renhe angkwerre-iwemere?"

⁶ Kenhe Jesus angkirtneke, "Yewe, mpe." Re itnekenge arnpenheke apmere alartetyete thultyete-kenhe-werne-atheke. Kenhe itne apmere ikwernenhe itwekelhe-ilemele akenhe kele thultyete anyente arrekwele unthemele alartetyete renhe iletyeke Jesus rarle apetyete. Kenhe artwe alartetyete renhe awemele, re apure-irremele ikwernenhe arrpenheme areye yerneke Jesus ikwere renhe iletyeke apetyetyete.

Kele itne Jesus renhe mpepele akwete apetyerlengge, ikwere angkerrirreke, "Alartetyete anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe yernerne ngkwenge-werne apetyewarretyete ayeye nhenhe ilerrirretyete ngkwenge. Re alakenhe angkeke, 'Alartetyete, unte-arle atyengenge akngerre anthurre ulkere, ayenge-arle mwerre anetyakenhe. Apmere atyinhe-werne apetyetyete, ayenge-arle apure-irremenge. ⁷ Alakenhe ikwernenge anteme ngkwenge-werne ayenge-arrpe apetyetyakenhe apayuthnetyete, ayenge anerne. The itelareme ngenhe unte-arle Ngkarteke mpwarepareme. Kenhe Re ngenhe ileme mpwaretyete, nge Renhe awemele,

kele nge mpwareme-arle. Alakenhe renhe-arle ayenge warrke-irreme alartetye Rome-arenyeke. Kenhe ayenge alartetye aneme thultye arunthe anthurre-akerte. Ayenge anyenteke angkemele yanhe-werne alhetyeke, kenhe re iparrpe anthurre alherlenge. Kenhe ayenge apeke anyenteke angkemele, "Nhenhe-werne apetyaye!" Kele re iparrpe anthurre apetyeme. Kenhe ayenge anyenteke angkemele mpwaretyeke, kenhe re iparrpe anthurrele mpwarerlenge. Kele unte-arteke rarle. Kele unte-arle angkemele arteke kenhe iparrpe anthurre urrkapentye akngerre atyinhe re mwerre-irreme."

⁹ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re apatemele anthurre imerte tyerrtye areye renhe-arle apenteke areyeke angkemele, "The ngenhe arratyete ileme, artwe nhenhe alartetye-arle aneme thultye atningke rarle Jew anetyakenhe-arle, re akenhe arratyete itirreme tharle mpwaretyeke, Jew areye-arteke kwenye. Apmere nhenhe Israel-enge the arrpenhe aretyakenhe artwe nhenhe-arteke-arle arratyete itirremeke tharle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke."

¹⁰ Kele ikweringe-ntyete artwe yanhe areye renhe imperlte-alhemele, apmere thultye alartetye-kenhe-werne alperlte-iweke. Apmereke irretyete-alpemele itne arerrirreke urrkapentye akngerre renhe-arle mwerre anerle-anerlenge, rlkerte awethe anetyakenhe.

Jesus-ele arelhe ampe urreye warlekwerte-kenhe renhe itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke-arle-ngentyete

¹¹ Kele arlte ingweleme arrpenhele, Jesus apmere Capernaum imperle-alheke apmere akweke arritnye Nain ikwere-werne-atheke alhemele. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike itne ingkirrenyeke Jesus-nge alherlte-iweme. ¹² Kenhe itne apmere yanhe arriwe itweke irrerirreke, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe areye apmere yanhe ikweringe-ntyete arratewarrerlenge. Itne akayale artnerirremele artwe ilweke-arle renhe arne ilperre-ilperrele-arlenge arratelhe-ilemele akngetyewarreme. Re akenhe akunye-apenhe ilweke, anyente-arenye urreye-arle warlekwerte ikwerenhe. Kenhe re akenhe akayale artnemele apetyerlenge. ¹³ Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe aremele, alhwarrpe-irremele ikwere angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! Akayale artnetyale!"

¹⁴ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete Jesus re arne ilperre-ilperre renhe-arle anpetye-alheke. Itne ilweke-arle renhe akngetyewarremele ngkernelhetyetalheke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ilweke-arle ikwere angkeke, "Urreyaye, ayenge awaye, akeme-irraye!" ¹⁵ Iparrpe anthurre ilweke-arle re akeme-irremele anirtnelele angketyeke-irreke, kele arratyete anteme re angkeke. Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe akemelhe-ilemele, mikwe renhe anthirtneke.

¹⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe itne Jesus ikweretye atere-irrerirreke. Itne apatewarreke rarle ilweke-arle renhe akemelhe-ilekenge. Kele itne imerte Ngkarteke akertne-werne-atheke alyelhewarremele alakenhe, "Artwe nhenhe re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aneme. Ngkarte lyete an-

thurre anwerneke-werne apetyemele anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke!" ¹⁷ Kenhe ayeye re Jesus ikwere-akerte, iparrpe anthurre anteke-irreke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne Judea-arlike-werne apmere arrpenhe areye-werne-arlike.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Jesus uthene John Baptist uthene-akerte (Matthew 11:1-19)

¹⁸ Kenhe nhenhe ikwerele-ureke John Baptist jail-le akwete-arle aneme. Kenhe atyewe arrpenhe ikwerenhe nhenge areyele renhe ikwere ilette-alherlte-iwemele ingkirreke-akerte Jesus rarle mpwareke-akerte John ikwere. ¹⁹ Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, John re atyewe ikwerenhe atherre yerneke Jesus renhe apayuthnetyeke. Kenhe re-atherre Jesus ikwere-werne apetye-alherremele renhe apayuthnerle-anerreke, "Ngenhe renhe-ame Ngkartele anwerneke-werne yerneke, Akngakeke-arle Ikwerenhe, kenhe urreke-arle-ame anwerne akarelheye arrpenhe-arle apeke apetyemeke?"

²¹ Kele yanhe ikwerele-ureke, Jesus-ele tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwemele, pwenge itnenhene angkwerre-iwemele itne arerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrpenhenge areye arrentye areye itnekele-arlenge anerrirreke, kenhe Jesus re akenhe arrentye itnenhene aywepemele angkerlenge ingkirrenyeke alherlte-iwetyeke. ²² Kele Jesus ikwere-atherre angkirtneke, "Kele John ikwere-werne alperraye mpwele ayenge awerle-anerreke the mpwarerlenge mpwele arerle-anerreke-arlike the mpwarerlenge, iwenhe-iwenhe renhe. Pwenge aneke-arle kele aretyeke anteme akenhe, inwerre areye akenhe akeme-irremele untheme anteme-arle, arrengekwele-akerte areye kele mwerre anteme-arle, kele irlpe awetyakenhe areyele kele aweme anteme-arle, tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye akenhe itethe anteme-arle. Tyerrtye ingkirreke alhwarrpe aneke kele Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe anteme aweme.

²³ Ye, kele awethe anteye John-eke ilette-alpaye Ngkartele yanhe areyeke-arle akangkeme atyenge-arle arratyete akwete akangkwe-irremenge." Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke nhenge re renhe-atherre John-werne yernirtnelele.

²⁴ Kele ratherre alhekenge anteme, Jesus angkeke tyerrtye areyeke John-akerte alakenhe, "Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre, urreke Herod-ele-arle renhe apmere metyete akwernetyehenge, arrantherre apmere ahurratyete-werne, apmere nhenge arntwarre tyerrtye areye-arle aneme-ketye, artwe John renhe aretyeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Artwe iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke apale-arle alakenhe itirreke John-arle angkentye ikwerenhe akwethenhe-akwetethe akngarte-iwerle-anetyame. Arrangkwe, rarle angkentye anyente akwete-arle ilerle-aneme. ²⁵ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre renhe aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe mantere mwerre akngerre-akerte apeke-arle aretyeke al-

heke? Kele arrangwe-arle, John-arle alakenhe anetyakenhe-arle, artwe mantere mwerreke irrpentye akngerre-arle alartetye itnekenhe akenhe apmerekente-arle anentye akngerre-arle ahurratyete anetyakenhe, tyerrtye areye-ketyenge arntwarrele. ²⁶ Atyenge ilaye! Artwe iwenhe-arteke-ame arrantherre aretyeke alheke? Arrantherre apeke-arle artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre apeke areke? Ye, kele arrantherre arratyete-arle areke! John-arle atyeperre rarle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerrenge awethe ulkere. Arrpenhe areyenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere. ²⁷ Arrpenhe re angkentye ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke pipe-ke-arleke arrule Ngkarte-arle ikwere alakenhe angkeke-akerte, 'The angkentye ilenhe-ilenhe yernetyenhe ngkwengenge arrekwele.

Re ngkwengenge arrekwele-arle alhetyenhe, tyerrtye itneke iletetye ngkwenge akwetante mpwaretyeke unte-arle apetyetyenhege."

Malachi 3:1.

²⁸ "Nhenhe itelaraye! Artwe John tyerrtye areye kwatyete akwernentye akngerre-arle re arrpenhe ingkirrekenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere, ikwerenge-arle arrekwele anerrirrekeke. Kenhe lyete-ngentyete akenhe iwerre arrpenhe-arle aneme. Ampe akweke areye Ngkartele-arle atyewe ikwerenhe areye akeme, itne kwenhe John-enge atyeperre anthurre ulkere-arle."

²⁹ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe kele rarle, tyerrtye atningkele John awerrirretyarte. Kenhe tax mane inenhe-inenhe areyele-arlke renhe awerrirretyarte. Kenhe re itnenhene kwatyete urlkernetyarte baptise-eme-iletetye, kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete-arle itne angkerlengge Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre arratyete mwerre anthurre-arle. ³⁰ Kenhe Ngkarte Re Pharisee areyeke-arlke angkentye akngerre akaltyete-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke-arlke ahentye-anemele Ikwere arratyete itne mwerre anthurre anerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrangwe-arle, itne akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Itne John awerrirretyakenhe aneke, itne ikwere ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe itnenhene kwatyete urlkernetyete baptise-eme-iletetye, arrangwe-arle. Nhenhe areyele John-ketye awelhetye-arlke-akenhe, Ngkarteke-arlke."

³¹ Kele Jesus itneke alakenhe awethe angkeke, "Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame arrantherre? ³² Arrantherre-arle akurrkngge akwetethe akngarte-iwelhewarreme ampe areye-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe areye apurte-irremele tnemele arlkerrentye akngerre nhenge alakenhe angkemele, 'Anwerne kwenhe alyelhetyame arrkerneme-arlke irlpentye mwerreke, arrantherre akenhe urntetyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle.' Kele arrpenhe areye akenhe itne alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlengge, 'Yewe, kele anwerne akenhe art-nemele-arle irrare-irremele-arle alyelhetyame alyelhentye irrare-irrareke. Kenhe arrantherre anwernenhe awemele, anwerneke anyente-irretyakenhe, anwernenge artnetyakenhe-arle.'

³³ "Alakenhe rarle arrantherre John ilernenhe akwetethe ipmentyete-iweke. John apetyeke re ngkwarle

antwetyakenhe aneke, awethe-ngare merne-arlke arlkwetyakenhe anetyarte Ngkarteke-ante angketyenhenge. Kele nhenge arrantherre renhe arerrirrerlengge, arrantherre imerte arrentye-akerte renhe ilemele ikwerenge imerte untyeme-irremele. Kele arrantherre ayenge areke, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, kele arrantherre apale angkemele alakenhe, 'Artwe yanhe-arle atnure-arle-irreme merne uthene ngkwarle utheneke, atyewe akemele tyerrtye akurne areyenge anemele. Arrantherre itelareme artwe areye mane inenhe-inenhe government areyeke tyerrtye akurne arrpenhe areyeke-arlke.' Arrantherre alakenhe rarle atyenge angkerrirreke. Kenhe alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ampe areye-arteke. Kele nhenhe-arle awerrirraye, Ngkarte akenhe akaltye anthurre re, iwerre arrpenheke-arrpenhe tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke mpwareke. Urreke tyerrtye areyele itelaretyenhe John-elarle iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteke ikwere, kenhe the akenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apenteme atyenge. Arrantherre alakenhe rarle atyenge angkerrirreke.

³⁵ Kele rarle! Kenhe angwenhele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete itelaremele Ikwere arratyete mwerre anerle-anemele, kenhe nhenhe areye akenhe, arrpenhe areyeke imerneme, Ngkarte-akerte ayeye renhe-arle arratyete anthurre aneme itne arerrirretyeke."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte-arlke arelhe akurne-akerte-arlke

(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8)

³⁶ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, artwe Pharisee areyengentyete anyentele Jesus apayuthneke, "Unte apeke-arle apmere atyinhe-werne apetyetyeke ilerne merne apurtele arlkwetyeke." Kele Jesus ikwerenge alhemele merne arlkwetyeke. Kele re-atherre rilkanye interle-anerremele merne arlkwerye-anerremele apmere ikwerenhele re. ³⁷ Kenhe apmere akngerre yanhele akenhe arelhe akurne aneme. Re aweke Jesus-elarle Pharisee ikwerenhe apmerekente merne-arlke kere-arlke arlkwerylengge. Kenhe arelhele tyampite akweke antere mwerre-akerte-arle ineke, antere re akenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle ntyeme-akerte. ³⁸ Kele imerte re apmere Pharisee-kenhe-werne alheke. Re warle ikwere irrpennemele Jesus-nge arrekwele tnemele artneke. Re tnemele arrangkemele, alkgulyete thelelheke Jesus-eke ingkeke-arleke. Kele re imerte ingke renhe-atherre alte arlpentye ikwerenhele ararrtye-ilemele arwentyeke. Kele re imerte antere mwerre renhe Jesus ingke ikwerenhe atherreke-arleke theleke. ³⁹ Nhenge artwe Pharisee yanhele renhe aremele yanhe renhe mpwarerlengge, re-arrpe anteme angkeke, "Jesus re apeke artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anthurre aneke, kenhe re renhe itelaremere arelhe nhenhe renhe anpeme-arle arratyete akurne anthurre-arle!"

⁴⁰ Kele Jesus Pharisee-ke angkeke, "Simon-aye, ayenge ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye-anemeyaye."

Kenhe Simon re angkirtneke Jesus ikwere, "Akaltyele-anthe-anthenhe atyenge angkaye!"

⁴¹ Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Arrule anthurre artwe atherre anerle-anerretyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenhe-arle ikwerenhe mane akngerre renhe-atherrenhe antheke. Kenhe artwe nhenhe re mane akweke ware-arle arrpenhe renhe antheke, kenhe re akenhe mane akngerre-arle arrpenhe renhe-ante-arle antheke. ⁴² Ikwere iperrele, re-atherre mane ikwere-atherrenhe uyerreke-arlange. Re-atherre ilyelate irrerle-anerreke. Kenhe artwe re-atherre-arle renhe alhilerle-anerreke, renhe uyarne re-atherre anthirtnerreme re-atherre itirrerle-anerreke, 'Nthakenhe-ame ilerne irrerle-anerreye?' Kenhe artwe re akenhe ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyakenhe. Rarle mane yanhe ikwere alkgwirremele, ikwere-atherre angketyakenhe re-atherre mane renhe anthirtnerretyake. Simon-aye, nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Angwenhe-ame artwe ikwere-arle ahentye anthurre anetyenhe?"

⁴³ Kenhe Simon re Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Artwe nhenge-arle mane akngerre-arle ineke re ikwere itirretyake."

Kenhe Jesus re angkeke, "Arraty apelaye!"

⁴⁴ Kele imerte Jesus re arelhe renhe arirtneleme, Simon ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame arelhe nhenhe tnerleng areme? Nhenge ayenge apmere ngkwihewerne alhemele, unte ayenge kwaty anthetyakenhe-arle ayenge ingke atyinhe atherre alhewelhetyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenhe ayenge ingke atyinhe atherre alkgulye ikwerenhele alheweke, kele akaperte alte ikwerenhele arartye-ilemele. ⁴⁵ Nhenge ayenge apmere ngkwiheweke irrpemele, unte atyenge akangketyakenhe-irreke, ayenge arreyenng atherre arrwentyakenhe-irrekenge. Kenhe arelhe nhenhe akenhe ingke atyinhe atherre akwete anthurre-arle arrwentyeke. ⁴⁶ Nhenge ayenge apmere nhenhe-werne apetyemele, unte ayenge antere anthetyakenhenge akaperte alte atyinheke arrernetyeke inngerre atyinheke-arlke arrangwe-arle. Kenhe arelhe nhenhe-ante ayenge ingke atherre antere mwerre ikwerenhele aperneke. Unte akenhe arrangwe-arle. ⁴⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreme itne mwerre akwele. Kenhe Ngkarteke arne akurne areye itnekenhe urrpakeke, kele itne-arle Ngkarte ikwere ahentye akweke ware anerrirretyartenge itnekenge iweke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akurne aneme, arelhe nhenhe-arteke anrlange, kenhe Ngkarteke arne akurne areye ikwerengentye urrpakeke, kenhe kele rarle Ngkarte ikwere ahentye-akwete-aneme. Kenhe the akenhe ngenhe ware ileme: Ngkarte re arne akurne itnenhene-arle arelhe nhenhenge-ntyeye ingkirreke anthurre urrpakeke. Kenhe re akenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme."

⁴⁸ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye Jesus arelheke angkeke, "Ngkarteke arne akurne ingkirreke urrpakeke unte-arle mpwaretyarteke, unte-arle Ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyake awethe."

⁴⁹ Yanhe iperrreng tyerrtye itne apmere yanhele anerrirremele angkerreke, "Iwenhe ikwere-ame re angkeme? Ngkarteke-ante ware arne akurne ingkirreke itnenhene urlkernemele iweke tyerrtye ingkirreke-ngentye."

⁵⁰ Kele imerte Jesus arelheke angkeke, "Kenhe Ngkarte re ngenhe akurne-ketyenge arntarntaremele ngenhe akayake-ilemele Re ngenhe atnyeneme unte-arle ayenge arraty itelararlange. Kele apmere-werne alpaye, awethe itirretyale awetheke!"

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe urrpetye-akerte Jesus-nge-arle ikwerenhe atyewe areyenge-arlke untherlte-apemeke

8 Jesus ikwerenhe atyewe areye-akerte untherlte-apemele apmere arrpenhe areye-werne anamirrerlte-apeme, apmere akngerre areye-arlke-werne apmere akweke areye-arlke-werne. Re untherlte-apemele tyerrtye itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apeke, Re renhe Alartetye Anthurre ingkirrekeke re renhe ilerle-apetyarte. ² Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe areye Jesus-nge untherlte-apeme, re reke-amparre itnenhene-arle rlkerte-ngentye angkwerre-iweke, arrentyey areye itneke-ngentye aywepeke. Kenhe arritny anyente re Mary Magdala-arenye yanhe areyele-arlange aneme. Kenhe Jesus rarle arrwekele arrentyey seven-pele itnenhene tyerrtye ikwerenhe-ngentye aywepeke renhe mwerre-ileme. ³ Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe Joanna arritny yanhe areyele-arlange aneme. Anewikwe ikwerenhe Chuza re urrkapentye impene King Herod-kenhe aneke. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe Susanna arritny yanhe areyele-arlange aneke. Kenhe arelhe arrpenhe areye-inpe Jesus ikwerenge anerrirreke. Kenhe nhenhe ingkirreke Jesus-nge-arlke ikwerenhe atyewe areyenge-arlke untherlte-apetyarte. Kele itne mane itnekenhele arne areye itnekenhele-arlke itnenhene arntarntare-arlte-apetyarte, Jesus-arlke ikwerenhe atyewe areye-arlke.

Jesus-ele ayeye nhenhe ileme artwe nhenhe ikwere-akerte merne ntange areye-arle ngkernemeke

(Matthew 13:1-23; Mark 4:1-9)

⁴ Arlte arrpenhele urreke re, apmere arrpenhe areyengentye tyerrtye arunthe areye anyente-irrerirretyenne Jesus renhe awerrirretyake. Kenhe re ayeye akweke-arle nhenhe ilerleng itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-akerte. Re itneke ayeye ileke.

⁵ "Awerrirraye. Artwe nhenge alheke merne ntange areye iwerle-apeke ahelheke-arleke. Kenhe re alhemele ntange arrpenheme areye iwerreke-arleke iwerle-apeke. Yanhe ikwere iperre tyerrtye itne apetyewarremele ingke itnekenhe akertnele untherlte-apemele kele ultherlte-apeke, kenhe thiye areyele ntange arrpenhe areye iwerre itere-ngentye ingkirreke arlkwerirreke. ⁶ Kenhe ntange arrpenheme ahelhe apwerte alyere-alyere akertneke tnyerrirreke. Ntange nhenhe areye lyapewarreke. Urreke, kwatyeh anhyakenhenge, kele ingkirreke ilwerre-arle-irreme. ⁷ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe atnyeke lyeke

akngerre-arle lyapeke-arleke. Lyeke akngerre lyapemele arrpenhe itnenhe ayelpayernemele akurne-ileke. ⁸ Kenhe ntange arrpenhe areye akenhe ahelhe mwerreke atnyeke. Arne nhenhe areye lyapeke akngerre anthurre. Arrpenhemele merne akweke ware atnyeneke, arrpenhemele akngerre awerne atnyeneke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle atnyeneke, ayeye alakenhe-arle aneke."

Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre ingkirreke akwetethe itirreme nhenge arratye alhenge-awerrirretyeke!"

Iwenheke-ame Jesus-ele tyerrtye nhenhe areyeke ayeye atyperre anthurre nhenhe areye ileme?

(Matthew 13:10-23; Mark 4:10-20)

⁹ Kele ikwerenge-ntyeye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere-werne apetyewarremele renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Anwerne ayeye nhenhe ntange areye itneke-akerte uye arratye awerrirreme, unte-tetye-arle anwerneke ayeye nhenhe arratye ilaye."

¹⁰ Itneke anteme re angkirtneke, "Ngkarte nhenge angkemele arrekatherre imernetyenhe angkentye rarle arteleme angkeme, arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele itelarerrirretyakenhe. Angkentye nhenge alartetye arrekatherre anetyenhenge-akerte. Arrpenhemele nhenge akwetethe awemele angkentye nhenhe-ante ware nhenge angkentye akngerre anthurre, re itneke akethe-ileyenhe:

'Kenhe itne alknggele ayenge arerrirreme, itne akenhe ayenge uyarne-arle itelarerrirremele.

Kenhe itne irlpele-ante ayenge awerrirreme, kenhe itne ayenge uyarne-arle itelarerrirremele."

Isaiah 6:9.

¹¹ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, tharle arrekatherre ileme angkentye merne ntange-akerte: Merne ntange yanhe rarle aneme re Ngkartele akaltyele-antheme-arteke anteme. ¹² Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte awerrirremele, kenhe yanhe areye ntange areye iwerrele-arle tnyerrirreke-arteke. Itne apeke renhe arratye itelaretyeke Ngkartele itnenhene itethe-ilemere. Kenhe itne akenhe awerrirretyakenhe. Arrentye anteme itneke-werne apetyemele angkentye renhe itnekenge ineke, thiye yanhe areyele anng areye ineke-arteke. ¹³ Tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe ntange ahelhe apwerte-apwerteke-arle atnyeke-arteke-arle. Itne angkentye renhe awemele iparrpele arnterre anthurre-arle akangkeme. Kenhe itne angkentye renhe aweme akweke ware-arle. Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye apeke itneke akurne akngerre-irretyenhe, arrpenhe apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irrerlenghe, kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarteke iparrpe alngwirrewarrerlenghe, ikwereketye untyeme-irremele.

¹⁴ "Tyerrtye arrpenheme areye ntange-arteke nhenge ahelhe lyeke akngerreke-arle atnyeke. Angkentye yanhe renhe awemele akangkwe-irremele

akweke ware. Kenhe itne imerte itirrewarremele arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke, maneke tyenye anthurre-arle, arne arrpenhe areyeke ntyelhe akngerre-arle. Kele yanhe areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirremele, kenhe itne akenhe angkentye renhe lterreke atnyenewarretyakenhe-arle, arrpenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe Ngkarte-akerte.

¹⁵ "Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itne ahelhe ulpmerre yanhe areye-arteke, itne apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirremele, itne awemele renhe arratye itelarerrirremele anerrirreke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antherrirreme. Arrpenhemele akweke ware mpwareme. Arrpenhemele akngerre-ulkere-arle mpwarerlenghe. Arrpenhe areyele akenhe akngerre anthurrele mpwarerlenghe. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyenhenge."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye itneke ayeye alkngenthe-akerte ileme

¹⁶ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Nhenge tyerrtye apmere kweneke-arle lamp alkngenthe-ilemele imerte urtne akwekele artetyakenhe-arle anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele-tetye ingkirrekele alkngenthe aretyenhenge. ¹⁷ Alakenhe Ngkartele ileme arteke angkentye Rarle alengkiwentye atnyeneke. Tyerrtye atningkele anteme renhe awemele angkentye renhe itelaretyenhe. ¹⁸ Ayeye atyinhe re alkngenthe-arteke antime. Arrantherre ingkirreke mwantyele akangkwe-irraye iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre-arle awemele. Arrantherre akwenpele ware awerlte-anemele kele anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge akweke ware. Angwenhe apeke Ngkarte-akerteke akweke itelaremele, re apeke awethe itelaretyeke, Ngkartele renhe awethe imernetyenhe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe Ngkarte-akerteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe itne-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ikwere-akerte aweke-arle, kele Ngkartele itnekenge repe-akemele iwenhe apeke renhe itne atnyenerlenghe, itne ikwere-akerte alngwirretyenhe."

Ayeye nhenhe mikwe Jesus-eke-akerte-arlke atyeyikwe areye-akerte-arlke

(Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35)

¹⁹ Arlte arrpenhele, Jesus apmere kwenele anetyame. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ikwerele-arlenghe kwenele antime anerrirretyame, kenhe arrpenhe areye akethele-arle anerrirretyame. Kele imerte mikwe re-arlke atyeyikwe areye-arlke renhe arerrirretyeke apetyewarreke, kele itne akethele tnyetathemele arrpenhe itneke angketyete-alheke, "Anwerne Jesus ikwere angkerrirretyeke." Kenhe itne renhe ikwere-werne uyarne itwe-ilewarreke, apurte nhenhe areyele ureke iwerre itne-ketye aperreme-arlenghe. ²⁰ Kele anyente warele Jesus renhe iletyeke alheke, "Jesus-aye, mangkwe-arlke atyeyangkwe areye-arlke akethele yanhe tnyetath-

heme. Itne ngkwenge angkerrirretyeke ahentye-an-errirreme.”

²¹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, “Angwenhele apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerlte-apemele akangkwe-irremele, itne atyeye atyinhe uthene meye atyinhe uthene-arle aneme.”

Jesus-ele atyenpelhe-ileme rikele wernerlenghe ane kwatye-arlike akweke-ilemele
(Matthew 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41)

²² Arlte ikwerele anteye Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe ar-eye-arlike boat ikwere kweneke irrerrirreke re imerte itneke angkemele, “Mpe, boat-eke antyemele alhetyekeye ahelhe irntwarre-werne kwatye alaye al-rengakwe-werne.” Kele itne alherlte-iweke. ²³ Itne alaye talkwe alherlte-iwepiwemele, rlke akngerrele wernerlenghe impeltye-ngentyele. Kwatye alyepe boat ikwere-arlike irrpeke, itne akenhe atere-irrerirrerlenghe alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge. Kenhe Jesus boat ikwerele ankwe-interle-aperlenghe akwenpe anthurre.

²⁴ Kenhe ikwerenhe areyele akarrelhe-ilemele akemelhe-ilerrirremele angkerrirreke, “Aknger-repataye! Anwernenhe itetheke mpwaraye, alhekwarle-irrerirre-ketyenge!”

Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Jesus re akeme-irremele rlke atyenpe-irretyeke kwatye alyepe-arlike akweke-irretyeke ileke. Iparrpe anthurre rlke atyenpe-irreke kwatye alyepe akweke-irreke. ²⁵ Kele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre arratyete itelarerrirretyakenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke?”

Itne apatemele angkerreke, “Artwe iwenhe-arle-ame nhenhe re? Re rlke uthene kwatye arnmarre uthene akweke-irretyeke ileke, kenhe ratherre atnengke-irrerlenghe-arle!”

Jesus-ele arrentye itnenhene artwe-ngentyele ay-wepeke, artwe renhe mwerre-ileke
(Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20)

²⁶ Kele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike kwatye alayenge intwarreke-irremele itne alherlte-iweke apmere Gerasa itwe-werne. ²⁷ Apmere yanhe re, arratyete apwerte akngerre areye-arle interrirreme inteye arpe-anenhe aneme-akerte. Yanhe ikwerele itne ilweke-arle areye inteye kweneke ar-rernewarretyarte. Kenhe artwe arerte re akenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte, artwe nhenhe rarle arrentye atningke-arle ikwerele-arlenghe aneme-akerte. Re ilthele anetyakenhe. Kenhe re inteye yanhe areyele akwetethe anetyarte, arrule-arrule-arle mantere-kwentye anetyarte. ²⁸ Nhenge arrentye areye artwe ikwere-arlike irrperretyarte, renhe-arle arerte-ilerretyarte. Arlte arpe-anenhele tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenhe areyele rope uthene chain uthenele iltye atherre-arlike renhe ingke atherre-arlike renhe ikwerenhe ayernewarretyarte. Kenhe artwele rope uthene chain uthene ultakerlenghe akwete. Arrentye areyele

renhe apmere irrare-werne alhetyeke uternewarretyarte. Kenhe Jesus-arlike atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alheke, artwe arrentye areye-akerte re akenhe itnenhene arerlenghe-arle. Itne boat-enge atnarnpewarreke, re itneke-werne iparrpe untetyerlenghe. Re untetyemele Jesus-nge arrekwele tnyeke ikwere angkemele, “Jesus, unte kwenhe Alere arratyete anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe. Ayenge impaye. Ayenge ure akwete-ante ampeme-werne yernetyale!”

Alakenhe re angkeke Jesus-arle ikwere angkerlenghe, “Arrentyaye, artwe nhenhenge-ntyeye arratintyaye!”

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, “Iwenhe-ame arritnye ngkwine?”

Kenhe artwe yanhe arrentye anyente apeke ikwerele-arlenghe atnyenetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle, atningke-ante ware. Kele imerte re angkirtneke, “Ayenge arritnye Atningke Anthurre. ³¹ Anwernenhe apmere nhenheke impaye, yernetyale. Anwernenhe imperle-alhaye! Anwernenhe iperte akngerre kwene-werne, ure atetherre-werne yernetyalaye urreke nhenge-arle Ngkartele anwernenhe atwetyenhe!”

³² Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele pike-pike 2000 pele apwerte itwele tnerrirremele arlkwerirreme, kenhe tyerrtye arpenhemele pike-pike itnenhene arntarnte-arerrirrerlenghe. Kenhe arrentye areye Jesus-eke angker-rirreke, “Anwernenhe pike-pike itneke-werne yernaye anwerne tyerrtye itne-kenheke irrperetyeke.”

Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, “Kele mwerre-arle, pike-pike itneke irrperirraye.”

³³ Iparrpele arrentye itne artwe yanhe-ngentyele aratewarremele pike-pike itne areyeke-arlike irrerrirreke. Kele imerte pike-pike itne apwerte kwene-werne unterlte-iweke apwerte arnkarre-werne, ingkirreke akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirremele kwatye kweneke, ingkirreke anthurre anteme itne alhekwarle-irrerirreke.

³⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele, pike-pike itnenhene-arle arntarnte-arerrirremeke, arerrirremele nthakenhe-arle-irrerirrerne, itne anteme-arle apmere arpe-anenhe-werne-arlike-irreme, apmere Gerasa-le. Kenhe itne arpenhe itneke ilerrirreke pike-pike itneke-akerte kwatyeke-arle alhekwarle-irrerirreke-akerte. ³⁵ Kele imerte tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenhe areye Jesus ikwere-werne apetyewarreke. Artwe nhenge anteme itne areke Jesus itwenge anerle-anerlenghe, akurrknghe mwerre anteme, mantereke irrperle-anemele. Itne renhe aremele atere-irrerirreke.

³⁶ Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele, pike-pike itnenhene-arle arntarnte-arekeke-arle, itne ingkirreke anthurrele arerrirreke kele itne arpenhe itneke anteme ilerrirreke nthakenhe Jesus rarle artwe renhe mwerre-ilekengentyele, arrentye rarle artwe ikwerele-arlenghe aneke-akertenge-ntyeye. ³⁷ Ikwere iperre-ngentyele, Gerasa-arenhe areye atere-irrerirreke, Jesus ikwere angkerrirremele, “Apmere nhenhenge-ntyeye alpaye!”

Kele Jesus boat ikwere antyerle-alheme, kenhe artwe arerte-arle anekeke-arle angkemele, “Ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyeke ahentye aneme.” Kenhe Jesus re akenhe angkeke, “Tyerrtye ngkwenge-artweye areye-

werne alpaye, itneke iletyeke Ngkarte-arle ngkwenge alhwarrpe-irreke, nthakenhe-arle Re ngenhe mp-wareke arrentye areye aywepemele ngkwenge-ngentye ngenhe mwerre-ilemele." Kele imerte Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte impenherlthe-iweke. Kenhe artwe re arnpenheke apmere arnpenheke-arpenhe areye-werne alhemele, ayeye nhenhe Jesus-ele-arle renhe mwerre-ileke re arerte anerlenghe renhe apmere arpe-anenheke ilerle-apetyeke.

Ayeye nhenhe artwe Jairus uthene marle wenke rlkerte anthurre uthene-akerte

(Matthew 9:18-25; Mark 5:21-43)

⁴⁰ Kele Jesus-ele apmere arnpenhe yanhe-ngentyele impemele alaye Galilee-nge irntwarre-werne alheke. Kenhe arnpenhe areye yanhe ikwerele ikwere akarelherreme-werne. Nhenge renhe arerrirremele, itne ingkirreke yanhe ikwerele anyente-irrerirreke. ⁴¹ Kenhe yanhe ikwerele artwe anyente itnekele-arlenghe Jairus arritnye aneke. Re akenhe Jew areye-ngentyele, re alartetye tyaty akweke itne-kenheke anemele. Re ampe anyente-ante ware atnyeneke, marle year 12-arle aneke. Kenhe marle re akenhe rlkerte anthurre-arle aneme ilwelpilwemele. Nhenge Jairus-ele Jesus aremele, amperere-arlenghe atnyemele ikwere kwene-irreke urreke-arle angketyenhele. Re anteme Jesus-ekke angkeke, "Iparrpaye! Apmere atyinhe-werne apetyaye. The ngkwenge ileme marle atyinhe ilwetyeke anthurre!"

Kenhe Jesus re akenhe arraty rarle ikwerenge alherlenghe. Kenhe tyerrtye itne ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele Jesus-ele-arlenghe, itne ingkirreke alherlthe-iwerlenghe apmere Jairus-kenhe-werne-atheke.

⁴³ Itnekele-arlenghe arelthe anyente rlkerte rarle untherle-apeke, alhwuntemele. Rarle alhwe itnyetyarte akwetethenhe arrule-arrule-ngentyele year 12-peleke-atwetye. Kenhe yanhe ikwerele, ngangkere atningke-arle anerrirretyarte renhe arrkernewarret-yarte mwerre-iletyeke akwele, arrangkwe akwete. Re mane akngerre itnenhene anthetyarte renhe akwele mwerre-ilerrirretyeke, arrangkwe akwete anteye-arle.

⁴⁴ Kele ikwere iperre-ngentyele, re Jesus-nge ingkernele apetyemele, mantere ingkerne Jesus-kenhe anpeke alakenhe. Kele anteme iparrpe anthurre mwerre-irreke, awethe-arlike alhwuntetyakenhe, arrangkwe anteme.

⁴⁵ Kele imerte Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Angwenhele-ame mantere atyinhe apanerne?"

Kenhe itne ingkirreke Jesus ikwere angkerrirreke, "Arrangkwe! Arrpenhele ngenhe anperrirretyakenhe." Kenhe Peter re akenhe ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame uyarne areme, tyerrtye nhenhe arunthe-arle anwernekele-arlenghe ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele tnerirrerlenghe?"

⁴⁶ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe angkirtneke, "Arelhe anyentele ayenge anperne. Ayenge arraty awelheke ungenge atyinhe tyerrtye atyengenge arraterlenghe."

⁴⁷ Kenhe arelthe re akenhe atere-irremele arrerlpe-arrewemele Jesus ikweretye, uye alengke-iwelhemele. Re apetye-alpemele Jesus-nge arrekwele kwene-irremele ikwere angkeke arnpenhe areyele awerrirrerlenghe, "The mantere ngkwine anpemele, iparrpe anthurre ayenge mwerre-irreke."

⁴⁸ Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Akunye-apenhe! The ngenhe angkwerre-iweke unte-arle ayenge arraty itelarekenghe. Apmere-werne alpaye itirretyakenhenge, unte kele mwerre anteme-arle."

⁴⁹ Nhenge Jesus angkerle-anemele, ayeye ilentye akngerre yanhe ikwere irretye-alhekenghe apmere Jairus-kenhe-ngentyele. Itne angkeke Jairus-ekke, "Unte ingkerne-ante kwenhe; unte ampe ngkwine aparlpe-ileke. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe renhe imperle-alhaye, iparrpe apmere-werne alpaye."

⁵⁰ Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhene awemele, re Jairus-ekke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, alhwarrpe awelhetyale, akwete itirraye unte ayenge-ante arraty itelaraye renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke." Kele imerte Jesus-arlike atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike Jairus ikwere-akerte alherlthe-iweke apmere ikwerenhe-werne-atheke.

⁵¹ Itne apmereke irrerirreke, Jesus-ele itnenhene apmere-ketye ayakeke kweneke irrpennhewarreketye. Kenhe re akenhe five-pele ware apayuthneke, Peter, James, atyeyikwe John, Jairus uthene anewikwe uthene-arlike. Nhenhe areye-ante ware itne apmere Jairus-kenhe kweneke irrperrirretyeke. ⁵² Jesus-ele atningke areke, itne alhwarrpe anthurre anerrirrerlenghe akayale-arrangkewarremele artnerirrerlenghe. Kenhe re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre akayale-arrangkewarremele artnerirremele? Arerrirraye, marle ikwerenhe ilwetyakenhe, ampe nhenhe ankwe ware."

⁵³ Kenhe yanhe areyele itelarerrirreke renhe arraty-arle re ilweke, itne arekarlenghe. Kele itne imerte Jesus renhe atherrelhe-ilerrirremele nhenge re itneke ilerlenghe rarle itirremenge-ntyete marle rarle ankwe ware intemeke akwele.

⁵⁴ Kele imerte Jesus alheke marle rarle inteme-werne. Kele imerte re iltye ikwerenhe inetye-alhemele arntirrkwemele ikwere angkeke, "Marle akweke-aye, akeme-irraye!" ⁵⁵ Kenhe re akenhe itethe-arle-irritnemele akeme-irrerlenghe. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, re iparrpe anthurre akarre-irremele, akeme-irreke. Kenhe Jesus-ele itneke ileke marle renhe merne anthetyeke arlkwetyeke.

⁵⁶ Kenhe ikwere-artweye atherrele renhe itethe arerle-anerremele, re-atherre apaterle-anerreke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Arrpenhe areyeke ilerle-anerretyale tharle marle mpwele-kenhe angkwerre-iweke."

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye ayeye ikwerenhe-akerte apmere arpe-anenhe-werne yerneme

(Matthew 10:1-16; Mark 6:7-13)

9 Kele ikwerenge-ntyete, Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe itnenhene 12 pele irrperrrelhe-ilemele apurtel-

he-ileke. Re ngangkere anthemele, itnenhe ileke alhetyeke arrentye areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele aywepetyehenge tyerrtye areye-arlike angkwerre-iwemele mwerre-iletyeke. ² Urreke itnenhene yerne-tyehenge, Jesus itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherre apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne yerneme. The arrenhantherrenhe yerneme itneke ilerlte-apetyeke Ngkarte-akerte nhenhe rarle Re Akngerre Anthurre ingkirrenyeyeke aneme apmere arrpe-anenheke lyete. Arrantherre tyerrtye rilkerte itnenhene angkwerre-iw-erlte-apetyeke anteme. ³ Arrantherre anyenteke-anyentele, arne iwenhe apeke renhe akngetyale. Kele imperlte-alhaye. Arne atnemeke arrangkwe, yakwetheke arrangkwe, merneke arrangkwe, apwerte maneke arrangkwe, kele alherlte-iwaye. Arrantherre mantere anyente-ante ware-akerte alherlte-iwaye. ⁴ Arrantherre apmere arrpenhe-werne alherlte-iwemele aremele tyerrtye mwerreke arrenhantherrenhe-arle apmereke akwernetyenheke. Apmere ikwerenhele akwete anaye, apmere-werne impemele alpemele-ante. ⁵ Kenhe itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe apmereke akwernetyakenhe ikngwetyakenhe itne angkentye-arlike arrekantherrenheke akangkwe-ir-rytyakenhenge. Kele arrantherre apmere renhe impemele alhaye, kenhe urreke arrantherre apmere ikw-erenge alhetyehenge ahelhe lernelhetyeke ingkenhe arrekantherrenhe-ngentyele. Itne aremele ahelhe lernerlengke kele itne itelaremele-arle Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele-arle-irreme."

⁶ Kele apmere yanhe renhe imperlte-alhemele atyewe itne apmere arrpenhe areye-werne anteme alherlte-iweme. Itne apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-iwemele, itne arrpenhe itneke Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-anthemele ilerlte-apemele, rilkerte areye-arlike itne angkwerre-iw-erlte-apemele.

Ayeye akweke nhenhe artwe alartetye Herod-akerte
(Matthew 14:1-11; Mark 6:14-29)

⁷ Ayeye nhenhe Jesus ikwere-akerte anteke-irreme apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme alakenhe angkerrirreke, "Artwe nhenge John Herod-ele-arle atwekeke. Re ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irriirrtneke." Kenhe arrpenheme itne angkerrirreke, "Re apeke Elijah arrule-ngentyele, artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aneke." Kenhe arrpenheme areye anteme angkerrirreke, "Re apeke ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe arrule anthurre-ngentyele itethe-ilirtnekeke-arle, itne-arle ayeye Ngkarte-akerte arrule ilerrirretyarte areye-arteke re apeke-arle." Kenhe alartetye Herod-ele Jesus ikwere-akerte awemele, re-arrpe angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame John re nhenhe kwenhe? Tharle renhe akaperte ultakeke. Kenhe angwenhe anthurre rarle nhenhe areye-arle angkerrirreme? Kenhe angwenhe-ame akenhe Jesus nhenhe? The renhe anthurre aretyeke."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye atningke anthurre merne antheke, tyerrtye 5000 pele

(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; John 6:1-16)

¹⁰ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, atyewe ikwerenhe areye apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele Jesus-werne apetyete-alpemele, itne ikwere iletete-alpeke, "Anwerne arrentye ingkirreke anthurre aywepewarreke tyerrtye arunthe-ngentyele. Yanhe areye rilkerte-arle anerrirremeke, itnenhene anwerne ingkirreke anthurre angkwerre-iwerrirreke. Anwerne tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke ayeye Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte iler-irreke." Kele imerte Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akngemele, itne apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete imperlte-alhemele Bethsaida-werne alherlte-iwemele itne-arrpe anerrirretyeke arrpenhe areye-ketye, lyeteke ware. ¹¹ Kenhe apmere Bethsaida-arenye areyele awerrirreke Jesus-arle apmere yanhe ikwere ir-ryete-alherlengke-arle. Kele arratyete rarle, Bethsaida-arenye areye-arlike arrpenhe ingkirreke-arlike apetye-warremele apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, itne apmere yanhe ikwere-werne Jesus rarle aneme-werne. Kenhe Jesus-ele itnenhene areke apetyewarrerlengke, kele re itneke-werne angketyeke alheke. Kele imerte re itnenhene ayeye Ngkarte-akerte akaltyele-antheke, Ngkarte Rarle anwerneke Akngerre Anthurre aneme.

¹² Jesus-ele itnenhene akaltyele-antherlengke, angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke. Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye apetyemele ikwere angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe apmere arrpenhenge arlengke-ulkere, uterne kwenhe irrpeme. Itnenhene yernaye merne itneke-arrpe alhetyeke inetyehenge. Itne apmere yanhe areyeke aretyete-alpetyeke itne-arle interirretyehenge."

¹³ Kenhe Jesus-ele tyerneke, "Arrantherre itnenhene merne antherrirraye." Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele artwe-arlike 5000 arrpenhe areye-arlike akngerre anthurre ulkere anerrirreme.

Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere angkerrirreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne itnenhene wantetyenhe, anwerne ingkirreke arratyete merneke arrangkwe anthurre? Urrekaye, arrpenhe anyenteyaye tyerrtye yalengke, merne five-pele irrpennge atherre ware-akerte rarle atnyenemeke. Arrpenhe areyeke ar-rangkwe-arle. Anwerne-arle akngerre anthurre lyete nhenhele aneme. Anwerne apwerte mane akweke ware-akerte, alherlte-iwetyeke-kwenye merne inerrirretyeke anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre wantetyeke."

Jesus re anteme itneke angkeke, "Ingkerreke itnenhene ilerrirraye apurteke-apurte anerrirretyeke." ¹⁵ Arratyete rarle, tyerrtye itne ingkirrekele atyewe ikwerenhe itnenhene awerrirremele apurte-irrerirremele anerrirreke. ¹⁶ Kele Jesus anteme merne 5 pele uthene irrpennge atherre ineke. Re alkere akertne-werne-atheke areke Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeke. "Akngyaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme merne nhenheke." Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwatyete-arenye

nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apentente akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlthe apemele merne, kere kwatye-arenye akweke ware an-thirtnaneke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrirreke itnenhe.

¹⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke-ir-ryetyeke. Ikwere iperrele apentente akngerre ikwerenhe areyele kutyerlthe-apeke nhenge merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene impekele areye yakwethe akngerre 12 pele areye-akertele. Yakwethe ikwerele ipmentye-ipmentye anthurre inteke.

Peter-elarle Jesus atniweke Christ Re Ngkarte-ngentye

(Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30)

¹⁸ Arlthe arrpenhele-arle, Jesus anyente-arenye anetyame Ngkarteke angkemele, kenhe apenterlthe apenhe ikwerenhe itne ikwere-werne apetyewar-rerlence. Kenhe re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye! Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyenge-akerte angkerreme?"

¹⁹ Kenhe apenterlthe-apekenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewarrerlence, "Arrpenheme areye itirreme unte-arle akwele John nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyeke akwernetyarte, itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme unte-arle Elijah-arle akwele itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke. Arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreke unte-arle akwele arrule-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre itethe-arle-irrintye-alpeke."

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele itnenhene awethe apayuthneke, "Kele angwenhe anteme arrantherre ayenge ileme?"

Peter angkirtnerlence, "Unte-arle Christ-arle, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke."

²¹ Kele Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arpenhe areye atyenge-akerte iletyle, kele arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Christ aneme Ngkartele-arle alhileke!"

Jesus ilelheme nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge ikwere

(Matthew 16:21-28; Mark 8:31—9:1)

²² Jesus itneke angkeke, "Itne-arle ayenge atwetyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, rlkerte akngerre mpwaremele. Kenhe alartetye areyele-arlike, kwertengerle alartetye tyatye-arenye areyele-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlike ayenge iltye anthetyenhe, arrpenhe areyele ayenge ilwetyeke-ante atwetyenhe. Ingwe atherre-iperrele itne ayenge irrerlknge atwewenge ayenge itethe-irrintnetyenhe akeme-irremele." Alakenhe renhe Jesus-ele apenterlthe-apekenhe ikwerenhe areyeke ileke.

²³ Kenhe Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Angwenhele apeke-arle ayenge apenterle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re ikwere-arrpe alknwirretyeke, atyenge-ante itirremele ayenge apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atwerrirretyenhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke, unte-arle ayenge apenterlence, kele mwerre-arle. Atere-irretyalaye ilweme-ketye, ayenge

apenterlthe-akwete-anaye!²⁴ Kenhe unte apeke-arle ahentye-aneme akwete itethe anetyeke, unte imerte ilelhemele unte-arle atyenge akutne-arle, arrpenhe areyele ngenhe atwewetye, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke ngenhe atweme unte-arle ayenge apentemenge, kele unte Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe.²⁵ Kele tyerrtye nhenge ahentye-aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke inetyeke, kele re apentente akngerre-irretyakenhe-arle. Nthakenhe anteme irretyenhe re ilwerlence? Kele, re ilwemele, aparnte-irretyenhe, Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyeke arrangkwe.²⁶ Urreke rarle, ayenge Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe Alkere Akertne-ngentyele apetye-alpetyenhe, alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arunthe-akerte. Ayenge Ngkarte-ngentyele utnenge akngerre-akerte apetye-alpetyenhe. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle inteke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke atyengetye apure-irremele angkemele rarle ayenge itelaretyakenhe akwele, kenhe ayenge anteme-arle apetye-alpemele itne-ketye apure-irretye-alpetyenhe angketye-alpemele itnenhene itelaretyakenhe irremele anteye-arle.²⁷ Ayenge arrekantherre arraty angkeme! Arrpenheme-arle lyete nhenhele tnerrirele ayenge arerrirretyenhe, apetyalperlence Alartetye anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke Ngkarte-kenhe. Urreke itne ilwerrirretyenhenge nhenhe itne aretyenhe." Alakenhe re, Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ayeye akweke nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re Moses uthene Elijah utheneke angkemele

(Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13)

²⁸ Kele week anyente-iperre, Jesus atyewe urrpetye ikwerenhe areye-akerte Peter-arlike, James-arlike, John-arlike yanhe areye-akerte apwerte akertne-werne alheke. Re itneke-akerte alhemele yanhe ikwerele itne anemele Jesus-arle Ngkarteke angketyenhenge.²⁹ Jesus-arle Ikwere angkemele inngerre arrpenhe-irreke alernngele-arteke pwarretyeke, mantere-arlike ikwerenhe mperlkere alernnge-alernnge anthurre irrerlence.³⁰ Yanhe ikwerele, Elijah uthene Moses uthene arraterle-anerremele Jesus ikwere angkerle-anerreke.³¹ Kenhe ratherre-arle pwarretyeke Apmere Impene Ngkarte-kenhele anerle-anemele-arteke. Kenhe re-atherre Jesus-eke angkerle-anerreke, "Urreke lyete ulkere ware unte arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwetyenhe apmere Jerusalem-eke. Unte-arle tyerrtye ingkirrenyeyeke piwelhemele ilwetyenhe anwerne ingkirreke-arle Ngkarte ikwere-werne alpetyete-alpetyenheke. Kenhe unte ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre anwerne re Ngkarte Ikwere ayenge akwete rarle anerrirretyenhe."

³² Kenhe Moses uthene Elijah uthene Jesus-eke angkerle-anerremele, Peter-arlike arrpenhe atherre-arlike ankwe akngerre akwete interrirrerlence. Kenhe nhenge itne akarre-irrerirremele, itne Jesus renhe arerrirremele artwe arrpenhe atherre-akerte tnerlence, itne pwarretyewarrerlence.³³ Kenhe Peter akenhe at-

nulkemele uye angketyakenhe-irreke. Kenhe arpenhe atherre Jesus-ele-arlenge aneke-arle re-atherre arpenhe-irreke, kenhe Peter akenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, Mwerre kwenhe anwerne ngkwenge-akerte nhenhele aneme. Unte apeke-arle ahentye-anemenge anwerne ilthe urrpetye artetyeke, ngkwenge anyente, Moses-eke anyente, anyente arpenhe Elijah-eke-arle? Mwerreye?" Re nthakenhe-arle re-arrpe angkerne itelaretyakenhe.

³⁴ Peter itneke alakenhe angkeke-arle iperrenge, kenhe angkulyele arlenge-arlike itnenhene urrpetye-arlike ingkirreke arterlenge. Kenhe yanhe ikweretye re, atyewe Jesus-kenhe yanhe areye atere-irrerirreke.

³⁵ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angkulye yanhe-ngentyele-arle itneke angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe Alere atyeperre anyente atyinhe. Renhe akwetethe anthurre awerlitanaye ingkirreke."

³⁶ Ngkarte angkeke-arle iperrenge, Jesus anyente aneme tnerle-anetyame. Kenhe atyewe urrpetye itne yanhele anerlitanemele angkerre-arlike-irretyakenhe. Kenhe itne iwenhe itne-arle arerirreke arpenhe areyeke ilerirretyeke arrangkwe anthurre-arle.

Jesus-ele arrentye renhe ampe urreye-ngentyele ayewepeme

(Matthew 17:14-23; Mark 9:14-29)

³⁷ Kele arlte arpenhele Jesus, Peter, James, John areye apwerte-ngentyele atnarnpewarreke kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe itne Jesus ikwere-werne arneke-irremele alherlitanewe. ³⁸ Kenhe artwe anyente yanhe areye-ngentyele Jesus-eke arlikeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, the ampe urreye atyinhe anyente anthurre ngkwenge-werne akngetyeye, renhe unte anpemele angkwerre-iwetyeke. ³⁹ Kenhe arrentye-arle ikwerenge aneme. Nhenge arrentye ikwere-arleke akwetethe irrpirrepemenge, kenhe re akenhe arnterle arlkeparlkeme. Kele arrentyele imerte renhe arntirrkwemele ahelheke-arle iwepiweme, ampe urreye atyinhe yanhe-arle arerte-irremele akwetethenhe-akwetethe irnterle anthurre irrkarmpemele, arrakerte urlkerrpe-urlkerrpe-irremele. Arrentye rarle alakenhe renhe-arle renhe akurne-irretyeke mpwarepareme.

⁴⁰ The atyewe ngkwinhe areye apayuthneke arrentye renhe ampunge-ntyeye aywepewarreyeke, kenhe itne uyarne-arle aywepewarrelenge."

⁴¹ Nhenge Jesus-ele nhenhe awemele re imerte itneke angkeke, "Arraty, tyerrtye arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrantherre akwetethe-arle apale itirrentye akngerre. Arrantherre-ame ayenge akwete ulpertilhe-ileme arrantherre-arle itelarerrirretyakenhe? Ilengareke-atwetye ayenge arrekantherrenge anerle-anetyeke urreke anthurreke-atwetye apeke? Kele ampe urreye atyenge-werne akngetyaye!"

⁴² Kele atyewe areyele ampe urreye renhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke. Nhenge arrentyele Jesus aremele, re ampe urreye renhe arntirrkwemele, ahelhe-werne ankerte-iwemele, impakimpe-iwerlatyeye-

ante. Kele imerte Jesus-ele arrentye renhe ileke, "Arrentyaye, the ngenhe uterneme, ampe urreye nhenhenge-ntyeye arratintyaye awethe apetye-alpetyale alhaye!" Yanhe-ngentyele arrentye ampe urreye-ngentyele arratemele alheke. Kele Jesus-ele ampe urreye renhe anyikweke anthirtneke. ⁴³ Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke yanhele-arle tnerrirremeke, itne atnulkewarremele ngangkere ikwerenhe arerirrekenge angkerirreke, "Jesus nhenhe re kwenhe ngangkere arraty anthurre-akerte, arraty anthurre renhe!"

Jesus ilelheme nthakenhe-arle re urreke ilwetyehenge

(Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32)

Tyerrtye ingkirreke yanhe ikwerele-arle akwete tnerlitanemele atnulkewarremele. Kele imerte, Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, ⁴⁴ "Aye atyinhe mwantye awerrirraye tharle arrekantherre lyete ilemeke. Ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, urreke rarle, artwe anyentele ayenge alartetye Jew-kenhe anthetyenhe." ⁴⁵ Kenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areye apatewarremele awerrirrelenge, itne uyarne anthurre itelareke Jesus alakenhe angkerlenge. Kenhe itne atere-irrerirreke renhe areye ikwere-akerte apayuthneketye.

Angwenhe apeke-ame tyerrtye impene anthurre?

(Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37)

⁴⁶ Ilengare apeke re, atyewe ikwerenhe areye ahele-ahelhe akerrremele apayuthnerreke, "Atyewe angwenhe apeke arpenhe areyenge akngerre anthurre ulkere?"

⁴⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe awetyakenhe angkerrelenge. Kenhe re akenhe itelareke iwenhe ikwere itne itirrewarrelenge. Kele imerte re akngetyemele ampe akweke renhe kele ikwere itweke-arle ngkernemele. ⁴⁸ Kenhe kele re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kele angwenhele apeke ampe akweke alakenhe nhenhe atyewe akemele rarle atyinhe anteye-arle, the renhe atyewe akeme-anteye, Ngkartele-arlike, rarle ayenge yernekenge. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re alartetye anetyeke ahentye aneme, kenhe re arrekwele arpenhe areyeke-arlike arrenemele mpwaretyeke apurrke-irretyale anetyeke."

Angwenhe apeke-ame re Jesus ikwere atyewe aneme?

(Mark 9:38-41)

⁴⁹ Kenhe John Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne areke artwe anyentele arrentye aywepelerle-anerlengge arritnye ngkwinhe atniwemele. Anwerne renhe ayakeke rarle anwerne-kenhe anetyakenhenge."

⁵⁰ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkeke, "Angwenhe apeke re anwerneke mwerre anemele, ahele-irrenhe-irrenhe anetyakenhe, kenhe kele re anwerne-kenhe-arle aneme. Kele yanhe renhe imperre-arle-irraye, ayakewarreyale!"

Tyerrtye apmere Samaria-arenye areyele Jesus ayake-warreme apmere itnekenheke-werne irrpeketyenge

⁵¹ Kenhe Jesus itelarelhemele rarle ilwetyenhe kenhe Ngkartele-arle renhe urreke inetyenhenge apmere alkere akertne-werne akngirtnetyeke. Kenhe Jesus ikwere-arrpe itirreke apmere Jerusalem ikwere-werne alhetyeke yanhe ikwerele ilwetyeke. ⁵² Re angkentye-akerte urrpetye itnenhene ikweringe arrekwele yerneke, apmere ikwere-werne nthenthele-arle Samaria-arenye areye-arle aneme-werne, tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areye itneke ilerrirretyeke Jesus rarle itnenhene aretyeke apetyeme. Nhenge angkentye-akerte areye apmere yanheke irremele itne yanhe-arenye itnenhene apayuthnerrirremele apmere Jesus ikwere mpware-warretyeke re apetyerlenghe. ⁵³ Kenhe apmere yanhe-arenye areyele itelarerrirremele Jesus rarle apmere itnekenhele anpere-irrenhetyenhe apeke apmere Jerusalem-werne alhemele arlte akngerre Jew areyekenheke. Itne ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe Jesus ikwere apmere itnekenhele anpere-irrenhetyeke. Kenhe yanhe iperrenge rarle, itne Jesus renhe ayakewarreke. ⁵⁴ Kenhe angkentye-akerte nhenge areye apetyewarreke-arle Jesus ikwere-werne alperlte-iweke, ikwere iletyete-alpeke nthakenhe itne-arle angkeke. Nhenge James uthene John uthenele awerle-anerremele, reatherre Jesus renhe apayuthnerle-anerreke, "Akngerrepataye, ilerne-ame Ngkarte renhe apayuthnerle-anerreye ure alkere akertne-ngentyele yernetyeke Samaria-arenye nhenhe areye atwetyeke?"

⁵⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele renhe-atherre iltemele angkeke, "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe mpweleke angketyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletyeke arne akurne areye arrantherre ingkirrekele mpwarewarreketye, kenhe arrpenhe itnenhene urele ampetyeke arrangkwe anteye!" ⁵⁶ Ikwere iperrngentyele, Jesus-arlike atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere yanhe ikweringe irrepe-akemele alherlte-iweke Jerusalem-werne-atheke.

Artwe arrpenheme itirrewarreme itne-arle apenterlte-apenhe-apenhe Jesus-kenhe anerrirretyeke

(Matthew 8:18-22)

⁵⁷ Nhenge Jesus-arlike apenterlte-apenhe ikwerenhe areye-arlike Jerusalem-werne-atheke alherlte-iwemele, kenhe artwe anyente-arle Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele angkeke, "The ngenhe apenterle-apetyeke nthenhe-werne apeke unte alherlenghe."

⁵⁸ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Kere rapite itne alhwengele anerrirreme, kenhe thipe areye akenhe arne akertnele antywele anerrirreme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apmere-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe. Ayenge-arle akwetethe re intetyeke. Ayenge-arle akwetethe-arle unthetyarte."

⁵⁹ Kele imerte Jesus artwe arrpenheke anteme angkeke, "Ayenge apenterle-apaye!"

Kenhe artwe re akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Ayenge apele alhampwe-irreke-arle. Ayenge urrekeke impaye ayenge-arle apmere-werne alpetyeke, akngeye atyinhe artetyeke. Kenhe yanhe iperrele the ngenhe apenterle-apetyenhenge."

⁶⁰ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, lyete nhenhe ayenge apentaye, atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe areyele renhe iperteke artetyeke re ilwerlenghe. Kenhe unte apeke Ngkartele ngenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele, kele unte arrpenhe itneke Ngkarte ikwere-akerte iletyeke alhaye, rarle ingkirrekeke akngerre anthurre aneme."

⁶¹ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenhe anteme Jesus ikwere angkeke, "The ngenhe apenterle-apetyeke ahentye aneme. Awaye, urreke ayenge alhetyenhenge, ayenge itirreme apmere-werne alpetyeke, atyenge-artweye areye-arlike aretyeke ayenge-arle alheme ilerle-alhetyeke."

⁶² Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Angwenhe apeke re Ngkarte Ikwere mwerre arratyeanetyeke ahentye-aneme Apmere Akngerre Impene Ikwerenhele kele rarle, kenhe re akenhe Ngkarte renhe-ante awerle-anetyeke."

Ayeye nhenhe artwe 72-pele-akerte Jesus-elarle akngakemeke

10 Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, Jesus-ele artwe arrpenhe 72-pele akngakeke. Rarle itnenhene atherreke-atherre arrekwele yernirtneke apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe rarle alhetyenhe-werne, nthenhele-arle re urreke alhetyeke ahentye-anemele. ² Jesus tyerrtye areyewe alhwarrpe-irremele atyewe ikwerenhe areyewe angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe yanhe ikwerele-arle anerrirremeke. Kenhe the atyenge urrkapentye akngerre urrpetye ware atnyeneme tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle inemeke Ngkarte Ikwere-werne akngetye-akngetye-alhetyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele ingkirreke yanhe areye Ikwere-arrpe anteme-arle atnyenetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte Ikwere angkerrirraye Renhe apayuthnerrirraye urrkapentye akngerre awethe arrpenhe areye nhenhe-werne yernetyeke, Re itnenhe ingkirreke Ikwere-werne akngetyeke. ³ Itelarerrirraye, arrantherre akenhe nterte akwete-arle anerrirreme yepe-yepe areye-arteke. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apmere areye-werne yerneme, arrantherre angkentye atyinhe iletyeke. Kenhe apmere yanhele akenhe tyerrtye ahe akngerre areye-arle aneme, itne-arle arrekantherre ahele-irretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ilemele. Kele arrantherre yepe-yepe-arteke-arle akngwelye artnwere ahe-akngerre areye mpwepele. ⁴ Nhenge arrantherre alherlte-iwemele yakwethe apwerte mane-akerte akngerlte-iwetyale, yakwethe arne iwenhe apeke areye-arlike-akerte akngerlte-iwetyale, ingke-kenhe arrpenhe apeke akngerlte-iwetyale, ingkirreke imperlte-alhemele alherlte-iwate. Apmere ar-

rpenheke-arrpenhe areye-werne iparrpe alherlte-iwaye. Ilengare apeke re arrpenhe areye-arlike arrantherre mpepeke anyente-irrerirremele awethe tnetyale anpere akwete alhetyeke. Angketyale, anpere akwete alhaye.

⁵“Kenhe urreke arrantherre ilthe arrpenhe-kenheke irrpetyenhenge, itneke alakenhe angkerrirraye, ‘Ngkarteale arrekantherrele-arlenge aneme-arle akwetethenhe-akwetethe.’ ⁶Kenhe yanhe-arenye apeke arrekantherre mwerre angkerrirrenge, Ngkarteale itnekenge anetyenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Kenhe itne apeke arrekantherre ahentye-kwenye anerrirrenge, itnenhene imperre-arle-irraye, Ngkarteale itnenhe impemele anteye.

⁷“Kenhe arrantherre apmere akngerre itne-kenheke itweke irrerirremele, kenhe angwenhe apeke arrekantherre-werne arratintyewarremenge kele imerte arrenhantherrenhe kwene-werne akngirtnewarremele arrekantherre mwerre anerrirrenge, merne iwenhe apeke renhe antherre-irremele iwenhe apeke renhe antywerre-arlike-irremele, kele ikweringe anerrirraye apmere ikwerenhele. Kenhe mpwarenty akngerrele iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe inetyeke rarle mpwarerlenge. Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe mwerre arntarnte-arerlenge, kele akangkemele anerrirraye ikweringe, apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-iwetyale. Kenhe arrantherre atyenge renhe ware mpwarerlte-apeme iwenhe-iwenhe ikwere-arteke apeke.

⁹“Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye, apmere arrpenheke-arrpenhe yanhe-arenye areye-arle, rlike apeke irrerirrenge, kele itnenhene mwerre-arle-ilerrirraye. Itneke alakenhe-arle angkerrirraye, ‘Akurne-arle mpwareke-iperre utepe-irraye akurne mpwaretyale, angathe irrerlenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke alartetye anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke.’

¹⁰“Kenhe arrantherre apmere arrpenheke itweke irrerirremele, kenhe itne arrekantherre-werne arratintyewarremele arrenhantherrenhe alhule-iwarremele ayeye arrekantherrenhe awetyeke ahentye-kwenyele, kenhe arrantherre akenhe yanhe ulkere-werne alherlte-iwemele itneke angkerrirrenge, ¹¹‘Kele, ingke anwerne akngelhewarremele urlpmernte lernelherrirremele arrekantherretye anwerneke arrantherre akangkwe-irrerirretyakenhenge. Arrantherre anteme nhenhe-arle awerrirraye! Ngkarte-arle ingkirrekeke Akngerre Anthurre aneme. Kenhe arrantherre renhe awerrirretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe lyete. Arlte angathe irrerlenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke alartetye anteme anetyenhe itnenhe lterrke akwete atnyenetyeke.’

¹²“Ayenge-arle arrekantherre arraty-arle angkeme, arlte ingkernenge Ngkarteale-arle tyerrtye areye akngakemele akalkelhe-iletienhe apmere arpe-anenhe-ngentye. Re ayewepemele yernetyenhe Sodom-arenye areye apmere akurne arrenkwelthe-arle akwetethe aneme-werne. Re tyerrtye angkentye ngk-

wenge-arle aweke areye apale-arle angkemele renhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe areye-arlike yerneme. Kenhe itne akenhe rlike akngerre anthurre renhe inetyenhe Sodom-arenye areyenge awethe arntwarre ulkere.”

Jesus-ele itnenhene alkngetherre anthurre ileme ikwewere-arle akangkwe-irrerirretyakenhe
(Matthew 11:20-24)

¹³Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Akurne akngerre-arle anetyenhe Chorazin-arenye areyeke-arlike Bethsaida-arenye areyeke-arlike. Apmere arrekantherrenge tharle tyerrtye rlike areye-arle angkwerre-iwenge ngangkerele-arle mwerre-ileke, ngangkerele-arlike atningke arrpenhe mpwareke. Kele arrantherre areke-arle iperre, Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyakenhe-arle. The apeke alakenhe arrekwele mpwareke-arle apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenye areye-arle kele iparrpe-arle apure-irremere akurne itnekenhe-ngentye kele imerte mantere ingkweyeke irrpemele imerte arlpmenyele inngerre apernelhemele imerneyeke apure-irremele akurnentye impemele. ¹⁴Arrantherre nhenhe awerrirraye! Urreke, arlte ingkernenge, Ngkarteale-arle inemele akngaketyenhe tyerrtye apmere arpe-anenhe-ngentye, re alkngetherre ilemele tyerrtye areye Tyre-arenye, arrpenhe areye-arlike Sidon-arenye itnenhe apmere akurne-werne yerneyenhe, itne arrenkwelthe inetyenhenge rlike-irretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilemele ante yernemele arrantherre-arlike arrpenhe yanhe areyenge alhetyeke. Kele apmere yanhenge arrantherre rlike arrpenhe-arle inetyenhe tyerrtye itnekenge awethe arntwarre ulkere. ¹⁵Kenhe arrantherre apmere Capernaum-elarle anerrirremeke, arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme Ngkarteale-arle arrenhantherrenhe alkere akertne anthurre-werne utyernetyenhe apeke? Arrangkwe! Kenhe Re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ure atetherre-werne iwetyenhe-tetye.”

¹⁶Kenhe kele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Angwenhe apeke arrenhantherrenhe awemele re ayenge-inpe awetyenhele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyele-iwemele, rarle ayenge-inpe-arle ipmentyele-iweme, Ngkarte atyinhe-inpe ayenge-arle apmere nhenhe-werne yernekeke.”

Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, artwe 72-pele yanhe areye, itne Jesus-nge arrekwele apmere arrpenhe areye-werne alherlte-iweke.

Ayeye nhenhe artwe 72-pele-akerte Jesus-werne-arle apetyete-alpemeke

¹⁷Kenhe artwe 72-pele nhenge areye Jesus ikwewere-werne akangkentye anthurre apetyete-alpemele ikwewere akangkemele angkerrirreke, “Akngerrepataye,

† Apmere Tyre uthene Sidon uthenele tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arle akwetethe-arle akurne mpwarerlte-anetyarte, kele Isra-el-arenye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre areyele ileke tyerrtye yanhe areye akurne-arle.

nhenge anwerne tyerrtye areye arerrirremele arrentye areye-arle itnekele-arlenge anerrirremeke, anwerne arrentye itnenhene ilerrirreke tyerrtye yanhe areyengentye arratintyewarreye, unte-arle anwernenhe ileke-arle-arteke mpwarelre-apetye. Ayeye ngkwinhe nhenhe arraty anthurre-arle! Arrentye areyele anwernenhe awerrirremele anwerne itnenhene tyerrtye itneke-ngentye arratintyewarreye ilerrirrenge.”

¹⁸ Kenhe ikwenge-ntyeye Jesus itneke angkeke, “The Satan arrentye alartetye areke alkere akertnengentye kwaty alarrkentye-arteke atnyetye-akerlrenge. ¹⁹ Kenhe arrantherre ayenge awerrirraye! The arranhantherrenhe utnenge akngerre antheke. Arrangkwe anthurrele-arle arranhantherrenhe atwetye! Kenhe apmwele apeke atnethakertele apeke arranhantherrenhe uthneme, arrantherre rilkerte-irrerirretyakenhe anetyenhenge, ilwerrirretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arrentye Satan-ele arranhantherrenhe uyarne atweme. ²⁰ Kenhe arrantherre ulyeye-arle irrerirretyale anerrirre arrentye areye-arle arrekantherre akangkwe-irrekenge! Ngkarteke arrekantherrenhe arritnye itelarentye itnenhe arrerene apmere alkere akertne ikwerenheke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre akangkewarraye!”

Ayeye akweke nhenhe-arle Jesus ikwere-akerte Ngkarteke-arle akangkemeke

²¹ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Jesus re, Utnenge Akngerre ikwerele-arlenge anemenge, Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeke, “Akngeye-aye, unte kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle alkere akertnele-arle. Kele the ngenhe utyernemele tnakeme, unte-arle angkentye mwerre nhenhe tyerrtye areyeke imernekenge nhenge ngkwenge akutne areyeke, unte akaltye areyeke imernetyakenhe aneke, unte-arle alengke-arle-iweke itneketyenge. Yewe Akngeye-aye, unte alakenhe mpwareke unte-arle ahentye-aneke warte.” Alakenhe rarle Jesus Akngeye ikwernenheke angkeke.

²² Kele ikwenge-ntyeye, Jesus itneke angkeke, “Akngeye atyinhele ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurre antheke. Ayenge-arle Alere Ikwernenhe. Re-ante ayenge itelareme anthurre. Kenhe ayenge-arle akenhe, Alerikwe-arle, the-ante Renhe itelareme anthurre. Kenhe yanhe areye the akngakeke-arle, tharle itneke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte ileke, yanhe areye-arle atyenge-artweye-arle anemeke, itne Ngkarte awerrirretyenhe.” Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

²³ Kele yanhe ikwenge-ntyeye, Jesus re-arrpe aneme ikwernenhe areye-ante-akerte anteme re anemele, itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre akangkentye anthurre anerrirretyeke ingkirrenyeye arrantherre-arle arerrirrekenge. ²⁴ Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre arratye renhe-arle ileme: Arrule anthurre tyerrtye artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arle, alartetye arrpenhe areye-arle, itne akwele ahentye-anemele aretyeke iwenhe apeke

renhe arrantherre-arle aremeke. Kele itne akenhe uyerreke-arle, aretyakenhe akwete. Itne akwele awe-tyeke-arle ahentye-aneke arrantherre-arteke, itne akenhe awetyakenhe akwete-arle uyerreke-arle. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre akangkentye anthurre anerrirre.”

Ayeye nhenhe tyerrtye mwerre-akerte apmere Samaria-arenye-arle

(Matthew 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34)

²⁵ Arlre arrpenhele, akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe angkentye akngerre Moses-kenheke re Jesus ikwernenhe ularele ware apetye, renhe apayuthnemele, “Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke anyente-irremele ikwenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge?”

²⁶ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, “Iwenhe aneme intelhe-ilentyele angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhele?”

²⁷ Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe anteme Jesus-eke angkirtneke, “Unte Ngkarteke-ante ware ahentye-ane-tyeke atyeppe-atyeppe. Ikwenge untyeme-irretyeke arrangkwe. Ikwere-ante ware urrkaperle-ane-tyeke atyeppe-atyeppe! Angkentye arrpenhe akngerre akenhe aneme-arle alakenhe: Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-ane-tyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke.”

²⁸ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, “Mwerre rarle. Unte apeke alakenhe irrentye, unte Ngkarte Ikwenge akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhe.”

²⁹ Kenhe akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe re akenhe tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe-arle areyeke ahentye-kwentye-arle. Rarle itirretyarte Ngkarteke mwerre akwele aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Re Jesus awethe apayuthneke, “Kenhe angwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge ahentye anthurre anetyeke? Atyenge-artweye areyeke-ante apeke, apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke anteye apeke?”

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerlenge renhe akaltye-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke, “Artwe Jew-arenye anyente apmere Jerusalem-ele anetyarte. Arlre anyentele re apmere Jerusalem-engentye apmere Jericho-werne-atheke alheke. Kenhe re apmere yanhe ikwere itweke-irretye-alhemele, kenhe renhe artwe anyelkngalthe areyele atwerrirrenge, mantere irlwemele ikwere-arleke renhe tnyante atwerrirreke. Kele renhe itne imperlre-alheke re-arrpe ilwetyeke.

³¹ “Kenhe arlre ikwerele-anteye, kwertengerle tyaty-arenye Jew-kenhe anyente iwerre ikwerele-anteye apetyeke. Re renhe aretye-alheke iwerrele interle-arlrenge, kenhe re anpere alhemele impentye alheke renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele, re anpere-alhemele akwete.

³² “Kenhe ikwenge-ntyeye artwe arrpenhe kwertengerle tyaty-arenye Jew-kenhe-arle re apmere Israel-arenye-anteye-arle ingkerne-arle apetyeke. Nhenge re renhe aretye-alhemele iwerrele ikwerele-

anteye interle-anerlenghe. Kele re renhe anperele-anteye arenhemele alheke.

³³ "Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, artwe arrpenhe awethe-arle iwerre ikwerele-anteye apetyeke, re tangkeye-akerte-arle. Artwe nhenhe re apmere Samaria-arenhe. Kenhe re artwe renhe aretye-alheke iwerrele interle-anerlenghe, ikwere alhwarrpe-irreke. ³⁴ Kele imerte re artwe ikwere-werne alhemele, ngkwarle theleke, anterele utylene renhe apanemele. Kele imerte utylene aye mantere ayerneke renhe mwerre-ilemele. Re rlkerte renhe tangkeye-ke utyerneke. Ikwere-ntyeye re renhe ilthe-werne akngemele merne-arlike kere-arlike renhe antheke. Kele imerte re rlkerte renhe antyameke atheneke.

³⁵ "Ingweleme arrpenhele re artwe iltheke-artweye ikwere angkeke, 'Lyete ware ayenge alheme, apwerte mane nhenhe atnyenaye ngkwenge, rlkerte renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Unte apeke mane yanhe uyerrelhe-ilemele, nhenge ayenge urreke apetye-alpetyenhe ngenhe mane awethe anthetye-alpetyenhe.' Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye re mane ngkweltye atherre renhe antheke. Kele re."

³⁶ Kenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Jesus-ele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe apayuthneke renhe-arle urrtyekele-iwekeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte ayeye yanheke itirreme? Angwenhe anthurre artwe yanheke-artweye aneke renhe-arle atwerrirrenghe mantere ikwerenge-arle rakemele arne arrpenhe areye-arlike ineke?"

³⁷ Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ikwere angkirtneke, "Artwe apmere Samaria-arenhe, Jew anetyakenhe-arle anekeke, rlkerte renhe-arle mwerre-ilekeke, rarle arratyete ikwere-artweye."

Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Ye, arratyete. Kele alhayete, ingkirreke anthurreke apmere arrpe-anenheke mwerre anetyeke, unte kwenhe Israel-eke-artweye aye-anteke-artweye anetyakenhe, ingkirreke anthurre apmere arrpe-anenhe areyete-artweye."

Ayeye nhenhe angkwerenhe atherre-akerte

³⁸ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike, itne ayerrere-ngentyete apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alherlthe-iwepiwemele. Kele itne apmere akwekeke irretye-atherre-alhemele. Kenhe arelthe Martha arritnye aneke apmere yanhe ikwere aneke-arle. Re itnenhene apayuthneke apmere ikwerenhele unekele interirretyeke. Kele itne apmere ikwerenhe-werne alherlthe-iwemele anetyeke. ³⁹ Kenhe atyeyikwe Martha-kenhe Mary arritnye ikwerele-arlenghe aneke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe apmere kwenele anemele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheke yanhele-arle anemeke. Kenhe Mary re akenhe apmere kwenele irrpintyemele Jesus-nge arrekwele aneke ingke ikwerenhe itwele. ⁴⁰ Kenhe Martha re akenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke itneke merne-arle itetyame. Re ingkerte-irreke Mary ikwere, kele re imerte Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, the-ante merne iteme. Mary nhenhe-arle-artaye, iwenhenge-arle-ame ilerne apeke

merne iterle-anerretyakenhe? Rarle anerle-aneme ware ngenhe awerle-anemele. Renhe ilayete, ilerne merne apurtele iterle-anerretyete apetyeteke!"

⁴¹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Martha-aye, Martha-aye! Iwenheke-ame unte Mary-eke ingkerte-irremele mernenge? Arrangkwe-arle, the renhe iletakenhe ngkwengenge merne itetyete alhetyete. ⁴² Kenhe Mary re akenhe ayeye atyengenge awetyete ahentye-arle-aneme. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe anyente impene anthurre renhe-arle awetyete, kenhe Mary re akenhe renhe arratyete akngakeke. Arrpenhele ikwerenge awethe akngetyakenhe anthurre renhe."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele nthakenhe-akenhe

Ngkarteke angkerrirretyete

(Matthew 6:5-15)

11 Arlthe arrpenhele, Jesus Ngkarte Anyikweke angketyame. Re angkeke-arle-iperre aneke, atyewe ikwerenhe anyente ikwere-werne apetyete ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, anwernenhe akaltyele-anthaye nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkarteke anwerne angkerrirretyete. Unte itelareme, nhenge John-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arle akaltyele-antheke-arteke, nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkarteke itne angkerrirretyete."

² Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerrirremele, alakenhe angkerrirrayete:

'Ngkarte Akngayete, impene anthurre kwenhe arritnye Ngkwinhe aneme.

Anwerneke apetyete akngerre anthurre anetyete.

³ Arlthe nhenhenge anwernenhe merne anthaye.

⁴ Anwerne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre, anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe anaye.

Alakenhe-arteke, nhenge arrpenhe areyete anwernenhe akurne mpwarerlenghe, anwerne itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme.

Anwernenhe akurne-werne-atheke akngetyalaye! "Kenhe alakenhe-arle arrantherre angkerrirretyete Ngkarteke."

Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme

⁵ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyete angkeke, "The arrekatherre ayeye akweke Ngkarte Ikwere-akerte iletynhe, nthakenhe-akenhe Rarle anwerneke mwantye-mwantye aneke. Kenhe arrantherre angwenhe re apeke lyete merneke arangkwe aneme. Kenhe unte akenhe ingwe akngerrele kake ngkwinhe-werne alhemele angketye-alhemele arlkemele, 'Kakayete, akeme-irrayete, merne ayenge anthaye, atyewe atynhe the anthetyete. Rarle apmere atynhe-werne apetyete alethe alheke-iperre, kenhe ayenge akenhe merne-kwenye-arle, arrangkwe-arle.'

⁷ "Kenhe kake akngerrepatete re ngkwenge angkirtnerlenghe, 'Anwernenhe impayete, ingwe akngerrele imarte nhenhe. Iwenheke-ame unte apetyete nhenge ingkirreke ankwe-arle interirrenghe-werne? Ar-

rangkwe-arle, ayenge akeme-irretyakenhe ngenhe merne anthetyeke. Kenhe atyeyikwe re akenhe yanhe ikwerele akwete tnerle-anemele renhe apayuthnerle-aneme akwete anthurre. ⁸ Kenhe the arrekatherre ileme, tyerrtye nhenhe re akeme-irretyange ngenhe merne anthetyeke atyeyikwe-arle anerlenge, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe re akenhe akeme-irremele ngenhe anthetyenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye-aneme, unte-arle renhe akwete anthurre apayuthnerlenge.

⁹ "Kele, angwenhele apeke arne iwenhe-iwenheke renhe Ngkarteke akwete anthurre apayuthnerle-aneme re renhe ineme-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke arne iwenhe ikwere apale unthemele kele re renhe aretye-alheme-arle. Kenhe angwenhele apeke re arriwe renhe Itare-atwetye-alhemele, Ngkarteke renhe altywere-ileme re Ikwere-werne alhetyeke renhe aretye-alhetyeke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthnerirretyeke, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre apeke Ikwere akwete-arle untherlte-anemele, Re kele arrekatherre imernelheme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arriwe renhe akwete-arle Itare-atwerlte-aneme, kenhe Re kele arriwe renhe arrekatherre altywere-ileme-arle arrantherre-arle irrerrirretyenhe.

¹¹ "Kenhe arrantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe alere arrekatherrenhe apeke irpengeke apayuthnerlenge? Arrantherre-ame renhe apmwe anthetyenhe? Arrangkwe! Arrantherre-arle renhe irpenge-arrpe-arle anthetyenhe arlkwetyeke. ¹² Arrantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe kwarteke apayuthnerlenge? Arrantherre-ame renhe atnethakerte-arle anthetyenhe? Arrangkwe! Arrantherre renhe kwarte-arrpe-arle arlkwetyeke anthetyeke.

¹³ "Kele arrantherre ampe arrekatherrenhe areye arne mwerre antherlte-aneme itne arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge, kele arrantherre-arle akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kele Akngeye arrekatherrenhe alkere akertnele-arle anemeke arrantherre itirrewarremele iwenhe-arteke-arle Re aneke? Rarle nhenge mwerre anthurre aneme, arrekatherrenge mwerre akngerre ulkere, Re akenhe Utnenge Akngerre aywerkele anthentye akngerre-arle arrantherre apayuthnerlenge."

Tyerrtye Jew areye angkerrirreke Jesus re akwele arrentye akngerre yanhe-kenhe-arle akwele

(Matthew 12:22-32; Mark 3:20-30)

¹⁴ Arlte arrpenhele, artwe anyente angketyakenhe arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlange anekenge. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe artwe yanhe renhe angketyeke mwerre-ileke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arerrirreke renhe nthakenhe-ilerlenge, itne apatewarreke. ¹⁵ Nhenge arrpenhemele arerrirreke renhe nthakenhe-ilerlenge, itne angkerrirreke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame yanhele re-ante-arle arrentye yanhe renhe aywepene? Kenhe Arrentye nhenge Beelzebul-ele ngangkere ikwerenhe

renhe antheke. Arrantherre itelareme arrentye alartetye nhenge arrentye arrpenhe areyeke, alakenhenge akwele re arrentye aywepere-anetyeke tyerrtye areyengentye."

¹⁶ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Jesus renhe arrkernemele urrtirremele ware, ikwere angkerrirreke, "Unte tyerrtye itnenhene mwerre-ilaye ngangkerele unte itirreke Ngkarteke-arle akwele ngenhe antheke-arle. Kenhe kele anwerne itelarerrirretyenhe Ngkarteke ngkwenge akangkentye anemenge."

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itelareme nthakenhe-arle itne ikwere itirrewarreme. Re itneke angkirtneke, "Arrantherre apale-arle itirrewarreme. Arrantherre itirrewarreme Beelzebul rarle ayenge akwele ngangkere ikwerenhe anthekeke-athene arrentye itnenhene tyerrtye itneke-ngentye aywepetyeke. Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekatherre angketyeke akwele ware. Tyerrtye apmere anyente-arenye areye apeke atwerrentye akngerre itne akenhe akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe anteye artweye-nhenge areye apeke warle anyente-arenye areye atwerrentye-aneme imerte akweteke-ilemele atwerreme, tyerrtye areyeke arrangkwe anetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe-ante-arle Beelzebul-eke, re apeke arrentye ikwere akwerrke areye aywepetyeke aneke kele itne ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneme ikwere anetyakenhe, kele re ilyelaye irremele nterte anteme-arle aneme, alyepe-alyepe-irremere alartetye itnekenhe anetyakenhe anteme. ¹⁹ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkeme arrentye Beelzebul arritnyele-arle akwele ngangkere ayenge antheme arrentye areye aywepere-anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ngentye. The apeke-arle arrentye aywepeme ngangkere ikwerenhele angwenhele-arle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye aywepetyeke? Arrentye Satan-eleye? Arrangkwe, Ngkarteke-arle itnenhe ngangkere antheke arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre apale angkeme Beelzebul-ele akwele ayenge ngangkere ikwerenhe anthemenge arrentye areye aywepetyeke. ²⁰ Kenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe re apele ayenge ngangkere-arle antheme the arrentye areye aywepetyeke. Arrantherre ayenge areke-arle iperrele arrentye ayweperele itelaretyenhe Ngkarte-arle apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ilettyeke arrekatherre Alartetye anetyenhenge."

²¹ Kenhe ikwenge-ntyale Jesus-ele itneke ayeye akweke artwe lterreke anthurre ikwere-akerte ileke, Satan nhenhe ikwere-akerte. "Kenhe artwe anyentele arne ingkirrekeke-artweye arntarnte-arerle-aneme apmere kwenele anerle-anemele anyelkngenge inerrirreketye. Re irraweye anthurre anerle-aneme alkwerte-arlke-akerte, irrtartye-arlke-akerte, alye-arlke-akerte anyelkngenge inerrirreketye. Alakenhe rarle re akwetethenhe-akwetethe arntarnte-arepareme apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe. ²² Kenhe nthakenhe irretyenhe urreke re, nhenge arrpenhe apetyerlenge ikwenge lterreke

akngerre ulkere? Nthakenhe anteme-arle re irretyenhe nhenge lterrike akngerre yanhe re arne ikwerenhe areye anyelkngelge inerlengge? Kenhe lterrike akngerrele akenhe artwe arrpenhe renhe atwetyenhe, alkwerte-arlke, irryarte-arlke ikweringe-ntyete rakemele. Kele imerte re arne arrpenhe areye-arlke ikweringe-ntyete ingkirrenyeke raketyenhe. Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete re arrpenhe itnenhene anteme anthetyen-henge. Kele." Kenhe ayeye nhenhe arraty anthurre rarle, Jesus-ele lterrike renhe Satan ikweringe-ntyete rakemele aywepeke.

²³ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, Jesus tyerrtye Jew areyeke angkeke, "Tyerrtye apeke atyengenge apurte urrakapetyakenhe kele re arrentye Satan-kenhe-arle atyenge ahele-irremele. Re apeke tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpetyakenhe kele re itnenhe aterele-anthemele atyenge-ketyenge aywepemele."

Jesus-ele itnenhene awethe akaltye-anthemye areye-akerte
(Matthew 12:43-45)

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus re angkeke, "Nhenge arrentye tyerrtye ikweringe-ntyete arratemele, re apmere ingkinyele-arteke anteme anemenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe anetyakenhe anteme, arrangkwe anthurre. Kenhe arrentye-arle apmere kwaty-kwenyele-arlke ahurraty untherle-apemele, apmere mwerreke arerle-apemele anetyeke. Kenhe re apeke apmere mwerreke uyarne aremele anetyeke re ilelhememe alhepalheme, 'Ayenge-arle tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpetyeke itirreme ikwerele-arlengge arrekwele ayenge-arle aneke-werne. Kenhe arpenheke arrangkwe rarle re lyete aneme.' ²⁵ Arraty rarle, arrentye tyerrtye nhenge-werne alpemele renhe aretye-alpeke apmere alkarle-arteke renhe ingkirreke-arle akngarte-iwerlengge. ²⁶ Re anteme alpemele arrentye 7-pele arrpenhe akngetye-alpeke, ikweringe akurne anthurre ulkere-arle. Kele itne tyerrtye yanheke irrpirtnewarremele atneme ikwerele-arlengge apmere mpwaremele. Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, tyerrtye arrentye areye-akerte re akurne awethe-arle re anekenge-ntyete anpere anthurre anteme aneme."

Ayeye akweke nhenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte akangkentye anthurre-arle anerrirremeke

²⁷ Jesus-ele akwete renhe-arle arrentye itne-akerte ilerle-anemenge, arelhe re akenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Kele the itelareme meye ngkwine kele re mwerre akangkentye anthurre anerle-aneme. Re ngenhe atnyeneke amangelhe-ilemele!"

²⁸ Kenhe Jesus arelheke angkirtnerlengge, "Yanhe apeke apele arraty rarle. Kenhe the akenhe ngenhe ileme, angwenhele apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe mwantyele aweme, kenhe Ngkartele renhe-arle akangkentye anthurre mpwarerlengge!"

Jesus-ele alartetye Jew-kenhe areye-ketye utnenge ikw-erenhe mwernte-ileke imerneketyenge

(Mark 8:11-12; Matthew 12:29-32)

²⁹ Tyerrtye atningke Jesus-ele-arlengge apurte-irrerirreke, kenhe re itneke angkerlengge, "Arrantherre apmere nhenhele-arle anerrirrepirremeke rante-rante anthurre, ingkirrenyeke akurne anerrirremele. Arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arraty apentewarretyakenhe anerrirrepirreme. Arrantherre ayenge akwete apayuthneme the akwele ngangkerele mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle atyenge-ante-arle akangkwe-irremele areme ayenge aremele alakenhe mpwarerlengge. Kele arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkerele mpwaretyakenhe arrantherre-arle aretyenhenge ware akwele. Urreke-arle arrantherre aretyenhe arne nhenge-arle Jonah renhe nthakenhe-irrekengge-arteke kele arrantherre itelaremele-arle. Arrule re itelarentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyarte. Ngkartele renhe apmere Nineveh arritnye ikwere-werne yerneke yanhe-arenye areyeke iletyeke Ngkarte-werne-atheke utepe-irremele apetyete-alpetyeke, itne-arle akurne mpwarewarretyartenge. Kenhe lyete akenhe ayenge artwe Jonah-arteke anteye-arle. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrerirraye.

"Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre awethe iletyeke ahentye-aneme artwe nhenge Jonah angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-akerte. Arrule anthurrengge re, apmere Nineveh-arenye areyele awerrirrerlengge Jonah-ele itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke. Re itneke Ngkarte-akerte iletyarte. Kele re itneke ileke-arle iperre, itne arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre itnenhe imperlthe-alheke itne-arle mpwarewarretyarte Ngkarte Ikwere-werne itne utepe-irrintyete-alpeke. Kenhe urreke re anteme, arlthe ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirreke itirretyenhe nhenkenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe apmere Nineveh-arenye areye tnerirremele angkerirreme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anerrirretyakenhe anteye-arle. Alakenhenge angkentye atyinhe akenhe angkentye Jonah ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle. Itne angkentye ikwerenhe awerrirreke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhe.

"The arrekatherre angkentye arrpenhe iletyenhe: Arrule anthurre arelthe alartetye Sheba-arenye, apmere arlengge anthurre-ngentyete apetyeke artwe akaltye anthurre Solomon awetyeke. Kenhe lyete nhenhe akenhe angkentye atyinhe angkentye Solomon ikwerenhenge akngerre-ulkere-arle, kenhe arrantherre angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhe. Kele arlthe ingkernenge, Ngkarte tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arelthe nhenge re akenhe tneleme angkeme arrantherre kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinhe awerrirretyakenhenge-arle."

Ayeye nhenhe alknгентhe arratyе-akerte

³³ Arlте arrpenhele re, Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "nhenge tyerrtyele apmere kweneke-arle lamp alknгентhe-ilemele imerte urtne akwekele artetyakenhe anemele, kenhe re akenhe akertneke arrernemele ingkirrekele alknгентhe irrelenge aretyenhenge.

³⁴ Alknge ngkwинhe-arle alknгентhe-arteke tyerrtye ngkwинheke. Alknge mwerre apeke unte mwerre aretyeke, unthemele mwerre. Kenhe alknge ngkwинhe akurne apeke, ingwemertele aneme-arteke, aretyeke arrangkwe-arle, unte itelaretyakenhe-arle irreme.

³⁵ Alakenhe ikweretye rarle, arrantherre mwantye anthurre anerrirraye. Alknгентhe impene Ngkarte-kenhele arrenhantherrenhe iwerre arratyе arrekwele-ileme. ³⁶ Kenhe arrantherre Ngkarte ikwere arratyе mwerre rarle apenterlte-anaye, arrantherre arrtyernel-hemele alknгентhe akngerre-arteke. Ingwemertele arrenhantherrenhe artetyakenhe ntulye-arteke." Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Jesus-ele alartetye Jew-kenhe areye akurne atniweme

(Matthew 23:1-39; Mark 12:38-40)

³⁷ Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke-arle-iperrenge, kenhe artwe Pharisee areye-ngentyele anyente ikwere-werne apetyemele angketye-alheke, "Atyengenge apetyaye apmere atyinhe-werne merne arlkwetyeke." Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwerenge alheke apmere ikwerenhe-werne. ³⁸ Kenhe artwele merne Jesus ikwere akngetyeke, re arlkwerlenge. Kenhe urreke merne renhe arlkwetyenhenge re iltyeke-amparre alhewelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Pharisee akenhe Jesus-eke apatemele angkeke, "Urreke unte merne arlkwetyenhenge, iltyeke-amparre alhewelhaye, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre mwerrentye."

³⁹ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Urreke arrantherre Pharisee areyele arlkwerrirretyenhenge, arrantherre tyampite uthene plate uthene akethe-ante urlkernemele, kwene akenhe aternnge-arle. Arrantherre yanhe-arteke, arrantherre-arrpe akethele alkarle anthurre mpwarelhomele, kenhe kwenele akurne akwete anerrirreme. Arrantherre arppenhe areyenge anyelkngеле ineme, ankeye akngerre-inpe anerrirremele. ⁴⁰ Arrantherre arerte! Ngkartele tyerrtye arrenhantherrenhe mpwareke, kwene-arlke arrenhantherrenhe re mpwareke, unte nenge-arlke, akurrkngе-arlke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe aketheke ware itirrewarreme iwenhe ikwere apeke-arlke arppenhe areyele arerrirretyeke.

⁴¹ Ngkarte arrekantherre ahentye-aneme arne-arlke anetyakenhe areye-arle arntarnte-arerrirretyeke. Nhenhe ikwere-arle Re ahentye-aneme: Arrantherre apeke merne atnyenewarreme, itnenhene antherrirre. Nhenge arrantherre itnenhene antherrirremele, arrantherre angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe renhe-arle apentewarreme.

⁴² "Kenhe arrantherre Pharisee areye, ayenge arrekantherre alhwarrpe-arle-irreme, kenhe Ngkartele

akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Nhenge arrantherre arne akweke areye karteneke ngkerneme itne lyaperlenge, arunthe akweke arlpelhe-akerte areye, arne akweke nhenge mint-arlke, rue-arlke, merne atherrke arppenhe areye-arlke. Kele imerte itneke-ngentyele arrantherre merne annge 100 akngeme, imerte akngakemele Ngkarteke 10-pele anthemele angkentye ikwerenhenge-arle anemenge. Alakenhe nhenhe rarle angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe arrantherre-artaye? Arrantherretetye-arle akenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe nhenhe renhe apentewarretyeke, tyerrtye arppenhe itneke-arlke mwerre anerrirraye, Ngkarte ikwere-arlke ahentye-anerrirretyeke anteye.

⁴³ "Kenhe arrantherre Pharisee areye, ayenge arrekantherre alhwarrpe-irreme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Nhenge arrantherre tyatyе akweke-werne alherlte-iwemele, arrantherre imerte apmere mwerre akngerre-arle arerlte-apeme arrernelhetyeke. Nhenhe akurne-arle. Nhenge arrantherre alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, arrantherre arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arppenhe areye arrekantherre akaperte kwene-irrerlenge, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlke akerlenge.

⁴⁴ "Kenhe ayenge akenhe Pharisee areye alhwarrpe-arle-irreme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Kenhe arppenheme itirrewarreme arrantherre-arle mwerre anerrirremenge akwele. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akurne iperte areye-arteke ilweke-arle areye-arle arteke. Kenhe arppenhe nhenhe areyele apeke ahelhe iperte areye itelarerrirretyakenhe-arle, itne iperte yanhe areyele akertnele tyanenhomele alherlte-iwepiweme itne itelaretyakenhe areye apeke. Kenhe itne apeke alakenhe renhe mpwarewarreme, kele angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre itne akurne-irretyenhenge Temple Jew areye-kenheke irrpetyeke arrangkwe, week anyenteke. Kenhe yanhe-arteke tyerrtye itne akutne arrantherre-arle akurne anemenge. Kele imerte itne arrenhantherrenhe areke-arle iperre itne akurne-irrerirreme arrantherre-arteke."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye alknгарre-ileme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-akerte-arle

(Matthew 23:1-36; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Ikwere iperre-ngentyele, artwe Jew anyente, angkentye akngerre itne-kenheke-arle akaltyele-anthetyarte, Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, unte anwernenhe akurne atniweme, iwenheke-arle-ame unte anwerneke angkentye akurne yanhe angkeme?"

⁴⁶ Kenhe Jesus-ele tyerneke, "Ayenge arrekantherre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke alhwarrpe-irreme, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe alharlkwetyenhe! Arrantherre akwetethe-arle itirreme arne arppe-anenheke tyerrtye arppenhe areyele mpwaretyeke itnenhe

akwetethe-arlike uternemele arne itnenhe mpware-tyeke. Kele arrantherre tyerrtye yanhe areye aremele, itnenhe alpe-eme-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge alartetyele-arle urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe uternemele-arteke arne ulthentye akngernetyeke re-arrpe. Nhenge re-arrpe uyarne akemelhe-ilemele akertne-iletyeke anyentele, alartetyele renhe akwenpele-arle arerle-aneme. Alakenhe anetyale anetyeke.

⁴⁷ "Kenhe ayenge-arle akenhe arrekantherre alhwarpe-irreme, Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Arrule anthurre arrekantherre-artweye areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyeke-arle awerrirretyakenhe anerrirretyarte, kele imerte itne itnenhe atwerrirremele. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre angkentye angkweye areye awerrirretyakenhe angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke areye-ngentyele, arrangkwe akwete-arle. Arrekantherre-artweye areyele angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye iperte mwerre akngerreke-arle arerrirretyarte. Lyete, arrantherre akurne akwete anerlte-aneme, arrekwelenye areye-arteke. ⁴⁹ Kenhe ayeye nhenhe anyente re-anteye Ngkartele, ingkirreke anthurreke-arle akaltye anthurre anemeke, arrule anthurre ileke. Re angkemele, 'The Atyenge angkentye akngerre areye-arlike, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ar-eye-arlike yernetyenhe, tyerrtye areyeke Atyenge-akerte ilerrirretyeke. Kenhe itne akenhe awetyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre akwete! Itne arrpenhe yanhe areyeke ahele-irrerirretyenhe, itnenhene atwerrirretyenhe.' Alakenhe re, Ngkartele re arrule anthurre ileke. ⁵⁰ Altyerrenge-arle aneke, arrekantherre-artweye areyele, arrekwelenye areyele, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre ar-eye-apenhe atwerrirretyarte, akunye-apenhe areye. Kenhe Cain-ele akenhe Abel renhe-apenhe atweke. Kenhe arrule anthurre akenhe arrekantherre-artweye areyele Zechariah renhe-arle atwerrirreke Temple Jew areye-kenhe apmere Jerusalem ikwere. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme arrantherre-arle akurne anerrirremenge, lyete-arlike aneme akwete.

⁵² "Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekantherre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyeke alhwarpe-irreke, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye iweme! Nhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke anerlte-anetyeke arrkernerlenghe, arrantherre-arle arriwe metyete-arteke-arle aneme, itnenhe ayakemele apmere Ngkarte-kenheke irrpnheme-ketye. Kele, arrantherre-arlike irrpnhetyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayakeme-arle irrpnheme-ketye."

⁵³ Kenhe ikweringe-ntyele re, Jesus-ele apmere yanhe-ngentyele imperle-alheke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, artwe Pharisee areye-arlike Jesus ikwere-werne akwetethenhe-akwetethe alherlte-iwetyarte ahele irrerirretyeke ikwere. Itne renhe-arle ularele-arlike apayuthnerrirretyarte renhe arrkernemele urrtiyirremele-arlike. Re apeke

angkentye akurne angkerlenghe, itne imerte renhe arntirrkwewarremele atwerrirretyeke.

Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ileme mwerre anerrirretyeke, mwantye angkerrirretyeke anteye

12 Arlte arrpenhele, tyerrtye arunthe areye, 2000 areye apeke, 3000 areye apeke, ingkirreke apurte-irrerirremele Jesus renhe awerrirretyeke. Itne anteme ikwere-werne itwaneme-itwaneme apetyewar-reke, ankerte-ankerte-iwerremele ingke-arlike ultherremele. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Mwantye itirremele arelhewar-retyeke arne nhenge merne arlware-ilentye akngerre Pharisee areye-kenhe-ketyenge. Kenhe itne tyerrtye areye akenhe mwerre anerrirremeke-athene. ² Kenhe angwenhele apeke-arle arne akurne anyelkng-anyelknghele re-arrpe mpwareme, Ngkartele renhe areme akwete-arle, Re ingkirreke akethe-arle-ileme. ³ Arelhewarrraye, nthakenhe-arle arrantherre angker-rirreme. Arrantherre apeke ingwele nterte-nterte angkerremenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe aweme-arle, kele imerte arrenhantherrenhe ingkirrekele artele awerre-arle-irreme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke apmere kwenele arreyelhetyelhe-ilerreme, kenhe angkentye renhe itne arratelhe-ilemele ilerrirrerlenghe ingkirreke anthurrele awerrirretyeke."

Arrpenhe areye-ketye atere-irrerirretyale; kenhe Ngkarte-ante-ketye atere-irrerirraye

(Matthew 10:26-31)

⁴ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Atere-irretyalaye tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe atweketye, itne-arle tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe ware-arle atwerlenghe. Kenhe yanhe iperrele itne awethe arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyeke arrangkwe aneme. ⁵ Kele Ngkarte-ketyenge-ante akwete atere-irretyeke, Ngkartele-ante-arle kwenhe tyerrtye uthene utnenge uthene apmere akurne ureke iweme.

⁶ "Thipe nhenge nyingkeke itirraye. Unte apeke thipe atherre alakenhe inemele mane akwekele ware. Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle akwele thipeke itirretyakenheke-athene. Arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle itneke akwetethe-arle itirrerle-aneme. ⁷ Ngkarte arrekantherre thipe areyenge awethe anthurre ulkere ahentye-aneme. Re itelareme nthakentyeke alte akapertele arrekantherrele-arlenghe, re yanhe areyeke ingkirreke anthurreke alknwirretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre arrpenhe itne-ketye atere-irrerirretyale anetyeke itne apeke apetyewarrelenghe arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyeke. Kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele arntarnte-aretyenhe."

Anwerne arrpenhe areyeke ilerrirretyeke anwerne-arle Jesus Christ apenterlte-apemele

(Matthew 10:32-33)

⁸ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Unte apeke akwenpe ilelhome tyerrtye atningkenghe unte-

arle atyewe atyinhe aneme, kele ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke alakenhe anteye-arle angkeme alkere akertnenge Akngeye atyinhe anerlengenge alakenhe, 'Nhenhe areye-arle atyinhe areye-arle.'⁹ Kenhe unte apeke atyenge akutne angkemele tyerrtye atningke arrekwelenge, kele ayenge ngkwenge akutne-arle ilelheme arntyele Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge arrwekele-arle.

¹⁰ "Kenhe angwenhe apeke akurnentye angkeme Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke-akerte, kenhe urreke re nhenge utepe-irreke-arle iperre, Ngkartele arne akurne areye ikw-erenge-ntyete urrparyenhe ikwere ipeltye-irremele. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arrkentye-ilemele Utmenge Akngerreke, ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arrekanttherenge, re arrenhantherrenhe ilwetyeke-arle ar-rerneme.

¹¹ "Kenhe nhenge arrantherre ayenge apentewar-rerlengenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyewarremele arrenhantherrenhe akngerltye-iyetyeke Jew alartetye areye itneke-werne apmere nthenhele-arle itne tyaty akngerre-arle atnyenemeke, arrenhantherre awerrir-ryetyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere angkerrirrerlengenge, arrenhantherrenhe arrkernetyeke. Yanhe ikwerele ureke, nhenge arrantherre itnekengenge arrekwele tnerri-remele, atere-irretyale itnekengenge angketyeke.¹² Itirrewarretyalaye iwenhe ikwere-akerte angkerrirretyeke. Kenhe Utmenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele arrekanttherre angkentye anthetyenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe nthakenhe itneke arraty angketyeke."

Ayenge nhenhe artwe arerte-akerte apwerte mane arunthe-arle atnyenemeke

¹³ Nhenge Jesus tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angketyamele, artwe anyente arrpenhe atningke areyele-arlengenge anemele Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, the akngeye atyinhe aparlpe-ilerne lyete, ayenge alhwarrpe-irreme. Kenhe kake atyinhele akenhe arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye inerne. Renhe ilaye ayenge-arlike arne arrpenheme areye anthetyeke."

¹⁴ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge impaye! Angwenhele-ame ayenge ileke the mpwelenhe ar-raty-iletyeke? Kenhe iwenheke-arle-ame akenhe unte akiwarre-irreme ikwere?"¹⁵ Kele imerte Jesus ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeke, "Mwantye anerrirraye, mwantye arelhewarraye, arne ingkirrekeke ankeye akngerre anthurre irretyale! Nthakenhe-arle-ame ar-rantherre itirrewarreme, arrpenhe angwenhele apeke arneke arrangkwe atnyenerlengenge, kenhe Ngkartele renhe impemele arntarnte-aretyakenhe? Arrangkwe, yanhe re arraty anetyakenhe-arle! Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme, arrpenhe angwenhe apeke re arne arunthe anthurre-akerte, kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete Ngkartele renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe? Arrangkwe, yanhe re arraty anetyakenhe-arle!"

¹⁶ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerlengenge itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke,

"Arrule anthurre re, artwe anyente mane aruntheke-artweye anetyarte kenhe apmere ahelhe ikwerenhe-arrpele re anetyarte, merne atningke-arlike lyapelhe-ilerle-anemele ikwere.¹⁷ Artwe nhenhe re-arrpe itirret-yarte alakenhe-arle, 'Ayenge-arle ilthe akngerreke ar-rangkwe merne atherrke areye-arlike arrennetyeke. Nthakenhe-ame ayenge-irreye? Ilthe atyinhe akweke-arle urlpme anthurre.'

¹⁸ "Kele re-arrpe aneme angkeke, 'Nhenhe renhe-arle the mpwaretyenhe. Kenhe ilthe nhenhe atyinhe areye merne-akerte, kenhe the kenhe nhenhe renhe ul-taketyenhe kele imerte apmere anteke-ilemele arte-tyenhenge. Tharle merne ingkirreke-arlike arne ar-rpenhe areye-arlike anyentelhe-ilemele apmere akngerre-apekenhe areyeke kwenke arrennerle-anetyenhe.'¹⁹ Kenhe nhenhe re akenhe ilelheme, 'Lyete, arne atyinhe areye mwerre akngerre-arle, tharle itnenhe atnyentye arrpenheke atnyenerle-anetyenhe. The iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe, anerle-anemele ware, arlkwemele, antywemele, akangkentye anthurre anerle-anemele, kele.'

²⁰ "Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe artwe yanhe ikwere alak-enhe angkeke, 'Artwe arertaye! Kele unte ingwele lyete-arle ilwetyenhe, nge arne ngkwinhe areye aparlpe-iletyenhe unte-arle ankeye akngerrele ngkwenge-arrpe atnyenetyarte. Kenhe angwenhe areyele apeke rarle arne ngkwinhe areye inetyenhe unte-arle atnyenepaneme areye? Itne arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe inerrirretyenhe.' Kele."

²¹ Kenhe Jesus alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe ikwere-arrpe itirretyarte, re tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arne-arlike merne-arlike anthetyakenhe. Alakenhe rarle re-arrpe anetyarte. Kenhe re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arne-arlike merne-arlike anthetyarte, kele Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye-arle anemere. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re mane akngerre apeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe akngerre apeke ikwere-arrpe atnyenemele, re Ngkartenge alkngetherre anemele, re ilwemele."

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-antheme akwenpe anerrirretyeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe ikwere areye itirrewarretyange anerrirretyeke

(Matthew 6:25-34)

²² Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arlye arrpenheme arrantherre apeke arnterre itirremele alakenhe, 'Nthenhenge-ame anwerne merne inetyenhe anwerne anhelke anetyen-henge? Nthenheke-ame mantere ineme anwerne untyetye anetyeke?' Kenhe the akenhe arrekanttherre ileme, Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke mwerre anetyeke. Re anwerneke alknwirretyakenhe anwernenhe ipmentye-iyetyakenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe nhenhe ikwerenge-ntyete anwerne merneke-arlike mantereke-arlike itirre-

warretyale anetyeke. ²⁴ Kenhe arrantherre angepe areye itelarerrirreme. Itne ntange areye ahelheke ngkernewarreyeke merne lyapelhe-iletyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne ntange areye kutyewarreyakenhe apurtelhe-ilemele apmere itnekenhe-werne akngirtnewarreyeke arlte arrpenhele arlkwerrirreyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne Ngkarte merneke apayuthnetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Re akenhe itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe, Ngkarte arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, thiye areyenge arntwarre ulkere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme merneke akwenpe anerrirraye, ikwere itirrewarreyale. ²⁵ Iwenheke-ame arrantherre merneke itirrewarreme? Arrantherre merneke itirrewarremele, arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. ²⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele-ante arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe itethe atnyanerle-anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne areyeke-arlke merneke-arlke itirrewarreyale anerrirreyeke!

²⁷ "Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame akenhe arrantherre mantereke itirrewarreme? Antethe itnenhene araye, itneke itirreke nthakenhe-arle itne lyaperlenghe, mwerre anthurre-arle itne aneme. Kele itne-arle urrkapyakenhe-arle mantere itnekenhe mpwaretyeke irrpetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre itelarerrirreme artwe alartetye Solomon arritnye aneke, arrule anthurre alartetye anetyarte, rarle mantere mwerre akngerre areyeke-arlke irrpetyarte. Kenhe antethe nhenhe areye ikwerenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. ²⁸ Atherrke antethe-akerte-arle itne akenhe akwete anthurre arruleke-atwetye anerrirreyeke arrangkwe-arle, akweke ware, lyeteke-atwetye ware itne anerrirreme. Kele antyerrke-irremele, urele anteme ampeme uyerreyeke-ante. Kele-arle itne akweke ware aneke, Ngkartele akenhe atherrke renhe mwerre akngerre akwete-arle mpwareme. Alakenhe-arle re atherrkeke mpwareme, kele re mantere antheme-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemenge, arlte lyetenyenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itirreme rarle uyarne mpwareme.

²⁹ "Kenhe arrantherre merne-kwenye-arlke kwatyekwenye-arlke anerrirreme apeke. Kele mwerre-arle! Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme akwete. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme, alakenhe rarle Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle itirrerlte-anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke anerrirreyale! Kenhe Ngkarte Rarle arrekantherre Akngerre aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme merneke-arlke kwatyeke-arlke atheke-irrerirreyale! Ngkarte alkere akertnele-arle, Re ingkirrenyeke anthurre itelareme iwenheke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemeke re anteme arrenhantherrenhe anthemele-arle."

Nhenge anwerne apmere alkere akertnetyeke irremele arne ingkirreke anthurre atnyenewarreyenhe
(Matthew 6:19-21)

³² Kele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke anemele angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe yepe-yepe areye-arteke

tharle atnyeneme. Kenhe Akngeye akertnetye-arenye atyinhele arne ingkirreke Ikwerenhe areye arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke. Atere-irrerirreyalaye! ³³ Nthenhele-ame arrantherre arne ingkirreke atnyenewarreyenhe? Apmere ahelhe nhenhe apeke? Apmere akertnetye Ngkarte-kenhele apeke? Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne ingkirreke arrekantherrenhe apmere Ngkarte-kenhe akertnetye atnyenewarreme, arrantherre imerte apmere yanhe ikwere-arle akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyenhele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe ank-eye akngerrele atnyenerlte-anetyenhe, arrantherre imerte apmere nhenhe ikwere-ante-arle akwetethe itirremele anerlte-atherre-anetyenhele. Kenhe yanhe mwerre-kwenye-arle! Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arne iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre-arle maneke antherlte-aneme, mane yanhe renhe maneke arrangkwe yanhe areye antherrirraye. Arne yanhe areye apmere ahelhe nhenheke apurtelhe-ilerrirreyale, kele imperre-arle-irre! Kenhe mpwere areyele arne yanhe areye ingkirreke anthurre arlkwerrirreyenhe apeke, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe apeke arne arrekantherrenhe areye anyelkngel inerrirreyenhe, ithwenge apeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne yanhe areye arrpenhe areyeke antherrirraye. Kele Ngkartele anteme arne arrekantherrenhe areye apmere alkere akertnetye Ikwerenhele atnyenetyenhe. Kele imerte mpwere areyele arne arrekantherrenhe arlkwerrirreyeke arrangkwe apmere akngerre yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye areyele-arlke yanhe areye anyelkngel inerrirreyeke-arlke arrangkwe anthurre."

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye ilerle-alheke ikwere re arelhewarreyeke ilengareke re apeke-arle re apetye-alpetyenheke
(Matthew 24:45-51)

³⁵ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kenhe arrantherre atyenge arelhewarreyeke ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenheke urreke re apeke. Kenhe ayenge apeke-arle lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe arrantherre ankwe akwete interrirrerlenghe. Alakenhe re irreketyenge atyenge arrantherre arelhewarreyeke! ³⁶ Kenhe the akenhe arrekantherre ayeye akweke nhenhe iletyeke ahentye aneme artwe ikwere-akerte rarle apmere ilthe akngerreke-artweye. Kenhe artwe nhenhe re akenhe arlenghe anthurre-werne alethe alheke. Urreke re alhetyenhenge, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe itneke ileke apmere ikwerenhe arntarnte-arerlte-anetyeke ikwere arelherlte-anemele. Urreke re, apmere yanheke-artweye rarle kele apetye-alpekele, ilthe arriwe ikwerenhe renhe ltare atwetye-alpeke. Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ankwe interrirreyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne ikwere akarelhetyame, arriwe renhe itne iparrpe altywere-ileke ikwere. Artwe rarle itneke akangkemele anthurre angketye-alpeke, re itnenhene ileke, 'Anerrirraye.' Kele imerte re merne-arlke kere-arlke itneke iteke, itne ingkirrekele arlkwerrir-

rerlenge. ³⁸ Kenhe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle arlenge anthurre-werne alethe alheke awethe, re apeke ingwele apetye-alpetyenhele, aherlkentye apeke, re apeke aretyeke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akarre akwete anerrirrerlenge, kele re itneke akangketye-alpeme akngerre anthurre. Kele.”

³⁹ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke awethe angkeke, “The arrekatherre angkentye akweke arrpenhe iletweyete ahentye-aneme artwe ikwere-akerte apmere iltheke-artweye. Kenhe re apeke apmere kwenele ankwe akngerre, kenhe arrpenhe apeke anyelkngenge apetyerlenge, kele re imerte ingkirrenyeke anthurre-arle anyelkngenge inerle-alhemele. Kenhe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle akarre aneke-arle, re aretyeke-arle aneke anyelkngalthe re apetyerlenge, re imerte renhe-arle ulilemele-arle arne ikwerenhe areye anyelkngenge ineme-ketye. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arratyeh nhenhe itelarerrirreme. ⁴⁰ Alakenhe rarle, arrantherre kwenhe arelherlte-anetyeke atyenge ilengare-arle ayenge apetyalpetyenheke. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, apetye-arle-alpetyenheke arrantherre akutne-arle aneme. Arrantherre alkgwe akwete anerlte-aneme ware.”

Angwenhe-ame urrkapentye akngerre mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe?

⁴¹ Peter-ele Jesus apayuthneke, “Akngerrepataye, Ayeye yanhe-arle unte ileke artwe ikwere-akerte alethe-arle alhekeke, unte-ame atyewe ngkwinhe areye anwerneke-ante ileke apeke, kenhe ingkirreke arrpenhe yanhe areyeke-arlike unte ilekeye?”

⁴² Jesus-ele Peter tyerneke alakenhe: “Angwenhe-ame urrkapentye akngerre mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe? Kenhe ilthekeke-artweye re alethe alhetyeke, re kele urrkapentye akngerre anyente ware ikwere ineme urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke, itnenhene merne-arlike kere-arlike anthetyeke angayakwe irrerrirrerlenge. ⁴³ Nhenge artwe iltheke-artweye alethe alhekenge-ntyete apetye-alpemele, re apeke urrkapentye akngerre renhe aretye-alpeme arnterre anthurre warrke-irrerlenge, iltheke-artweye re ikwere akangketye-alpeme. ⁴⁴ Kele the arrekatherre arratyeh-arle ileme. Kenhe re imerte urrkapentye akngerre yanhe renhe-arle alartetye ingkirrenyeke ikwerenheke arrernetye-alpeke.

⁴⁵ “Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe akurne apeke-arle, re itirremele apeke iltheke-artweye apmere arrpenhele akwete uyerrirrerlenge. Re apeke-arle urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhenge atwerretyenhe ahele uthnerremele. Kele re apeke imerte merne arlkwentye akngerre ngkwarle akngerre-arlike antywemele irrakaye-irrkaye-irremele. ⁴⁶ Kele urreke, alartetye apetyalpetyenhe artwe yanhe re alkgwe anerlenge. Re renhe aremele akurne anthurre irrirrerlenge, re renhe iwetyenhe arnterre anthurre atwemele renhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernemele. Re kele al-

hetyeke arrpenhe areyele-arlenge anetyeke Ngkarte-arle arratyeh itelaretyakenheke.

⁴⁷ “Arratyeh apelaye! Apmereke-artweyele urrkapentye akngerre ileke apmere arratyeh mwerre arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe, re mwerre arntarnte-aretyakenhe. Re ikwere mwerre mpwaryetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, re renhe arnterre atwemele.

⁴⁸ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe yanhe areye akenhe akwele akutne-arle akarelherlte-anemele anerlte-aneke apmereke-artweye rarle apetye-alpetyenheke, itne apeke-tetye mpwaryerlte-anetyenge, kenhe apmereke-artweye rarle itnenhene-arlike anteme atwetyenhe-werne-atheke akweke ware, itne-arle akutne anerrirrerlenge. Alakenhe re, Ngkartele-arle apeke anyente renhe arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre akaltyele-anthetyeke, tyerrtye rarle arrpenhe areye-arlike akaltyele-anthetyenhe-werne ilemele ayeye Ngkarte-akerte renhe. Kele.”

Arnengenhenge areye akalke-irremele akurne-irretyenhe Jesus ikwerengetye

(Matthew 10:34-39)

⁴⁹ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, “Kenhe arrpenhemele awerrirreme ayenge arratyeh itelaretyenhe, kenhe arrpenhemele akenhe akwenpele awerlte-anenhe. Ayenge apetyeke-arle ure akngerre ahelhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeke. Ayenge ahentye-aneme ure ikwere iparrpe apetyetyenhe anteke-irretyenhenge. ⁵⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele ayenge atwetyenhe, ayenge awelhetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke atyinhe rlike. Ayenge atnerte atyenpe-anetyakenhe. Kenhe ingkirreke yanhe renhe Ngkartele-arle ayenge anthekeke the uyerrelhe-iletweyete. The yanhe ingkirreke iparrpe uyerrelhe-iletweyete ahentye aneme. ⁵¹ Kenhe nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme, ayenge-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye arrantherrenhe ntertelhe-iletweyete? Arratyeh apeke ithwenge, kenhe ayenge apetyeke tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-iletweyete. Arrpenhe areye arrekatherre ahele angkeke atyengetye. ⁵² Kenhe arrpenhe artweye-nhenge nhenhe areye, itne artweye-nhenge arrpenhe yanhenge areye ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe atyengetye. Urrpetye arrpenhe yanhenge areye, kenhe atherre arrpenhe yanhe atherre ingkirreke ahele uthnerremenge-ntyete, re-atherre ahele uthnerretweyete antime itirrerle-anerreme. Kele imerte yanhe re-atherre anteme-arle yanhe arnengenhenge arrpenhenge anteme ahele uthnerretyenhenge atyenge-ngentyete. ⁵³ Ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke arrekatherre-werne, arrantherre atyengenge akngenge atwerretweyete, anyenhenge atherre atwerretweyete, menhenge atherre-arlike atwerretweyete, anherrenhenge atherre-arlike atwerretweyete.” Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ileke.

Anwerne itirretyeke Ngkarteke arraty mwerre anerrirretyeke lyete

(Matthew 16:1-3; Mark 8:11-13)

⁵⁴ Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Nhenge arrantherre angkulye akantyere arerrirremele nhenhe-werne alturlenge-ntyete apetyerlunge, arrantherre alakenhe angkerrirreme, 'Lyete nhenheke kwaty akngerre urntetyenhe.' Yanhe ikweringe-ntyete arraty rarle, kwaty urnteme. ⁵⁵ Kenhe rikele apeke antekerre-ngentyete wernerlunge, arrantherre alakenhe angkeme, 'Yewe, lyete urinpe anthurre irretyenhe.' Yanhe ikweringe-ntyete arraty rarle, rikele antekerre-ngentyete werneme, urinpe anthurre anteme irreme. ⁵⁶ Nhenge arrantherre alkere akertne-werne aremele kele itele-arle-arerrirreme kwaty-arle urntetyenhe apeke, angkulye apeke uyerremele, kele alkere anteme-arle irreme. Kenhe iwenhenge-ame arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arraty itelarerrirretyakenhe nhenge arerrirremele nthakenhe tharle ingkirreke mpwaremenge. Arrantherre mwerre akwele anerlte-aneme, kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte arraty itelarerrirretyakenhe.

⁵⁷ "Arrantherre itelarerrirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle arraty mwerantye anerrirretyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-arle ahele-ahele akwetethe-arrpe-arle uthnerreperreme. ⁵⁸ Unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke akurme mpwaremele re ahele-irremele ngenhe re court-werne-arle akngeme. Kenhe nhenge re ngenhe court-werne akngerlunge unte ikwere mwerantye angketyeke unte alhepalhemele unte anyente-irremele ikwere ipeltye-irretyenhenge urreke unte court-werne alhetyenhenge. Re anteme apeke imerte ipmentyele impemele court-werne akngetyakenhe. Kenhe unte apeke angketyakenhe anemele unte apeke anyente-irretyakenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe anemele, kele re ngenhe akngeme judge anteme aretyeke-arle, kele re ngenhe itelaretyenhenge akurme-arle re anteme ngenhe ileme apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, re anteme ngkwenge irrkwen-tye inemele ngenhe jail-ke akwerneme. ⁵⁹ Unte anteme aneme ikwerele akwete anthurre unte apwerte ngkweltye ingkirre anthetyeke-atwetye. Arraty-arle ayenge angkeme."

Tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke utepe-irrerirretyeke Ikwere arraty anerrirretyeke

13 Jesus arrpenhe nhenhe areyeke angketyame, kenhe arrpenhe areye apmere Jerusalem-ententyete ikwere-werne apetyewarrekenge ayeye-akerte. Itne ikwere angketyete-alheke, "Tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areye apmere Galilee-arenye areye itne Ilthe Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele anerrirremele, yepe-yeppearlke nanikute-arlke arrpenheme atwerrirremele itemele tyawerreltye Ngkarte ikwere. Kenhe artwe alartetye apmere Rome-arenye re thultye ikwerenhe areyeke ileke Jew itnenhene yanhe areye atwerrirretyeke. Kenhe kele itne imerte irryarte-akerte alherlte-

iwemele itnenhene atwerrirretyeke Ilthe Akngerre yanhe ikwere-werne."

² Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme? Arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme nhenhe Galilee-arenye areye-arle arpenhe ingkirrekeke-athene arrpenhe apmere Galilee-arenye areyenge akurme ulkere areyeke-athene? Itne anyente-ame-anyente aneme. Alakenhenge apeke-arle arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme itne-arle itnenhene atwerrirreke, apmere Ngkarte-kenhenge akwele?

³ Yanhe rarle arraty anetyakenhe! Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte ikwere-werne utepe-arle-irrerirretyeke! Akurme mpwarewarretyale! Kenhe arrantherre apeke akurme akwete mpwarewarremele, arrantherre anteme ilwerre-arle-irreme tyerrtye Galilee-arenye yanhe areye-arteke. ⁴ Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekantherre itirreme, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke. Arrantherre-ame itelarerrirretyeke tyerrtye 18 pele apmere Siloam-arenye? Warle arlpentye akngerre rarle itneke-arleke atakelheke, itnenhene ingkirreke atwemele ultheke. Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme? Nthakenhe-ame itne anerrirretyarte? Arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme nhenhe Siloam-arenye areye-arle arrpenhe Jerusalem-arenye areyenge akurme ulkere. Alakenhenge apeke akwele itne ingkirrenyete ilwerrirreke? Arrangkwe-arle, yanhe arraty anetyakenhe. ⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte ikwere-werne utepe-arle-irrerirretyeke! Arne akurme alakenhe areye mpwarewarretyale! Arrantherre apeke akurme alakenhe akwete mpwarewarremele, arrantherre anteme ilwerre-arle-irreme tyerrtye Siloam-arenye yanhe areye-arteke."

Jesus-ele ayeye nhenhe arne utyerrke ikwere-akerte ileme

⁶ Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle nhenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyete-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. Kele imerte re alakenhe angkemele, "Arrule anthurre artwe anyente anetyarte. Re kartene arntarnte-aretyarte. Kenhe kartene ikwerele arne utyerrke lyapeke. Kenhe arlte arrpenhele, artwe re arne yanhe ikwere-werne alhemele merne utyerrkeke aretyeke, re uye areme. ⁷ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Year urrpetyenge ayenge arne nhenhe-werne apetyetyarte akwetethe merne utyerrke-arle arne nhenhele anemeke aretyeke. Kenhe merneke arrangkwe akwete! Arne yanhe tyerrraye arrpenhe lyapelhe-iletynhenge.'

⁸ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, akarelhaye! Year arrpenhe anyenteke renhe impaye. The renhe itepe arrpe-anenhe tnyemele pweleke atne arrpenheme arrernetyenhenge. Yanhe ikweringe-ntyete apeke, merne utyerrke areye lyapewarretyenhenge. ⁹ Kenhe kele year arrpenhenge apeke, merne utyerrke yanhe apeke merne lyapewarrelunge, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe itne apeke lyapetyakenhe, the renhe akemele, tyerrremele

iweme-arle. The-ame renhe atnyenetyenhe?' Kenhe alartetye re akenhe angkerlenghe, 'Yewe, kele.'" Kenhe alakenhe ayeye renhe ware Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Jesus-ele arelhe rilkerle angkwerre-iweme Arlte Apurrke Jew-kenhele

¹⁰ Arlte apurrke arrpenhele, Jesus tyerrtye Jew areye-kenhe tyaty akweke-werne alheke, itneke Ngkarte ikwere-akerte ilettyeke. ¹¹ Kenhe yanhe ikwerele akenhe arelhe anyente arrentye-arle ikwerele-arlenghe aneme-akerte. Arelhe yanhe inwerre alakenhe akwete-arle aneke, arrule anthurre-ngentyele, kenhe arrentye yanhe re ikwerele-arlenghe aneke year 18-peleke-atwetye. Kenhe arelhe re uyarne arraty tnettyeke-irreke re anteme artepe akurne-akerte unthetyarte. ¹² Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe arelhe renhe aremele ileke, "Arelhe akunye-apenhe, the arrentye renhe ngkwenge-ntyete aywepetyenhe lyete!" ¹³ Kele imerte Jesus-ele ilttye ikw-erenhe arelhe ikwere akaperteke-arleke arrerneke. Kenhe arelhe re akenhe iparrpe arraty tneke Ngkarteke akangkemele angkemele, "Ngkarte Akngeyaye Unte imerte mwerre akngerre, mwerre anthurre!"

¹⁴ Kenhe alartetye tyaty akweke Jew areye-kenhe anyente Jesus-eke ahele-irremele arrpenhe areyeye ileke "Arlte Apurrke Saturday rarle aneme, nhenge anwerne Jew areye Ngkarteke angkerirretyenhe Renhe utyernemele tnakewarremele. Lyete nhenhe, anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarretyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarretyeke, kele arlte Sunday-ngentyele arlte Friday-eke-atwetye renhe ware mpwarewarraye, kele re. Kenhe arlte apurrkele akenhe arrantherre apeke rilkerle-irretyenhe, nhenhe-werne apetyewarretyale-arle mwerre-irretyeke. Arrantherre mwerre-irretyeke ahentye-anerrirremele, kenhe arrantherre apeke Sunday-ngentyele arlte Friday-eke-atwetye temple Jew-kenhe-werne re apetyewarretyeke."

¹⁵ Kenhe ikwenge-ntyete, Jesus artwe Temple-arenhe alartetye areyeye angkeke, "Arrantherre Temple-arenhe urrtyalthe akwetethe areye, mwerre akngerre areye akwele, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Arlte arrpe-anenhele arrantherre pweleke areye-arlike tangkeye areye-arlike apmere akweke itnekenhe-ngentyele akngemele kwaty anthetyeke antywyetyeke. Arlte apurrke ikwerele-arlike arrantherre anthetyeke akngeme, Arlte Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele-arle. ¹⁶ Arrantherre-ame apure anetyakenhe? Kenhe arelhe nhenhe re akenhe Jew-arenhe, arrantherre-arteke. Re akenhe arrentye ikwerele-arlenghe aneke-akerte, re anteme inwerre aneke year 18-peleke-atwetye. Arrantherre-ame nthakenhe itirrewarreme, the renhe impetyeke angkwerre-iwetyakenhele Arlte Apurrke Ngkarte-kenhele? Arrangkwe-arle! The tyerrtye areye Arlte Apurrkele anteye angkwerre-iwetyenhe, iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe angwenhe apeke. Kele!"

¹⁷ Nhenge Temple-arenhe alartetye areyeye awerrirremele nthakenhe Jesus angkerlenghe itneke, itnenhene re apurele-antheke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jesus ikwere akangkewarreke re nhenge arelhe inwerre mwerre-ilerlenghe.

Jesus-ele itneke ayeye annghe akweke-akerte ileme
(Matthew 13:31-32; Mark 4:30-32)

¹⁸ Kenhe Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhene apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye atningke-irretyenhe nthenhe-ante-nthenhele Re itneke alartetye anemele? The arrekatherre ayeye akweke ilemele ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyeke. ¹⁹ Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye itne apele arne annghe akweke-arteke tyerrtyele-arle ahelheke ngkerneme-arteke. Urreke rarle, arne lyapeme akngerre-irremele. Urreke re, thiye arunthe anthurre apetyewarretyenhe, itne anteme antywe atningke mpwarewarretyenhe arne ikwere-arleke. Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye alakenhe rarle aneme. Lyete-arle urrpetye ware Ikwerenhe aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Kenhe urreke, atningke anthurre Ikwerenhe anerrirretyenhe, itneke Alartetye Impene anemele."

Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe ileke merne tampe-akerte
(Matthew 12:33)

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus re tyerrtye itnenhene awethe-arle apayuthneme, "Nthakenhe-ame Ngkarte-kenheke-artweye areye atningke-irretyenhe nthenhe-ante-nthenhele Re itneke alartetye anemele? The arrekatherre ayeye akweke ilemele ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyeke. Nhenge arelhele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre akweke arrerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme itetyeke. Kele nhenge re anteme arlware-ilentye akngerre akwekele merne renhe arlware-ilettyeke mpwareme. Lyete-arle urrpetye ware Ikwerenhe aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Kenhe urreke, atningke anthurre Ikwerenhe anerrirretyenhe, itneke Alartetye anemele."

Ayeye nhenhe altywere urlpme-akerte

²² Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alhemele, re untherle-apetyamele tyerrtye itnenhene Ngkarte ikwere-akerte akaltyele-antheke apmere akweke areyeye-arlike apmere akngerre areyeye-arlike. ²³ Arlte anyentele, arrpenhele Jesus apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, urreke nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke ingkirreke itirretyenhe arrpenheme yerentyenhe anteme, Re-ame urrpetye-arrpe ware Ikwere atnyenetyenhe, atningke kwenye?"

²⁴ Kenhe Jesus artweke angkirtneke, "Apmere Ngkarte-kenhe re akenhe ilthe akngerre anthurre-arteke, kenhe arriwe re akenhe urlpme akweke anthurre aneke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre apmere Ngkarte-kenhe alkere akertneke uyarne arker-nemele irrperirremele, arriwe-arle urlpme anthurre

anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle arriwe urlpme ikwerenge irrperrirretyeke Ikwerele-arlenge itne akwete re anerlte-anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre lyete anerrirretyeke.

²⁵ Kenhe urreke rarle, alartetye re arriwele tnetyenhe akwete martemele, kenhe tyerrtye itne akenhe akethele tnerrirrerlenge ltare atwemele. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre apeke Ngkarte Ikwere arraty anerrirretyakenhe, arrantherre arraty-arle akethele ipmentye-irretyenhe. Arrantherre apeke arriwe ltare atwerrirremele angkerrirrerlenge, 'Akngerrepataye! Anwerneke altywere-ilaye!'

"Kenhe re akenhe alakenhe angkerlenge, 'Arrangwe! Nthenhe-arenye-ame arrantherre? Ayenge-arle arrekantherre akutne-arle!'

²⁶ "Kele imerte itne anteye ikwere angkerrirremele, 'Anwerne apele ngkwenge arlkwerrirremele antywerirreke. Unte-arle anwernenhe ayeye akaltyele-antheke apmere anwerne-kenhele!'

²⁷ "Kenhe awethe anteye-arle re arrekantherre angketyenhe, 'Angwenhe-ame arrantherre? Tharle arrenhantherrenhe itelaretyakenhe! Arrantherre akurne anthurre! Atyengetye alherlte-iwaye!' Alakenhe rarle re arrekantherre angketyenhe, arlte ingkernenge.

²⁸ "Kele imerte, arrantherre Abraham-arlike, Isaac-arlike, Jacob-arlike, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-arlike arerrirretyenhe Apmere Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe akertnyenye Ikwerenge anerrirrerlenge. Kenhe Re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe uliletyenhe, kenhe arrantherre ingkirreke arangkemele artitye lterrkemele utyene-ante-irretyeke alkgultyeke-ante artnemele anerle-atherre-anetyenhe. ²⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe arunthe ikngerre-ngentye, alturlenge-ntyeye, ayerrere-ngentye, antekerrenge-ntyeye apetyewarreyenhe. Apetyewarreke-arle-iperre itne akangkemele merne apurtele arrpenhe areyenge arlkwetyenhe Ngkarte alartetye anerlenge itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhele. ³⁰ Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye atyeporre anthurre-arle aneme, kele arrpenhe areye akenhe tyeporre anetyakenhe-arle. Kele tyerrtye atyeporre-arle aneke itne akweke anteme-arle irreme, kele tyerrtye atyeporre anetyakenhe itne anteme-arle atyeporre anthurre irretyenhe."

³¹ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angketyame akwete, Pharisee areyele renhe ileke, "Artwe alartetye Herod re ngenhe atwetyeke angkeke. Iparrpe nhenhe-ngentyele untaye!"

³² Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Ayenge alartetye Herod-eke-ketye atere-irretyakenhe-arle, kenhe re akenhe urryalthe ware. Renhe ilettyeke alherlte-iwaye, 'Tharle arrentye itnenhene tyerrtye areye-ngentye ayweporle-aneke-arle iperre, rilkerte areye angkwerre-iwemele, lyete-ngentye ingwenheke-atwetye, kenhe arlte arrpenhe ikwerele ayenge ware anteme anetyenhe.' Arrantherre Herod alartetye ikwere yanhe ilerrirraye! ³³ Kenhe lyete, ayenge apele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke unthetyenhe, ingwenhe, ingwenhe ar-

rpenhe, apmere yanhe ikwerele ilwetyeke. Kenhe ayenge apele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre. Kenhe itne apeke ayenge apmere arrpenheke atwerrirretyeke, Jerusalem-enge arntwarrenge, alakenhe akurne-arle anemere!"

³⁴ Kele imerte Jesus tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke artnemele-arle alhwarrpele angkeke, "Jerusalem-arenye areye, Jerusalem-arenye areye! Akunye-apenhe areye! Kele arrule anthurre-ngentye arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye apwortele wemele atwerrirretyarte Ngkartele-arle angkentye-akerte areye-arlike yerntyarte apmere nhenhe-werne. Arrulenge-arrule ayenge ahentye-aneke arrenhantherrenhe apurtele-ilemele arntarnte-aretyeke, nhenge thipe mikwele akweke ikwerenhe areye apurtele-ilemele arlpelhe kwenke arrennemele arntarnte-aremele-arteke, alakenhe athewe. Kele arrantherre akenhe ayenge ipmentyele iweke. ³⁵ Lyete ware Ngkartele Temple Jew areye-kenhe arrekantherrenhe ipmentye-iwetyenhe, apmere arltwe tnetyenhe, Re awethe yanhele anetyakenhe anteme. Kenhe ayenge apmere nhenhenge-ntyeye alpeme antime, arrantherre ayenge awethe urreke arerrirretyakenhe, urrekeke-ante apeke. Kenhe urreke rarle, ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe, nhenge arrantherre ayenge arerrirreke arlkerrirretyenhele, 'Anwerne ingkirreke alyelhewarreyekeye Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe-werne-atheke! Artwe nhenhe apele Ngkartele-arle anwerneke-werne yernekeke. Ngkarte-aye, unte-arle renhe akangkentye-ileme!" Alakenhe-arle Jesus angkeke irrare-irremele tyerrtye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke.

Jesus-ele artwe anyente rilkerte angkwerre-iweme Arlte Apurrkele

14 Urreke re, Arlte Apurrke Jew areye-kenhele, Jesus artwe alartetye apmere Pharisee areye-kenhe-werne alheke, merne arlkwetyeke. Kenhe artwe Pharisee areyele-arlike Jew arrpenhe areyele-arlike ikwerenge arlkwerlte-aneke, renhe arerlte-anemele. Itne itirrewarreyame iwenhe-arle re mpwaretyenhe-akerte. ² Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele artwe rilkerte anthurre aneme, amulte atherre-arlike ngkwerne atherre-arlike wangkemele arlware-irreke. Re Jesus ikwere itwele anetyame. ³ Kenhe Jesus-ele apayuthneke Pharisee areye, angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ikwerenge-arle anerlte-anetyameke, "Iwenhe-ame Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme angkentye akngerre Ikwerenhele? Iwenhe-ame mpwarewarreyeke, anwernele apeke-ame tyerrtye rilkerte renhe arerrirremele Arlte Apurrkele? Anwerne apeke-ame ikwerenge anerrirretyeke arntarnte-arerrirremele apeke, anwerne apeke-ame renhe iwemele alhemele? Anwerne apeke-ame renhe rilkerte-ileme, angkwerre apeke iweme? Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme?"

⁴ Kenhe itne Jesus-eke angkirtntyakenhe. Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe artwe yanhe anpeke renhe angkwerre-

iwemele. Kele imerte Jesus-ele renhe apmere-werne yerneke wangkentye akngerre-kwenye, mwerre anteme.

⁵ Urreke Jesus itneke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke, alere-angkwe apeke tangkeye arrekhantherrenhe apeke iperte-werne atnyerlenge Arlte Apurrkele, nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre irremele? Arrantherre apeke renhe impemere Arlte Apurrkele arratelhe-iletakenhe? Arrangkweyaye, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe arratelhe-iletakenhe Arlte Apurrkele! Artwe nhenhe tangkeye-enge mwerre ulkere-arle, kele the renhe angkwerre-iweke Arlte Apurrkele." ⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele awerrirreme Jesus alakenhe angkerlenge, itne nterte anerrirreke. Itne itelarerrirretakenhe iwenhe ikwere-akerte akurnentye angkerrirretyeke.

⁷ Kenhe Jesus apmere artwe Pharisee-kenhele aneme akwete. Re aretyame tyerrtye arunthe apurterirrenge, itne ahentye-anerrirremele Pharisee alartetye yanhe ikwere itweke anerrirretyeke itne imerte ikwerele-arlenge arlkwerirretyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anteme itirrewarrerenge itne-arle akngerre akwele. Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhene aremele ayeye akweke-arle ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. ⁸ "Angwenhele apeke ngenhe apayuthnemele apmere ikwere-werne apetyetyeke merne arlkwetyeke, arrpenhe itnenhene ankerteiwetyale unte-arle alartetye yanhe ikwere itweke anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke arrpenhe renhe apayuthnemele apmere ikwere-werne apetyetyeke anteye, arrpenhe re apeke ngkwengenge awethe atyeperre ulkere. ⁹ Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe apeke apetyeme, apmereke-artweye re imerte ngkwengewerne apetyemele angketyeke, 'Nhenhele arrernelhetyalaye! Artwarre yanheke arrernelhaye. Artwe alartetye atyeperre re nhenhele anetyehenge.' Kenhe apmereke-artweye re apeke ngkwenge alakenhe angkeme, unte apure-irremele anteme, imerte ikwerenge arntwarreke arrernelhemele. ¹⁰ Alakenhe-irreketye, tyerrtye re apeke ngenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyetyeke ikngwemele merne arlkwetyeke, nhenge unte apmere kwenele akwernelhemele artwe yanhenge arlengeke arrernelhaye. Kenhe artwe apmereke-artweye re apeke-arle ngenhe-werne apetyetyenhe apayuthnemele ikwere itwele anetyeke. Re apeke ngkwenge nhenhe angkeme, kele imerte tyerrtye ingkirreke itne itirrewarrerenge unte-arle atyeperre aneme. Itne arne mwerre areye ngkwenge-akerte angkerrirretyenhe anteme. ¹¹ Kenhe angwenhe apeke re atyeperre akelhemele, arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre ulkere, urreke-arle renhe Ngkartele ingkerneke arrernetyehenge renhe apurele-anthemele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re tnakelhetyakenhe, ikwere-arrpe-akerte apeke akurnentye itirrentye atnyenemele, urreke renhe-arle Ngkartele renhe atyeperre atniwetyenhe, arrpenhe areyenge arrekweleke renhe arrernetyenhe."

¹² Kele imerte Jesus artwe alartetye Pharisee yanheke angkeke, "Nhenge unte tyerrtye areyeke apmere ngkwinheke ikngwemele merne arlkwetyeke, unte apayuthnetyale atyewe ngkwinhe areye-ante, kake areye-ante, ngkwinhe arrpenheke-artweye ante, arrpenhe mane-akerte areye-ante. Itnenhene-ante apayuthnetyale ngkwengele-arlenge merne arlkwetyeke. Kenhe urreke-arle itne anteme ngenhe apayuthnerrirretyenhe apmere itnekenhe-werne apetyetyeke merne arlkwetyeke. Unte merne akngerre atnyenetyenhe arlkwetyeke. Kenhe unte apeke itnenhene-ante ware apayuthnetyenhe, Ngkartele ngenhe mwerre aketyange. ¹³ Kenhe unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhene apmere ngkwinhe-werne ikngwemele apetyewarretyekenhe merne arlkwerirretyeke, akunyeapenhe itnenhe ikngwaye apetyewarretyekenhe. Anathe yanhe areye-arlike, alkngwe pwenge itnenhene yanhe areye-arlike, apayuthnaye apetyewarretyekenhe merne arlkwerirretyeke. Yanhe areye merne-arlike atnyenewarretyekenhe, kenhe itne ngenhe apayuthnerrirretyekenhe apetyewarretyekenhe merne arlkwerirretyeke itne-arle ngenhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe renhe apeke anthirtetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele mwerre-arle. Unte apeke tyerrtye yanhe ulkere areye apmere ngkwinhe-werne apetyetyeke ilemele, Ngkartele ngenhe mwerre-arle atniweme. Urreke Rarle ngenhe ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtetyenhe, re arne yanhe areye anthirtetyehenge ngenhe unte-arle tyerrtye arneke arrangkwe areye anthetyarte-arteke."

Ayeye artwe arrpenhe-akerte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ikngwetyarte apmere ikwerenhe-werne merne arlkwetyeke

(Matthew 22:1-14)

¹⁵ Jesus-ele artwe Pharisee ikwerele-arlenge arlkwetyame apmere ikwerenhele, kenhe artwe arrpenhe ikwere angkemenge, "Angwenhe apeke Ngkarte itwele anemele Apmere Akngerre Ikwerenhele merne akngerre arlkwemele, tyerrtye rarle akangkentyele aneme!"

¹⁶ Kele imerte Jesus ikwere angkeke, "The ngkwenge ayeye iletetyeke ahentye aneme artwe ikwere-akerte arne arunthe-arle atnyenetyarte-akerte arrule. Re arrpenhe itnenhene apayuthneke apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyewarretyekenhe merne akngerre-arlike kere akngerre-arlike arlkwerirretyeke. ¹⁷ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele merne uthene kere uthene iterlenge, re urrkapentye akngerre anyente yerneke arrpenhe yanhe areye inetyeke rarle kele ileke-arle apetyewarretyekenhe. Urrkapentye akngerre yanhe itneke angkeke, 'Kele apetyewarretyekenhe merne arlkwerirretyeke, merne-arlike kere-arlike kele mpenge anteme!'

¹⁸ "Kenhe itne anyente-ame-anyente ikwere apale angkerreke. Kenhe anyente re akenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe ikwere angkeke, 'The apmere payeme-ilerne-arle lyete, ayenge alhetyeke ahentye aneme renhe aretyeke. Alartetye ngkwinhe iletetyeke al-

haye ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye anemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.'

¹⁹ "Kenhe arrpenhe re ikwere angkeke, 'The pweleke 10 pele pay-eme-ilerne lyete, ayenge itneke-akerte ahelhe tnyetyeke alheme annge ngkernetyeke anteme. Alartetye ngkwinhe iletetyeke alhaye, ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye anemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.'

²⁰ "Kenhe arrpenhe re angkeke, 'Ayenge marle anewe akemele ikngweme, ayenge alhetyenhe marle renhe inetyeke. Alartetye ngkwinhe iletetyeke alhaye, ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye anemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle.'

²¹ "Arraty re, urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re alartetye ikwerenhe iletetye-alpeke tyerrtye nhenge areye apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyewarretyakenhe arlkwerrirretyetyeke. Kenhe alartetye re ahele-irremele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Iparrpaye, ilthe ingkirrenyetyeke-werne alhaye apmere nhenhe arpenhe itnenhene akngetyemele, nhenge tyerrtye merneke-arlike arrangkwe areyeye alhaye, rilkerte areyeye-arlike, utyene-akerte areyeye-arlike, alkngewenge areyeye-arlike, anathe areyeye-arlike uthene. Itnenhene inetyeke alhaye apmere nhenhe-werne apetyewarretyetyeke!'

²² "Arraty re, urrkapentye akngerre nhenge rarle tyerrtye itnenhe akngetye-alpeke, apmere alartetye ikwerenhe-werne. Kele imerte re angkemele, 'The tyerrtye nhenhe areye akngetye-alpeke, kenhe anwerne merne akngerre akwete atnyeneme, tyerrtye ingkirrenyetyeke arlkwerrirretyetyeke.'

²³ "Kenhe alartetye urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Ayenge awaye! Tyerrtye yanhe areye tharle arrwekele apayuthneke apetyewarretyetyeke merne arlkwerrirretyetyeke, itne merne akweke ware-arlike apeke atyinhe arrkernewarretyakenhe. The itnenhe akayake-ilemele apetyewarretyetyeke. Alakenhe ikwewenge anteme the ngenhe ileme arrpenhe yanhe areye akngetye-alpetyeke, rilkerte-arlike nhenge areye. Kenhe the akenhe itnenhene akngaketyenhe atyengele-arlenge arlkwerrirretyetyeke apmere atyinhele.'" Alakenhe Jesus-ele Pharisee renhe ileke.

Urreke anwerne Jesus apentetyenhenge, anwerne arnterre itirrewarretyetyeke-amparre

²⁵ Jesus re alhepalhemele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke, tyerrtye arunthe ikwerele-arlenge ingkewenge apenteme. Kenhe re utepe-irremele itneke angkeke, ²⁶ "Arrantherre apeke anyangkweke-arlike amangkweke-arlike, anewangkweke-arlike, ampeke-artweye areyeye-arlike, akangkweke-arlike, yaye areye ngkwenge-arlike, atyeyangkweke-arlike, arrpenhe arrekatherre-artweye areye-arlike ahentye-aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Kele unte ayenge apentetyeke unte atyenge-arle ahentye-anetyeke itnekenge awethe ulkere. Kele, unte-arle atyenge ahentye-aneme alakenhe-arteke, kele unte apentetye akngerre atyinhe arraty anetyenhe-arle. ²⁷ Kenhe ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne alhemele arne arntarlkweke-arlike il-

wetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akangkemele atyengele-arlenge ilwetye-alhetyeke, kele mwerre-arle. Apetyaye atyewe atyinhe anaye. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akenhe atyengele-arlenge ilwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, nthakenhe-ame arrantherre atyewe atyinhe irretyenhe?

²⁸ "Kenhe the arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhe renhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme. Tyerrtye angwenhele apeke ilthe artetyeke ahentye-anemele, re-ame renhe mane akwekele artetyenhele apeke mane akngerrele apeke? Urreke re ilthe artetyenhenge re mwantyele itirremele nthakenhe re ngenhe artetyenhe. Re arnterre itirremele mane nthakentye atnyeneke-amparre artetyenhele. Re apeke mane akngerre atnyenemele re ilthe artetyenhe anteme. ²⁹ Kenhe re apeke akenhe mane akweke ware atnyeneme. Yanhe ikwewengentye iwenhe-ame re mpwaretyenhele? Urreke, re ilthe artetyeke-irreke iperre, renhe impetyeke uyerretyekenye maneke arrangwenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arunthe artwe renhe-arle arerrirretyenhe manekwenye ilthe-kwenye, itne renhe anhelhemele alakenhe, ³⁰ 'Artwe nhenhe re mane akweke warele ilthe artetyeke-irreke. Kenhe re renhe uyerretyakenhe mane akweke ware atnyenekenge. Re renhe impetyeke artetyekenye!'"

³¹ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Kenhe the arrekatherre ayeye arrpenhe akweke iletetyeke ahentye aneme artwe atherre-akerte arrulele-arle anerle-anerretyetyeke. Re-atherre apmere akngerre ikwerenhe-arrpele anerle-anerretyetyeke. Arrpenhe re thultye arunthe anthurre, 10,000 pele atnyeneke, kenhe arrpenhe re thultye arunthe anthurre, 20,000 pele atnyeneke. Arlte anyentele re-atherre arne iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte ahele angkerreke. Kenhe artwe arrwekelenye rarle itirreke, 'The thultye 10,000 pele ware atnyeneme. Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe re 20,000 pele atnyenewenge. Kenhe anwerne apeke arrpenhe itnenhene alherlte-iwemele arlkarentyeyeke, itne apeke anwerenhe-arle itethe-kwenyeyeke atwerrirretyenhenge!'

³² "Alakenhe-irreketyenge artwe arrwekelenye yanhe re arrpenhe-werne angkentye yernemele ikwere angkeke, 'Ayenge-apenhe, the artwe thultye urrpetye ware atnyeneme, yanhele anaye! Ayenge ngkwenge atwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe! Anwerne arrekatherrenge mwerre anetyeke ahentye-anemele. Anwerenhe ilaye iwenhe ikwere apeke unte-arle ahentye-aneme, anwerne ngenhe anthetyeke atwerreketyenge.'"

³³ Kele imerte Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, "Artwe yanhe, mane akweke ware-arle atnyenemeke arnterre anthurrele itirremele apmere renhe-arle arteme-akerte, renhe artetyakenhele anteme. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe, thultye urrpetye ware-arle atnyenemeke, re arnterre anthurre itirremele alhemele atwerretyetyeke-akerte, re atwerretyetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Alakenhe rarle, arrantherre apeke atyewe atyinhe anetyeke, arrwekele arnterre anthurre itirraye, kele imerte arne areye arrantherre-arle atnyenemeke arrpenhe itnen-

hene anthaye, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale arrantherre atyewe atyinhe anetyeke.”

Ayeye apirnte-akerte

(Matthew 5:13-16; Mark 9:49-50)

³⁴ Jesus tyerrtye itneke angkeke, “Arrantherre-arle apirnte-arteke-arle tyerrtye areyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye apirnte arrerneme kere ikwemeye ilemenge. Kele alakenhe-arle, nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremele. Itne arrenhantherrenhe aremele alakenhe anerlunge, kele itne ahentye-arle-aneme Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe-irretyeke. ³⁵ Kele apirnte apeke akurne-irremele imerte kere arrernemele kele akurne-arle aneme, kele re arrkernemele akurne kele re impemele-arle. Kele re apirnte renhe iwemele ahelheke. Re anteme ingkirreke akurnelhe-ileme. Alakenhe ante-arle arrantherre mwernte-irremele akngakelheme Ngkarte-ketyenge, arrenhantherrenhe tyerrtye areyele arerlunge, kele itne Ngkartenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle aneme. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre atyenge uyarne mwerre urkapeme.”

Ayeye nhenhe artwe-akerte kere yepe-yepe anyente ikwerenhe-arle aparlpe-ilemeke

(Matthew 18:10-14)

15 Urreke rarle arrpenhe atningke apetyewarreke, tax mane inerrirretyarte areye-arlke, tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arlke akurne-arle mpwarewarretyarteke, ayeye Jesus-kenhe awerrirretyeke. ² Kenhe artwe Pharissee areyele-arlke angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe areyele-arlke Jesus renhe arerrirretyame mane arunthe-akerte areyele-arlunge. Itne renhe thilemele angkerirreke, “Jesus araye, akurne yanhe areyeke angkerlunge, itnekele-arlunge re arlkweme anteye.”

³ Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte, ⁴ “The arrekanttherre ayeye iletynhe artwe nhenhe-akerte, yepe-yepe 100 atningke-arle atnyeneke-akerte. Kenhe yepe-yepe anyente aparlpe-irreke. Kenhe unte apeke yepe-yepe anyente alakenhe aparlpe-ileke, nthakenhe anteme unte irremele? Unte yepe-yepe 99 arrpenhe itnenhene rtakweke-arleke impemele, unte anteme apeke arrpenhe anyente ikwere unthetyeke alhemere. ⁵ Kenhe unte apeke aretyenhe, yepe-yepe nhenge-arle aparlpe-irrekeke, unte ikwere akangkentye akngerre-irretyenhenge. Arratyape apelaye. Unte yepe-yepe renhe inetyenhe untyele akngetye-alepemele apmere-werne. ⁶ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale unte ngkwenge-artweye areyeke untetyenhe inemele atyewe ngkwinhhe areye-arlke, itneke angkemele, ‘Ayenge-arteke akangkewarrraye! The yepe-yepe anyente aparlpe-arle-ileke-ngentye renhe inirtneke awethe.’ Arratyape-aye, alakenhe re angkerirretyenhe arrantherre apeke yepe-yepe anyente renhe aparlpe-ileke-iperre, renhe awethe inirtnetyenhenge.”

⁷ Kele imerte Jesus angkeke, “Alakenhe re, arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe areye alkere akertnele anerrirreme-arl-

le, itne akangkentye anthurre irrerirremele arerrirretyeke tyerrtye akurne anyente Ngkarte Ikwere-werne utepe-irrerlunge arratyape mwerre Ikwere anemele. Itne arrpenhe arunthe anthurre arerrirreme Ngkarteke mwerre anerrirrerlunge, kenhe itne akangkentye awethe tyerrtye akurne anyente-arle Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrerlunge.”

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe-akerte apwerte ngkweltye anyente ikwerenhe-arle aparlpe-ilemeke

⁸ Jesus-ele ayeye arrpenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte. Re itneke angkemele, “The arrekanttherre ayeye iletynhe arelhe ikwere-akerte arrule-arle anetyarteke mane akweke ware-arle atnyeneke-akerte. Arelhe nhenhe mane ngkweltye 10 pele ware atnyeneke. Kenhe re mane ngkweltye anyente renhe aparlpe-ileke apmere kweneke. Arrantherre-ame nthakenhe itirrewarreme? Iwenhe-ame arelhe yanhele mpwaretyenhe? Re alkngenthe inemele, apmere arlkngemele, ngkweltye ikwere-arle akethe arrpe-anenhele unthene. ⁹ Kenhe re mane ngkweltye renhe areke aparlpe-ileke-arle iperre re akangkentye anthurre irremele. Kele imerte re ikw-erenheke-artweye areye inetye-alheke itwele-arle anemele itneke angkemele, ‘Ayenge-arteke akangkewarrraye! The mane ngkweltye anyente renhe aremele tharle aparlpe-ileke!’ Alakenhe arelhe re angkeke.”

¹⁰ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, “Alakenhe re, arntyale Ngkarte-kenhe areye alkere akertnele-arle anerrirremele itne akangkentye anthurre irrerirremele arerrirretyeke nhenge tyerrtye akurne anyente Ngkarte Ikwere-werne utepe-irrerlunge arratyape mwerre Ikwere anemele.”

Ayeye nhenhe artwe ampwe uthene ampe urreye atherre ikwerenhe uthene-akerte

¹¹ Jesus-ele ayeye arrpenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte, angkemele, “The arrekanttherre ayeye iletynhe artwe ampwe uthene-akerte ampe urreye atherre ikwerenhe uthene-akerte. Kenhe akngetye ikwere-atherrenhe arne ingkirrenyeye atnyeneke, mane akngerre anthurre-akerte. ¹² Kenhe arlthe anyentele, ampe ingker-nenye anyikweke akurnentye angkeke, ‘Akngetyape, urreke-arle unte ilwetyenhenge, kenhe the arne ngkwinhhe arrpenheme areye inetyenhe, kake atyinhe re arrpenheme inetyenhe anteye. Kenhe lyete ware the ngenhe apayuthneme arne areye atyinhe ngkwengentye ayenge anthetyeke.’ Kele artwe ampwe re yewe angkeke arne areye renhe anthetyeke. Kele imerte re renhe-atherre arne ikwere-atherrenhe areye antheke.

¹³ “Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, ampe ingkernenye re apmere ikwerenhe-ngentye imperle-alheke apmere arrpenhe arlunge anthurre-werne alhemele. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele re arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe areye-arlke mane areye-arlke uyerrrelhe-ilemele merneke, ngkwarleke, karteke, arelhe areyeke. ¹⁴ Kele

mane uyerrelhe-ileke-arle iperre, apmere yanhe ikwere kwatye akweke ware urntetyakenhe, apmere arlenye ararrtye anthurre, merneke arrangkwe-arlike. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrenyeke angayakwe anthurre anerrirreke. Kenhe mane atyeyikwe-kenheke arrangkwe-irremele, angayakwe anthurre anteme aneme.

¹⁵ "Kele yanhe iperre-ngentyele, re warrke-irreme artweke, pike-pike areye-arle atnyenemeke. Artwe yanhele renhe ileke apmere-werne pike-pike areye nthenhele-arle alhetyeke itnenhene wantetyeke arntarnte-aremele. ¹⁶ Kenhe artwe pike-pike areyeke-artweye re renhe merne akweke ware arlkwetyeke anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. Kenhe alere ampwe-kenhe re merne pike-pike-kenhe arlkwetyeke ahentye-anemele.

¹⁷ "Kele urreke-arle, re-arrpe re itirreke, 'Nthakenhe-ame ayenge irreme? Ayenge angayakwe anthurre.' Kenhe re itirrytame urrkapentye akngerre areye-akerte apmere akngeye-kenhele, itne merne akngerre arlkwerrirrerlenge. ¹⁸ Kele re-arrpe angkeke, 'The apmere nhenhenge-ntyale impemele, apmere akngeye-kenhe atyinhe-werne alpemele, ikwere angketyenhenge, "Akngeyaye, ayenge Ngkarte Ikwere-ketye untyeme-irreke ngkwenge-ketye-arlike. ¹⁹ Kenhe ayenge akurne. Ayenge ampe ngkwinhe anetyakenhe aneme. Ayenge ilaye warrke-irretyeke urrkapentye akngerre arpenhe areye-arteke." Alakenhe rarle ayenge akngeye atyinhe ikwere angketyenhe.' ²⁰ Kele imerte re akeme-irremele apmere akngeye ikwerenhe-werne alpeke.

"Kenhe artwe ampwe re akwete mwantye arel-hemele ampe ikwerenhe apmere-werne apetye-alpetyeke. Nhenge re ampe ikwerenhe renhe aremele arlenge-ngentyele apetyerlenge, renhe arlengeke araty akwete alhengke-aremele, alhwarrpe anthurre anteme awalhemele ikwere-werne unteke. Re arneke-irremele untemele renhe akwaketye-akemele arrule aretyakenhe iperrenge, renhe arrwantyeye alknultyele.

²¹ "Kele imerte ampe ingkernenye re akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Akngeyaye, ayenge Ngkarte Ikwere-ketye untyeme-irreke ngkwenge-ketye-arlike. Ayenge akurne. Ayenge ampe ngkwinhe anetyakenhe aneme, arrangkwe-arle.'

²² "Kenhe anyikwe re akenhe ikwere angkeke, 'Alakenhe awethe angketyalaye!' Re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke arlikeke, 'Apetyewarraye! Ayenge itirreke kele-arle akwele ampe atyinhe ilwekeke-athene, kenhe re akenhe itethe akwete aneme, re apmere-werne apetye-alpekenge. Iparrpaye mantere mwerre akngerre akngetyewarraye, renhe akwerenetyeke! Arne akarnte-akarnte iltyeke-arlike renhe anthaye, ingke-kenhe atherre-arlike. Kele pweleke akweke antere akngerre-akerte atwerrirretyeke alherl-iwaye, ttype-arle-ilerrirremele renhe itemele, mpenge irreke iperrele anwerne ingkirrekele arlkwetyeke.' Kele imerte urrkapentye akngerre areye alherl-iwemele pweleke atwerrirremele renhe iterrirreke. Yanhe ikw-

erenge-ntyale ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilerrirreke merne-arlike kere-arlike akangkentyele arlkwerrirremele.

²⁵ "Itne merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkwerrirretyamele akwete kenhe kake re akenhe arlengele warrke-irrerlenge. Nhenge kake apmere-werne apetyalpeke iperre, re wemele tyerrtye itnenhene alyelhewar-rerlenge, re itnenhene areke urnterrirrerlenge. ²⁶ Re urrkapentye akngerre anyenteke arlikeke renhe apayuthnemele, 'Nthakenhe-ame irreme? Iwenheke-ame ingkirrenyeke alyelhewarremele urnterrirreme?'

²⁷ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre angkirtneke, 'Atyeyangkwe apmere-werne apetye-alpeke-arle. Re ilwetyakenhe, kenhe re itethe akwete. Anyangkwe ngkwinhe re anwerneke ileke pweleke akweke mwerre akngerre atwetyeke anwerne ingkirreke akangkentyele arlkwetyeke.'

²⁸ "Nhenge kakele nhenhe aweke iperre, re ahele anthurre irreke. Re warle-werne alpetyakenhe nthenhele-arle akngeye ikwerenhe anekeke. Kenhe akngeye re warle-ngentyele arratemele ampe ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Iwenheke-ame unte akethele tneme? Anwernekenge arlkwetyeke irrpintyaye.'

²⁹ "Kenhe ampe akngerrepate akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Arrangkwe, iwenheke-ame unte atyeye atyinheke akangkentye akngerre aneme? Kenhe the akenhe arrulenge ngkwenge arnterre anthurre warrke-irreke. Ayenge ngenhe ahele aketyakenhe, kenhe unte ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyakenhele, pweleke akweke wareke arrangkwe atyewe atyinheke-arlike arlkwetyeke, yepe-yepe akweke wareke ar-rangkwe apeke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle! ³⁰ Kenhe ampe ngkwinhe arpenhe yanhe araye! Re akurnentye akngerre! Re mane ingkirrenyeke ikwerenhe arelthe akurneke uyerrelhe-ileke. Kenhe unte akenhe renhe il-tetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle! Re apmere-werne apetye-alperlenge, unte pweleke mwerre akngerre atweke renhe wantetyeke ikwerenhe atyewe areye-arlike!

³¹ "Kenhe artwe ampwe re ampe akngerrepate ikwere angkeke, 'Akunye-apenhe, unte atyengenge akwetethe anemele, arne ingkirrenyeke tharle atnyenemeke ngkwinhe anteye-arle. ³² Iwenheke-arle-ame unte atyenge ahele irreme? Ayenge itirreke kele-arle akwele atyeye ngkwinhe ilwekeke-athene, kenhe re akenhe itethe akwete aneme, re apmere-werne apetye-alpekenge. Anwerne akangkentye akngerre anerrirretyeke ikwere.'"

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ayeye nhenhe ileme artwe uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye uthene-akerte

16 Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The arrekantherre ayeye nhenhe ilettyeke ahentye aneme. Arrule artwe anyente anetyarte mane akngerre-akerte-arlike apmere akngerre arunthe-akerte. Re urrkapentye akngerre anyente atnyeneke ikwere-arle warrke-irremeke rarle mane ikwerenhe apmere-arlike arunthe itnenhene arntarnte-aretyarte. Kenhe artwe arpenhe re mane akngerre-akerte artwe

nhenge-werne apetyeke angkemele, 'Urrkapentye akngerre ngkwinhele mane ngkwinhe uyerrelhe-ilemele itirretyakenhele.' ² Kele, alartetye urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenheke antangkemele angkeke, 'The aweke unte-arle akwele mane atyinhe uyerrelhe-ileme. Kele the ngenhe nhenhenge-ntyale yerneme unte-arle akwele atyengenge warrke mpwaretyakenhe anemenge. Urreke unte alhetyenhenge, pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye mane yanhe ikwere-akerte.' Urrkapentye akngerrele-arle alartetye renhe mane akngerre alhileke akwete-arle.

³ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re-arrpe angkeke, 'Alartetye ayenge yerneme, nthakenhe-ame ayenge irreye? Kenhe ayenge ampwe-irreke ahelhe tnyetyeke. The apeke-arle arrpenhe yanhe areye maneke inketyeke, ayenge apure-irremere. ⁴ The itelaremele nthakenhe mpwaretyeke. Ayenge arrpenhe itneke unthetyenhe alartetye-arle merne-arle, antere olive akngerre anthekeke. The arne arrpenheme itneke-ngentye inirtntyenhe alartetye atyinheke anthirtntyenhenge. Itne atyenge akangkewarretyenne anteme. Kele alartetye atyinhe re ayenge yerneke iperre, tyerrtye yanhe areye ayenge arntarnte-arerrirretyenhenge, tharle itnenhene akweke wareke apayuthnerlenge.'

⁵ "Kele imerte urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke-arle untheke alartetye-arle arne areye alhilekeke akwete-arle. Re anyente renhe arrwekele apayuthneke, 'Nthakentye alartetye atyinhele ngenhe antheke?'

⁶ "Artwe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, 'Alartetye ngkwinhele tyampite akngerre 100 pele antere olive-akerte ayenge antheke.'

"Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re ikwere angkeke, 'Renhe akngarte-iwaye, ayenge tyampite antere olive-akerte 50 pele ware anthirtne-alpaye tharle alartetye renhe anthirtntyetyeke, mpwele akangketyenne.'

⁷ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerrele arrpenhe renhe apayuthneke, 'Nthakentye alartetye atyinhele ngenhe antheke?'

"Artwe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, 'Alartetye ngkwinhele yakwethe merne-akerte 1000 ayenge antheke.'

"Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re ikwere angkeke, 'Renhe akngarte-iwaye, ayenge yakwethe merne-akerte 800 ware anthirtne-alpaye tharle alartetye renhe anthirtntyetyeke, mpwele akangketyenne.'

⁸ "Nhenge artwe alartetye awemele urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe rarle merne uthene antere olive uthene arrpenhe areye-ngentye inirtneke, re ikwere angkeke, 'Unte ilernpenye anthurre akwele. Unte itelaremele nthakenhe unte-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyeke!'"

Kele ikwenge-ntyale, Jesus apenterlte-apentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arraty apelaye, ayeye impene nhenhe arraty anthurre re. Kenhe tyerrtye itne-arle ahelhe nhenhe anerrirremeke akurne-akurne mpwarewarremele, itne urrtiyrentyele itirrewarremele nthakenhe-arle ingwenthe

mpwarewarretyenne. Itne itirrewarremele nthakenhe-arle itne-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyeke. Kele itne alakenhe renhe anerrirremele, itne ilernpenye anthurre! Kenhe arrantherre-arle alngenthe mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele anerlte-aneme, ilernpenye-irretyale urrkapentye akngerre yanhe-arteke, Ngkarteke-tetye ilernpenye-irrerirraye! Ayenge awerrirraye! Mane arrekantherrenhe arrpenhe itnenhene antherrirretyene itne-arle arrekantherre ahentye-anerrirretyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre apeke itnenhene ingkirreke antherirretyenne, arrangwe-arle atnyenewarremele, kele imerte Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe apmere impene ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhenge.

¹⁰ "Kenhe angwenhe apekele arne akweke areye mwerre arntarnte-aremele, kenhe kele re arne akngerre areye arraty mwerre arntarnte-aretyenne. Kenhe angwenhe apekele arne akweke areye anyelngge atnyenemele mwerre arntarnte-aretyakenhe-ilemele, kenhe kele re arne akngerre areye arraty mwerre arntarnte-aretyange. Kenhe arrpenhe itne renhe arraty itelarerrirretyange. ¹¹ Kenhe arrantherre-artaye? Arrantherre-ame arrpenhe areye ahelhe nhenhele apwertele arntarnte-aretyarte? Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne areye arntarnte-arerrirretyakenhe irretyene, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arne arraty mwerre areye arrenhantherrenhe anthetyange apmere impene ikwerenhele. ¹² Kenhe mane renhe arrantherre-arle atnyenewarreme lyete arrekantherre-kwenye-arle, mane yanhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe. Kenhe arrantherre-ame mane itnenhene arntarnte-areme? Arrangwe apeke-arle, kele imerte Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye anthetyakenhe-iletynhe apmere impene ikwerenhele.

¹³ "Tyerrtye-arle alartetye atherreke urrkapetyeke arangwe-arle. Re apeke-arle arrpenheke impenele awelhemele, arrpenhe irlpe artepele aweme. Re arrpenhe yanheke apeke-arle ahentye-arle-aneme arrpenheke akenhe re ahentye anetyakenhe apeke-arle. Alakenhe-arteke unte apeke apwerte ngkweltyeke ahentye-anemele kele unte Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle, Unte Ngkarte uthene mane uthene anyentelhe-ilettyeke arrangwe-arle imerte itirremele anteme. Unte Ngkarte anyenteke-ante akangkwe-irretyene-tetye, mane ngkweltyeke itirretyale." Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus apenterlte-apentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke-arle angkeke.

Jesus-ele tyerrtye Pharisee areyeke ayeye akweke-ame-akweke areye ileme

¹⁴ Tyerrtye Pharisee Jew areye alartetye anerrirremele, itne ntyelhe akngerre maneke. Nhenge itne awerrirremele iwenhe Jesus ikwerenhe areyeke angkerlenge, itne ikwere anhelhewarreke. ¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Pharisee areye awerrirraye, arrantherre apwerte mane antherrirreme mane-kwenye areyeke. Kenhe arrantherre itnenhene mane renhe antherrirreme arrpenhe areyenge alngetherre, itne akwele arrekantherre akangkewarretyenhenge akwele.

Kenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele, tyerrtye areyele alkngele arrenhantherrenhe arerrirremele, itne-arrpe ilelherlte-anemele arrantherre mwerre akngerre akwele-arle. Kenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arerle-anemele, Re itelareme arrantherre-arle arne ingkirreke ntyelhe akngerre-arle anerrirreme. Re arrekatherre ahentye-anetyakenhe-irretyenhe arrantherre-arle alakenhe anemenge.

¹⁶ "Arrule anthurrele, Ngkartele angkentye akngerre antheke Moses-eke. Re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye ilemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilerrirretyeke angkentye akngerre renhe apenterlte-anetyeke, ayeye itnenhene-arlke pipe-ke-arleke. Urreke re, John Baptist apetyeke tyerrtye itneke ilemele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irraye. Kenhe the akenhe itneke ilemele Ngkarte-arle itneke ahentye-aneme itnenhe ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke, itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Lyete tyerrtye arrpenhemele akwete arrkernewarremele arnter anthurre apmere ipene Ngkarte-kenhe irrperrirretyeke, itne Ngkartenge anyente-irretyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. ¹⁷ Lyete-ulkere angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe akngerre anthurre aneme tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke. Lyete ware, apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene, alkere uthene uyerretyenhe. Kenhe urreke rarle anetyenhe, tyerrtye arrpenhele uyarne urrparyenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akweke ware-arlke apeke, arrangkwe anthurre."

¹⁸ Kele imerte Jesus itneke angkeke, "Artwe angwenhe apeke anewe ikwerenhege akalke-irremele renhe yernirtnamele re anteme arelhe arrpenhe anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele. Re arne akenge anthurre ikwere-arrpe mpwareme. Kenhe artwe arrpenhele apeke arelhe-arle akalke-irrekeke anewe akemele, rarle mpwenye ikngwemele anteye. Yanhe re akurne anthurre rarle."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areyeke ilekenge artwe mane arunthe ikwere-akerte ayeye, arrpenhe akenhe Lazarus aritnye maneke arrangkwe-arle

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Arrule anthurre artwe anyente anetyarte mane arunthe-akerte-arle mantere mwerre akngerre areye-akerte, merne arunthe-akerte kere arunthe-akerte-arlke, apmere mwerre akngerrele anetyarte. ²⁰ Apmere yanhe ikwerele artwe arrpenhe Lazarus arritnye anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe re utyene akngerre-akerte. Arlte arrpenenhele re apmerenge arrwekele intetyarte arriwele. ²¹ Re artwe mane arunthe-akerteke akarelhetyarte, kenhe re merne uthene kere uthene ampenye renhe ahelheke-arleke iweke. Kenhe Lazarus-ele ampenye ahelhe-ngentyele arlkwetyarte. Kenhe akngwelye areyele utyene itnenhene awantyewarreyarte tyerrtye Lazarus-kenheke. ²² Kenhe arlte arrpenhele, Lazarus akunye-apehe re ilweke, arntyele Ngkarte-kenhe areyele renhe apmere alkere akertne-werne akngerlte-iwemele artwe Abraham itwele arrernewarreke. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe mane arunthe-akerte re anteme il-

weke, itne renhe ahelhele arteke. ²³ Utnenge ikwerenhe apmere ure atetherre-werne Hades arritnye alheke. Yanhe ikwerele re ampemele ampwangkwemele uye itirremele. Re Abraham areke arlenge anthurrele, kenhe Lazarus re renhe itwele anerlenge. ²⁴ Re Abraham-eke arlkeke, 'Abraham Akngeyaye! Ayekaye, ayenge akunye-apehe. Ayenge nhenhele ampeme, ampwangkwemele uye itirremele! Lazarus renhe ilaye iltye ikwerenhe kwatyeke arrernetyeke alenye atyinhe kwatyale anpetyeke ayenge irrernte-ilettyeke!'

²⁵ "Kenhe Abraham ikwere angkirtneke, 'Arrangkwe, ampe atyinhe. The Lazarus ngkwenge-werne kwatyale yernetyange apmere yanhe ikwere-werne! Iperte ingwemerte akngerre anthurre ilerne atherre mpepeke akalkeke-akalke anthurre aneme. Kenhe re apeke kwatyale ngkwenge akngetyeke arrkernemele re iperte ingwemerte akngerre yanhenge uyarne itirremele alhetyeke. Arrpenhe re iperte ingwemerte akngerre yanhenge uyarne talkwe-irreme nhenhe-werne. Kenhe arne arrpenhe akenhe, unte-ame itelareme nhenge unte-arrpe ahelhe nhenhele aneme? Unte arne mwerre akngerre areye atnyenetyarte. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe Lazarus re arneke arrangkwe atnyenetyartenge utyene akngerre-akerte ware. Kenhe lyetenye, re akangkentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe unte akenhe alhwarrpe anthurre awalhemele, ampwangkemele uye itirremele!'

²⁷ "Kenhe artwe mane arunthe-akerte Abraham-eke angkeke, 'Arratye apelaye, ayenge kwenhe nhenhele aneme, kenhe ayenge awaye. Atyeyikwe areye apmere ahelhe nhenhele itethe akwete anerlte-aneme, fivepele ingkirreke. Apmere nhenhe re akurne anthurre nthenhele-arle tyerrtye itne ampwangkerrirremeke. Ayenge atyeyikwe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke. Itne ampwangkerrirretyenhe uye itirrewarremele ayenge-arteke. Lazarus renhe ilaye apmere atyinheke-artweye areye-werne alhetyeke itneke ilettyeke arratye mwerre anerrirretyeke.'

²⁹ "Kenhe Abraham artwe yanheke angkirtneke, 'Arrangkwe-arle, the Lazarus yernetyange ngkwinye atyeyangkwe areyeke ilettyeke, itnenhe alkngarre-ilettyeke apmere nhenhe-arle akurne anthurre anemeke. Itne kele itelarrerirremele angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe ante ayeye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle pipe-nge intelhe-ilerrirrekenge arrule anthurre. Itne angkentye yanhe areye awerrirretyeke!'

³⁰ "Kenhe artwe yanhe ikwere angkerlenge, 'Arrangkweyaye! Akurne-arle alakenhe! Itne angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe awerrirretyange, ayeye areye awerrirretyange itelarentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-arle intelhe-ilerrirrekeke. Kenhe tyerrtye Lazarus-arteke re apeke ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irrintye-alpeke, re apeke itneke-werne angketye-alpetyeke, kele itne renhe awerrirretyenhenge. Itne ingkirrenyeke apure-irrerirretyenhe akurne areyenge

itne mpwarewarretyame, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye itne Ngkarte-werne-atheke utepe-irretyeke.'

³¹ "Kenhe Abraham ikwere angkirtneke, 'Arrangkwe-arle! Itne apeke angkentye akngerre Moses-kenhe awerrirretyange ante ayeye areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye-ngentye awerrirretyange, kele Lazarus re akwele ilweke-arle-ngentye apetye-alpetyeke, itne renhe-inpe awerrirretyange anteye!"

Alakenhe rarle, Jesus-ele artwe Pharisee areyeke ileke.

Tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke mwantye anerrirretyeke ar- ratye anteye

17 Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Apmere arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye akurne atningke aneme itne anteme akwetethe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke. Ngkarte-arle itnenhe atwetyenhe-arle akngerre anthurre itne tyerrtye itnenhe ularele uternerlenge akurne-irretyeke. ² Kele arrantherre apeke atyinhe apententye akngerre anyente akurne mpwaretyeke ileme, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke apeke, Ngkarte-arrenhantherrenhe akenge-arle-ileme. Arrpenhele apeke apwerte akngerre ite ngkwinke ayernemere ngenhe kwatye iperteke iwemele, kenhe tyerrtye areye itirrewarremere arne akenge-arle ngkwenge irrekeke. Kenhe Ngkarte-akenhe ngenhe akenge awethe ulkere mpwarerlenge, unte-arle arrpenhe renhe, ampe akweke nhenhe-arteke, akurne mpwaretyeke ilekenge. ³ Kenhe alakenhe-irreketye, arrantherre mwantye anerrirretyeke, arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye iwerre akurnele akngeme-ketye.

Kenhe arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe re apeke ngkwenge ahentye-anetyakenhe, kele ikwere ilaye yanhe-arteke anetyange. Kenhe re apeke angkemele rarle alhwarpe aneme, kele imerte ikwere ipeltye-irraye awethe, akurne yanhe areyeke alngwirraye. ⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe re apeke ngkwenge ahentye-anetyakenhe ngenhe awethe-ame-awethe akurnelhe-ilemele, kenhe urreke re apeke ngkwenge-werne apetyetyenhe arunthengare angkemele rarle alhwarrpe aneme. Kele imerte renhe arunthengare mwerrelhe-ilaye, ikwere ahele anerrirretyakenhe, akurne yanhe areyeke alngwirraye."

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

Tyerrtye areyele Jesus arratyete itelarerrirreke-iperre, kenhe Ngkarte itnenhene atnerre-ileme

⁵ Kele ikwerenge-ntyeye atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere angkerrirreke, "Anwernenhe akaltyete-anthaye ngenhe akwetethenhe arratyete itelarerrirretyeke ingkirrekeke!"

⁶ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "Arrantherre apeke itirrewarremele arrantherre-arle urrkapentye akngerre ware areye mpwarewarretyeke Ngkarte renhe ulyeye anthurre itelarerrirreke-iperre. Kenhe

ayenge angkeme, arrantherre-arle apeke arratyete itelarerrirreke akweke ware, arrantherre urrkapentye akngerre mpwarewarretyeke. Arrantherre-ame arne akngerre merne-akerte nhenhe arerrirretyeke? Kele arrantherre apeke arratyete itelareme akweke ware, kele imerte arrantherre arne akngerre nhenheke angkerrirremere alakenhe, 'Aye, arne-aye, ahelhe-ngentye arrataye artekerre-arlike, kwatye alayeke iwelhaye!' Arratyete apelaye, arrantherre apeke arne nhenheke angkerrirrerlenge, kenhe arne re arrenhantherrenhe awemere. Re ahelhe-ngentye arratetyenhe kwatye alayeke iwelhetyenhenge." Alakenhe rarle Jesus re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "The arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetye ahentye-aneme. Kenhe alartetyete apeke urrkapentye akngerre anyente atnyeneme ikwere urrkapetyeke. Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre yanhele apeke ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyetyeke arne ngkerne-tyenhele, re apeke yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele anteye. Warrke-arle uyerreke iperre urrkapentye akngerre re apmere-werne alpeme. Kenhe iwenhe-ame alartetyete yanhe re angkeme? Alakenhe apeke, 'Irrpintyaye, anaye, unte arrekwele merne arlkwetyeke.' ⁸ Arrangkwe, alartetyete re ikwere arrekwele iletinye kwatye inetyeke ikwere antyetyeke merne itetyeke anteye. Kele alartetyete arlkweke-arle-iperre, urrkapentye akngerre re merne arlkwetyenhenge.

⁹ Nhenge urrkapentye akngerre yanhe re apeke ingkirreke mpwareke-iperre alartetyete renhe-arle ilekenge, alartetyete-ame renhe mwerre akeme? Arrangkwe-arle, artwe yanhe warrke ikwerenhe ingkirreke mpwaretyete alartetyete renhe ilekenge, re mpwareke ware iwenhe-arle re ilekenge. ¹⁰ Alakenhe renhe arrantherre anerrirretyeke. Nhenge tharle arrenhantherrenhe uternemele, kele ayenge awerrirraye ayakewar-ryetyeke, arrekantherre-arrpe illelhe-ilerrirremele, 'Anwerne Jesus-eke urrkapentye akngerre areye ware. Anwerne ikwere warrke-irremele, ikwere akarelherrirretyeke arrangkwe-arle anwerneke akangkerlenge angketyeke. Iwenhe apeke renhe Jesus-ele anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ilekenge, anwerne ikwere mpwaretyeke.'" Alakenhe re Jesus itneke angkeke.

Jesus-ele artwe yenpe utyene-akerte ten-pele angkw- erre-iweme

¹¹ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte apmere Galilee-ngentye Samaria-nge anpere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alethe alheme. ¹² Mpepeke, itne apmere akweke arrpenheke irrpintyemele artwe atningke arrpenhe areyeke-arleke anyente-irretyete-alheke, ten peleke. Artwe ten pele nhenhe areye Jesus-werne itweke-irretyakenhe, itne ingkirreke-arle yenpe utyene-ante anthurre. ¹³ Kenhe itne arlenge ulkere-ngentye ikwere arlkerrirreke, "Jesus-aye! Aknger-reataye! Anwernenhe-awerne aywepetyalaye!"

¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus-ele artwe itnenhe aremele, re angkeke, "Kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areyeke imernelhetyeke alherlte-iwaye, arrenhantherrenhe mwerre anteme aretyenhenge!" Kele itne Jesus ikweringe-ntyeye imperrirremele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-werne-atheke itne alherlte-iwemele mwerre-irrerlte-apeke.

¹⁵ Kenhe artwe anyente apmere Samaria-arenye itnekenge alheke, kenhe arrpenhe areye itne Jew-arenye-arle aneke. Nhenge artwe Samaria-arenyele rarle mwerre-arle-irreke aremele, utepe-irreke Jesus-werne alpeke, Ngkarte arnterre anthurre akertne-atheke aremele alyelhemele. Kele re Jesus uthene anyente-irremele ahelheke atnyeke ingke Jesus-kenheke ikwere akangkemele angkeke, "Unte atyenge alhwarrpe-irremele awelhemele, ayenge mwerre-ileke."

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus-ele ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Artwe 10-pele the angkwerre-iweke, arrpenhe 9-pele-artaye?" ¹⁸ Iwengenge-arle-ame artwe Samaria-arenye nhenhe-ante apetye-alperne akangkentye angkemele Ngkarteke?" ¹⁹ Kele Jesus artwe yanheke angkeke, "Akeme-irraye apmere-werne alhetyekaye! Unte-arle Ngkarte renhe arratyte itelaremengentye, alakenhe ikweringe anteme unte mwerre-irremele, yenpe utyene-kwenye aneme."

Ayeye Jesus alkere akertne-ngentyele apetye-alpetyenhe akerte

²⁰ Kenhe artwe Pharisee arrpenhemele Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, "Ilengare-ame Ngkarte Alartetye anthurre irretyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere nhenhele-arle anemeke?"

Kenhe Jesus re angkirtneke, "Nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge arratyte itelarerrirremele, kenhe Ngkarte itneke akngerre anerlengge. Arrantherre apale itirrewarreme. Kenhe arrpenhele Apmere Impene Ikwerenhe renhe alknggele uyarne arerrirreme. Arrpenhe uyarne angkeme, 'Aye! Yanhe-werne araye! Yanhe renhe Apmere Impene Ngkarte-kenhe!' Kenhe arrpenhe uyarne angkeme, 'Aye, nhenhe araye! Nhenhele-arle Apmere Impene Ngkarte-kenhe!'"

²² Kele imerte re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle alkngirreke. Urreke ayenge alhetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe ingkerneke iwerle-alhemele, arrantherre ayenge uye arerrirretyenhe. Kenhe urreke ayenge akenhe apetye-alpetyenhe atyinhe areye inetyeke. Urreke alakenhe irretyenhe, arrantherre ayenge arerrirretyange, atyenge irrare-irremele. ²³ Kenhe urreke ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe, tyerrtye arrpenheme apetyewarretyenhe arrekantherre angkerrirremele, 'Arrantherraye! Yanhe-werne arerrirraye, Jesus apetye-alperlengge!' Kenhe itne apeke akenhe angkerrirretyenhe, 'Arrantherraye! Jesus awethe apetye-alpeke-arle!' Kenhe itne apeke arrekantherre alakenhe angkerrirreme, itnenhene awerrirretyale! Itnekenge alherlte-ityeale atyenge unthetyeke! ²⁴ Ayenge-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke

inteke. Nhenge ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, ayenge alarrkentye-arteke apetyetyenhe, alarrkemele alkere akertne alkngenthe-iltyenhe ikngerre-ngentyele alturle-werne-atheke. Alarrkentye-arteke, tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arerrirretyenhe. ²⁵ Urreke ayenge apmere nhenhengenyele imperle-alhetyenhe, kenhe arrekwele ayenge rlkerte akngerre anthurre awelhetyenhe, kenhe tyerrtye areye itethe-arle anerrirremeke lyete, itne atyenge alkngwirretyenhe.

²⁶ "Ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Urreke ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, kenhe the akenhe uyarne areme tyerrtye areye, ayenge-arle arratyte itelarerrirremeke. Kenhe itne akenhe arlkwerirretyenhe, anewe akerrremele. Itne tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke anerrirretyarte-arle arrule anthurrele nhenge artwe Noah itethe akwete anetyartenge. Rarle arne kwatyele unthenhe-unthenhe akngerre mpwaretyame, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele renhe arratyte awerrirretyakenhe. Noah ikwere-artweye areye-arlike boat-eke antyenhemele, rarle mpwarekeke. Kele imerte kwatye akngerre urntemele itnenhene ingkirrenyeke anthurre atweke. Kenhe Ngkartele Noah-arlike ikwere-artweye areye-arlike arntarte-areke itnenhene itethe atnyenemele.

²⁸ "Urreke ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, kenhe the akenhe uyarne areme tyerrtye areye ayenge-arle arratyte itelarerrirremeke. Kenhe itne akenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke apmere Sodom-ele-arle anerrirretyarte. Itne kere uthene merne uthene arlkwerirretyarte ngkwarle antywetyarte, arne ingkirrenyeke manele inerrirretyarte, arne arrpenhe areye-arlike maneke antherretyarte. Itne ntange areye ngkernwarremele merne lyapetyeke, warle areye arerrirreke. Kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarte renhe awerrirretyakenhe. Kenhe artwe anyentele Lot arritnye aratyte aweke, re apmere yanhe Sodom-engentyele iparrpe impemele alheke. Arlte ikwerele anteye Ngkartele ure alkngenthe alkere akertne-ngentyele yernemele tyerrtye yanhe areye ampeke apmere yanhele-arle anerrirrekeke.

³⁰ "Yewe-yewe, ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Urreke ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, apmere Sodom-arenye areye-arteke, itne ayenge arratyte itelarerrirretyange. ³¹ Nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre akurne-irrerirrelengge tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke. Angwenhe apeke re apmere akertne ikwerenheke aneme, kele re imerte apmere-ngentyele arlengge untetyeke apmere kweneke utepe-irretyale arne ikwerenhe areye inetyeke. Kenhe angwenhe re apeke awangkeke warrke-irreme, re apmere-werne alpetyeke arrangwe-arle. ³² Kenhe arrantherre-ame ayeye nhenge itelarerrirreme artwe Lot uthene, anewikwe uthene-akerte? Nhenge Ngkartele Sodom-arenye ingkirreke urele iteke, arelthe Lot-kenhe ure-

ketyenge alwirrekenge. Re alwirreke-arle-iperre re alkngarelhemele apmere yanhe areke Ngkarteale anteme renhe urele iteke. Re arne itne-kenheke itirremele rarle imperle-alhekeke, iparrpe anthurre Ngkarteale renhe arne ingkwepeye-arteke-werne akngarte-iweke ikwere-anteye. ³³ Kenhe angwenhe apeke itethe anetyeke-arle itirremele ilweketyenge, re ilwetyenhe akwete. Kenhe angwenhe apeke ilwetyenhe rarle ayenge apentemenge, the renhe itethe atnyenetyenhe.

³⁴ "The arrekatherre ayeye arratyale ilemele, urreke nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, yanhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye atherre antyame anyenteke ankwe interle-anerremenge. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware akngetyenhe, the arrpenhe renhe impetyenhele. ³⁵ Kenhe urreke, nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, arlthe yanhe ikwerele arelthe atherrele apeke merne ntange areye atherle-anerremenge. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware-arle akngetyenhe, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe ipmentye-arle irrerlengenge. ³⁶ Kenhe urreke, nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, arlthe yanhe ikwerele artwe atherre apeke awangkeke warrke-irrerle-anerremenge. Kenhe the akenhe anyente ware akngetyenhe, arrpenhe renhe impetyenhele."

³⁷ Kele imerte atyewe areyele Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, "Urreke nhenge unte ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, apmere nthenhe-ante-nthenhe-werne unte-ame arrekwele apetye-alpetyenhe?"

Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "Thipe irretye areye itelareme! Arrantherre itelareme nhenge kere apmere awangkele ilwerlengenge yanhele intemele irretye areye irrpererlengenge. Kele anwerne itelareme iwenheke-arle itne yanhele aneme. Alakenhe-arle arrantherre ayenge akethe aretyenhe apetyalperlengenge iwenheke-arle ayenge nhenhele aneme-arlke."

Ayenge arelthe warlekwerte-akerte

18 Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ayeye ileke itnenhene akaltye-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke itne-arle Ngkarte ikwere akwetethe anthurre angkerretyeke apurrke-irretyakenhe. ² "Arrule re artwe judge-arteke anetyarte. Re itelaretyarte iwenhe mwerre apeke, iwenhe akurne apeke. Re Ngkarte-ketye atere-irretyakenhe, tyerrtye itnenhene ipmentyele aweke. ³ Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele arelthe warlekwerte anyente anetyarte. Tyerrtye atningke areyele apwerte mane ikweringe-nyele inerrirretyarte. Kenhe re akenhe artwe judge-werne alhetyarte, ikwere angketyarte, 'Ayenge arntarnte-araye! Artwe yanhe areye apwerte mane atyinhe anthintyete-alpetyeke uternaye!' Alakenhe rarle arelthe warlekwertele ikwere angkeke.

⁴ "Kenhe artwe judge-le renhe ipmentyele awetyarte re angkerlengenge. Kenhe warlekwertele renhe akwetethe apayuthnetyarte. Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-nyele, re itirreke, 'The angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ip-

mentyele awetyarte, tyerrtye areye-arlke the ipmentyele awemele, ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Kenhe arelthe warlekwerte nhenhe akwetethe anthurre apetyetyarte ayenge inkeme apwerte mane ikwerenheke. Ayenge-arle apurrkele-antheme yanhe re! Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, kenhe the tyerrtye yanhe areye uternetyenhe mane ikwerenhe anthirtnetyeke."

⁶ Kenhe Jesus akenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kele anteme arrantherre artwe judge akurne ikwere-akerteke itirrewarraye. Re warlekwerte yanhe ipmentyele awerle-anetyarte. Kenhe arelthe re akenhe renhe akwetethe inketyarte, kenhe judge akurne renhe arratyale ileke rarle apwerte mane ikweringe renhe inirtnelele renhe anthirtnetyenenge. ⁷ Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre itirrewarreme? Ngkarte-ame judge yanhe-arteke aneme? Arrangkwe. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele akenhe renhe akwetethe apayuthnerrirre arlthe arrpe-anenhele ingwe arrpe-anenhele itnenhene arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte-ame itnenhene ipmentyele awetyarte judge yanhele-arteke? Arrangkwe anthurre. ⁸ Arrantherre-ame ayenge awerrirre! Nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthnerrirremele itnenhene arntarnte-aretyeke, kenhe Re akenhe iparrpe anthurre mpwareme itneke. Urreke, ayenge Ngkarte Akertnengentye nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe. The-ame tyerrtye itnenhene aretye-alpetyenhe Ngkarte renhe akwete arratyale itelarentye anerrirrerlengenge, Rarle itnenhene arntarnte-arerle-anetyeke akwete anetyenhe?"

Ayenge nhenhe Pharisee anyente-akerte-arlke kenhe artwe arrpenhe-akerte-arlke tax mane-arle inetyarteke

⁹ Arrpenhemele awerrirretyame Jesus itneke angkerlengenge. Itne apale itirremele itne-arle akwele mwerre anthurre anerrirre arpenhe areyenge mwerre ulkere akwele. Kenhe itne akenhe arpenhe areyeke ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe. Kenhe Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle ikwere ilerlengenge itnenhene akaltye-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. ¹⁰ "The arrekatherre ayeye nhenhe iletynhe arrekatherre arratyale-iletynhe. Arrule re, artwe atherre Tyatyale Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-werne, apmere Jerusalem ikwerele, Ngkarteke angkerle-anerretyeke. Artwe anyente Pharisee areye-kenhe, kenhe arpenhe re akenhe tax mane arpenhe areye-ngentye inenhe-inenhe. Arrpenhe ingkirrenyeye ikwere ahentye-kwenye-irrirerreke. ¹¹ Kenhe Pharisee re-arrpe tnelele, re itirreke rarle akwele Ngkarteke angkekeke-athene. Re ikwere-arrpe alakenhe angkeke, 'Ngkarte-aye, Ayenge mwerre aneme, arpenhe areye-arteke-kwenye. Ayenge ankeye akngerre-kwenye, kenhe the arpenhe itneke-ngentye mane anyelkngenge inetyakenhe, the arelthe artwe arpenhe-kenhe renhe impemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ayenge Ngkwenge akangkeme. Kenhe ayenge artwe yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe tax mane inenhe-inenhe-arle yanhe ikwerele-arle tneleke. Ayenge ikw-

erenge mwerre ulkere. Kele ayenge imerte Ngkwenge akangkemele angkeme. ¹² Kenhe Monday arrpe-anenhele Thursday arrpe-anenhele the merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkwetyakenhe Ngenhe akwetethe tnaketyeke.' Alakenhe rarle artwe Pharisee re Ngkarteke angkeke.

¹³ "Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele-anteye, artwe tax mane inenhe-inenhe yanhe-arle, re Pharisee ikwere-erenge-ntyele arlenge tneke. Re anteye Ngkarte ikwere-werne angkeme, re akertne-werne aretyange artwe Pharisee yanhe-arteke. Kenhe re akenhe kwene-werne aremele apure-irremele, ikwere-arrpe alhwarpe aneke. Re arerre atwelhetyame Ngkarteke imernemele rarle alhwarrpe-irremele, Ikwere-werne alakenhe angkemele, 'Ngkarte-aye, atyenge alhwarpe-irraye! Ayenge akurne-arle!' Alakenhe re angkeke Ngkarteke-ante ware awetyeke."

¹⁴ Kele Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Kenhe angwenhe apeke re ikwere-arrpe akngerre atniwelheme, arrpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere, urreke Ngkarteke renhe ingkerne arrernetyenhenge renhe apurele-anthemele. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re tnakelhetyakenhe, kenhe ikwere-arrpe akurne-akurne itirremele, urreke Ngkarte re renhe akngerre atniwetyenhe, arrpenhe areyenge arrekwenge arrernetyenhenge. Ayeye alakenhe re, the arrekatherre ileke. Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele apmere artwe Pharisee areye-kenhe-werne alpeke, kenhe Ngkarteke renhe mwerre aketyakenhe. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe rarle tax mane inenhe-inenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpekenge, kenhe Ngkarteke renhe mwerre akeke."

Jesus-ele ampe akweke areye apurtelhe-ilemele itneke akangkemele aneke

(Matthew 19:13-15; Mark 10:13-16)

¹⁵ Urreke re, arrpenhemele ampe akwerrke itnekenhe Jesus-werne akngetyewarreke, rarle itnenhene apetyeke. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele arrkngerte angkerrirreke itneke, itne apele ampe itnenhene ayewepewarreke. ¹⁶ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ampe areyeke antangkemele atyewe ikwerenhe itneke angkeke, "Nhenge arrantherre aremele ampe akweke areye atyenge-werne apetyerlenge itnenhe ayaketyale-aye! The arrenhantherrenhe ileme angwenhe apeke ampe akweke nhenhe areye-arteke anemele, Ngkarteke itnenhe atyewe aketyenhe arntarnte-aremele alartetye itnekenhele-arteke. ¹⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye, the arrenhantherrenhe arraty anthurre ileme, arrantherre apeke Ngkarte arraty itelaretyakenhe ampe nhenhe areyele-arle arraty itelarerrirremele-arteke, kele arrantherre Ngkarte renhe arraty apentewarretyakenhe, Rarle Alartetye kwenye-arle arrekatherrenhe."

Jesus artwe mane arunthe-akerteke angkeme

(Matthew 19:16-30; Mark 10:17-31)

¹⁸ Arlte arrpenhele, kwertengerle tyatye Jew-kenhe apwerte mane arunthe-akerte-arle, Jesus ikwere-werne apetyemele apayuthnetyeke, "Akaltyele-anthen-

he-anthenhe mwerraye, arne iwenhe-ame mwerre the mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge?"

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ayenge mwerre akeme? Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre anetyakenhe, kenhe Ngkarte-ante mwerre. ²⁰ Unte angkentye akngerre ingkirreke anthurre itelareme Ngkarteke-arle Moses anthekeke, alakenhe nhenhe areye: 'Intetyale anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhenge, impetyeke akwete; irrerlkngye atwetyale; anyelkngye inetyale; ularele apwerte ngkweltye inetyale anetyeke; meye uthene akngye uthene akwetethe awerle-anetyeke ikwere-atherre ahele-irretyale.' Nhenhe kwenhe angkentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe Moses-elarle intelhe-ilekeke, unte kele arraty itelareme."

Exodus 20:12-16.

²¹ Kenhe artwe re Jesus-eke angkirtneke, "Akwekenge-ntyele the angkentye akngerre renhe apenteke, renhe akwetethe awepawemele."

²² Kenhe Jesus imerte ikwere angkeke, "Unte angkentye akngerre arrpenhe nhenhe renhe apentetyeke lyete: Arne ingkirreke ngkwinhe areye inetye-alhetyekaye, itnenhene apwerte maneke sell-eme-iletyeke alhaye, kele mane anthemele mane anetyakenhe areyeke imerte ayenge apetyemele apentetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme, unte ineme arne mwerre anthurre alkere akertne-ngentyele."

²³ Nhenge artwele awemele alakenhe, re alhwarrpe-irreke imerte alpemele rarle mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke atnyenekenge, re akenhe ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyeke-arle ahentye-aneke.

²⁴ Nhenge Jesus-ele artwe yanhe aremele alhwarrpe alperlenge, re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The arrekatherre arraty ileme, tyerrtye mane-arlike mantere-arlike atningke-akerte areye arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretyenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge. ²⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme alhwenge yerre-kenhe-arle altywere akweke anthurre-akerte, kamule apeke-ame altywere ikwerenge irrenhemere? Arrangkwe. Alakenhe akwele angwenhe apeke mane atningke-akerte, arrpernkeme Ngkarte renhe apayuthnetyeke alartetye irretyenhenge itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge."

²⁶ Kele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke Ngkarteke itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe?"

²⁷ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtneke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, tyerrtye-arle arntarnte-arelhetyeke arrangwe-arle, kele Ngkarteke-ante-arle arntarntareme."

²⁸ Kenhe Peter re Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Awaye, unte itelareme anwerne kwenhe arne areye impemele apetyeke ngenhe apentetyenhenge."

²⁹ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke apmere ikwerenge-ntyele imperle-

alhemele, ikwerenheke-artweyikwe areye-ngentyele apeke, anewe ikwerenhe-ngentyele apeke, ampe ikwerenhe areye imperle-alheme, kele ikweringe-ntyete tyerrtye yanhe re arrpenhe arunthe anthurreke-artweye inetyenhe, Ngkarteke-artweye areye inetye-alheme, apmere areye-arlike. Kele urreke re apeke ilwemele, itethe-irretyenhe Ngkarte ikweringe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe."

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke ileke tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arle renhe atwetyenhenge

(Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34)

³¹ Kenhe Jesus re atyewe ikwerenhe itneke angekeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke akwete alherlte-iwemele, urreke apmere yanheke irrperirretyenhele. Arrule anthurre, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele Payepule ikwerele intelhe-ilerrirreke Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke in-tekeke-akerte. Itne intelhe-ilerrirreke tyerrtye itne-arle renhe atwetyenhe. Lyete ware ayeye itnekenhe araty-e-irreme! ³² Kenhe ayenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele itne ayenge ilye anthetyenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Kele imerte itne atyenge anhelhetyenhe, atyenge pelhe-iwemele, itne anteme ayenge arne apere arletye akwerrke-arteke atwetyenhe. Kele itne ayenge irrerlkngye atwetyenhenge. Kenhe ingwe atherrenge-ntyete, ayenge itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe akeme-irremele."

³⁴ Nhenge atyewe areyele Jesus awerrirremele alak-enhe renhe angkerlengye, uyarne itne itelarerrirreke nthakenhe re angkerlengye.

Jesus-ele artwe pwenge angkwerre-iweme

(Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52)

³⁵ Urreke re, Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe itne-akerte apmere Jericho arritnye ikwere-werne alheke. Nhenge apmere yanhe-werne-atheke alherlte-iwemele itne artwe pwenge arerrirreke. Re iwerre itweke anetyame apwerte maneke apayuthnemele tyerrtye itnenhene-arle yanhele anpere-irrerirrele. ³⁶ Nhenge re awemele tyerrtye itnenhene yanhele anpere-irrerirremenge re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame nthakenhe-irrerirreme?"

³⁷ Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne Jesus apmere Nazareth-arenye ikweringe apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alherlte-iwemele."

³⁸ Nhenge artwe pwengele nhenhe aweke-iperre, re Jesus ikwere arlkemele, "Jesus-aye, David-eke-artweye! Ayenge-apeche, ayenge mwerre-ilaye, alkngye ayenge mwerre-ilaye aretyeke!"

³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus ikweringe-arle arrekwele untherrirremeke, pwenge renhe arrkngerte angkerrirremele ilerrirreke nterte anetyeke. Kenhe re akenhe awethe anteyele arnterre anthurre arlkerlengye, angkemele, "David-eke-artweye,

atyenge apeke alhwarrpe awelhaye ayenge mwerre-ilemele mpwaraye!"

⁴⁰ Kele arraty apelaye, Jesus ngkernelheke nhenge renhe awemele, kele imerte re tyerrtye ingkirreke itneke ilemele, "Artwe pwenge renhe atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke alherlte-iwaye." Kenhe re Jesus ikwere-werne itweke-irreke, Jesus-ele renhe apayuthneke, ⁴¹ "Iwenheke-ame unte atyenge ahentye-aneme the ngkwenge mpwaretyeke?"

Kenhe artwe pwenge ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge pwenge anemele ngkwenge-werne apetyerne ngkwengenge the aretyeke, alkngye ayenge mwerre-ilaye, the aretyeke anteme."

⁴² Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angekeke, "Alkngye ngkwinge kele mwerre-irrerne unte-arle arraty itelarekenge tharle ngenhe angkwerre-iwetyenhe."

⁴³ Kele arraty apelaye, Jesus alakenhe-arle ikwere angekeke-arle-iperre, iparrpe anthurre alkngye mwerre-ileke re aretyeke. Kele imerte re Jesus iwerre yanhe ikwerele apenteke. Iwerrele unthemele re Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye anthurre irreke, renhe utyernemele anthurre tnakemele. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele renhe arerrirremele itne Ngkarteke akangkentye anthurre aneke.

Jesus artwe Zacchaeus arritnyeke angkeme

19 Kenhe Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alethe alhetyame. Re alhemele apmere arrpenhe Jericho arritnye ikwerele anpere-irrenhemele. ² Kenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele-arle artwe Zacchaeus arritnye anetyarte. Nhenhe re alartetye aneke artwe arpenheke tax mane-arle inenhe-inenhe, kenhe re mane arunthe-akerte anteye. ³ Kenhe Jesus apmere yanhe ikwerele anpere-irrenhemele, tyerrtye atningkele Jesus ikwere itweke-arle ankerte-ankerte-iwerrirrele. Itne Jesus renhe arrkernemele itweke-irrerirretyeke renhe arerrirretyeke. Kenhe Zacchaeus reinpe atheke-irrerirremele Jesus apetyerlengye, kenhe re akenhe artwe urteke ware-arle. Re Jesus renhe uye areke akertneke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle ilpekengye, itne-arle renhe arerrirremenge anteye. ⁴ Zacchaeus arrpenhenge areye arrekwele unteke iwerre Jesus-arle apetyeme-werne. Kele imerte re arne arlpentyeke antyemele Jesus aretyeke apetyerlengye.

⁵ Kenhe nhenge Jesus re akenhe arne yanheke irremele, re utnyenemele Zacchaeus renhe areke akertne yanheke ikwere angkemele, "Iparrpe atnarnpaye, ingwe lyete ayenge apmere ngkwingele anetyenhe." ⁶ Nhenge Zacchaeus-ele nhenhe awemele atheke anthurre irreke. Iparrpe anthurre re arne yanhe-ngentyele atnarnpemele Jesus renhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngemele ingweke anetyeke.

⁷ Kenhe nhenge arrpenhe areyele nhenhe arerrirremele, Zacchaeus-ele Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngkerlengye-arle, itne ikwere ahele-irrerirreke Zacchaeus ikwere-akerte angkerremele, "Artwe Zacchaeus nhenhe re akurne aneme. Iwenheke-ame Jesus apmere ikwerenhe-werne alheke?"

⁸ Kele kenhe Zacchaeus tneke Jesus-eke angkemele, "Akngerrepataye! Ayenge ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme. The arne arunthe akngerre areye atnyeneme-arle tharle arne arrpenheme atyinhe areye anthetyeke ahentye aneme tyerrtye areye-arle arne atnyenetyakenhe. Nhenge ayenge warrke-irremele the apeke tax mane arrpenhe itneke-ngentyele akurhe-ileke. Yanhe-arle arratyte apekenge, kele the itnenhene arunthe awethe anthirtnetyeke."

⁹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe Zacchaeus-eke angkeke, "Unte arratyte angkerne. Unte-arle artwe Jew-arenye anwerne-arteke, alere arratyte Abraham-kenhe, renhe Ngkartele-arle akngaketyarteke. Kenhe unte akenhe akurhe-arle mpwaretyarte arrule, apale alhemele Ngkarte ikwere-ketye. Kenhe Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye itneke unte-arteke areyeye unthetyeke, itne-arle iwerre akurhele alherlthe iwepiwemenge. Kenhe ayenge apetyeke tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke itethe-ilyetyeke itnenhene Ngkartewerne akngirtnetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge angkeme: Lyete ware the ngenhe ngkwenge-artweye-arlike arranhantherrenhe ingkirrenyeye itethe-ilyetyeke, arrantherre Abraham-eke artweye anetyenhe anthurre."

Ayeye nhenhe warrkene 10-pele-akerte

(Matthew 25:14-30)

¹¹ Jesus re arrpenhe areye-arlike apurte alherlthe iwetyame apmere Jericho-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke. Itne apmere yanheke itweke-irreme yanhe-arenye areye Jesus-eke itirrerlenge. Kenhe itne itirrewarreke nhenge Jesus apeke-arle apmere Jerusalem yanhe ikwere irrpemeke-athene rarle Christ imernelhetyeke, anyente renhe Ngkartele-arle akngakeke. Kele Ngkarte re anteme akngerre anetyenhe ingkirrekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke. Kenhe itne-arle alakenhe itirrewarrekenge, Jesus re akenhe itneke ayeye nhenhe ileke itnenhene akalyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerreke. ¹² Re itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Arrule artwe mane arunthe-akerte anyente anetyarte. Artwe nhenhe re arne ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-ilemele apmere arrpenhe-werne alethe alhetyeke alartetye irretyete. Kele urreke rarle, re apmere yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete ikwerenhe areye-werne apetye-alpetyenhe itneke alartetye irretyenhe. ¹³ Urreke re imperle-alhetyenhenge, re artwe urrkapentye akngerre 10-pele ikwerenhe itneke antangeke. Nhenge itne apetyewarremele, re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe apwerte mane akweke-ame-akweke itnenhene antheke itneke angkemele, 'Lyete ware ayenge alheme, urreke apetye-alpetyenhe. Arrantherre ingkirrekele mane nhenhe akngerlthe iwemele kele imerte atyenge arratyte re nhenhe renhe mpwarewarremele. Mane nhenhele mpwarewarremele kele imerte atyenge mane awethe mpwarewarremele ilengareke-atwetye apeke ayenge-arle uyerre-

menge.' Kele imerte re itneke-ngentyele imperle-alhemele.

¹⁴ "Kenhe ingkirreke apmere ikwere-arenye ikwere ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe. Itne ikwere akangkewarretyakenhe anerrirreke, ikwere ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe alartetye itnekenhe anetyeke. Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete itne tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhene yernewarreke apmere arrpenhe nthenhe yalenge ikwere-werne rarle arrekwele alheke-werne. Kele imerte ingkerne-arle alherlthe-iweke itne apmere arrwekele-arle alheke ikwere alartetye arrpenheke angketye-atherre-alhemele, 'Anwerne ikwere ahentye-kwenye anerrirreme anwerneke alartetye anetyeke.'

¹⁵ "Kenhe alartetye arrpenhele itnenhene ipmentyete-arle aweke, kele imerte re renhe anteme pwathe akngerre arreneke. Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete alartetye rarle apmere ikwerenhe-werne alpeke. Apmere ikwerenheke irretyete-alpemele re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeye antangkemele itnenhene apwerte mane ikwerenheke apayuthneke. Itne ikwere itweke-irrerirremele, re anyenteke-anyente itnenhene apayuthneke, 'Unte-ame atyenge mane akngerre-ileke mane-ngentyele tharle ngenhe anthekeke?'

¹⁶ "Kenhe warrkene arrekwenye ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, unte ayenge gold ngkweltye anyente ware antheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenheyaye! Ngkweltye anyente nhenhele 10 pele awethe the ngkwenge ineke warrke-irremele.'

¹⁷ "Kenhe alartetye ikwere angkeke, 'Unte atyenge warrkene mwerre anthurre. Unte mwerre anthurre mpwareke the ngenhe apayuthnerlenge. Kenhe the ngenhe ngkweltye anyente ware antheke, kenhe unte akenhe mwerre mpwarerlenge ayenge anthirtneke ngkweltye 10 pele awethe ulkere-arle. Kele lyete ware the ngenhe alartetye arrernetyenhe, unte tyerrtye itneke apmere 10 pele ikwerele alartetye irretyete.'

¹⁸ "Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, warrkene ikwerenhe intertenge ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, unte ayenge gold ngkweltye anyente ware antheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenheyaye! Ngkweltye anyente nhenhele 5 pele arrpenhe awethe the ngkwenge ineke warrke-irremele.'

¹⁹ "Kenhe alartetye yanhe ikwere angkeke, 'The ngenhe alartetye anetyeke arrernetyenhe, unte tyerrtye itneke apmere 5 pele ikwerele alartetye irretyete.'

²⁰ "Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, artwe warrkene ikwerenhe ingkernenye angkeke alartetyeke, 'Alartetye, nhenheyaye mane nhenge unte-arle ayenge anthekeke. The ngkweltye anyente renhe mantereke imartiwemele alengke-iweke. ²¹ Ayenge ngkwengetyete atere anthurre irreme, unte artwe anilpe-anilpe anthurre. Unte arne ingkirreke tyerrtye areye-ngentyele rakeme, itnenhene anthetyakenhe. Unte merne ngkwenge-arrpe inemele unte-arle ngkernetyakenhe.'

²² "Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete, alartetye yanhe re warrkene ingkernenye ikwerenheke angkeke, 'Unte artwe akurhe anthurre! Kenhe unte-arle atyenge ileke-arteke iperre-ngentyele the ngenhe apmere nhen-

henge-ntyete yernetyenhe. Unte ayenge itelareme. Ar-ratyte apelaye, ayenge artwe anilpe-anilpe anthurre. Kenhe the arne ingkirreke atyinhe-arle anetyakenheke itneke-ngentyete rakeme. ²³ Kenhe alakenhe renhe mwerre-arle. Unte kwenhe nhenge mane nhenhe renhe inemele bank-ekarleke arrernemele, itne awethe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge unte apeke arrerneke, ayenge-arle apetyalpekenge mane arrpenheme ware inirtnerme bank-ngentyete.'

²⁴ "Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, alartetye war-kene arrpenhe areyeke angkeke, 'Gold ngkweltye artwe akurne yanhe-ngentyete rakirtnaye arrekwe-lenye yanhe anthaye gold ngkweltye 10-pele-akerte yanhe.'

²⁵ "Kenhe warrkene arrpenhe areye ikwere angkerrir-reke, 'Akngerrepataye, iwenheke-ame unte ngkweltye nhenhe renhe antheme, re kele 10 pele arrpenhe ar-eye-akerte?'

²⁶ "Kenhe alartetye itneke angkirtneke, 'Angwenhele apeke arne kele atnyeneme, the renhe-arle awethe an-thetyenhe. Kenhe angwenhele apeke arneke arrangk-we apeke akweke ware apeke atnyeneme, kenhe the akenhe arne yanhe renhe ikweringe-ntyete inirtne-tyenhe, akweke ware anteye. ²⁷ Kenhe arrpenhe areye-artaye, atyenge-arle ahentye-kwenye-irrerirreke itneke alartetye aneketye? Itnenhene nhenhe-werne akngetyewarrraye, atyengenge alkngetherre nhenheke atwerrirraye.'" Kenhe kele-arle, Jesus-ele ayeye nhenhe itneke ileke.

Jesus apmere Jerusalem-eke irrpeme

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; John 12:12-19)

²⁸ Kenhe Jesus-ele itneke ayeye yanhe ileke-iperre, re anteme yanhe ikweringe-ntyete apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alheke. Kenhe tyerrtye atningkele renhe apenterlte-apemenge. ²⁹ Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alhetyame-arle, re apmere Bethphage uthene Bethany uthene mpepeke irretye-alhemele. Kenhe apmere nhenhe atherre akenhe apmere Apw-erte Arne Olive-akerte itwele-arle aneme. Kele apmere yanhe ikweringe-ntyete re atyewe ikwerenhe atherre yerneke arrwekele alhetyeke, ³⁰ ikwere-atherre angkemele, "Apmere Bethphage nhakwe-werne alher-raye, yanheke irremele mpwele arerle-anerretyenhe tangkeye akwerrke ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerlenghe. Arrpenhe ikwere antyetyakenhe aneke. Tangkeye irl-waye, atyenge-werne akngetyetyeke. ³¹ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke mpwelenhe apayuthneme, 'Iwen-heke-ame mpwele tangkeye yanhe akngerle-an-erreme?' Alakenhe ilerle-anerraye, 'Ngkarte An-werneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemeke.'" ³² Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete atyewe ratherre are-tye-alherremele tangkeye akwerrke renhe ayerneke-arle tnerle-anerlenghe Jesus-elarle ikwere-atherre ileke-arle-arteke. ³³ Re-atherre renhe irlwemele-arteke, kenhe artwe tangkeye-ke-artweye areye arratewarremele renhe-atherre apayuthnerrirreke, "Iwenhenge-ame mpwele irlwerle-anerreme?"

³⁴ Ratherre angkirtnerlenghe, "Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-arle ikwere ahentye-anemenge?"

³⁵ Re-atherre tangkeye renhe Jesus-werne akngetye-alperreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhe ilywelhe-ilemele tangkeye ikwere artepeke-arleke arrernerle-anerreke. Re-atherre anteme Jesus renhe akertneke utyerneke. ³⁶ Jesus re anteme apmere Jerusalem-werne-atheke alhemele atyewe ikwerenhe areyele renhe apenterlte-apemele, tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arlike mantere itnekenhe ilywelhe-ilerrirremele antekelhe-ilemele antyame iwemele iwerreke iwerlte-apemele Je-sus ikwere arrwekele rarle alhetyenheke. Alakenhe renhe itne ikwere akangkentye renhe imernewarreke.

³⁷ Kenhe itne apmere Jerusalem itwele anteme apetyewarremele iwerrele-mpele Apwerte Arne Olive-akerte ikweringe kwene-akerle. Tyerrtye atningke kele akangkentye anthurre anerrirreke. Itne Ngkarteke ak-ertne-werne-atheke utyernemele alyelhewarremele Rarle arrule itneke alakenhe imerneke-arteke. ³⁸ Itne arlkerrirreke,

"Ngkartele artwe nhenhe renhe mwerre akngerre arntarnte-areme. Re kwenhe Ngkartele-arle akngake-meke nhenhe-werne yernetyeke anwerneke Alartetye anetyenhenge.

Kenhe arntyete areye akenhe Ngkarte akertne-werne utyernemele alyelhewarreke. Anwerne akangkeme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alkere akertnele-arle anerrirremeke. Anwerne Ngkarte akertne-werne uty-ernemele alyelhewarremele."

³⁹ Kenhe artwe Pharisee areye-inpe tyerrtye arrpen-he itnekele-arlenghe anerrirremele, itne imerte Jesus-eke angkerrirremele, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, atyewe ngkwinhe areye alakenhe arlkerrirretyale anerrirretyeke ilaye."

⁴⁰ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "The arrek-an-therre ileme, tyerrtye nhenhe areye apeke alakenhe arlkerrirretyakenhe, apwerte yanhe areye anteme arlk-errirretyenhenge. Apwerte nhenhe areyele Ngkarteke akertne-werne-atheke utyernemele alyelhewarretyen-he!"

Jesus tyerrtye apmere Jerusalem-arenye areyeke art-neme

⁴¹ Kele Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne itwele anteme apetyemele. Nhenge re apmere Jerusalem aremele re tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke artneke, rarle itelareme arrpenhe areyele-arle apmere yanhe akethe-ante-arrernetyenhenge. ⁴² Re artnemele angkeke, "Ar-rantherre apeke ayenge arratyte itelarerrirreke-arle, the arrenhantherrenhe arratyte renhe-arle arntarnte-aremere, arne akurne areye-ketye-arlike arntarnte-are-mere. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe ayenge arratyte ite-larerrirretyakenhe, alakenhe ikweringe anteme arran-therre mwerre anerrirretyakenhe anerlte-aneme.

⁴³ Kenhe lyete ware-arle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ap-mere nhenhe-werne arrekatherre-werne apetyewar-retyenhe arrekatherre ahentye-anetyange areye-ar-like. Itne ingkirrekele arrenhantherrenhe apmere

nhenheke utepe-akerrirretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe apmere nhenhenge arratemele alherlthe-iwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne arrenhantherrenhe ayakewarreyenhe. Itepe arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele itne arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyenhe. ⁴⁴ Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne-arle arteke apwerte akngerre areye-ngentyele, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arpenhemele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerrirretyenhe. Alakenhe renhe irretyenhe arrantherre ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhenge." Alakenhe renhe-arle, Jesus re Jerusalem-arenye itneke artnemele ileke, arratyte renhe.

Jesus tyatyte akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpeme

(Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:15-19; John 2:13-22)

⁴⁵ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, itne apmere Jerusalem-eke irremele, Jesus yarte-ke irrpenehe tyatyte Jew-kenhele imerte aremele tyerrtye areyele arne arrpe-anenhe areye sell-eme-ilerlunge arrpenhe areyeke. Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhene yanhe ikwere aremele, re ahele angkemele aywepeke. ⁴⁶ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle pipe-le intelhe-ileke akwete-arle tneme, Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, 'Tyatyte atyinhe, atyinhe akwete anetyeke-aye, tyerrtye areye atyenge angkerlthe-anetyeke, ayenge utyernemele tnakewarreyeke.' Kenhe arrantherre akenhe maneke ntyelhe akngerre-arle tyatyte nhenheke irrpereke kele, mane inemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Apmere nhenhe arrantherre akenge mpwaremele apmere anyelngalthe areye-kenhe-arteke mpwareme." *Jeremiah 7:11.*

⁴⁷ Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, Jesus arlthe arrpe-anenhele apetyetyarte tyatyte akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne. Apmere yanhe ikwerele re tyerrtye itnenhene Ngkarte ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyarte. Kenhe arlthe yanhe ikwerele kwertengerle tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe areyele-arlke, angkentye akngerre-akerte akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke, itne ingkirrekele awerrirreke Jesus angkemenge. Itne apayuthnerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irrerrirretyenhe ikwere urrtiyirrentyele ilemele renhe anwerne atwerrirretyeke?" ⁴⁸ Kenhe itne renhe uyarne akwete arntirrkweme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle ahentye-anepanerlunge ayeye ikwerenheke awerrirretyeke re nhenge itnenhene akaltyele-antheke.

Angwenhele-ame Jesus renhe alartetye anetyeke ar- rerneke?

(Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33)

20 Arlthe arrpenhele, Jesus temple Jew-kenhele aneke tyerrtye itnenhene akaltyele-anthemele Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte Ikweringe-ntyete. Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenye areyele-arlke, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyele-arlke, apmereke-artweye areyele-arlke, artwe ampwe arrpenhe areyele-arlke, itne yanhe ikwere renhe arerrirreke

apayuthnerrirremele renhe, ² "Angwenhele alartetye anthurrele-arle ngenhe ileke mane-akerte artwe alartetye nhenge ingkirreke aywepetyeke tyatyte nhenhenge-ntyete. Anwerneke ilaye?"

³ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlunge, "Awerrirraye ayenge arrekantherre angkerlunge.

⁴ Angwenhele apeke John kwatyete akwernentye akngerre renhe ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke baptise-eme-iletete? Ngkartele apeke, artwe arrpenhele apeke? Atyenge ilerrirraye."

⁵ Kenhe itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlunge, itne angkerreke, "Anwerne ikwere angkerrirretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle renhe ileke, tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke, rarle anwerenhe apayuthnetyenhe-ketye, 'Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe?' ⁶ Kenhe anwerne ikwere alakenhe angkerrirretyakenhe, 'Artwe arrpenhele-arle renhe ileke-arle tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke,' arrpenhe itne apeke anwerneke ahele-irrerrirretyenhe-ketye apwetele-inpe atwerrirretyeke itne-arle itirrewarrerlunge John-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle aneke. Kele nthakenhe-ame anwerne angkerrirretyeke?"

⁷ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne Jesus-eke angkirtnewarreke, "Anwerne akutne. Angwenhele-ame John ileke tyerrtye itnenhene kwatyete akwernetyeke itnenhe baptise-eme-iletete?"

⁸ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlunge, "Arrantherre ayenge tyernewarreyenhe, kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe tyernirtretyakenhe arrekantherre ilemele angwenhele-arle ayenge alartetye anetyeke arrerneke, arne nhenhe areye mpwaretyeke."

Jesus-ele ayeye arratyte merne atherrke ngkernentye akngerre-akerte ileke

(Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12)

⁹ Arlthe arrpenhele, Jesus-ele ayeye akweke-arle nhenhe ileke itnenhene akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre-akerte: "Apmere arrpenhele, apmereke-artweye anyentele arne kripethe areye kele ngkerneke. Rarle ahelhe renhe akethe-iletartye. Kele renhe akethe-ileke-arle-iperre re anteme arne kripethe areye ngkernemele. Urreke re apmere arrpenhe-werne alhetyenhenge, re kartene ikwerenhe artwe arrpenhe itnenhene antherle-alheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele imerte re apmere yanhe ikweringe-ntyete impemele apmere arrpenhe ikwere-werne alheke urrekeke-ante anetyeke. ¹⁰ Kenhe urreke kripethe yanhe areye amangkemele mpenge-irrerlunge, artwe apmere yanhe-arte-artweye re urrkapentye anyente ikwerenhe yanhe ikwere-werne yernirtneke. Alartetyele anteme urrkapentye renhe yerneke kripethe akngetye-alpetyeke akwele, akalkelhe-ilekenge ikwerenhe akwele. Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre arrpenhe areyele renhe arntwirrkewarremele atwerrirreke imerte yernirtnemele iltye-ante. Re anteme alpemele iletete-alpeke alartetye ikwerenheke, 'Artwe nhakwe areyele ayenge atwerrirreke. Iwenhenge-arle-aye?' ¹¹ Kenhe artwe karteneke-

artweyele awethe-arle artwe arrpenhe anteme yerneke. Kenhe nhenge warrkene yanhe areyele renhe arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenge renhe anteme arntirrkwarremele anthurre atwerrir-ryeteke anteye, renhe merne-kwenye yernirtneke.

¹² Kenhe kartene yanheke-artweyele awethe-arle artwe arrpenhe renhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne yerneke. Kenhe warrkene areyele awethe-arle renhe anteme-arle arnarewarreke itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenge renhe anteme-arle arntirrkwarremele anthurre atwerrirremele renhe apmere-ngentye aketheke iwerrirremele. Kenhe re akenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale alpemele ilette-alpeke alartetye ikwerenheke, 'Artwe nhakwe areyele ayenge atwerrirreke. Iwenhenge-arle-aye?'

¹³ "Kele imerte, artwe kripethe ngkernentye akngerre yanheke-artweye re-arrpe angkeke, 'Iwenhe-ame the mpwaryenhe? Atyinhe anyente-arle, re impene anthurre atyenge the apeke renhe yernemere-artaye, itne apeke renhe awerrirryenhenge atwerrirryak-ehene.' Kele renhe yerneke.

¹⁴ "Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre areyele akenhe renhe arnarewarremele itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenge, itne-arrpe angkerreke, 'Yanhe araye, alere apmereke-artweye-kenhe nhenhe-werne apetyerlenge. Anwerne renhe irrerlknge atwerrirrye, kele anwerne imerte ahelhe nhenhe ikwerenge rakewarremele!'

¹⁵ Kele itne renhe arntirrkwarremele tnyante atwerrirreke, renhe apmere merne ngkernentye akngerrenge-ntyale aketheke iwerrirremele."

Ikwere iperrele Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame artwe apmere yanheke-artweyele warrkene areyeke rarle apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyalpemele? ¹⁶ Nhenge re apetyalpemele akurne anthurre yanhe areye irrerlknge atwetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele re warrkene arrpenhe itnenhene kripethe ngkernentye akngerre renhe anthetyenhe itne arntarnte-aretyeke."

Nhenge alartetye Jew areyele-arle Jesus renhe awerrirremele alakenhe angkerlenge, itne arlkerrirreke, "Arrangkwe-arle! Anwerne-arle itne-arteke anetyakenhe!"

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itnenhene aremele angkeke, "Mwantye itirrewarrraye Payepule ikwerele atyenge-akerte-arle angkeme:

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerrirreke,

kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arrerneke,

apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!'

Psalm 118:22.

"Alakenhe rarle Payepule ikwerele angkeke. ¹⁸ Tyerrtye apeke-arle apetyenhenge. Apwerte yanhele anteme renhe tyelpelhe-ileme atnyetyeke mpwaryenhenge. Kele ngkwerne ingkirreke ikwerenhe ultake-arle-lheme. Kele apwerte re apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke-ar-

leke-arle atnyeke iperre, imerte tyerrtye renhe ngkweltye-arle-ilemele." †

¹⁹ Kenhe nhenge Pharisee akngerrepate areyele kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areyele awerrirremele angkentye-arle Jesus-ele ilekenge kripethe ngkernentye akngerreke-artweye ikwere-akerte, kenhe itne akenhe itelarerrirreke re itneke-akerte-arle angkeke. Kele imerte itne ikwere itirrewarremele nthakenhe renhe arntirrkwarryeteke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe itne itirrewarreke Jesus-arle angkentye akngernentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe rarle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme alartetye yanhe areye atere-irrerirreke renhe imperrirremele arrpenhele itnenhene atweketye.

Tyerrtye Jew alartetye areyele Jesus arrkernemele urryirryeteke

(Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17)

²⁰ Arlte arrpenhele artwe Jew alartetye areyele Jew arrpenhe mwerre akwele yernewarreke Jesus-ele-arlenge apentewarryeteke renhe angkerlenge awerrirryeteke. Itne akarelherrirreme renhe awerrirryeteke ahentye-anemele re apeke apale angkemenge Ngkarte ikwere-akerte. Re apeke apale angkerlenge itne imerte renhe rakemele akngetyewarryenhenge apmere Rome-arenye alartetye ikwere-werne court-eke rarle ikwere itirryeteke. ²¹ Itne Jesus ikwere-werne apetyewarreke-iperre ikwere alakenhe angkerrirremele, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne itelareme unte tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akwetethe araty angkentye akngerre. Unte alartetye areyeke-arlike akwenpe anthurre angkemele. Unte-arle angkentye arraty Ngkarte ikwere-akerte itneke ileme. Kele arraty mwerre rarle. ²² Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Kele mwerre-ame anwerne tax mane artwe alartetye Caesar anthetyeke? Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irrye?"

²³ Kele Jesus-ele itelareke itne-arle renhe ularele ware apayuthnetyeke aneke re imerte itneke alakenhe-arle angkemele, ²⁴ "Atyenge-werne mane ngkweltye anyente akngetyaye, the renhe aretyeke." Itne arraty akngetyemele renhe antheke. Mane ngkweltye areke-arle iperre, Jesus-ele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Inngerre angwenhe-kenhe-ame ngkweltye ikwerele aneme?" ²⁵ Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Artwe nhenge Caesar."

Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arne areye Caesar-kenhe renhe anthirtnewarrraye. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe anthirtnewarre."

²⁶ Nhenge itne Jesus renhe awerrirremele angkerlenge itne apatewarremele nthakenhe-irryeteke itirrewarreke. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe arrwekele tyerrtye ingkirrekenge apale-arlike angketyakenhe aneke, alartetye itne-arle ikweretye ulye anetyeke arrangkwe-arle anerrirreke, angketye-arlike-akenhe.

† Nhenge angkentye apwerte nhenhe-akerte angkemele Jesus kwenhe ikwere-arrpe angketyame.

Ayeye nhenhe Ngkarte-akerte nhenge Re tyerrtye it-nenhene itethe-ilirtname

(Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27)

²⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenheme Sadducee, itne Jesus-werne apetyewarreke. Nhenhe areye angkerrirretyarte Ngkartele-arle akwele tyerrtye ilweke-arle-ngentyele areye itethe-ilirtnetyeke arrangkwe. ²⁸ Itne Jesus apayuthnerrirreke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arrule artwe Moses-ele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke anewenhenge angwenhe apeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Kele imerte artwe anewikwe re apeke ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke, kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle warlekwerte renhe anewe akemele, anewenhenge atherre-arle ampe atnyenetyeke kikweke.

Deuteronomy 25:5.

²⁹ "Kenhe lyete anwerne angkentye kenhenge-nhenge seven pele-akerte ngkwenge ileme. Kenhe artwe atyeyenhenge areye itne amangkemele akngerre-irrerirremele, meye anyentenge uthene akngeye anyentenge uthene itnekenhe. Kenhe kake akngerre akenhe anewe akemele ampeke arrangkwe akwete-arle ilweke. ³⁰ Kenhe atyeyikwe re anteme-arle arelhe warlekwerte renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte re anteme-arle ampeke arrangkwe ilwemele. ³¹ Kele anyenteke-anyentele atyeyikwe yanhe areyele arelhe warlekwerte yanhe renhe anewe akeke, kele imerte itne anyenteke-anyente anteme ilwerrirremele, ampeke arrangkwe akwete. ³² Kele ikwerenge-ntyetele, arelhe yanhe re anteme-arle ilweke. ³³ Kenhe urreke re akenhe, Ngkartele itnenhene itethe-ilintye-alpetyenhe, kenhe anewe angwenhe-kenhe-arle-ame arelhe re anetyenhe? Anwerneke ilaye."

³⁴ Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Lyete-ulkere ahelhe nhenhele, artwe areye-arlke arelhe areye-arlke itne anewe akerrreme. ³⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke areye Ngkarteke mwerre-arle anerrirreme areye, urreke rarle Re itnenhene ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe, itne arntyetele alkere-arenye areye-arteke anerrirretyenhenge, ilwerrirretyakenhe anteme, arrangkwe-arle. Kele ikwerenge-ntyetele re, yanhe iperre awethe anewe akerrretyeke arrangkwe anteme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhene ampe ikwerenhe areye anteme-arle mpwaryenhe ikwerele-arlenghe anetyeke. ³⁷ Kenhe arrantherre-ame itelareme angkentye Moses-kenhe Payepule-larle anemeke arrule anthurre-ngentyele nhenge Moses-elarle aremele alkngenthe arne-ngentyele arraterlenghe? Arrantherre-ame angkentye nhenge itelarerrirreme nthenhele-arle Moses Ngkarte-akerte alakenhe angkerlenghe, 'Unte-arle Ngkarte Abraham-eke Jacob-eke Isaac-eke-arlke.'

Exodus 3:6.

³⁸ Itelaraye, ilweke-arle areyele akenhe Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe itethe areyele-ante ware Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob itne ilweke arrule anthurrenge iperre, urreke Moses intetyenhenge, kenhe

Ngkarte angkerlenghe itne-arle renhe utyernemele tnakewarreme akwete-arle! Itne lyete itethe-arle aneme, ilweke-arle kwenye."

³⁹ Kenhe nhenge angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhemele Jesus awerrirremele alakenhe renhe angkerlenghe ikwere angkerrirreke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, ayeye yanhe unte-arle ileke mwerre akngerre-arle!" ⁴⁰ Kele imerte itne nterte anthurre irrerirreke anteme. Itne atere-irrerirreke renhe awethe apayuthneketye.

Alere angwenhe-kenhe-ame Christ re?

(Matthew 22:41-45; Mark 12:35-37)

⁴¹ Kenhe Jesus re angkentye yanhe ikwerele itneke angkeke, "Artwe nhenge Christ arritnye re, itelarentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye ikwere-akerte angkerirreme, 'Christ rarle akwele, artwe yanhe nhenge Ngkartele alhilekenghe, David-eke-artweye-ngentyele aneme.' Iwenhenge-ame itne alakenhe angkerrirreme? ⁴² Arrantherre itelareme, David alartetyele-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke ikwere-akerte alakenhe:

'Ngkarte Alartetye re Alartetye atyinheke angkeke, "Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge alartetye anetyeke,

tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentyekwenye areye ingke ngkwengenge kwene-iletynhenge,

kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenhenge."'

Psalms 110:1.

⁴⁴ "Arrantherre apeke itelarerrirreme? David angkerlenghe artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle, alartetye ikwerenhe aneme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe re urreke-arle apetyetyenhe David-engentyele uthene anetyenhe? Rarle David-engentyele aneke-ipperre, re ikwere alartetye ikwerenhe-arlke aneme. Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke David-enge awethe arntwarre ulkere-arle."

Jesus-ele tyerrtye areye alkngarre-ileme angkentye akngerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-akerte

(Matthew 23:1-7; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Kenhe Jesus re yanhe itnekele-arlenghe anemele akwete akenhe itne renhe awemele akwete. Kele imerte re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, ⁴⁶ "Arelhewaraye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye angwaryete! Itne mantere arlpentyeke irrpemele untherlte-aperlenghe tnakelhemele, itnenhe akwele tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge. Nhenge itne alhemele merne uthene kere uthene inetyeke, itne arnterre anthurre-arle akangkemele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akaperte kwene-irrerlenghe itnenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlke akerrlenghe. Kele itne imerte tyatyete itne-kenheke apurte-irremele, apurtele apeke merne akngerre arlkwemele, itne chair impene anthurre areye-arle akngakeme, chair nhenge areye tyerrtye akngerre areyeke, tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge itnenhe akwele tnaketyenhenge. ⁴⁷ Itne apmere warlekwerte-kenhe areyeke irrpeme arne areye

itnekenhe anyelkgele inerlte-anemele. Kele imerte itne mwerre akwele tyatye-ke irrpemele Ngkarteke akwete anthurre angketyeke. Kele mwerre anetyakenhe-arle alakenhe, akurne-arle alakenhe! Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arerle-aneme alakenhe mpwarerlenge, kele re itneke arne akenge anthurre mpwaretyenhe!"

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe warlekwerte-akerte

21 Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arriwele anerrirreke, apmere nthenhele-arle tyampite mane-akerte anemeke arrpenhe areye arerlte-anemele mane iwerlerlenge tyampite ikwere. Kenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akertele itne akwernetyame ngkweltye akngerre. ² Kenhe arelhe warlekwerte anteme irrpinye-ke merne-arlike atnyenetye-akenhe. Re ngkweltye akweke atherrame ware akngetyemele kweneke akwerneke. ³ Kele Jesus re atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Nhenhe itelarerrirraye, arelhe yanhele rarle merne atnyenetyakenhe-arle, re kweneke akwerneke apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngerre-arteke, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge awethe ulkere. ⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akertele ngkweltye ampenye-ampenye akweke ware itne tyampite-ke iwerrirreke, kenhe arelhe alhengkeye re akenhe apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware atnyeneke, apwerte akweke renhe re ingkirreke antheke, mane rarle ahentye-aneme renhe-arle itetheke atnyenetyenhe utyakenge renhe."

Jesus-ele atyewe ikwerenhe areye ileke, "Lyete ware-arle Temple Jew areye-kenhe apmere Jerusalem ikw-erele atakelhetyenhe"

(Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2)

⁵ Nhenge Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikweringe-ntyale arratemele, atyewe anyente Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, apwerte mwerre akngerre nhenhe areye araye nhenge itne-arle Temple nhenhe arterrirreke. Itne mwerre anthurre nhenhe renhe mpwarewarreke! Arne nhenhe areye-inpe araye mwerre akngerre, arne mwerre akngerre yanhe areye Ngkarte anthetyenhe-arle."

⁶ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe, apmere akngerre nhenhe areye itne arteke apwerte akngerre areye-ngentye, itne alakenhe anerrirretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhene ahelhe-werne-atheke atakemele ankerte-iwerrirretyenhe."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re ileme atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke arne akurne areye-arle anetyenhe-akerte

(Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:9-13)

⁷ Kenhe atyewe itne akenhe Jesus renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Anwerneke ilaye, ilengare-ame tyatye nhak-

we renhe itne ultaketyenhe? Nthakenheke-amparre-arle irretyenhe nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge arne nhenhe areye-arle irretyenhenge?"

⁸ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe itne-ketye arntarnte-arelhewarraye, itne apeke arrekantherre urrtiyirreme-ketye, itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ilemeketye atyengenge. Urreke, atningke arrpenhe areye akenhe apetyewarremele, arrekantherre alakenhe apale angkerrirretyenhe, 'Ayenge Messiah, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekantherre alhileke yernetyeke!' Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnenhene irlpe artepele-ante-arle awerrirrerlenge. ⁹ Atere-irretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre awemele thultye areye atwerrerlenge apmere arrpe-anenhele. Yanhe areyeke-amparre arrekwele alakenhe irretyenhe, kenhe yanhe ikwerele ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlke uyerretyeye arrangkwe-arle.

¹⁰ "Kenhe urreke ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye-arle ahele uthnerremele atwerretyenhe, tyerrtye ingkirreke itne ahele uthnerretyenhe. ¹¹ Ikweringe-ntyale ahelhe anteke nhenhe ikwerele arrewemele anetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenhe-arlke kele merneke arrangkwe anerrirretyenhe. Alakenhe-arle arrekwele aneke. Kenhe arne yanhe areye akenhe urreke-arle arrwekele itweke-irretyenhe urteke ware anteme. Urreke ayenge apetyalpetyenhenge arne arrpenhe akurne anthurre areye-arle anetyenhe. Itne arne arrpe-anenhe alkereke-arlke arerrirretyenhe itne-ketyenge-arlke atere-irrerirretyenhele!

¹² "Nhenhe areye alakenhe re urreke anetyenhenge, irrkwentye areye apetyewarremele arrenhantherrenhe arntirrkewarretyenhe, court-werne akngerlte-iwemele atwerrirretyenhe. Itne arrenhantherrenhe tyatye akweke arrpenhe areye-werne akngerlte-iwetyenhe, kele arrenhantherrenhe mpepeke ngkernetyenhe atwerrirretyenhele. Itne apmerekere-artweye tyeperenge arrekweleke arrenhantherrenhe ngkernetyenhe ilpernemele ayenge-arle arrantherre akwetethenhe-akwetethe apenterlte-anemenge-ntyale. ¹³ Kenhe yanhe anthurre ikwerele rarle arrantherre Angkentye Mwerre atyenge-akerte renhe ilerrirretyenhe.

¹⁴ "Kenhe nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe court-werne akngerlte-iwemele, arnterre itirretyale nthakenhe angketyenhe, kenhe tharle arrekantherre iletynhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere renhe arrantherre angkerrirretyeye. Kenhe tharle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antheme arrantherre itelarerrirretyeye anthurre nthakenhe akenhe angkerrirretyeye iwenhe ikwere apeke. Kenhe yanhe areye arrekantherre ahentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenge arrantherre itneke angkerrirremele, angkentye yanhe arrekantherrenhe areyele itnenhene kele ntertelhe-arle-iletynhe. Itne awethe arrekantherre uyarne ahele angkerremele anteme aneme, arrangkwe-arle. ¹⁶ Arrekantherre-artweye areyele-arlke, yaye areyele-arlke, kikwe areyele-arlke, atyeyikwe areyele-arlke, arrekantherre-artweye arrpenhe areyele-arlke, arrenhantherrenhe court-werne

akngerlte-iwetyenhe, itne anteme arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe angwenhe apeke renhe. ¹⁷ Yewe, tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe anekenge. ¹⁸ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe akwenpele anerlthe-anaye! Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. Arrantherre-arle Ikw-erenge akwete-ante-arle anerlthe-anetyenhe. ¹⁹ Kele ar-rantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlthe-anemele ilwetyeke-atwetye kele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele-arle arntarnte-aretyenhe, akayake-ilemele arrantherre anteme akwete-ante Ikw-erenge anerlthe-anetyeke.”

Apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele apmere Jerusalem akethe-ante arrernewarreyenhe

(Matthew 24:15-25; Mark 13:14-23)

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke awethe angkeke, “Urreke, arrantherre thultye areye arnaretyenhe apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Itne apmere Jerusalem-werne ularre apetyewarreme, apmere yanhe ikwerele utepe-akerrirreyenhenge. Nhenge thultye yanhe areye arnaremele arrekantherre-werne atheke apetyewarrelenge, kele arrantherre itele-arle-arerrirre itne-arle apmere Jerusalem akethe-ante ar-rernewarreyenhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke-arlike. ²¹ Kenhe arrule anthurre Ngkarte Payepule-nge angkeke, urreke-arle arrpenhe areyele apmere Jerusalem-arenye areye atwetyenhe. Arraty apelaye. Kenhe arrantherre apmere Judea ikwerele anepaneme, nhenge arrantherre thultye akngerre areye arerrirremele apetyewarrelenge, itne-ketye apwerte-werne alwirrerirraye! Kenhe arrantherre-arle apmere Jerusalem ikwerele anerlthe-aneme, iparrpe anthurre impemele alherlthe-awetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apmere arlenge-arle anerlthe-atherre-anemeke, Jerusalem-werne alherlthe-awetyalaye, kele anerlthe-atherre-anaye! ²³ Kenhe arelthe atnerte-atnerte areyeke arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe akurne anthurre-arle anetyenhe. Kenhe arelthe ampe arehape-akerte, itne uyarne alheme! Akunye areye! Itne arnter anthurre atere-irrerirreme, kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe itnenhene ingkirreke apmere ar-rpe-anenheke akethe-ante arrernewarreyenhe! ²⁴ Kenhe thultye areye irryartele atanthetyenhe alywekele aketyenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme apmere Jerusalem-arenye areye. Kele itne arrpenheme Jerusalem-engentyele apmere itnekenhe-werne akngerlthe-awetyenhe. Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyale, tyerrtye ipenye areye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye itne apmere Jerusalem ikwerele anerlthe-anetyenhe urreke anthurre ikwere-atwetye. Kenhe urreke rarle, arlthe ingkernenge itwele anerlthe, tyerrtye ipenye nhenhe areye Jerusalem-engentyele imperle-alhetyenhe.”

Jesus itneke ileltheke, “Ayenge alkere akertne-ngentyele angkulyenge apmere nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe”

(Matthew 24:26-31; Mark 13:24-27)

²⁵ Kenhe Jesus-ele itneke awethe ileke, “Ayeye ingkirreke-akerte nhenge the arrekantherre arrekwele-arle ilekeke, arlennge urrperle-irremele ingwemerte-irreyenhe, atnyentye kwerralye areye awethe pwarryetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kwerralye areye alkere akertne-ngentyele atnyerrirreyenhe. Kwaty akngerre urntetyenhe, urewe akngerre intetyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele atere-irrerirreyenhe nthakenhe itne irrerirreyenhe. ²⁶ Itne arerrirreyenhe nthakenhe-arle ahelhe irreyenhe kwerralye areye-arlike atnyemenge. Nhenhe ikwere-tye anteme itne atere-irrerirremele ahelheke atnyerrirreyenhe. ²⁷ Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, angkulyenge ar-ratemele, apetyetyenhe pwarryemele. Nhenge ayenge nhenhe-werne ngangkere akngerre-akerte apetyetyenhe. ²⁸ Nhenge arrantherre arne nhenhe areye arerrirremele, tnerirraye atere-irrerirreyenhe. Kenhe ayenge-arle arrekantherre-werne apetye-alpetyenhe arntarnte-aretyeke.”

Alakenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Jesus-ele itneke ayeye arne utyerrke-arteke-akerte ileme

(Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31)

²⁹ Jesus anteme angkeke, “Arne arrutnengeke itirrewarreyeke, arne arrpenheke apeke. ³⁰ Arrantherre itelareme uternenge arpelhe areye atnyentye akngerre uyerrrelenge imerte. Ikwere-ipenhele, nhenge arpelhe arrpenhe areye arraterlenge arrantherre itelareme alhwerrpe itwe-irrerlenge ³¹ Kele alakenhe rarle anetyenhe, arrantherre yanhe areye arerrirreyenhe alkerele anerlthe, kele arrantherre itelarerrirreyenhe ayenge-arle itwe anteme-irreme apetyalpetyeke. Ngkarte anteme ingkirreke anthurreke akngerre anetyenhe. ³² “Itelarerrirraye arrantherre ingkirrekele. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme lyete itethe akwete anerlthe-aneme itelaraye, urreke itne ilwerrirreyenhenge, itne akurne anthurre ingkirreke arerrirreyenhe. ³³ Kenhe ahelhe-arlike alkere-arlike uyerreyenhe-arle, kenhe angkentye atyinhe areye akenhe uyerreyakenhe akwete-arle anetyenhe.”

Jesus-ele tyerrtye itnenhene alknagarre-ileme nthakenhe-arle-irremenge

(Matthew 24:36-51)

³⁴ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyale, Jesus tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, “Nhenge ayenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, ayenge arratetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele apmere arrpe-anenhe ayenge arerrirreyenhe. Kenhe arrekwele-arle, tyerrtye areyele merne-arlike, kere-arlike akngerre arlkwerirreyenhe,

ngkwarle akngerre antywerre-arlike-irremele. Itne itirrewarreyenhe nthakenhe-akenhe arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ingkirreke itneke-arrpe inerrirretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itne-arteke anerrirretyalaye! Kenhe itne akenhe atyenge arelhewarreyakenhe, ar-rangkwe-arle. Itne akwenpele akwete-arle mpwarerlitaneme iwenhe-iwenhe renhe apeke. Kenhe ayenge akenhe iparpe-arle apetyetyenhe, nhenge itne ayenge itweke-ante aretyenhenge atere-irrerirremele. Alakenhe-irreketye, atyenge arelhewarreye. ³⁶ Yewe, akwetethenhe-akwetethe atyenge arelhewarreye! Ngkarteke alakenhe angkerrirraye, 'Akngeyaye, arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke anwerneke akurne anerlenge anwernenhe lterreke atnyenaye. Kenhe Alere alkere-arenye ahelhe nhenhe-arle alkngrirrekeke re tyerrtye itnenhene apayuthnetyenhe, "Arrantherre-ame mwerre apeke akurne apeke anetyeke?" Arlte yanhe ikw-erele anwernenhe mwerre atnyenaye, anwerne-arle Jesus ikwerenge arrekwelele tnerirretyenhe atere anetyakenhe."

Alakenhe renhe Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

³⁷ Kele yanhe-ngentye, arlte arrpe-anenhele Jesus re Temple Jew areye-kenhe-werne alhetyarte itneke ilettyeke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte. Ingwe arrpe-anenhele re Temple Akngerrenge-ntyete alhetyarte Apwerte Olive-akerte ikwere-werne ankwe intetyeke. ³⁸ Ingwe-athenele tyerrtye atningke Temple Akngerre-werne alherlthe-iwetyarte renhe awerrirretyeke, akwetethenhe-akwetethe.

Ayeye nhenhe alartetye Jew-kenhe areye-akerte itirrewarreyame-arle Jesus atwerrirretyeke

(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2)

22 Jew Jerusalem-arenye areye anyente-irretyenhe arrawe-irrentye akngerre atnyenetyenhe Passover arritnyeke aneke, arrawe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe-arlike Merne Ilperre-ilperre arritnye aneke. ² Arlte yanhe ikwerele, kwertengerle tyatyete-arenye areye, angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyete-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike angkerreyame nthakenhe Jesus anyelkng-anyelkng-antwirrketyeke renhe ir-rerlknge atwetyeke. Itne angketyame, "Anwerne akarelheye urrekeke-atwetye, Passover arrawe-irrentye akngerre nhenge kele uyerretyeke. Anwerne apeke renhe lyete mpwarerleng-arrawe-irrentye akngerre-ureke, tyerrtye nhenhe-werne-arle apetyewarreke areye anwerneke ahele-irremere, ahele-ahele akemele. Itne-arle itirremenge renhe-arle akwele Ngkartele alhilekenge yernetyeke.

Artwe Judas re "Yewe" angkeme, rarle Jesus itneke anthetyenhenge itne renhe atwerrirretyeke

³ Kenhe artwe Jew-arenye alartetye itne akwete-arle itirrewarreme Jesus atwerrirretyeke. Kenhe yanhe ikw-erenge Arrentye akngerre Satan Judas-ekte-arleke ir-rpeke. Artwe nhenhe rarle Jesus akenhe atyewe-arle aneke. ⁴ Yanhe ikwerenge Judas Iscariot, re akenhe atyewe anyente re, alartetye Jew-kenhe areye-werne

alheke, Jesus ilttye anthetyeke. Re itneke ileke, "The arrenhantherrenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle renhe inerrirretyeke." ⁵ Kenhe itne akenhe awemele-arteke itne akangkeke. Itne renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke alhileke. ⁶ Kenhe Judas re imerte arelheke ilengare Jesus itnenhe ilttye anthetyeke itne-arle renhe arntwirrkewarreyenhenge, arrpenhe areyele itnenhene arerrirreketye.

Apenttye akngerre atherrele merne akngerre Jesus-ekte iterle-anerreme

(Matthew 26:17-19; Mark 14:12-16; John 13:21-30)

⁷ Arlte arrpenhele, urreke-arle alernnge kwene-irretyenhenge, Jew areye Jerusalem-arenye areyele, yepetye anyente inetyete-alheke ite akerrirremele renhe itemele arlkwerrirretyeke Arlte Akngerre Passover ikw-erele. ⁸ Kenhe Jesus re Peter uthene John utheneke angkeke, "Alherrye, kere yepe-yepe akweke atwerle-annerretyeke anwerneke. Renhe imerte iterle-anerremele anwerne-arle arlkwerrirretyenhe urreke alernnge kwene-irretyenhenge."

⁹ Kenhe Peter uthene John uthenele renhe apayuthnerle-annerreke, "Nthenhe-werne-ame unte ilernenhe yernetyenhe merne-arlike kere-arlike ngkwenge itetyeke Passover-ekte irlpangkemele?"

¹⁰ Kele Jesus-ele renhe-atherre yerneke angkemele, "Mpwele alherrye apmere Jerusalem-werne, nhenge mpwele arerle-annerremele artwe kwatyete-akerte pwerlepe ikwerenheke-arleke arratintyerleng-epmere ikw-erenhe-werne renhe apentaye. ¹¹ Apmereke-artweye yanheke angkaye, 'Yewe, Akaltyete-anthenhe-anthenhele kwenhe ilernenhe yernerne. Room nthenhele-ame anwerne merne arlkwetyenhe, arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passover mpwaretyenhenge?' ¹² Re mpweleke imernetyenhenge room akngerre akertnele nhenge rarle mpwareke. Mpwele merne uthene kere uthene itetyeke, yanheke impetyeke."

¹³ Kele ratherre Jerusalem-werne alherremele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle ikwere-atherre ilekeke Jesus-ele-arteke akwete kele ratherre merne tampe ilperre-ilperre renhe iteke kere-arlike imerte ingwele arlkwetyeke arrernemele.

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenge re kere yepe-yep-arlike merne ilperre-ilperre-arlike arlkweke atyewe ikw-erenhe areye-akertele

(Matthew 26:17-30; Mark 14:17-26; John 13:21-30)

¹⁴ Uterne-arle irrpeke-iperrele, Jesus-ele kere yepetye arlkweke atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akertele. ¹⁵ Kenhe re itneke ileke, "Anwerne kere yepe-yep-nhenhe arlkwerrirremele itelarerrirretyeke arrule anturre-arle Ngkartele tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye iteth-ekte mpwareke arntyete alkerreke-irrenhe-irrenhe-ketye, tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areyenge-arle akertnele anpere-alhekenge, itelaraye. The akenhe arrekantherre ileme ayenge-arle lyete ware ilwetyenhe. The awethe kere yepe-yep-nhenhe-arteke arlkwetyeke arrangkwe anteme ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele. Kenhe urreke re an-

teme-arle, alkere akertnele nthenhele-arle Re ingkirrenyeke anthurreke Alartetye aneme, the arrekantherrenge awethe arlkwetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkeme, tharle arrekantherrenge kere yepe-yepe nhenhe arlkweme urreke ayenge ilwetyenhe.”

¹⁷ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus-ele tyampite akweke ngkwarle-akerte inemele, Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, “Ngkarte-aye, Ngkwenge ayenge akangkeme ngkwarle nhenheke.” Kele re imerte renhe atyewe ikwrenhe areye anyenteke-anyente antheke, itneke angkemele, “The arrekantherre arratyete ileme, ahelhe nhenhele the awethe ngkwarle antywetyeke arrangkwe. Kele urreke Akngeye atyinhele tyerrtye areye apurtelhe-ilemele itnenhe alartetyete-arteke arntarnte-aretyenhe. Yanhe anteme-arle the arrekantherrenge ngkwarle awethe antywetyenhe ngkwarle arrenhe anteme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe ngkwarle nhenhe anyente-ame-anyente antywerrirraye lyete.”

¹⁹ Jesus-ele merne tampe ineke. Ngkarte utyerneke-arle iperre re tampe renhe ultakirtnanemele angkeke, “Nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe arrekantherre the antheme-arle. Nhenhe renhe inemele arlkwaye nhege ayenge itelaretyenhe.”

²⁰ Nhege merne arlkweke-arle iperrele Jesus-ele anteme tyampite ngkwarle-akerte ineke Ngkarte ikwere utyerneke imerte angkemele, “Nhenhe alhwe atyinhe tyerrtye areyeke-arle thelelhetyenhe. Nhege ayenge ilwerenge alhwe atyinhe thelelhomele, Ngkartele akenhe alhileme anyente-irretye tyerrtye areyenge itnenhe ilpernetyakenhe anemele itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge.”

²¹ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkirtneke, “Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, ilerne apurtele merne tampe urtneke thweke-eme-ilemele arlkwetyenhe. Anyente yanhe rarle ayenge iltye anthetyenhe. ²² Yewe, ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, ilwetyenhe, alakenhe re arrule aneke intelhe-ileke-arle Bible-le inteme. Kenhe ayenge alhwarrpe awelheme artwe nhenheke ayenge-arle iltye anthetyenheke. Ikwere akurne anthurre anetyenhe rarle ayenge iltye anthemenge!”

²³ Nhege atyewe areyele awerrirreke Jesus angkerenge, itne imerte apayuthnerremele, “Angwenhele renhe ayeyele ileke? The apeke?”

²⁴ Kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, atyewe areye ahele angkerretyame, “Angwenhe apeke lyete anwernekenge arrekwenyelye ulkere aneme?”

²⁵ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, “Angwenhe apeke akngerre akelheme apmere nhenhe ikwerele, alartetye-arteke, rarle arrenhe itnenhene uternerle-anemeke warrke-irretye, re arrenhe areyeke ahentye-aneme renhe mwerre aketye, itne-arle akwele ikwere ahentye-anerrirreme. ²⁶ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnenhe interte-aketyalaye! Kenhe angwenhe re apeke arrekantherrenge alartetye anetye, re arrenhe itnekenge ingkerneke arrernelhetye, urrkapen-

tye akngerre-arteke anetye, arrenhe ingkirrekeke urrkaperle-anetye. ²⁷ Kenhe ahelhe nhenhele anerrirreme areye, itne alakenhe re itirrewarreyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne itirrewarreme arrenhe areyele akwele itneke mpwarewarreye, merne-arlike apeke kere-arlike apeke itne iterrirretye. Kenhe itne akenhe arrenhe areye akurne-arle akerrirreme, yanhe areye itneke-arle warrke-irreme. Itne-arteke anerrirretyale anerrirraye! Ayenge-arle arrekantherre warrke-irreke. Ayenge-arteke anerrirraye!”

²⁸ Kenhe arltye atyenge itweke-irrerenge, nhege ayenge ilwetyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe atyengenge akwete anerrirretyarte, ayenge impetyakenhe, atyengenge-arlengenge akwenpele anerltye-aneme. ²⁹ Kenhe Akngeye atyinhe re ayenge alartetye arrenneke tyerrtye ingkirrenyekeke alkere akertnele. Yanhe-arteke renhe the arrenhantherrenhe alartetye areye arrennetyenhe tyerrtye arrenhe yanhe areyeke. ³⁰ Kele arrantherre apententye akngerre 12 pele atyinhe, alakenhe-arteke chair atyepere 12-pele-nge anetyenhe, kele arrantherre Israel-arenye arrekelenye areyeke itirrennetyenhe nthakenhe itneke mpwaretye.

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus ikwere-akerte nhege re Peter-ekke angkemele, “Unte angketyenhe unte-arle atyenge akutne-arle”

(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus angkeke Simon Peter-ekke, “Simon, ayenge awaye. Kenhe arrentyete akngerre Satan ahentye-aneme arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartenge raketye. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe Satan ikwere yewe angkeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne-akurne iwerrele akngetye arrenkernemele. ³² Kenhe unte atyengenge untyeme-irretyenhe. Kenhe lyete ayenge akenhe Ngkartele ngkwenge angkeme unte-arle atyengenge untyeme-irretyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe akngetyale-alpetyenhe atyenge-werne. Nhege unte atyenge-werne apetye-alpemele, atyewe arrenhe areye lterre-irrerirretyenhe. Kele imerte arrantherre ingkirrenyeke ayenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe apentirre-anetyenhe.”

³³ Kenhe Peter Jesus-ekke angkeke, “Alartetye atyinhe-aye, itne apeke ngenhe jail-ke akwernetyenhe, kenhe ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyenhe. Itne apeke-arle ngenhe atwerrirrerenge, itne ayenge-arle atwerrirreye.”

³⁴ Jesus Peter-ekke angkirtneke, “Peter-aye, ayenge nhenhe ngkwenge angkeme. Lyete anthurre, urreke tyewe-tyewe arlketyenhe unte angketyenhe urrpetye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme.”

³⁵ Kele anteme, Jesus-ele atyewe ikwrenhe areye apayuthneke, “Arrule-arle, the arrenhantherrenhe mane-kwenye yerneke-iperre, ayakwethe-kwenye, ingke-kenhe-kwenye, Ngkartele-ame arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areke?”

Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewarrerenge, “Yewe, Re apele anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyarte, arratyete-arle.”

³⁶ Jesus itneke angkirtneke, "Kele mwerre-arle. Lyete the arrekatherre ayeye arpenhe atyenge-akerte awethe-arle iletynhe angkentye Payepule-ngentyele. Alakenhe re angkeme, 'Arrpenhe atningkele ayeye iletyme ayenge-arle artwe akurne-arteke akwele.' Lyete anteye, itne awethe angkerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle akurne akwele. Itne alakenhe renhe angkerrirretyenhe arrekatherre-inpe. Arrantherre apeke mane-akerte, ayakwethe-akerte, kele akngerlte-iwaye. Arrantherre apeke urremperere-kwenye, kele mantere arrekatherrenhe tyerrtye arpenhe antherrirraye itne arrenhantherrenhe urremperere antherrirretyenhenge."

³⁸ Kele imerte atyewe areye Jesus-eke angkerrirremele, "Urremperere atherrame-aye, anwerne-kenhe." Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Ye, kele."

Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeme apwerte akngerre Arne Olive-akerte ikwerele

(Matthew 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; John 12:27)

³⁹ Ikwere iperre, Jesus-ele Temple Jew areye-kenhengentyele impeke Apwerte Akngerre Arne Olive-akerte-werne anteme alheme atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte, apmere nhenge nthenhele-arle itne alherlte-iwetyarte. ⁴⁰ Nhenge itne apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alhemele, Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperle-alhetyeke."

⁴¹ Kenhe atyewe ikwerenhe yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anemenge, Jesus re akenhe arrekwele alheke amperele-arlenghe tnelele Ngkarteke angketyeke, ⁴² "Akngeye atyinhe-aye! Unte atyenge ilekeke, ayenge-arle ilwetyenhe, ayenge uye anthurre itirretyeke mpwareme. Unte-ame apeke angkentye yanhe akngarte-iwetyeke ayenge-arle rikerte awelheteyeke anetyakenhe. Kenhe arrangkwe, iwenhe apeke ikwere unte ahentye-anemele mpware, iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge ahentye-anemenge mpwaretyale!"

⁴³ Jesus uye anthurre itirreme, re Akngeye ikwerenheke arlkemele renhe ilweketyenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Re Ikwere angkemenge antyeye alhwe-arteke ahelheke-arleke thelelhememe. Kenhe arntyeye akenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele arratemele ikwere-werne apetyeke Jesus lterre-ilettyeke.

⁴⁵ Kele yanhe-ngentyele Jesus akeme-irremele tneke. Re atyewe ikwerenhe areye-werne alpeke anerre-arle-irreme-werne. Nhenge re apetye-alpemele aretye-alpeke itnenhene ankwe akngerre ingkirreke. Itne alhwarre anthurre irrerrirreke ankwe-irrerrirremele anteme. ⁴⁶ Re itneke awethe angkeke, "Arelhewarraye, Ngkarteke angketyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke, arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe uterne-ketye ayenge imperle-alhetyeke. Arrantherre mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele iwenhe the ilerlenghe, kenhe arrantherre arewampe aneme."

Ayeye nhenhe thultye areye-akerte Jesus-arle inerrirre-tyekeke

(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; John 18:3-12)

⁴⁷ Nhenge Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angketyamenge, atyewe Judas re akenhe atningke ikwerenhe areye-akerte apetyeke. Re itnenhene Jesus ikwere-werne akngemele renhe arrwantyeye. ⁴⁸ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Judas-aye, ayenge itirreke unte-arle akwele atyinhe anekeke-athene. Unte-ame ayenge itneke imerneme? Unte ayenge, Alkere akertnyenye-arenye ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke intekeke, arrwantyeye-iperre itne-ame atyenge apetyewarretyenhenge ayenge arntirrkwetyeke?"

⁴⁹ Nhenge thultye areyele Judas arerrirremele Jesus arrwantyekenge, itne apetyewarreke Jesus inerrirretyeke. Kenhe atyewe areyele Jesus apayuthnerirreke, "Anwerne-ame thultye areye urrempererele atwerrirre-aye?" ⁵⁰ Kele imerte atyewe anyentele urrkapentye akngerre irlpe akwe-arratyeye alywekele akeke, artwe nhenhe re kwertengerle tyepere tyatyeye-arenyeke warrkene aneke.

⁵¹ Jesus imerte atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Renhe impaye, atwetyale!" Kele imerte re irlpe mpwarirtneke anpeke mwerre-ilemele, re mwerre-irreke.

⁵² Yanhe ikweringe-ntyeye Jesus re angkeke kwertengerle tyepere tyatyeye-arenye areyeke, arpenhe alartetye areyeke-arlike, thultye areyeke-arlike, "Ayenge anyelkngalthe anetyakenhe! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre nhenhe-werne apetyewarreke akwetere-arlike irrtartye-arlike-akerte ayenge arntirrkwewarretyeye?"

⁵³ Arlike arpe-anenhele ayenge arrekatherre-akerte Temple Akngerre ikwerele anetyarte akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Nthakenheke arrantherre yanhe ikwerele ayenge arntirrkwewarretyange irrerrirreke? Satan rarle akenhe arrekatherre pwathe. Kele ayenge inerrirraye!"

Ayeye nhenhe Peter ikwere-akerte nhenge re angkemele rarle Jesus-ekte akutne

(Matthew 26:69-75; Mark 14:66-72; John 18:16-18,25-27)

⁵⁴ Yanhe ikweringe-ntyeye thultye areyele Jesus akngerlte-iweke kwertengerle tyepere tyatyeye-arenye-werne. Itne apmere yanheke irrperrenheke. Kenhe Peter re akenhe itnekenge ingkernele apetyeke. ⁵⁵ Re irpenheke yarte kwene-werne apmere ikweringe. Re thultye areyenge apurte-irremele anetyame, urenge artyenelhememe anetyame, akarelhememe aretyeke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge. ⁵⁶ Peter yanhe ikwerele tnyetamenge, marle urrkapentye akngerre anyente itnekele-arlenghe tnelele Peter ikwere-werne itweke-irreke. Re inngerre ikwerenhe arerle-aneke. Kele imerte re arpenhe itneke angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe Jesus ikwerele-arlenghe aneke."

⁵⁷ Kenhe Peter re akenhe marle yanhe ikwere ularele-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Arelhaye, ayenge artwe yanheke akutne!"

⁵⁸ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, tyerrtye arrpenhe Peter ikwere angketye-alheke, "Unte akwele atyewe Jesus-kenhe."

Kenhe Peter ularele akwete angkirtnerlenghe, "Ar-rangkwe, ayenge kwenye!"

⁵⁹ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye, arrpenhele an-teme Peter areke, itneke angkemele, "Artwe nhenhe-arle angkeme, re apmere Galilee-arenye antime Jesus-arteke, re atyewe Jesus-kenhe arratyeh!"

⁶⁰ Kenhe Peter re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Nhenhe arratyeh anetyakenhe! Ayenge akutne iwenhe ikwere unte angkemenge." Rarle angkemenge ikw-erele-anteye, tyweke-tyweke iparrpe arlkeke.

⁶¹ Kele imerte Jesus re Peter ikwere-werne ularre-ir-reke renhe aremele. Kenhe iparrpe Peter-ele itelareke iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele ikwere arrekwele ileke, "Urreke tyweke-tyweke arlketyenhenge, unte angketyenhe ur-petye-ngare unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme." ⁶² Kenhe Peter re akenhe akethe-werne alhemele arnterre anthurre artneke.

⁶³ Ikwerenge-ntyeye artwe thultyeh areye Jesus-eke an-hel-hewarremele renhe atwerrirretyame. ⁶⁴ Itne alknghe ikwerenhe manterele ayernewarreke, re uyarne areme, renhe anteye atwerrirrekele ikwere angkerrir-remele, "Anwerneke ilaye, angwenhele-ame ngenhe atwerne?" ⁶⁵ Alakenhe renhe-arle itne iltemele anhel-hemele Jesus-eke angkerlte-aneke.

Thultyeh areyele Jesus court-werne akngerlte-iweme

(Matthew 27:1-2; Mark 15:1)

⁶⁶ Kenhe ingweleme anthurre arrpenhe-arle, tyerrtye ingkirreke apurte-irrerirremele Jesus-akerte angkerrir-retye, kwertengerle tyatyeh-arenye Jew-kenhe areye, angkentyeh akngerreke akaltyeh-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlke. Itne angkerretyame nthakenhe-akenhe itne Jesus atwerrirretye. Ikwere iperrenge, itne Jesus alartetyeh tyerrtyeh ingkirreke-kenhe areye-werne akngerlte-iweke. ⁶⁷ Itne Jesus apayuthnerirreke, "Anwerneke ilaye, unte-ame Christ re, arratyeh?"

Kenhe Jesus re itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Ayenge apeke arrekantherre ilelherlenghe Christ, kenhe arran-therre ayenge arratyeh itelaretyakenhe akwete anteye-arle. ⁶⁸ Kenhe the apeke arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetye, arrantherre atyenge angkirtnewarretyakenhenge. ⁶⁹ Kenhe lyete-ngentyehel arrantherre aretyenhe ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye ap-mere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, aretyeh anetyenhe, Ngkarte Angkeyeh akwe-arratyeh itwele alartetyeh anerlenghe."

⁷⁰ Kele imerte itne renhe apayuthnerirreke, "Unte-ame Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratyeh?"

Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrantherre akwele ayenge Alere Ngkarte-kenhe atniwewarreke."

⁷¹ Ikwerenge-ntyeye itne angkerreke, "Jesus Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akelherne. Iwenheke-arle akenhe anwerne arrpenheke unthetyenhe renhe ayeyeh ile-tyeh? Re rarle thewe, nhenhe kele anwerne renhe atwetyeh iparrpe."

Artwe Pilate itirreke nthakenhe-irretyeh Jesus-eke

(Matthew 27:11-14; Mark 15:1-5; John 18:33-38)

23 Kenhe Jew alartetyeh areyeh Jesus renhe Pilate-werne akngerlte-iweke, artwe nhenge alartetyeh tyerrtyeh Israel-eke-artweyeh areyeh anthetyeh. ² Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye itne Jesus renhe thilewarremele Pilate re aretyeh renhe, ikwere rarle itne urrtiyirrewar-retyame, alakenhe, "Artwe nhenhe Jesus re urrtiyirreke anwerne-kenheke. Re itnenhene ileke mane an-thetyeh Rome-arenye alartetyeh renhe, Caesar arritnyeh aneke. Nhenhe Jesus re ilelheke Christ rarle akwele, anwerneke ingkirrekeke-artweyeh akwele re, anwerne Jew-arenye areyeh."

³ Kenhe Pilate re Jesus renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame Alartetyeh tyerrtyeh Jew-arenye areyeh?"

Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtnerlenghe, "Unte-arle alakenhe angkerne."

⁴ Kele imerte Pilate kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyeh-arenye Jew-kenhe areyeh angkeke tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areyeh-arlke tnerlte-anerlenghe, "The renhe iwenheke-arle atwetyenhe? Re iwenhe apeke akurne renhe mpwaretakenhe-arle, arrangwe-arle."

⁵ Kenhe tyerrtyeh itne Pilate ikwere angkirtnewar-rerlenghe, "Arrangkwe-arle, artwe nhenhe akurne akwete-arle! Re apmere Galilee-le unthetyeh tyerrtyeh it-nenhene ulpente-ilemele. Re apmere Galilee-ngentyehel impemele apmere Judea-werne alheke ikwere anteme-arle awethe akurne mpwaretartyeh. Kele imerte re ikw-erenge-ntyehel apmere nhenhe-werne apetyehel Jerusalem ikwere-werne nhenhe-arenye itnenhene an-teme ulpente-iletyeh."

⁶ Kenhe Pilate re nhenhe aweke-arle-iperre, re apayuthnemele, "Artwe nhenhe re-ame apmere Galilee-arenye anteme?"

Kenhe itne ikwere angkirtnewar-rerlenghe, "Yeweh, re Galilee-arenye!"

⁷ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe anyente Herod arritnyeh aneke, Galilee-arenye areyeh alartetyeh impene ane-tyeh, apmere Jerusalem-ele aneme anteye. Herod re Pilate uthene, alknghe-uthnerretyeh. Kenhe Pilate re akenhe arrpenhe areyeh ahentyeh-anetyakenhe renhe ilpername, rarle akwele Jesus atwewenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge Pilate-le Jesus renhe Herod-werne yerneke, re renhe aretyehel apayuthnemele.

⁸ Kenhe Herod re aweke-arle-iperre Pilate rarle Jesus ikwere-werne yernekenge, re akangkentyeh anthurre aneke, rarle renhe ware awetyehel-ante. Re atheke-ir-remele Jesus ikwere ahentyeh-anemele aretyehel ty-errtyeh ilkerte itnenhene mwerrelhe-ilerlenghe. Kenhe itne Jesus renhe Herod ikwere-werne akngerlte-iweke, Herod re akangkentyeh anthurre renhe aretyehel.

⁹ Kenhe Herod-ele Jesus renhe iwenhe apeke ikwere akwete anthurre apayuthneme. Jesus-ele awemele im-peke, Re yanhe ikwerele nterte anthurre tnetyehel, ar-krngenteke impetyakenhe. ¹⁰ Kele imerte kwertengerle tyatyeh-arenye Jew areyeh-arlke, akaltyeh-anthenhe-an-

thenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arlike Herod-eke urrtiyirreke Jesus-akerte, rarle akurne akwele.

¹¹ Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, Herod re-arlike ikweringe thultye areye-arlike Jesus ikwere anhelhewar-reke, arrkentye-arlike ilemele. Kele imerte itne ikwere-arlike antyame mwerre akngerre arrernewarremele Pilate ikwere-werne yernirtneke. ¹² Kele yanhe-ngentyete, Herod uthene Pilate uthene ipeltye anemele, kele imerte re-atherre mwerre anteme aneke.

Pilate-le Jesus arne arntarlkwe-werne yerneke ilwetye

(Matthew 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-16; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)

¹³ Kele yanhe-ngentyete, Pilate re kwertengerle Jew-arenye areyeke-arlike antangkeke, itnekenhe alartetye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike, arrpenheme wareke-arlike, itne ingkirreke apmere akngerre ikweringe-werne apetyewarreyeke rarle itneke angketyenhe-werne.

¹⁴ Itne apmere ikweringe irrperrirrekenge, re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre Jesus atyenge-werne akngetye-warreke arrantherre angkerrirremele rarle urrtiyirremele rarle untherle-apeme ahele-irretyeke. Jew alartetye areyele ayenge apayuthnerrirreke ikwere itirretyeke nthakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke, angkerrirremele alakenhe, 'Nthakenhe unte itirreme?' Kele the Herod-werne yerneme re renhe aretyeke, re-ame mwerre apeke akenge apeke. Kenhe Herod re akenhe angkeke rarle akurne anetyakenhe. Re Jesus renhe atyenge-werne yernintye-alpeke. Iwenheke the renhe atwetyeke? Re akurne anetyakenhe. ¹⁶ Kenhe the tyerrtye atyinhe areye ware iletynhe renhe akweke ware atwerrirretyeke, kele apeke imerte renhe ipmentye alhetyeke impemele apeke."

¹⁷ Arrpenhe nhakwe-arlike jail-le-arlike anemeke, akarelhetyeke, Barabbas arritnye aneke. Re jail-le-arlike yanhe ikwerele aneke arrpenhe renhe tnyante atwengkentyete, arrpenhe itnenhene ulpeltelhe-ilemele atwerretyeke iperre. Re arrpenhe iperre imerrentye re itnekele-arlenge anemenge ikwere anteme Jesus re akarelheke. Kenhe arlike nhenhe akenhe Passover-arlike akerrreme, Pilate re artwe akurne anyente jail-ngentyete arratelhe-iletartye renhe ipmentye aywepemele. Kele imerte re Jesus-eke anteme itirreme apmere martelhentyenge arratelhe-iletartyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe Pilate ikwere arlkerrirreke angkerrirremele, "Jesus renhe atwaye Barabbas anwerneke arratelhe-ilaye!"

²⁰ Kenhe Pilate re akenhe Jesus ipmentye aywepetyeke ahentye-aneke, itnenhene apayuthnemele, "The Jesus renhe ipmentye aywepetye? Nthakenhe arrantherre-ame itirrewarreme?"

²¹ Kenhe itne akenhe arlkerrirrerlenge, "Renhe arne arntarlkweke-arlike irlpare arrernaye, ilye atherre arne arrirlpele atweme ingke anyente!"

²² Kenhe Pilate-le yanhe areye apayuthneme awethe, "Kenhe renhe the ingkirrekeke apayuthneke, nthakenhe-arlike re angkentye akngerre anwerne-kenhe ingkirreke ultakeke? Iwenhenge-arlike the renhe atwetyeke?"

The tyerrtye atyinhe areye ware iletynhe renhe akweke ware atwerrirretyeke kele imerte renhe impemele ware alhetyeke."

²³ Kenhe itne nhenhe awerrirreke-arlike-iperre, itne Pilate ikwere awethe arlkerrirreke, "Iparrpe renhe arne arntarlkweke arne arrirlpele atwemele arlpare arrernaye!" Kenhe Pilate re akenhe itnenhene awemele arlkerrirrerlenge, re itnenhene ntertelhe-iletartyeke alheke, arrangkwe akwete. Itne ikwere arlkerrirretyame akwete. Kele Pilate re thultye ikweringe itneke ileke Barabbas arratelhe-iletartyeke tyerrtye itnenhene akangkentye mpwaretyeke. ²⁵ Kenhe yanhe ikweringe-ntyete, thultye itne Barabbas renhe jail-ngentyete arratelhe-ileke, artwe rarle nhenge imerrentye re, arrpenhe itnenhene re ulpeltelhe-ilemele atwerretyeke. Yanhe-ngentyete, Pilate-le Jesus ilye antheke thultye ikweringe areye. Re anteme thultye ikweringe areye ileke Jesus whip-ele atwetyeke imerte nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arlike irlpare arrernemele.

Artwe thultye areyele Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arlike arlpare arrerneme

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:16-32; John 19:2-3)

²⁶ Kenhe thultye-le areye uternewarreke Jesus re arne arntarlkwe renhe re-arrpe akngetyeke. Kenhe Jesus arrpenhe areyele-arlenge arratemele apmere Jerusalem-engentyete, itne imerte arerrirremele artwe anyente apmere arrpenhe-ngentyete apetyerlenge. Artwe nhenhe Simon arritnye aneke, apmere akweke Cyrene-arenye. Kenhe thultye itne renhe-arlike uternewarreke arne arntarlkwe ulthentye akngerre akngernerle-apetyeke.

²⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye arunthe areyele Jesus renhe apentelthe-apeke. Kenhe arelthe areye akenhe ikwere artnerirremenge. ²⁸ Kele imerte Jesus re ngkernelhemele ularre-irremele arelthe itneke angkemele, "Arelhe Jerusalem-arenye areyaye, atyenge artnerirretyalaye! Arrantherre-arrpe artnerirraye ampe arrekantherrenheke! ²⁹ Kenhe arne areye-arlike ingkirreke arrekantherre lterreke anthurre irretyenhe. Kele imerte urreke rarle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itne angkerrirretyenhe arrekantherre-akertele nthakenhe-arlike irretyenheke, 'Arelhe ampe-akertele, re ikweringe aparlpe-iletynhe re alhwarrpe anetyenhe. Kenhe arelthe angwenhe apeke re ampe akweke-kwenye-arlike aneme, rarle akangketyenheke.' ³⁰ Kenhe arlike akurne yanhe ikwerele urreke re, tyerrtye itne angkerrirretyenhe, 'Nthenhele anwerne alengke-iwelhewarreyenhe arrpenhe areyele anwerne the atwengketyenge?"

Anwerne mane antherrtye-werne unterlthe-iweye yanhe ikwerele alengke-iwelhewarreyeke?" "Alakenhe-arlike itne angkerrirretyenhe. ³¹ Kenhe ayenge akenhe artwe mwerre-arlike aneme, itne akenhe ayenge atwerre-akwete-arlike-irretyenhe, arntarlkweke arlpare arrernemele, arne arrirlpele atwemele ilye atherreke ingke anyenteke. Nthakenhe-arlike arrantherre irretyenhe? Arrantherre ingkirrenyeke ayenge-arteke mwerre anetyakenhe-arlike. Itne-ame arrenhan-

therrenhe imperrirretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyakenhe? Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe atwerrirretyenhe akwete-arle! Arrekantherre urlerte artnerirraye, atyenge kwenye!"

³² Kenhe thultye yanhe areyele artwe akurne atherre-inpe akngerlte-iweme Jesus-ele-arlenge, apmere itne-arle atwetyenhe Golgotha arritnye ikwere-werne. Apmere Golgotha apele "Akaperte Ngkwerne" renhe ileme. Apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele thultye itne Jesus renhe arne ikwere arlpare arrenneke iltye atherreke arne arrirlepele atwemele ingke anyenteke-arlike re ilwetyeke. Itne akurne renhe-atherre-arlike arne arntarlike atherreke arlpare arrenneke, anyente akwe-aratyete anyente arppenhe akwangenyete.

³⁴ Kenhe urreke Jesus re ilwetyenhenge Ngkarte ikw-erenheke angkeke, "Akngeyaye, tyerrtye nhenhe areyele apeke ayenge itelarerrirreke arrekwele, kenhe itne ayenge arne arntarlkweke arlpare arrernetyakenhe-arle anemele. Kenhe itne akenhe atyenge akutne-arle lyete. Itneke ipeltye-irraye itne-arle ayenge akutne anerrirrerlenge, akurne itne-arle mpwarewarrekenge urrparaye!"

Kenhe tyerrtye itne arne arntarlkwe atnartengele tnerirrerlenge Jesus renhe arerrirremenge, thultye ar-eye akenhe mantere ikwernenheke arrkene-irreke, angwenhele apeke mantere ikwernenhe impetyeke.

³⁵ Kenhe alartetye Jew-kenhe itne arppenhe areyele-arlenge tnerirreme Jesus ikwere anhelhewarremele ikwere arlkerrirremele, "Nhenhele tyerrtye arppenhe areyele itetheke mpwareme, kenhe re-arrpe itetheke mpwarelhetyakenhe! Unte Christ akelheme, Ngkartele-arle akngakekeke! Kenhe unte apeke Christ anthurre arne arntarlkwe-ngentyete atnarnpaye!"

³⁶ Kenhe thultye arppenhe re mantere ngkweltye inemele alterremele akweke, arneke ayernemele, kele ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Kele imerte re Jesus ikwere-werne unteke mantere arnele-arlenge renhe arrakerteke-arlike arrernemele re akweke ware arrkernetyeke. ³⁷ Kenhe thultye itne Jesus ikwere anhelhewarremele angkerrirreke, "Unte apeke alartetye Jew-kenhe areyeke kele arntarlkwe yanhe-ngentyete atnarnpaye!"

³⁸ Kele imerte itne pipe ngkweltye inerrirremele ikwere-arlike intelhe-ilerrirremele, "JEW AREYEKE ALARTETYE." Alakenhe rarle itne intelhe-ilerrirreke, kele imerte itne arntarlkwe akertneke arrernemele.

³⁹ Kenhe akurne anyente re Jesus ikwere anhelhemele, angketyame, "Unte apeke Christ anthurre, arne arntarlkwe-ngentyete atnarnpaye, ilweketyenge itetheke mpwarelhemele nhenhe ilerne-arlike, itethe akwete anerlte-anetyeke!" Kenhe re akenhe Jesus ikwere anhelhemele ware-arle angkeke yanhe.

⁴⁰ Kenhe akurne arppenhe re akenhe Jesus-eke-arle angkeke renhe alkngetherre anthurre renhe ileke, "Renhe impaye, ikwere anhelhetyale! Unte-ame Ngkarte ikweretye atere-irretyakenhe-arle? Anwerne urrpetye arne arntarlkwe nhenhe areyeke ilwerrirretyenhe. ⁴¹ Artwe nhenhe re apele akurne-arlike ar-

rwekelenge mpwaretyakenhe. Kenhe ilerne akenhe ar-raty-arle akurne mpwarerle-anerreke. Ilerne apeke ilwerle-anerremele, kele rarle!"

⁴² Kele imerte re Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Unte alkere akertnetye alartetye anemele, atyenge itirreme."

⁴³ Kenhe Jesus re ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "The ngenhe alhileme-arle, lyete nhenhe unte-arle atyengenge akwete anetyenhe alkere akertnetye."

Ayeye nhenhe Jesus-akerte nhenhe re arne arntarlkweke ilweme

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁴ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte mpepele uterne ingwemerte-irreke. Kenhe re ingwemerte akwete angwerreke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele alernnge arerrirretyakenhe, arrangkwe akwete aneke.

⁴⁵ Kenhe arlte yanhe ikwerele anteye antyame-arteke-arle anetyarte tyaty akngerre ikwerele irlpare aneme alterrelheke mpwepenge akertne-ngentyete kwene-atheke kele apmere ameke-ameke renhe anteme akethelhe-anthurre-ileke. ⁴⁶ Kele imerte yanhe iperrele, Jesus Ngkarteke arnterre arlikeke, "Akngeyaye, the ngenhe utnenge atyenhe antheme!" Re ilweke anteme.

⁴⁷ Kenhe thultye arppenhe anyente-arle arne arntarlkwenge arrekwele tnetyame, re areke-arle-iperre Jesus ilwenge, re Ngkarteke akngerre anthurre angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe mwerre anthurre kwenhe. Re akurne anetyakenhe."

⁴⁸ Kenhe arppenhe akngerre areye arntarlkwe ikwerele arrwekele, ingkernele, iterele, artepe arppenhele nhenge yanhe areye-arle tnerlte-anemeke arerrirremele Jesus ilwemenge, itne ikwere artnerirremele alhwarrpe-irrerirreme. Kele re ilwekarle-nge itne apmere-werne alperlte-iweke. ⁴⁹ Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye renhe arlenge-ngentyete arerrirretyame. Kenhe arelthe ingkirrenyete yanhe-arle areye Jesus-nge apetyewarreke apmere Galilee-ngentyete apmere Jerusalem-engentyete, itne-arlike arlenge-ngentyete arerrirretyame.

Artwe Joseph-ele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteyeke ar-rerneme

(Matthew 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁰ Kenhe arne arntarlkweke itwele artwe Joseph arritnye tnetyame, re apmere Arimathea-arenye aneke.

Artwe nhenhe re Council Jew-kenhe areye alartetye aneke, re Jew-kenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-anemele-arle. Artwe alartetye arppenhe areyenge itne apurte warrke-irrerirretyarte. Re artwe mwerre anthurre aneke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe areye apentetyeke.

⁵¹ Joseph rarle arrwekele artwe alartetye arppenhe yanhe areyeke re itneke ilkelhetyakenhe anetyarte itne Jesus-eke angkerrirrerlenge renhe atwerrirretyeke-arle. Re akwetethenhe-akwetethe angketyarte alakenhe rarle, "Ngkarte-aye, tyerrtye ingkirrenyete anthurreke apmere arpe-anenhele akngerre anaye."

⁵² Kele Jesus ilwekarle iperrenge Joseph re Pilate renhe apayuthnetye-alheke atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteyeke arrernetyeke. ⁵³ Re imerte alhemele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe arne arntarkwe-ngentyele atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke. Atyalangke ikwerenhe manterele imarteye-iwemele inteye-werne akngeke, irrerlkngge arrpenheke arrangkwe akwerneke. Kenhe arelhe arpenhe yanhe areye Jesus ikwerenge apetyewarreke apmere Galilee-ngentyele Jerusalem-werne, itne Joseph renhe apentewarremele arerrirretyeke nthenheke-arle atyalangke inteye ikwere atheneke, nthakenhe-arle atyalangke renhe inteyeke atheneke arerrirretyeke. Kenhe arlenge irrpekenge arelhe yanhe areye apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke. Itne antere ntyentye mwerre akngerre-arle inerrirremele atyalangke ikwerenhe apernewarreyeke Arlte Apurrke aneke-arle-iperre. Kenhe uterne irrpeke-arle-iperre, yanhe-arle Arlte Apurrke anetyenhege, kenhe itne akenhe anerrirremele warrke-irretyakenhe. Angkentye alakenhe renhe angkentye Moses-kenhe nhenhele ileke Arlte Apurrke ikwere-akerte.

Kenhe Jesus re arrangkwe-irreke, arlte Friday angwerre-angwerre akwete anerlengge. Urreke angwerre-angwerre irremele uterne irrpeme kenhe Passover anteme-irreme.

Ngkartele Jesus ilweke-arle-iperrenge-ntyele itethe- ilirtname

(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-11; John 20:1-10)

24 Kenhe arlte Sunday ingweleme anthurrele, aherlkemenge, arelhe yanhe areye apmere irrare-werne alherlte-iwemele Jesus antere ntyentyele apernewarreyeke, antere nhenge itne-arle kele mpwarewarreke arlte apmwerrenge. ² Kenhe nhenge itne inteye yanheke irrerirremele, arerrirreke kele altywere-arle apwete renhe-arle anamelhe-ilerlengge. ³ Nhenge itne inteyeke irrperrirremele, Jesus ikwere arrangkwe-arle. ⁴ Itne apatewarreke anthurre. Ikwere anteye artwe atherre arraterle-anerremele, arelhe areye itweke-itwe tnerle-anerreke. Mantere ikwere-atherrenhele alernnge-arteke-arle pwarryeme. ⁵ Kenhe arelhe itne akenhe atere anthurre irrerirremele, ikwere-atherrenge arrekwelenge kwene-irrerirreke. Kenhe artwe re-atherre itnenhene apayuthnerle-anerrirreke, "Iwenheke-ame arrantherre Jesus-eke apmere irrare nhenhele untherrirreme? Re apele itethe-irritneke!" ⁶ Re nhenhele anetyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke! Rarle ayeye nhenge arrekkantherre ileke apmere Galilee-ke, itelaraye? ⁷ Rarle arrekkantherre ilemele rarle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke. Re rarle arrekkantherre ileke anteye nhenhe renhe, Jew areyele-arle arrpenhe akurne itneke renhe antherrirretyenhe. Renhe itne atwerrirretyeke arne arntarkweke-arleke arlpare arrernemele. Re awethe-arle ayeye nhenhe arrekkantherre ilemele: rarle arlte atherre-ngentyele itethe-irritnetyenhe. Arlte lyete ingweleme arratyere!"

⁸ Ikwerenge-ntyele, arelhe yanhe areyele ayeye Jesus-kenhe renhe itelarerrirreke. Arelhe yanhe areye aneke: Mary Magdala-arenye, Joanna, Mary-arlke mikwe James-kenhe. Kenhe arelhe arrpenheme itnekenge apmere irrare nhenhele aneke. Kele imerte itne ingkirreke apmere irrare yanhe-ngentyele alperlte-iwemele atyewe Jesus-kenhe itneke-werne arrpenhe areye-arlke Jesus-nge-arle akwetethenhe anerrirretyarte areyewerne-arlke. Kele imerte itne itneke artwe alkere-arenye atherre-akerte-arlke ilettyete-alpemele Jesus rarle itethe-arle aneme. ¹¹ Kenhe atyewe areye ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle rarle akwele urrtirreke-arlengge. "Arelhe yanhe areye apeke arerte-arle alakenhe re," itne angkerreme.

¹² Kele imerte Peter apmere irrare ikwere-werne untetye-alpeke re-arrpe aretyeke. Apmere yanheke irremele, re kwene-irremele inteye yanhe kwene areke. Re akenhe mantere-ante ware areke nhenge itne-arle atyalangke ikwerenhe imarteye-iweke. Re apateke anthurre, kele imerte re apmere-werne alpemele ware.

Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe atherrenge arrekweleke ar- rateme

(Mark 16:12-13)

¹³ Arlte yanhe ikwerele, arlte apurrkele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atherre alherreke apmere Jerusalem-engentyele apmere arrpenhe-werne-atheke Emmaus arritnye arlengge-ulkere-werne. ¹⁴ Re-atherre angkerrirle-apeme Jesus-akerteke nthakenhe-arle-irreke-akerte. ¹⁵ Nhenge re-atherre angkerrirle-apemele, Jesus akenhe ingkernele apetyerlengge ikwere-atherrele-arlengge alhemele. ¹⁶ Nhenge re-atherre renhe arerle-anerremele renhe alhengke-arerle-anerretyakenhe akwete. ¹⁷ Kele imerte, Jesus ikwere-atherre angkemele, "Iwenheke-ame mpwele angkerle-aperreme?"

Kenhe re-atherre akenhe ngkernelherle-anerrirreke, nterte-irremele inngerre alhwarrpe-irremele. ¹⁸ Arrpenhe anyente Cleopas arritnye apatemele ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame anyente-arle apmere Jerusalem-arenye ayeye akurne awetyakenhe? Unte-ame akutne nthakenhe-arle-irrerne-akerteke, apmwerreke?"

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere-atherre angkirtneke, "Ayenge apateme. Itne nthakenhe-arle-irremenge?"

Kenhe re-atherre ikwere angkerle-anerreke, "Artwe anyente rarle apmere Jerusalem-ele anetyarteke Jesus arritnye. Re apmere Nazareth-arenye, angkentye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe Ngkartele-kenheke re aneke, ayeye Ikwere-akerte re ilettyarte. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke akaltyele-anthetyarte, rlkerte areye-arlke angkwerre-iwetyarte, Ngkartele ikwere-akerte-arlke ayeye renhe arratyere ilemele anwerneke ilettyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwere akangkentye anthurre anerrirretyarte Ngkartele-arlke. ²⁰ Kenhe kwertengerle tyatyere-arenye Jew areye-kenhe areye-arlke, alartetye akurne arrpenhe anwerne-kenhe areye-arlke ikwere ahentye-kwenye. Kele itne renhe apmere Rome-arenye alartetyeke akngemele antherrirreke. Alartetye

nhengele akenhe thultye ikwerenhe areye ilerlengere
renhe atwerrirremele arne arntarkweke-arleke arl-
pare arrernewarremele. ²¹ Kenhe ilerne apatemele
iwenhe ikwere apeke-arle. Anwerne itirrewarreke kele-
arle akwele Ngkartele Jesus renhe anwerne Israel-eke-
artweye areyeke yernekeke-athene anwerne-arle ak-
wele ahelhe anwerne-kenhe Rome-arenye itnekenge
inirtnewarreteye. Kenhe arrangkwe akwete-arle! Arle
apmwerrenge arrwekele-arle re uyerreke.

²² "Kenhe ilerne akenhe akutne akwete-arle anerle-
anerreke. Nhenge ilerne anerle-anneretyamele atnulk-
erle-anerrke, arelhe yanhe areyele ilerneke ayeye iler-
rirreke nthakenhe-arle-irreke renhe. Kenhe itne ap-
mere irrare-werne alherlte-iweke Jesus renhe arerrir-
reteye aherlkentye. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Itne ir-
rerlkng arerrirretyakenhe. Kenhe itne ilerneke ile-
tyete-alpeke itne-arle arntyale alkere-arenye atherre-
ante-arle arerrirreke-arle. Kenhe arntyale yanhe ather-
rele-arle itneke ilerle-anerreke Jesus re apele itethe.
²⁴ Ikwerenge-ntyale, anwerne-kenhe arrpenheme ar-
eye apmere irrare ikwere irrperle-anerreke Jesus ik-
were aretye-alherremele, arrangkwe-arle."

²⁵ Kenhe yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale, Jesus artwe ik-
were-atherre angkeke, "Re-atherre-ame arerte? Mp-
wele-ame ayeye awerle-anneretyakenhe angkentye
akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-
arle arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke? ²⁶ Ayeye areye ite-
laraye, itne-arle Payepuleke intelhe-ilekeke arrule re.
Yanhenge-arle athewe nhenhe re, 'Ngkartele artwe
Christ-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyenhe, ty-
errtye ingkirrenyekeke apmere arrpe-anenheke rarle
uye anthurre itirretyehenge ilwemele itneke.' Itne
Payepuleke intelhe-ileke, 'Rarle ilwetyenhe ikwere
ipperre-ngentye re itethe-irritnemele Ngkartenge ak-
wete-ante anetyenhe Apmere Impene Ikwerenhele
Alkere Akertnele.'" ²⁷ Nhenge itne alherlte-iwetyame
akwete, Jesus-ele ayeye Moses-akerte ilerle-apetyame,
angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye
akngerre arrpenhe areye-akerte anteye. Re ikwere-
atherre ileke, itne-arle Christ-akerte Payepuleke arrule
intelhe-ileke-arle.

²⁸ Kele itne apmere akweke ikwere irpenherlte-
iweke Emmaus arritnye ikwere. Artwe re-atherre ap-
mere intetyenheke arerle-aperrremele. Kenhe Jesus re
akenhe alherleng akwete. ²⁹ Kenhe artwe re-atherre
Jesus-eke angkerle-anerreke, "Apmere Emmaus nhen-
he ikwerele ilernekenge anaye, angwerre-arle irre-
menge, arlengge-arle lyete-atheke irrpemenge." Kele
imerte Jesus re apmere yanhe ikwerele ikwere-ather-
reng aneke.

³⁰ Urreke ankwe irretyehenge itne arrernewar-
remele merne arlkwerirreteye kwaty apeke antyw-
errirreteye. Kele imerte Jesus-ele merne inemele
Ngkarte ikwere akangkentye angkeke. Yanhe ikw-
erenge-ntyale, merne renhe mpepenge ultakeke ren-
he-atherre anthemele. ³¹ Kenhe re-atherre akenhe Je-
sus renhe alhengke-arerle-anerreke iparrpe anthurre,
kenhe Jesus re akenhe yanhe-ngentye uyerrlengge-

arle. ³² Kele imerte, artwe re-atherre angkerreke,
"Ayekaye, nhenge anwerne iwerrele untherlte-
apemele re ayeye Christ-akerte Payepule-ngentye il-
erle-apekenge, yanhe re mwerre anthurre rarle, ilerne
akangkentye anthurre aneke."

³³ Kele imerte, re-atherre apmere Jerusalem-werne
alperreke artwe eleven atyewe nhenge areyeke un-
thetye. Itnenhene areke apenterlte-apeme arrpen-
heme itnekele-arleng. ³⁴ Kenhe itne akenhe angker-
rirrerleng ikwere-atherre, "Arraty apeke? Jesus itethe
arraty apeke! Rarle Peter-eke arraterne lyete ware-ar-
le!"

³⁵ Kele imerte, re-atherre itneke ilerle-anerremele
nthakenhe-arle irreme-akerte iwerrele ikwere-atherre
apetyemele Jesus re ilerneke ilerle-apeke-akerte. Re-
atherre itneke ilerle-anerreke rarle merne mpepenge
ultakeke-akerte ikwere-atherre kele imerte renhe-
atherrenhe anthemele kenhe re-atherre akenhe renhe
alhengke-arerle-anerreke yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale.

Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke arrateme

(Matthew 28:8-10; John 20:19-23)

³⁶ Artwe re-atherre atyewe itneke angkerle-an-
errrerleng, Jesus rarle itneke arrateke itneke-arleke ir-
rpemele awethe anteye itneke ingkirreke anthurreke
anteme. Re itneke angkeke, "Ngkartenge mwerre an-
errirre!"

³⁷ Kenhe atyewe areye akenhe utnenge kwenye an-
thurre irrerrirrerleng itne-arle ikwere itirrewarreke ir-
rerlkngke-athene. ³⁸ Kenhe re akenhe itneke
angkeke, "Atyengetye atere-irrerirretyalaye! Iwen-
henge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge itelarerrirretyak-
enhe? Ayenge apele irrerlkng kwenye! ³⁹ Arerrirraye!
Ilye atherre-arlke ingke atherre-arlke nhenhe arerrir-
raye. Kele arrantherre apeke arraty itelarerrirreme
ayenge-arle Jesus rarle, arrantherre-ame awerrirreme?
Kenhe lthane tyelke uthene ngkwerne uthene at-
nyenetyakenhe-arle. Ayenge anperrirraye kele imerte
arrantherre itelarerrirremele ayenge itethe arraty."

⁴⁰ Kele imerte Jesus itneke imernelheke ilye atherre
uthene ingke atherre uthene. ⁴¹ Kenhe atyewe ikw-
erenhe areyele ilye ikwerenhe ingke-arlke apanewar-
remele, kele itne akangkwarreke. Itne angkerreke,
"Arraty rarle, Jesus rarle nhenhe! Kenhe nthakenhe-
ame re itethe-irritneke?"

Jesus-ele itnenhene apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame
merne apeke atnyeneme arlkwetye?" ⁴² Itne imerte
Jesus irpenge antherrirrerleng itne-arle arrekwele
iterrirrekeke. ⁴³ Itne arerrirremele Jesus-ele irpenge
inemele renhe arlkwerleng.

⁴⁴ Ikwerenge-ntyale, re itneke angkeke, "Ayenge ar-
rekantherre-arleng anetyarte itelaraye. The ar-
rekantherre ileke ayenge-arle ilwetyenhe ikwerenge-
ntyale imerte ayenge-arle itethe-irritnetyehenge.
Kele arraty rarle, ayenge itethe-irritneke-arle.
Angkentye nhenhe Moses-elarle atyenge-akerte
Payepuleke intelhe-ilekeke arrule re, kenhe angkentye
nhenhe areye re-anteye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe

awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele arrwekele-arle Payepuleke intelhe-ileke renhe anteye. Kenhe angkentye nhenhe areye re-anteye-arle pweke Psalms ikwerele. Kenhe lyete ayeye nhenhe anthurre rarle araty aneme.”

⁴⁵ Ikwerenge-ntyete, Jesus-ele akaperte-arlike irlpe-arlike altywere-ileke itnenhene awerrirretyeke, akaperte itnekenhe ayeyele renhe atnyenewarreyeke angkentye yanhe ikwere-akerte Payepule-ngentyete. ⁴⁶ Re itneke ilelheke, “Ayenge-arle Christ rarle. Arrantherre-ame awerrirreme angkentye atyenge-akerte-tetye Payepule yanhe ikwerele? Alakenhe re angkeke, ‘Urreke rarle Ngkartele artwe anyente ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyenhe Christ arritnye, kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe atwetyenhe. Kenhe re akenhe tyerrtye ingkirrenyete anthurreke ilwetyenhe anteme. Kele ilweke-arle-iperre, re itethe-irrintye-alpetyenhe arlthe atherre-ngentyete. ⁴⁷ Kele re imerte atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne yernetyenhe. Kele itne Jerusalem-arenye ar-eye-werne arrekwele alherlthe-iwetyenhe angkentye nhenge Christ-akerte renhe antekelhe-ilettyeke. Angkentye yanhe Christ-akerte-arle Payepule ikwerele aneme-akerte arrpenhe areyele-arle arrule anthurrenge intelhe-ilekeke. Kele imerte itne apmere arrpenhe-arrpenhe areye-werne alherlthe-iwetyenhenge yanhe iperrele itneke anteme-arle ilerrirretyeke. Kenhe yanhe-ngentyete, Ngkartele itnekenge akurne ar-eye urrparyenhenge, itne-arle mpwarekeke, itneke ipeltye-irremele.’ ⁴⁸ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe yernetyenhe angkentye atyenge-akerte tyerrtye

arrpenhe itneke-werne akngetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne. Kenhe arrantherre itneke ilerrirretyenhe ayenge-arle ilweke iperre, ayenge itethe-irritneke. ⁴⁹ Kenhe arrule anthurre, Akngeye atyinhe alhileke Rarle Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe yernetyenhenge arrekantherre-werne. Kenhe arrantherre apmere nhenhe Jerusalem-ele akarelherrirretyeke, Ngkartele lterreke Ikwerenhe alkere akertne-ngentyete yernetyeke.” Alakenhe rarle Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

Jesus apmere Akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe-werne alpeme alkere akertnenge

(Mark 16:19-20; Acts 1:6-11)

⁵⁰ Kenhe Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte akwete anemele, re itneke arrwekelirreme Jerusalem-engentyete apmere arrpenhe Bethany-werne-atheke alherlthe-iwetyeke. Kele imerte Jesus iltye akertne-irremele, Ngkartele angkemele itnenhene arntarntearetyeke ileke. ⁵¹ Re itneke akwete angkemele ware uyerreke yanhe ikwerenge, kenhe Ngkartele renhe alkere akertne-werne akngirtnerlenge. ⁵² Kele imerte atyewe areye amperele-arlenge tnerirremele Jesus-eke akangkemele angkerrirreke. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete itne akeme-irrerirremele apmere Jerusalem-werne alperlthe-iwemele, akangkentye anthurre anerrirretyarte. ⁵³ Arlthe arrpe-anenhele itne Temple Jew areye-kenhe ikwere-werne apmere Jerusalem ikwerele alherlthe-iwetyarte Ngkartele akangkemele angkerlthe-anetyeke. Kele.

John

Jesus re Angkentye Akngerre aneme, rarle utnenge antheme

1 Urreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe anetyenhenge, Angkentye re aneke. Angkentye kwenhe Ngkarte Akngeyenge aneke. Ratherre aneke, Angkentye uthene Ngkarte Akngeye uthene rante-rante ratherre aneke. ² Lyetenyenge akwele altyerrengenge aneke, Angkentye kwenhe apurte Ngkarte Akngeyenge anetyarte. ³ Ngkarte Akngeyele ingkirreke anthurre Angkentyele mpwaretyeke. Ngkarte Akngeyele kwenhe anyentele ahelhe nhenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhe, ratherre-arle arne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerle-anerreke. ⁴ Arne ingkirreke anteme itethe lyete aneme Angkentye nhenge-ngentyele ware. Angkentye nhengele kwenhe arelhe anwernenhe itethe-ilettyeke, anwerneke ingkirreke imerneke arraty-arle aneme Ngkarte Akngeye-akerte, nhenge Angkentyenge-arle artwe-arlke, arelhe-arlke, ampe-arlke ingkirreke anthurre alkngenthele anerlthe-aneme. ⁵ Ure alkngenthe nhenge kwenhe pwarrytyme ingwemerte renhe martemele anthurre. Ingwemertele uyarne alkngenthe ilwerneme. Alkngenthe nhenge re kwenhe alakenhe re akwete artyernerle-aneme nhenge ilwernel-hetyakenhele.

⁶ Kele Ngkarte Akngeyele anteme artwe John arritnye yerneke. ⁷ Re apetyeke tyerrtye areyeye alkngenthe-akerte ilettyeke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele awe-tyeke renhe arratyte itelaretyenhenge. ⁸ Artwe nhenge John kwenhe anetyakenhe nhenge alkngenthe-arteke-arle. Kele anteye-arle re-tetye apetyeke arelhe areye ilettyeke alkngenthe-arteke-akerte-arle anemeke. ⁹ Nhenge John-elarle tyerrtye areyeye ilerle-aperlengenge, kenhe alkngenthe arratyte anthurre akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke-urlettye-arle aneke. Re kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imernetyenhe nhenge Ngkarte Akngeye itelaretyeke, nhenge alkngenthele-arle imerneme tyerrtye areyeye nhenge nthakenhe akaltye anetyeke iwenhe ikwere-arle ingwemertele aneme.

¹⁰ Nhenge Angkentye-arle ahelhe nhenhele aneke itanye, kele-anteyele Ngkarte Akngeyele arne ingkirreke anthurre Angkentyele mpwaretyeke itanye, tyerrtye arrpenheme kwenhe Angkentyeke apateke renhe itne ipmentye-iwemele. ¹¹ Kele anteye-arle re ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye-werne apetyetyeke, nhenge Jew areye, itne kwenhe ikwere akangkentye anetyakenhe aneke, itne anteme renhe

alhule-iweke. ¹² Tyerrtye arrpenheme kwenhe ikwere akangkeke renhe arratyte itelareke. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme Re itneke ileke itne-arle nhenge Ngkarte Akngeye-kenheke-artweye areye anetyeke. Itne ikwere-artweye irremele Angkentye-arle ware alakenhe renhe ilekenge. Itne kwenhe Ngkarte Akngeyeke-artweye irretyakenhe aneke itne-arle nhenge akweke inteke-ngentyele artwe ante arelhenhele, kenhe Ngkarte Akngeye re-arrpele-arle itnenhe utnenge alkarle antherlengenge.

¹⁴ Angkentye renhe-arle ileme, anwerneke-arle imerneme iwenhe-arteke Ngkarte Akngeye anerlengenge, re ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye-irremele, anwernenge anetyarte. Anwerne areke nthakenhakenhe-arle re mwerre anthurre aneke, Ngkarte Akngeye-arteke anerlengenge. Re kwenhe akwetethe anwerneke atnerte akangkentye anetyarte nhenge anwerne-arle ikwere arne mpwaretyakenhe anekenge, re akwetethe arratyte angketyarte anwerneke Ngkarte Akngeye-akerte ilemele.

¹⁵ Arlthe anyentele nhenge John-ele kwenhe tyerrtye areyeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apetyemele, rarle renhe areke. Kele imerte re arlkemele itneke, "The arrekanttherre arrekwele ileme tyerrtye-arle kwenhe urreke apetyetyenhenge re kwenhe atyengenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere, urreke ayenge-arle akweke intetyenhenge rarle anekeke. Artwe ikweringe kwenhe ayenge angkerle-aneme!"

¹⁶ Re kwenhe anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye arntarnte-areme, Re kwenhe anwerneke ahentye anthurre anemenge. Akwetethe re kwenhe anwerneke atnerte akangkentye aneke nhenge anwerne-arle apeke arne ikwere mpwaretyakenhele. ¹⁷ Ngkarte Akngeyele atywerrenge Moses antheke nhenge anwerne-kenhe arrwekelenye areyeye. Nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus Christ-ele anwerneke mpwareke kwenhe mwerre anthurre-ulkere aneke. Re anwerneke imerneke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte Akngeye anwerneke akangkentye anemeke, re anwerneke ileke ayeye arratyte Ikwere-akerte. ¹⁸ Tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re kwenhe Ngkarte aretyakenhe. Kenhe Alere Ikwerenhe Jesus-ele-ante ware Renhe areke, re akwetethe itwele Ngkartele-arlengenge anerle-aneme. Re kwenhe tyerrtye areyeye akethe anthurre imerneke nhenge angwenhe Ngkarte-arle, Akngeye uthene Alere uthene-arle rante-rante anthurre anerle-anerlerlengenge.

Pharisee areyele John apayuthneme

(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 7:7-8; Luke 3:15-17)

¹⁹ Kele John-ele anteme tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernetyame itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele apmere Bethany arritnyele, kwatyeye Ikngrer-ampinyele nhenge lhere Jordan arritnyele. Kenhe Jew aknger-repate areye Jerusalem-engentyele ikngweke kwertengerle tyatyeye-arenye Jew-kenhe areye-arlike, nhenge Levi-ke-artweye arrpenheme-arlike, itnenhe yerneke alhetyeke John apayuthnetyeke alakenhe, "Angwenhe-ame unte? Unte-ame renhe Akngeyele-arle alhilemele anwerneke yerneke?" ²⁰ John akenhe angkirtneke arratyeye anthurre angkemele itneke, "Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenye. Ayenge-arle Christ anetyakenhele, Ngkarte Akngeyele-arle arrekhantherre alhileke yernetyeke." ²¹ Kele itne anteme renhe awethe apayuthneke, "Kele angwenhe-ame unte? Unte-ame Elijah?"

Re kenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Ayenge-arle artwe nhenge anetyakenhele."

Kele itne renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame artwe nhenge? Unte-ame artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aneme, Christ-nge arrekwele apetyemeke-arle?"

Re angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenye." ²² Itne awethe apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-ame unte? Anwerneke ilelhaye anwerne alpetyenhenge yanhe areyeye ilettyeke anwernehe-arle yerneke areyeye, itne-arle itelarerlenge ahentye-aneme angwenhe-arle unte anemeke. Iwenhe-arle-ame unte-arrpe ilelheme?" ²³ John anteme angkirtnerlenge, "Ayenge kwenhe aneme Isaiah-elarle, intelhe-ilekenge. Rarle nhenge ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre ileke, intelhe-ilemele alakenhe,

'Tyerrtye anyente kwenhe apmere ahurratyeye-arenye arlkerle-apeme tyerrtye areyeye ikwere-werne apetyerlenge-arle, alakenhe:

"Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyeye arratyeye-irreraye arrekwele nhenge re apetyemele re angkerlenge, arrantherre mwantyele awerrirretyeke."'

Alakenhe renhe Isaiah atyenge-akerte angkeke arrule anthurre."

Isaiah 40:3.

²⁴ Artwe areyele-arle Pharisee areye yernekenge ²⁵ awethe renhe apayuthneke, "Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame unte tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwerneme itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele unte apeke Christ kwenye, Elijah kwenye, artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre kwenye?" ²⁶ John itneke angkirtneke "The kwenhe akwetethe tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernerle-anetyenhe, kele lyete anteme arrpenhe nhenge arrekhantherrenge anerlenge arrantherre kwenhe ikwere akutne aneme. ²⁷ Artwe nhenge re kwenhe atyengenge intertele apetyeme. Re atyengenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere aneme. Ayenge mwerre anetyakenhenge, the uyarne arne nhenge irlweme ingke-kenhe ikwerenhe-ngentyele. Artwe mw-

erre anthurrele-arle-ante kwenhe arne renhe irlweme ikweringe-ntyeye."

²⁸ Nhenhe areye kwenhe aneke apmere Bethany arritnyele, nhenge kwatyeye urewe Jordan-ele nhenge Ikngrer-ampinyele, nthenhele-arle John-ele tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernetyamele.

Alere Ngkarte-kenhe yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke aneme

²⁹ Arlike arrpenhele John-ele Jesus areke apetyerlenge ikwere-werne atheke, re tyerrtye areyeye angkeke, "Arerrirraye! Artwe yanhe apetyerlenge kwenhe yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke aneme Ngkarte Akngeyele-arle yerneke. Artwe yanhe-arle apetyeke nhenge re-arrpe anthelhetyeke ilwetyeke yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke nhenge tyerrtye akurne atningkeke. ³⁰ Artwe yanhe-akerte kwenhe ayenge arrekwele angkeke-arle alakenhe, 'Atyengenge intertele kwenhe artwe arrpenhe apetyeme nhenge atyengenge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere, arrekwele-arle nhenge ayenge intetyenhenge rarle kele anekenge.' ³¹ Arrekwele kwenhe the itelaretyakenhe rarle nhenge Ngkarte Akngeyele-arle alhilekenge yernetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe apetyekele arrenhantherrenhe kwatyeye akwernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke renhe itelaretyenhenge."

³² John kwenhe akethele anthurre ilemele angkeke nhenge iwenhe-arle Akngeyele ikwere imerneke-akerte Jesus-akerte. Re angkeke, "The kwenhe areke Untenenge Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge rarle alkere-ngentyele kwenekerle apetyeke nhenge thiye urelyarre-arteke. Untenenge Jesus-enge anerle-aneke. ³³ Arrekwele the renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe, nhenge-arle ayenge yernekele nhenge tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwernetyeke, ayenge ileke, 'Unte kwenhe aretyenhe Untenenge atyinhe kwenekerle apetyerlenge artweke-arleke arrernelherlenge yanhe ikwerele anerlenge. Renhe areke-arle iperre unte anteme itelareme rarle nhenge akwetethele Untenenge Akngerre arrernerle-anetyenhe tyerrtye areye-karleke itethe itnekenhe akngarte-iwetyeke.' ³⁴ Arratyeye anthurre kwenhe the areke nhenhe Jesus-eke irrerlenge, the arrenhantherrenhe ileme re kwenhe aneme Alere Ngkarte-kenhe."

Apententye akngerre urrpetye Jesus-nge apurte-irreme

³⁵ Arlike arrpenhele John awethe anteye tnetyame apmere ikwerele anteye nhenge apententye akngerre atherre ikwerenhenge. ³⁶ Angwerre-angwerrele anteme re areke Jesus alherlenge imerte re alakenhe angkemele, "Artwe yanhe araye, re kwenhe aneme yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle yernekenge." ³⁷ Nhenge apententye akngerre John-kenhe atherrele aweke alakenhe angkerlenge, ratherre kwenhe Jesus apenterle-anerreke. ³⁸ Jesus alkngarelhemele renhe-atherre areke apenterlenge re

ikwere-atherre anteme angkeke, "Iwenge-arle-ame mpwele atyenge interteke-irreme?"

Ratherre renhe apayuthneke, "Rabbi, ilerneke ilaye nthenhele-arle unte lyete aneme, ilerne kwenhe ngkwengenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme." Ratherre ak-enhe angkerleng "Rabbi" nhenge angkentye itnekenhele ileme "akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe."

³⁹ Re ikwere-atherre angkirtneke, "Atyengenge apetyaye, mpwele aretyenhenge nthenhele-arle ayenge anemeke!"

Kele angwerre-angwerrele ratherre ikwengenge alheke areke anteme nthenhele-arle re anemenge. Ratherre kwenhe ikwengenge anetyenhenge arlite arpenheke-atwetye. ⁴⁰ Andrew, artwe Simon-Peter-ekte atyeyikwele nhenge aweke John angkerleng Jesus anteme re apenteke. ⁴¹ Nhenge Andrew-arle Jesus impemele alheke-iperrele, re iparrpe alheke apale unthetyeke kake ikwengenge Simon-ekte. Andrew-ele renhe aremele ikwere angkeke, "Ilerne kwenhe kele Messiah renhe arerne! ("Messiah" kwenhe Hebrew angkentye aneme, kenhe Greek angkentye akenhe aneme yanheke "Christ-arle." Angkentye nhenhe atherrele angkentye itnekenhenge ileme "Ngkarte Anyente-arle alhilekele nhenge yernetyeke.")" ⁴² Kele re Simon anteme Jesus-werne akngkeke. Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe areke re renhe arnterre anthurre areke. Kele re angkemele, "Unte kwenhe Simon. Akngye ngkwinge John-arle arritnye aneme. The ngenhe Cephas arritnye antheme." Angkentye itnekenhe arritnye yanhe nhenge ileme "Apwerte," nhenhe angkentye Greek ar-eye arritnye nhenge alakenhe angkeme, "Peter."

⁴³ Arlite arpenhele anteme Jesus itirreke alhetyeke ayerrere kwatye alaye Galilee arritnye-werne. Re apmere ikwere irrpetye-alhemele re unthetye-alheke artwe Philip arritnye nhenge re renhe areke ikwere re angkeke, "Ayenge apentye!" ⁴⁴ Philip apmere Bethsaida arritnye anetyarte kwatye Galilee itwele. Andrew uthene Peter uthene apmere yanhe ikwere-arenhe-arle aneke-arlke.

⁴⁵ Philip imerte unthetyeke alheke artwe Nathanael arritnye re renhe aretye-alheke imerte ikwere angkemele, "Anwerne kwenhe artwe renhe arerne, unte itelareme artwe nhengeke Moses-ele-arlke nhenge yanhe areyele-arlke-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye aknggerre areyele-arlke arrule anthurre-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke. Re kwenhe Jesus, alere Joseph-kenhe nhenge Nazareth-arenhe ak-enhe."

⁴⁶ Kele Nathanael-ele anteme aweke nhenhe renhe angkerleng re renhe uyarne anthurre itelareke imerte angkemele, "Arrangkwe-arle! Nazareth kwenhe apmere akurne-akurne ware aneme; arne mwerreke arrangkwe apmere yanhe-arenhe-arle."

Kenhe Philip akngirtnerleng, "Arraty anthurre kwenhe, apetyaye aretyeke." Ratherre anteme aretyeke alheke renhe.

⁴⁷ Kele Jesus-ele anteme renhe-atherrenhe apetyerleng areke, nhenge itweke-irrintyeke re Nathanael-

akerte angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe kwenhe mwerre aneme, artwe arraty Israel-arenhe, nhenge urrtiyirremele angkentye aknggerre kwenhe."

⁴⁸ Nathanael anteme ikwere angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte akaltye aneme ayenge-arle alakenhe anemeke?"

Jesus anteme angkirtnerleng, "The kwenhe ngenhe arrekwele arerne, urreke nhenge-arle Philip-ele ngenhe ikngwetyenhenge, nhenge unte anetyame itirryamele uleye arne utyerrke kwenele."

⁴⁹ Aweke-arle-iperrele Nathanael angkerleng, "Akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, arraty anthurre kwenhe unte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, nhenge Alartetye aknggerre Israel-arenhe areyeke kwenhe anwerne akarelhetyameke."

⁵⁰ Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Unte arne nhenge areye atyenge-akerte arraty itelareme the kwenhe ngenhe ilerleng tharle ngenhe arekeke nhenge arne utyerrke kwenele anerle-anerleng, kele anteye-arle unte anyente anetyame. Unte akenhe ayenge aretyenhe arne areye mpwarrerleng yanhe areyenge-arle mwerre aknggerre-ulkere, unte anteme apateke anthurre!"

⁵¹ Nhenhe awerrirraye the kwenhe ngenhe arraty ileme: Arlite ilengare apeke renhe kwenhe arrantherre aretyenhe alkere altywere-irrerleng, arrantherre anteme utnenge alkere-arenhe areye aretyenhe alkere-ngentye atnarnpemenge atyenge-arleng anetyenhenge, nhenge ikwere-arleke, Alere alkere-arenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke."

Jesus-ele kwatye ngkwarle-werne akngarte-iweme

2 Ingwe atherre-arle uyerreke-iperrele tyerrtye ar-eye akangkemele apurte-irrerreke nhenge arlkwetyeke artwe uthene arelhe uthene-arle anewe akerrlerleng nhenge apmere Cana arritnye alturnle-ampinye kwatye alaye Galilee ikwengenge. Kenhe Jesus uthene mikwe uthene itnekenge apurte-irrerle-annerreke. ² Apententye aknggerre ikwengenge areye-arlke kwenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke-anteye arpenhele-arle itnenhe ikngweke, itne anteme itnekenge anerrirryamenge merne arlkwemele.

³ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele yanhe ikwengenge ngkwarle ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilekenge, mikwe Jesus-kenhe angkeke ikwere, "Ngkwarle awetheke arrangkwe aneme; nthakenhe-ame-irreye?"

⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerleng, "Meyaye, ayenge iletyle anaye nhenge nthakenhakenhe ayenge irretyeke. Nhenhe kwenhe arlite atyinhe anetyakenhe nhenge the imernetyeke nhenge angwenhe-arle ayenge anemeke arne areye akwele ilynpenyele mpwaryeke."

⁵ Renhe-arle aweke-iperrele mikwe Jesus-kenhe angkeke urrkapentye aknggerre areyeke, "Aywerrkele mpwarye nhenge iwenhe-arle re arrekatherre ileme!"

⁶ Apmere yanhe ikwengenge aneke tyampite aknggerre six-pele arltwe aneke. Itne tyampite aknggerre kwatye-akerte nhenhe areye atnyenetyarte alhewelhetyeke

nhenge itne apekele Akngeye mwerrantye uty-ernemele tnaketyeke, Jew-arenye areyele-arle arraty mpwaretyarte-arteke. Tyampite nhenhe areye akngerre-apenhe litre 100-pele kwatye atnyenentye akngerre. ⁷ Jesus anteme urrkapentye akngerre areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwatye akngetyaye tyampite arltwe yanhe areyeke theletyeye akngerre antetyeke." Itne tyampite arltwe itneke ingkirrekeke kwatye theleke. ⁸ Jesus-ele anteme itnenhe ileke, "Kele, tyampite akweke anteme inaye kwatye arrpenheme athankwaye imerte akngemele anthetyeke alhemele alartetye arrekanttherrenhe." Itne kwatye athankwemele ikwere-werne akngkeke. ⁹ Nhenge artwe alartetye-arle kwatye renhe arrkerneke nhenge kele-arle ngkwarle-werne akngarte-iwekenge, re akenhe akwele akutne-arle aneke nthenhe-ngentyele itne renhe inekeke. Kenhe, urrkapentye akngerre areyele akenhe akaltye aneke itne kwenhe arekenge nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarerlenge. Ikwere-iperrele artwe alartetyele renhe arrkerneke re mwerre akngerre anthurre anekenge. Re anteme artweke antangkeke anewe akerrremeke-arle. ¹⁰ Re ikwere angkeke, "Araye, unte kwenhe ngkwarle mwerre akngerre nhenhe antheme lyete-ante, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe ngkwarle mwerre akngerreke-amparre anthetyarte. Urreke antheme nhenge ingkirrekeke ngkwarle mwerre renhe arnterre antyweke, itne-arle ngkwarle akurne-ulkere antheke. Kenhe lyete unte ngkwarle mwerre ingkerne ante antheke."

¹¹ Yanhe kwenhe lyete-ante anthurre Jesus-elarle ilyernpenye mpwareke. Re kwenhe arne nhenhe renhe mpwareke apmeme Cana arritnyeke, nhenge ahelhe Galilee-ke. Nhenge re arne nhenhe renhe mpwaremele, re imerneke rarle nhenge ngangkere akngerre anthurre-akerte aneke, yanhe-ngentyele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele renhe arraty itelareme anthurre nhenge rarle Messiah anemeke Akngeyele-arle yerneke-arle.

¹² Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele Jesus, mikwe-arlike, atyeyikwe areye-arlike, apententye akngerre areye-arlike apmeme yanhe impemele alheke nhenge apmeme Capernaum-werne alheke. Nhenge apmeme yanheke irremele itne ikwerele arlte urrpetye ware aneke.

Jesus-elarle tyerrtye areye tyatye akngerre Jew-kenhe-ngentyele aywepeme

(Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-17; Luke 19:45-46)

¹³ Kele Jesus anteme itelareke pwentye Jew areye-kenhe nhenge "Passover" arritnye-arle itwe-irremenge. Kele re Jerusalem-werne alheke anteme nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte. ^{†14} Nhenge itne apmerekere irretye-alheke itne aretye-alheke arrekwelenge tyatye akngerre ikwerele artwe areyele yepe-yepe sell-eme-ilerlenge, pweleke areye-arlike, thiye apelkere areye-arlike. Arrpenhe areye table areyele anerlte-aneme, arelthe arrpenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye Rome-arenye-akerte itnenhe an-

thetyeke, itne apwerte tyatye-arenye inirtnemele.

¹⁵ Kele Jesus anteme rope alyerneke whip mpwaremele nhenge yepe-yepe areye-arlike pweleke areye-arlike akethe-werne-atheke aywepeke. Kele re table areye nthenhele-arle itne mane antherrerlenge irtwakeke, nhenge apwerte ngkweltye itnekenhe apmeme irnterre anthurre akerre-iwemele. ¹⁶ Re-anteme angkeke nhenge thiye apelkere areye-arle sell-eme-ilettyame areyeke, "Thiye nhenhe areye akngaye. Nhenhe kwenhe apmeme Akngeye atyinhe-kenhe. Iwenheke-arle-ame arrantherre alakenhe mpwareme nhenge amamare-arteke nhenge arne areye sell-eme-ilettyeke?" ¹⁷ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele itelareke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge intelhe-ileke-arle arrule anthurre alakenhe "Ayenge ahele anthurre irreme itneke apmeme Ngkwinhe akurnelhe-ilemengerle, ayenge-arle ahentye anthurre anemenge tyerrtye areyeke apmeme ngkwinheke ikirrentye anetyeke."

Psalm 69:9.

¹⁸ Kele Jew akngerrepate areye akenhe ikwere angkirtneke, "Ngkartele-ame ngenhe ileke alakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke? Arne ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaraye kele nhenge anwerne aretyenhenge kele anwerne anteme itelareme Ngkarte-arle mwerre angkeke nhenge yanhe areye unte mpwaretyeke."

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Arrantherre apeke apmeme nhenhe ultakerlenge, the kwenhe-arle renhe awethe arteme uyerrelhe-ilemele ingwe atherre-iperrele."

²⁰ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme angkeke, "Kweye! Artwe areye kwenhe year forty-six-pelele urrkapeme nhenge apmeme artetyeke Ngkarteke. Nthakenhe-arle-ame unte itirreme unte-arle awethe artetyenhenge akwele ingwe atherrenge? Unte uyarne alakenhe mpwareme."

²¹ Nhenge Jesus-arle alakenhe angkeke apmeme nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, re kwenhe angketyame tyerrtye ikwerenhe-arrpe-akerte, nhenge urreke-arle re ilweke-iperrele Ngkartele renhe itethe akemelhe-ilettyenhe nhenge ingwe atherre-iperrele.

²² Urreke anteme, nhenge rarle ilweke-iperrele awethe itethe-irritneke, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele itelareke nhenge iwenhe-arle re angkeke-akerte alakenhe ikweringe-ntyete anteme itne itelareke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge Messiah-arle awethe itethe-irritnemeke, itne arraty itelareke Jesus-arle arraty anekenge.

Jesus akaltye aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke

²³ Jesus-arle Jerusalem anemele pwentye nhenge Passover-eke, atningke anthurre itirreme rarle akwele Messiah aneke itne kwenhe renhe areke arne mwerrentye areye renhe mpwarerlenge. ²⁴ Re akenhe itelareke itne-arle ikwere akwetethe akangkwe-irretyak-enhe. Re itelareke nthakenhe-arle itne itirremenge, re itelareke itne-arle lyete ware ikwere-ketyenge artepe untyeme-irrettyenhenge. ²⁵ Re kwenhe arrpenheke ahentye anetyakenhe ikwere ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle

† *Aretyeke Exodus 12:43*

arrpenhe areye itirretyameke, re kwenhe kele itelareke nthakenhe itne itirretyameke, ahentye anetyamele.

Ayeye Jesus uthene Nicodemus uthene-akerte

3 Artwe atyeperre anthurre aneke nhenge alartetye Jew areyeke Nicodemus arritnye, nhenge Pharisee-anteye-arle aneke. ² Re ingwele anteme Jesus-werne alheke ikwere anteme angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne kwenhe itelareme Ngkartele-arle ngenhe yerneke akaltyele-anthetyeke artwele-arle arne ilyernpenye anthurre nhenhe areye uyarne mpwarerlunge unte-ante mpwaremeke Ngkarte-kwenye. Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe ikwere imerneme nhenge rarle itnenhe mpwaretyenhenge."

³ Jesus akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlunge, "Nhenhe awaye: The kwenhe ngkwenge arratye nhenhe ileme, nhenge tyerrtye apeke awethe-arle akweke interlunge-ante, Ngkartele kwenhe renhe ikwere artwele-anteye-ileme, Alartetye ikwerenhe anetyeke."

⁴ Nicodemus anteme angkeke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe akngerre awethe-anteye akweke intetyenhe? Re uyarne irripirtneme atnerte mikweke-kenhe-werne atherre-ngare anteme intetyenhenge."

⁵ Jesus anteme angkirtnerlunge, "Arrangkwe-arle, itirrentye ngkwinhe-arteke anetyakenhe. The kwenhe ngenhe arratye ileme, arrekwele kwenhe unte inteke mikwele renhe akweke atnyeneme. Kenhe nhenge unte awethe akweke intemele kele Ngkarte ngkwenge Alartetye anetyenhe unte-arle kwatyeke irrpokenge iperre-ante Rarle Utnenge Akngerre ngkwenge-arleke akwerneke. ⁶ Nhenge arrpenhe akweke intemele nhenge iwenhe-arle tyerrtye atherrele mpwarekenge, re anteme-arle nhenge tyerrtye-irreme. Kenhe nhenge arrpenhe-arle awethe-anteye akweke intetyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele mpwarekenge, re anteme-arle nhenge utnenge alkarle-arle ineme. ⁷ Apatetyalaye nhenge nhenhe-arle the ngkwenge ilemeke arrantherre-arle awethe akweke intemele utnenge alkarle atnyenemeke Ngkarte-ngentye. ⁸ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle rlkele wernemeke nhenge wernetyeke-arle ahentye anemele. Unte aywerre ikwerenhe aweme, kele unte akutne-arle nhenge nthenhe-ngentyele rlkele wernemeke nhenge nthenhe apekele alhemeke. Alakenhe-anteye-arle anwerne akutne aneme nhenge nthakenhele tyerrtye areye awethe akweke intemeke nhenge Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle mpwareme-ngentye."

⁹ Nicodemus-ele awethe-anteye apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame nhenhe anetyenhe? The uyarne anthurrele itelareme."

¹⁰ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Unte kwenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe nhenge akaperte altywere anthurre tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyenge ularre, kele ayenge anteme apateme unte-arle arne nhenhe areyeke akutne! ¹¹ Mwantyele awerrirraye: The arrantherrenhe ileme arne areye-akerte tharle areke, arne nhenge areye-akerte arratye kwenhe anerlunge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe

aneme iwenhe-arle ayenge angkemeke. ¹² The kwenhe arrekatherre ileke arne areye-akerte apmere ahelhe nhenhele irrekenge, arrantherre akenhe ayenge uyarne itelareme. Kele nhenge the apeke arrantherrenhe arne areye-akerte ilemele nthakenhe-arle apmere alkere akertnenge irremenge, arrantherre ayenge uyarne anthurre-arle itelaretyenhe! ¹³ Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe alkere akertne-werne alheke-arle. Arrpenhe kwenhe alhetyakenhe apmere akertne nhakwe-werne. Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe nhenge apetyeke-arle alkere-akertne-ngentyele, arrantherre kwenhe itelaretyeke nhenge iwenhele tharle arrekatherre ilemeke. ¹⁴ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge Israel-arenye areye-arle arrule anthurre utepe-utepe untheke apmere ahurratye ikwerele nhenge Moses-elarle arne apmwe-arteke mpwareke nhenge arne akantye akertneke-arleke arrernetyeke. Alakenhe renhe re-artekele itne ayenge arrernetyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, nhenge arne akertneke irlpare arrernetyeke imerte ayenge irrerlkngwe atwemele. ¹⁵ Yanhe ikweringentye anteme, tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arratye itelareme imerte itethe akwete anemele alethe re, atyengenge anyente-irremele anteme."

Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye areye itethe atnyenetyeke

¹⁶ Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ahentye anthurre aneme Rarle Alere ikwerenhe anyente ware apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne anwerneke yerneke, kele yanhe-ngentyele tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle nhenge renhe arratye itelareme areye kwenhe ilwetyakenhe aneme Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelheme akwete-ante. Kele-anteyele itne Ngkartenge itethe alethe akwete anetyeke.

¹⁷ Nhenge Ngkartele Alere ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke, Re kwenhe renhe tyerrtye areyeke arriletyeke yernetyakenhe nhenge arne akurne areyele itne-arle mpwarekenge. Kele anteyele re renhe yerneke-tetye nhenge re itnenhene itetheke mpwaretyeke.

¹⁸ Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele Alere ikwerenhe arratye itelarerlunge, Ngkarte-arle angkeme nhenge itneke arriletyakenhele. Akngeye kwenhe kele angkeke rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekele arrileke nhenge Alere ikwerenhe arratye itelaretyakenhenge, itne-arle kwenhe itelaretyakenhe anerlunge nhenge iwenhele Alere ikwerenhe anyentele itneke mpwareke. ¹⁹ Nhenge alkn-genthe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke anwerneke imernetyeke Ngkarte-arle arratye anemeke,

† Nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arle utepe-utepe-akelheke unthetyame apmere ahurratye ikwerele arrule anthurre itne akurne anthurre irreke. Kele Ngkartele anteme apmwe areye yerneke itnenhene uthnetyeke. Re anteme Moses-eke ileke arne apmwe-arteke mpwaretyeke nhenge metal-ngentyele arne akertneke-arleke arrernetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye nhenge apmwele uthneke-arle-ipperle renhe akertne-atheke areme nhenge apmwe metal-ngentyele-arle mpwareke-werne kele re mwerre-arle irripirtneme ilwetyakenhe anteme aneme.

kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe ahentye-aneme anthurre arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyekele, itne itelaretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhele nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrileme tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne mpwaremeke, itne kwenhe ahentye aneme arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke. ²⁰ Tyerrtye areye nhengele arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-aneme kwenhe ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe yanheke nhenge alkn-genthe-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge Christ-arle anemeke, Itne arlengele aneme ikwere-ketye itne-arle atere-irremenge rarle imerneme-ketye arne akurne arye-arle itne mpwaremeke itnenhe ilperneme anteme. ²¹ Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe mpwaremele nhenge iwenhe-arle Akngeye angkeme arratyte anerlunge, nhenge irrpelthe-irremele alkn-genthe-werne apetyeme, nhenge tyerrtye areyele akethe aretyen-henge arne areyele itne-arle mpwarekeke. Nhenge arne yanhe areye itne-arle mpwareke imernemele itne-arle Akngeye aywerrkele aweke.

Ayeye Jesus uthene John uthene-akerte.

²² Ikwere-iperrele anteme Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe uthene Jerusalem impemele alheke apurte nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele untherlte-apeke nhenge apmere itwe areyele ahelhe Judea ikwenge. Itne tyerrtye atningke kwatyeke akwernetyame baptise-eme-ilemele apmere yanhe-arenye areye. ²³ Lyete anteme John-elarlike tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyame apmere arrpenhenge-arle Aenon arritnyenge itwele yanhe ahelhe Salim arritnyenge, nhenge yanhe ikwerele-arle kwenhe kwatyepirnte atningke anerlunge. Tyerrtye atningke John ikwere-erne apetyetyame, re itnenhe kwatyeke akwernetyame. ²⁴ Arne nhenhe areye-arle irreke nhenge urreke itne John jail-ke akwernetyenhenge.

²⁵ Kele apententye akngerre John-kenhe arrpenheme nhenge ahele-anteme angkerreke artwe Jew anyenteke nhenge iwerre arratyete anetyeke-akerte, atywerenge itnekenhenge ularre, nhenge itne kwatyete alhewelhetyarte. ^{†26} Apententye akngerre nhenge areye John ikwere-erne alheke angkemele, "Akalyete-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, unte itelareme artwe nhenge ngkwenge-arle aneke nhenge unte-arle tyerrtye areye kwatyete akwernetyameke arrengekwe lhere Jordanenge. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge unte-arle angkeke atyeperre-ulkere-arle akwele aneke ngkwengenge. Kele, lyete kwenhe re tyerrtye areye kwatyete akwernetyame itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele, kenhe tyerrtye atningke ikwere-erne alheme anwerneke apetyetyakenhe!"

²⁷ John anteme itneke alakenhe angkirtneke, "Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge-erne apetyeke. Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe Jesus-erne-arle alheme. Itne kwenhe apelkele ware alhetyakenhe. Tyerrtye kwenhe atnyeneme nhenge iwenhele Ngkartele-ante ware renhe antheme, arrantherre kwenhe ingkerte-irretyale

anetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle kwenhe Jesus-erne alherlunge. ²⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge alakenhe angkerlunge aweke, 'Ayenge kwenhe Messiah anetyakenhe, nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhilemele yerneke-arle. Kele Ngkartele akenhe ayenge ikweringe alhetyeke arrekwele-arle nhenge the iwerre aratyte nhenge mpwaretyeke ikwere.'

²⁹ "Awerrirraye, re kwenhe artwe anewe-arle akerryenhe anemele, ayenge atyewe ikwerenhe-arteke aneme. Atyewe nhenge artwe-kenhe anewe-arle akerryenhe, kenhe akethele tname ikwere akarelhemele apetyetyeke. Re kwenhe atnerte akangkeme anthurre nhenge artwe nhenge arraterlunge. Alakenhe anteye anteme aneme, ayenge atnerte akangkemele anthurre aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle arrantherre atyenge ilerlte-iwerneke. ³⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe renhe akertne utyernetyeke, re kwenhe atyengenge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere, apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye kwenhe atningke anthurre irreyenhe. Kenhe ayenge akenhe tyeperre anetyakenhele apententye akngerre atyinhe areye urrpetye-irreyenhe." Alakenhe renhe John apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

³¹ Re alakenhe-arlke angkeke Jesus kwenhe alkerenge apetyeke. Re kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere. Kenhe artwe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle akwetethe angkeme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-akerte. Kenhe Jesus alkere akertnyenenge apetyeke-arle, kele angkentye ikwerenhe areye arrpenhenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere. ³² Re tyerrtye areyeke ileme iwenhe-arle re areke awekele alkere akertnenge, kenhe tyerrtye urrpetyete ware-arle awerlunge nhenge iwenhele re angkemeke. ³³ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele angkentye ikwerenhe aweke-iperrele renhe arratyte itelaremele kwenhe akalyte anetyenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarte-arle angkeme kwenhe aratyte anthurre aneme. ³⁴ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme nhenge renhe arratyte-arle anemenge Jesus-arle, Ngkartele-arle yernekenge, nhenge angkerlunge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe. Angkentye kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme, Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle Jesus-ekere irrpeneheke, Utmengele anteme Jesus ileme angkentye ikwere angketyeke. ³⁵ Awerrirraye! Akngeye kwenhe Alere ikwerenhe atnerte ahentye anthurre aneme Re-anteme renhe arrerneke arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyeke. ³⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke Alere ikwerenhe arratyte itelaremele kele re itethe alethe akwete-arle aneme anyente-irremele Ngkartenge. Kenhe tyerrtye apeke ikwere akangkewerirreyakenhe aneme renhe ipmentye-iwemele kele re ikweringe apurte-irreyakenhele aneme rarle ikweringe akalkeke-akalke anthurre-arle aneme, Ngkarte anteme ikweringe ahele-anteme-irrerle-aneme akwetethe.

† Nhenge Jew areyele akertne utyernetyeke-irremele itne kwatyete-amparre-arle alhewelhetyarte, arne itnekenhe areye-arlke

Jesus-ele apayuthneme arelhe Samaria-arenye kwatyeye

4 Nhenhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye atningke anthurrele Jesus apayuthneme nhenge itnenhe akwele kwatyeye akwernetyeke. Re-arrpe kwenhe alakenhe mpwaryakenhe; apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele-tetye tyerrtye areye kwatyeye akwerneme. Nhenge Pharisee arrpenhemele-arle angkerlengewe aweke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe atningke-irrekenge, kenhe John-kenhe areye-arle akweke irrekenge. Itne renhe anteye mwantye arerlpe-aretyeke. ³ Nhenge Jesus-ele awemele iwenhe-arle tyerrtye areye ikwere-akerte angkerlengewe, re apmere Judea impemele alheke, re awethe alheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte nhenge apmere Galilee-werne nhenge Pharisee areye-arle ikwere arlkarentye-irretyakenhe anetyeke. ⁴ Iwerre Galilee-werne atheke-arle aneke ahelhe Samaria-le angkwerre Ngkarte-arle ahentye-anerlengewe Jesus-ekewe yanhe ikwerele alhetyeke. ⁵ Itne Samaria-le angkwerre alhemele itne anteme arratetye-alheke apmere Sychar arritnyenge. Apmere nhenhe kwenhe ahelhe iterele aneke nhenge Jacob-elarle arrule antheke alere ikwernenhe Joseph-ekewe. ⁶ Kele kwatyeye arnkwerknge yanhe Jacob-kenhe anetyarte apmere yanhe ikwerele. Kenhe Jesus iwerrele-arle alhetyame nhenge arlthe mpepeke-atwetye, ikwere-iperrele re apurrke-anteme-irreke re kwatyeye arnkwerknge ikwere itwele anetye-alpeke. ⁷ Yanhe ikwerele re anekenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arrekwele tantyipe-werne alheke nhenge merne inetyeke.

Arlthe mpepele anteme arelhe apmere Samaria-le anentye akngerre apetyeke Jesus-arle anetyame-werne nhenge kwatyeye inetyeke kwatyeye arnkwerknge-ngentye. Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Kwatyeye ayenge anthaye kwatyeye arnkwerknge-ngentye the antyetyeke." ⁹ Kenhe arelhe re atnulkemele angkerlengewe, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte ayenge kwatyeye apayuthneme? Unte kwenhe Jew aneme, ayenge Samaria-arenye." Arelhe re kwenhe alakenhe angkeke Jew areye-arle kwenhe anyente-irretyakenhenge nhenge tyerrtye Samaria-arenye areyenge, itne apurtele antywemele anetyakenhe urele nhenge anemele arrangkewe.

¹⁰ Jesus anteme ikwere angkirtneke, "Aweye, unte itelaretyakenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarte ahentye anekeke ngenhe anthetyeke. Unte atyenge akutne, nhenge the ngenhe apayuthneme antywetyeke. Unte apekele itelareme unte arratetye ayenge apayuthnemere, the ngenhe anthemele kwatyeye nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe atnyenentye akngerre."

¹¹ Arelhe re apale itirreke nhenge rarle akwele kwatyeye arnkwerknge-nge-arle angkemeke-athene. Arelhe re-anteme ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe bucket nhenge rope ayernentye akngerre atnyenetyakenhe, kwatyeye arnkwerknge yanhe akenhe iperte anthurre-arle. Kele nthenheke-arle-ame unte

kwatyeye ineme nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe akwete atnyenentye akngerre? ¹² Arrangatyeye Jacob-ele kwatyeye arnkwerknge nhenhe tnyeke alere ikwerenhe areyeke arrenge ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike, atnunthe areyeke-arlike, kwatyeye nhenhe renhe itne antyeweke. Arrange impene anthurre nhenge kwatyeye ngentye nhenhe renhe anwerneke atnyeke. Unte-ame angkeme unte-arle akwele arrangatyeye Jacob-enge tyeperre anthurre-ulkere?"

¹³ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Ingkerrekele nhenge kwatyeye arnkwerknge nhenhenge antyweme urreke-arle awethe angkethakwe-irretyenhe. ¹⁴ Kenhe nhenge yanhe areyele kwatyeye antyweme tharle itnenhe anthetyenhe, itne awethe angkethakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kele-anteyele kwatyeye nhenge tharle itnenhe antheme nhenge kwatyeye pirnte-arteke-irretyenhenge itneke kwenenge, rarle itnenhe itethe alethe akwete atnyenentyenhenge."

¹⁵ Arelhe re kwenhe uyarne itelareke Jesus-arle angketyame-akerte arne iwenhele apeke renhe apele utnenge ikwerenhe itethe alethe akwete atnyentyeke. Kele re-anteme ikwere angkeke, "Kwatyeye yanhe arteke renhe ayenge anthaye nhenge ayenge awethe angkethakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge, ayenge nhenhe-werne awethe ampetyele apetye-alpetyakenhe anetyenhenge kwatyeye inetyeke!"

¹⁶ Jesus akenhe itelareke rarle uyarne itelarekeke, re-anteme ikwere angkeke, "Kele alhaye, anewe ngkwinhe inetyeke alhaye renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyaye!"

¹⁷ Kele arelhe re-anteme angkirtneke, "Ayenge aneweke-artweye kwenye anentye akngerre."

Jesus akenhe ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe angkerne unte-arle aneweke-artweye kwenye anentye akngerre, angkentye yanhe arratetye aneme. ¹⁸ Arratetye kwenhe aneme-arlike unte-arle anewe five-pele atnyeneke-arle, anewe anyenteke-anyentele anteme itne ngenhe impemele alheke. Ante artwe nhenge unte-arle lyete interle-aneme anewe ngkwinhe anetyakenhe! Angkentye nhenge areye unte-arle atyenge angkerne kwenhe arratetye aneme."

¹⁹ Nhenge arelhele nhenhe renhe awemele re ikwere angkeke, "Ayekaye, kele the alhengke-areme, unte apeke kwenhe artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre unte kwenhe akaltye aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke-akerte. ²⁰ Arrangatyeye anwerne-kenhe areyele kwenhe Ngkarte akertne utyernetyarte apwerte nhenhe ikwerenge apmere Samaria-le, kenhe arrantherre Jew areye angkeme, 'Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte akertne utyernetyeke Jerusalem-ele-ante ware.' Kele the ngenhe apayuthnetyeke, angwenhe-ante-angwenhe arratetye anemeke?"

²¹ Jesus akenhe angkerlengewe, "Arelhaye, Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge anthurre angkeme unte kwenhe itelaretyeke iwenhe ayenge-arle angkemeke. Kele kwenhe arlthe re itwe-anteme-irreme nhenge mwerre perre arrantherre apekele Ngkarte arrekantherrenhe Akngeye apwerte akngerre nhenhe ikwerenge apeke

nhenge Jerusalem-ele apeke nthenhenge-arlike apeke renhe apmere. ²² Arrantherre nhenge Samaria-arenye kwenhe akutne aneme nhenge angwenhe-arle arrantherre akertne utyernemeke, Jew anwerne-ngentyele-arle kwenhe Ngkartele-arle anyente renhe yerneke nhengele tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyenheke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe akayake-ilemele arrilentye-ketyenge. ²³ Kenhe, arlike kwenhe urreke anetyenhe, kele kwenhe aneme, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle Akngeye akertne utyernemele renhe arratyetnaketyenhe Utmenge Ikwerenhele itneke imerneme-arteke. Tyerrtye areyele-arle nhenge Akngeye akertne utyerneme alakenhe re-artekele, nhenhe areyeke rarle ahentye anthurre aneme. ²⁴ Nhenge itelaretyeke nhenge iwenhe-artekele Ngkarte anemeke, kwenhe tyerrtye itelaretyeke iwenhe-arle Utmenge Akngerre aneme-arteke, Utmenge kwenhe Ngkarte-arteke anerleng. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme nhenge arelhe areyele renhe akertne utyernemele kwenhe renhe araty anthurre akertne utyernetyeke nhenge Utmenge Ikwerenhele itneke imernemele.”

²⁵ Arelhe re ikwere angkeke, “Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme Messiah-arle apetyemeke. Messiah kwenhe Christ-anteye ileme, re kwenhe aneme ‘Rarle nhenge Ngkartele alhileke-arle-iperre yernetyeke.’ Nhenge re apetyemele, re kwenhe anwerneke iletienhe arne ingkirreke nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge.”

²⁶ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkeke, “Ayenge kwenhe aneme, unte-arle nhenge angkerle-anemeke, anyente renhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke.”

²⁷ Nhenge Jesus-arle yanhe ikwerele anetyame arelhe ikwere angkemele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye tantype-ngentyele apetyalpeke, itne atnulkeke anthurre renhe aremele arelhenge angkerle-anerleng. Itne itirreke-anteye nhenge arelhe apayuthnetyeke, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte Jesus-eke angkerle-aneme?” Itne itirreke-anteye-arlike Jesus apayuthnetyeke, “Iwenhe ikwenge-arle-ame unte angkerle-aneme arelhe Samaria-arenyeke?” Itne akenhe itirreke-ante warele aneke nhenge angketyeke ikwere-atherre, itne nterte aneke angketye-arlike-akenhe.

²⁸ Arelhele, nhenge kwatye inetyakenhele, arne tyampite ikwerenhe ingkerne impemele alheke apmere ikwere-werne alpeke tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke angketye-alpeke, ²⁹ “Areyeke apetyewarraye artwe nhakwe nhenge arratyete ayenge ilerne arne areye-akerte nhenge tharle mpwareke-akerte nhenge the perre renhe arrekwele aretyakenhe! Artwe nhenhe apeke Messiah aneye, arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke yernetyeke?”

³⁰ Nhenge itne nhenhe awemele tyerrtye atningke apmere yanhe impemele alheke Jesus aretyeke alherlieweke.

³¹ Nhenge arelhe apmere yanhe ikwerele anerleng apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye-arle akwele ikwere ahentye aneke merne arlkwetyeke. ³² Kenhe Jesus itneke angkerleng, “Kele kwenhe the merne at-

nyeneme arlkwetyeke, arrantherre kwenhe akutne aneme merne yanhe ikwere-akerte.”

³³ Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anteme angkerreke, “Arrpenhele apeke ikwere merne akngetyerne, anwerne-arlike aretyakenhele.”

³⁴ Jesus akenhe angkerleng, “Kele kwenhe ayenge atnerte ulthemele nhenge aywerrkele mpwareme iwenhe apeke renhe-arle Akngeye atyenge mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemenge, urrkapentye renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele rarle ayenge anthekenge, yanhe kwenhe merne atyinhe-arteke aneme. ³⁵ Nhenge arrantherre-arle merne ntange ahelheke ngkerneke-iperre arrantherre nhenge akwete-akwete aweme tyerrtye areye angkerleng, ‘Kele, lyete-ngentyele kwenhe anwerne akarelhetyeke nhenge atnyentye 4-peleke-atwetye merne mpenge-irretyeke, anwerne anteme renhe apurtelhe-ilemele ineme.’ Ayenge akenhe arrekanttherre alakenhe angkeme, ‘Alkngkampaye arnterre anthurre aremele apmere arrpe-anenhe, tyerrtye atningke anthurre-arle kwenhe akarelherleng awe-tyeke Angkentye Mwerre. Itirrewarraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle merne nhenge mpenge-irreme akarelhemele nhenge urrkapentye areyeke renhe apurtelhe-ilemele kutyetyeke. Alakenhe renhe-arteke akwele itne akarelheme nhenge yanhe areyeke angkentye-akerte-arle apetyetyenheke angkentye renhe anteme itneke iletieke. ³⁶ Tyerrtye anyentele nhenge ayeye ileme arpenhe areyele akenhe awetyakenhele anerleng ikwere arrkerenye-irremele. Urreke anteme nhenge arpenhele ayeye ileme tyerrtye atningke anthurrele awemele imerte arratyete itelaremele ayeye yanhe renhe, itelareke-arle-iperrele itne akwetethele anyente-irremele Ngkartenge. Kele yanhe atherre, tyerrtye nhenge arrekwele-arle angkeke, tyerrtye interte-arle angkeke kwenhe apurte akangkentye anerle-anerrenyenne. Itirraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye anyentele ntange ngkerneke. Itirre-anteme nhenge nthakenhe-arle ntange akintye-ngkeke mpengenteme-irreke, kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe anteme apetyeke apurtelhe-iletieke merne mpengerenhe. Itirraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle yanhe atherrele apwerte ngkweltye ikwere-atherrenhe ineke kele imerte akangkemele anemele merne akngerre-arle anerleng. Alakenhe-artekele aneme.’ ³⁷ Nhenge iwenhe-arle tyerrtye areye angkerle-aneme kwenhe arratyete aneme, ‘Artwe anyentele ntange areye ngkerneme, urreke ulkerele anteme arpenhele merne mpengereyeye anteme apurtelhe-ilemele ineke.’ ³⁸ Arranhantherrenhe kwenhe the yerneke apmere arpenhe-werne nhenge unthetyeke merne mpengereyeye apurtelhe-ilemele. Arrantherre kwenhe ahelhe tnyetyakenhe merne yanhe renhe kele-arle ngkerneke, arpenhe areyele renhe ngkerneke. Kele arrantherre anteme merne mpengereyeye apurtelhe-ilemele arpenhe areyele-arle ngkernekenge arrantherre anteme akangkeme-arle anemeke.” Alakenhe renhe Jesus kwenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke.

³⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye atningke Samaria-arenyele nhenge apmere yanhe ikwere-arle aneke areye arratyte itelareke Jesus-arle anekenge nhenge Ngkarte-arle alhileke-arle yernetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne urrkapentye ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke itne-arle kwenhe awerlenghe iwenhele arelhe nhenge-arle ikwere-akerte angkeke, "Artwe yanhele kwenhe ayenge arratyte ilerne nhenge arne ingkirrekele the nhenge mpwarekeke." ⁴⁰ Nhenge itne awemele atningke apmere Samaria-arenye apetyeke Jesus akwete anthurre apayuthnetyame, "Unte-ame anwernekenge aneme?" Jesus anteme itnekenge aneke nhenge arlthe atherreke angkentye itneke angkeke. ⁴¹ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe arratyte itelareke-anteye nhenge itne-arle angkentye nhenhe renhe aweke-iperrele. ⁴² Apmere yanhe-arenye areye arelhe yanheke angkeke, "Arrekwele kwenhe anwerne Jesus arratyte itelareke iwenhe-arle unte angkerlenghe. Kenhe lyete anteme anwerne arratyte anthurre itelareme anwerne-arle kwenhe arerne aweke irlpe anwerne-kenhe-arrpele, anwerne akaltye aneme rarle apetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye akayake-ilemele atnyenyetyeke."

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iwemele alere alartetye government-kenhe

⁴³ Jesus kwenhe arrekwele-anteye angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeye, "Galilee kwenhe apmere atyinhe, kenhe tyerrtye apmere-altye areyele kwenhe awetyakenhele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe apmere itnekenhe-ngentyele, ayenge-arteke, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apemeke." Kele, ingwe atherre-iperrele Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye uthenele apmere yanhe renhe impemele alheke apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe-werne alpeke Galilee-werne, Jesus itirreke nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle akwele renhe awetyakenhe anetyenhe. ⁴⁵ Nhenge itne apmere yanhe ikwere arratetye-alheke, tyerrtye Galilee-arenye areye akangkeke anthurre Jesus aretyeke itne-arle nhenge apmere Jerusalem-ele anekenge nhenge pwentye Passover-ele ureke, itne mwerrantye anthurre mpwarentye akngerre areke apmere yanhe ikwerenge.

⁴⁶ Jesus anteme alheke apmere Cana-werne ahelhe Galilee-le. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge anteme re kwatye ngkwarle-werne akngarte-iweke-arle. Yanhe ikwerele aneke alartetye government-arenye apmere Capernaum-ele anetyarte alere ikwerenhe kwenhe rilkerte akngerre intetyame apmerele. ⁴⁷ Artwe nhengele aweke Jesus-arle apetyekenge Judea-ngentyele apmere yanhe Cana-werne ahelhe Galilee-le, re anteme arnterre apayuthnetyeke Jesus apetyetyeke alere ikwerenhe angkwerre-iwetyeke. Re renhe apayuthneke, "Atyenge alhwarrpe-irraye! Alere atyinhe kwenhe rilkerte akngerre yanhe ikwerele ilwetyeke-urletye interleaneme. Unte-ame apetyeme Capernaum-werne renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke?"

⁴⁸ Jesus akenhe ikwere angkerlenghe, "Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge arratyte awetyakenhe nhenge ayenge

angkerlenghe, arrantherre ayenge warele itelareme nhenge arrantherre ayenge arekenge nhenge the arne mwerrantye akngerre ilyernpenye mpwarerlenghe."

⁴⁹ Kenhe artwe re-anteme angkeke, "The kwenhe ngenhe arratyte itelareme. Iparrpaye apmere atyinhe-werne apetyaye nhenge alere atyinhe ilweme-ketye!"

⁵⁰ Kele Jesus anteme angkeke, "Kele kwenhe, apmere-werne-ante alpaye. Alere ngkwinhe kwenhe mwerrante-anteye irrirtnetyenhe." Artwe nhengele renhe arratyte aweke apmere-werne anteme re alpeke.

⁵¹ Arlthe arrpenhe nhenge re apmere itwele anteme alpetyame urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arnekarnarele apetyemele, ikwere ileke, "Alere ngkwinhe kwenhe mwerre-anteme-irrerne."

⁵² Re itnenhene apayuthneke, "Ilengare-ame re mwerrante-anteme-irreke?"

Itne akenhe ikwere ilerlenghe, "Apmwerrke angwerre-angwerre, arlthe mpwepe-iperrele re irrernte-irreke rilkerte re-anteme uyerreke."

⁵³ Artwe nhengele aweke-iperrele re itirreke, "Yewe, arlthe yanhe ikwerenge akwele Jesus atyenge angkeke, 'Alere ngkwinhe kwenhe mwerre-irretyenhe.'" Re-arlthe, ikwere-artweye areyele-arlthe, urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele-arlthe Jesus arratyte itelarerrirreke.

⁵⁴ Yewe, nhenhe kwenhe atherrenge-anteme Jesus-ele arne mwerrantye akngerre mpwareke Galilee-werne apetyemele nhenge Judea-ngentyele.

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe interle-arle-ane-meke kwatye awenge itwele

5 Ikwere-iperrele anteme Jesus Galilee-ngentyele impemele Jerusalem-werne alheke nhenge yanhe ikwere-arle Jew areyele-arle arrawe-irrentye akngerre impene atnyenekele-werne. ² Apmere Jerusalem yanhe ikwerenge aneke kwatye awenge nhenge kirte arriwe-arle intetyarte nhenge yepe-yepe areyeye. Tyerrtye areyele akwetethe akngetyetyarte yepe-yepe areye akethe-ngentyele kirte yanhe apmere kwene-werne. Kenhe tyerrtye areye-arle Aramaic angkentyele angketyarte kwatye awenge yanhe renhe iletartye Bethesda. Kwatye yanhe ikwerele itwele-arle ilthe fivepele aneke. ³ Yanhe ikwerele aneke rilkerte atningke areye akwetethele itne ilthe ikwerele anetyarte, tyerrtye pwenge areye, inwerre areye, unthetye-arlike-akenhe areye, anathe areye-arlike. Itne yanhe ikwerele anerrirretyarte akarelhemele nhenge kwatyeke akngelhetyenheke. ¹⁵ Yanhe ikwerele intetyame artwe nhenge arrule anthurre rilkerte-arle-irreke, re anathe aneke year 38-peleke-atwetye. ⁶ Nhenge Jesus-arle

† Artwe arrpenhele apeke intelhe-ileke verse four, ikwere-iperrele apurtelhe-ileke nhenge ayeye John-kenhenge alakenhe-arteke: Arlthe arrpenhemele alkere-arenye Akngeye-kenhe kwene-werne-atheke apetyeme kwatye renhe akngernelhe-iletetyeke. Nhenge rilkerte akngerre anthurre-akertele areye akenhe iparrpe anthurrele kwatye awenge nhenhe ikwere irrptyarte nhenge kwatyele akngelhetyameke akwete nhenge rilkerte re uyerretyenhenge. Kenhe tyerrtye nhenge arrekwele-arle kwatyeke irrpeke re-ante-arle akenhe mwerre-irrerlenghe.

kwatye awenge ikwere-werne apetyeke artwe nhenhe renhe interle-anerlenge yanhe ikwerele areke, re iparrpe anthurre itelareke, artwe nhenge rarle alakenhe arrule akngerre aneke. Kele re-anteme artwe renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame mwerre-irretyeke ahentye aneme?"

⁷ Artwe anathe re akenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, ayenge mwerre-irretyeke ahentye aneme nhenge arpenhe kwenhe itwe anetyakenhe nhenge ayenge apeke kutye-aretyeke ayenge kwatye kweneke arrer-nyetyeke nhenge akngelherlenge. Arrpenhe areye anteme irrpeme arrekwele, ayenge-awerne akenhe ingk-erne akwete-arle anerlenge."

⁸ Kele Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Akeme-irraye! Antyame ngkwinhe kutyemele unthetyeke irraye!"

⁹ Kenhe re iparrpe anthurre anteme mwerre-irreke, akeme-irremele re antyame ikwerenhe kutyemele in-eke, akangkemele untheke.

Arlte nhenhenge-arle kwenhe Saturday aneke, arlte apurrkele. Ikwere-iperrele tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreke apale nhenge arne akngernetyeke nhenge arlte apurrkele, nhenge renhe-arle itne arekenge. Kele itne renhe Jew akngerrepate areye-werne akngeke.

¹⁰ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle areke artwe renhe untherle-aperlenge antyame ikwerenhe-akerte itne angkerrirreke, "Artwe-aye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte untherle-apeme antyame ngkwinhe-akerte? Arlte nhenhe kwenhe aneme arlte apurrkele ltyerretyeye. Atywerrenge anwerne Jew-kenhele ileme tyerrtye areyele kwenhe arne areye akngernetyeke anetyeke arlte apurrkele. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte akurne-ileme arlte tyeperre anthurre nhenhe?"

¹¹ Re itneke angkirtneke, "Artwele ayenge-arle angkwerre-iwerne, artwe nhenge kwenhe atyenge angk-erne alakenhe, 'Antyame ngkwinhe kutyemele alhaye unthemele!'"

¹² Kele itne renhe apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-arle-ame ngenhe ileke nhenge antyame ngkwinhe kutyetyeke unthemele?" ¹³ Kenhe artwe rlkerte re nhenge tyerrtye mwerre-arle-irreke apateke anthurre nhenge angwenhele-arle renhe angkwerre-iwekeke. Re renhe uye areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre-arle tnerirrerlenge apmere yanhe ikwerele, Jesus kwenhe iparrpe-iparrpe aname-irretyame tyerrtye areyenge uyerrerrle-alhemele.

¹⁴ Arlte angwerrele ikwerele Jesus awethe areke artwe nhenge tyatye Jew areye-kenhe kwenenge. Re artwe ikwere arritnye ikwerenhe ilelheke, ikwere angkemele, "Ayenge awaye! Unte kwenhe kele mwerre-irrerne! Arne akurne areye-ketye impaye unte akenhe rlkerte awethe irreketyenge, rlkerte perte-irrit-neketye arrekwelenge akurne anthurre-ulkere."

¹⁵ Artwe yanhe re alhemele Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, "Artwe Jesus arritnyele kwenhe ayenge angkwerre-iweke."

¹⁶ Nhenge arritnye aweke-arle-iperrele Jew akngerrepate areye tyele-anteme angkerrirreke Jesus-akerte nhenge arne nhenhe areye renhe rarle arlte apurrkele

mpwaretyamenge. Angkentye ulpertele ikwere-akerte angkeke-iperrele itne itirreke nhenge renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke. ¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus anteme angkeke itneke, "Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe akwetethe urrkapetyarte, arlte apurrkele anteye. Ayenge-arlke akwetethe urrkaperle-aneme."

¹⁸ Alakenhe renhe angkemele kwenhe re Jew akngerrepate areye atnerte akngarte-iweke itne akngerre anthurre itirreke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke. Itne kwenhe ahentye-aneke renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke rarle artwe nhenge arlte apurrkele angkwerre-iwekenge arlte yanhe renhe akurnelhe-ilekenge. Rarle angkeke-arlke Ngkarte-arle akwele Akngeye ikwerenhe anekenge. Alakenhe nhenge angkemele rarle Ngkarte-arteke-anteye akelheke, itne itirreke angwenhe apeke re alakenhe angkerlenge kwenhe irrerlknge atwetyeke.

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus itneke alakenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Mwentyele awerrirraye: Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arraty angkeme. The uyarne arne mpwareme the-arrpe ngangkere atyinhe-arrpele. The kwenhe mpwareme arne nhenge areye-ante ware tharle areme Akngeye atyinhele mpwarerlenge. Arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe Akngeye atyinhele mpwareme, arne yanhe areye kwenhe the mpwareme. ²⁰ Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe atyenge ahentye-aneme, Re atyenge arne ingkirreke imerneke nhenge Rarle mpwareme. Re kwenhe atyenge arne mwerre akngerre areye imerneyenhe Rarle atyenge ahentye aneme mpwaretyeke. Arne nhenge areye mwerre akngerre-ulkere arne nhenhe areyenge ularre arrantherre ayenge kele areke the mpwarerlenge. Arrantherre itnenhe aremele arrantherre apatemele anthurre anetyenhenge. ²¹ Itirrewarraye nhenge nthakenhe-arle Akngeye atyinhele ilweke-arle areye nhenge itethe-ilirtnetyeye. Yanhe renhe-arteke akwele, the ilweke-arle areye akemelhe-ilettyeke, utnenge antheme tyerrtye areyeke ayenge kwenhe ahentye aneme, itne itethe alethe akwete anetyeke. ²² Awethe-anteye, Akngeye atyinhele-arle akngaketyakenhele nhenge angwenhe-arle mwerre anemeke nhenge angwenhe akurne-arle anemeke. Re-tetye atyenge ileke arelthe ingkirreke itirretyeke, itne akurne apeke, mwerre apeke. ²³ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe nhenhe mpwareke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele ayenge arraty itelaretyenhenge, ayenge akertne utyernetyeke, nhenge nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Akngeye akertne utyerneme, alakenhe renhe akwele arrantherre ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Kele arrantherre apeke ayenge ipmentye-iweme ayenge akertne utyernetyakenhe arrantherre ipmentye-iweme akertne utyernetyakenhele Akngeye atyinhe-arlke nhengele-arle ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke.

²⁴ "Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye, ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arratyentye angkeme. Nhenge angwenhele apeke angkentye atyinhe aweme mpwaremele nhenge iwenhele the ileme, arraty itelaremele renhe nhengele-arle ayenge yernekenge, kele re kwenhe

itethe alethe akwete Ngkartenge apurte aneme. Tyerrtye nhenge re kwenhe court-enge tnyetyakenhe anetyenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele, Ngkartele renhe ilpernyetyakenhe renhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernetyakenhe anetyenhe arne akurne areye rarle mpwarekenge. Tyerrtye nhenhe renhe arratyte awemele re kwenhe arrangkwe anteme anetyenhe nhenge iwerre ilwetyeke-atheke-werne, Re kwenhe kele itethe atnyeneme nhenge alethe akwete rarle anetyenhe.

²⁵ "Ayenge mwantyele awerriraye, ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre arratyentye angkeme; Arlte yanhe re kwenhe angathe-anteme-irreme ante lyete anteme aneme tyerrtye nhenge areye-arle utnenge kwenhe urlerte-irrentye aneme Ngkarte-ketye. Itne ilweke-arle-arteke, kele-anteyele itne awetyenhe aywerrke akangkwe-irremele nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere Alere Ngkarte-kenhe angkeke-iperre. Aweke-iperrele aywerrke-irremele itne itethe-irritnyetyenhe. ²⁶ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe ngangkere atnyeneme nhenge ilweke-arle areye itethe-iletyeke. Re ayenge ngangkere antheme-arlke, the-arlke tyerrtye areye alethe akwete itethe-iletyeke. ²⁷ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe atyenge ileke tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke itnenhe court-enge arrernemele, itneke anteme itirremele ayenge kwenhe-arle Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke intake. ²⁸ Apatemele anetyale nhenge arrantherre nhenhe renhe awemele. Arlte nhenge re kwenhe itwe-anteme-irreme nhenge ilweke-arle areyele nhenge ipertele-arle inteme areye kwenhe ayenge awetyenhe angkerlunge. Itne ayenge awemele itne arratetyenhe iperte itnekenhe-ngentyele. Nhenge yanhe areye mwerre-arle mpwareke-arle kwenhe akeme-irretyenhe Akngeyenge apurte alethe akwete anetyenhe. Kenhe yanhe areyele nhenge akurne-arle mpwareke akenhe akeme-irretyenhe nhenge the itnenhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernetyeke." Alakenhe re kwenhe Jesus angketyame Jew aknger-repate areyeke.

Nhenge areye Jesus-akerte-arle arratyte angkeme-akerte

³⁰ Awethe arntwarre-ulkere anteme Jesus itneke angkeke, "The kwenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe nhenge ngangkere atyinhele. Kenhe the awemele-ante ware nhenge iwenhe-arle Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ileme. The kwenhe tyerrtye areye akngakeme itnenhe mwerrentye akalkelhe-ileme. Nhenhe kwenhe mwerrentye aneme, tharle kwenhe mpwaretyakenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge-arle ahentye-anemeke. The-tetye mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere-ante ware Akngeye-arle atyenge ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke. ³¹ Nhenge ayenge-arrpe apeke atyenge-akerte ilelhome, tyerrtye areyele apeke ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhe anemeketyele iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme kwenhe arratyte aneme. ³² Kenhe arpenhe akenhe aneme nhenge tyerrtye areye atyenge-akertele ilerle-apeme, Akngeyele kwenhe. The itelareme iwenhe-arle Re tyerrtye

areyeke atyenge-akerte ileme kwenhe arratyte aneme.

³³ "Irlpangke, arrantherre kwenhe artwe arpenheme yerneke nhenge John apayuthnetyeke atyenge-akerte, itne apetyemele apayuthneke re akenhe itneke atyenge-akerte arratyte ilerlunge. ³⁴ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe tyerrtye areyele arpenhe areyeke atyenge-akerte iletyeke. Kele kwenhe, the arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme nhenge iwenhele John-ele tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileke nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle kwenhe renhe akngerre itelarekenge.

³⁵ "Angkentye John-kenhe atyenge-akerte kwenhe alkngenthe-arteke-arle imparrkerlunge anthurre, arrantherre akwete ulkere-arle akangkemele anteme aneke iwenhe apeke renhe re angkerlunge awemele. Kele arrantherre anteme ikwere-ketyenge impelheke. ³⁶ Kenhe kwenhe iwenhe apeke arpenhe re aneme arrekantherre-arle ileme atyenge-akerte. Arrekantherre kwenhe akethe anthurre imernetyeke nhenge angwenhe-arle ayenge anemeke, re arrekantherre anteme imerneme ayeye atyinhe ayeye John-kenhenge impene anthurre-ulkere. Arne mwerrentye akngerre areye nhenge Akngeye atyinhele-arle atyenge ileke mpwaretyeke, itne kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke imerneme Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge yerneke. ³⁷ Akngeye atyinhele-arlke, ayenge-arle yerneke, Re tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileme. Arrantherre akenhe Ikwere akutnele aneme, arrantherre kwenhe renhe ahentye awetyakenhe nhenge ularreke-ularre aretyakenhe, arrangkwe aneme. ³⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe angkentye ikwerenhe akapertele atnyenetyakenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhe anekenge nhenge-arle Akngeyele-arle arrekantherre-werne yerneke.

³⁹ "Arrantherre kwenhe arrule anthurre-ngentyele mwantyele aretyarte angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe itirremele, angkentye renhe kwene-aremele ware nhenge arrantherre akaltye-irretyeke nthakenhakenhe itethe alethe akwete anetyeke. Ayeye yanhe akenhe atyenge-akertele angkeme. ⁴⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge-werne aywerrke apetyetyakenhe anetyenhe angkentye atyinhe nhenge arratyte itelaremele anetyenhe arrantherre akwele itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

⁴¹ "Arrantherre apeke itirreme ayenge-arle alakenhe angkemeke-athene nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, ayenge kwenhe ware angkemele. ⁴² The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe itele-anthurre-areme, ayenge akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle Ngkartele ahentye anetyakenhe aneme. ⁴³ Ayenge kwenhe ware apetyeke the kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe aywerrkele awakenge nhenge ayenge-arle yerneke, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge ipmentyele impeke. Kele, nhenge artwe arpenhe apeke apetyerlunge ikwere-arrpe angkerlunge arrantherre akenhe renhe aywerrkele-arle awerlunge.

⁴⁴ "Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe akangkeme nhenge arrantherre akertne utyernerremele, arrantherre ahentye aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe akertne utyernetyeke. Arrantherre akenhe uyarnele mpwareme arne nhenge areye Ngkarteke re-arrpe arrenhantherrenhe akertne utyernetyehenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ayenge arratyawetyakenhe iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte.

⁴⁵ "Arrantherre apeke kwenhe apale itirreme tharle akwele arrenhantherrenhe ilperneme-ketye Akngeye atyinhe arrekwelenge. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Moses-ele kwenhe nhenge arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele. Arrantherre kwenhe apale itirreme Moses-arle akwele nhenge arrekantherre angketyenheke. Arrangkwe-arle, re kwenhe arrekantherre angketyakenhe anetyenhe.

⁴⁶ "Moses-ele ayeye atyenge-akertele intelhe-ileke, arrantherre angkentye ikwerenhe arratyawerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge-arlike arratyawemere. ⁴⁷ Arrantherre kwenhe arratyawetyakenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Moses-ele intelhe-ilekenge, nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre arratyawetyeke iwenhele ayenge angkeme? Arrangkwe, arrantherre uyarne renhe itelareme." Nhenhe-arteke kwenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyeke nhenge Jerusalem-arle anemeke.

Jesus-elarle tyerrtye atningke anthurre wanteme

(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17)

6 Ikwere-iperrele Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye nhenge ikwerenge apetyeke areye-arle kwatye alaye akngerre-terne alheke. Alaye yanhe rarle arritnye atherre atnyeneke, Galilee ante Tiberias. Nhenge kwatye alaye itere ikwerele anteme irreke itne boat-eke antyerrirreke itere arrpenhe-terne tyaneke. ² Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme renhe apenteke kwatye itere ikwerele itne-arle arekenge arne mwerre anthurre ante ilyernpenye anthurre-arle re mpwarekenge, rlike areye anpemele angkwerre-iwemele. ³ Nhenge Jesus uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areye uthene kwatye alaye itere arpenheke irreke, itne boat-engentye atnarnpeke, imerte apwerte akwekenge antyemele nhenge akertne-antepe mpwepele anetye-alpeltiweke. ⁴ Ikwerenge akenhe aneke pwentye Jew-kenhe Passover arritnye nhenge artele itwe-irreke. ⁵ Nhenge itne-arle yanhe ikwerele anetyame, Jesus-ele kwene-atheke areke, re-anteme areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre apetyerlenghe ikwere-terne atheke. Itnenhe areke-iperrele re akngarte-iwelhemeke apententye akngerre anyente ikwerenhe-terne atheke nhenge Philip arritnye-terne ikwere angkeke, "Nthenhe-ngentye-ame anwerne merne inetyenhe pay-eme-ileme nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke nhenhe arlkwetyeke?" ⁶ Re kwenhe Philip arrkernemele apayuthneke nhenge iwenhe-arle re itirretyenheke Jesus kwenhe kele akaltye aneke iwenhe-arle re mpwaretyenheke.

⁷ Philip akngirtneke, "Anwerne apekele apwerte ngkweltye akngerre atnyeneke anwerne merne akngerre inetyakenhele aneme nhenge yanhe-ngentye arelhe ingkirrekele akweke ware arlkwetyehenge. Anwerne kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre atnyenetyakenhe!"

⁸ Yanhe ikwerele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe itwele tnyetyame, atyeyikwe Simon-Peterkenhe Andrew arritnye. Re angkeke, ⁹ "Nhenhe kwenhe urreye akweke anyente aneme nhenge merne tampe five-pele irrpennge mpenghe atherre ware-akerte. Nthakenhe-arle-ame merne urrpetye irrpennge atherre nhenhe tyerrtye atningke nhenhe areye wantetyenhe nhenhe ikwere?"

¹⁰ Apmere re atherrke mwerre anthurre-akerte aneke. Kele Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke ileke, "Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke arrernelhetyeke ilaye." Kele tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre anteme arrernelheke atherrke ikwere-arleke. Yanhe ikwerele aneke artwe five thousand-pele anthurre nhenge arrernerle-alheke, arelhe areye-arlike, ampe areye-arlike. ¹¹ Jesus anteme merne tampe uthene kere kwatye-arenye uthene akngemele Ngkarte akertne utyerneke. Kele re anteme merne renhe ultakeke, kere kwatye-arenye nhenge ngkweltye-ngkweltye-ilemele, re antheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye. Itne untherlthe-apemele merne uthene kere kwatye-arenye akweke ware an-thirtneke tyerrtye apurte-arle anerrirreke itnenhe. Ingkirreke anthurrele arlkweke anhelke anteme awalheke. ¹² Ingkerrekele-arle kele merne anthurre arlkweke-iperrele re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye angkeke, "Apurthe-ilaye merne ngkweltye ingkirreke ampenye areye. Merne impetyale anetyeke nhenge intetyeke." ¹³ Kele itne anteme unthemele merne ampenye apurthe-ilemele kutyenhe ante arnerneke nhenge tyampite areye-karleke. Itne tyampite akngerre 12-pele anteke nhenge merne ampenye areyele nhenge arelhele-arle impeke nhenge arlkwemele anhelkele itne irreke merne five-pele uthene irrpennge atherre uthene-ngentye.

¹⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle areke Jesus nhenge arne mwerre akngerre nhenhe renhe mpwarerlenghe ngangkere akngerre-akertele itne angkeke, "Tyerrtye nhenhe apeke kwenhe arratyawetyeke Ngkarterkenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, Moses-elarle arrule anthurre ileke nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-terne-arle apetyetyenhe."

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itelareke iwenheke-arle itne ahentye aneke nhenge mpwaretyeke, kele anteyele itirremele, "Itne apeke ayenge arntwirrketyeke ayenge anteme alartetye itnekenhe arrernemele akwele." Kele itne anteme renhe arntwirrketetye renhe alartetye arrernetyeke, re iparrpe anthurre uyerremele alheke re-arrpe nhenge apwerte-terne-atheke.

Jesus-arle kwatye akertnele alheme

(Matthew 14:22-33; Mark 6:45-52)

¹⁶ Nhenge angwerre-angwerre-antemele-irreke, apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye kwatye alaye Galilee-werne akerleke. ¹⁷ Nhenge ingwele-anteme-arle-irreke ante Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyakenhe akwete aneke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe anyente-irretyeke, itne boat-eke antyemele arnpenheke kwatye alayele tyanemele apmere Capernaum-werne-atheke. ¹⁸ Nhenge itne kwatyele tyanemele kele rlke akngerrele werneke nhenge kwatye ulpertilhe-ileme arnmarre akngerre anthurre mpwareke. ¹⁹ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele arne nhenge itnekenhe kwatyeke-arleke boat anamelhe-iletayeke. Itne arlenge alheke-iperrele, nhenge kilometre five-pele apeke six-peleke-atwetye apeke, itne areke Jesus itneke-werne-atheke apetyerlenge kwatye akertnele. Nhenge itne renhe aremele itne atere anthurre irreke. ²⁰ Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Atere-irretyale anaye! Ayengeyaye!" ²¹ Itne angkentye ikwerenhe alhengke-aweke-iperrele itne akangkemele anthurre renhe boat-eke-arleke arrerneke. Nhenge re boat-eke antyemele arteke re iparrpe anthurre itere arnpenhe-werne irreke nhenge apmere Capernaum-werne itwe. ²² Ingweleme arnpenhele, kwatye nhenge itere arnpenhele, tyerrtye areye anteme apurte-irretyame kwatye itwe ikwerele, nhenge akarelhemele Jesus aretyeke. Itne kwenhe itelareke boat anyente-ante ware yanhele tnerlenge. Itne areke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele boat nhengeke antyeye, itne akenhenge renhe ingkerne imperlthe-alhemele. ²³ Nhenge itne yanhe ikwerele anetyame itirremele boat atningke apmere Tiberias-ngentyele apetyeke yanhe ikwerele tnerirrekenge. Apmere nhenge ikwerenge kwenhe Jesus-elarle merne antheke akertne-atheke utyernemele re itnenhe antheke itne anteme anhelke antyeye. ²⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele Jesus-eke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike uyarne untheke itne boat areyeke antyemele alheke kwatyele tyanemele Capernaum-werne Jesus-eke aretyeke.

Jesus merne aneme itethe-werne-atheke-arle

²⁵ Nhenge itne itere arnpenhe-werne irretye-alheke itne apale untheke aretye-alheke Jesus nhenge tyatye kwenhe renhe apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye! Ilengare-ame unte apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeke, nthakenhe unte apetyerne?" ²⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkirtneke, "Mwentyele nhenhe awerrirraye; Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge unthetyakenhe, arrantherre-arle itelaremunge nhenge ayenge-arle angwenhe anemeke, nhenge the arne mwerre ilenpenye mpwareke. Arrantherre atyenge unthemye-tetye tharle arne mwerre ilenpenye mpwarerlenge, arrantherre-arle kwenhe merne akngerre atnyenekenge arlkwetyeke atnerte anhelke anteme aneke. ²⁷ Merne yanhe akenhe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle akweke ware kwenhe anthege aneme, kele

imerte akurne-irremele. Arrantherre kwenhe impetyeke merne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke ahentye anerlthe-anetyale. Kele arrantherre-tetye apeke merne arnpenheke ahentye-anetyeke, nhenge yanheke arrenhantherrenhe itethe alethe akwete anentye akngerreke nhenge apurte anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle akweke inteke, kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe merne yanhe anthetyenhe, Ngkarte Akngeye-arle kwenhe atyenge akangkerlenge anthurre, Re ayenge yerneke ngangkere ikwerenhe-akerte."

²⁸ Itne Jesus apayuthneke, "Kele, urrkapentye iwenhe anteme Akngeye ahentye aneme anwerne nhenge mpwaretyeke?"

²⁹ Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Akngeye kwenhe ahentye aneme arrantherre nhenhe mpwaretyeke; Re kwenhe ahentye aneme arrantherre arratyte itelaretyeke nhenge ayenge-arle Rarle yernekele."

³⁰ Itne anteme ikwere angkeke, "Yewe, arne mwerre akngerre awethe mpwaraye yanhenge anwerne aretyeke arratyte itelaretyenhenge unte apetyeke Ngkarte-ngentyele. Arne mwerre anthurre iwenhame unte mpwaretyenhe? ³¹ Arrule anthurre arren-gatyte ante atyemeye anwerne-kenhe areyele merne nhenge renhe arlkweke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe antheke nhenge arne mwerre anthurre-arle re mpwaretyarte apmere arrangkethe ikwerele. Arrnpenhele arrule pwekeke intelhe-ileke alakenhe, 'Re itnenhe merne alkere-ngentyele arlkwetyeke antheke.'" *Exodus 16:4.*

³² Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke alakenhe angkerlenge, "The kwenhe arrekantherre arratyte ileme, arrantherre kwenhe apale itirreme Moses-elarle arren-gangkwe ante atyemeye arrekantherrenhe areye anthekeke-athene merne nhenge alkere-ngentyele. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe itnenhe merne nhenge antheke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe merne arratyte antheke alkere-ngentyele.

³³ Ayenge kwenhe nhenge merne arratyte-artekele aneme nhenge Akngeyenge-ntyete. Ayenge alkere-ngentyele akerleke. Re kwenhe ayenge yerneke tyerrtye areyele apeke ayenge arnterre itelaretyenhenge itethe alethe akwete anteme anetyeke."

³⁴ Itne kwenhe renhe uyarne itelareme nhenge iwenhele itnenhe re ileke, itne anteme ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, arlthe arnpenhe-merne yanhe renhe anwerenhe antherle-anaye!"

³⁵ Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlenge, "Merne-artekele kwenhe tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe itethe akwete atnyenetyeke, The kwenhe utnenge arrekantherrenhe itethe-iletayeke, itethe alethe akwete anetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areyele merne arlkweme kwatye antyweme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele kwenhe urreke itne angayakwe ante angkethakwe anetyenhe. Kenhe yanhe areye atyenge-werne apetyeme utnenge nhenge atyenge-ngentyele inetyeke itne imerte akwetethe atnerte anhelke anerle-aneme, itne anetyenhe utnenge

akangkentye-akerte alethe akwete anentye akngerre. ³⁶ Arrantherre akenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhele aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle ayenge aremeke ante areke arne areye tharle mpwareke nhenge ngangkere akngerre-akertele. ³⁷ Kele, tyerrtye ingkirreke nhenge Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge antheme atyenge-werne apetyetyenhe, the itnenhe ayewepetyakenhe, the kwenhe itnenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe. ³⁸ Ayenge kwenhe alkere akertne-ngentye apetyeke nhenge urrkapentye ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Akngeye atyinhe-arle ahentye-anemeke. Rarle ayenge yerneke, ayenge-arrpe anteme itirryetyakenhe nhenge the-arrpe arne areye mpwaretyakenhe, kele the mpwaretyeke nhenge iwenhele Re ilemeke ware. ³⁹ Ngkarte ahentye-aneme the arntarnte-aretyeke mwantye arerle-anetyeke yanhe areye nhenge Rarle ayenge antheke. The kwenhe itnenhe aparpe-iletyale anetyeke; kele nhenge arlte ingkernenge anteme the itnenhe ingkirreke itethe-ilirtetyeke. ⁴⁰ Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe arelthe ingkirreke ahentye-aneme nhenge ayenge-arle itelaremeke nhenge ayenge-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke ante atyenge akangkwe-irremele itethe akwete anteme Ikwerenge aneme. Urreke anteme the itnenhe akemelhe-iletienhe nhenge irrerlkng intekenge nhenge arlte ingkernenge.”

⁴¹ Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle akenhe nhenhe renhe awemele itne atnerte akngarte-iwelhemele ikwere-akerte angkerreke alakenhe-arle re angkekenge, “Ayenge kwenhe aneme merne arratyte-arteke-arle nhenge alkere-ngentye kwenekerle apetyeke.” ⁴² Itne anteme angkeke, “Arrangkwe, artwe nhenhe kwenhe Jesus, alere Joseph-kenhe. Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme akngeye uthene meye ikw-erenhe utheneke nhenge atherre-anteye-kenhe arritnyeke. Re kwenhe alkere-ngentye apetyetyakenhe, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame re angkerle-aneme, ‘Ayenge-arle alkere-ngentye-arle apetyeke?’ Re apeke kwenhe urrtyrreme!”

⁴³ Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, “Angkerretyale anerrirraye nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge lyete angkerne-akerte! ⁴⁴ Tyerrtye kwenhe re-arrpe itirryetyakenhe atyenge-werne imerte apetyemele, nhenge yanhe areye ware kwenhele atyenge-werne Akngeye atyinhele-arle yerneke kwenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyenhe. The kwenhe itnenhe akemelhe-iletienhe nhenge irrerlkng intekenge-iperre the itnenhe itethe awetheke mpwaretyenhe nhenge arlte ingkernenge. ⁴⁵ Nhenge arrule anthurre arpenhele-arle nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre nhenhe alakenhe intelhe-ileke, ‘Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke akaltye-anthetyenhe.’ Kele, arelthe areyele anteme awetyenhe iwenhe-arle Akngeye atyinhele angketyenheke ikwerenge-ntyele anteme akaltye-irryetyenhe imerte atyenge-werne apetyemele ayenge arratyte itelaremele. ⁴⁶ Ayenge kwenhe Akngeyengentye apetyeke, the anyentele ware kwenhe Akngeye

atyinhe areke-arle. Arrpenhele apeke kwenhe renhe aretyakenhe.

⁴⁷ “Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye; ingkirrekele-arle apeke ayenge arratyte itelaremele kwenhe itethe alethe akwete nhenge anetyenhe Ngkartenge.

⁴⁸ Nhenge merne-artekele tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe itethe akwete atnyenetyeke, the kwenhe nhenge utnenge arrekantherrenhe itethe-iletetyeke, itethe alethe akwete anetyeke. ⁴⁹ Arrule anthurre anteme arrantherre itelaretyenhe nhenge apmere arrangkethe-arle arrangangkwe areyele-arle merne manna nhenge renhe arlkweke. Nhenge arlkweke-arle-iperrele, itne-ame itethe alethe akwete aneke? Arrangkwe, itne ingkirreke anthurre-arle ilweke. ⁵⁰ Kenhe merne nhenge ayenge-arle angkeme-akerte kwenhe rarle apetyeke kwenekerle alkere-ngentye. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele apeke merne yanhe renhe arlkweme, utnenge itnekenhe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe, kenhe itne Akngeyenge itethe alethe akwete anetyenhe.

⁵¹ Ayenge kwenhe merne nhenge alkere-ngentye-arle apetyeke. Angwenhele merne arlkweme tharle itnenhe antheme, itne itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge. Merne nhenge tharle itnenhe antheme kwenhe tyelke atyinhe, nhenge tharle mwantyele anthetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areyeke itne nhenge utnenge alkarle atnyenetyenhenge.” Nhenge Jesus-arle angkeke-arteke.

⁵² Nhenge itne renhe aweke angkerleng alakenhe nhenhe Jew akngerrepate areye ahele anthurre awelheke itne ahele angkerreke. “Nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe nhenhele anwernenhe tyelke ikwerenhe-arrpe anthetyenhe arlkwetyeke?”

⁵³ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, “Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye; The kwenhe arrekantherre arratyte ileme. Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyelke atyinhe arlkwetyakenhe, alhwe atyinhe antyewetyakenhe arrantherre itethe anetyakenhele aneme. Arrantherre apeke ayenge arlkwetyakenhe aneme, nhenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, kele arrantherre itethe alethe akwete anetyakenhele aneme. ⁵⁴ Nhenge tyelke atyinhele arlkweke-arle alhwe atyinhe antywemele tyerrtye kele itethe alethe akwete-arle aneme. Urreke anteme the renhe akemelhe-ileme ilweke-arle-iperre imerte alethe re anemele apurte Akngeyenge. ⁵⁵ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme tyelke uthene arratyte anhelke-ilemele alhwe atyinhe uthene kwenhe atnerte antyernelheme anetyeke. ⁵⁶ Nhenge yanhe areyele tyelke atyinhe arlkweme alhwe atyinhe antywemele kwenhe itethe alethe akwete atyengenge anetyenhe, ayenge itnekenge alethe akwete anteye anetyenhe.

⁵⁷ “Akngeye atyinhe, itethe-arle aneme, ayenge yerneke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge itethe akwete aneme. Alakenhe-anteye-arle aneme arelthe areyele nhenge tyelke atyinhe arlkwemele nhenge itethe akwete aneme nhenge iwenhele tharle itneke mpwaremenge. ⁵⁸ Ayenge kwenhe merne aneme

nhenge alkere-ngentyele apetyekele, nhenge merne yanhe-arteke anetyakenhele arrengangkwe uthene atyemeye arrekatherre-arle arrule arlkeke-arteke ikwere-iperre anteme itne ilweke. Ayenge akenhe arpenhe-arle aneme, nhenge tyerrtyele apeke merne nhenhe arlkerlengke kele re itethe alethe akwete-arle apurte Akngeyenge aneme."

⁵⁹ Jesus kwenhe alakenhe angkeke nhenge re akaltyele-anthetyame tyerrtye areye tyatye Jew areyekenhenge nhenge apmere Capernaum-enge.

Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe arpenhemele renhe impemele alheke arne areye-arle re akaltyele-antherlengke

⁶⁰ Nhenge Jesus-arle aweke-iperrele iwenhele-arle re akaltyele-anthetyamenge arelhe arpenheme nhenge renhe apenteke areye angkeke, "Re kwenhe angkentye lterrke anthurre akaltyele-antheme. Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne itelareme ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhenge?"

⁶¹ Jesus-elarle itelareke itne-arle atnerre akngarte-iwelheme angkerretyameke itne-arle nhenge itirreke iwenhele re angkekengke kwenhe uyarne anthurre itne itelareke. Kele re-anteme itneke angkeke, "Wertaye? Nthakenhe arrantherre itirreme nhenge iwenhele ayenge angkerneke? Arrantherre apeke kwenhe itirreme atyenge-ngentyele untyeme-irretyeke. ⁶² Arrantherre apeke kwenhe ayenge aretyenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, alkere-werne alperlengke nhenge apmere ikwerenhe-arrpe-werne. Kele iwenhe anteme-arle arrantherre itirretyenhe? ⁶³ Mwantyele awerrirraye. Tyerrtye kwenhe re-arrpe itethe-irretyakenhe. Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele ware kwenhe-arle renhe itethelhe-ilettyeke. Angkentye atyinhele arrenhantherrenhe utnenge antheme, arrantherre ingkirrekele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe kele atnyenemele. ⁶⁴ Kenhe arpenheme nhenge kwenhe angkentye atyinhe arratyete itelaretyakenhe." Jesus kwenhe alakenhe angkeke nhenge arrekwele-ngentyele rarle itnenhe akaltyele-antherlengke arpenheme angkentye ikwerenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke. Re kwenhe itelareke-arlike nhenge angwenhele-arle renhe ilye anthetyenhenge. ⁶⁵ Kele imerte re itneke angkeke, "Alakenhe ikweringe akwele the arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele ileke tyerrtye areyele-arle atyenge-werne ware apetyetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areye kwenhe atyenge-werne apetyetyenhe ware nhenge Akngeyele-arle nhenge itnenhe ilkelheye ilemele."

⁶⁶ Nhenge arpenhemele apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye-arle nhenhe awemele itne anteme ikwere-ketyenge impelheke renhe apentetyakenhe aneke. ⁶⁷ Jesus-ele anteme apententye akngerre 12-pele ikwerenhe areye apayuthneke, "Arrantherrame ayenge impemele-anteye alpeme?"

⁶⁸ Simon-Peter akenhe angkerlengke, "Arrangkwe, Akngerrepataye, nhenge anwerne-arle apeke ngenhe imperlengke, arpenheke arrangkwe unte-arteke aneme, anwerneke-arle apeke alhetyeke! Unte kwen-

he angkentye atnyeneme nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe alethe akwete atnyeneme! ⁶⁹ Anwerne angkentye nhenhe arratyete itelareme, anwerne akaltye unte-ante kwenhe tyeperre anthurre aneme nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle apetyemeke."

⁷⁰ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Unte kwenhe angkeme nhenge unte-arle angkeme 12-pele ingkirrekeke-anteye tharle akngakeke. Kenhe anyentele akenhe mpwaretyenhe nhenge iwenhele Arrentye Satan ahentye-anemele nhenge re mpwaretyeke." ⁷¹ Re kwenhe Judas-akerte angketyame nhenge alere Simon Iscariot-kenhe. Re kwenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe aneke, nhenge anyente 12-pelengke nhenge Jesus-elarle akngakeke. Kele urreke anteme re Jesus ilye anthetyenhe nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyete.

Atyeyikwe Jesus-eke areyele renhe arratyete itelarerrirretyakenhe

7 Nhenge arne yanhe areye aneke-iperrele, Jesus apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele untherle-apeke nhenge Galilee ampinyele. Re Judea ampinye-werne alhetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, rarle itelaremenge nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle renhe irrerlkngke atwetyeke.

² Kele arlte arrawe-irrentye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe arpenhe anteme itwe-irreme, "Ilthele Aneme" akeme. ³ Atyeyikwe Jesus kenhe anteme ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe impemele alhetyeke apmere Judea-werne alhetyeke, arne ilernpenye areye yanhe ikweringe mpwaretyeke, nhenge yanhenge apententye akngerre ngkwinhe areyele itnenhene aretyenhenge! ⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke ahentye-aneme awentye-awerle anthurre irreme, tyerrtye arpenhemele renhe alhengke anthurre areme. Re anteme arne arrpe-anenhe nhenge ahelhe akethenge mpwarerlengke kele ingkirrekele anteme renhe aretyeke. Re kwenhe arne anyelkngke-anyelkngkele mpwaretyale anetyeke. Kele nhenge alakenhe anteyele arrantherre arne areye ahelhe akethenge mpwaretyeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe alhengke-anthurre-areme, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhente-arlkyete." ⁵ Itne kwenhe itelaretyakenhe aneke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyete apetyeke, alakenhe ikweringe re-anteme itne alakenhe ikwere angkeke.

⁶ Kele Jesus anteme itneke angkirtneke, "Arlte lyete kwenhe arratyete anetyakenhe nhenge ayenge alhetyeke. Kele arrantherre nhenge ilengare apeke alhetyekele aneme. ⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirreke nhengele ayenge arratyete itelaretyakenhe aneme areye-arle arrekatherre ahentye-anetyakenhe-irreme. Kenhe itne akenhe ayenge kwenhe ilkelhetyakenhele tharle kwenhe akwetethe itnenhe ilerle-anemenge nhenge iwenhele itne-arle mpwarerlte-aneme kwenhe akurne aneme. ⁸ Arrantherre arrekwele alhaye arrawe-irrentye yanhe ikwere-werne. Ayenge-arle Jerusalem-werne alhetyakenhele aneme arrawe-irrentye ikwere-werne lyete kwenhe aneme, arlte arratyete anetyakenhe

nhenge ayenge alhetyeke.”⁹ Nhenge rarle angkeke-iperrele re akweke ware aneke ingkerne apmere Galilee-le. Atyeyikwe areye-ante ware alheke.

Jesus apmere Jerusalem-werne alheme arrawe-irrentyeke

¹⁰ Nhenge, atyeyikwe areye-arle alheke-iperrele arawe-irrentye ikwere, re alheke-anteye. Re kwenhe akethele alhetyakenhe aneke, re kwenhe alengke-iwel-hemele alheke nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe uyarne alengke-aretyenhenge. ¹¹ Kele arrawe-irrentye yanhe ikwerenge Jew akngerrepate areye ikwere aretyame nhenge itne renhe arntwirrketyeke. Itne tyerrtye areye apayuthnetyame, “Artwe nhenge-ame nthenhe?”

¹² Tyerrtye areye yanhe ikwerele Jesus-akerte arretyelhe-illeretyeme. Arrpenheme akenhe angketyame “Re kwenhe artwe mwerre aneme!” Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe angketyame-anteyele alakenhe, “Arrangkwe, re kwenhe urrtiyirremele angkeme, re tyerrtye areye urrtiyekelhe-ileme.” ¹³ Ikwere-akerte akethenge angketyakenhele aneke nhenge itne-arle atere-anteye-arle-irreke nhenge Jew akngerrepate areye-ketyenge.

¹⁴ Arrawe-irrentye nhenhe re-anteme nhenge arlte seven-peleke-atwetye. Nhenge mpwepe-ulkerenge ingwe atherre-arle iperre, Jesus tyatye Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheke tyerrtye areyeke angketyame itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele. ¹⁵ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle renhe aweke nhenge iwenhele re angketyame itne apatemele anthurre angkerreke, “Artwe nhenhele kwenhe school anwerne-kenheke irretyakenhe nhenge atywerrenge anwerne-kenheke akaltye-irretyeke, kele nthakenhe-arle-ame re akaperte altywere anthurre anetyeke nhenge ingkirreke anthurre itelaremele?”

¹⁶ Jesus anteme itneke angkirtneke, “Angkentye nhenhe tharle akaltyele-antheme kwenhe atyenge-ngentyele apetyetyakenhe, angkentye nhenhe re kwenhe Akngyenge-ntyale apetyeme, nhenge Rarle ayenge yerneke. ¹⁷ Angwenhele apeke mpwareme iwenhele Akngeye ahentye-aneme, kele re itelaretyenhenge nhenge iwenhe-akertele the akaltyele-antheme-akerte. Re nhenge itelaretyenhenge Akngeyele apeke-arle aneme nhenge ayenge akaltyele-antheke, nhenge ayenge apeke ayenge-arrpe angkeme, ayenge apekele angkerle-aneme arne iwenhe apeke ikwere akaperte atyinhe-ngentyele ware. The apeke tyatye atweme, ithwenge apeke. ¹⁸ Ayenge apeke angkerlengenge nhenge akaperte atyinhe-ngentyele ware arpenhe areyele ayenge akertnele utyernetyeke. The kwenhe alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe. Kele-anteyele thetetye arne areye nhenge mpwareme nhenge arrpenhe areyele akertne utyernetyenhenge Rarle ayenge yerneke. Ayenge angkentye akngerre angkentye iwenhele arraty aneme. Ayenge kwenhe urrtiyirretyakenhe. ¹⁹ Atywerrenge yanhe-akerte itirrewarraye nhenge Moses-elarle arrenhantherrenhe antheke. Arrantherre kwenhe arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhe nhenge

atywerrenge yanhele-arle ilemeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye-aneme, angkemele-arlke the akwele arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhele nhenge atywerrengele ilemeke?”

²⁰ Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe angkirtneke, “Nhenhe angkemele kwenhe unte imerneme unte-arle arrentye atnyeneme! Anwerneke ilaye, angwenhe areyele-ame ngenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye aneme?”

²¹ Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, “Tharle arne mwerre akngerre mpwarekenge nhenge tyerrtye angkwerre-iwemele nhenge Arlte Apurrkele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ingkirreke apateme anthurre. ²² Arlte arrpenhele kwenhe arrantherre arne mpwarenty akngerre-anteye arlte yanhe ikwerele-anteye. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge Moses-elarle arrekwenyenge arrekwenyenge areye atywerrenge antheke, angkentye nhenge ampe urreye akweke-arle inteme-akerte, week anyente iperrele nhenge arrantherre renhe akngeme artwe-iltyeke. Arraty kwenhe aneme, atywerrenge nhenge Moses-engentyele anetyakenhe aneme, re akenhe Abraham uthene Jacob uthene-ngentyele arrekwenyenge arrpenhe areyengentyele; nhenge urreke Moses-arle intetyenhenge kwenhe Akngeyele antheke atywerrenge nhenhe renhe itnenhe. Kenhe arlte arrpenhele nhenge ampe urreye akweke intemele arlte Saturday-ele, week anyente iperrele anteme arrantherre renhe akngeme arlte Saturday-ele nhenge renhe artwe-iltyeke, arlte apurrkele. Arrantherre akenhe ikwere ahele-irretyakenhele aneme rarle Saturday-ele mpwaremenge. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre atyenge ahele-irreme nhenge the artwe rlkerte angkwerre-iwerlengenge nhenge Arlte Apurrkele? ²⁴ Akngerre itirretyale anaye nhenge arne iwenheke apeke re arraty nhenge apale apekele anemeke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe ware aremele! Arrekwele-arle, mwantye itirretyeke, nhenge iwenhele arraty mwerre anemeke itirrentye akngerre!”

Arrpenheme itirreme Jesus anyente rarle aneme Akngeyele-arle yernekeke

²⁵ Arrpenheme nhenge Jerusalem-arle anemeke-arle kwenhe uyarne itelareke, itne angkerreke, “Artwe nhenhe-ame aneme, alartetye areyele-arle akwetethe untherlte-aneme nhenge itne kwenhe ahentye-aneme nhenge renhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke? ²⁶ Araye, yanhe kwenhe re! Re kwenhe itnekengge arrekwele tnerle-aneme akethe anthurrele angkerle-aneme nhenge ingkirrekele awetyeke, kenhe lyete anteme itne akenhe akwenpele awerle-anenhe! Itne kwenhe renhe alkngetherre ilityakenhe. Itne apekele itirreme rarle Christ arratyale anemeke nhenge renhe Akngeyele-arle alhileke yernetyeke. ²⁷ Artwe nhenhe apeke kwenhe Messiah anetyakenhe, anwerne-arle kwenhe itelaremenge re apmere nthenhe-arenye re apetyeke-ngentyele. Nhenge Messiah anthurre apetyerlengge tyerrtye areye kwenhe apale anetyenhe nhenge re nthenhe-

arenye-arle." Alakenhe renhe Jerusalem-arenye areye angkerreke.

²⁸ Itne itelareke Jesus-arle Nazareth-arenye. Kele Jesus-arle tyerrtye areye akngerre tyatye akngerre kwenenge akaltye-anthetyame tyatye re arnterre anthurre arlikeke, "Arrantherre-ame atyenge arratye akaltye, ayenge apeke nthenhe-arenye? Arrangkwe, arrantherre kwenhe akutne aneme. Ayenge kwenhe ware apetyetyakenhe. Kele, Akngeyele-arle kwenhe nhenge ayenge arratye yernekele, Re akwetethe aratye mwerre anerle-aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe ikwere akutne aneme. ²⁹ Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe ikwere akaltye aneme, ayenge kwenhe ikweringe-ntyale apetyekenge. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge ayenge-arle yerneke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne!"

³⁰ Nhenge akngerrepate Jew-arenye areyele nhenhe renhe awemele, arrpenheme itirreke nhenge renhe arntwirrketyeke. Arrangkwele akenhe aneke tyerrtye kwenhe iltie arrernetyakenhe aneke arlte kwenhe anetyakenhe aneke-arle nhenge renhe arrpenhe areyele irrerlkng atwetyeke. ³¹ Kenhe arrpenhemele kwenhe renhe arratye itelareke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyale apetyeke, itne angkerreke, "Nhenhe kwenhe Messiah re aneme, nhenge Akngeyele-arle alhileke yernetyeke, rarle ngangkere akngerre-akertele arne mwerre anthurre areye mpwaremenge. Arrpenhele kwenhe arne mwerre anthurre alakenhe areye uyarne mpwareme yanhe rarle mpwareke-arteke. Re kwenhe alhileke-arle aneme."

Jew Akngerrepate areye angkerreme Jesus arntwirrketyeke-akerte

³² Pharisee arrpenhemele anteme aweke tyerrtye areye arretyelhetyelhe-ilerrrelenge Jesus-akerte. Kele itne anteme kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areyenge apurte-irrekele itnekenge angkemele. Itne anteme thultye arrpenheme yerneke Jesus arntwirrketyeke. ³³ Nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhe anaremele, itneke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherenge awethe akweke-ulkere anetyenhe, kele ayenge alpetyenhe nhenge ikwere-werne ayenge yerneke-arle-werne. ³⁴ Kele arrantherre anteme atyenge apale unthetyenhe, arrantherre atyenge arrangkwele aretyenhe. Arrantherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne."

³⁵ Jew akngerrepate areyele uyarne itelareke nhenge iwenhele re angketyameke itne anteme angkerreke, "Nthenhe-werne-ame artwe nhenhe alhetyenhe nhenge anwerne akwele uyarne renhe aretyenhenge? Jew arrpenheme irrapne-irremele alheke Greek angkentye akngerre areyenge itne anetyeke alheke. Re apeke-ame apmere nhenhe impemele alhetyenhe itnekenge anemele-arlike itnenhe akaltye-anthemye? ³⁶ Anwerne kwenhe uyarne nhenge itelareme iwenhele artwe nhenhe angkerle-anemeke. Nhenge re angkemele 'Arrantherre atyenge unthemye, kenhe arrantherre atyenge uyaretyeke,' re awethe angkeke, 'Arrantherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle

alheme-werne, arrangkwe-arle.' Nthakenhe-ame re angkerle-aneme?" Alakenhe renhe kwenhe Jew akngerrepate areye angkerretyame.

Jesus-ele Utmenge Akngerre alhileme yernetyeke

³⁷ Arlte ingkerne antemele aneke arrawe-irrentye ikwerele, nhenge arlte atyeperre anthurre-arle anekele, Jesus akeme-irremele tneke tyatye akngerre yanhe kwenhe ikweringe arnterre anthurre re angkeke, "Nhenge angwenhe apeke rarle angkethakwe awelhemele, kwenhe atyenge-werne apetyetyeke antyewetyeke. ³⁸ Nhenge itne arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke pwekeke alakenhe, 'Nhenge angwenhele apeke ayenge arratye itelareme, ikweringe-ntyale kwatye untetyenhe. Utmenge ikweringe-ntyale kwatye renhe itethe-werne akngetyerlunge, akwetethe untemele."

³⁹ Nhenge Jesus-arle yanhe renhe angkeke, re kwenhe angketyame Utmenge Akngerre-akerte nhenge yanhe areyele-arle renhe arratye itelareme kele urreke inetyenhenge. Urreke anteme Utmenge Akngerre-arle itneke-ngentye akwetethe untetyenhe nhenge kwatye pintye-arteke. Kenhe yanhe ikweringe Utmenge Akngerre-arle apetyetyakenhe akwete-arle aneke, Jesus kwenhe ilwetyakenhe anerlunge, akeme-irremele alpeke Akngeye-werne, re kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyarte akwele.

Tyerrtye areye itirretyame angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkerirremele Jesus-akerte

⁴⁰ Nhenge arelhe arrpenhemele-arle angkentye nhenhe renhe awerrirreke, itne angkerirreke, "Nhenhe re apeke kwenhe artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, yanhe aneke nhenge Ngkartele-arle alhileke nhenge yernetyeke, urreke Messiah apetyetyenhenge! Re apeke kwenhe aneme nhenge anwerne akarelhetyarteke."

⁴¹ Kenhe arrpenhe areye angkerlunge, "Arrangkwe, re apeke kwenhe Messiah aneme yanhe nhenge Akngeyele alhileke nhenge yernetyeke-arle!" Arrpenhe areye akenhe, itirreme Jesus-arle Galilee-arle akwele akweke inteke-arle angkerirreme, "Arrangkwe, Messiah kwenhe ahelhe Galilee-ngentye apetyetyakenhe! ⁴² Anwerne kwenhe nhenheke akaltye aneme tyerrtye angwenhele-arle apeke re kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe intelhe-ileke nhenge Pweke-nge arrule anthurre alakenhe, 'Messiah kwenhe Alartetye nhenge David-kenheke-artweye areye-ngentyele arratetyenhe, re Bethlehem-ele akweke intetyenhe nhenge King David-ele anetyarte!"

⁴³ Alakenhe re-anteme arelhe arrpe-anenhe angkeke, akalke-irreke nhenge iwenhe-arle itne itirretyameke Jesus-akerte. ⁴⁴ Arrpenheme itirreke nhenge renhe arntwirrketyeke, itne akenhe renhe impeke arntwirrketyale anteme.

Jew Akngerrepate areyele Jesus arratye itelaretyakenhe

⁴⁵ Nhenge thultye areye, nhenge tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre areye-arle, anteme apetyalpeke kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye-werne, Pharisee areye-werne, itne akenhe Jesus arntwirrketyakenhe akwetele. Kele tyatye akngerrepate areye itneke angkeke, "Iwengenge-ame arrantherre renhe arntwirrketyakenhe aneke nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpetyakenhele?"

⁴⁶ Thultye itne anteme angkirtneke, "Anwerne renhe uyarne arntwirrkeme. Artwe nhengele kwenhe ayeye mwerre ilerle-aneme. Arne areye rarle angkerle-aneme kwenhe arpenhe anthurre nhenge artwe arpenhe ingkirreke apekele angkemente-ularre."

⁴⁷ Kenhe Pharisee areyele itnenhe arnerkelhe-ileme angkemele, "Ayekaye, re-ame arrenhantherrenhe-arlike akngerne iwerre apalele-anteye?" ⁴⁸ Jew akngerrepate anwerne-arlike, Pharisee anwerne-arlike kwenhe itelaretyakenhe aneme rarle Ngkarte-ngentyele apetyeke. ⁴⁹ Kenhe arpenhemele nhenhe ikweringe renhe itelarerrirreke. Itne kwenhe akutne anthurre aneme atywerenge Moses-kenheke! Kele itne ure atetherre-werne alhetyenhe itne-arle renhe arratye awekenge."

⁵⁰ Pharisee anyentele akenhe yanhe ikweringe itnekenge tnetyame, re kwenhe anekele arrekwele-arle ingwe ikwerele Jesus-werne alheke nhenge Nicodemus kwenhe. Re anteme Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, ⁵¹ "Atywerenge anwerne-kenhe alakenhe ileme, 'Arpenhe iparrpele ilpernetyale anetyeke, renhe imerrentye irrerlkngenge atwetyeke, urreke kwenhe arrantherre awetyenhele re ahentye aneke angketyeke.'"

⁵² Itne akenhe Nicodemus-eke anhernkeme angkemele, "Unte-ame Galilee-arenye anteye? Arnterre araye iwenhe-arle itne arrule anthurrele Pwekenge intelhe-ileke akaltye-irretyeke nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke. Arrantherre aretyenhe artwe nhengele-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, anyente renhe-arle Ngkartele alhilemele yernetyeke, re apmere Galilee-arenye-arle apetyetyakenhe, re-arteke aneme!" ⁵³ Itne ingkirreke anteme impemele apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-iweke.

Itne-arle arelhe akurne Jesus-werne akngetyeke renhe akwele arrkernetyeke

8 Nhenge arelhe ingkirreke-arle apmere-werne alperlte-iwekenge Jesus Apwerte Olive-akertewerne alpeke. ² Re yanhe ikwerele inteke arlte arpenheke-atwetye, ingweleme anthurre anteme re tyatye Jew areye-kenhe-werne alpeke. Tyerrtye atningke apetyewarreke ikweringe apurte-irremele aneke, Jesus anteme arrernelheke itnenhe angkentye akaltyele-anthemele. ³ Nhenge re itneke angketyamele, artwe

arpenheme, nhenge areyele atywerenge Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe uthene Pharisee arpenheme uthenele arelhe anyente Jesus-werne akngetyeke. Itne kwenhe arelhe yanhe areke artwe arpenhenge anyelkngenge-anyelkngenge interlengenge anewe artwe arpenhe-kenhenge-arle. Renhe-arle arntwirrkeke-iperrele itne renhe Jesus-werne akngetyeke renhe mpwepeke-arleke arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke-arleke. ⁴ Itne Jesus-eke angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, anwerne kwenhe arelhe nhenhe arntwirrkene nhenge rarle artwe arpenhenge in-tetyame re akenhe anewe ikwerenhe anetyakenhele.

⁵ Moses-ele kwenhe atywerenge ikwerenhe intelhe-ilekenge anwerne-arle kwenhe arelhe nhenhe-arteke areye apwertele awetyeke renhe irrerlkngenge atwetyeke rarle kwenhe anyelkngenge-anyelkngenge artwe arpenhenge interlengenge, anewe arpenhe-kenhenge-arle. Kele nthakenhe anteme unte angkeme? Anwerne-ame renhe irrerlkngenge atweme?"

⁶ Itne kwenhe Jesus apayuthnetyame alakenhe nhenge renhe arrkernemele ware nhenge yanhe ngentyele itne renhe ilpernetyenhe. Itne kwenhe itirreke, "Nhenge re apeke angkerlengenge itne nhenge irrerlkngenge atwetyale anetyeke, alakenhe nhenge atywerenge Moses-kenhe-arle ultakemere. Nhenge re apeke angkerlengenge itne renhe irrerlkngenge atwetyeke, nhenge alakenhe atywerenge Rome-arenye ultakemere."

Jesus akenhe artepe aneke ahelheke-arleke nhenge ilye ikwerenhele intelhe-ileke. ⁷ Yanhe ikwerele itne tnerirreke renhe layakemele, Jesus anteme tneleme itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arrekanttherrenge nhenge arne akurne apekele mpwaryak-enhele aneke re kwenhe arrekwele aneye apwerte inemele renhe wetyeke." ⁸ Re awethe artepe aneke ahelheke-arleke intelhe-ileke. ⁹ Itne nhenge aweke-iperrele nhenge iwenhele re angkerlengenge, nhenge renhe apayuthnetyamele areye anyenteke-anyente alherlte-iweke. Ampwe areyeke-amparre alheke, ingkerneny areye anteme. Kele Jesus uthene arelhe uthene ikwere-atherre-arrpe anteme yanhe ikwerele tnerle-anerretyeke iwerle-alheke. ¹⁰ Jesus anteme awethe-anteye akeme-irremele tneke arelhe re anyente-arenye tnerle-anerlengenge areke. Re anteme ikwere angkeke, "Nthakenhe-ame artwe areye irreke nhenge ngenhe-arle ilpernetyame? Angwenhe-ame aneke nhenge angketyeke unte-arle akurne anemeke ngenhe irrerlkngenge-ante apwertele wetyeke? Arrangkwe-arle!"

¹¹ Arelhe anteme angkirtnerlengenge, "Arpenheke ar-rangkwe kwenhe aneke ayenge imerrentye irrerlkngenge atwetyeke, itne ingkirreke anthurre alherlte-iwerne impemele."

Jesus anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe angkeme-anteye the ante kwenhe ngenhe irrerlkngenge atwetyakenhe nhenge apwertele wemele. Kele apmere ngkwinhe-werne alpaye arne akurne awethe mpwaryale anetyeke, mwerre anteme anetyeke iwerre arratyele-ante ware anetyeke."

Jesus kwenhe Alkngenthe aneme nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke

¹² Jesus awethe anteye tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe alkngenthe aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke. Nhenge alkngenthe-artekele itneke imerneme iwenhele nhenge ingwemertele anemeke, the kwenhe itneke imerneme nhenge iwenheke Akng-eye-arle ahentye anemeke itne nhenge mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye areye apententye akngerre atyinhe irreke-arle kwenhe akutne anetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge iwenheke Akngeye ahentye anemeke itneke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke, nhenge yanhe areyele aneme-arteke nhenge akutne-arle-irreke untherle-aneme apale ware ingwemertele kele-arle. Itne-tetye alkngenthe atyinhe atnyenetyenhe nhenge itneke imernemele nthakenhe apurte Akngeyenge itethe alethe akwete anetyeke."

¹³ Nhenge renhe aweke-iperrele Pharisee areye angkirtneke, "Unte kwenhe ngkwenge-arrpe-akerte ware angkerle-aneme, arrpenhe anetyakenhe angketyeke unte apeke angkentye arraty angkerle-anemeke, kele anwerne ngenhe uyarne itelareme."

¹⁴ Jesus anteme itnenhe ileke, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre kwenhe apale angkeme. Kele-anteyele ayenge anyente ware apeke-arle aneme nhenge arne nhenhe areye atyenge-akerte-arrpe angkeme, iwenhele ayenge angkeme kwenhe arraty aneme, the kwenhe itelareme apmere ayenge-arle apetyeme-ngentyele, the itelareme nhenge nthenhe-werne ayenge-arle alhemeke. Kenhe arrantherre akutne aneme nhenge nthenhe-ngentyele-arle ayenge apetyeke apeke nhenge nthenhe-werne ayenge alhemeke apeke. ¹⁵ Arrantherre kwenhe iwerre tyerrtyeke apenteme arrpenhe areye ilperneme arne akurne mpwaremeke-arle. Ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyakenhe itnenhe ilpernetyeke iwenhe apeke akurne renhe itne mpwaremeke. ¹⁶ The apeke tyerrtye areye ilpernetyeke, kele iwenhe apeke renhe ayenge-arle itirremele re arraty aneme, ayenge-ante ware kwenhe-arle itirretyakenhenge arne yanhe areyeke. Ayenge, Akngeye atyinhe-arle nhenge ayenge yernekeke kwenhe, ilerne apurte itirrentye anetyenhe. ¹⁷ Atywerrenge nhenge Akngeyele-arle Moses-eke antheke arrule anthurre kwenhe alakenhe ileme, 'Nhenge artwe atherrele apeke, nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe areke ngkwenge-werne apetyemele ileke arraty-arle re anemeke, nhenge unte anteme renhe-atherrenhe aweme ayeye anyente renhe ilhelherlenge, kele unte renhe itelareme anthurrele nhenge iwenhele ratherre angkeme. Nhenge ratherre apeke ayeye arpenhe ngkwenge ileme kele unte renhe itelaretyak-enhele aneme.'

¹⁸ "Kele alakenhe anteyele, the arrekhantherre angkentye atyenge-arrpe-akerte ileme, Akngeye atyinhele angkentye rante-rante arrekhantherre ileme. Kele arrantherre kwenhe ilernenhe arraty itelaretyeke

nhenge iwenhele ilerne ileme kwenhe angkentye arraty anthurre aneme."

¹⁹ Itne anteme renhe apayuthnerrirreke, "Akngeye ngkwinhe-ame nthenhele?"

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Arrantherre kwenhe Akngeye atyinheke akutne aneme arrantherre atyenge-akerte akutne-anteye aneme. Arrantherre apeke atyenge akaltye aneme arrantherre apeke kwenhe akaltye-anteye aneme arraty nhenge angwenhele Akngeye atyinhe anemeke." ²⁰ Alakenhe nhenhe re-arteke kwenhe Jesus itneke angkeke nhenge tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe kwenenge. Nhenge angketyamele re kwenhe tnetyame arne tyampite areye itwele nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle apetyemele apwerte ngkweltye Akngeyeke arrernet-yarte. Kenhe Jew akngerrepare areyele yanhe ikwere renhe aremele kwenhe renhe arntwirrketyakenhe aneke arlte-arle kwenhe anetyakenhenge akwete aneke nhenge re ilwetyeke.

Pharisee areyele akwetethe anthurre ipmentyele- iweke nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus ikwere-akerte-arrpe ilelhetyameke

²¹ Jesus awethe itneke angkeke, "Urreke kwenhe ayenge alhetyenhe. Nhenge arrantherre ilwetyeke-urlytyenge kwenhe arrantherre atyenge uye aretyenhe, arrantherre akenhe ilwetyenhe Akngeyele akurne arrekhantherre-ngentyele urrparye-kwenye-arle. Arrantherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, arrangkwe-arle."

²² Nhenge Jew akngerrepare areyele-arle nhenhe renhe aweke, itne angkerreke, "Re-ame irrerlkng atwelhetyenhe? Alakenhe-ame re angkerne, 'Nthenhe-werne ayenge alheme, arrantherre uyarne atyengenge apetyeme?'"

²³ Jesus anteme awethe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, Ayenge akenhe apmere alkere akertnyenye-ngentyele-arle apetyeme. Arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, ayenge akenhe alkere akertnyenye-arenye.

²⁴ Ayenge arrekhantherre angkeme arrantherre-arle ilwetyenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe akwetethe arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anerlenge. Arrantherre apeke itelaretyakenhele aneme nhenge iwenhele ayenge atyenge-arrpe-akerte angkeme, kele arrantherre ilwemele Akngeyele-anteme akurne areye arrantherre mpwarerlenge arlkngetyakenhe aneme."

²⁵ Itne anteme renhe apayuthneke. "Angwenhe-ame unte?"

Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtnerlenge, "Nhenge arle the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke-ngentyele ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre ilelhetyame nhenge angwenhele ayenge anemeke! ²⁶ The kwenhe ngangkere atnyeneme nhenge arrekhantherre-akerte akngerre angketyeke arrenhantherrenhe imerrentye irrerlkngkeke atwetyeke arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremunge. Kenhe kele-anteyele ayenge angkeme ware iwenhele-arle ayenge yernekeke

nhenge ayenge angketyeke ileme. Iwenhe-arle Re ileme kwenhe angkentye arratye aneme, the tyerrtye ingkirreke ileme iwenhele the aweke ikwerenge-ntyete."

²⁷ Itne kwenhe renhe uyarne itelareme Jesus-arle itneke angketyame nhenge Akngeye ikwerenhe-akerte alkere akertnele aneme-akerte. ²⁸ Kele Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Ayenge-arle kwenhe, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, urreke anteme arrantherre ayenge arne arntalkwele-arlange arlpere arrernerlenge nhenge ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke, kele arrantherre anteme atyenge akaltye anteme aneme nhenge angwenhele ayenge anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe awethe akaltye anetyenhe tharle arne mpwaretyakenhe nhenge the-arrpe kwenhele, nhenge akwenpele mpwaremele. Kele-anteye-arle ayenge ware angkeme iwenhele Akngeye atyinhele ayenge akaltye-antheke nhenge angketyeke. ²⁹ Re kwenhe aneme nhenge ayenge-arle yerneke, Re atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme. Re kwenhe ayenge ipmentye impetyakenhe the kwenhe akwetethe arne areye nhenge mpwarerle-aneme renhe atnerte akangketyeke mpwaremele."

³⁰ Nhenge alakenhe renhe re angkeke tyerrtye atningke anthurrele aweke renhe arratye itelarerrirreke.

Ayeye Abraham uthene Jesus uthene-akerte

³¹ Jesus angkeke tyerrtye Jew yanhe areyeke nhenge renhe-arle arratye itelareke areyeke, "Nhenge arrantherre apekele angkentye atyinhe aywerrke awetyeke akwetethe mpwarerle-anetyeke kele arrantherre apentente akngerre anthurrele atyinhe aneme.

³² Kele arrantherre anteme arnterre itelareme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle mwerre anemeke, arrantherre renhe arratye itelaremunge Re arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurne-aketye akngeme arrenhantherrenhe arrenneme iwerre mwerrele anetyeke nhenge arrentye nhenge alartetye arrekantherre anetyakenhe anetyenhe."

³³ Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areye akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle Abraham-eke akwerrke-ipenhele. Angwenhele-arle-ame anwernenhe iwerre akurne akngeme? Arrpenhe kwenhe arrekwele-enge nhenge anwerneke alartetye irretyakenhe aneke anwernenhe iwerre akurne akngetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Kele iwenhe ikwere-arle-ame unte apale angkerle-aneme, Ngkartele akwele anwernenhe iwerre akurnenge-ntyete akngetyenhe iwerre mwerre arrennetyenhe?"

³⁴ Jesus akenhe itneke angkeke, "Mwantyele awerrirraye nhenge iwenhe-arle the arrekantherre iletynheke. Tyerrtye nhenge arne akurne akwetethe-arle mpwarerle-anemele kwenhe iwerre akurne alheme re uyarne impeme iwerre akurne yanhe renhe. Iwerre akurne yanhe re kwenhe alartetye ikwerenhe aneme.

³⁵ "Awerrirraye! Artwe-akerte uthene alere ikwerenhe utheneke itirraye. Alere yanhele nhenge akwetethe alere anentye akngerre ikwerenheke. Tyerrtye arrpen-

he kwenhe, ipenye aneme, nhenge apetyemele urkapetyeke, re nhenge akweke ware apeke anetyeke artwe yanhe ikwerenge imerte impemele anteme alheme. Kenhe alere artwe yanhe-kenhe re akenhe akwetethe akngeye ikwerenhe apurte anerlenge.

³⁶ Kenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurnenge-ntyete akngemele imerte arrenhantherre iwerre mwerre arrennemele anteme, nhenge iwerre akurne yanhe impeke-arle iperrele, arrantherre anteme iwerre mwerrele alhetyenhe nhenge akangkentye anthurre anemele. ³⁷ Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle akwerrke-ipenhe Abraham-eke anemeke. Arrantherre akenhe ahentye aneme ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe ayenge arratye itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antheke, arrantherre angkentye atyinhe akwenpele awerrirreme. ³⁸ The kwenhe arrekantherre ileme iwenhele the areke nhenge ayenge-arle Akngeye atyinhe anetyarte. Arrantherre akenhe mpwareme arne areye arrantherre-arle awemele akngeye arrekantherrenhe-ngentyele, arrentye Satan kwenhe."

³⁹ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Arrangkwe, Abraham anyente ware kwenhe akngeye anwerne-kenhe aneme."

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, Abraham kwenhe akngeye arrekantherrenhe anetyakenhe. Nhenge Abraham apekele akngeye arrekantherrenhe aneke, kele arrantherre mpwaremere anteyele arne mwerre areye nhenge rarle mpwareke-arteke.

⁴⁰ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arratye angketyame, nhenge aweke-arle-iperrele Ikwerenge-ntyete. Alakenhenge ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kenhe Abraham akenhe itirretyakenhele aneke nhenge areye irrerlkng atwetyeke nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle.

⁴¹ Arrantherre kwenhe mpwareme nhenge akngeye arrekantherrenhe-arle mpwareme-arteke."

Itne anteme angkeke, "Meye anwerne-kenhe areye kwenhe artwe arrpe-anenhenge interle-apetyakenhe aneke. Anwerne kwenhe akngeye arrpenhe atnyenetyakenhe. Ngkarte kwenhe Akngeye arratye anwerne-kenhe aneme."

⁴² Jesus akenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, Ngkarte kwenhe Akngeye arrekantherrenhe anetyakenhe. Nhenge Ngkarte apekele Akngeye arrekantherrenhe aneke arrantherre kwenhe atyenge ahentye-aneme re, ayenge kwenhe-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke Akngeye atyinhe-ngentyele ayenge anteme arrekantherre lyete anthurre angkeme. Ayenge kwenhe ware apetyetyakenhe, Akngeye-tetye atyinhele-arle ayenge yerneke. ⁴³ The kwenhe arrekantherre iletynhenge iwenhenge-arle arrantherre ayenge itelaretyakenhe aneme nhenge iwenhele ayenge angkemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe angkentye atyinhe ayene-irreme awetyeke, renhe mpwaretyakenhele. ⁴⁴ Arrantherre

kwenhe akngeye arrekatherrenhe aneme, arrentye Satan, arrantherre aywerrke mpwareme nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme. Arlthe nhenge-ngentyele Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areye arrekwele mpwarekeke, arrentye Satan-ele kwenhe akwetethe-arle tyerrtye areye irrerlkngge atwerle-aneme. Re kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhenge untyeme-irreke re ikwere ahentye anetyakenhenge. Re kwenhe akwetethe urrtyrerle-aneme alakenhe re kwenhe anemenge. Re kwenhe urrtyalthe aneme, re akngeye urrtyalthe ingkirrekenhe. ⁴⁵ Ayenge kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-akerte arrekatherre arraty angkerle-aneme, arrantherre kwenhe nhenge renhe aweme imerte arrantherre ayenge arraty itelaretyakenhele anemele. ⁴⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe uyarne angkeme the akwele arne akurne areye mpwaremeke, tharle arne akurne mpwartyakenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe arraty ware angkerle-aneme. The kwenhe arrekatherre ingkirreke arraty ileme, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge akwenpele awerlthe-anenhe! ⁴⁷ Yanhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anemeke kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aywerrkele awetyeke ahentye aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte-kenhele anetyakenhe: alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre angkentye Ikwerenhe akwenpele awerlthe-anenhe."

Itne Angkeme Jesus-arle akwele arrentye-akerte

⁴⁸ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme Jesus-ekke angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe arraty ngkwenge-akerte angketyame. Unte kwenhe Jew arraty anetyakenhe unte kwenhe Samaria-arenye, unte arrentye-akerte." ⁴⁹ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe arrentye-akerte anetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe angkeme nhenge arrantherre Akngeye atyinhe akertne utyernetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe aywerrke awetyakenhe arrantherre ayenge ipmentye-iwemele. ⁵⁰ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Kenhe arpenhe angkerlengge arrantherre-arle ayenge akertne utyernetyeke. Re kwenhe itelareme anteme nhenge ayenge arraty mwerre angkerle-anemele apeke nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle arraty mwerre angkerle-anemele. ⁵¹ Kele nhenhe anteme mwantyele awerrirre: nhenge angwenhele apeke aywerrkele angkentye atyinhe aweme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaremele re kwenhe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe, rarle alethe akwete itethe anetyenhe!"

⁵² Kenhe itne ikwere anteme angkeke, "Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akaltye unte-arle arraty arrentye atnyeneme. Abraham kwenhe arrule anthurre kele ilweke, ingkirrekele-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre kwenhe ilweke-anteye. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame unte alakenhe angkeme, 'Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke aywerrkele angkentye atyinhe awerlengge mpwaremele iwenhele the ilemeke kwenhe ilwetyakenhele aneme nhenge itethe alethe akwete aneme?' ⁵³ Unte-ame itirreme

unte-arle Abraham-enge impene anthurre-ulkere? Re kwenhe ilweke, ingkirrekele-arle nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye kwenhe ilweke-anteye. Kele angwenhe-ame unte itirreme alakenhe angkerle-apetyeke? Arrangkwe, unte kwenhe artwe atyeperre anetyakenhe."

⁵⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkerlengge, "Ayenge apeke atyenge-arrpe tnakelheke, the apelkele-arle mpwareke. Anyente kwenhe aneme nhengele-arle ayenge akertne utyerneme, Akngeye atyinhele. Re athewe arrantherre-arle nhenge Ngkarte akeme.

⁵⁵ Kele-arle arrantherre ikwere akutne aneme, kenhe ayenge-arle ikwere akaltye aneme, the anteme mpwareme nhenge iwenhele re ayenge ilemeke. Ayenge apeke angkeme ayenge-arle ikwere akaltye anetyakenhe akwele, ayenge urrtyrerremere, arrantherre-arteke. Kenhe ayenge kwenhe ikwere akaltye aneme, the aywerrkele mpwareme nhenge iwenhele re ayenge ileme mpwartyeke. ⁵⁶ Arrengangkwe Abraham kwenhe akangkentye anthurre aneke nhenge rarle atyenge-akerte itirretyarte nhenge alkere-ngentyele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyerlengge ante tharle mpwartyenhe-akerte apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele anemele. Nhenge re ayenge areke-arle-artekele apelaye nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlengge, atnerte akangkeke anthurre re."

⁵⁷ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme ikwere angkerlengge, "Unte kwenhe artwe ampwe anetyakenhe! Unte anteme Abraham aretyakenhe, re kwenhe apmere arule-anteye ilweke!"

⁵⁸ Kenhe Jesus akenhe itneke angkerlengge, "Mwantyele awerrirraye nhenhe kwenhe ayenge-arle arrekatherre mwerrentye angkemenge. Urreke Abraham akweke intetyenhenge ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhenge itethe apurte aneke. Ayenge kwenhe aneme 'Nhenge Itethe Akwetethe Anerle-aneme.'"

⁵⁹ Kele itne anteme apwerte areye kutyenhe nhenge renhe irrerlkngge wetyeke itne-arle kwenhe ikwere atnerte ahele anthurre awelheke nhenge iwenhele Jesus angketyame-akerte. Re akenhe itne-ketye alengke-iwelherlengge tyaty akngerre impemele anteme re alheke.

Jesus-ele angkwerre-iweme artwe-arle pwenge apele ampe akwekengge-ntyale

9 Ikwere-iperrele anteme, Jesus alhepalhemele re areke artwe pwenge yanhe ikwerele anerle-angerlengge. Artwe nhenhe re pwenge ampe akwekengge-ntyale. ² Apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele renhe apayuthneke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-aye, nthakenhe-arle-ame artwe pwenge akwekengge-ntyale? Re-ame arne akurne areye mpwareke?"

Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe."

Kenhe itne awethe renhe apayuthneke, "Kele iwenhe-ngentyele anteme? Re-ame pwenge akwekengge-ntyale aneke akngeye uthene meye ikwerenhe uthenele arne akurne areye mpwartyartenge akwele?"

Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, re kwenhe akwetethe pwenge anetyarte nhenge tyerrtye areyele aretyeke Akngeyele nhenge ngangkere ikwerenhele mpwarerlengere renhe mwerre-ilettyeke. ⁴ Nhenge arltele atyenge akwete intemenge nhenge ware apeke, the kwenhe urrkapentye renhe mpwaretyeke rarle ayenge yernekele ware nhenge ahentye anemeke, rikerte areye angkwerre-iwetyeke. Arltele-arlike ingwe-irrintyerlengere re kwenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge urrkapetyakenhe aneme, ilwetyeke-ureke nhenge arltele ingkerne-ante antemele anwerneke kwenhe, anwerne uyarne mpwareme urrkapentye nhenge Akngeye-arle ahentye anemeke. ⁵ Nhenge ayenge-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele-arle kwenhe, ayenge alknge-nhenge nhenge anemele tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe aretyeke aretyeke."

⁶ Nhenge rarle angkentye angkeke-iperrele re ampererele-arlengere tneke ahelheke-arleke pelhe-iwemele re ilye ikwerenhele ahelhe terte mpwareke. Re ahelhe terte renhe arrerneke artwe pwenge ikwerenhe alkngeke-arleke. ⁷ Kele re-anteme renhe ileke, "Alhe anteme alknge alhetyeke alhewelhaye kwatye iperte nhakwenge apmere Siloam arritnyenge." Arritnye nhenhe kwenhe ileme "Yerneke-arle" angkentye itnekenhele. Kele re-anteme kwatye iperte ikwerererne alheke alknge ikwerenhe alhewelheke iparrpe anthurre alknge ikwerenhe atherre-anteye alkngeampeke. Re apetyalpeleme arne ingkirreke anthurre aretyeke.

⁸ Nhenge apmere ikwerenhe itwe-arle anetyarte areye akenhe angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe-ame anerle-aneme-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke inketyarte?" Arrpenhe areyele-arlke renhe aretyarte ankeye angkerlengere, itne angkentye anyente re-anteyele angkerrireke.

⁹ Arrpenheme angkeke, "Yewe, rarle kwenhe yanhe aneme." Arrpenhe areye akenhe angkerlengere, "Arrangkwe, re anetyakenhele yanhe. Artwe arrpenhe kwenhe yanhe aneme re-arteke anthurre."

Artwe rarle akenhe angkerlengere, "Yewe, ayenge kwenhe artwe re arratye aneme!"

¹⁰ Itne anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Kele, angwenhele-ame anteme alkngeampelhe-ileke nhenge unte aretyenhenge?"

¹¹ Re akenhe itneke angkirtnerlengere, "Artwe Jesus arritnye yanhele kwenhe ahelhe ate mpwareke, imerte alknge atyinheke-arleke anpemele ayenge ileke alhetyeke alknge atyinhe alhewelhetyeke kwatye ipertenge Siloam arritnyenge. Kele ayenge alhemele-ante alhewelheke alknge atyinhe anteme iparrpe anthurre alkngeampeke. The areke anteme!"

¹² Itne renhe apayuthneke "Artwe nhenge-ame nthenhe?" Re angkirtneke, "Yekwe, ayenge akutnele aneme."

¹³ Kele itne anteme akngeke artwe renhe alknge pwengele aneke alkngeampelengere-arle, Pharisee aretyeke imernetyeke. ¹⁴ Arltele ikwerenge anteme nhenge Jesus-elarle ahelhe ate mpwarekele artwe yanhe renhe angkwerre-iweke nhenge re aretyenhenge

kwenhe arltele Saturday aneke, nhenge arltele apurrke itne-arle urrkapetyeke arrangkwe aneke. ¹⁵ Kenhe Pharisee areyele anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Nthakenhe-ame alknge ngkwinhe alkngeampeke?"

Re-anteme itnenhe ileke, "Artwe yanhele kwenhe ahelhe ate alknge atyinheke arrerneke, ayenge anteme alheke alhewelhemele ante iparrpe anthurre alknge atyinhe alkngeampeke ante the areke anteme."

¹⁶ Pharisee arrpenheme anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, artwe nhenge kwenhe Akngeyenge-nteye apetyetyakenhe rarle kwenhe urrkapemenge arltele apurrkele. Re artwe pwenge nhenge angkwerre-iwemele, re arltele apurrke impene anwerne-kenhe angke-ileke." Kenhe arrpenhe areye angkerlengere, "Arrangkwe, artwe akurnele kwenhe arne mwerre anthurre alakenhe areye mpwaretye-kwenye." Itne ahele angkerreke itne-arrpe nhenge arne nhenhe areye ikwerer-akerte.

¹⁷ Awethe-anteye Pharisee areye artwe ikwerer angkeke, "Unte ilelhome rarle akwele alknge ngkwinhe alkngeampelhe-ileke. Anwerneke ilelhome, nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme artwe yanhe ikwerer?"

Re akenhe angkirtnerlengere, "Ayenge kwenhe itirreme artwe yanhe re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anerlengere."

¹⁸ Jew akngerrepate areyele renhe itelaretyakenhe akwete aneke artwe nhenge-arle alknge pwenge-iperre aneke-arle alknge ikwerenhe anteme alkngeampekele. Kele itne anteme arrpenhe yerneke akngeyethene meye ikwerenhe uthene akngetyeke itneke ilettyeke. ¹⁹ Kenhe ratherre anteme apetyerlengere kele itne anteme renhe-atherre apayuthneke, "Artwe nhenhe-ame arratye anthurre alere mpwele-kenhe? Re-ame arratye alknge pwenge akwekenge-nteye? Mpwele-ame akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhele-arle aremeke?"

²⁰ Kenhe ratherre anteme angkirtnerlengere, "Ilerne kwenhe itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle alere ilerne-kenhe. Ilerne kwenhe itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle ilerne-kenhe pwenge akwekenge-nteye. ²¹ Ilerne kwenhe akutne aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle re lyete areme anteme. Ilerne kwenhe aretyakenhe aneme nhenge alknge ikwerenhe atherre antemele alkngeampemeke. Ilerne akutne aneme artwe angwenhele-arle alknge ikwerenhe alkngeampelhe-ileke. Renhe apayuthnaye. Re kwenhe artwe akngerre aneme, re kwenhe arrakerte-akerte aneme re angketyeke."

²² Ratherre kwenhe alakenhe angkerle-anerreke ratherre-arle kwenhe atere awelhekenge Jew akngerrepate yanhe areye-ketye, itne apeke renhe-atherrenhe ipmentye-iweme-ketye. Arrpenhe areye akenhe angkerrireke Jesus-arle kwenhe arratye aneme nhenge Akngeyele-arle alhileke, Messiah re. Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele-arle nhenhe renhe aweke itne angkerrireke, "Alakenhe renhe angketyale, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye-iweme-ketye, tyatye-nyentye aywepeme-ketyenge." ²³ Kele alakenhe ikwererenge anteme akngeyethene meye uthene atere

ware angkeke, "Renhe apayuthnaye! Re kwenhe artwe akngerre anteme."

²⁴ Kele awethe-anteye itne artwe renhe ikngweke nhenge alkngwe pwenge-arle akwekenge-ntyeye ikwere angkemele, "Unte lyete arratye mwerre angkaye Akngeyele-arle kwenhe awerlenghe. Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme artwe nhenge ngenhe-arle angkwerre-ikeke kwenhe artwe akurne aneme."

²⁵ Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe ikwere akutne aneme nhenge re apekele artwe akurne anemeke, ithwenge apeke. Arne anyenteke ware kwenhe ayenge akaltye aneme ayenge-arle, arrekwele alkngwe pwenge anekeke, arlte lyete anteme the areme!"

²⁶ Itne awethe angkeke, "Iwenhe-arle akenhe artwe yanhele ngkwenge mpwareke? Nthakenhe-arle-ame re alkngwe ngkwinge alkngampelhe-iletaye?"

²⁷ Re-anteme itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "The kwenhe arrektherre kele ilerne, ante arrantherre ayenge awetyakenhe anerne. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre awethe awetyeke ahentye-aneme? Arrantherre-ame-inpe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe anetyeke ahentye-aneme?"

²⁸ Itne ahele anthurre awalheke renhe alkngetherre ilerrirreke, "Unte anthurre kwenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe aneme. Anwerne akenhe apententye akngerre Moses-kenhe areye aneme, ikwerenhe anetyakenhe. ²⁹ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Akng-eye-arle Moses-eke angkeke, anwerne akenhe artwe nhenheke akutnele aneme. Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame re apetyeke?"

³⁰ Artwe nhenhe re apateke anthurre angkeke anteme, "Wertaye! Arrantherre-ame kwenhe artwe nhenheke akutne? Re kwenhe ayenge angkwerre-ikeke ante alkngwe atyinhe alkngampelhe-ileke. Arrantherre kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre akwele aneme lyete akenhe arrantherre ikwere akutnele akwele aneme!

³¹ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme nhenge Akngeyele-arle awetyakenhe aneme nhenge yanhe areye arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemeke. Re kwenhe arelhe areye-ante ware aweme nhenge renhe-arle aywerrkele awerlte-anemeke ante mpwarerlte-anemeke iwenhele re ilemeke ante renhe-arle akertne utyernemeke. ³² Arrule anthurre aneke arlte nhenge Akngeyele-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwarekeke: artwe angwenhele apeke re kwenhe alkngwe alkngampelhe-iletayakenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle alkngwe pwenge akwekenge-ntyeye ayenge-arteke. ³³ Kele, artwe nhenhe apeke-arle Akngyenge-ntyeye apetyyakenhe anekele kele re uyarne alkngampelhe-ileme. Arratye kwenhe artwe nhenhe Akngyenge-ntyeye apetyeke re anyentele ware kwenhe alkngwe atyinhe alkngampelhe-ilekenghe."

³⁴ Ahele-irremele-anteme itne ikwere angkeke, "Arlte nhenge unte-arle ampe akwekenge-ntyeye kwenhe unte akwetethe arne akurne mpwareyarte ante unte amangkeke akurne anthurre. Kele lyete anteme, unte-ame itirreme unte-arle akwele anwernenhe akaltyle-anthetyeke? Arrangkwe, unte kwenhe artwe akurne

aneme." Itne renhe alhule-ikeke ante renhe aywepeke angkemele nhenge re tyatye yanhe ikwere-werne apetye-alpetyale anetyeke.

³⁵ Nhenge Jesus-elarle aweke tyerrtye areye angker-rirrerlenghe itne-arle renhe aywepeke, re-anteme alhemele ante artwe renhe aretye-alheke. Re ikwere angkeke, "Unte-ame arratye itelareme Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke?"

³⁶ Re angkirtneke, "Kele angwenhe-ame re? Atyenge ilaye, the anteme renhe arratye itelaretyenhenge."

³⁷ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Unte kwenhe kele renhe areke. Ayenge kwenhe aneme, nhenhe ayenge tnerle-aneme ngkwenge angkerle-aneme."

³⁸ Kele artwe nhenge re-anteme angkeke, "Aknger-repataye, the kwenhe ngenhe arratye itelareme." Re-anteme amperle-arlenghe tnelele Jesus akertne uty-erneke tnakemele.

³⁹ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne kwene-akerle nhenge tyerrtye areye akngaketyeke. Arrpenheme kwenhe itirreme itne-arle akwele Akngeyeke akutne anemele kwenhe alkngwe itnekenhe alkngampetyenhe ante itne ayenge arratye itelaretyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe itirretyenhe itne-arle akwele ayenge aremeke-athene ante renhe itelaretyeke itne kwenhe pwenge-arteke anetyenhe. Itne anteme renhe uyarne itelaretyenhe."

⁴⁰ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenheme itwele tnerirretyame awerrirreke iwenhele Jesus angkeke, itne renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame angkeme anwerne akwele pwenge-arteke aneme, itelaretyakenhele anteye?"

⁴¹ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke pwenge aneme akwele, arerte apeke akwele, arrantherre mwerre anemere. Kenhe arrantherre angkeme, 'Anwerne apele aretyeke, itelaremele anteye.' Alakenhe ikweringe-ntyeye Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyenhenge."

Ayeye yepe-yepe areye-arle arntarnte-areme akerte

10 Jesus awethe-anteye itneke angkeke, "Mwan-tyele ayenge awerrirraye arrekatherre angkerlenghe. Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke nhenge yarte yepe-yepe-kenheke arriwenge irrptyakenhe imerte antyinyemele-arle iterenge-tetye, re kwenhe artwe anyelkn-galthe aneme, ante arrpenhe areye atweme. ² Kenhe tyerrtye arriwengele irrpenheme, re kwenhe yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre. ³ Artwe nhenge kirteke tneke yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre akaltye anemele, re anteme kirte altywere-ilemele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre yepe-yepe yarte-ke akwernetyeke, itnenhe ingwele nhenge ingwelemeke-atwetye arntarnte-aretyeke. Ingweleme anteme kirte atnyenentye akngerrele kirte altywere-ilemele. Kele yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye-arrpe arlkemele nhenge arritnye atniwemele nhenge rarle itnenhe antheke, itne anteme angkentye ikwerenhe alhengke-awerlenghe. Kele re-anteme itnenhe yarte-nge akethe-werne angkeme. ⁴ Nhenge re yepe-yepe ikwerenhe-arrpe ar-

eye akethe-werne akngeke-iperrele, re itnekenge arrekwelele anteme alheme. Yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areyele anteme renhe apenteme itne-arle kwenhe angkentye ikwerenhe alhengke-aweme ante itne aywerrrke-irreme angkentye ikwerenheke. ⁵ Itne nhenge artwe ipenye apentetyakenhe. Itne ikwere-ketye atere-arle unterlte-iweme itne-arle angkentye ikwerenhe uyarne alhengke-awemenge.” ⁶ Jesus kwenhe ayeye nhenhe yepe-yepe areye-akerte itneke ileke nhenge itneke imernetyenhenge rarle Pharisee areye-ngentyele arrpenhe anthurre aneke, nhenge itne kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke urrtyrremele iletyame. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele kwenhe itelaretyakenhe aneke nhenge iwenhele re itneke angketyameke.

Jesus angkeme, “Ayenge apele Yepe-yepe Arntarntearentye akngerre Mwerre anthurre Aneme”

⁷ Jesus awethe-anteye itneke angkeke, “Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye nhenge iwenhele the arrekanttherre ilemeke. Ayenge kwenhe arriwe-arteke aneme nhenge yepe-yepe areye kwene irrpetyeke ante akethe-werne alhetyeke yarte-ngentyele. ⁸ Arrpenhe areye kwenhe atyengenge arrekwele apetyeke, itne kwenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge anyelkngke irrpinyeke areye-arle ante yepe-yepe areye atwetyeke ahentye anemele. Kenhe itnenhe aweke-arle-iperrele yepe-yepe areyele itnenhe akwenpele awerlte-anenhe itne kwenhe itneke ipenye-arteke aneme. ⁹ Ayenge kwenhe arriwe-arteke yepe-yepe areyeke. Yepe-yepe areye arriwele irrpemele itne intemele atere-kwenye. Urreke itne arrateme merne mwerre arlkwetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arteke Akngeyele akenhe arntarntearentye akurne iwenhe apeke ikwere-ketyenge nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle Ikwere-werne apetyeme atyengenge. Ingkerreke-arle kwene irrpinyeme kwenhe akangkemele mwerre anthurre untherle-aneme ante akwetethe merne mwerre arlkwerle-anemele. ¹⁰ Kenhe anyelkngalthe nhenge akwetethe anyelkngke irrpetyeke, irrerlkngke atwetyeke, akethe ante arrernetyeke. Kenhe ayenge apetyeke nhenge arrenhantherrenhe utnenge anthetyekele nhenge arrantherre itethe alethe akwete anetyeke arratyate atnerte akangkemele atyengenge apurte.

¹¹ “Ayenge kwenhe yepe-yepe arntarntearentye akngerre mwerre anthurre-arteke aneme. Yepe-yepe arntarntearentye akngerre mwerre kwenhe arrkn-gente tnetyeke nhenge yepe-yepe areye arntarntearemele akurne-irreme-ketye. Kele alakenhe anteye-arle ayenge piwelhemere ilwetyeke nhenge arntarntearemele akurne-irreme-ketye atyinhe areyeke. ¹² Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenge yepe-yepe arelheme kwenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke ware nhenge yepe-yepe arntarntearentye akngerre anetyakenhele, arrangkwe. Nhenge re aremele akngwelye artnwere apetyerlengke kele re untemele atere nhenge yepe-yepe areye impemele, re kwenhe yepe-yepe areyeke-artweye anetyakenhenge. Kele akngwelye artnwerele anteme uthneme ante itnenhe irrarnpelhe-ilemele. ¹³ Artwe

nhenge re kwenhe atere unteme rarle apwerte ngkweltyeke ware urrkapemenge ante re ipmentye impeme yepe-yepe areye itneke alhwarrpe awelhetyakenhele. ¹⁴ Ayenge kwenhe yepe-yepe arntarntearentye mwerre-ulkere aneme. Nhenge yepe-yepe arntarntearentye akngerrele-arle yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye itelareme, the kwenhe atyinhe areye-arle itelareme, ante itne ayenge itelareme. ¹⁵ Alakenhe-anteye aneme Akngeye atyinhele ayenge itelareme ante the Akngeye atyinhe itelareme. Ayenge utnenge atyinhe-arrpe anthelhetyeke-urletye ilwetyeke atyinhe areyeke-arle anemeke. ¹⁶ The yepe-yepe arrpenhe areye atnyeneme apmere nhenhe-arenye anetyakenhenge, itne kwenhe apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye. Ayenge itneke-arle antangkeme-anteye ante itnenhe atyenge-werne akngetyeme apmere arrpe-anenhen-gentyele. Itne angkentye atyinhe awetyenhe ante apetyetyenhe apmere nhenhe-arenye areyenge apurte-irremele. The-arrpe anteye itnenhe ingkirrenkenge anyentelhe-iletynhe itnenhe arntarntearentye aharle anyente-arteke.

¹⁷ “Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme kele-arle Ayenge utnenge atyinhe-arrpe anthelhetyeke-urletye anemenge arrpenhe areyele ayenge irrerlkngke atwetyeke. Nhenge ayenge-arle ilweke-iperrele, ayenge-arle itethe-anteyele irrirtntyenhe. ¹⁸ Arrangkwe anteyele ayenge uterneme ilwetyeke. Ayenge-tetye anthelheme nhenge arrpenhe areyele ayenge irrerlkngke atwetyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe anteyele kwenhe ayenge irrerlkngke atwetyeke ayenge angkemele-ante ware kwenhe mwerre aneme itneke renhe mpwaretyeke. Ayenge kwenhe kele utnenge atyinhe anthelhetyeke ante ayenge itethe-anteyele irrintye-alpeme. Alakenhe renhe kwenhe Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke.”

¹⁹ Angkentye nhenhele aweke-iperrele Jesus-arle angkekengke, Jew areye akngakelherreke arnterre angkerreke ularreke-ularre. ²⁰ Arrpenheme angkeke, “Re kwenhe arrentye-akerte re renhe mpwareke artwe arerte-arteke angketyeke. Kele iwenheke-ame anteme artwe yanhe-arteke awetyeke?”

²¹ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe angkerlengke, “Artwe arrentye-akerte-ame angkentye alakenhe angkeme re ante alkngke pwenge alkngampelhe-ilettyeke-arlke? Arrangkwe-arle! Artwe arrentye-akerte kwenhe uyarne alakenhe angkeme.”

Jew areyele Jesus ipmentye-iweme

²² Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele, nhenge alhwerrpele, Jew areye apurte-irreke arrawe-irrentye akngerreke apmere Jerusalem-enge tyatyate akngerre kwenenge itnekenhe irlpangketyeke arrekwenye areyele tyatyate renhe mwerre-ilekengke. Nhenge arrule anthurre anekeke, apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele-arle tyatyate nhengeke irrpoke renhe akurne-ilekengke. ²³ Tyatyate akngerre Jew areye-kenhele aneke ilthe arlengke akngerre itepele-ante-atherrele, apmere nhenhe re “Ilthe Solomon-kenhe” arritnye aneke. Kenhe Jesus

yanhe ikwerenge unthetyame. ²⁴ Nhenge Jew aknger-repate areyele renhe areke itne renhe anyenteke-irremele ikwere angkerrirreke, "Unte kwenhe akwete anthurre alengkiwentye atnyeneme. Ilengare-ame unte anwerne akethe ilelhetyenhe ngkwenge-arrpe-akerte? Unte-ame arratyte Christ re, artwe nhenge Akngeyele-arle anwernenhe arrule alhileke?"

²⁵ Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "The kwenhe arrekantherre kele arrekwele ileke, arrantherre kenhe ayenge akwenpele awerlte-anenhe. Ngangkere akngerre-akertele kwenhe the arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareke nhenge Akngeye atyinhele-arle atyenge imerneke-arteke; nhenge arne yanhe areyele arekipenhele nhenge the mpwarerlengge arrantherre kwenhe ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhe-irreke. ²⁶ Kenhe arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhele arrantherre-arle atyinhe anetyakenhenge, yepe-yepe-arteke nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-kenhe anemenge. ²⁷ Nhenge yepe-yepe areyele-arteke aweme, aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele angkentye yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-kenheke, atyinhe areyele kwenhe ayenge aweme, atyenge aywerrkele akangkwe-irremele. The itnenhe itelareme, itne apententye akngerre atyinhe areye-irreke ayenge apenteme. ²⁸ Nhenge yanhe areyele ayenge apenterlengge, the itethe-iletienhe itne Akngeyenge anyente-irretyeke ikwerenge alethe akwete anetyenhenge. Itne ilwetyakenhe aneme. Arrpenheke arrangwele itnenhe atyenge-ngentyele raketyeke. ²⁹ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe itnenhe atyenge antheke. Re kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge lterreke akngerre-ulkere, angwenhele apeke re itnenhe Akngeyenge-ntyete rakeme. ³⁰ Akngeye atyinhe ilerne kwenhe rante-rante anerle-annereme."

³¹ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele nhenhe awemele itne apwerte areye kutyeke nhenge renhe wetyeke irrerlkngge atwetyeke. ³² Re akenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre ayenge arekenge arne mwerre akngerre areye mpwareme Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ilekenge mpwaretyeke. Alakenhenge-ame arrantherre ayenge apwertele irrerlkngge awetyeke?"

³³ Jew akngerrepate areye anteme ikwere angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, anwerne ngenhe apwertele irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe unte-arle arne mwerre akngerre areye mpwarerlengge. Anwerne ngenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye aneme unte-arle Ngkarte akelherlengge. Unte akenhe Ngkarte anetyakenhe, unte kwenhe artwe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ware aneme."

³⁴ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, awerrirraye! Arrantherre itelareme nhenge iwenhele Ngkartele arule anthurre ileke ayeye arrekantherrenge alakenhe, 'Ayenge angkeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe ngkarte areye-arteke anemeke.' ^{†35} Ngkarte angkeke, arrule anthurre iwenhe-arle pwekeke intelhe-ileke kwenhe akwete anthurre nhenhe aneme. Angwenhele apeke re uyarne akngarte-iweme. Yewe, Re kwenhe itnenhe

ngkarte areye akeme. ³⁶ Ayenge kwenhe aneme Akngeye atyinhele-arle akngakeke nhenge ikwerenhe anetyeke Re ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke. Kele iwenhenge-ame anteme arrantherre al-yarrke-alyarrke anthurre irreme atyenge-akerte nhenge tharle Ngkarte ilteke-arteke-apelaye? Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenhe mwerre anthurre angkeme nhenge ayenge angkemele ayenge-arle Alere-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke. ³⁷ Nhenge itirrentye atyinhele-ularre akwele the arne areye mpwarekenge kele mwerre-anteyele aneme arrantherre kwenhe ayene-ilelheme, ayenge arratyte itelaretyakenhe aneme. ³⁸ The kwenhe awekele aneme ante the arne mwerre areye mpwareke Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke. Kele areke-arle-iperrele nhenge iwenhele the mpwarekenge, arrantherre kwenhe arratyte itelaretyeke nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe arne nhenhe areyele atyenge-akerte imernemele, arrantherre ayenge itelaretyakenhenge itanye nhenge iwenhele ayenge-arle angkemeke. Nhenge arrantherre yanhe renhe apeke mpwaremele, kele arrantherre ayenge awerle-anenhe itelaremele Akngeye atyinhe-arle atyengenge apurte aneme, ayenge Akngeye atyinhenge apurte aneme."

³⁹ Nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele nhenhe renhe aweke itne awethe itwe-ulkere apetyeke, Jesus renhe apele arntwirrketyeke aneke. Re akenhe uyerrele-arle-iwerlengge tyerrtye areyeke-arleke, uyarne anteme itne renhe arntwirrketyeke untheke.

⁴⁰ Jesus anteme ikngerre-werne alpeke nhenge lhere Jordan-enge itere arrpenhele anetye-alheke apmere nthenhele-arle John-elarle tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetyame nhenge itnenhe baptise-eme ilemele, yanhe ikwerele Jesus aneke. ⁴¹ Tyerrtye atningke apetyeke renhe awetyeke. Itne kwenhe angketyame, "John-ele kwenhe arne mwerre akngerre alakenhe areye mpwaretyakenhe, artwe nhenhe akenhe arne mwerre akngerre atningke mpwareke! Angkentye ingkirreke John-arle artwe nhenhe-akerte angkeke kwenhe arratyte aneme!" ⁴² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye atningke nhenge yanhe ikwere-werne apetye-warreke-arle yanhenge arratyte itelareke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyete apetyekenge.

Ayeye nhenge Lazarus Ilweme-akerte

11 Artwe Lazarus arritnye aneke re rilkerte anteme irreke-arle aneke. Re apmere Bethany arritnyele anetyarte, yanhele-arle yaye ikwere-atherrenhe Mary uthene Martha uthene anetyarte. ² Mary-arle arelhe nhenge aneke re arne ntyentye mwerre akngerrele therleke ingke Jesus-kenheke-arleke, re imerte ingke arlkngemele alte ikwerenhele. Lazarus kwenhe rilkerte intetyame apmere ikwere-atherrenhenge. ³ Angkwerenhenge atherrele anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe yerneke Jesus-eke Lazarus-akerte iletie-alhetyeke. Re arratyte alhemele aretye-alheke Jesus itere arrpenhele anerlengge kwatyete urewe Jordan ikwerenge, ikwere

† Psalm 82:6

angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, atyewe mwerre anthurre ngkwinhe kwenhe rikerte anthurre inteme."

⁴ Nhenge alakenhe-arle artwe re angkerlengwe aweke-iperrele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Itirretyale anaye, re kwenhe rikerte yanhe-iperrenge ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe. Alakenhe-arle irreke tyerrtye atningkele apeke itelaretyenhenge Akngeye-arle ngangkere lterreke akngerre-akerte anemenge, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme tyerrtye areyele ayenge akertne utyernetyenhenge, Alere Akngeye-kenhe, alakenhenge nhenge iwenhe-arle the mpwaremunge."

⁵ Itelaraye, Jesus-elarle Martha uthene Mary uthene atyeye ikwere-atherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aret-yarte. ⁶ Rarle nhenge aweke-iperrele Lazarus-arle rikerte anekenge re iparrpe alhetyakenhele aneke re akenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele aneke akwele ingwe atherre awetheke. ⁷ Kele, ingwe atherre iperre re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Mpe, alptye antemaye apmere yanhe Judea-werne."

⁸ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe angkerlengwe, "Arrangkwe, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe, lyete ware kwenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele yanhenge ahentye-aneme ngenhe irrerlkngwe apwertele wemele atwetyeke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte ahentye-aneme ampetyele-anteye alptye yanhe ikwere-werne?"

⁹ Kenhe Jesus angkirtneke, "Arrangkwe, kele mwerrele ayenge alhetyeke arlte lyete kwenye-arle ayenge ilwetyakenhe anemenge. Itirrewarraye nhenge uterne akertne-irrerlengwe, arlte kwenhe arlengwe-arlentye-ulkere aneme ante mwerre kwenhe aneme tyerrtye areyeke unthemele arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye areye-arle nhenge artele untheme kwenhe tyelpelhe-ilelhetyakenhe aneme nhenge arne areye itne aretyakenhe, itne kwenhe arne areye alknngenthenge areme uterne-arle pwarryemeperrrenge, arlkarentye itneke irretyakenhe. ¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye areye nhenge ingwele unthemele itne arne areye tyelpelhe-ilelheme, untherlengwe ingwele alknngenthe-kwenye."

¹¹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme yanhe re angkeke itneke-werne, re angkeke "Atyewe anwerne-kenhe Lazarus kwenhe ankwe-irrerle-iweme ware. Kele yanhe ikwere-werne ayenge alheme the renhe akarrelhe-iletynhenge."

¹² Apententye akngerre areye akenhe angkerlengwe, "Akngerrepataye, re apekele ankwe intemenge re-arrpe mwerre-irreme."

¹³ Kele nhenge Jesus-arle angkemele kwenhe re ankwe ware intemenge re angkentye arrpenhe-werne-atheke angkeme. Re kwenhe arraty angketyame Lazarus-arle kele ilweke. Kenhe apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akenhe itirretyame rarle akwele arraty ankwe intetyameke-athene. ¹⁴ Jesus anteme irlpe-werne ilemele angkeke itneke, "Arrangkwe, Lazarus kwenhe ankwe intetyakenhe, re kwenhe arraty ilweke. ¹⁵ Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre ahentye

aneme atyenge-akerte arraty awetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkeme ayenge-arle yanhele anetyakenhe aneke nhenge re uyerrekenge, ayenge kwenhe-arle arrekanttherre ahentye aneme ayenge arraty anthurrele itelaretyeke ayenge-arle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyeke. Lyete anteme anwerne ikwere-werne alherlte-iwetyeke mpe."

¹⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre anyente yanhe ikwerenge anteme itnekenge anetyame Thomas arritnye. Arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe aneke Didymus angkentye itnekenhenge ileme "rante-rante." Re apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke angkeke, "Kele, anwerne alhetyekaye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anwernekenhenge ante anwerne ingkirreke ikwerenge ilwetyeke."

Yaye atherre Lazarus-kenhe Jesus-eke atnerte akangkentye anetyakenhe

¹⁷ Jesus anteme itneke-akerte Bethany-werne arrpenheke. Nhenge itne Bethany-werne itweke-irrerherlte-iweke, tyerrtye anyente apetyemele Jesus-eke ileke Lazarus-arle kele uyerreke-arle aneke ante renhe itne inteye kwenhe kele arteke, atyalangkwe ikwerenhe yanhe ikwerele inteke ingwe four-peleke-atwetye.

¹⁸ Nhenge apmere Bethany nhenhe kwenhe apmere Jerusalem itwele aneke, ¹⁹ tyerrtye atningke kele apetyeke apmere yanhe-ngentyele Mary uthene Martha uthene mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke nhenge akunye atherre alhwarrpele anekenge.

²⁰ Martha-le awemele tyerrtye angkerlengwe nhenge Jesus-arle itwe-irremeke apetyeme re akeme-irremele alheke arnekarnare renhe aretyeke, kenhe Mary re akenhe apmere kwenhele akwetele aneke. ²¹ Martha Jesus-eke arneke-arnare-irremele, re ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, unte apeke nhenhele anemele, atyeye atyinhe apeke ilwetyakenhenge, unte-arle renhe angkwerre-iwemere. ²² Kenhe the itelareme lyete-arlke re, unte apeke Akngeye apayuthneme, Re iwenhe apeke renhe ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhele mpwaretyenhenge."

²³ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Atyeye ngkwinhe kele ilweke itethe awethe irretyenne akeme-irretyenhenge."

²⁴ Kenhe Martha angkeke, "Yewe, the itelareme rarle itethe awethe irretyenne arlte ingkernenge, nhenge ilweke-arle ingkirreke akeme-irretyenhenge."

²⁵ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkeke, "The kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe-ilitnetyeke ante nhenge itnenhe itethe alethe re itethe akwete anetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areyele-arle ayenge arraty itelarerlte-aneme, nhenge itne ilwemele-arlke, itne awethele itethe-irritneme anetyenne. ²⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe-arle lyete itethe anemele ayenge arraty itelaremele aneme re ilwetyakenhenge aneme, re kwenhe Akngeyenge apurte anetyenne ayenge-arteke. Unte-ame angkentye nhenhe aweme nhenge akaperte-werne-ilemele itelareme?"

²⁷ Re angkirtnerlengwe, "Yewe Alartetye, the kwenhe aweme. The kwenhe itelareme unte-arle Messiah

aneme, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Unte kwenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle alhileke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke!"

Jesus alhwarrpe anthurre awalheme artnemele Lazarus-eke

²⁸ Ikwere-iperrele re alakenhe anteme angkeke, re apmere-werne alpemele ante atyeye ikwerenhe Marye-ke antangkeke, nterte ware ikwere angkeke, "Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe re kwenhe apetyerne, re ahentye aneme ngkwenge angketyeke." ²⁹ Mary-ele nhenhe awemele re iparrpe akeme-irremele alheke Jesus aretyeke.

³⁰ Jesus tantiype akethele akwete aneke akwete tnetyame apmere nhenge Martha-arle ikwere arneke-arnare-irrekenge. ³¹ Jew areyele-arle Mary-akerte warle-nge aneme renhe mwantye-mwantye-iletymele renhe areke iparrpe akeme-irremele alherlenge akethe-werne. Itne anteme renhe apentenheke, itirremele nhenge rarle akwele inteye-werne alhekeke-athene nhenge Lazarus-arle intetyame-werne, nhenge yanhe ikwerenge artnetyeye akwele.

³² Mary apmere ikwere irretye-alheke nhenge Jesus anetyamenge renhe aretye-alheke, re ingke ikwerenheke-arleke artepe anemele angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, unte apeke nhenhele aneke atyeye atyinhe apeke ilwetyakenhenge anemele." ³³ Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe areke artnerlenge, aremele imerte Jew areye-arle ikwerenge apetyeke-arle artnerlenge-anteye, re unte ikwerenhe alhwarrpe anthurre awalheke.

³⁴ Kele re angkeke, "Nthenheke-arle-ame arrantherre renhe arterne?"

Itne anteme ikwere ileke, "Akngerrepataye, aretyeke apetyeye."

³⁵ Jesus artneme anteme. ³⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe areke artnerlenge itne angkerreke, "Araye, re kwenhe atyewe ikwerenheke ahentye anthurre aneme."

³⁷ Kenhe arrpenheme angkerlenge, "Artwe nhenhele kwenhe artwe pwenge alkngampelhe-ileke. Re kwenhe arrekwele apetyeyakenhe aneke renhe angkwerr-iweme, re nhenge ilwetyakenhenge anetyeke."

³⁸ Nhenge Jesus-elarle angkentye nhenhe areye awemele re awethe atnerte akurne anthurre awalheke. Inteye ikwere-werne itweke-irreke re aremele itne-arle apwerte athirnte akngerrele impakimpe-iwemele arriwele atheneke rarle nhenge altywere martetyenhenge. ³⁹ Re-anteme angkeke, "Apwerte anamelhe-ilaye."

Kenhe Martha yaye akngerrepate artwe ilweke-arle akenhe angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe Akngerrepataye, alakenhe mpwaretyale anaye ntyentye akurne anthurre apeke aneketyenge. Atyalange kwenhe inteye kwenele kele arle urrpetyeke intetyame."

⁴⁰ Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Itelaraye? The kwenhe ngkwenge kele ileke unte apeke-arle ayenge arratyete itelareme, unte aremere Akngeye nhengele arne iwen-

he apeke renhe mpwarelenge ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhele."

Jesus-ele Lazarus itethe-anteye-ilirtneme

⁴¹ Itne anteme apwerte athirnte akngerre renhe arriwe-ngentyele anamelhe-ileke. Jesus akertne-atheke aremele angkeke, "Akngeye atyinhe-aye, ayenge kwenhe akangkeme Unte ayenge awerlenge ayenge Ngkwenge nhenhe ikwere-akerte angkerlenge. ⁴² The kwenhe itelareme Unte-arle ayenge akwetethe awerle-anemeke. Lyete akenhe ayenge Ngkwenge aharlperre angkeme nhenge nhenhe areyele atyenge-arle anemele awetyenhenge ante arratyete itelareme Unte-arle ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernekeke."

⁴³ Nhenhe re angkeke-iperre re arnterre anthurre arlikeke, "Lazarus arratintyaye!" ⁴⁴ Kele artwe ilweke-arle re apele arratintyeye! Mantere tyipe areye akwete aneke nhenge renhe-arle yerneke-iperre ilye uthene ingke utheneke, mantere tyipele inngerre ikwerenhe akwele arteke, re akenhe arrateke! Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Mantere tyipe yanhe areye ilywaye, re althekalthe-irretyeye!"

Itne tyele angkerreme Jesus irrerlkngge atwetyeke-akerte

(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2)

⁴⁵ Tyerrtye Judea-ngentyele apetyeke-arle areye Mary-nge anetyeke areke iwenhele Jesus-ele mpwarekenge atningkele anteme renhe arratyete itelareke.

⁴⁶ Kenhe arrpenhemele ikwere-ketye ayene-ilelheme renhe arratyete awerle-anenhe, itne Pharisee areye-werne alpeke itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge. ⁴⁷ Kele Pharisee areye uthene kwertengerle tyeperrre tyatyete-arenye areye uthene Jew akngerrepate areyete antangkeke, itne angkerremele, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne irretyenhe artwe Jesus nhenheke? Re kwenhe ngangkere akngerrele arne areye ilyernpenyele mpwarele-aneme, arelhe atningkele anteme renhe arratyete itelaremenge. ⁴⁸ Nhenge anwerne apeke renhe ayaketyakenhe aneme renhe impemele ware, kele imerte tyerrtye ingkirrekele renhe-arle arratyete itelaretyenhenge, alartetyete Rome-arenye areyele awetyenhe, thultyete areye yernemele, thultyete areye apetyemele tyatyete akngerre anwerne-kenhe akethe ante arrerneyenhenge, anwernenhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhe-arlike."

⁴⁹ Kenhe Caiaphas akenhe kwertengerle tyeperrre tyatyete-arenye-arle yanhe ikwerele anetyame itnekenge, re alakenhe angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe angkeme akutnenye anthurre-arteke. ⁵⁰ Iwenhe-iperre-ame arrantherre uyarne itelareme? Arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe itirretyeye, mwerre kwenhe artwe anyente anwerne ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke. Kenhe alakenhe apeke anetyakenhe anemeke-arle itne apetyemele anwernenhe ingkirreke akethe ante arrerneyenhe."

⁵¹ Re kwenhe alakenhe angketyakenhe aneke re kwenhe ikwere-arrpe itirrekenge. Akngeye-tetyele ikwere imerneke nhenge nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe rar-

le kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye anerlengye year yanhele kwenhe. Re-anteme arratye ileke nhenge re angkemele Jesus-arle tyerrtye Jew ingkirrekeke ilwetyenhenge. ⁵² Re angketyamenge Jesus-arle kwenhe ilwetyenhe itneke-kwenye ware, Re kwenhe ilweme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aneme-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele, itne ingkirreke anyente anetyenhenge atyewenhenge ingkirreke anetyenhenge.

⁵³ Arlte yanhe ikweringe-ntyele anteme Jew akngerrepate areye itne-arrpe tyele angkerreke nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne Jesus irrerlkngye atwetyeke. ⁵⁴ Jesus-ele nhenhe-akerte aweke-iperrele re akethele unthetyakenhe aneke apmere Jerusalem-ele, apmere arpenhe itwele apeke, nhenge itne apeke renhe aremeketye. Re-tetye apmere yanhe areye impemele alheke apmere Ephraim arritnye-werne, apmere tywerretyele arlengye-ulkere nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhemele areyetye. Yanhe ikwerele re aneke apententye akngerre ikweringe areye-akerte.

⁵⁵ Arlte anteme aneke Jew areyeye arrawe-irrentye atnyenetyeke "Passover" arritnye nhenge arlte itwe antemele irrekengye. Arrantherre itelareme, arlte nhengeke itne-arle irlpangkeme nthakenhakenhe Akngyele arrule anthurre itnenhe itethe-ileke Egypt-arenye areye-ketyenge. Arelhe apmere arrpe-anenhengentyele Jerusalem-werne alherlte-iwetyarte. Urreke arrawe-irrentye anetyenhenge, itne arrekwele apurte-irreke nhenge alhewelhetyeke, mantere itnekenhe-arlke atywerrenge itnekenhenge ularre arrawe-irrentyeke akwetante mpwaretyeke. ⁵⁶ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye uthene Pharisee areye uthenele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ileke nhenge itne apeke areme Jesus nthenhele-arle anemenge, tyerrtye yanhe rarle kwenhe apetyemele itneke iletetyeke, nhenge itne renhe alhemele arntwirrketyenhenge. Tyerrtye areye kwenhe Jesus aretyeke ahentye anekenge, itne akenhe akutne aneke nhenge re apeke-arle arrawe-irrentye ikwewer-werne apetyemeke. Nhenge itne tnyamele tyatye akngerre akethe ikwerele itne apayuthn-erretyame, "Nthakenhe-ame unte itirreme? Re apeke kwenhe arrawe-irrentye-werne apetyetyakenhe, re apeke kele-arle alherne ante re impentye impemele aneme arlengye."

Mary-ele antere mwerre akngerre theleme ingke Jesus-kenheke-arleke

(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9)

12 Urreke arlte six-pele nhenge arrawe-irrentye Passover anetyenhenge, Jesus apmere Bethany arritnye ikwere arratetye-alheke. Apmere yanhe ikweringe akwele Jesus-ele Lazarus itethe-ilirtneke awethe nhenge rarle uyerreke-iperrele. ² Nhenge apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle renhe arerrirremele itne akangkeke anthurre. Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke itne merne mwerre iterrirreke nhenge ikweringe apurtele arlkwetyeke. Martha-le itnenhe merne anthetyame, Lazarus arrpenhe areye-arlke ikweringe anerrirretyame apurte Jesus-nge.

³ Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, Mary akeme-irreke tyampite akngerre-ulkere antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre-akerte ineke, antere impene anthurre. Rarle antere nhenge Jesus ingkeke-arleke theleke. Kele imerte re alte ilywelhemele, re ingke ikweringe altele arlkngye. Ntyentye akngerrele apmere renhe arteke.

⁴ Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe anyente nhenge Judas Iscariot arritnye yanhe ikweringe apurte aneke itneke ingkirrekengye. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge Jesus-arle urreke iltye anthetyenhe nhenge arpenhe areyele renhe irrerlkngye atwerrirretyeke. Re-anteme ingkirrekeke aharlperre angkeme, ⁵ "Wertaye! Iwenhenge-arle-ame re antere mwerre ntyentye akngerre akngetyeke ipmentye altyelp-altyiwetyeke? Re apeke sell-eme-ilemele, mane ngkweltye akngerre anthurrele inetyeke anemele, re-anteme tyerrtye alhengkeye areye anteme anthetyenhenge." ⁶ Re kwenhe alakenhe angkeke rarle anyelkngalthe anekenge, re kwenhe angketyakenhe aneke nhenge rarle alhengkeye areye akwele arntarnte-aremeke. Re kwenhe aneke-arle nhenge yakwethe apwerte ngkweltye-akertele atnyenetyarte tyerrtye areyele-arle anthetyarte Jesus uthene apententye akngerre ikweringe areye uthene alpe-eme-ilemele. Judas-ele apwerte ngkweltye arrpenheme anyelkngale inetyarte tyerrtye areyele-arle anthetyarte.

⁷ Jesus kenhe angkerlengye, "Renhe imperrirraye. Nhenge re antere mwerre yanhe atyenge akaperteke-arleke thelemele, re apeke-arle itelaremengye ayenge-arle ingwenthe ware ilwetyenhe. Re yanhe mpwareke nhenge ayenge iperteke artetyeke-arteke akwele.

⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-ileme, nhenge tyerrtye alhengkeye areye arrekantherrenge akwetethenhe anerlengye, arrantherre itnenhe arntarntaretyeke, nhenge arrantherre ahentye-anemele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe arrekantherrenge akwete anetyakenhele-arle."

Jew akngerrepate areye atyele angkerreme Jesus uthene Lazarus uthene irrerlkngye atwetyeke akerte

⁹ Tyerrtye atningke areye awerrirreke arpenhe areye angkerrirrerlengye Jesus-arle Bethany-ele anekenge. Itne anteme apmere ikwewer-werne alherlte-iweke rarle yanhe ikwerele anekenge, itne alheke Lazarus-arlke aretyeke nhenge Jesus-elarle itethe-ilirtnekeke. ¹⁰ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areye anteme angkerreke uternelhemele Lazarus, Jesus-arlke irrerlkngye atwetyeke, ¹¹ Jew atningke-arle kwenhe itneke-ngentyele untyeme-irrererlengye ante Jesus-werne akwetele itne alhetyemengye ante renhe ware arratye itelaremele nhenge nthakenhe-irrekengye-arle Lazarus-eke.

Jesus apmere Jerusalem-eke irrpeme tangkeye-ke antyemele

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-40)

¹² Arlte arrpenhele anteme Jesus akeme-irremele alheke Jerusalem-werne. Yanhe ikweringe aneke ty-

errtye atningke anthurre Jerusalem-ele arrawe-irrentye Passover-eke. Nhenge itne awemele Jesus-arle apetyemeke, ¹³ itne ingkirreke arneke-arnare-irreke renhe aretyeke. Itne arlpelhe areye anthurre akerrirreke, tanytipe-ngentyele akethe-werne akngeke nhenge arlpelhe itneke-akertele Jesus-eke akwirremele renhe akertne utyernetyeke. Itne arnterre akangkemele angkerreke, "Anwerne Akngeye utyerneme tnakemele, artwe nhenhe arntarnte-araye Unte-arle yerneke. Akngeye-aye, Alartetye Israel-arenyeke akangkemele aneyel!" ¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus-arle apmere Jerusalem-eke itwe anteme apetyetyame, re tangkeye akwerrke areke ikwere antyeye ikweringe Jerusalem-werne alheke. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge arrpenhele-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe intelhe-ileke-arteke nhenge arrule anthurre alakenhe-arteke, ¹⁵ "Zion-arenye areyaye! Atere-irretyale anaye! Araye! Alartetye arrekatherrenhe apetyerlenge, Re apetyeme tangkeye akweke ulkereke antyerle-alhemele."

Zechariah 9:9.

¹⁶ Arlte ikweringe nhenge apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe areyele arne nhenhe areye areke, itne apatemele aneke nhenge nthakenhe-arle irremeke. Kenhe ikwere-iperre-arle nhenge Akngeyele renhe alkere akertne-werne akngeke itne apeke nhenhe renhe akaperte-werne ileke. Itne itirrintyeye itelaremele, "Kelewe! Anwerne kele itelareme. Arrule anthurre nhenge ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle-irretyeye-akerte, anwerne ar-raty areke arne yanhe areye irrerlenge."

¹⁷ Yewe, tyerrtye atningke kwenhe apurte-irreremele alheke arneke-arnare-irremele alherlte-iweke Jesus-werne nhenge rarle tangkeye-akerte anityemeke. Itne kwenhe alakenhe mpwareke nhenge itne-arle ayeye aweke-iperrenge Jesus arlkerlenge ante Lazarus renhe ikngwerlenge nhenge rarle ilweke-arle intetya-menge inteye kwenenge. Nhenge yanhe areye itwele-arle tnetyame areke Jesus-ele Lazarus itethe-ilirtnerlenge, yanhe areyele ingkirrekeke ayeye ileke. Kele itne alheke arnekarnare Jesus aretyeke. ¹⁹ Nhenge Pharisee areyele itnenhene areke alherlenge imerte angkerrirremele, "Araye nthakenhe-arle-irreme! Anwerne kwenhe renhe uyarne ayakeme. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe renhe apentewarreme atyewe ikw-erenhe irreremele."

Jesus ilelheme re ilwetyenhe-akerte

²⁰ Tyerrtye Greek arrpenheme areye nhenge Jerusalem-werne apetyeke-arle arrawe-irrentye Passover-eke nhenge Akngeye akertne utyernetyeke. ²¹ Nhenge itne Jerusalem-ele anetyamele itne alhetyeke ahentye aneke Jesus aretyeke, kele itne alhemele apayuthneke apententye akngerre anyente ikw-erenhe, Philip, "Artwe mwerre, anwerne Jesus aretyeke ahentye aneme." Artwe nhenhe Philip kwenhe aneke apmere Bethsaida-arenye Kwaty Alaye Galilee

itwele. ²² Philip anteme Andrew-eke alhemele angkeke, kele ratherre Jesus-eke alhemele ileke.

²³ Jesus anteme ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Arlte kwenhe anetyenhe Akngeyele ingkirrekeke imernetyeke Alere alkere-arenye-arle ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke intekeke mwerre akngerre-arle. ²⁴ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty ileme nhenge mwantyele awe-tyeke: Utnenge atyinhe annge-arteke. Nhenge angwenhele apeke annge ahelheke ngkernetyakenhe, re akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. Re annge anyente-ante ware akwetele aneme. Kenhe annge-arle ahelhe kwenhe ngkerneke-iperrele, kenhe ahelhe kwenenge annge ilwerlenge antime, ahelheke-arle intemele. Kele re awethe itethe-irreme lyapemele anteme annge arpenhe atningke-irrerlenge. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ayenge ilwetyeke apententye akngerre atyinhe areye piwelheme ilwetyeke itne-arle ayenge apentemenge. ²⁵ Arrpenhe nhenge-arle itetheke tyenye anthurre ilwetyenhe uyerremele anteme. Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe piwelheme ilwetyeke, utnenge ikw-erenhe itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge. ²⁶ Yewe, tyerrtye apekele atyenge urrkapetyeke ahentye aneme re kwenhe ayenge aywerrkele awetyeke ante ayenge akwetethe apenterle-anetyeke. Kele, ikwere iperrele anteme re ilwerlenge re atyengenge akwetethe alethe re anetyenhe. Akngeye atyinhele anteme aremele renhe akertne utyerneme rarle arraty ante aywerrke anthurre atyenge urrkaperlenge."

Jesus ilelhetyame rarle ilwetyenhenge

²⁷ Jesus awethe angkemele, "Lyete atnerte atyinhe akurne awelheme ayenge uyarne itirreme. Ayenge uyarne itirreme iwenhe ayenge angketyeke. Alakenhe apeke ayenge angkeme, 'Akngeye Atyinhe-aye, ayenge arntarnte-araye nthakenhe apeke-arle irreme-ketyenge ayenge ilwetyakenhe anetyenhenge!' Arrangkwe akenhele, ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angketyale anetyeke, alakenhenge re kwenhe ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke. ²⁸ Akngelaye, itneke imernelhaye Unte-arle arrpenhe ingkirrekenge arraty akngerre anthurre-ulkere-aye."

Akngeye anteme alkere-ngentyele angkeke, "Yewe the kwenhe kele itneke imerneke, the awethe itneke urreke imernetyenhe." ²⁹ Tyerrtye areye itwele-arle tneke-arle angkentye aweke angkerlenge alkere-ngentyele, arrpenheme angkerrirreke, "Alaye! Yanhe apekele kwaty angkulyele angkeme!" Kenhe arrpenhe areye angkerlenge, "Arrangkwe, alkere-arenye apeke kwenhe ikwere angkeme."

³⁰ Kenhe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, angkentye yanhe arrantherre-arle awerne kwenhe Akngeye alkere-ngentyele angkerlenge, atyenge kwenye. Arrantherre-tetye awetyeke. ³¹ Lyete anteme aneme Akngeyele akngaketyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areye akalkelhe-ilettyeke itneke-akerte itirretyeye. Re arrentye Satan akethe ante arrnetyenhe, renhe alethe akwete yernetyenhenge. ³² Itne ayenge akertne-antepe utyernemele in-

gkirrekele ayenge aretyeke ante yanhe ikwerenge the tyerrtye ingkirreke mpwaretyenhe atyenge-werne ilkelheme apetyetyeke.”³³ Nhenge Jesus-arle nhenhe re angkekenge, re kwenhe angketyame nhenge nthakenhe-arle re ilwetyenheke.

³⁴ Tyerrtye areyele renhe aweke angkerlenghe itne imerte ikwere angkemele, “Anwerne kwenhe kele akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle atywerenge anwerne-kenhele arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke alak-enhe, ‘Messiah re kwenhe itethe alethe akwete anetyenhe.’ Kele iwenhenge-ame unte angkeme tyerrtye areyele-arle akwele akertne-antepe utyernemele tyerrtye nhenge-arle alkere-ngentyele apetyeke. Arrantherre-ame ileme nhenge Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, akertne-antepe utyerneke-arle iperre ilwetyeke? Angwenhe-ame Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke unte angkeme?”

³⁵ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, “Ayeye atyinhe kwenhe alkngethe-arteke arrekantherre aneme, re pwarthyeme akweke wareke nhenge ayenge arrekantherrenge akwete anemenge. Alkngethe yanhe ikwerenge unthaye nhenge re akwete pwarthyemenge nhenge arrantherre anteme tyelpelhe-ileheme-ketye ingwemerte-irrerlenghe. Arrantherre apeke untherlenghe kele ingwemerte-irreme, arrantherre uyarne areme nthenhe-werne apekele arrantherre alhemeke.”³⁶ Nhenge ayenge arrekantherre alkngethe-arteke anemele ayenge arratyte itelaraye. Kele arrantherre alkngethenge akwetethe anetyenhenge.” Re arne nhenhe areye angkeke-iperre Jesus re-arrpe alhemele.

Jew areyele Jesus akwete anthurre ipmentye-iweme

³⁷ Kele Jesus-elarle arne mwerre anthurre areye aratyte anteme mpwareke nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe aretyameke, arrpenheme atningkele ikwere-ketye untyeme-irrerreke uyarne itelaremele nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyetele apetyerleke.³⁸ Alakenhe kwenhe Isaiah-ele, artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkartekenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, arrule anthurre alakenhe intelhe-ileke, “Akngerrepate, angwenhele-ame anwernenhe aratyte itelareke nhenge anwerne-arle ayeye yanhe renhe iletayameke?”

Arrangkwe anteyele renhe itelareke nhenge tharle itneke imernetyameke nthakenhe Unte-arle arne nhenge areye ngangkere akngerre ngkwihelhe mpwaretyameke.”

Isaiah 53:1.

³⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne uyarne itelareme. Isaiah-ele nthenheke apeke intelhe-ileke Akngeye-arle angkekenge,

⁴⁰ “Akngeyele alknge itnekenhe marteke itne areme-ketyenge.

Irlpe itnekenhe Re marteke nhenge itne itelareme-ketyenge irlpe altywerele.

Akngeye alakenhe angkeke,

‘Itne arne akurne areye-ngentyele untyeme-irretyakenhe itne-arle nhenge mpwaretyamenge atyenge-werne utepe-irremele apetyalptyenhe, nhenge the itnenhene angkwerre-iwetyeke.’”

Isaiah 6:10.

⁴¹ Isaiah-ele arne nhenhe areye intelhe-ileke Akngeyele-arle kele-arle ikwere imernerlenghe Jesus-arle impene anthurre anetyenhenge, ilyernpenye anthurre anetyenhe. Aweke-arle-iperrele arne nhenhe areye Akngeyenge-ntyetele, Isaiah-ele angkentye itnenhene intelhe-ileke.

⁴² Jew akngerrepate atningkele itelaretyakenhe aneke Jesus-arle Akngeyenge-ntyetele apetyekeke, arrpenhemele akenhe renhe arratyte itelareme. Itne akenhe tyerrtye arrpenheke iletakenhe aneke nhenge itne-arle renhe arratyte itelareke, itne-arle kwenhe atere-irrerreke Pharisee areye-ketye itnenhe ayakeme-ketye nhenge itne alheme-ketye tyatyte Jew areye-kenhe-werne nhenge Ngkarte akertne utyernekyeke.⁴³ Itne tyerrtye areyeke itnenhe akertne utyernekyeke ahentye aneme. Itne akenhe Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe akertne utyernetyeke ahentye-anemetye.

Jesus-ele alkngarre-ileme yanhe areye nhengele-arle ayeye ikwerenhe alhule-iwetyameke

⁴⁴ Jesus anteme arkelhe-ileme, “Yanhe areyele-arle apeke ayenge arratyte itelareme, arratyte itelareme anteye Nhengele-arle ayenge yernekeke.”⁴⁵ Nhenge itne ayenge aremele ante iwenhele the mpwareme, itne kwenhe areme-arle Nhengele-arle ayenge yerneke.⁴⁶ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne kwenhe ayenge apetyeke alkngethe-arteke pwarthyetyeke, nhenge tyerrtye areye ingwemertele anetyakenhe anetyenhenge, Akngeyeke akutne. Nhenge itne apeke ayenge arratyte itelaremele itne alkngethele-arle anetye akngerre Akngeye-akerte itelaretyenhenge.⁴⁷ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke angkentye atyinhe akwenpele awerle-anenhe the renhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyakenhe, ayenge-arle kwenhe apetyakenhenge tyerrtye areye imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyeke ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke atweme-ketye.⁴⁸ Kenhe angwenhele apeke ayenge ipmentye-iweme ante angkentye atyinhe itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kele urreke, Akngeyele renhe imerrentye irrerlkngeke atwetyenhe rarle angkentye atyinhe akwenpele awerlenghe.

⁴⁹ Ayenge kwenhe ayenge-arrpe ware angketyakenhe. Akngeye atyinhele, Nhengele-arle ayenge yerneke, ayenge ileke arrekantherre angketyeke.⁵⁰ The itelareme angkentye ikwerenhele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe akwete atnyeneme. Nhenge arrantherre apeke angkentye ikwerenheke akangkwe-irremele arrantherre ikwerenge itethe alethe akwete apurte ikwerenge anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arratyte angkeme iwenhele Akngeye atyinhele ayenge ileme angketyeke.”

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ingke alheweme

13 Angwerre-angwerre-anteme-irreke nhenge ur-reke arrawe-irrentye Passover anteme anetyenhenge, Jesus-arle akaltye warele aneke arle ikwere angathe-anteme-irreke nhenge rarle apmere ahelhe nhenhe impemele alhetyenhe Akngeye ikwerenhe-terne alkere akertne-terne alpetyeke. Re-anteme itirityame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-akerte. Re kwenhe akaltye aneke nhenge itne-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele akwete anerlte-anetyenhe, re-anteme imerneke rarle itneke akwetethe ahentye anthurre anerle-anetyenhe nhenge rarle ilwetyenheke-atwetye.

² Ingwe ikwerele Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike apurte-irreke merne arlkwerirremele. Kele arrentye Satan-ele akenhe kele-arle angkeke Judas-eke akaperte-terne ilemele nhenge re renhe ilye anthetyeke nhenge apwerte ngkweltyeke tyerrtye areyewe ikwere ahentye anetyakenhe. Nhenge Judas akenhe nhenge alere Simon Iscariot-kenhe. ³ Jesus-ele kwenhe itelareke Akngeye ikwerenhele-arle ngangkere antheke arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke alartetye-arlike anetyeke. Re itelareke nhenge rarle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyeke ante rarle nhenge Akngeye-terne alpetyenhenge. ⁴ Re anteme table-nge akeme-irreke nhenge re arlkwetyamele-iperrele. Re coat ikwerenhe ilyeweke towel inemele re atnertele ayernelheke. ⁵ Nhenge kwatye arlketheke theleke-arle-iperrele, re apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye anyenteke-anyente ingke alhewetyeke-irremele, towel ikwerele arlkngeke. ⁶ Re unthemele nhenge ingke alhewemele re Simon Peter-terne apetyeke, Simon Peter anteme ikwere angkerlenghe, "Akngerrepataye, akengentyele ware unte-arle ingke atyinhe-arlike alhewetyeke!"

⁷ Jesus anteme angkirtneke, "Lyete kwenhe unte apateye aneme iwenhele re the ngenhe ingke ngkwinye alhewemeke. Unte urreke-arle itelaretyenhe."

⁸ Simon Peter anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, ingke atyinhe alhewetyakenhe-ileme!"

Kenhe Jesus angkirtneke, "Kele the apeke ingke ngkwinye alhewetyakenhe unte apententye akngerre atyinhe anetyakenhele aneme." ⁹ Simon-Peter anteme angkeke, "Yewe Alartetye, ingke-ante ware alhewetyalaye, ilye-arlike akaperte atyinhe-arlike alhewetyeke."

¹⁰ Jesus akenhe angkerlenghe, "Nhenge tyerrtye apeke tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwerenhe alhewelheke kele re awethe alhewelhetyale anetyeke, re kwenhe kele tyerrtye alkarle anemenge. Re kwenhe ingke ware alhewelhetyeke nhenge iwerre urlpmernte-arle untheke-iperrele. Lyete anteme arrantherre mwerre aneme, kenhe anyente arrekanttherrenge akurne aneme." ¹¹ Jesus kwenhe yanhe angkeke rarle akaltye aneke nhenge angwenhele renhe Jew akngerrepate ilye anthetyenheke nhenge itne renhe arn-

twirrketyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenhe re angkeke, "Arrantherre akaltye aneme anyente kwenhe arrekanttherrenge akenge aneme."

¹² Nhenge Jesus-elarle ingke alheweke-iperrele re mantere ikwerenheke irrpirneke arranelhemele. Re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-ame akaperte-terne ileme nhenge tharle lyete ware mpwarerneke nhenge ingke alhewemele? ¹³ Awerrirraye! Arrantherre ayenge alartetye akeme akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike. Arrantherre kwenhe arratyete angkeme, ayenge kwenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike, alartetye-arlike arrekanttherrenhe. ¹⁴ Kele the apeke, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arlike alartetye-arlike arrekanttherrenhe-arle, nhenge ingke alheweke nhenge urrkapentye akngerrele-arteke kele arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe-anteye mpwaretyeke nhenge ingke alhewerremele. ¹⁵ Yanhe alakenhe anteme the arrekanttherre imerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyete the-arrpe mpwareme. Ayenge areke-arle iperre arrantherre ayenge angwaretyeke, urrkapentye akngerre-arteke anerle alartetye-arteke kwenye. ¹⁶ Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre arratyete angkeme, ayenge mwantyele awetyeke: urrkapentye akngerre kwenhe alartetye ikwerenhe akngerre-ulkere anetyakenhe. Ayeye ilentye akngerre nhenge renhe-arle yernekenge akngerre-ulkere anetyakenhe aneme. ¹⁷ Yewe, kele arrantherre itelareme arne nhenhe areye ayenge arrekanttherre angkerlenghe kwenhe arratyete, Akngeye atnerte akangkentye anteme anetyenhe arrantherre apeke itnenhe mpwarerlenghe.

¹⁸ "Nhenge tharle arrekanttherre ileke nhenge arrantherre ingkirreke mwerre anemeke. Arrantherre ingkirreke kwenye anyente-arle kwenhe arrekanttherrenge akurne anerlenghe. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneke iwenhe-arteke arrantherre ingkirreke anekenge nhenge tharle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke. Kenhe iwenhe apeke arrenhele pipe-ke intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre kwenhe arratyete aneme. Alakenhe kwenhe re intelhe-ileke, 'Artwe re kwenhe apententye akngerre aneke atyengenge apurtele arlkweke, re akenhe atyenge-ketye untyemurle-irreke imerte ayenge ilye antheke.'

Psalm 41:9.

¹⁹ "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele-arle ileme kele urreke re-anteme irretyenhenge, kele arrantherre kwenhe ayenge akwele itelarerlte-anetyeke Akngeyele-arle yernekenge. ²⁰ Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye ayenge kwenhe arratyete arrekanttherre angkerlenghe. The kwenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre areye yerneke angkentye atyinhe ilyetyeke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke akangkemele ikngweme itnenhe re ayenge-arlike akangkemele ikngweme. Re apeke ayenge ikngwemele re Akngeye atyinhe-arlike akangkeme-anteyele ikngweme Rarle nhenge ayenge yernekeke."

Jesus-ele Judas-akerte ileme akurne-irrerlengen-arle
(Matthew 26:20-25; Mark 14:17-21; Luke 22:21-23)

²¹ Nhenge nhenhe re angkeke-iperrele Jesus atnerte akurne anthurre awalheke itneke imerte angkemele, "Awerrirraye. Anyentele ayenge ilye atnerte anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele ayenge arntirrkwetyeke."

²² Nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele nhenhe awemele inngerre itnekenhe akngarte-iwelheke itne alkngere arerke itne-arle uyarne itelareke. Itne itirrewarreke, "Angwenhe-akerte-ame re angkeme?" ²³ Apententye akngerre anyente Jesus itwele anetyame, arrpenhe areyele ileme rarle akwele nhenge Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anemeke. ²⁴ Simon-Peter anteme angkeke ikwere, "Unte renhe apayuthnaye! Angwenhe-akerte-ame re angkeme?"

²⁵ Kenhe artwe yanhe Jesus itwele aneke re ampeke anemele renhe apayuthneke, "Akngerrepataye, angwenhe-ame artwe nhenge re unte-arle angkeme-akerte?"

²⁶ Kele Jesus angkirtneke, "Twelve pele nhenhele aneme, kenhe anyente nhenhele aneme, the merne tampe urtneke thweke-eme-iletienhe renhe anthemele. Anyente yanhe rarle ayenge ilye anthetyenhe." Re-anteme merne tampe inemele thweke-eme-ilemele Judas antheke, alere Simon Iscariot-kenhe.

²⁷ Ikwerenge Judas ilye ikwerenhe akertne-irreke merne inemele kenhe arrentye Satan-ele ikwere irrerlengen. Jesus anteme Judas-eke angkeke, "Iparrpe alhaye iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaraye unte-arle itirreme mpwaretyeke."

²⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe areye-arle ikwerele anetyame uyarne itelareke iwenhenge-arle Jesus alakenhe angketyameke ikwere. ²⁹ Arrpenheme itirrekeke-athene, "Re apekele Judas yerneke-arle merne awethe inetyeke, re kwenhe yakwethe apwerte ngkweltye-akerte anwerne-kenhe atnyenentye akngerre." Kenhe arpenhe areyele itirrekeke-athene, "Re apeke renhe yerneke apwerte ngkweltye ipmentye anthetyeke tyerrtye alhengkeye areyeke."

³⁰ Judas-elarle merne ineke arteke Jesus-elarle renhe antheke, re iparrpe akeme-irremele akethe-werne alheke nthenhele-arle ingwele-anteme-irrekenge.

Jesus-ele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ileme itne-arle arntarnte-arerreyeke

³¹ Nhenge Judas alheke-iperrele Jesus angkeke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke "Lyete ayenge, Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, Akngeyele-anteme ayenge akangkentye utyernetyenhe anthurre. Tyerrtye areyele Akngeye utyernetyenhe anthurre atyengenge-arle. Kele tyerrtye areyele ayenge utyernetyenhe anthurre Akngeyele-arlke. ³² Tyerrtye areyele aretyenhe nthakenhele nhenge Akngeye mwerre anthurre anemenge Rarle ayenge akangkentye utyernerlengen anthurre. Akngeyele re-arrpe kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke imerne-

tyenhe nthakenhe ayenge mwerre anthurre anemeke. Re lyete yanhe renhe mpwaretyenhe."

³³ Re itneke angkirtneke-anteye, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre ahentye-aneme nhenge arranttherre-arle ampe atyinhe aneme-arteke, ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherrenge akweke ware aneme. Arranttherre anteme atyenge apale unthetyenhe, arranttherre atyenge uyarne unthetyenhe ayenge-arle kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Tharle Jew akngerrepate areye ileke-arteke, the anteme arrekanttherre lyete ileme, arranttherre uyarne apetyetyenhe apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, arrangkwe-arle.

³⁴ Lyete anteme the angkentye alkarle ileme. Arranttherre akangkelhe-ilerreyeke. Arranttherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akayake-ilemele arntarnte-aretyarte, alakenhe re kwenhe arranttherre mwantyele arntarnte-arerremele anerrirreyeke. ³⁵ Arranttherre apeke mwantye arntarnte-arerremele alakenhe-arteke, nhenge ingkirrekele anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele itelaretyenhenge nhenge arranttherre apententye akngerre atyinhe areye aneme."

Jesus-ele Peter-akerte ileme

(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34)

³⁶ Simon-Peter-ele anteme Jesus apayuthneke, "Akngerrepataye, nthenhe-werne alheme?"

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Apmere ayenge-arle alheme-werne, unte atyengenge uyarne apetyeme, urreke-arle unte yanhe ikwere-werne apetyetyenhe."

³⁷ Peter anteme angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, iwenhenge-arle-ame ayenge ngkwengenge alhetyakenhe-irretyeke arlte lyete? Ayenge kwenhe ngkwengenge ilwetyeke atyepete-atyepete!"

³⁸ Jesus akenhe Peter-eke angkirtneke, "Unte angkeme unte-arle akwele atyengenge ilwetyeke atyepete-atyepete. Ayenge mwantyele awaye: Nhenge urreke tyweke-tyweke urreye arlketyenhenge ingwe-athenele, unte urpetye-ngare angketyenhe unte-arle atyenge akutne aneme!"

Jesus-ele anwerneke iwerre arraty altywere-ileme Akngeye-werne-atheke

14 Jesus anteme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke awethe angkeke, "Atnerte atyenpe-anetyalaye. Arranttherre Akngeye arraty itelareme, kele anteme ayenge-arlke arraty itelarerlte-anaye. ² Akngeye atyinhele apmere anemele kwenhe apmere atningke aneme nhenge anetyeke. Yanhe ikwere-werne anteme ayenge lyete alhetyenhe the apmere arrekanttherre mpwaretyenhe nhenge urreke anetyenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre arraty angkeme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre urrtiyirreyakenhe. ³ Ayenge kwenhe apmere yanhe-werne arrekwele alheke arrekanttherre apmere mpwaretyeke, Ayenge anteme apetyalpemele arrenhantherrenhe atyengenge akngirtnetyenhe nhenge arranttherre atyengenge apurte anetyenhenge. ⁴ Arranttherre kele

akaltye aneme iwerre apmere ikwere-werne-atheke nhenge ayenge-arle alheme-werne."

⁵ Thomas akenhe angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, anwerne kwenhe apmere yanheke akutne nhenge-werne unte alheme. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne iwerre ikwere akaltye-irretyenhe?"

⁶ Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe iwerre aneme nhenge Akngeye atyinhele aneme-werne. The kwenhe nhenge-arle tyerrtye areyeke imerneme Ngkarte-arle arraty anemeke Rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke utnenge anthemele. Arrantherre kwenhe Akng-eye-werne uyarne alheme nhenge iwerre arrpenhele apentemele. Atyengenge-ante ware kwenhe arrantherre-arle arraty Akngeye-werne alhetyeke." ⁷ Re angkeke-anteye itneke, "Arrantherre apeke atyenge akaltye anthurre aneme arrantherre Akngeye atyinheke akaltye-anteye-arle anemere. Kele lyete-ngentye arrantherre Akngeye atyinheke akaltye aneme nhenge arrantherre renhe arrekwele areke-arteke-arle."

⁸ Philip akenhe angkerleng, "Akngerrepataye, unte anwerneke Akngeye imernetyeke apeke, Renhe areke-iperrele anwerne akangkemele anetyenhenge."

⁹ Jesus akenhe angkeke, "Philip, unte-ame atyenge akutne akwete aneme? Ayenge kwenhe ngkwengenge arlthe arlengenge-atwetye aneke, ante unte akutne akwete atyenge aneme nhenge angwenhele ayenge arraty anemeke. Yanhe areyele ayenge areke-arle kwenhe itne Akngeye atyinhe areke-arteke. Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte alakenhe atyenge angkeme, 'Akngye ngkwynhe anwerneke imernaye?' ¹⁰ Unte-ame uyarne anthurre itelareme? Akngye atyinhe kwenhe atyengenge apurte aneme, ayenge Akngye atyinhenge apurte aneme. Angkentye nhenge the arrekanttherre ilerle-aneme atyengenge-ante ware apetyetyakenhele. Akngye atyinhele, nhenge atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme, kwenhe ayenge ilerle-aneme nthakenhe akaltye-anthetyeke ante arne ilyernpenye areye mpwaretyeke Rarle atyenge mpwaretyeke ahentye anemeke. ¹¹ Kele, unte kwenhe ayenge arraty awetyeke nhenge iwenhele ayenge angkeme, nhenge Akngye uthene ayenge uthene kwenhe anyente re aneme. Kele unte apeke yanhe akaperte-werne ilyetyakenhele nhenge iwenhenge ayenge angkemeke kele unte itirretyeke arne ilyernpenye areyeke tharle ngangkere akngerrele mpwaretyame, itnenhene areke-arle-iperre kwenhe unte ayenge arraty itelaretyeke. ¹² Nhenhe mwantyele awaye: Angwenhele apeke ayenge arraty itelareme kwenhe arne ilyernpenye arrpenhe atningke mpwaretyenhe tharle mpwareme-arteke. Re mpwaretyenhe arne ilyernpenye anthurre atyengenge akngerre-ulkere ayenge-arle Akngye atyinhe-werne alherleng. ¹³ Iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre ayenge apayuthneme mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle atyinhe anemenge, the kwenhe mpwaretyenhenge, nhenge the arelthe ingkirrekeke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Akngye atyinhe ilyernpenye anthurre anemenge. ¹⁴ Yewe, arne iwenhe

apeke ingkirreke nhenge arrantherre-arle ayenge apayuthneme mpwaretyeke arrantherre kwenhe atyinhele anemenge, the kele-arle mpwareme."

Jesus-elarle alhileke Utnenge Akngerre yernetyeke

¹⁵ Awethe Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Arrantherre apeke atyenge ahentye aneme arrantherre kwenhe ayenge aywerrkele awetyeke mpwaremele arne iwenhe apeke renhe nhenge the ilerleng. ¹⁶ The anteme Akngye apayuthnemele Re imerte arrekanttherre-werne yernemele atyewe arpenhe arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-ilyetyeke. Re apetyeme arrekanttherrenge akwetethe apurte anerle-anetyenhe. ¹⁷ Re kwenhe Utnenge Akngerre, Re arrenhantherrenhe Akngye-akerte arratyale akaltye-anthetyenhe. Kenhe yanhe areyele Akngye akwenpele awerlthe-aneme, kwenhe itelaretyakenhe Rarle itnenhene alpe-eme-ileme, itne kwenhe akutne iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte Rarle mpwareme ante angwenhele re anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe akaltye aneme angwenhele re anemeke Rarle arrekanttherrenge anerleng, Re arrekanttherre irrpeleme alethe akwete anetyenhe. ¹⁸ Nhenge the arrenhantherre impemele alpeme, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kutyentye-arteke anetyakenhe-ilyetyenhe. Ayenge kwenhe arrekanttherre-werne apetye-alpeme. ¹⁹ Ayenge kwenhe lyete ware alhetyenhe anteme ante tyerrtye areyele ayenge akwenpele-arle awerle-anemeke, ayenge uyarne awethe aretyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre kenhe ayenge awethe aretyenhe. Ayenge kwenhe Akngye atyinhenge alethe akwete apurte anerleng, arrantherre-arlike kwenhe ikweringe alethe akwete anetyenhe anteme. ²⁰ Nhenge ayenge awethe itethe-irritnemele arrantherre kele itelaretyenhe nhenge ayenge-arle apurte Akngye atyinhenge aneme, arrantherre akenhe apurte atyengenge aneme, ayenge arrekanttherrenge apurte anetyenhe. ²¹ Tyerrtye arey-arle atyenge akngerre anthurre ahentye anemele kwenhe yanhe areye ayenge aywerrkele awerlthe-aneme mpwareme iwenhe apeke renhe tharle nhenge itnenhe ileme mpwaretyeke. Akngye atyinhe-arlike Re itneke ahentye anthurre aneme itne-arle atyenge ahentye-anerleng. Ayenge-arlike re itneke ahentye anthurre aneme, the itneke imernetyenhe iwenhe-artekele ayenge arraty aneme."

²² Judas arrpenhe akenhe, nhenge Iscariot arritnye kwenye-arle, ikwere angkeke, "Akngerrepataye, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte anwerneke-ante imerneme nhenge iwenhe-arteke-arle unte arraty anemeke, imernelhetyakenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arle nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe?"

²³ Jesus akenhe ikwere angkirtneke, "Yanhe areye atyenge-arle ahentye aneme kwenhe ayenge aywerrkele awetyenhe ante mpwareme iwenhe-arle the itnenhene ileme mpwaretyeke. Akngye atyinhe-arlike itneke ahentye-anteye aneme. Tyerrtye yanhe areyenge kwenhe ilerne apetyetyenhe apurte anetyenhenge. ²⁴ Kenhe yanhe areye atyenge ahentye

anetyakenhe kwenhe ayenge awetyakenhe ante mpwaretyakenhe iwenhele the itnenhene mpwaretyeke ileme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the itneke imer-netyakenhe aneme iwenhe-arteke ayenge arraty ane-meke. Angkentye nhenhe areye tharle ileme kwenhe arrakerte atyinhe-ngentyele ware anetyakenhe. Akng-eye atyinhele kwenhe ayenge ileme angkentye nhen-he areye angketyeke. Re kwenhe ayenge yerneke-arle. ²⁵ The kwenhe arrekhantherre arne nhenhe renhe ingkirreke ileke nhenge ayenge-arle arrekhantherenge akwete anemenge. ²⁶ Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe Ut-nenge Akngerre yernetyenhe, ayenge-tetye. Rarle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-iletyenhe, ar-rekantherenge apurte anetyenhe, ayenge-arle al-heke-iperrele. Re arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke akaltyele-anthetyenhe arrantherre-arle itelaretyeke ahentye-aneme. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe irl-pangkelhe-iletyenhe nhenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye tharle arrekhantherre ileke-akerte. ²⁷ Yewe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe impemele alhetyenhe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyenhe, nhenge utnenge atnerre-ilemele. Itirremele anaye nhenge tharle akwetethe utnenge atnerre atnyeneme, alaken-he-arteke. Tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne atnerre-ileme. The ware kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke nhenge arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge. Kele at-nerre akurne-irretyale anaye nhenge atere apeke-ir-retyale.

²⁸ "Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge aweke arrekhantherre angkerlenghe, 'Ayenge kwenhe alhetyenhe, urreke ar-rekantherre-werne apetye-alpetyenhenge.' Kele iwen-henge-arle-ame arrantherre atnerre akurne awalheme nhenhe-akerte? Arrantherre atyenge ahentye-aneke-arle, arrantherre akangkemere-arle nhenge ayenge-arle Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpemeke Akngeye atyin-he kwenhe-arle atyenge-ngentyele akngerre anthurre-ulkere aneme. ²⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme arne nhenhe areye kwenhe anentye akngerre arrwekele irreyenhenge, nhenge itne irrerlenghe kele arrantherre itelaretyenhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge angkerlenghe kwenhe arraty aneme. ³⁰ Ayenge akwele awethe angketyale aneme, arrentye Satan-arle, ap-mere ahelhe nhenheke pwathe aneme-arle, rarle lyete apetyemenge. Re akenhe ahelhe nhenheke pwathe anetyakenhe-irreme, re ayenge iletyakenhe-irreme iwenhe renhe the mpwaretyeke.

³¹ "The kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-ante aywerrke aw-erle-aneme ante iwenhe apeke mpwarerle-anemele Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge ileme mpwaretyeke-ante ware, alakenhenge ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye apanpele ahelhe nhenhe areyele itelaretyenhe ayenge-arle Ikwere ahentye anthurre anemenge."

Alakenhe-arle Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke re-anteme angkeke, "Yewe, alakenhe ante kwenhe aneme. Iparrpaye, anwerne akeme-ir-remele apmere nhenhe-ngentyele alhetyekeye."

Jesus re arne kripethe-arteke aneme

15 Jesus awethe-anteye apententye akngerre ikw-erenhe areyeke angkeke nhenge nthakenhe-ar-le anetyeke Akngeye-arle ahentye aneme itne ane-tyeke, re itneke angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe arne kripethe arraty anthurre-arteke aneme. Akngeye aty-inhe kwenhe artwe-arteke nhenge-arle arne kripethe areye arntarnte-aremeke. Nhenge re garden renhe un-themele areme arne irrweltye aremele, re ultakemele iweme. Alakenhe-arteke re. ² Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arne kripethe ngkwerne-arteke aneme, arrantherre akenhe walye areye-arteke aneme. Tyerrtyele-arteke nhenge-arle garden arntarnte-areme walye areye ak-erle-anemele merne kripethe-kwenye-arle, itne-arle akurne anerlenghe, Akngeyele kwenhe tyerrtye areye iweme nhenge areyele akwele-arle ilelheme itne-arle atyinhe anemenge, itne akenhe mpwaretyakenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere Rarle ahentye anemele. Itne mw-erre kwenye. Kenhe walye yanhe areye merne-akerte anerlenghe, itne mwerre ante garden arntarnte-arentye akngerrele kwenhe itnenhe akeme urteke-ulkere ilemele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne merne awethe atningke-ulkere atnyenetyenhenge. Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe yanhe re-arteke aneme nhenge areyeke-arle itethe anerlte-anetyeke alakenhe-arteke re ahentye-aneme. ³ Arrantherre kwenhe kele walye-arteke aneme garden arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arle akeme urteke-ulkere ilemele arrantherre-arle angken-tye nhengeke akangkwe-irreke tharle arrekhantherre ilekenghe. Angkentye atyinhele kwenhe kele arrenhan-therrenhe mwerre-ileke. ⁴ Atyengenge akwetethe apurte anerrirraye. Arrantherre apeke yanhe renhe mpwareme kele ayenge arrekhantherenge apurte ak-wetethe anetyenhenge. Walye nhenge ultakelheke kwenhe merne ikwemeye arratetyakenhe. Nhenge re arne ngkwerne apurte anerlenghe-ante ware kwenhe rarle merne ikwemeye arratetyenhenge. Alakenhe-anteyele arrantherre iwerrele anetyakenhe-irreme Akngeye-arle arrekhantherre ahentye anemenge arran-therre atyengenge apurte anetyakenhe apeke.

⁵ "Ayenge kwenhe arne ngkwerne-arteke aneme nhenge arne kripethe-arlenghe, arrantherre walye ar-eye-arteke arrateke-arle ante atyengenge apurte ak-wetethe aneme. Arrantherre apeke atyengenge apurte akwetethe aneme arrantherre akwete anthurre mpwarerlte-aneme arne ingkirreke Akngeye-arle ahentye-anemeke. Arrantherre apeke atyenge-ngen-tyele akngakelhemele arrantherre arne areye mp-waretyakenhe-irretyeke nhenge Rarle ahentye ane-meke. ⁶ Kele angwenhe apeke apurte akwete atyen-genge anetyakenhe kele imerte akngakelhemele an-teme, kele Akngeyele renhe ipmentyele iweme. Ty-errtye yanhe re kwenhe walye-arteke aneme nhenge arrpenhele ultakeme iwemele imerte. Nhenge garden arntarnte-arentye-artekele walye antyerrke akemele iwemele-arteke. Kele imerte arrpenhele itnenhe ku-tyeme itnenhene ureke iweme ampetyeke. ⁷ Alakenhe-

irreketye arrantherre atyengenge apurte akwetethe anetyeke, angkentye atyinhe aywerrkele awerlte-anetyeke. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe renhe mpwareme kele arrantherre Akngeye atyinhe apayuthnetyeke arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre-arle ahentye anemeke Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhenge. ⁸ Yewe, Akngeye kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye aneme akwete anthurre ingkirreke mpwarerlte-anetyeke Ikwere. Arrantherre alakenhe renhe mpwareme arrpenhe atningkele aremele angkeme, 'Yewe, nhenhe areyele kwenhe Jesus apen-terlte-aneme.' Areke-arle-iperrele itne Akngeye akertne utyerneme tnakemele.

⁹ "Akngeye kwenhe atyenge atnerte ahentye anthurre aneme, alakenhe anteye ayenge arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Kele arrantherre nhenhe itelaretyeke, akwetethe atyengenge apurte anerlte-anetyeke nhenge the apeke akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhenge. ¹⁰ Arrantherre apekele angkentye atyinhe aywerrkele awetyeke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke the ileme, the akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ileme mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele. Arrantherre akaltye aneme nhenge Akngeye-arle ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme, nhenge tharle aywerrkele mpwarerle-aneme iwenhele re ayenge ileme mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe. ¹¹ Yewe the kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekantherre ilerne nhenge yanhe-ngentye arrantherre akangketyeke anthurre ayenge akangkentye akwetethe anerle-aneme-arteke. ¹² Yewe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratyete ileme akangkelhe-ilerretyeke. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme akayake-ilemele, alakenhe re-artekele kwenhe arrantherre mwantyele arntarnte-arerretyeke. ¹³ Tyerrtyete imerneme nhenge rarle arrpenheke arntarnte-aremele anthurre nhenge rarle apeke tyerrtye yanheke ilweme. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke arrpenheke ilwetyeke, kele yanhe renhe mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle, arne iwenhe apeke arpenhe ikwerenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere. ¹⁴ Arrantherre apeke ayenge mwantyele aweme iwenhele ayenge angkemeke imerte mpwaremele kele arrantherre atyewe atyinhe anthurrele aneme. ¹⁵ The arrenhantherrenhe akwete iletakenhe anetyenhe urkapentye atyinhe areye nhenge urkapentye areye-arle kwenhe apale aneme iwenhenge-arle nhenge pwathe itnekenhele ileme itne nhenge arne areye mpwaretyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe atyewe atyinhe areye ileme-tetye, tharle arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilerlenghe tharle Akngeye atyinhenge awemenge. ¹⁶ Arrantherre apekele itirreme arrantherre-arle ayenge akngakeke-kathene. Arrangkwe, tharle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke the arrenhantherrenhe ileke arne ingkirreke mpwarerlte-anetyeke Ngkarte-arle ahentye-anemeke, arne nhenge areye arrantherre-arle Ikwere mpwareke itne akweteke-iletienhenge. Arrantherre apeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere Akngeye atyinhe arritnye atyinhele angkemele apayuthneme,

Rarle arrenhantherrenhe renhe anthetyenhenge. Re mpwaretyenhe arrantherre-arle atyinhe anerrirrerlenghe.

¹⁷ "Yewe, the arrenhantherrenhe awethe ileme akangkelhe-ilerraye, arntarnte-arerremele anthurre."

Jesus-ele itnenhe akaltye-antheme nhenge yanhe areye-arle Ngkarteke atnerte ahentye anetyakenhe, kele itneke anteye

¹⁸ Jesus itneke angkeme, "Tyerrtye nhenge areye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-anemele arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe, kele alakenhe itirrewarraye, itne kwenhe atyenge arrwekele ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe.

¹⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke anetyakenhe nhenge areye-arle arne apmere nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware itirrerlte-anemeke. Arrantherre apekele itne-arteke aneke kele itne arrekantherre ahentye-arle aneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme apeke. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge arrantherre-arle akngakelhomele anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-ngentye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areye, arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyenhe-arle anemeke, arrekantherre atnerte ahentye-anetyakenhe. ²⁰ Angkentye yanhe areye irlpangkaye tharle arrekantherre ilekenge: 'Urrkapentye akngerre kwenhe alartetye ikwerenhenge impene-ulkere anetyakenhe.' Nhenge tyerrtye ahe-akngerre yanhe areye atyenge ahele-ahele angkeme ayenge akurne mpwaremele itne arrekantherre ahele-ahele angkeme-arlike arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwaremele-arlike, arrantherre-arle urrkapentye atyinhe mpwaremenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele ayenge mwantyele awemele aneme nhenge arne iwenhele the itnenhene akaltye-antheme, alakenhe-arteke itne arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele awetyenhe nhenge arrantherre itnenhe akaltye-anthemeke.

²¹ "Itne arrekantherre ahele-irretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwaretyenhe-arlike arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyinhe anemenge itne kwenhe Akngeye atyinheke akutne, nhenge ayenge yernekeke-arle.

²² Nhenge ayenge apeke apetyemele itneke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angketyakenhe aneke, kele itne atyenge, ayeye atyinheke-arlike akutne anthurre anemere, arrpenhele itnenhe uyarne ilperneme. Nhenge ayenge apetyemele the kwenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe itneke ileke, itne ayenge akwenpele awerle-anenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Ngkartenge arrekwele tnyenhe re itnenhene ilpernetyenhe. ²³ Tyerrtye areye-arle atyenge atnerte ahentye anetyakenheke kwenhe Akngeye atyinheke ahentye anetyakenhe-anteye. ²⁴ Ayenge apeke apetyemele arne ilyernpenye areye mwerre areye-arlike mpwaretyakenhe aneke-arle tharle mpwareke, kele itne akwete anerlte-anemele akutne anthurre arne akurne areyeke itne-arle mpwarekenge. Kenhe ayenge kwenhe arratyete apetyemele arne ilyernpenye areye mwerre areye-ar-

Ike itnekenge mpwaremele, arne nhenge areye arpenhele arrekwele mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Kele areke-arle-iperrele iwenhele the mpwareke itne ayenge aratyte itelaretyakenhele, itne atnerte ahentye anetyakenhe atyenge Akngeye atyinheke-arlike. ²⁵ Nhenge alakenhe-arle irrerlengenge angkentye nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re Bible-ke arrekwele intelhe-ileke kwenhe arratyte aneke. Alakenhe kwenhe re angkeme, 'Itne kwenhe atyenge ware ahentye kwenye aneme.'

Psalm 35:19; 69:4.

²⁶ "Urreke the arrpenhe arrekhantherre yernetyenhe Akngeye atyinhe-ngentyele, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke. Re kwenhe Utnenge Akngerre Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe arne arratyte areye Akngeye-akerte. Ayenge kwenhe Akngeye-terne alpemele kenhe re apetyetyenhenge tyerrtye areyeke iletienhe atyenge-akerte. ²⁷ Arrantherre-arlike atyenge-akerte iletienhe arrantherre-arlike kwenhe atyengenge anekenge nhenge arlike arrekwele-ngentyele tharle arelhe areye anthetyeke-irreke tyerrtye areye arrantherre kwenhe atyengenge akwete aneme."

16 Jesus awethe itneke angkemele, "Yewe, the kwenhe arrekhantherre ileme arne nhenhe areye, arrantherre-arlike ayenge impene-impene apentetyeke ipmentyele anteme impetyakenhe anetyenhe. ² Jew akngerrepate areye arrekhantherre ahele-ahele angketyenhe ante arrenhantherrenhe tyatyengentyele yernetyenhe nhenge arrantherre itnekenge apurte-irretyakenhe-irretyeke nhenge itne Akngeye akertne utyernerlente-anemenge. Urreke anteme itne arrenhantherrenhe irrerlengenge atwetyenhe alakenhe itirremeke-athene, 'Akngeye kwenhe anwerneke akangketyenhe nhenge re anwernenhe aremele irrerlengenge itnenhene atwerlengenge.' Itne kwenhe akenge aneme. ³ Itne kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekhantherrenhe mpwaretyenhe itne kwenhe atyenge akutne aneme, Akngeye atyinheke-arlike. ⁴ The kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekhantherre ileme nhenge itne irrerlengenge arrantherre kwenhe itelaretyenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe alknagarre-ilekeke. The kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekhantherre iletienhe aneke nhenge arrantherre arrekwele atyengenge alhetyeke ayenge-arlike arrekhantherrenge anekenge, itne anteme ayenge arlkarentye-iletienhe, arrenhantherrenhe kwenye."

Jesus-elarlike itnenhe ileme iwenhe apeke renhe areye Utnenge Akngerrele-arlike mpwaretyenhenge

⁵ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Lyete anteme ayenge Akngeye atyinhe-terne alhetyenhe ayenge yerneke-arlike. Arrantherre akenhe ayenge apayuthnetyakenhe nthenhe-terne ayenge alhemeke. ⁶ Arrantherre alhwarre anthurre awalheme-tetye tharle arne nhenhe areye arrekhantherre ilerlengenge. ⁷ Ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre arratyte angkeme! Mwerre kwenhe arrekhantherre ayenge-arlike alhemenge, ayenge-arlike kwenhe alhetyakenhenge, Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe, arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe-

arle arrekhantherre arrkngrerte angkemele, Re apetyetyakenhe. Ayenge akenhe alheke-arlike, the renhe arrekhantherre-terne yernetyenhe. ⁸ Utnenge nhenge apetyemele tyerrtye ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke imernetyenhe itne-arlike apale itirrerlente-aneme. Itne kwenhe apale itirreme arne iwenhe apeke akurne areye-akerte, apale itirremele nhenge mwerre anemeke akwele. Itne apale itirreme atyenge-akerte, itne atyenge atyete angkeme ayenge akwele angkentye akenge angkerle-anemeke-athene. Itne apale itirreme Akngeye-akerte. Itne itirreme Rarle tyerrtye areye akngaketyakenhe anemeke-athene, nhenge arelhe mwerre areye akurne areye-ngentyele. Utnenge Akngerre akenhe apetyemele Re apele apetyemele imernetyenhe itne-arlike apale itirrerlengenge.

⁹ "Re tyerrtye areye iletienhe itne-arlike apale itirremeke akenge mpwaremele itne-arlike mwernte-irrerlengenge ayenge awetyakenhele. ¹⁰ Re tyerrtye areye iletienhe itne-arlike apale itirremeke, itne-arlike apatemenge iwenhe apeke renhe arratyte anerlengenge. Ayenge arratyte atyinhe Akngeye-terne alpemenge, arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyakenhe aneme, arrantherre anteme itelaretyenhenge tharle mpwareke arne iwenhe apeke renhe arratyte aneke-arlike. ¹¹ Re kwenhe tyerrtye areye iletienhe itne-arlike apale itirremeke, Akngeyele-arlike akwele itnenhene akngaketyakenhe, mwerre nhenge akurnenge-ntyele. Akngeye kwenhe kele itirremele angkeke Rarle arrentye Satan imerrentye irrerlengenge atwetyenhe, yanhe nhenge pwathe-arlike aneme apmere ahelhe nhenheke. Nhenhele imerneme urreke-arlike Re itnenhe-arlike imerrentye irrerlengenge atwetyenhe.

¹² "The kwenhe angkentye awethe atnyeneme nhenge arrekhantherre iletienhe ahentye aneme, arrantherre akenhe lyete uyarne-arlike itelareme. ¹³ Urreke anteme Utnenge Akngerre apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe arratyte akaltyele-anthetyenhe nhenge arrantherre itelaretyenhenge ayete areye Akngeye-akerte. Rarle ware angketyakenhele. Re arrekhantherre arne nhenge areye iletienhe Rarle Akngeye ikwerenhe aweme angkerlengenge. Re arrekhantherre iletienhe-arlike arne areye-akerte urreke-arlike anetyenheke. ¹⁴ Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe angkentye areye rarlike ayenge aweke angkerlengenge, arrantherre itnenhe awemele arrantherre angkemele ayenge akertne utyernetyenhe. ¹⁵ Arne ingkirreke atyinhe Akngeyele-arlike atnyeneme, the atnyeneme-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekhantherre angkeke alakenhe, 'Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe angkentye rarlike ayenge aweke angkerlengenge.'"

Jesus-ele itnenhe ileme rarlike alheke-arlike iperre itne alhwarre-irretyenhenge, urreke akenhe itne akangkentye anetyenhe

¹⁶ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Lyete ware kwenhe the arrenhantherrenhe impemele alhetyenhe, arrantherre

ayenge aretyakenhe anetyenhe awethe. Urreke anteme arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyenhe."

¹⁷ Apententye akngerre arrpenheme ikwerenhe angkerreke, "Iwenhenge-ame re alakenhe angkeme, 'Lyete ware arrantherre ayenge aretyakenhe anetyenhe awethe,' ante 'Urreke anteme arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyenhe?'" ¹⁸ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye akwete anthurre angkerretyame, "Iwenhenge-ame re angkeme, 'Alakenhenge ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpeme?' Anwerne uyarne itelareme iwenhe apeke ikwere rarle angkemeke."

¹⁹ Kenhe Jesus itelareke itne-arle apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme nhenge re angkeke ikwere. Re itneke alakenhe anteme angkeke, "Ayenge arrekanttherre kwenhe alakenhe angkerne, 'Lyete ware arrantherre kwenhe ayenge awethe aretyakenhe anetyenhe. Ikwere-iperrele anteme arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyenhe.' Nhenhe ikwere-ame arrantherre angkerrenhe nhenge arrantherre itelaretyenhe?" ²⁰ Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye: The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratyale ileme arrantherre-arle akaye artnetyenhe atyenge alhwarrpe-akerte anemele nhenge nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke atyenge, kenhe tyerrtye areye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke-ante warele itirrerlitaneme-arle akangkemele anetyenhe. Arrantherre alhwarrpe anthurre awelhetyenhe, arrantherre akenhe akweke ware alhwarrpe-akerte aneme, kele arrantherre akngarte-iwelhetyenhe atnerre akangketyenhe anthurre ayenge aremele awethe. ²¹ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge arelthe-arle ampe akweke atnyentyeke-ulettye re uyarne anthurre itirremele, nthakenhe-arle-irremenge ikwerenge. Kenhe ampe akweke-arle inteke-iperrele akenhe, re rlkerte ikwere alkngwirremele aneme re kwenhe akangkeme anthurre ampe akweke ikwerenhe-arle intekenge. ²² Rarle alakenhe-anteyele arrekanttherrenge anetyenhe. Ayenge nhenge ilwemele alheme urrekeke-atwetye, urreke ulkere-arle apetye-alpetyenhe arrantherre alhwarrpe anetyenhe. Kenhe ikwere-iperrele the arrenhantherrenhe awethe aretyenhe. Kele antime arrantherre akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe, arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayaketyenhe akangkentye anetyeke ikwere.

²³ "Alakenhe-arle irrerlunge, arrantherre ayenge iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye: Arrantherre apeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere Akngeye atyinhe aritnye atyinhele angkemele apayuthneme, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe renhe anthetyenhe. ²⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe arrekwele mpwaryakenhe aneke. Lyete anteme arrantherre akwete anthurre renhe arne areyeke aritnye atyinhele apayuthnerlitanetyeke. Yanhe renhe apeke arrantherre mpwarerlunge, arrantherre kele itnenhe inemele akangkemele anthurre anteme aneme."

Akangkentye akwetethe anerlitanaye

²⁵ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Yewe, arrekwele-ngentye lelyeteke-atwetye the arrekanttherre ayeye alengke-iwentye ilettyame. Kenhe urreke anteme the arrekanttherre alakenhe-arteke ilettyakenhe anetyenhe, ayeye alengke-iwentye angkemele. Kenhe urreke akenhe the ayeye arratyale anthurrele ilettyenhe atyinhe Akngeye-akerte nhenge arrantherre alhengke-awetyenhe iparrpe anthurre. ²⁶ Yanhe ikwerenge, arrantherre renhe arne areyeke apayuthnetyenhe arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyinhe anemenge. The kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge mpwaryetyeke iwenheke arrantherre-arle renhe apayuthnetyeke. ²⁷ Akngeye atyinhe kwenhe arrekanttherre ahentye aneme arrantherre-arle kwenhe atyenge ahentye anerlunge ante arrantherre-arle itelaremenge Ayenge-arle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyekeke. ²⁸ Yewe, Ayenge kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-ngentye apetyeke apmehelhe nhenhe-werne. Lyete anteme the apmehelhe nhenhe impemele alheme Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpemele."

²⁹ Apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele nhenhe awemele itne angkeke, "Lyete ante angkentye akethe anthurre angkeme, unte ayeye alengke-iwentye angketyakenhe. ³⁰ Lyete anteme anwerne itelareme unte-arle arne ingkirrekeke akalttye aneme. Arrpenhele kwenhe ngenhe uyarne apayuthneme arne iwenhe-akerte apeke renhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme unte-arle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyeke."

³¹ Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Lyete anteme arrantherre angkeme arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle Akngeyenge-ntyele apetyekeke. ³² Awerrirraye! Lyete ware kwenhe arrantherre ingkirreke alwirremele unterlitanetyenhe arrekanttherrenhe-arrpe apmehelhe-werne! Arrantherre ayenge impetyenhe, ayenge anyente-arenye anetyenhe! Ayenge akenhe atyenge-arrpe anetyakenhe anetyenhe, Akngeye atyinhe-arle kwenhe atyengenge akwetethe anerlitaneme. ³³ The kwenhe arne nhenhe areye arrekanttherre ileke arrantherre utnenge atnerre anetyeke arrantherre-arle atyinhe anerlunge. Nhenge tyerrtye areye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware itirrerlitaneme kwenhe arrekanttherrenge atwerreme, atere-irrettyale anaye, the kwenhe impeke-arle aneme. The kwenhe pwathe itnekenhe alyepe-alyepe mpwareke."

Jesus Akngeyeke angkeme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe

17 Nhenge Jesus-arle arne ingkirreke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke-iperrele re akertne-atheke anteme areke alkere-werne-atheke Akngeye ikwerenheke alakenhe angkeke, "Akngeyaye, arlitanetye kwenhe apetyeke. Kele tyerrtye areyeke imer-naye nthakenhe-arle ayenge atyeperrre anthurre

aneme yanhenge itne ayenge arratye itelaretyenhenge, Alere Ngkwihin. The anteme itneke imerneyenhenge nhenge nthakenhe-arle Unte tyeperre anthurre aneme, nhenge itne Ngkwenge arratye itelaretyenhenge. ² Yewe, unte ayenge alartetye anetyeke arerneke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Unte arrpenheme ayenge antheke-arlike, the anteme yanhe areye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe itne alethe akwete Ngkwengenge apurte anetyenhenge. ³ Akngeyeye, Unte anyente-ante ware tyerrtye areyele-arle akertne utyernetyeke. Arrpenhe Unte-arteke anetyakenhe anthurre. Unte kwenhe ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke-arle, ayenge apetyeke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilernenhe itelareme itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge. ⁴ Ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe anetyame the kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imerneke nhenge nthakenhe Unte-arle tyeperre anthurre aneme, the kwenhe nhenhe mpwareke arne areye anthurrele mpwaremele Unte-arle ayenge ileke mpwaretyeke. ⁵ Akngeyaye itelareme, urreke ahelhe nhenhe anetyenhenge Unte ayenge-arlike kwenhe apurte anetyarte ngangkere akngerre-akerte. Alkere-arenye areyele ilernenhe akertne utyernetyame tnakemele. Itneke ilaye ilernenhe akertne utyerneyeke alakenhe-arteke."

Jesus-ele Akngeye apayuthnetyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke

⁶ Jesus itneke angkeke, "Apmere ahelhe nhenhenge the artwe nhenhe areye Ngkwenge-akerte akaltyele-antheke, yanhe areye Unte-arle ayenge antheke, itne akaperte altywere anthurre irreke Ngenhe arratye itelareke. Unte kwenhe itnenhene akngakeke tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-ngentyele itne Ngkwihin aneme. Unte anteme itnenhene ayenge antheke. Itne angkentye Ngkwihin aweke aywerrkele mpwareke iwenhe apekele Unte angkeme itneke. ⁷ Lyete kwenhe itne arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke, angkentye Ngkwihin-arlike arne areyele the mpwarerle-aneme ilernpenye-arlike kwenhe Ngkwenge-ngentyele apetyeme. ⁸ The kwenhe angkentye itnenhene akaltyele-antheke nhenge Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke, itne ayenge mwantyele aweke, mpwareke-arlike iwenhe apeke renhe-arle the ileke itnenhe mpwaremele anetyeke. Itne kwenhe akaltye anthurre aneme ayenge-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke Ngkwenge-ngentyele, Unte-arle kwenhe ayenge yerneke. ⁹ "Yewe Akngeyaye, the kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthneme itnenhene atnyenetyeke. The kwenhe yanhe areyeke apayuthnetyakenhe nhenge itirrerlte-aneme arne areyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ware, nhenge Ngkwihin areye anetyakenhe. The apayuthneme-tetye yanhe areyeke nhenge Unte-arle atyengerne akngetyeke-arle itne kwenhe Ngkwihin anemenge. ¹⁰ Tyerrtye ingkirreke atyinhe-arle aneme areye kwenhe Ngkwihin aneme, Ngkwihin areye-arle aneme kwenhe atyinhe-anteye aneme. Nhenge ty-

errtye areyele itnenhene aremele ayenge apenterlenge itne ayenge akertne utyerneme atyeperre anthurre ileme. ¹¹ Lyete ware ayenge Ngkwenge-werne anteme alhetyenhe, ayenge ahelhe nhenhele akwete anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Itne akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele akwete anerlte-anetyenhe nhenge yanhe areyenge Ngkwihin anetyakenhe areyenge. Akngeye atyinhe-aye, Unte mwerre anthurre aneme, itnenhene ngangkere Ngkwihinle arntarnte-araye, ngangkere Unte-arle ayenge anthekeke, itne apurte anetyenhenge nhenge ilerne apurte-irrerlenge-arteke. ¹² Nhenge ayenge itnekenge anemele, the kwenhe itnenhene mwantyele ingkirreke ngangkere ngkwihinle arntarnte-areke nhenge itne aparlpe-irretyange. Anyente ware kwenhe akngakelhetyenhe aparlpe-irretyenhenge. Re kwenhe aneke aparlpe-irretyenhe ngkwengenge akngakelhentye alethe akwete re anetyenhe. Alakenhe-irremele nhenge ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke pwekeke aneke.

¹³ "Lyete anteme ayenge ngkwenge-werne athekele alpetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe arne nhenhe areye angkeme nhenge ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemenge nhenge apententye akngerre atyinhe areye akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge. ¹⁴ The kwenhe atyinhe areyeke ileke nhenge iwenhe-arle Unte atyenge ilekeke, yanhe ikwengerne anteme tyerrtye areye nhenge arne apmere nhenhe-arenye wareke itirrerlte-aneme kwenhe atnerte ahentye kwenye itneke aneke Nhenge yanhe areyele ayenge-arle apenterlte-anemele kwenhe awetyakenhe apentetyakenhele aneme angkentye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, ayenge alakenhe-anteye aneme itne-arteke-anteye. ¹⁵ The kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthnetyakenhe nhenge itnenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele inetyeke. Tharle Ngenhe apayuthneme-tetye nhenge Unte itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke mwantyele atnyenetyeke arrentye Satan-ketye. ¹⁶ Ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye kwenye, nhenge apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe-arlike nhengele angkentye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ware aweme. ¹⁷ Angkentye Ngkwihin kwenhe arratye anthurre aneme. Kele itnenhe akngakelhe-ilaye itne Ngkwihin-arrpe anetyenhenge anthurre. Itne imerte Ngkwenge aywerrkele urrkaperlte-anemele. ¹⁸ Yewe the kwenhe itnenhe yernetyenhe angkentye Ngkwihin ilerle-apetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhenge. Nhenge Unte ayenge yerneke-artekele angkentye Ngkwihin ilerle-apetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. ¹⁹ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye atyinhe Ngkwenge anthelhe nhenge Ngkwenge urrkapetyeke ware, nhenge itne-arlike anthelhetyenhenge Ngkwenge-ante ware urrkaperle-anetyeke anteme."

Jesus Akngeyeye angkeme yanhe areyeke renhe-arle urreke arratye itelaretyenheke

²⁰ Jesus Ikwere angkeke, "Akngeyaye, the kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthneme, eleven-pele nhenhe areyeke-

ante ware kwenye. The kwenhe Ngenhe apayuthneme arrpenhe yanhe areyeke-arlike nhenge urreke-arlike ayenge arratyte itelaretyenheke iwenhe-arlike apententye akngerre atyinhe areye atyenge-akerte angketyenhenge. ²¹ Akngeye atyinhe-aye, ayenge kwenhe ahentye aneme itneke ingkirrekeke apurte-irretyeke nhenge itne anyente-arteke anetyenhenge, nhenge ayenge-arlike apurte aneme Ngkwengenge anyente-arteke. Unte atyengenge-arlike aneme ayenge Ngkwengenge-arlike aneme. Alakenhe. Tyerrtye yanhe areye anteme nhenge angkentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye wareke itirrerlthe-aneme areyele kwenhe itnenhe apurte anerlengenge aretyenhe itne itelaretyenhe Unte-arlike ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke.

²² "Yewe, the kwenhe itneke imerneke Unte-arlike ayenge arrerneke nhenge arratyte ngangkere akngerre-akerte, lyete anteme atyengenge yanhe areye-arlike ngangkere akngerre atnyeneme nhenge itne apurte anetyenhenge anyente-arteke, nhenge ilerne-arlike apurte aneme-arteke anyente re. ²³ Ayenge kwenhe apurte aneme nhenge anyente-arteke re itnekenge, Unte atyenge anyente-arteke re aneme, itne-arlike anyente-arteke anetyenhenge. Nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele itelaretyenhe Unte-arlike ayenge yerneke, Unte-arlike itneke ahentye aneke nhenge Unte-arlike atyenge ahentye aneke-artekele.

²⁴ "Akngeye atyinhe-aye, Unte ayenge apententye akngerre nhenhe areye antheke, urreke ayenge itneke atyengenge alkere akertnele anetyeke ahentye aneme. Ayenge kwenhe itneke ahentye aneme nhenge aretyeke ayenge-arlike akngerre anthurre anemeke. Ayenge kwenhe itneke aretyeke ahentye-aneme ngangkere akngerre Unte-arlike ayenge anthekeke Unte-arlike kwenhe atyenge ahentye-anemenge. Urreke Unte nhenge ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Unte ayenge ngangkere akngerre antheke.

²⁵ "Akngeyaye, Unte kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirrerlthe-aneme Ngkwenge akutne. The Ngenhe itelareme, apententye akngerre atyinhe areyele itelareme Unte-arlike ayenge yernekeke. ²⁶ The kwenhe itneke imerneke nhenge iwenhe-arteke Unte anemeke, the akwetethe itneke imernerle-anetyenhe iwenhe-arteke Unte anemeke. The alakenhe renhe mpwaretyenhe itne arrpenhe areye-arlike arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge Unte ayenge arntarnte-areke-arteke. Ayenge anteme itnekenge akwetethe anetyenhe."

Alakenhe rarle Jesus Akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke.

Itne Jesus arntwirrekeke nhenge re anetyame arne olive apurteke-arlike

(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53)

18 Nhenge re angkentye nhenhe re angkeke-iperle Akngeye ikwerenheke, Jesus impemele alheke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyenge. Itne apwerte atwatyele alheke lhere Kidron arritnye tyanenheke apmere olive akngerre-werne alhemele ikw-

erele aneke. ² Kenhe Judas, artwe aneke-arlike nhengele Jesus arrpenhe areye iltye anthetyenhe itne renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke, re kwenhe itnekenge apurte anetyakenhe aneke. Re kwenhe apmere yanhe ikwere akaltye aneke nthenhele-arlike itne aneme Jesus-arlike Judas-arlike apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye kwenhe akwetethe apurte-irretyartenge. ³ Nhenge Jerusalem-enge anteme kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyeyenye areyele, Pharisee areyele-arlike thultye areye ileke nhenge tyatyeyen Jew areye-kenhe arntarnte-aren-tye-arlike areye, thultye Rome-arenye arrpenheme-arlike irraweeye anthurre alherlthe-iwetyeke Judas-enge. Judas-ele anteme itnenhene akngeke arne olive apurte areye-arlike tnyetame-werne re kwenhe itelarekenge nhenge Jesus-arlike anetyameke. Itne irraweeye anthurre alherlthe-iweke ure alepe areye-akerte-arlike apmere yanhe ikwere-werne atheke. ⁴ Kele Jesus itelareke ingkirreke nthakenhe-arlike-irretyenheke ikwere. Re anteme itneke-werne arneke-irremele angkeke, "Angwenheke-ame arrantherre untherlthe-apeme?"

⁵ Itne angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe untheme Jesus Nazareth-arenyeke."

Jesus akenhe itneke angkirtneke, "Yewe, Ayenge kwenhe."

Judas anteme thultye areyenge apurte tnyetame nhenge re Jesus itneke imernetyeke itne renhe arntwirrketyeke. ⁶ Nhenge Jesus itnenhene ileke "Ayenge kwenhe aneme arrantherre-arlike untherlthe-apeme," itne iparrpe-anteye ikwere-ketye aname-irremele ahelheke-arlike atnyeke. ⁷ Jesus-ele awethe-anteye itnenhe apayuthneke, "Angwenheke-ame arrantherre untherlthe-apeme?"

Itne awethe angkirtneke, "Anwerne kwenhe Jesus Nazareth-arenyeke untheme."

⁸ Jesus anteme angkeke, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele ilerne. Ayenge kwenhe arritnye yanhe aneme. Arrantherre-arlike atyenge apetyerlengenge kele apententye akngerre atyinhe areye ipmentye impaye alhetyeke." ⁹ Nhenge alakenhe re angkeke angkentye nhenge rarle angkeke-arlike arratyte irrekeke. Arrantherre itelareme rarle nhenge arrekwele-ulkere angkerle-iwerne, "Akngeyaye, the kwenhe itnenhe ingkirreke ngangkere Ngkwinge-akertele arratyte arntarnte-areke itne aparlpe-irretyakenhe."

¹⁰ Kenhe Simon Peter-ele alyweke akngerre ikwerenhe tyerreke belt ikwerenhe-ngentyele, re irlpe akwe-arratyte ultakeke urrakapentye akngerre anyente-kenhe, urrakapentye akngerre-arlike kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyeyenye, Malchus arritnye anekenge. ¹¹ Jesus akenhe Peter ikwere angkeke, "Alyweke ngkwinge arnirntaye. Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe ayenge yerneke ilwetyeke nhenge rlike akngerre-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge-arrpe itneke anthelheme."

Itne Jesus kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Annas arritnye-werne akngeme

¹² Artwe nhenge alartetye thultye-kenhe aneke-arle ileke thultye areye Jesus arntwirrketyeke. Kele itne alakenhe re mpwareke, thultye Jew areye-kenhele-arlike renhe arntwirrkeke. Itne iltie ikwerenhe ayerneke artepe ingkerne-werne-atheke ilemele. ¹³ Iparrpele itne arntwirrkemele itne renhe akngerlthe-iweke artwe yanhe Annas arritnye-werne, nhenge ampatye-ampatye Caiaphas-kenhe-arle. Annas kwenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Jew areye-kenhe anetyarte, kenhe lyete akenhe Caiaphas re kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye aneme. ¹⁴ Caiaphas nhenge arrekwele-arle Jew akngerrepate areye ileke nhenge mwerre kwenhe aneme artwe anyente tyerrtye areyeke piwelhemele ilwetyeke nhenge tyerrtye Jew-arenye ingkirreke ilwerlthe-aneme-ketye.

Peter-arle angkeme rarle Jesus-eke akutne

(Matthew 26:69-70; Mark 14:66-68; Luke 22:55-57)

¹⁵ Nhenge Simon-Peter apententye akngerre arrpenhele Jesus ingkernenge apetyeke. Kenhe apententye akngerre arrpenhele yarte kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-kenheke irremele. Nhenhe mwerre, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele-arle apententye akngerre yanhe kele itelarerlenghe. ¹⁶ Peter akenhe akwete-arle akethele tnetyame arriwe itwele rarle kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye yanheke akutne aneke. Apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge apetyalpeke marle arriwele arntarnte-arerlenghe-arle apayuthneke nhenge Peter impetyeke nhenge yarte re kwene-werne irrptyeke, re arratyete Peter kwene irrptyeke. ¹⁷ Peter-arle irpenhekenghe re renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame apententye akngerre arrpenhe artwe yanhe-kenhe itne lyete arntwirrkemele nhenhe-werne akngetyerne?"

Peter akenhe angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe! Ayenge kwenye."

¹⁸ Tyatye urrkapentye akngerre areyele, thultye tyatye-arenye areye-arlike ure akngerre nthileke urinpe-irremele tnerirretyame ingwe ikwerele-arle kwenhe irrernte anthurre anerlenghe. Peter itneke-werne apetyeke apurte itnekenghe tneke urenge untyetye-ilelhemele.

Anna-ele Jesus apayuthneme renhe awemele

(Matthew 26:59-66; Mark 14:55-64; Luke 22:66-71)

¹⁹ Apmere kwene yanhe ikweringhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Annas-ele Jesus arne arunthe anthurre-akerte apayuthnetyame apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye-arlike-akerte ante iwenhele re tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheke-akerte, "Artwe nthakentyele-ame ngenhe apenteme? Angwenhe-ame itne aneme? Iwenhe-arle-ame unte itnenhe akaltyele-antheme?"

²⁰ Kenhe Jesus akenhe angkirtnerlenghe, "Ayenge kwenhe ahelhe anteke akethele angkemele aneke tyerrtye areyeke, tyatye-nge, apmere arrpe-anenhenge. The itnenhe akaltyele-antheke tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge-arlike nhenge tyerrtye areye akwetethe apurte-irrerlthe-anemenge. Ayenge anyelknghe-anyelknghele angketyakenhele. ²¹ Kele iwenhenge-ame unte ayenge apayuthneme? Tyerrtye areyele ayenge awerlenghe apayuthnaye. Itne itelarerlenghe nthakenhe-arle the akaltyele-antheke!"

²² Kenhe Jesus alakenhe angkemele, thultye tyatye-arenye anyentele ikwere itwele anetyamenge renhe arreyennghe atweke. Re Jesus-eke angkeke, "Alakenhe angketyalaye. Artwe nhenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye kwenhe!"

²³ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Ayenge apeke-arle apale angkeke, kele ingkirrekeke ilaye iwenhe ayenge-arle angkekenghe. Kenhe ayenge arratyete ante ware angkekenghe, iwenhenge arrantherre ayenge atwerne?" Kenhe thultye tyatye-arenye awethe angketyakenhe.

²⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme itne Jesus iltie awethe ayerneke, Annas anteme renhe Caiaphas-werne yerneke, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-werne.

Peter awethe-anteye angkeme rarle Jesus-eke akutne

(Matthew 26:71-75; Mark 14:69-72; Luke 22:58-62)

²⁵ Itelaraye, Peter-arle akwete akethele tnetyame urenge untyetye-ilelhemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ikweringhe aneke angkerirreke, "Unte-arlike kwenhe apententye akngerre arrpenhe artwe nhengeke itne arntwirrkemele nhenhe-werne akngetyerne."

Peter akenhe angkerlenghe, "Arrangkwe! Ayenge kwenye. Ayenge ikwere akutne."

²⁶ Kenhe urrkapentye akngerre kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-kenhe yanhe ikweringhe tnetyame anteye ure itwele. Re kwenhe artwe irlpe akeke-arle-ke-artweye aneke nhenge Peter-elarle akeke. Re Peter alhengke-aremele renhe apayuthneke. "The kwenhe ngenhe areke artwe yanhenge apurte tnerlenghe arne olive areyenge, arratyete kwenhe the ngenhe arerneye?"

²⁷ Awethe anteye Peter angkeke rarle nhenge Jesus-eke akutne. Nhenge alakenhe rarle angkeke arteke, kenhe tyweke-tyweke-arle iparrpe arlkerlenghe.

Pilate-le Jesus apayuthneme renhe awetyeke

(Matthew 27:1-2,11-14; Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5)

²⁸ Arlthe arrpenhele nhenge ingweleme anthurre akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe thultye tyatye-arenye areyele Jesus akngenge apmere Caiaphas-kenhe-ngentyele, apmere arrpenhe-werne-atheke alartetye government Rome-arenye apmere-werne, Pilate arritnye. Nhenge itne irretye-alhemele akethele tnetye-alheke akarelhemele, nhenge itne apeke-arle apmere Jew anetyakenhe areye-kenhe-werne irpenherlenghe kele itnenhe akurne-ilelhemere kele itne uyarne anteme merne arlkweme nhenge arrawe-irrentye Passover an-

erleng. Nhenhe kwenhe angkentye Jew areye-kenhe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jew akngerrepate areye-arlike thultye tyatye-arenye areye-arlike akethele treme akarelhemele Jesus-akerte.

²⁹ Pilate anteme akethe-werne arratemele itnenhe apayuthneke, "Iwengenge-ame arrantherre artwe nhenhe-werne akngetyenhe? Iwenhe renhe-arle akenhe re mpwareke?"

³⁰ Itne akngirtneke, "Nhenge re apekele arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke kele anwerne renhe akngetyetyakenhele aneme ngenhe ilye anthetyeke."

³¹ Kenhe Pilate itneke angkeke, "Arrangkwe, arrantherre renhe akngertl-iwaye renhe apayuthnemele. Ikwere-akerte itirrerlte-anaye nhenge nthakenhe apeke irretyeke angkentye arrekanttherenge ularre."

Kenhe itne akenhe angkerleng, "Arrangkwe, anwerne uyarne alakenhe mpwareme Rome-arenye areyele-arle kwenhe anwernehe ileke artwe akurne atwetyale. Kenhe arrantherre ware apeke angkeme nhenge mwerre apeke aneme kele anwerne tyerrtye irrerlkng atwetyenhe." ³² Nhenge itne alakenhe angkeke, itne imerneke iwenhe-arle Jesus arrekwele angkengenge irremere nhenge arratye irretyenhe. Itelarerrirraye, rarle akethele angkeke rarle ilwetyenhe nhenhe-arteke.

³³ Kele Pilate anteme apmere kwene ikwerenhe-werne irrpirtneke thultye areye ileke Jesus ikwerenhe-werne akngetyetyeke. Kele anteme re renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame arratye pwathe anthurre Jew areyeke?"

³⁴ Jesus ikwere angkirtneke, "Unte-ame ayenge nhenhe apayuthneme nhenge unte-arrpe apeke-arle itirrekenge? Arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge atyenge-akerte ileke?"

³⁵ Pilate angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe ayenge akaltye anetyakenhe arne iwenhe-ante-iwenhele arrantherre mpwareme. Tyerrtye arrekanttherrenhe areyele-arlike kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye arrekanttherrenhe areyele kwenhe ngenhe atyenge-werne akngetyerne. Iwenhe akurne renhe-ame unte mpwareke?"

³⁶ Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe pwathe anetyakenhe tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle anemeke. Ayenge apekele pwathe aneke apmere ahelhe nhenheke kele apententye akngerre aty-inhe areyele atwemere nhenge ayenge renhe arntarnte-aremele nhenge Jew akngerrepate areyele ayenge arntwirrketetye. Ayenge kwenhe pwathe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke anetyakenhe."

³⁷ Kenhe Pilate kenhe angkerleng, "Kele, unte-ame anteme angkeme unte-arle pwathe akwele aneme?"

Jesus akenhe angkirtneke, "Unte angkeme ayenge-arle pwathe aneme akwele. Ayenge inteke pwathe anetyeke, ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye areyeke ilyetyeke angkentye arratye Akngeye-akerte. Ingkerreke ahentye aneme awe-

tyeke angkentye arratye awemele imerte mpwaremele iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme."

³⁸ Kenhe Pilate akenhe angkerleng, "Iwenhe-ame anteme angkentye arratye nhenhe aneme?"

Pilate yewe angkeme itne-arle Jesus irrerlkng atwetyeke

(Matthew 27:15-31; Mark 15:6-20; Luke 23:13-25)

Kele re nhenhe angkeke-iperrele, Pilate re akethe-werne alpemele Jew akngerrepate itneke awethe angkeke, "The renhe apayuthnemele uyarne arerne rarle akurne mpwarekenge, nhenge the renhe imerrentye irrerlkng atwetyeke."

³⁹ Year arrpe-anenhele arrawe-irrentye iperre Passover anekenge, Pilate-larle akwetethe artwe anyente jail-ngentyele ipmentye aywepetyarte tyerrtye areye ahentye-anerleng-arteke. Pilate-le itnenhe apayuthneke, "Arrantherre-ame atyenge ahentye aneme akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe ipmentye aywepetyeke?"

⁴⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele, Jew areye Pilate-ke akwete arlikeke, "Jesus kwenye! Barabbas kwenhe! Barabbas anyente-ante jail-nge irlwemele aywepetyekaye." Nhenge Barabbas jail-nge aneke, rarle government Rome-arenyeke arlkarentye-ilyetyartenge.

19 Pilate anteme thultye ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Jesus akngaye renhe arne whip-akertele renhe irnterre atwetyeke!" Itne renhe akngenge whip-akertele irnterre atwerrirreke. ² Itne irrkarlpe walye lyeke-lyeke-akerte-ngentyele mpwareke akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke arnerneke. Itne Jesus-nge mantere ilyweke-arle-iperre, itne mantere urrperle-urrperle ikwere-karleke arnerneke, mantere nhenge tyerrtye alartetye irrpentye akngerre-arteke. ³ Itne ikwerenge arrekwelele kwene-irremele, anhelhewarretyeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele renhe tnaketyame-arteke, angkemele, "Unte kwenhe mwerre anthurre akngerrepate Jew areyeke." Itne renhe inngerre atweke ilye itnekenhele.

⁴ Pilate re akethe-werne alpemele Jew akngerrepate itneke awethe angkeke, "The renhe apayuthneke uyarne areme rarle akurne mpwarekenge, nhenge the renhe imerrentye irrerlkng atwetyeke."

⁵ Jesus anteme akethe-werne itneke-werne apetyeke arne arrirpe-akerte akaperte ikwerenheke-arleke mantere urrperle-urrperle-arle irrpeke-akerte. Pilate anteme itneke angkeke, "Arerrirraye! Artwe re kwenhe nhenhe!"

⁶ Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye uthene thultye areye uthenele Jesus aremele itne arlkemele angkerreke, "Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlke-ke-arleke irlpare arrernaye! Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlke-ke-arleke irlpare arrernaye!"

Pilate-le anteme aweke arlkerremele angkerleng, "Arrangkwe, uyarne areme rarle akurne mpwarekenge, nhenge the renhe imerrentye irrerlkng atwetyeke." Re imerte itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre

kwenhe renhe akngerlthe-iwaye renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke!"

⁷ Kenhe Jew areye anteme ikwere angkeke, "Artwe yanhe angkeke rarle akwele Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Atywerrenge anwerne-kenhenge ularre, 'Nhenge tyerrtye apeke Ngkarte ilelheme kele arpenhele renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke arratyete."

⁸ Nhenge Pilate-le itne angkerlenge aweke, re atere anthurre awelheke. ⁹ Re awethe-anteye apmere kwene irrpirtneleme Jesus apayuthneke, "Apmere nthenhengenetyele unte apetyeke?"

Jesus akenhe nterte ware tneke ikwere angketyakenhe aneke. ¹⁰ Pilate anteme angkeke, "Iwengenge-ame unte atyenge angketyakenhe aneme? Unte kwenhe akaltye anetyeke ayenge-arle alartetye anemeke, the apeke ngenhe ipmentye impeme alhetyeke, nhenge ayenge apeke ahentye anemele the itnenhe ileme ngenhe arntarlkweke-arleke irrerlknge atwemele arlpere arrernetyeke."

¹¹ Kele Jesus anteme angkeke, "Ngangkere-ante unte atnyeneme nhenge Akngetyele-arle ngenhe antheke ware. Tyatyte-arenye akngerrepatele kwenhe ngenhe ayenge ilyele antheke. Re kwenhe atyenge mpwareke nhenge iwenhele rarle ahentye aneme mpwaretyeke, unte akenhe mpwaretyakenhele. Unte kwenhe akurne mpwareke nhenge kenhe re akenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwareke, ngkwengenge akurne ulkere."

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge, Pilate-le uyarne mpwaretyame Jesus ipmentye aywepetyeke. Kenhe awethe anteye-arle akenhe Jew akngerrepate areye arlkemele angkerlenge, "Unte-ame atyewe alartetye Rome-arenyeke aneme apeke? Iwengenge-arle-ame unte artwe yanhe ipmentye aywepetyeke angkemele? Alartetye Rome-arenyele nhenhe ikwere-akerte awemele re ngkwenge ahele-arle-irretyenhenge artwe nhenhe Jesus kwenhe-arle angkerlenge rarle akwele alartetye aneme."

¹³ Nhenge Pilate-le nhenhe renhe awemele re thultye areye ileke Jesus akethe-werne arratelhe-ilyetyeke. Kele itne renhe akethe-werne akngkeke aketheke ngkerneke nhenge itne tyerrtye areyeke itirretyarte. Apmere yanhe ikwerele apwerte athirnte atningke tnerlenge, angkentye Aramaic-ele itne apmere yanhe renhe "Gabbatha" akeme. Pilate anteme arrernelheke chair akngerreke-arleke, nhenge alartetye arrernelhentye-arle itirretyeke arelhe akurne areye-akerte. ¹⁴ Arlte mpwepe-anteme-irreke, arlte ikwerenge akenhe Jew areyele arne areye mpwareme arrawe-irrentye Passover ikwere. Pilate anteme Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeke, "Alartetye arrekantherrenhe arerrirraye!"

¹⁵ Itne akenhe awethe arlkemele angkerlenge, "Renhe akngerlthe-iwaye! Renhe akngerlthe-iwaye! Renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke!"

Itnenhe Pilate-le apayuthneke, "Nhenhe kwenhe alartetye arrekantherrenhe! The-ame ilye thultye aty-

inhe areyele renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernetyeke?"

Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenye areye akenhe angkirtneke "Arrangkwe! Alartetye anyente-ante ware anwerne-kenheke, Caesar-ante!"

¹⁶ Yanhe-ngentyele, Pilate-le Jesus ilye antheke thultye ikwerenhe areye. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Jesus akngetyeke renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernemele.

Thultye areyele Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrernewarreme

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43)

¹⁷ Jesus-ele arne arntarlkwe akngerneke artepunge apwerte Akaperte Ngkwerne-werne. Jew areyele apwerte nhenhe ileme "Golgotha." ¹⁸ Apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele thultye itne mantere ikwerenhe ilyweke Jesus renhe nail-ele arntarlkweke-arleke arlpere arnerneke renhe ilwetyeke. Itne artwe arpenhe atherre-arlike nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arpenhe atherre-arle akertneke irlpare arrerneke ikwere itweke, anyente itepeke-ante-atherre. ¹⁹ Pilate-le anteme ileke arpenhele arne arntarlkweke-arleke akapertenge akertnele intelhe-ilyetyeke renhe ilpernemele,

"NHENHE Jesus Nazareth-arenye, Jew AREYEKE ALARTETYE." Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle itne renhe nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke.

²⁰ Jew atningkele anteme intelhe-ilyentye renhe areke, apmere nhenhe-arle nthenhele itne Jesus arlpere arnerneke arne arntarlkweke-arleke kwenhe aneke apmere Jerusalem itweke itne-arle angkentye urpetyele, Aramaic-ele, Latin-ele, Greek-elarlike intelhe-ilerlenge.

²¹ Nhenge kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenye areyele nhenhe renhe aremele itne alheke Pilate-ke angkemele, "Unte kwenhe akngarte-iwetyeke yanhenge 'Jew areyeke akngerrepate!' Nhenhe-tetye intelhe-ilyetyeke, 'Artwe nhenhe re ilelheme, ayenge Jew areyeke Akngerrepate.'"

²² Pilate akenhe akngirtneke, "Arrangkwe! Iwenhele the itnenhe ileke intelhe-ilyetyeke kwenhe itne-arle intelhe-ileke, the akngarte-iwetyeke-kwenye."

²³ Nhenge thultye four-pelele Jesus arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke-arle, itne mantere ikwerenhe ineke itnenhe akalkelhe-ilemele. Itne kwenhe tyarte arlpentye ikwerenhe akalke-akalke atnyeneke. Arrpenhele renhe mantere anyente-ngentyele mpwareke, arpenhele mantere renhe anyente-irretyakenhenge.

²⁴ Thultye areye anteme angkerretyame, "Anwerne renhe alterretyale anetyekaye, arrkene-irretyeke-tetye nhenge angwenhele impetyenhenge tyarte arlpentye inetyeke." Itne imerte arrkene-irreke nhenge aretyeke angwenhele apeke tyarte renhe impemele inetyenhenge. Nhenhe re kwenhe aneke arpenhele-arle arule anthurre pipe-ke intelhe-ileke-arle kwenhe arratyete anthurre anteme anetyeke. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme,

"Itne kwenhe mantere arpenhe atyinhe akalkelhe-ileke itneke-arrpe.

Itne arrkene-irreke nhenge aretyenhenge angwenhele tyarte arlpentye atyinhe inetyenhenge."

Psalm 22:18.

Nhenge thultye areyele-arle alakenhe renhe mpwareke angkentye nhenge re arratyaneke.

Jesus-ele John ileme meye ikwerenhe arntarnte-aretyeke

²⁵ Arntarlkwe iterele tnetyame areye, nthenhele-arle thultye areyele Jesus akertne irlpare arrernekenge kwenhe, arelhe areye aneke. Yanhenge meye ikwerenhe aneke, atyeyikwe ikwerenhe, arelhe arpenhe Mary arritnye nhenge anewe-arle Clopas-kenhe-arlke, Mary Magdala-arenye-arlke. ²⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre Jesus-arle ahentye aneke re kwenhe yanhe ikwerele-arlke tnetyame, Jesus meye itwele. Nhenge Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe areke re meye ikwerenheke angkeke, "Arelhaye, artwe nhenhe kwenhe alere ngkwinhe lyete aneme."

²⁷ Apententye akngerre ikwerenheke anteme re angkeke, "Arelhe nhenhe meye ngkwinhe." Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete anteme apententye akngerre nhenhele renhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngirtneke renhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

Jesus ilweme

(Matthew 27:45-46; Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49)

²⁸ Kele Jesus akaperte altywerele itirreke, "Yewe, the kwenhe kele mpwareke arne ingkirreke anthurre Akngeye atyinhele-arle ayenge mpwaretyeke ileke." Re anteme angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe angkethakwe-irreme." Re nhenge alakenhe renhe angkemele angkentye re nhenge arpenhele intelhe-ileke arrule Bible-ke arratyaneke irrekenge.

²⁹ Yanhenge aneke ngkwarle irrkerteye, kenhe thultye-le anteme mantere akweke ineke arne arlpentyeke ayernemele ngkwarle irrkerteyeke irrpelhe-ilemele. Arne arlpentye nhenge arne hyssop arritnyenge, itne arne yanhe akertne-ileme arrakerteke-arleke arnerneke nhenge re akwele antywetyeke. ³⁰ Nhenge Jesus-ele antyeweke-iperrele ngkwarle renhe re angkeke, "Yewe the kwenhe kele arne ingkirreke mpwareke nhenge ayenge-arle apetyeke mpwaretyeke." Re akaperte ikwerenhe kwene-irreke ante, imerte angkentye uyerremele ilwemele anteme.

Thultye anyentele Jesus ulte irrtartyele nterneme

³¹ Arlte yanhe re kwenhe aneke nhenge itne arne ingkirreke akwete-ante mpwaretyeke arlte tyeperreke ltyerretyeke. Arlte arpenhele aneke arlte tyeperre ltyerretyeke arlte nhenge re aneke arrawe-irrentye Passover-arle. Jew akngerrepate areye ahentye anetyakenhe aneke atyalangkwe urrpetye itnenhe impetyeke nhenge arlpare anerlte-anetyeke arne arntarlkwenge-arleng arlte tyeperre yanhe ikwerele-ureke

alakenhe-arle atywerenge itnekenhe ultakerleng. Itne anteme Pilate apayuthneke nhenge thultye ikwerenhe areye ilettyeke nhenge alhetyeke ante artwe urrpetye ngkwerne ultaketyeke arne arntarlkwele-arleng arlpare anekeke, itne iparrpe ilwetyenhenge. Nhenge arpenhele anteme atyalangkwe itnenhe atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke itnenhe iperteke artetyeke.

³² Ikwere-iperrele Pilate yewe angkerleng, thultye areyele alhemele artwe atherre ngkwerne ultakeke nhenge irlpare-arle anetyame arne arntarlkwele-arleng Jesus itwele. ³³ Nhenge itne Jesus-werne apetyeke itne renhe areke rarle kele-arle ilweke-arle aneke. Itne anteme ngkwerne ultaketyakenhe aneke. ³⁴ Kenhe thultye anyentele akenhe Jesus ulte irrtartyele nterneke, iparrpe anthurre alhwe ante kwatye thelelheke. ³⁵ Artwe anyentele aremele ileke nhenhe ikwere-akerte arrantherre ingkirrekele awetyenhenge arratyaneke anteme itelaretyenhenge. ³⁶ Nhenge thultye areyele Jesus ngkwerne ultaketyakenhe anekenge, ayeye nhenge arpenhele-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke arratyaneke anthurre anteme aneke. Re alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

"Itne ngkwerne ikwerenhe ultaketye-kwenye."

Psalm 34:20.

³⁷ Kenhe tyerrtyele angkentye arpenhe Bible-ke intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

"Tyerrtye atningkele renhe aretyenhe nhenge itne-arle irrtartyele atanthekeke."

Zechariah 12:10.

Joseph uthene arpenhe areye uthenele atyalangke Jesus-kenhe inteye kweneke atheneme

(Matthew 27:57-61; Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56)

³⁸ Arne nhenhe-arle aneke-iperrele artwe Joseph, apmere Arimathea-arenye, Pilate-werne alhemele renhe apayuthneke re apeke Jesus akenhe tyerrtye renhe atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke arne arntarlkwe-ngentyele. Joseph kwenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe aneke, re kwenhe arpenhe areyeke ilelhetyakenhe aneke rarle kwenhe atere-irrekenge Jew akngerrepate areye-ketye. Ikwere iperrele anteme Pilate ikwere yewe angkeke. Re-anteme arpenhe areyenge alheke atyalangke Jesus-kenhe atnarnpelhe-ilettyeke. ³⁹ Artwe arpenhe nhenge Nicodemus ikwerenge alheke. Re kwenhe aneke artwe arrekwele-arle Jesus aretyeke alheke ikwerenge ingwele angkeke. Nicodemus-ele arne mwerre ntyentye akngerre ineke atyalangke apernetyeke. Arne yanhe re aneke ulthentye akngerre nhenge kilo 35-pele. ⁴⁰ Ratherre atyalangke ineke arne mwerre ntyentye akngerre renhe aperneke imerte mantere arlpentye akngerrele imarteye-iwemele. Nhenge Jew areyele kwenhe akwetethe alakenhe renhe mpwaretyarte urreke nhenge itne ilweke-arle areye iperteke artetyenhenge, ratherre anteme alakenhe-arteke mpwareke atyalangke ikwerenhe. ⁴¹ Apmere nhenge itwele itne Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke irlpare arnerneke arne apurte anekenge, arne nhenge areye itere ampinyele tneke inteye yanhenge aneke ty-

errtyele-arle iperte lyete ware tnyeke. Arrpenhele kwenhe tyerrtye uyerreke-arle artetyakenhe aneke inteye yanhe ikwerenge arrekwele.⁴² Arlte atyeperre nhenge Jew areye-kenhe ltyerretyeke ikwerenge anetyeke-urletye angwerrele uterne irrperleng. Kele ratherre anteme atyalangke renhe ikwerele arrerretyeke ingwe-irreketye. Inteye re kwenhe itweke anerleng, ratherre iparrpe inteye ikwere-werne alhemele atyalangke kweneke atheneke.

Itne inteye renhe areme apmere ingkinye anerleng
(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-12)

20 Arlte Sunday ingweleme anthurre nhenge ingwemerte akwetele Mary Magdala-arenye akeme-irreke inteye-werne alhemele. Nhenge yanhe ikwere irremele re areke apwerte yanhe arrpenhe areyele-arle arrerneke inteye renhe martemele kwenhe arrangkwe aneke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke re ankerte-iweke inteye renhe arriwe altywere impemele.² Nhenhe renhe aremele re impemele uteke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe atherreke ileke, Simon-Peter-eke arrpenhe nhenge Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anetyarteke. Re ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Areye apetyaye. Inteye kwenhe arriwe altywere aneme. Anwerne kwenhe renhe uyarne areke. Itne kwenhe atyalangke Alartetye-kenhe renhe alengke-iwemele anwerne akutne aneme nthenheke itne renhe arrerneke."

³ Nhenge ratherre-arle iwenhe re angkerleng aweke, ratherre akeme-irremele inteye-werne-atheke iparrpe uteke.⁴ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge Peter-enge arrekwele unterle-iweke arrekwele inteye-werne alheke.⁵ Ikwere irretye-alhemele re kwene-irremele kwene-werne areke. Re akenhe mantere-ante ware areke nhenge itne-arle atyalangke ikwerenhe imarte-iweng. Kwene-werne areke-arle re kwene-werne irrpenhetyakenhe aneke, akethele ware tneke.⁶ Kele Simon-Peter ingkerne apetyemele inteye ikwere-werne kwene irrpenheke mantere areke yanhe ikwerele interleng.⁷ Re mantere renhe-arlike areke nhenge itne-arle Jesus akaperte ayernwarreke. Tyerrtyele kwenhe mwerrentye imartiweke renhe arleng-ulkereke, akngakelhe-ilemele mantere arrpenhe areye-ketye.⁸ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe, nhenge arrekwele-arle inteye-werne apetyeke, irrpenheke-anteye re-arrpe areke. Kele re arratyete itelareke Jesus-arle itethe-irritnekeke nhenge uyerreke-arle-iperre.⁹ Nhenge urreke nhenhe-arle irretyehenge, ratherre itelaretyakenhe aneke ikwere-akerte tyerrtyele-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeng nhenge Jesus itethe-irritnetyenheke ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irretyehenge.¹⁰ Inteye ingkinye areke-iperrele ratherre apmere ikwere-atherrenhe-werne alpeke.

Jesus-arle Mary Magdala-arenyeke arrateme
(Matthew 28:9-10; Mark 16:9-11)

¹¹ Mary anteme inteye akethele akwete anthurre art-nemele tnetyame, artnetyamele re kwene-irremele int-

eye kwene-areke.¹² Nhenge re kwene-aremele, re areke alkere-arenye atherre nhenge mantere mperlkere anthurrele irrpeke-akerte. Ratherre anerle-anerretyame nthenhele-arle atyalangke intekeng. Anyente akaperte ikwerenhele anekele-arle, arrpenhe akenhe ingke ikwerenhele aneke-arle.¹³ Mary aremele ratherre ikwere angkeke, "Arelhaye, iwenhe ikwerenge-ame unte artneme?"

Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Ayenge kwenhe artneme itne-arle kwenhe atyalangke Alartetye-kenhe akngerlte-iweke, ayenge akutne aneme nthenhe-arle renhe arrernekeng!"

¹⁴ Alakenhe angkemele re akngarte-iwelhemele tneke, re artwe tnerleng yanhe ikwerenge areke, re akenhe Jesus-arle aneke, re akenhe uyarne alhengke-areke rarle Jesus anekeke.¹⁵ Jesus-ele anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Arelhaye, iwenhe ikwerenge-ame unte artnepartneme? Angwenheke-ame unte untherle-aneme?"

Re itirreke artwe re garden kwenele-arle urrkape-meke-athene, re apayuthneke, "Unte apeke tyalangke akngke atyenge ilaye nthenhe apeke-arle unte arrerneke? The anteme inetyeke alheme."

¹⁶ Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Mary!"

Ikwere-werne atheke anteme ularre-irremele renhe alhengke-areke re imerte angkentye Aramaic-ele angkemele "Rabboni!" akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe-arle ileme.

¹⁷ Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Ayenge arntwirrketyale anaye ayenge-arle kwenhe Akngeye atyinhe-werne alhetyakenhe akwete. Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye iletyeke alhaye, ayenge kwenhe lyete-ante Akngeye atyinhe-werne alpetyeke. Re kwenhe Akngeye arrekanttherrenhe-arlike. Ayenge Ngkarte atyinhe-werne alpeme, Ngkarte arrekanttherrenhe-arlike."

¹⁸ Nhenhe renhe awemele Mary alhemele apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Awerrirraye! The kwenhe lyete Alartetye arerne itethe anthurre anerleng." Itnenhe ingkirreke re ileke Jesus-arle ikwere angkeke.

Jesus apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke arrateme

(Matthew 28:16-20; Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49)

¹⁹ Ingwe yanhe ikwerenge-anteye aneke, Sunday-nge, nhenge apententye akngerre areye-arle apurte-irremele apmere anyenteng aneke itne yanhe ikwerele anerrirretyame nhenge arriwe martemele metyileme itne-arle atere-irrekeng Jew akngerrepate areye-ketye. Nhenge itne arriwe arnterre marteke-arle aneke Jesus arrateke itneke-arlike irrpemele, itneke angkeke, "Akngeyele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileye akangkemele anetyeke!"²⁰ Angkeke-iperrele anteme re iltete atherre uthene ulte uthene imernelheke nhenge itne aremele akangkeke anthurre aneke rarle yanhe ikwerenge itnekeng anekeng.²¹ Awethe Jesus itneke angkeke, "Akngeyele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileye akangkemele anetyeke! Ayenge-arle Akng-

eye atyinhele yerneke-arteke, lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe anteme yerneme nhenge ayeye atyinhe iletayeke."

²² Re anteme itnenhe pewe-ilekente imerte angkemele, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre antheme, Re utmenge arrekantherre akwerneye. ²³ Arrantherre apeke arrpenheke alakenhe angkemele, 'Akngeye kwenhe ngkwenge ipeltye-irremele akurne areye arlkngeke unte-arle mpwareke-iperrele.' Kele Akngeye anteme ikwere ipeltye-irremele arratyete. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arrpenheke apeke alakenhe angkeme, 'Akngeye kwenhe ngkwengenge ipeltye-irretyakenhe arne akurne areye arlkngetyakenhe unte-arle mpwarekeke.' Kele Akngeye akenhe ikwere ipeltye-irretyakenhele aneme."

Jesus Thomas-eke arrateme

²⁴ Ingwe ikwerele anteye, anyente kwenhe Jesus-arle akwetethe apenterle-anetyarte, nhenge Thomas arritnye, arrpenhe areyele-arle iletarte "Rante-Rante" akwele kwenhe itnekenge anetyakenhe aneke nhenge Jesus-arle arratekele. ²⁵ Nhenge Thomas-arle apetyeke, apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyele ikwere ileke, "Anwerne kwenhe Alartetye arerne."

Thomas akenhe itneke angkerlengge "Arrangkwe, the kwenhe uyarne itelareme. Nhenge the apeke impatyete nail-ipenhe iltye ikwerenhenge ante the iltye atyinhe nail-ipenhe ingkelthele ikwere-arleke, ante iltye atyinhe ulte ikwere-arleke nhenge irryartele renhe atanthekeke, kele the itelaretye-kwenye arrantherre-arle renhe arratyete arerneke!"

²⁶ Kele ingwe seven-pele iperre anteme aneke apententye akngerre areye awethe apurte-irreke nhenge arriwe areye martemele metyileke. Thomas-arle anteme itnekenge aneke. Arriwe akenhe martemele metyileke, Jesus awethe itneke arrateke itnekenge tneleme, angkentye anyente re anteye angkeke, "Akngeyele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileye akangkemele anetyeke!" ²⁷ Kele re anteme Thomas-eke iltye imerneke angkemele, "Iltye ngkwinhe nhenheke-arleke arrernaye! Aletye iltiyenge araye! Iltye arratyete-ilyete utylene atyinhe nhenge ulte-ke-arleke arrenemele! Unte kwenhe ayenge uyarne itelarerne itne ngkwenge ileke ayenge-arle itethe anemenge! Kele lyete anteme unte ayenge arratyete itelaraye."

²⁸ Kele Thomas-ele renhe aremele arratyete anthurre itelareke. "Yewe, unte kwenhe Alartetye atyinhe arratyete aneme Ngkarte atyinhe-arleke!"

²⁹ Kenhe Jesus ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe ayenge arratyete itelareke nhenge unte ayenge arekenge ware. Kenhe Akngeye kwenhe yanhe areyeke akangkeme ayenge arratyete itelaremeke-arle nhenge itne akenhe ayenge aretyakenhe anemeke!"

John ilelheme nhenge iwenhenge-arle re pweke nhenhe renhe intelhe-ilekeke

³⁰ Jesus-ele arne mwerre akngerre areye renhe ilernpenye mpwaretyarte nhenge apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areye ikwerenge anerlengge; the akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke pweke nhenheke-arleke intelhe-iletakenhe. ³¹ Kenhe ayeye nhenhe areye tharle intelhe-ileke-akerte, tharle itneke-akerte intelhe-ileke nhenge arrantherre arratyete itelaretyenhenge Jesus kwenhe aneme Akngeyele-arle atyeperre anyente renhe akngakeke yernemele, Alere ikwerenhe. Kele nhenge arrantherre arratyete itelareke-arle alethe akwete Ikwerenge anetyenhe.

Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke arrateme kwatyete alaye iterenge

21 Arlte urrpetye-iperrele Jesus awethe arrateke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe arrpenhemeke kwatyete alaye Tiberias itweke. Alakenhe re kwenhe aneke: ² Apententye akngerre seven-pele kwenhe apurte-irreke apmere yanhe ikwerele, Simon-Peter, Thomas, arrpenhe areyele-arle iletarte "Rante-Rante" akwele, Nathanael-arleke Cana-arenye, alere atherre Zebedee-kenhe-arleke, apententye akngerre arrpenhe atherre-arleke. ³ Angwerre-angwerrele anteme-irreke Simon-Peter itneke angkeke, "The kwenhe irrpenngge areye apeke arntwirrketyete alheme."

Itne angkeke, "Anwerne ngkwengenge alheme anteye." Kele itne kwatyete alaye ikwere-werne anteme alherlte-iweke boat-eke antyeke ante kwatyete iperte akngerre-werne atheke alheke. Kenhe ingwe yanhe ikwerenge itne irrpenngge-arleke arntwirrketyakenhe aneke, nhenge urreke uterne arratetyenhenge itne kwatyete itere-werne atheke apetyalpeke.

⁴ Nhenge uterne lyete atheke arraterlengge Jesus kwatyete alaye iterele tnetyame. Apententye akngerre areye akenhe arlenggele akwete-arle anerrirretyame boat-ele renhe uyarne alhengge-areke. ⁵ Kele Jesus anteme itneke arlekeke, "Atyewe atyinhe areyaye! Arrantherre-ame irrpenngge arntwirrkene?"

Itne akenhe akngirtnerlengge, "Arrangkwe, anwerne irrpenngge inetyakenhe."

⁶ Re itneke angkeke, "Net yanhe boat-enge akwe-arratyete-atheke iwaye arrantherre anteme irrpenngge akngerre ipmentye arntwirrkeme." Itne anteme net renhe akwe-arratyete-atheke iweke, arratyete anthurre irrpenngge atningke ipmentye-anenhe arntwirrkeke. Itne uyarne anthurre net renhe akertne-ilemele utyerneke itne-arle kwenhe irrpenngge atningke anthurre arntwirrkeke. ⁷ Nhenge apententye akngerre Jesus-arle ahentyete anthurre anerlengge angkeke Peter-eke, "Yanhe araye Alartetye tnerle-anerlengge." Nhenge Peter-elarle nhenhe aweke-arteke, re tyarte ikwerenheke irrpirtneke ayernelheke ikwere-arrpe kwatyete atnarnpemele iparrpe-iparrpe Jesus-werne alhetyeke. ⁸ Apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye ahelhe itere-werne

apetyewarreke boat-enge net renhe tyarre-akngemele irrpennge atningke anthurre-akerte nhenge itne-arle arntwirrkeke. Ahelhe itere re kwenhe arlenge kwenye aneke, metre 100-pele ware kwenhe aneke. ⁹ Nhenge ahelhe itereke-irremele itne boat-enge atnarnpeke, ure aperrke amperle-anerlenge areke. Ure aperrkeke-arleke irrpennge urrpetye amperle-aneme yanhe ikw-erenge merne tampe-arlke ure iterele interle-anerlenge.

¹⁰ Kele Jesus itneke angkeke, "Irrpennge arrpenheme akngetyaye arrantherre-arle arntwirrkernenge." ¹¹ Simon-Peter anteme alpemele boat-eke antyeke, irrpennge areye arunthe anthurre arntirrkwemele re tyarre-akngeke itnenhe ahelhe itere-werne. Irrpennge 153-pele anthurre. Irrpennge atningke anthurre akenhe, net re akenhe alterelhetyakenhele aneke.

¹² Jesus anteme itneke angkeke, "Merne perinpethe arlkwetyeke apetyaye!" Itne anteme apetyeke arrnelhemele, arrpenhe kwenhe atnerre awalhetyakenhe aneke nhenge renhe apayuthnetyeke, "Angwenhame unte?" Itne kwenhe alengke anekenge re apeke Alartetye itnekenhe arraty anekeke. ¹³ Jesus-ele merne tampe ineke itnenhe antheke irrpennge-arlke itne anteme arlkweke.

¹⁴ Nhenge nhenhe kwenhe urrpetye-ngare anteme Jesus imernelheme apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke Akngeyele-arle kwenhe renhe itethe-iltneke-arle nhenge re uyerreke-arle-iperre.

Jesus Peter-eke angkeme

¹⁵ Ikwere-iperrele nhenge arlkweke-arle-iperre Jesus Simon-Peter apayuthneke, "Simon, alere John-kenhe, apententye akngerre nhenhe areye kwenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe unte-ame atyenge ahentye aneme itnekenge awethe-ulkere?"

Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, Akngerrepataye, unte nhenge itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anemeke."

Jesus akenhe angkerlenge, "Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arntarnte-araye, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke yepe-yepe akwerrke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele itnenhe wantemele-arlke."

¹⁶ Kele re awethe Simon apayuthneke, "Simon, alere John-kenhe, unte-ame atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme?"

Re akenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, Akngerrepataye, unte nhenge itelareme ayenge-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anemeke."

Jesus akenhe akngirtnerlenge, "Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arntarnte-araye, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke yepe-yepe akwerrke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele."

¹⁷ Re awethe Simon apayuthneke, "Simon, alere John-kenhe, unte-ame atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme?"

Kenhe Peter re akenhe anteme alhwarrpe-irreke rarle urrpetye-ngarele apayuthnekenge. Re anteme Jesus-eke angkirtneke "Akngerrepataye unte arne ingkir-

rekeke akaltye anthurre aneme. Unte atyenge-arlke akaltye anthurre aneme, unte itelareme ayenge ngkwenge ahentye anthurre aneme."

Jesus anteme ikwere angkeke, "Apententye akngerre atyinhe areye arntarnte-araye, nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke yepe-yepe akwerrke ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele. ¹⁸ Nhenhe mwan-tyele awaye ayenge-arle kwenhe ngkwenge anthurre angkerlenge. Itelaraye nhenge unte artwe akwerrke anerlenge unte nhenge akeme-irremele arne ngkwinnhe areye mpwarelhetyarte alhetyenhenge, unte nhenge alheme nthenhe-werne re apeke unte-arle ahentye aneme. Kenhe urreke, nhenge unte ampwe-irremele unte iltie akertne-irretyenhe, arrpenhe areyele iltie ngkwinnhe ayernetyenhe ngenhe anteme apmere-werne yerrele akngeme unte-arle alhetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe." ¹⁹ Nhenge Jesus nhenhe re angkemele re kwenhe imernetyame nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele urreke nhenge Peter arntirrkwetyenhenge, iltie ayernemele renhe yerrele akngetyenhe renhe irrerlkng atwetyeke. Urreke, itne aweke iperre Peter-arle alakenhe ilwerlenge, tyerrtye atningkele kwenhe Akngeye utyernetyeke tnakemele Peter-elarle Akngeye akwetethe atnerre anthurre itelaretyartenge Jesus apenterle-anemele.

Kele Jesus anteme Peter-eke angkeke, "Ayenge apentaye."

Peter-elarle Jesus apayuthneme nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke John-eke

²⁰ Arrantherre itelaraye, apententye akngerre nhenge Jesus-arle ahentye anthurre anemeke. Nhenhe kwenhe apententye akngerre rante-rante nhenge alernelheme itwe Jesus-nge-arlenge nhenge itne merne apurte arlkwetyamele Passover arrawe-irrentye tyeperrrele-ureke ikwere angkemele, "Akngerrepataye, angwenhele-ame nhenge anwernenge-arle ngenhe iltie anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele ngenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke?" Kele Peter anteme ingkerne alknngarelheke apententye akngerre nhenge ingkernele apetyen-enge areke. ²¹ Kenhe Peter-ele renhe areke iperrele, Jesus apayuthneke, "Akngerrepataye, artwe nhenhe-arle-artaye? Nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe ikwere?"

²² Jesus akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Alakenhe apeke, ayenge apeke ahentye-aneme, the kele renhe itethe-arle atnyeneme nhenge re ayenge aretyenhenge ayenge urreke apetyalperlenge. Kenhe renhe aretyale anaye yanhe ikwere-akerte itirremele. Arrantherre ayenge-tetye apentetyeke."

²³ Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe ayeyele ayeye nhenhe awemele itne itirreke Jesus-arle angkekeke-athene, "Apententye akngerre nhenhe kwenhe ilwetye-kwenye anetyenhe." Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye arrpenhe ilerlte-apeke apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke. Jesus kwenhe angketyakenhe apententye akngerre arrpenhe nhenge-arle ilwetyakenhe anetyenheke. Re kwenhe alakenhe ware angkeke, "Alakenhe apeke, ayenge

apeke ahentye aneme, the kwenhe renhe itethe atnyeneme nhenge re ayenge aretyenhenge ayenge urreke apetyalperlenghe. Renhe aretyale anaye yanhe ikwere-akerte itirremele.”

Jesus-elarle arne arrpenhe areye mpwareke

²⁴ Nhenhe kwenhe apententye akngerre re anteye aneme nhenge areke-arle arne nhenhe areye nhenhenge intelhe-ilerlenghe. Anwerne ingkirrekele ite-

lareme rarle anwerneke arratyemenghe arne nhenge areye rarle areke aweke-arlke.

²⁵ Kenhe arrantherre itelareme Jesus-elarle arne arpenhe atningke-arle mpwaretyarte. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele apeke ayeye ingkirreke-arle pweke atningkeke intelhe-ileme, kele pweke ingkirreke yanhe areyele ahelhe nhenhe anthurre artetyenhenge. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, the kwenhe ayeye urrpetye ware intelhe-ileke.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

Acts

Artwe Luke-le atyewe ikwerenhe Theophilus-eke intelhe-ileme

1 Yewe Theophilus, the pweke Jesus-akerte arrekwele intelhe-ileke unte mwantyele aretyeke renhe akethe anthurre itelaretyenhenge. Yewe, the pipe-ke intelhe-ileke iwenhe-iwenhe-arlike nhenge rarle mpwareke ahelhe nhenhele anemele, Ngkartele-arlike-arle renhe alkere-werne akngeme-akerte. Intelhe-arlike-ileke iperrele the ngkwenge yerneke.

Urreke-arle renhe alkere-werne akngirtnetyenhenge Jesus Utmenge Akngerre-akerte angkentye atningke apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke ileke, nhenge areye rarle arrekwele akngakeke, imerte itnenhe yernemele angkentye ikwerenhe ilettyeke tyerrtye areyeke. ³ Kele nhenge Jesus-arle ilwekenge arne arntarlikwenge re itneke akwetethe arratetyarte atningkengare re arunthe-ngare imernelheke rarle itethe awethe aneme. Renhe-arle itne areke iperre alakenhe itirreke, "Re kwenhe arratye itethe anteme." Re arlthe forty-pelele-ureke itneke arrateke, re itneke Ngkartele-akerte ileke, Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye ikwerenhe mpwareme-akerte itnenhene akngerrepatele anteme arntarnte-aremele.

⁴ Arrpenhe-ngare itne apurte-arle aneke, re itneke angkeke, "Jerusalem-ele-urrke anaye, akwete akarelhewarremele, akngeye atyinhele arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre anthetyenhenge iwenhe nhenge rarle alhilekenge. Arrantherre itelareme kele the arrekatherre ileke Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye renhe yerneyenhe. ⁵ Ayenge awerrirraye! John-elarle tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele itne-arle alhwarrpe awelhekenge akurne-arle itne mpwarekenge. Ingwenhe ware-arle akenhe Akngeyele Utmenge Akngerre yernetyenhe arrekatherrenge anarle-anetyeke." Alakenhe-arle Jesus-ele itneke ileke.

Ngkartele Jesus alkere akertne-werne akngirtneme

⁶ Arlthe arrpenhele anteme yerneke-arle areye Jesus-enge awethe apurte-irreremele renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, "Akngerrepateye! Unte-ame Rome-arenye akngerrepate areye uyerrelhe-ileme unte anteme Israel-eke akngerrepate anetyenhenge?"

⁷ Kele Jesus itneke angkirtnerlenghe, "Arrangkwe, Akngeye atyinhe anyentele-ante-arle ilettyenhe ilengare-arle ayenge akngerrepate irrettyenhe. Re arrekatherre ilettyeke arrangkwe-arle arrantherre akaltye anetye-kwenye anetyenhe nthakenhe-arle irrettyen-

heke. ⁸ Arrantherre nhenheke akaltye anerrirrettyeke, Utmenge Akngerre apetyemele tyerrtye arrekatherrenheke irrpemele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyenhe arrantherre akwenpele anteme ayeye atyenge-akerte ilerlthe-apetyenhenge apmere nhenhe Jerusalem-enge, apmere itweke-itereke arrpenhe nhenhe areyenge-arlike apmere Judea itwele. Arrantherre apmere Samaria akngerrele-arlike anpere alhetyenhe atyenge-akerte ilettyeke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke-arlike, apmere arntwarre anthurre-werne-arlike alhemele. Arrantherre apmere arlenghe areyewerne alherlthe-iwemele, apmere kwatye alayenge arntwarre-arlike." Alakenhe-arle Jesus itneke angkeke.

⁹ Kele rarle angkeke iperre, Ngkartele renhe inemele alkere-werne akngirtneke. Kele atyewe ikwerenhe areyele renhe artwareke akertne-atheke alperlenghe alkere akertne-werne, kele angkulyele anteme renhe arteke, itne renhe aretyakenhe anteme aneke.

¹⁰ Kele itne tneleme artwarewarrettyame akertne-atheke aremele, artwe atherre mantere mperlkere-akerte itneke itweke arrateke. ¹¹ Ratherre alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe Galilee-arenye areye-aye! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre akertne atheke tneleme areme alkere-werne atheke? Artwe yanhe-arle alakenhe artwareke-arteke ante-arle apetye-alpeme arrantherre areke re alkere-werne alherlenghe alakenhe anthurre rarle re apetye-alpetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle ratherre ware uyerreke.

Apententye akngerre areyele artwe Matthias akngakeme

¹² Kele alkere-arenye ratherre-arle alhekenghe anteme, yerneke-arle itne Apwerte Olive-akerte renhe impemele alpeke apmere Jerusalem-werne. ¹³ Kele itne Jerusalem-eke irremele itne alheke apmere itne-arle anetyarte-werne itne irrpeneke imerte stairs-eke antyemele room akertnele imerte anemele. Arritnye artwe nhenhe areye-kenhe-arle alakenhe: Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, Simon, James uthene Judas uthene-arlike. Itelaraye, Simon rarle akngerrepate Rome-arenye areyeke ilkelhetyakenhe nhenge, kenhe Judas akenhe alere artwe arrpenhe James arritnye-kenhe-arle aneke. ¹⁴ Yerneke-arle nhenhe itne apurte-irrettyarte akwetethe itirremele anyente-arteke Ngkartele angkemele, arelthe areyele Jesus-arle apentewarrettyarte apurte-irrettyarte itnekenghe, mikwe Jesus-kenhe-arlike Mary, atyeyikwe areye-arlike.

¹⁵ Arlthe arrpenhele akenhe nhenhe areye Jesus-ekelarle akangkwe-irreme apurte-irreke 120-pele anthurre, Peter mpwepe anthurrele tneleme angkeke itneke alakenhe, ¹⁶ "Atyewe atyinhe areye ayenge awerrirraye! Arne nhenhe areye King David-elarle arrule arnerneke Bible-ke Judas-akerte, arratye aneke rarle angkeke-arle arratye-arle-irreke. Utmenge Akngerre angkeke David-enge ularre, ilemele nthakenhe-arle Judas-eke irretyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme Judas-ele akwele imerneke nthenheke Jesus inetyeke arntwirrkemele. Kele arrantherre itelareme Jesus-ele-arle akngakeke Judas apurte anetyeke, kele re anwernenge urrkapeke apurte Ngkartekte." Alakenhe-arle Peter angkeke.

¹⁸ Judas-ele Jesus itneke apale imerneke itne renhe arntwirrketyenhenge re ngkweltye itnekenge inemele alheke apmere ikwere-arrpe inetyeke. Apmere renhe-arle ineke iperrele re inngerrele-arlenge atnyeke ahelheke atnerre ikwerenhe altywere-irremele alterrelheke, lyepe-lyepe arraterlenge re ilweke anteme. ¹⁹ Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyale aweke Judas-arle ilwehe itne ahelhe renhe arritnye antheke angkentye itnekenhele, "Akeldama," arritnye yanhe ileme, "Tyerrtye-arle ilweke ahelhe nhenheke alhwe-untemele."

²⁰ Kele Peter awethe angkeke, "David-ele intelhe-ileke arrule Judas-akerte Psalms-enge alakenhe, 'Ayenge ahentye aneme apmere ikwerenhe itne arltwe impetyeke alherlthe-iwemele tyerrtye yanhele anetye-kwenye anetyeke.'

Psalm 69:25.

"Awethe David-ele Psalm arrpenhe intelhe-ileke alak-enhe,

'Nhenge re ilwemele tyerrtye arrpenhe anyente-irretyeke urrkapentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge.'

Psalm 109:8.

²¹ "Alakenhenge anteme anwerne arrpenhe inetyeke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne inetyeke artwe anwernenge-arle akwetethe unthepe-untheme anwernekenge-arle aneke Jesus-enge-arlike, arrantherre itelareme angwenhe Jesus anwernenge-arle unthetyarte, urreke re ilwetyenhenge, apurtele-arle anwerne areke John-ele renhe kwatyeke akwernerlenge anwernenge-arle apurte aneke Jesus artwaremele alkere-werne alperlenge. Anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne artwe apurtele akngaketyeke yernentye akngerre anwernenge, re alhetyeke ilerle-apemele rarle Jesus areke itethe-arle-irritneke."

²³ Kele itne arritnye artwe atherre-kenhe arrerneke Joseph, arritnye arrpenhe atherre-arle ikwerenhe aneke Barsabbas uthene Justus uthene, artwe arrpenhe ikwerenhe arritnye akenhe Matthias-arle aneke.

²⁴ Kele-arle itne arritnye atherre arrerneke iperre itne Ngkartekte angkeke alakenhe, "Ngkarte-aye, unte itelareme tyerrtye areye-akerte, nthakenhe-arle anwerne itirreme. Anwerneke imernaye artwe nhenhe atherrenge artwe angwenhe-ame unte akngakeke anwernenge urrkapetyeke ngkwenge yernentye akngerre.

²⁵ Anwerne apayuthneme Judas-elarle urrkapentye ikwerenhe impekenge arne akurne mpwareke-arle iperrenge re iwerre ikwerenhe-werne alheke. Akngerrepate mwerre, anwerneke imernaye, angwenhe-ame anwerne akngakeye arrernetyeke."

²⁶ Kele itne-arle Ngkartekte angkekenge arritnye atherre-arle intelhe-ileke iperre mpwepe-werne anteme iweke, kele arritnye Matthias-kenhe-arle arraterlenge. Kele itne renhe apurtele-ileke Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areyenge itne akenhe 11-pele-arle aneke-arle 12-pele anteme-arle-irreke rarle irrpekenge anteme.

Utmenge Akngerre apetyemele ngangkere antheke Jesus apententye akngerre areyeye

2 Arlthe Pentecost-enge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre ingkirreke-arle apurte-irrerreke apmere anyenteke.

² Impeltye-ngentyele aywerre akngerre alkere-ngentyele rlke akngerre-arteke angkeke imerte apmere kwene-werne irrpennemele itne-arle anetyame-werne. Itne ingkirrekele aweke. ³ Itne anteme areke alkngenthe-arteke itneke akertnele, alkngenthe re anteme akalke-irreke imerte anyenteke-anyente akaperte itnekenheke arrernelhemele. ⁴ Utmenge Akngerre tyerrtye ingkirrekeke irrpeke. Kele iparrpe-iparrpe anteme itne angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkeke, angkentye nhenge itne akaltye-irretyakenhe areye Utmenge Akngerrele ware-arle itnenhe akaltyele-antheke imernemele angkentye itneke.

⁵ Ikwerenge anteme aneke Jew atningke apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Jerusalem-werne-arle apetyewarreke ikwerele anetyarte-arlike itne Ngkartekte angkerlthe-anetyenhenge tyatye akngerre ikwerele. ⁶ Kele itne aywerre akngerre renhe awemele itne angathe-irreke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre itneke-werne. Itne awerrirreke Peter uthene arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlike angkentye itnekenhe-arlike angkerlenge. Anyenteke-anyente-arle itne aweke arrpenhe-akerte aneke, tyerrtye areye arnterre apatewarreke itnenhe awemele angkentye itnekenhe angkerlenge. ⁷ Itnenhe aweke-arle iperre apatemele itne angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye nhenhe areyeye irreke? Artwe angkeme-arle nhenhe areye, itne Galilee-arenye, itne kwenhe angkentye anwerne-kenhe uyarne aweme.

⁸ Nthakenhe-ame itne angkentye anwerne-kenheke akaltye anteme? Anwerne itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle itne alakenhe irremenge! ⁹ Kele arratye-arle anwerne apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele Jerusalem-eke apurte-irreme, apmere Parthia arritnye-ngentyele, Media uthene Elam uthene-ngentyele, Mesopotamia-nge, Judea uthene Cappadocia uthenenge, Pontus uthene Asia uthenenge, ¹⁰ Phrygia-ntyale Pamphylia-nge, Egypt-ngentyele-arlike apmere arrpenhe areyengentyele Cyrene itwele, apmere nhenge Libya, arrpenhe areye akenhe Rome-ngentyele-arle. ¹¹ Arrpenheme anwerne, Jew areye-arle, arrpenheme anwerne akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle kele anwerne-arlike Ngkarte apentewarreme. Arrpenheme apmere Crete-

ngentyele apetyeke, arrpenheme akenhe Arabia-enge-
arle. Anwerne ingkirreke apmere yanhe areyenge-arle
apetyeke kele awemele tyerrtye nhenhe areye angken-
tye anwerne-kenhele angkerrirrelenge. Itne angkeme
Ngkarte-arle mwerre akngerre rarle arne mwerre
akngerre areye mpwarerleng.

¹² Tyerrtye itne ingkirreke apateke uyarne-arlke itir-
reke nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke. Itne-arrpe awethe
alakenhe angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame itneke irreme,
anwerne itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle itne anyen-
teke-anyente angkentye anwerne-kenhele angkeme?"

¹³ Kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele
akangkwe-irretyakenhe itne arrkentye ilemele itneke
angkerleng alakenhe-arle, "Arrangkwe, artwe nhenhe
areye alakenhe angkemele itne-arle arerte anthurre
ngkwarle akngerre iperrenge."

Peter angkeke-arle iperre Jew atningkele Jesus arraty itelarerirreke

¹⁴ Kele Peter uthene yernentye akngerre arrpenhe
areye apmerenge arrateke, Peter imerte tyerrtye in-
gkirrekeke alakenhe angkemele, "Jew arrantherre
Jerusalem-arenye areye-arlke, ayenge awerrirraye
ayenge mwerrantye angketyenhenge arrantherre ar-
ratye-arraty akangkwe-irremele awetyenhenge
nthakenhe-arle irreme. ¹⁵ Arrantherre apale itirreke
anwerne-arle ngkwarle antywetyameke-athene. Kele
nhenhe akenhe ingweleme anthurre-arle. Anwerne-ar-
le ngkwarle antywetyakenhe-arle. ¹⁶ Anwerne mp-
wareme alakenhe-arle Ngkartele Joel arrule anthurre
ileke, artwe nhengele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe
awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele imerte arrpenhe
areyeke ilemele. Kele, re pwekeke intelhe-ileke nthak-
enhe-arle Ngkartele renhe ileke, alakenhe,

¹⁷ 'Urreke-arle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerre-
tyenhenge the utnenge atyinhe yernetyenhe rarle ty-
errtye ingkirrekeke irrpetyeke,

arrekantherrenhe alere uthene ampe uthenele ile-
tyenhe tyerrtye areyeke iwenhe-arle the itneke ileke.

Apmerrke areyele, artwe ampwe areyele-arlke alty-
erre atyenge-akerte aretyenhe tharle imernetyenhe.

¹⁸ Arelhe uthene artwe uthene, urrkapentye atyinhe
mpwarenty akngerre,

itne ayeye atyinhe tyerrtye areyeke iletynhe,

¹⁹ Apmere ahelhe nhenhele the arne mwerre areye
imernetyenhe ayenge-arle lterrke aneme imernetyen-
henge.

Tyerrtye areyele aremele alhwe-arlke, ure-arlke, ak-
werte akngerre-arlke.

²⁰ Uterne ingwemerte irretyenhe, atnyentye
athetheke irretyenhe alhwe-arteke.

Kele yanhe-ngentyele arlke ingkerne apetyetyenhe.

Kele ayenge anteme arratetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke
court atyinheke tnerntetyenhe.

²¹ Kele urreke-arle arne nhenhe areye irretyen-
henge, tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arnterre arlkemele
ayenge apayuthneme the renhe itetheke mpwaretyen-
he-arle akurne rarle mpwarekenge."

Alakenhe-arle Peter-ele itneke ileke Joel-elarle arrule
pweke mwerrenge intelhe-ileke.

Joel 2:28-32.

²² Peter re akwete angketyame, "Tyerrtye Israel-
arenye areye ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge Jesus
Nazareth-arenye kwenhe Ngkartele-arle yerneke. Rar-
le arne mwerre akngerre ngangkerrele mpwareke
alknge arelherleng. Arerrirreke-arle iperrele arran-
therre alakenhe itirretyeye, 'Ayekaye! Ngkartele artwe
nhenhe yerneke alakenhe ikwerenge rarle arne mw-
erre akngerre mpwaremenge.' ²³ Ngkartele-arle ak-
wetethe-arle itelareke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe re
anteme tyerrtye anyentele artwe Jesus nhenhe arren-
hantherrenhe ilye anthetyeke. Kele arrantherre
angkeke artwe akurne areyele renhe atwetyeke. Ar-
rantherre imerte anyenteke irreke artwe akurne it-
nekenge Jesus atwemele renhe arne arntarkweke ar-
rernemele. ²⁴ Rarle ilwekenge re ilweke-arle anetyak-
enhe aneke, Re uye anthurre ilweke-arle aneke. Kele
Ngkartele renhe akemelhe-ilemele itethe-iliirntneke.

²⁵ Anwerne itelareke Jesus-arle itethe-irritnetyenhe ar-
rule-arle David-ele pweke-nge intelhe-ilekenge Jesus-
akerte alakenhe,

'The areke Akngerrepate atyinhe atyengenge tner-
leng.

Ayenge-arle atere anetyakenhe-arle ayenge atwer-
leng,

rarle atyengenge apurte akwete-arle anetyenhe.

Alakenhenge anteme ayenge akangkentye anthurre
utnenge atyinhe akangkeme alyelhemele ngkwenge.

Kele, ayenge akwenpe aneme unte-arle tyerrtye aty-
inhe itethe-iliirntetyenhenge.

²⁷ Urreke ayenge ilwemele ayenge itethe-irritnetyen-
he imerte akertne-irremele.

Kele the itelareme unte ayenge apmere ilweke-ar-
leke impetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

Ayenge ilwerleng unte tyerrtye atyinhe antyerrke ir-
rityeke impetyakenhe-arle,

Ayenge-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anemenge
ngkwenge akangkwe-arlke-irremele.

²⁸ Unte atyenge ileke unte-arle ayenge itethe-iletyn-
he ayenge-arle ilweke-arle iperrele. Unte ayenge
akangketyeke mpwaretyenhe unte-arle atyengenge
akwete anetyenhenge."

Psalm 16:8-11.

Alakenhe-arle Peter-ele ayeye ileke tyerrtye areyeke Je-
sus-akerte David-ele arrule pweke-nge intelhe-ileke.

²⁹ Awethe Peter itneke akwenpe anthurre angkeke,
"Atyewe atyinhe areye awerrirraye. Nhenge David, ar-
renge-arrege anwerne-kenhe ilwekenge, itne
atyalangke ikwerenhe inteyeke arrerneke, inteye re ak-
enhe apmere nhenhele aneme arlke lyete. ³⁰ Urreke re
ilwetyenhenge re intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle renhe
Ngkartele ileke. Kele anwerne itelareme David-arle ik-
were-arrpe-akerte angketyakenhe-arle kele re intelhe-
ileke iwenhe-arle Ngkartele-arle renhe arnterre al-
hileke alakenhe, 'Urreke tyerrtye anyente ngkwinge ar-

eye-ngentyele akngerrepate anetyenhe unte-arteke anetyenhe.'

Psalm 132:11.

³¹ "David-ele itelareke-arle Ngkartele-arle ikwere ilekenge, re anteme anwerneke ileke Ngkartele-arle Christ ipertenge tyerreleme itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Re ileke Ngkartele-arle renhe iperteke impetyeke ar-rangkwe-arle tyerrtye ikwerenhe arntirte-irretyeke ar-rangkwe.

³² "Artwe re akenhe Jesus-arle aneke, yanhenge rarle ilwekenge Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke, anwerne ingkirrekele arrekantherre ilettyeke anwerne-arle renhe areke-arle. ³³ Ngkartele renhe alkere-werne akngirtneke renhe anteme akwe-arratyeke arrernemele akngerrepate anetyeke. Ngkarte, Akngeye ikwerenhele renhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke renhe arrekwele alhilekenge. Kele Jesus-ele Utnenge Akngerre anwerneke-werne anteme yerneke. Kele arrantherre areke aweke-arlike anwerne angkentye ngkwihin angkerlengge, Utnenge Akngerre-arle anwerne kwenenge anekenge. ³⁴ Anwerne itelareke David-arle ikwere-arrpe angketyakenhe rarle alkere-werne alhetyakenhe-arle akngerrepate anetyeke Ngkartenge. David-ele arrule anthurre Jesus-akerte intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

'Ngkarte Akngerrepate re Akngerrepate atyinheke angeke,

"Unte atyenge itweke arrernelhaye atyengenge akngerrepate anetyeke,

³⁵ tharle tyerrtye yanhe areye ngkwenge ahentyekwenye areye ingke ngkwengenge kwene-ilettyehenge,

kele itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyehenge." "

Psalm 110:1.

³⁶ Peter itneke angeke, "Alakenhenge akwele ayenge ahentye-aneke Jew arrantherre akangkwe-irretyeke, ayenge Jesus-akerte-arle angkemenge renhe thewe arrantherre-arle arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrernekeke ilwetyeke. Kele renhe-arle Ngkartele ineke akngerrepate anthurre anetyeke, Yerneke-arle-arlike."

³⁷ Tyerrtye areyele Peter alakenhe angkerlengge awemele itne apure anthurre irreke imerte renhe yerneke-arle arpenhe areye-arlike apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irretye?"

³⁸ Kele Peter angkirtnerlengge, "Arrantherre akurneketye untyeme irretyeke Ngkarte-werne anwerne anteme kwatyekke akwernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke, arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ apententye akngerre areyenge. Kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe anetyenhe, atwirtnetyakenhe akurne arrantherre mpwarerlengge. Kele re Utnenge Akngerre arrenhantherrenhe antheme. ³⁹ Ngkartele arrekantherre alhileke ampe arrekantherrenhe areyeke-arlike, arrekantherrenge-arle interteke irretyenhe areye-arlike, re apmere arntwarre arpenhe-arenye areye-arlike Ngkarte-kenhe areye irretyenhe-arle anteme urreke. Re alhileke tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngen-

tyele akngaketyeke, ikwere atyewe-irretyeke rarle itnenhene Utnenge Akngerre-arlike anthetyehenge."

⁴⁰ Kele Peter-ele itneke ayeye arpenhe areye-arlike ileke itnenhe ayakemele untyeme-irretyeke akurneketye Ngkarte-werne utepe-irretyeke alakenhe akwete itneke angkemele, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Ngkarte apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke, re arrenhantherrenhe atwirtnetyakenhe aneme re Jew akurne nhenhe areye atwirtnelheme, yanhe areye Jesus-enge-arle artepe untyeme-irreke areye."

⁴¹ Tyerrtye 3,000 pelege, angkentye awemele Peter-elarle ileke, ikwere akangkwe-irreke. Kele yerneke-arle areyele itnenhe kwatyekke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele. Itne imerte apententye akngerre arpenhe areyente-irreke.

⁴² Tyerrtye ingkirreke itne Peter-enge apurte-irreke yerneke-arle arpenhe areyele-arlike awerrirreke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlengge. Itne akangkemele merne apurtele arlkwerirreke. Itne nhenge merne arlkwemele ngkwarle-arlike antywemele itelaremele Jesus-arle ilweke-akerte, akwetethe Ngkarteke angketyarte.

Yanhe areyele Jesus arratyete itelarerrirreme-arle mwerantye arntarnte-arerremele

⁴³ Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyele apatewarreke yerneke-arle areye aremenge arne mwerre areye mpwarerlengge. Itne itelarerrirreke Ngkarte-arle itnekenge arratyete aneme. ⁴⁴ Itne apurte-irretyarte akwetethe mwerrantye antherremele-arlike arne iwenhe apeke-arle itnekenhe aneke-arlike. ⁴⁵ Arne arpenheme itnekenhe-arlike ahelhe arpenheme itnekenhe-arlike itne ngkweltyeke sell-eme-ileke. Mane imerte itne ngkweltye atnyenetyakenhe areye-arle anthemele itne-arle merne-arlike arne arpenhe areye-arlike inetyeke.

⁴⁶ Arlike arrpe-anenhele itne tyatyete akngerre Jew areyehenge apurte-irretyarte, apmere areyeke-arlike irpemele apurtele merne arlkwetyeke. Itne anteme merne ultakemele arlkwemele ngkwarle-arlike anteme antywemele Jesus itelaremele itneke-arle piwelhekengge. ⁴⁷ Utnenge akangkentyele itne alyelhemele Ngkarteke renhe utyernemele tnaketyarte. Tyerrtye arpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele angekeke nthakenhe-arle itne-arle mwerre anthurre anemenge itne-arle arne mwerre akwete mpwarerlte-anerlengge.

Arlike arrpe-anenhele Ngkartele akwetethe arpenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyarte, itne Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlike apurte-irrekenge, itne anteme atningke-ulkere anteme irreke arnterre.

Peter uthene John uthenele artwe inwerre angkwerreweme

3 Arlike anyentele angwerrele Peter uthene John uthene alherreke tyatyete akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne tyerrtye areye-arle angwerrele alherlte-iwet-yarte-werne Ngkarteke akwetethe angketyeke.

² Angwerre ikwerele, ratherre tyatyete akngerre Jew areye-kenheke itweke-irremele ratherre arerle-anerreke

artwe inwerre anerle-anerlenghe. Artwe re akwekengentye inwerre aneke, ikwere-artweye areyele renhe akngetyarte tyatye arriwe "Mwerre Akngerre" arritnyewerne, iwerre iterele anerle-anetyeke ngkweltyeke inkerle-anetyeke re tyerrtye areye aremele tyatye kweneke irpenherlenghe. ³ Artwe re areke Peter uthene John uthene ikweringe anpere alherlenghe tyatye-ke irpenhetyeke irremele re ikwere-atherre ankeye ngkweltyeke inkeke. ⁴ Peter uthene John uthene renhe arerle-anerremele ikwere angkeke, "Ilernenhe araye!" ⁵ Kele re akertne atheke arratye areke apale itirremele alakenhe, "RATHERRE APEKE-ARLE AYENGE NGKWELTYE ANHETYEKE-ARLE ITIRRELE-ANERREME."

⁶ Kele Peter ikwere alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, "John ilerne-arle ngkweltyeke arrangkwe-arle, kele the ngkweringe arrpenhe anthurre-arle mpwareme. Jesus Nazareth-arenyele ayenge ngangkere antheke, the ngenhe ileme, 'Akeme-irraye imerte unthemele.'" ⁷ Re imerte akwe-arratyenge inemele renhe akemelhe-ilemele. Kele ngkwerne atherre-arlke lterre-irreke. ⁸ Akeme-arteke irremele re untheke. Kele Peter uthene John uthene tyatye-werne irpenherlenghe re renhe-atherrenhe apenteke anthepe-anthepe irremele-arlke unthemele Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeke.

⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele artwe renhe areke untherlenghe Ngkarteke akangkemele angkemele. ¹⁰ Itne angkeke, "Ayekaye! Artwe nhengeyaye yanhe! Artwe nhenge arriwele anentye akngerre, ankeye ngkweltyeke inkemele!" Itne uye itelareke nthakenhe-arle irreke itne apatemele areke artwe inwerre-arle aneke re, mwerre anteme unthemele Ngkarteke angkerlenghe akangkemele.

Peter-ele Ayeye Mwerre tyerrtye areyeke ileme Tyatye akngerre kwenele

¹¹ Tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhele aneke ilthe arlpenge akngerre itepele-ante-atherrele. Tyerrtye areye akenhe tyatye-ke irpenherlente-iwerreke, apmere nhenhe "ilthe Solomon-kenhe" arritnye aneke. Nhenhenge akwele artwe yanhe inwerre-arle aneke akangkemele re Peter uthene John uthene arntwirreke. Ingkerrekele renhe aremele uyarne itirreke, apatemele itne unteke artwe ikwere-werne renhe aretyeke tnelele arnterre. ¹² Peter-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke aremele angkeke, "Artwe Israel-arenye areye-aye, nhenhe awerrirraye! Arrantherre kwenhe apatetyale anetyeke nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenheke irrekeke, iwenhenge-ame arrantherre ilernenhe areme? Arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirreme ilerne-arle artwe inwerre nhenhe ngangkerele mwerre-ilekeke anwerne-arle arratye anemenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhenge ularre. ¹³ Kele ayenge awerrirraye! Ngkarte nhenge Akngerrepare aneke arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhe Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke, Jacob-eke-arlke, re Jesus-arlke itethe-ileke ilweke-arle iperre imerte renhe alkereke akngerrepare anthurre arrernemele anetyeke. Nhenge rarle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekenge re

warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwareke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe Pilate-arle iltye antherlenghe thultye ikweringe areyele renhe atwetyeke. Arrantherre Pilate alakenhe-arlke ileke, arrantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke Jesus King arrekantherrenhe anetyeke, Pilate-arle ahentye-aneke renhe jail-nge ipmentye aywepetyeke, rarle itelarekenge Jesus-ele-arle akurne mpwaretyakenhenge. Arrantherre ahentye-aneke artwe nhenge arrpenhe-arle irrerlknghe atweke, renhe ipmentye aywepetyeke Jesus kwenye. ¹⁵ Kenhe arrantherre-arle akenhe renhe atweke, artwe nhenge anwernehe-arle itethe atnyeneme. Kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe renhe itethe-arle-ilirneke ilerne apurtele-arle arekenge arratye anthurre arrekantherre anteme ileme.

¹⁶ "Kele arrantherre artwe nhenhe-akerte itelareme, rarle inwerre aneke ampe akwekengentye. Ngkarteke-arle artwe nhenhe mwerre-ileke ilerne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke. Kele arrantherre areme anteme artwe nhenhe-arle mwerre tnele. Ilerne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irremenge Ngkarteke renhe mwerre-ileke, arrantherre ingkirrekele aretyenhenge.

¹⁷ "Atyewe atyinhe areye-aye! The itelareme arrantherre alartetye arrekantherrenhenge apurte-irreke Jesus atwerrirretyeke, nhenge-arle Ngkarteke-arle alhileke, arrantherre itelaretyakenhenge aneke Ngkarteke-arle renhe yerneke. ¹⁸ Arrule anthurre yanhe areyele nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele pwekeke intelhe-ileke Jesus-arle rikerte awalhemele ilwetyenhe. Kele arratye-arle alakenhe irreke. ¹⁹ Kele arrantherre akurne areye impetyeke Ngkarte-werne utepe-irremele re arrekantherrenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge. ²⁰ Re arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre-ileme, akangketyeke mpwaremele. Re imerte Jesus anteme arrekantherre-werne yernemele, rarle arrekantherre alhileke iperre renhe arrekantherre-werne yernetyeke itetheke mpwaretyeke. ²¹ Arrule anthurre artwe nhenge areyele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele pwekeke intelhe-ileke Ngkarteke-arle alhileke-akerte, 'Arrekwele anthurre the arne ingkirreke anthurre mwerre aknganeke, kele ingkirreke akurne anteme irreke, kele urreke the ingkirreke mwerre anteme iletynhe.' Kele Jesus akenhe alkerele akarelheme arlthe ikwere anthurre-arle.

²² "Kele arrantherre anteme apure-irretyeke akurne-arle mpwarekenge Moses-arle alakenhe angkekenge, 'Ngkarteke artwe anyente akngakemele yernetyenhe ayeye ikweringe iletynhe. Alakenhe ante-arle re ayenge arrekantherrenge akngakeke, Re tyerrtye arrekantherrenheke-artweye-ngentye akngaketyenhe imerte renhe yernemele, alakenhe. Arrantherre kwenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyeke arne ingkirreke rarle ileme akangkwe-irremele akwete mpwaretyeke. ²³ Kele arrantherre mwernte-irremele ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe, Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe akn-

gakemele yernetyenhe, artweyikwe areye-ngentyele ayakemele akwete ikwerenge-ntyele-arlike.'

Deuteronomy 18:15,18,19.

²⁴ Samuel-ele-arlike arrpenhe areyele-arlike nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre, kele pweke-nge intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe arlte lyete-ulkerere. ²⁵ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Abraham alakenhe alhileke angkemele, 'The artwe anyente ngkwenge-artweye areye-ngentyele akngakeme, rarle Atyenge tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke anthurre arntarnte-aretyen-henge.' ²⁶ Ngkartele anteme Jesus akngakeke imerte arrekantherre-werne yernemele arrantherre nthakenhe anteme apeke itirretyenhe, akurne-ketye untyeme-irremele akangkentye anetyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele arrpenhe areyele awemele akurne-ketye untyeme-irreke imerte akangkentye anemele." Alakenhe-arle Peter angkeke Jew areyeke.

Jew akngerrepate areyele Peter uthene John uthene arntwirrkeme

4 Nhenge Peter uthene John uthene-arle tnerle-anerretyame tyatye akngerre arriwele-arle tyerrtye areyeke angkemele, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arlike, Sadducee areye atningke-arlike, artwe pwathe akngerre-arlike tyatye Jew areye-kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arlike apetyeke ikwera-atherre-werne. ² Itne ahele anthurre irreke ikwera-atherre ratherre-arle Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthekenge ilweke-arlike-arle itethe-irreme-akerte. Alakenhe-arle ratherre angkeke, "Jesus-arle ilweke-arle iperrengenge akeme-irreke itethe-irremele tyerrtye arpenhe areye itethe-irritnetyenhe ilweke-arle iperre anteye." ³ Alakenhenge anteme itne renhe-atherrenhe arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwerneke ingwe anyenteke. Tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye arlte arrpenheke akarelheke renhe-atherrenhe apayuthnetyeke uterne-arle irpekengenge ante. ⁴ Kele tyerrtye atningke akenhe Jesus-eke kele akangkwe-arle-irreme, itne-arle ayeye Peter-engentyele awekengenge. Nhenge arrpenhe nhenhe areye apurte-irremele arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge itne atningke-ame-atningke-arle irreme 5,000-pele anthurre anteme.

⁵ Ikwerenge ratherre aneke jail kwenele arlte ingwemele-awetye. Akngerrepate Jerusalem-arenye apurte-irrerirreke. Jew areyeke akngerrepate areye, akngerrepate arrekwenye areye-arlike, angkentye Moses-kenhe-arlike akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike. ⁶ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Anas arritnye, re apurte-irreke ampatye-ampaty ikwrenhe Caiaphas-nge-arlike, ikwere-artweye arrpenhe areyenge-arlike. Artwe ikwere-artweyeke arrpenhe atherre-arlike itnekengenge apurte-irreke John uthene Alexander uthene. ⁷ Itne Peter uthene John uthene jailngentyele tyerrelemele itne renhe-atherrenhe ngkerneke tyerrtye areye arrekweleke imerte renhe-atherrenhe alakenhe apayuthnemele, "Angwenhele-ame mpwelenhe ngangkere antheke artwe inwerre nhenhe

angkwerre-iwetyeke? Iwenhe arritnye-ame mpwelenhe-arle akaltyele-antheke angkemele akemelhe-iletyeke?"

⁸ Kenhe Peter Utmenge Akngerre-akertele-arle akenhe alakenhe-arle akwenpele ilerlengenge, "Pwathe akngerre Israel-arenye areye, akngerrepate areye-arlike, ayenge awerrirraye! ⁹ Ilerne kwenhe alhwarrpe-irreke artwe inwerre nhenheke. Arrantherre-ame iler-nenhe apayuthneme nthakenhe-arle re mwerre-irrekengenge arrantherre akaltye-irretyenhe? ¹⁰ Kele, the akenhe arraty anteme-arle ileme Israel-arenye areyeke-arlike. Artwe nhenhe arrekantherrenge arrekwele tname Jesus Nazareth-arenyele-arle renhe mwerre mpwarekengenge. Arrantherre Jesus arne arntarlkeweke-arlike atwemele-arle arnerneke re ilwetyeke, kele Ngkartele anteme renhe itethe-ilirtneke renhe akemelhe-ilemele. ¹¹ Iwenhe-arle Pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke alakenhe aneme,

'Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerrirreke,

kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arnerneke,

apwerte nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekengenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!'

Psalms 118:22.

"Anwerne kwenhe alakenhe itelaretyeke Jesus-arle apwerte impene anthurre-arteke aneme. ¹² Nhenge Jesus-ele-ante kwenhe tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareme arrpenhele akenhe arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele renhe-ante yerneme tyerrtye areye itethe-iletetyeke, ahelhe nhenhele tyerrtye re-arteke awethe anetyeke arrangkwe-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-iletetyeke." Alakenhe-arle Peter Jew akngerrepate itneke angkeke.

¹³ Nhenge itne Peter uthene John uthene arerlengenge akwenpe anthurre angkerlengenge itne apatemele arnterre awerrirreke. Itne angkeke, "Aye! Artwe nhenhe atherre school-eke akutne, kele nthakenhe-arle ratherre akaltye itelarentye angkeme?" Itne awethe ulkere itirreke, "Kele arraty! Nhenhe atherre-arle akwetethe-arle Jesus-enge unthetyarte-arle." ¹⁴ Itne imerte artwe inwerre renhe aremele ikwera-atherre itwele tnerlengenge, itne-arle angketyeke aneke imerte uyarne-arle angketyeke irremele itne-arle apatekengenge. Itne yanhe ikwera anemele aneke angketye-arlike-akenhe.

¹⁵ Jew akngerrepate areyele thultye areye ileke John uthene Peter uthene arrpenhe areye-arlike akethe-werne akngetyeke, itne angkerretyame artwe nhenge areye akethele akarelhetyamenge. ¹⁶ Itne alakenhe angkerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame anwerne artwe nhenhe atherre iletienhe? Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye nhenhe areyele itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe nhenhe atherre irreke ngangkere akngerre-akertele, anwerne apale angketyale anetyeke. ¹⁷ Anwerne renhe-atherrenhe ayaketyeke Jesus-akerte angkerlengenge nhenge arrpenhe areyele awemele ikwera akangkwe-irreme-ketye. Kele akangkwe-arle-irreme anteme itne atningke-ame-atningke-irreme." ¹⁸ Itne thultye areye

ileke Peter uthene John uthene kwene-werne akngetye-alpetyeke imerte angkemele, "Mpwele Jesus-akerte awethe angketyale anetyeke! Tyerrtye areye ayeye ikwere-akerte akaltyele-anthetyale!"

¹⁹ Kele Peter uthene John uthenele nhenhe awemele alakenhe itneke angkerle-anerke, "Nthakenhe-ame arraty mpwaretyeke? Ilerne-ame arrekatherre akangkwe-irretyeke, arrantherre angkerlunge-arlike mpwaretyeke? Ilerne-ame Ngkarteke-ante-arle akangkwe-irreme rarle angkemele-ante? Arrantherre-arrpe itirrewarraye. ²⁰ Ilerne-arle arrekatherre akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, ilerne tyerrtye areyeye iletynhe akwete iwenhe-arle ilerne areke Jesus-ele mpwarerlunge nthakenhe-arle ilerne aweke-arlike!"

²¹ Kele akngerrepate Jew areyele akenhe renhe-atherrenhe ayakeke Jesus-akerte awethe angketyale anetyeke imerte renhe-atherrenhe apmere-werne yernirneleme. Itne itirretyame renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke, itne akenhe tyerrtye areye-ketye-arle atere-irremele. Itne itelareke tyerrtye areye ahele-irreke-ketyenge itne apeke yerneke-arle itnenhe atwerlunge, tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle Ngkarteke akangkentye angkerirrekenge nthakenhe-arle artwe inwerre nhengeke irrekenge. ²² Tyerrtye areyele itelareke Ngkarteke-ante-arle Peter uthene John uthene ngangkere antheke artwe renhe mwerre-ilettyeke, rarle year forty-pelenge awethe arntwarre anathe anekenge rarle inteke-ngentyele.

Apententye akngerre areye Ngkarteke angkeme

²³ Ikwerenge-ntyale itne-arle Peter uthene John uthene alhetyeke impekenge, ratherre apurte-irreke Jesus apententye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge itnenhe ileke nthakenhe-arle Jew akngerrepate areye-arle angkekenge ikwere-atherre. ²⁴ Itne renhe-atherrenhe awemele Ngkarteke alakenhe angkeke, "Yewe Akngerrepate, unte-arle alkere uthene ahelhe uthene, kwatye alaye-arlike mpwareke, arne alkere-arenye-arlike, ahelhe-arenye-arlike, kwatye alaye-arenye areye-arlike. ²⁵ Arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe David-arle ngkwenge urrkapeke. Nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele renhe akaltyele-antherlunge, re alakenhe intelhe-ileke, 'Iwenhenge-ame Jew anetyakenhe areye ahele anthurre irreke?

Iwenhenge-arlike-ame itne angkepangkerreme?

²⁶ Ye, artwe akngerrepate areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apurte-irremele ahele angkerremele atwetyeke Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe, Ngkarteke-arle alhilemele yerneke.'

Psalm 2:1-2.

²⁷ "Ngkarte-aye alkerere-arle aneme! David-ele arrule ileke artwe areyele-arle akwele akurne mpwaretyeke angkerreke. Alakenhe anteme Jew akngerrepate areye apurte-irreke nhenhe Jerusalem-enge, nthakenhe Jesus atwetyeke angkerremele. Itne apurte-irreke King Herod uthene Pontius Pilate uthenenge. Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike itne apurte-irreke ahele anthurre irremele nthakenhe-arle itne Jesus atwetyenheke,

artwe nhenge unte-arle akngakeke re urrkapentye ngkwinhe mpwaretyeke. ²⁸ Unte-arle ngangkere akngerre anemenge, itne mpwareke iwenhe-arle unte itneke ileke-ante. Arrule anthurre unte itelareme iwenhe apeke renhe itne-arle mpwaretyeke. ²⁹ Yewe Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe, itnenhe awaye, itne-arle anwernenhe aterele-anthetyeke irreme alakenhe angkemele. Anwernenhe utnenge Iterrke-ilaye anwerne itneke atere anetyakenhe Jesus-akerte akwenpe angketyenenge. ³⁰ Anwernenhe ngangkere anthaye tyerrtye areye angkwerre-iwetyeke, unte itelareme unte-arle Jesus ngangkere antheke urrkapentye ngkwinhe mpwaretyeke, alakenhe. Arne mwerre akngerre areye itneke imernaye, itne aremele ngkwenge akangkwe-irretyenenge."

³¹ Itne-arle Ngkarteke angketyame iperre apmere itne-arle anetyame akngelhetyeke anteme irreke. Yanhenge anteme Utnenge Akngerrele itnenhe ngangkere akngerre anteme antheke, ikwerenge itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe anteme tyerrtye areyeye akwenpe anteme angkerlte-aneke.

Apententye akngerre areye mwerrantye arntarnte-arremele aneke

³² Tyerrtye ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe areye itirremele mpwareke anyentele-arteke. Apurtele anteme itne arne aname-atheke-kwenyele antherremele aneke. Itne ayene-ilettyakenhe, ingkirreke antherreke. ³³ Utnenge Akngerrele yerneke-arle areye ngangkere anthetyame, itne akwetethe anteme arrpenhe areyeye ilettyenenge Ngkarteke-arle Jesus itethe-iltirneke-akerte. Ingkerrekele itelarerrirreke Ngkarteke-arle apententye akngerre areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme. ³⁴ Arrpenhe arraretyakenhe aneke. Tyerrtye areye merne-arlike mantere-arlike-akerte akangkentye aneke. Kele arrpenhe areye apmereke-artweye areyele apeke arrpenhe areye farm-eke-artweye areyele apeke akenhele antherlunge imerte ikwerenge ngkweltye-arle inemele kele ngkweltye-akertele anteme, ³⁵ itne akngetyemele anthemele artwe Jesus-ele-arle yerneke itnenhe-arle, itne imerte akngakeme anthemele ngkweltye anetyakenhe areyeye-arle.

³⁶ Kele artwe Joseph arritnye, Levi-ke-artweye-ngentyele, apmere Cyprus-arenye re yanhele anetyarte re akenhe Jesus-kenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe yerneke-arle areyele akenhe renhe arritnye arrpenhe antheke Barnabas. Arritnye nhenhe angkentye itnekenhele ileme alakenhe, "Re arrpenhe areye-arle akwetethe atnerre-ilepileme." ³⁷ Artwe nhenhe akenhe kartene annyeneke, merne arunthe-akerte, re kartene renhe ngkweltyeke antheke imerte yerneke-arle areye anthemele akangkwe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeye anthetyeke.

Ayeye anewarte atherre Ananias uthene Sapphira uthene-akerte

5 Akangkwe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe atherre, anewarte atherre Ananias uthene Sapphira uthene anetyarte apmere yanhele ratherre apmere merne-arle lyapelhe-iletartye ikwere-atherrenhe antheke ngkweltyeke. ² Kele ngkweltye-arle ineke-iperre ratherre akngakelhe-ilemele arrpenheme atnyeneke. Mane arrpenhe imerte Ananias-ele akngemele antheke artwe Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areye-werne alakenhe angkemele, "Ilerne garden-arle ngkweltyeke antheke iperrele ilerne ngenhe ngkweltye ingkirreke anthurre antheme." Kele anewe ikwerenhe ante-arle akaltye aneke ratherre-arle ngkweltye akngakeke ikwere-atherre-arrpe. Re yerneke-arle areyeye ilettyakenhe nthakenhe-arle ratherre irreke.

³ Nhenge Ananias-ele ngkweltye akngeke Peter anthemele ingkerrenyeye-arteke akwele, kele Utmenge Akngerrele Peter-eke ileke, nthakenhe-arle Ananias-ele mpwareke. Kele Peter ikwere angkeke, "Unte kwenhe Arrentye-arle awekenge akurne-irreke. Unte Utmenge Akngerreke urrtiyirreke anwerneke-arlike. Unte garden ngkweltye antheke renhe inemele akngakeke ngkweltye arrpenheme ngkwenge-arrpe atnyenemele imerte akweke ware-arle akngetyemele, ingkirreke-arteke akwele. ⁴ Urreke unte garden ngkweltyeke anthetyenhenge ngkweltye-urrike aneke. Kele imerte ngkweltyeke antheke, ngkweltye re ingkerre ngkweltye aneke. Kele iwenheke-ame unte urrtiyirreke anwerneke nhenge ngkweltye ingkirreke anthurre-arle antheke-arteke? Awaye! Unte kwenhe anwernehe impetyakenhe unte kwenhe Ngkarte impeke."

⁵ Nhenge Ananias-ele nhenhe awemele utmenge ikwerenhe akurne-irremele re atnyemele ilweke anteme. Artwe apmerrke areyele renhe antyamele ayernemele akngerlthe-iweke renhe akethe-werne iperteke artetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele nhenhe awemele itne atere anthurre irrereke.

⁷ Ikwerenge lyete-ante-arle Ananias ilwekenge, anewe ikwerenhe Sapphira anteme apmere kwene-werne irrpyentye Peter-arle aneke-werne, re akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle anewe ikwerenhe irrekeke. ⁸ Peter-ele ngkweltye Ananias-elarle akngetyeke ikwere imerneke imerte renhe apayuth-nemele, "Atyenge ilaye! Nhenhe-ame ngkweltye ingkirreke re anewe ngkweltye mpwele-arle ineke apmere sell-eme-ilemele?"

Re anteme angkeke, "Yewe, yanhe-arle ngkweltye ingkirreke rarle ilerne-arle ineke."

⁹ Peter anteme angkeke, "Unte kwenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwareke. Iwenhenge-ame mpwele Utmenge Akngerre arrkernetyeke irrerle-annerreke? Awaye! Artwe yanhe areye anewe ngkweltye-arle iperteke artetyeke akngerlthe-iwerne kwenhe nhenhe anteme tnerirreme ngenhe anteme iperteke artetyeke." ¹⁰ Nhenge Sapphira-le nhenhe awemele re at-

nyemele ilweke Peter arrekweleke anteye. Artwe areyele renhe aremele itne renhe ikerlthe alhemele akngerlthe-iweke renhe iperteke artetyeke anewikwe itweke. ¹¹ Kele ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe areye atere anthurre irreke apmere Jerusalem-enge nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwarekenge Ananias uthene Sapphira utheneke.

**Yerneke-arle areyele rlkerte atningke angkwerre-
iweme**

¹² Peter uthene Ngkartele-arle yerneke areye uthenele arne akngerre anthurre ngangkerrele mpwareke tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte akngerre anthurre aneme. Kele apententye akngerre ingkirreke apurte-irreke tyatyete akngerre Jew-kenhe Ilthe Solomon-kenhe arritnyeke. ¹³ Kele tyerrtye areye, Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe-arle, itnenhe aremele angkeke itne-arle akwele mwerre-arle, kenhe itne aknenhe itnekenge apurte-irretyeke atere-arle-irreke.

¹⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele Ngkarte itelaremele itnekenge apurte-irreke, kele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye atningke anthurre anteme irreke. ¹⁵ Kele tyerrtye areyele Peter uthene Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areye aremele arne akngerre mwerre ngangkerrele-arlike mpwarerenge itne tyerrtye rlkerte areye akngetyemele iwerre itereke atheneke itnenhe mwerre-ilettyenhenge. Itne alakenhe itirreke, "Peter apeke anpere alhemele itnenhe anpeme apeke, ntulye ikwerenhele apeke artetyenhenge ingkirreke mwerre-irretyeke." ¹⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele awemele, nhenge areye apmere Jerusalem itwele anetyarte areyele, itne tyerrtye rlkerte atningke akngetyewarremele atheneke, arrentye-akerte areye-arlike, kele Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke.

**Alkere-arenyele yerneke-arle areye jail-ngentyele ar-
ratelhe-ileme**

¹⁷ Kele artwe re, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyete-arenyele-arle aneme, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike, nhenge Sadducee areye, itne ingkerte-ingkerte anthurre irremele ahele-irreke Peter utheneke arrpenhe areyeye-arlike, itne-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlthe-ape-menge. Itne anteme thultye yernemele itnenhe ineke jail-ke akwernetyeke. ¹⁹ Kele ingwe ikwerele alkere-arenyele Ngkarte-kenhe jail kwene-werne alhemele arri-we altywere-ilemele ayerneke-arle areye akethe-werne akngeke. Kenhe thultye areyele akenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke alkere-arenyele-arle itnenhe jail-ngentyele tyerrelhe-ileke yernemele itnenhe. Alkere-arenyele apententye akngerre itneke angkeke, ²⁰ "Tyatyete Jew areye-kenhe-werne alherlthe-iwaye tyerrtye areyeye ayeye nhenhe akwete ilettyeke, nhenge Jesus apentetyeke Ngkartenge anemele akwete-ante anthurreke." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenyele re itneke angkeke.

²¹ Ingweleme anthurre itne akeme-irremele alheke tyatyete Jew areye-kenhe-werne kweneke irrpennemele

itne tneleme tyerrtye areyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke.

Kenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye akenhe atyewe ikwerenhe areye-akerte arriwe arrpenhenge irpintyemele aretyakenhe-arle Peter arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlike. Itne irpenhemele akngerrepate areye apurtelhe-ileke akngerre angkerretyeke. Itne artwe urpetye uterneke jail-werne alhetyeke Peter-arlike yerneke-arle arrpenhe areye-arlike inetyeke itneke-werne akngetyetyeke.

²² Kele artwe itne jail-werne alhemele itnenhe aretyakenhe aneke arrangkwe-arle itneke aneke itne imerte alpemele akngerrepate itnekenhe-werne.

²³ Itne anteme angkeke, "Anwerne jail-werne alhemele anwerne arriwe renhe martelhentye-arle areke, thultye areyele akenhe arerlte-anetyame nhenge itne-arle kwenele anemenge akwele. Kele nhenge anwerne kwene-werne alhemele anwerne artwe itneke uye-arle areke." ²⁴ Nhenge akngerrepate thultye areye-kenhele-arlike kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele-arlike awemele iwenhe-arle itne angkerne itne uyarne-arle itelareme. Itne angkeke, "Nthakenhe apeke-ame itne irreke?"

²⁵ Kele artwe anyente anteme apetyemele itneke ileke, "Awerrirraye! Artwe nhenge areye arrantherre-arle jail-ke akwerneke-arle, akethele-arle tyatye-le ayeye Jesus-akerte tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-aneme."

²⁶ Kele akngerrepate thultye areye-kenhele thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke yerneke-arle areyeke antangketyeke kwene-werne ware, itnenhe arntwirrketyakenhele. Rarle atere-irrekenge renhe apeke tyerrtye areyele areme-ketye, yerneke-arle areye arntwirrkerlenghe, kele tyerrtye nhenge areyele itnenhe apwertele wemere ilwetyeke-ante.

²⁷ Kele itne-arle itnenhe kwene-werne akngetyeke iperre itnenhe ingkirrekenghe arrekwele tnetyeke ngkerneke akngerrepate areyele itnenhe apayuthnetyeke imerte itirrewarremele nthakenhe itnenhe ilettyeke. Kele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye akenhe itneke angkerlenghe, "Awerrirraye! Anwerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileke tyerrtye yanhe areyeke Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyale anetyeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe arertele-arteke tyerrtye Jerusalem-ele aneme areyeke ilerlenghe-arle. Arrantherre-arle anwerne akwete anthurre ilperneme Jesus-arle atwekenghe."

²⁹ Kele Peter uthene yerneke-arle itne-arlike alakenhe angkeke, "Anwerne kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke-ante akangkwe-irretyeke, arrekantherre kwenye!

³⁰ Thultye areyele Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arlike arnerneke arrantherre-arle itnenhe uternekenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe, arrange-arrenghe anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle tnakemele akangkwe-irretyarte, Jesus renhe ilweke-arle itethe-ilirtneke akertnelhe-ilemele alkere-werne akngirtneke. ³¹ Kele Ngkartele akenhe Jesus-arle arne arrpenhe ingkirrekenghe arrwekele arnerneke. Rarle renhe alkere-werne-arle akngirtneke imerte renhe tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anthurre

mpwaremele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Re alakenhe mpwareke, Israel-arenye areye akurne-ketye utepe-irretyenhenge akngarte-iwelhemele nthakenhe-arle arrantherre itirreme Ngkarte anteme arrekantherrenge anyenteke-irretyenhenge. ³² Anwerne arrekantherre ileme nthakenhe-arle irreke Jesus-akerte anwernele arerlenghe, Utnenge Akngerrele-arlike-arle areke. Re tyerrtye areyeke imerneke arne nhenhe areye-arle arratyete aneme. Ngkartele-arle Utnenge Ikwerenhe yerneke ikwere-arle akangkwe-irreme areyeke ante."

³³ Akngerrepate arrekwelenye areyele awemele itne ahele anthurre irreke itirremele itnenhe apwertele wetyeke ilwetyeke-ante. ³⁴ Kenhe Pharisee anyente Gamaliel arritnye akeme-irremele itneke angkeke, rarle angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe aneke, tyerrtye areye ikwere akangkwe-irretyarte. Re Peter uthene arrpenhe areye-arlike ileke ikwere akethele akarelhetyeke, itne anteme itnenhe akethe-werne akngkeke. ³⁵ Itne-arle alheke-arle iperrele Gamaliel angkeke, "Artwe Israel-arenye areye nhenhe awerrirraye! Atheke-irremele angketyalaye nhenhe areye ilwetyeke the arrenhantherrenhe ilemele iwenhenge mwantye arelhetyeke. ³⁶ Itelaraye, artwe nhenge Theudas arritnye! Nhenge-arle re atyeperre anthurre akwele itirreke re-arrpe tnakelherle-apemele, re government-kenhe areye atwetyarte. Itelarerrirraye, nhenge tyerrtye 400-pele anthurre ikwerenge apurte-irreke, itne-arle renhe apentewarretyarte. Kele yanhe-ngentyele thultye arrpenhemele renhe atwerirreke, kele atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe irrarnpe-arle irrerrerlenghe awethe-arlike apurte-irretyakenhe.

³⁷ Kele alakenhe ante, artwe anyente Judas arritnye aneke Galilee-arenye, arrantherre itelareme ilengare kweye tyerrtye areyele-arle arritnye itnekenhe pweke government-kenheke intelhe-ileke itnekenghe tax ngkweltye inetyenhenge. Re akenhe artwe areye-arle apurtelhe-ileke artwe government-kenhe areye atwetyeke. Kele alakenhe ante-arle thultye areyele renhe atwerlenghe, atyewe ikwerenhe areye akenhe akalke-akalke-irremele irrarnpe-irrerlenghe-arle. ³⁸ Artwe yanhe atherrenge anteme anwerne akaltye-irretyeke itelaremele. Anwerne kwenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye ipmentyete impetyeke itnenhe atwetyale aywepetyeke. Itne apeke mpwareme nthakenhe-arle itne itirreme ware kele atyewe itnekenhe areye itnenhe impemele alherlte-iweme-arle. ³⁹ Kenhe itne apeke-arle nhenhe mpwareme Ngkartele-arle itneke imernekenge akaltyele-anthemele, kele anwerne itnenhe ware-arle iltemere, itneke ahele irremele kele anwerne Ngkartele-arlike-arle ahele-irremere."

Nhenge artwe ampwe areyele Gamaliel awemele itne akangkwe-irreke.

⁴⁰ Kele itne antangelheke Peter uthene yerneke-arle areyeke-arlike imerte thultye areye ilemele itnenhe whip-ele-ante atwetyeke. Kele itnenhe-arle atweke iperrele akngerrepate itne alakenhe itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre Jesus-akerte awethe angketyale ane-

tyeke." Itne imerte itnenhe yernemele anteme alpetyeke.

⁴¹ Itne akangkemele alherlte-iweke, irrare-arlike awel-hetyakenhe itnenhe-arle atweke iperre, itne-arle alakenhe-arle itirrekenge, "Ngkarteke itelareme thultye areyele-arle anwernenhe atweke iperre-arlike anwerne-arle Jesus-enge untyeme irretyeke-kwenye-arle renhe awemele apentetyeke akwete anwerne tyerrtye areyeke ayeye nhenhe akaltyele-anthemele iletyenhenge." ⁴² Arlte arrpe-anenhe itne yarte tyatyekewene-werne irrpnenhemele tyerrtye areye ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyarte, ikwerengentyele imerte itne apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye-kenhe apmere-werne alheme itneke Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyeke, nhenge Ngkarteke-arle alhileke yernemele.

Itne artwe 7-pele akngakeme

6 Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye awethe atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye atningke-irreke, arrpenheme akenhe Jew areye Greek angkentye akngerre-arle, arrpenheme akenhe Aramaic angkentye akngerre-arle. Nhenge Greek angkentye akngerre itne Aramaic angkentye akngerre areyeke akengentye angkeme, itne Peter uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areye-werne apetyemele angkeke, "Awaye! Arlte arrpe-anenhele arrantherre arelhe warlekwerthe areyeke merne antheme. Kele arrantherre Aramaic-arle angkeme areyeke-ante-arle antheme kele Greek angkentye akngerre areyeke akenhe arrangkwe-arle." ² Kele yanhenge Peter uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areyele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Jerusalem-ele apurtelhe-ilemele imerte itneke angkeke, "Urrkapentye anwerne-kenhe kwenhe arrpenhe anthurre, kele anwerne itnenhe akwete akaltyele-anthetyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte Ngkarte-ngentyele. Kele akurne-arle aneme anwerne apeke alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe anerlunge. Kele anwerne-arle arelhe warlekwerthe areye ngkweltye-arlike antheme-arle, anwerne tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle." ³ Arrantherre artwe akaperte altywere 7-pele arrantherre-ngentyele akngaketyeke, Utnenge Akngerreke-arle akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Itnenhe-arle akngakeke iperrele itnenhe arrernemele urrkapentye nhenhe mwerrantye mpwaretyeke merne antherlte-anemele. ⁴ Anwerne akenhe akwete-arle urrkapentye arrpenhe nhenhe mpwarerlunge, Ngkarteke angkemele akaltyele-anthemele ayeye Jesus-akerte Ngkarte-ngentyele."

⁵ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areyele awemele itne akangkeke kele imerte itne Stephen anteme inemele. Rarle artwe Utnenge Akngerreke-arle akangkwe-irrentye akngerre Jesus utheneke. Itne artwe arrpenhe areye ineke, Philip, Procorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, Nicolas. Nicolas re akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle aneke apmere Antioch-arenye. Urreke re Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, re Ngkarte Jew areye-kenhe arratyete-laretyarte. ⁶ Kele-arle artwe 7-pele itnenhe akngakeke

iperre, akangkwe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe itnenhe akngetyeke yerneke-arle areye-werne. Yerneke-arle areyele iltie itnekenhe arrerneke akaperteke-arlike artwe itneke-arlike imerte urrkapentye itnekenhe antHEMELE imerte Ngkarte apayuthnemele itnenhe utnenge lterrke-iletyeke.

⁷ Nhenge Peter uthene yerneke-arle areye uthene angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkerlunge tyerrtye areyele akangkwe-irremele aweke. Atningke anthurre anteme akangkwe-irreke. Kele apmere yanhe Jerusalem-enge Jesus-kenhe areye atningke anthurre anteme irreke, kenhe arrpenhe areye kwertengerle Moses-kenhe-arle anekeke, itne-inpe Jesus arratyete-lareke itnekenge apurte-irreme.

Tyerrtye areyele Stephen arntwirrkemele inerrirreke

⁸ Kele Ngkarteke artwe Stephen renhe mwerrantye arntarnte-aremele ngangkere-arlike Utnenge Akngerre-arlike anthemele arne arrpe-anenhe re mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye areyele renhe aremele itne apatewarreke itne-arle itelarekenge Ngkarte-arle ikwerenge aneke urrkapemele.

⁹ Kele Jew apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyele aremele itne ahele-irrerreke ikwere. Artwe itne apmere Cyrene-arenye uthene Alexandria-arenye uthene itne pwatheke urrkapentye impelheke. Itne-arle ngkweltyeke warrke-irreme, apmere arrpenhele-arle apurte-irrerretyarte Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwerele itnenhe iletyarte alakenhe, "Pwatheke urrkapentye impelheke-arle areye." Artwe arrpenhe areye aneke apmere Cilicia uthene Asia-arenye uthene. Nhenhe itne Stephen-eke ahele-irremele renhe iltemele renhe alkngetherre ilemele. ¹⁰ Kenhe Stephen akenhe itneke itelarentye akwete-arle angkerlunge, Utnenge Akngerre-arle ikwerenge anekenge renhe lterrke-ilemele arratyete akwete re angketyenhenge itne uyarne renhe tyelpelhe-ileke rarle itneke lterrke anthurre-arle anekenge. ¹¹ Kele itne artwe urrpetyeke antangkeke itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele anyelkngge-anyelknggele ngkweltye itnenhe antheke itne ayeye urrtiyirrentye Stephen-akerte antekelhe-iletyeke ilerle-apeme. Kele arratyete itne alheke tyerrtye areyeke alakenhe angkerlte-apetyeke, "Aye! Anwerne aweke artwe nhenge Stephen akurnentye angkerlunge Moses uthene Ngkarte uthene-akerte."

¹² Ayeye nhenhe itne awemele tyerrtye areye itneke akangkwe-irreke itne anteme alhemele ileke angkentye Moses-kenhe ilentye akngerre areyeke artwe ampwe arrekwenye areyeke-arlike ilemele. Itne anteme Stephen renhe arntwirrkemele ineke imerte, Jew arrpenhe areye inemele itne renhe tyarre-akngkeke ilthe kwene-werne imerte Jew akngerrepate areye arrekweleke ngkernemele itne renhe apayuthnetyenhenge nthakenhe renhe iletyeke. ¹³ Kele itne antangkeke artwe urrpetyeke nhenge urrtiyirremele-arle ilekenge itneke angketyeke apetyetyeke. Itne anteme apetyemele urrtiyirremele alakenhe angkeke, "Arratyete

kwenhe artwe nhenhe tyatye Ngkarte-kenheke apale angkeke. Rarle angkeke Jesus Nazareth-arenyele akwele tyatye nhenhe ataketyenhe. Re angkentye Moses-kenhenge-arlike apale angkeke, ilemele Jesus-elarle akwele angkentye Moses-kenhe akngarte-iwetyenhe." Alakenhe-arle itne Stephen-akerte angkeke.

¹⁵ Artwe areye apmere kwenele-arle aneke Stephen arnterre areke inngerre ikwerenhe pwarryerlenge alkere-arenye-arteke.

Stephen-ele ayeye ileme

7 Kele kwertengerle tyepere tyatye-arenyele Stephen apayuthneke, "Anwerneke ilaye. Arratyame itne ngkwenge-akerte angkeme?"

² Stephen ikwere uthene Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye utheneke angkeke, "Atyewe Jew atyinhe areye uthene akngerrepate areye awerrirraye! Arrantherre Abraham itelareme arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe-arle, urreke re apmere Haran-werne alhetyenhenge re apmere Mesopotamia-le anetyarte. Yanhenge anteme Ngkarte ikwere arrateke alharrkentye akngerre-akerte ngangkere akngerre anthurre-akerte. ³ Ngkarte imerte ikwere angkemele, 'Apmere nhenhe ngkwinge im-pemele ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike, kele alhaye the ngkwenge apmere arrpenhe imernetyenhenge unte anetyeke.'

⁴ "Kele re apmere renhe impemele alheke, tyerrtye areyele ileme apmere Chaldea anteme, apmere renhe arlenge anthurre alhemele re aneke mpwepele apmere Haran-ele. Kele anyikwe uyerrekenge Ngkartele renhe ileke apmere yanhe impemele alhetyeke, apmere nhenhe-werne apetyemele nthenhele-arle anwerne anepanemenge. Kele re alakenhe mpwareke. ⁵ Kele re apmere yanheke irremele Ngkartele renhe apmere anthetyakenhe aneke, re akweke ware aneke apmere arrpenhe areye-kenhele. Kele Ngkartele Abraham ileke alakenhe, 'The ngenhe apmere nhenhe anthetyenhe ngkwenge akwerrke areyeke-arlike, ngkwinge anetyenhe akwetethe itnekenhe-arlike.' Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke itelaraye, nhenge Ngkartele alhileke, Abraham ampeke arrangkwe-arle anekenge.

⁶ "Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe-arlike angkeke, 'Urreke, ngkwenge-artweye areye alhetyenhe apmere arrpenhe-werne anetyeke akwete anthurre uterne arrpe-anenhele. Kele tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele itnenhe uternetyenhe urrakapetyeke ngkweltye inetyakenhele. Itne ngkwenge-artweye areye-arlike akwete atnyenerlte-anetyenhe itnenhe urrakapetyeke uternerlte-anemele uterne arrpe-anenheke, year 400-peleke-atwetye. ⁷ Kele the tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke imernetyenhe arne arrpenhe akurne anthurre areye itne ngkwenge-artweye ingkirreke ipmentyele anteme impetyenhenge. Kele itne apmere nhenheke-irremele apetyemele atyenge akangkwe-irretyenhe.' Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele Abraham ileke urreke-arle nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe.

⁸ "Re anteme Abraham-eke alhileke alakenhe, 'Ayeye nhenhe awaye. Ayeye nhenhenge ularre ngkwenge

alere areye artwe-irretyenhe. Akwetethe alakenhe mpwaretyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itirretyenhenge alakenhe, "Arraty-arle nhenhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ikwere akangkwe-irretye akngerre." ' Kele yanhenge Isaac, alere Abraham-kenhe-arle anteme in-teke, re ingwe seven-pele inteke iperre re renhe artwe anteme ileke. Urreke Isaac-ele ikwere alere Jacob-eke anteme alakenhe mpwareke, kele Jacob-ele anteme alakenhe mpwareke, ikwere alere 12-pele anteye itne-arle inteke iperrele.

⁹ "Kele arrantherre itelareme Jacob-eke alere areye atyeye Joseph-eke ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke, Jacob-arle ikwere anyente-ante ahentye-anetyartenge. Itne anteme renhe ngkweltyeke antheke artwe ipenye itne renhe apmere arlenge-werne akngetyenhenge apmere Egypt-werne. Joseph-ele akenhe akwetethe-arle Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyarte Re akenhe ikwere akwetethe-arle anetyartenge renhe arntarnte-aremele. ¹⁰ Re renhe akayake-iletyarte arrpenhe areyele renhe akurne mpwawerlenge. Re renhe akaltyele-arlike-antheke re itelarentye anthurre anetyenhenge re arraty-arlike-angkyenhe. Kele re atyewe-irreke akngerrepate Egypt-arenyeke, Pharaoh arritnyeke. Kele Pharaoh-ele anteme Joseph akngerrepate arnerneke ikwere itweke re apmere akngerre renhe Egypt arntarnte-aretyenhenge tyerrtye areyeke-arlike arne ingkirrekeke-arlike.

¹¹ "Kele ikwenge-ntyeye, Joseph-arle akngerrepate akwete Egypt-eke anekenge, ahurraty akngerre apetyeke apmere ikwere-werne, apmere arrpe-anenhele merne-arlike arrangkwe aneke, apmere nhenhe Canaan-ele-arlike. Arrenge-arrenge anwerneke-artweye areye merneke-arlike arrangkwe ante aneke.

¹² Artwe ampwe Jacob-ele aweke merne-arlike akngerre-arle aneke Egypt-ele, re anteme ileke ikwere alere areye yanhe-werne alhetyeke, merne-arlike inemele akngetye-alyetyeke. Itne anteme alhemele merne-arlike akngerre inerlte-alpeke. ¹³ Ikwenge-ntyeye, merne-arlike-arle uyerrekenge anteme, kake Joseph-kenhe areye alperlte-iweke apmere Egypt-werne, awethe ante itne merne-arlike ineke Joseph-entyele. Re anteme itneke illeheke itne-arle renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe anekenge. Kele, tyerrtye areyele anteme ileke Pharaoh-eke Joseph-kenhe areye-arle Hebrew areye aneke, artwe Canaan-ngentyele-arle apetyeke areye-arle kake ikwerenhe areye aneke.

¹⁴ "Kele yanhe-ngentyele Joseph-ele itnenhe ileke ikwere-artweye areye ingkirreke inetyeke alhetyeke itneke-artweye Jacob-arlike Egypt-werne. Kele Jacob-arlike itne ingkirreke apetyeke Egypt-werne, 75-pele anthurre. Artwe ampwe re yanhele aneke arruleke-atwetye ilwetyeke ante. Ikwenge-ntyeye ikwere-artweye arrpenhe areye-arlike ilweke apmere yanhele. ¹⁶ Itne atyalangke Jacob-kenhe akngirtneke Joseph atherre akenhe apmere itnekenhe-werne apmere Shechem-ele, inteye Abraham-elarle arrule ngkweltyeke inekewerne Hamor arritnye artwe anyente-kenhe-arle arrule aneke.

¹⁷ "Arrule arrpenhenge, arlte rarle itwe anteme-irreke Ngkartele-arle Abraham alhileke iperre, arrantherre itelareme, re alhileke apmere Canaan antheye. Itne-arle arruleke aneke apmere Egypt-ele atningke-ame-atningke-irretyeke-atwetye, altyerre-ngentyele anwerne-kenhe areye kwenhe. ¹⁸ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe anteme akngerrepate aneke-arle tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyeke akngerrepate nhenhe re akenhe Joseph-eke akutne-arle aneke rarle Egypt-ele arrule anetyarteke. ¹⁹ Pwathe re akenhe akurne anthurre-arle aneke anwerneke-artweye ingkirrekeke. Re itirretyarte nthakenhe itnenhe atwetyeke. Re itnenhe aterele-anthetyarte apurrkele-arle-anthemele akwetethe. Re thultye ikwerenhe areye iletartye ampe akweke itnekenhe inemele aketheke iwetyeke apmere itnekenhe-ngentyele ilwetyeke.

²⁰ "Kele, arrantherre itelareme, ikwerenge akenhe Moses inteke, ampe akweke mwerre akngerre, meye ikwerenhele renhe apmerele nterte-ntertele arntarntaretyarte atnyentye urrpetyeke-atwetye. ²¹ Re anteme renhe lhere-werne akngeke imerte urtneke-arleke ar-rernemele. Nhenge ampe marle Pharaoh-kenhe apetyemele renhe aremele interle-anerlunge renhe ineke ikwere altye-irremele amangkelhe-ilemele ikwere anteme. ²² Re amangkemele Egypt-arenye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhele Moses renhe akaperte altywewere ilekenge itne-arlike-arteke anteme re aneke. Re amangkemele angkentye lterrke anthurre aneke arne ingkirreke atnerrele mpwaretyarte, re akwetethe arne mwerre mpwaretyarte.

²³ "Yanhe-ngentyele Moses re artwe akngerre anteme irreke ampwe anteme irremele year 40-pele anteme aneke, re itirretyarte ikwere-artweye areye anteme aretyeke Jacob-engentyele areye. Kele re alheke nthenhele-arle itne-arle urrkapyartenge ikwerewerne nthakenhe-arle itne anemeke. ²⁴ Re apetyemele aretye-alheke artwe Egypt-arenye anyentele artwe ikwere akwerrke atwerlunge areke ikwerenge anteme re artwe Egypt-arenye renhe irrerlunge atweke. ²⁵ Re apale ware itirreke, 'Nhenhenge anteme atyenge akwerrke areyele itelaretyeke Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakeke itnenhe arntarntaretyeke Egypt-ngentyele tyerrelhe-ilettyeke.' Kele arrangkwe-arle, itne akutne aneke itelaretyakenhe-anteye.

²⁶ "Arlte arrpenhele anteme, ingweleme anthurre, Moses awethe alhemele areke tyerrtye Israel-arenye atherre atwerrlunge. Re renhe-atherrenhe akalkelhe-ileke ratherre ipeltye-ilerremele mwerre anetyeke. Ikwere-atherre re alakenhe angkeke, 'Iwenhenge-ame artweyehenge atherre mpwele atwerrreme? Atwerrtyale anaye!'

²⁷ "Artwe atwerrtyame-arle arrpenhele akenhe Moses angkerte-iwemele alakenhe-arle angkerlunge, 'Angwenhele-ame ngenhe akngerrepate arrerneke ilernenhe arraty-ilettyeke atwerrtyale anetyeke?'

²⁸ Nhenge apmwerrke unte-arle artwe Egypt-arenye ilwetyeke-ante atweke, unte-ame ayenge anteme atwetyeke ahentye-aneme renhe-arle unte atweke-arteke?'

²⁹ Moses-ele alakenhe awemele, re itelareke atningkele anteme apeke-arle itelareke iwenhe-arle re mpwareke. Re atere anteme irreke. Re anteme Egypt-ngentyele alwirremele unteke apmere Midian arritnyewerne yanhenge anteme re arelhe anewe akeke yanhele aneme alere atherre atnyeneke.

³⁰ "Apmere yanhele anteme, arrantherre itelareme, re year 40-pele awethe arlunge ulkere anteme aneke. Alkere-arenye anteme ikwere arrateke arne arlarte urele ampetyamenge Apwerte Sinai itwele. ³¹ Renhe aremele akngerre anthurre apateke, arne rarle ampetyakenhe anekenge re anteme angathe ikwere alhemele mwantyele areke. Re anteme Ngkarte ikwere angkerlunge aweke arne ure iperre ikwerenge. ³² Re alakenhe angkeke, 'Ayenge-arle arrange-arange ngkwinhe-kenhe Ngkarte-arle, Abraham, Jacob, Isaac areyele-arle tnaketyarte itneke akwerrke areyele-arlike.' Moses-ele nhenhe awemele re atere anthurre irreke arrewemele inngerre artelheke re atere nhenge aretyakenhe anetyange angwenhe-arle ikwere angke-meke.

³³ "Kele Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, 'Ingkenhe ngkwinhe irlwaye, unte-arle apmere akngerrewerne apetyekenge. ³⁴ Nhenhe awaye! The kwenhe aretyame nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye Egypt-arenye areyele akwetethe tyerrtye atyinhe areye atwepaweme, tharle akwetethe itnenhe artnerlunge awepaweme ayenge anteme itneke apetyeke. Kele the anteme ngenhe ileme Egypt-werne alhetyeke itnenhe arratelhe-ilettyeke.' Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte Moses-eke angkeke."

³⁵ Stephen re akwete angkemele, "Moses nhenhe-arle anyente rarle Israel-arenye tyerrtye areye-arle arntarntareke nhenge-arle. Kenhe ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Itelaraye, Israel-arenye nhenge atherre renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle aneke alakenhe angkemele, 'Angwenhele-ame ngenhe akngerrepate arrerneke anwernenhe atwerrlunge ayaketyeke?' Kele Ngkarte, alkere-arenyenge ularre, angkeke ikwere arne urele-arle ampekenge renhe yerneke akngerrepate itneke anetyeke itnenhe apmere Egypt-nge arratelhe-ilettyeke. ³⁶ Ngangkere akngerre-akertele re arne akngerre anthurre mpwareke Egypt-nge, itne aremele akaltye-irretyeke. Kele, arrantherre itelaremele, re ikwere-artweye areye Hebrew areye-arlike Egypt-ngentyele akngekeke. Itnenhe-arle akngeke iperrele itne apetyeke Kwaty Alaye Athetheke-werne. Re ngangkerele akngerre mpwareke itne kwaty ikwerele alhetyehenge ingkirreke itetheke mpwaremele. Re arne mwerre areye mpwareke apmere ahurratyale unthemele itne-arle unthetyarte uternele year 40-peleke-atwetye.

³⁷ "Artwe anyente nhenhe rarle Israel-arenye areyeke angkeke, 'Ngkartele artwe anyente akngaketyenhe angkentye Atyinhe awemele ilerle-apetyeke arrekantherre, arrekantherre-artweye areye-ngentyele, re anteme angketyenhe ayenge-arle arrekantherre angkeme-arteke.'

Deuteronomy 18:15.

³⁸ "Kele Moses unthetyarte apmere ahurratyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-akerte, anwerneke-artweye areyenge. Kele, arrantherre itelareme, alkere-arenye-arle ikwere angkeke Apwerte Sinai-nge, re anteme renhe angkentye antheke, Moses-ele ileke nthakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re angkeke anwerne awemele mw-erre anetyenhenge.

³⁹ "Kele anwerneke-artweyele Moses awemele akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke itne ikwere akangketyakenhe aneke akngerrepate itnekenhe anetyeke. Itne ahentye-aneke Egypt-terne alpetyeke.

⁴⁰ Kele Moses Apwerte Sinai ikwere antyemele aneke itne kake ikwere Aaron-eke angkeke, 'Nthakenhe-ame atyeyangkwe irreke? Rarle anwernenhe apmere Egypt-ngentye akngetyeke apmere nhenhe-terne akngetyemele. Kele anwerne akutne-arle nthakenhe-arle ikwere irrekeke. Nge-artaye? Unte anwerneke ngkarte areye mpwaretyeke, itne anwernenge arrekwele-irretyenhenge.'

Exodus 21:1.

⁴¹ "Kele yanhenge anteme itne Aaron uternwarreke pweleke-arteke akwele ngkarte itneke mpwaretyeke. Kele mpwareke-arle iperrele itne akangkeke anthurre imerte kere uthene merne uthene antheke renhe tnakemele. ⁴² Kenhe Ngkartele itnenhe aremele itneke ahele anthurre irreke re itnenhe impemele alheke itne-arle kwerralyeke, atnyentyeke-arlke uterneke-arlke kwene-irretyenhenge tnaketyeke. Kenhe ayeye arule-arle itne pweke Ngkarte-kenhenge intelhe-ileke, arratye-arle irrerlengenge:

'Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye awerrirraye! Nhenge arrantherre-arle apmere ahurratyele unthetyarte year 40-peleke-atwetye,

arrantherre pweleke apeke yepe-yepe apeke akwetethe atwetyarte, apale itirremele arrantherre-arle ayenge utyernemele tnakemeke-athene.

⁴³ Arrantherre ilthe ameke-ameke ngkarte-apartetye Molek-kenhe nhenge-arle apmere arrpe-anenhe-terne akngernetyarte ikwere akangkwe-irremele-tetye.

Arrantherre apwerte atnyenetyarte kwerralye-arteke-arle mpwareke arrantherre ngkarte urrtiryren-tye Rephan-eke akangkwe-irretyeke.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe yernetyenhe apmere arrekhantherrenhe-ngentye apmere arpenhe arntwarre anthurre-terne Babylon-enge arntwarre.' Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke."

Amos 5:25-27.

⁴⁴ Stephen itneke akwete angkeke, alakenhe angkemele, "Arrule akenhe arrenge-arrenge anwernekenhele ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apmere ahurratyele akngernetyarte. Kele ilthe ikwere kwenele aneke angkentye rarle antheke itnenhe, itne kwene irrpelemele Ngkarteke tnakemele angketyarte alakenhe itirremele, 'Arratye-arle, Ngkarte anwernenge apurte aneme.' ⁴⁵ Yanhe-ngentye, Moses-arlke-arle ilwekenge ikwere alere areyele anteme ilthe renhe atnyenetyarte. Kele Joshua anteme aknger-

repate anemele, itne ilthe-akerte apmere ikwere irpeke Ngkartele-arle arrule itnenhe alhilekenge. Yanhenge apmere ikwerele itne apmere itne-arrpe ineke Ngkartele anamelhe-ileke tyerrtye yanhele-arle anetyarte areye kele Joshua Israel-arenye areyele anteme yanheke apmere arteke. Itne ilthe renhe arrenneke apmere ikwere imerte yanhe ikwere atnyeneke, ilthe re anerle-aneke David-arle Akngerrepate irrekeke-atwetye. ⁴⁶ Kele Ngkarte akangkentye anthurre aneke David-eke. Re anteme Ngkarte alakenhe apayuthneke, 'The-ame ngkwenge apmere arteye nthenhele-arle unte anetyeke anwerne ngkwenge angkerlthe-anetyenhenge?' ⁴⁷ Ngkartele akenhe David ayakerlengenge-arle, Solomon-ele-tetye-arle akenhe apmere renhe arterlengenge.

⁴⁸ "Awerrirraye! Ngkarte-arle arratye akngerre anthurre-arle, rarle apmere artwele-arle artekele anetyakenhe-arle. Artwe areye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerrele pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke alakenhe,

⁴⁹ 'Ayenge-arle alkerele anentye akngerre-arle, akngerrepate anthurre,

the arne ingkirreke anthurre atnyeneme alkerele uthene apmere ahele nhenhele uthene.

Arrantherre akenhe ayenge apmere akngerre uyarne-arle arteme ayenge anetyeke.

Ayenge alakenhe angkeme tharle arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwarekenge.'"

Isaiah 66:1-2.

Alakenhe-arle Stephen angkeke Jew arrekwelenye areyeke.

⁵¹ Awethe anteme re itneke angkeke, "Arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke ikerlthe anthurre-arle, ayeye ikwerenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle arrekhantherre-artweye areye-arteke. Yanhe areye Utnenge Akngerreke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke, alakenhe akwele arrantherre anteme aneme ikwere akwetethe akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Arrantherre akenhe renhe irlpe artepele-arle awerrirreme. ⁵² Arrule anthurre arrekhantherre-artweye areyele akwetethe atwetyarte artwe areye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyarte, itnenhe akurne-iletartye atwemele ilwetyeke-ante. Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre areye-arle angkeke, urreke-arle arpenhe apetyetyenhe, artwe Ngkarteke akwetethe-arle akangkwe-irretyeke. Kele re apetyerlengenge, arrantherre-inpe, ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle iletartye areye-arteke, ikwere ahele-irreke. Arrantherre renhe piwemele irrerlknge atwerrirreke. Arrantherre anteme itnekengenge apurte-irreke arpenhe areye irrerlknge atwemele itne-arteke anemele.

⁵³ Yewe, Ngkartele-arle ayeye atyeperre anthurre antheke arrekhantherre-artweye areye. Re alkere-arenye yerneke Moses-eke re ikwere imernetyenhenge, ayeye aweke-arle re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ileke. Lyete akenhe arrantherre ayeye atyeperre nhenge-arle atnyeneme, kenhe arrantherre anteme ikwere akangkwe-irretyak-

enhe awetye-arlike-akenhe aneme." Alakenhe-arle Stephen itneke angkeke.

Itne Stephen ilwetyeke-ante apwertele weme

⁵⁴ Nhenge artwe Jew akngerrepate areyele, arrpenhe areyele-arlike, Stephen awemele itne ikwere ahele anthurre irreke. Atnerte itnekenhe ampeke anthurre ahele anthurre irremenge. ⁵⁵ Kenhe Utmenge Akngerrele akenhe Stephen ngangkere akngerre antheke, utmenge ikwerenhe antelhe-ilelhomele, re anteme alkere-werne atheke aremele Ngkarte areke akngerre anthurre pwartryerlengenge ngangkere akngerre-akertele. Re Jesus-arlike areke akwe-arratyete tnerlengenge. ⁵⁶ Re nhenhe aremele alakenhe angkeke, "Ayakeye! Araye! The kwenhe alkere altywere-irrerlengenge areme, Ngkarte akwe-arratyete akenhe Alere alkere-arenye apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akweke inteke, re akngerre anthurre-arle."

⁵⁷ Kele Jew akngerrepate areyele, arrpenhe areyele yanhele-arle aneke nhenhe awemele, itne alakenhe arnterre anthurre arlikeke, "Re Ngkarte-ketye angkeme." Itne irlpe martelheke renhe awetyakenhe anetyenhenge, itne imerte ikwere-werne arratyete untemele renhe arntwirrkeke. ⁵⁸ Itne renhe tyarre-akngemele aketheke iweke Jerusalem aketheke. Kele imerte itne ahele anthurre irremele, mantere urrpetye itnekenhe areye ilywemele iwemele, artwe apmerrke anyente Saul arritnye itweke. Itne apwertele akwete anthurre Stephen renhe werrirreke renhe irrerlkngenge atwetyeke. Saul akenhe mantere itnekenhe arntarnteremele tnerle-anerlengenge. ⁵⁹ Itne-arle apwertele renhe akwete werrirretyamenge, Stephen alakenhe Ngkarteke angkeke, "Jesus! Ayenge ilwerlengenge, utmenge atyinhe inaye!" ⁶⁰ Amperele-arlengenge tneleme re arlkemele angkeke alakenhe, "Ngkarte! Itnenhe atwirtyalaye itne-arle ayenge atwekengenge!" Alakenhe angkemele anteme re ilweke.

8 Artwe Saul yanhele tneleme, akangkemele areke itne Stephen atwerlengenge.

Saul arrpenhe areye-akertele Jesus-kenhe areye atwer-rirreme

Yanhenge Jesus-arle ikwele-areme areyele Jesus-kenhe areye alwerneke aterele-anthemele, itnenhe ilwetyeke atwemele-arlike. Alakenhenge anteme itne atere alheke Jerusalem-engentyele apmere akweke itepele-arle aneme areye-werne apmere Judea uthene Samaria uthenele alengke-iwelhetyeke. Kele yerneke-arle areye-ante-arle aneke Jerusalem-ele.

² Tyerrtye areyele-arle Stephen irrerlkngenge atweke iperrele, artwe arrpenheme Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele atyalangke ikwerenhe inerlthealheke akngerlte-iwemele inteyeke arrernetyeke imerte ikwere arnterre anthurre arrangkemele.

³ Kele Saul akenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneke Jesus apententye akngerre areyele renhe apentetyeke, ikwerenge anteme re itnenhe alwerneke. Re untherle-

apemele Jesus-kenhe areye atwerle-apeke itnenhe uy-errelhe-iletetyeke-atwetyeke akwele. Re apmere Jesus-kenhe areye-kenheke irrpenehemele artwe-arlike arelthe-arlike tyarre-akngemele imerte itnenhe jail-ke akw-ernemele.

Tyerrtye Samaria-arenye areyele Ayeye Mwerre ar-ratyete itelarerrirreme

⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye irrarntepere-irreke, itne untherlte-apemele ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apeke apmere arrpe-anenhele. ⁵ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe anyente Philip arritnye, apmere Samaria-werne alhemele ayeye Jesus-akerte ileke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyete, Ngkartele-arle renhe yerneke tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyeke. ⁶ Philip-ele ngangkerele arne akngerre anthurre areye mpwareke. Tyerrtye areyele renhe areke alakenhe mpwarerlengenge itne ikwere akwete akangkwe-irreke re ayeye renhe ilerlengenge. ⁷ Re ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele arrentye areye arnterre anthurre arlkemele arrateke itnekengenge. Inwerre, alyepe-alyepe-arlike mwerre-irreke Ngkartele-arle Philip ngangkere anthekengenge itnenhe mwerre-iletetyeke. ⁸ Kele apmere yanhe ikwerenge tyerrtye areye arnterre akangkeke.

Ayeye artwe arrenkwelthe akngerre anthurre-akerte Simon arritnye

⁹ Apmere ikwerele anetyarte artwe ngangkere arrenkwelthe akngerre anthurre anyente Simon arritnye, arne akngerre atningke re ilerlpenyete mpwaretyarte arlengenge-arlentye anthurreke. Samaria-arenye areyele aremele itne apateke imerte angkemele, "Aye! Rarle arratyete-arle arne nhenhe areye mpwareme!" Re tnakelhomele re-arrpe alakenhe angketyarte, "Ayenge-arle arratyete rarle artwe atyepere anthurre!" ¹⁰ Nhenhe areyele renhe aremele itne ikwere akangkwe-irretyarte, tyerrtye akngerre areye arne arunthe-akerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlike arne urrpetyete ware-akerte. Itne renhe tnakemele alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe alkerenge-arle arratyete apetyeke, re kwenhe arne areye ngangkere akngerrele mpwareme Ngkartele-arteke." ¹¹ Itne ikwere akwete akangkemele renhe awetyarte, rarle akwete anthurre ngangkere akngerrele mpwaretyamenge, itne itnenhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Aye! Rarle ilerlpenyete anthurre-arle." Itne ikwere akwete anthurre akangkwe-irremele anetyarte renhe awemele-arlike.

¹² Kenhe Philip akenhe apetyemele ayeye mwerre-arle Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apetyarte. Re itneke ileke Ngkarte-arle akngerrepate anemenge tyerrtye areye arntarnteremele ikwere-arle akangkwe-irreme areye. Tyerrtye areyele renhe awemele itne ikwere akangkwe-irreke, re anteme artwe-arlike arelthe-arlike kwatyete akwernemele baptise-eme-ileke itne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekengenge. ¹³ Artwe nhenge Simon-ele-arle Jesus arratyete itelareke Philip-ele imerte renhe

kwatyeke akwernemele-arle baptise-eme-ilemele. Re Philip-enge anteme apurte-irremele unthetyarte, re aremele Philip-ele arne arrpe-anenhe ngangkere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele mpwarerlenge re itirreke, "Aye! Nhenhe-arle mwerre anthurre-arle."

¹⁴ Kele yerneke-arle Jesus-kenhe areyele Jerusalem-engentyele awemele Samaria-arenye areye-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-akerte aweke-arle ikwere akangkwe-irreme. Itne anteme Peter uthene John uthene yerneke. ¹⁵ Ratherre apmere ikwere arrernel-hemele Ngkarteke angkeke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeke Utnenge Akngerre irrpetyehenge. ¹⁶ Ratherre alakenhe apayuthneke Utnenge Akngerre-arle itneke irrpetyakenhe akwetenge. Philip-ele itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele itne-arle Jesus Akngerrepateke akangkwe-irrekenge. Kenhe arpenhele akenhe itneke iltye arrernetyakenhe-arle Utnenge Akngerre itneke irrpetyehenge. ¹⁷ Kele Peter uthene John uthene iltye arrernemele akaperte tyerrtye areyeke-arleke imerte Ngkarteke angkemele, kele Utnenge Akngerre anteme itneke irrpeke.

¹⁸ Kele artwe Simon re areke Utnenge Akngerre itneke irrpelenge yerneke-arle ratherre iltye arrernerlenge akaperte itne-kenheke. Re anteme ahentye-aneke tyerrtye areyeke iltye arrernetyeke Peter uthene John uthenele-arteke akwele apwerte ngkweltye renhe-atherrenhe anthemele, re renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke, "Artwe mwerre atherre! Ayenge akaltyele-anthaye the alakenhe mpwaryehenge, kele, mpwele-arteke, the iltye arrernetyehenge akaperte itne-kenheke imerte alakenhe mpwaremele, Utnenge Akngerre itneke irrpetyehenge anteye."

²⁰ Peter-ele apwerte ngkweltye renhe ayene-ilemele alakenhe angkeke, "Arrangkwe, apwerte ngkweltye yanhe akngaye unte ngkweltye uthene urreke ure-werne alhetyehenge, unte-arle itirreme unte akwele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe ngkweltyele inetyeke. Ngkarte anyentele-arle Utnenge Akngerre antheme tyerrtye areyeke alere ikwerenheke-arle akangkwe-irreme areye. ²¹ Unte-arle anwernenge anetyakenhe-arle, Ngkartele-arle ngenhe urrkapentye alakenheke akaltyele-anthetyakenhe-arle, rarle ngenhe aketheke-arle areme unte-arle arratyte itirrytyakenhe. ²² Unte apale-arle itirreke arne nhenhe ngkweltyele inetyekeke-athene! Apure irremele anaye impemele akngarte-iwelhemele Ngkarteke angketyeke ngkwengenge re ipeltye-irretyeke ngenhe atwirtnetyakenhe anetyehenge. ²³ Kele tharle itelareme-arle unte-arle ilerneke ingkerte-irreme alakenhe mpwaremele, ilerneke ingkerte irreke-arle unte akwetethe akurnentye anetyenhe uyarne impelhemele. Akurne-arle ngenhe ayerneke-arteke." Alakenhe-arle Peter ikwere angkeke.

²⁴ Simon-ele nhenhe awemele re atere-irremele renhe-atherrenhe ileke, "Ayekeye, mpwele Ngkarteke atyenge angkerle-anerraye re ayenge apmere akurne ikwere wetyale anetyehenge." Kele ratherre arratyte ikwere Ngkarteke angkeke.

²⁵ Peter uthene John uthenele akwete ayeye Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-annerreke tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeke, itneke-arle ratherre angkeke iperre ratherre alperreke apmere Jerusalem-werne. Apmere Samaria angkwerre alperremele re apmere arrpe-anenheke ayeye mwerre renhe ilerle-aperreke.

Philip artwe apmere Ethiopia-arenyeke angkeme

²⁶ Nhenge apmere Israel-enge antekerrele, apmere arrpenhe Ethiopia arritnye, artwe anyente anetyarte. Pwathe akngerre akenhe apmere yanhele aneke, Candace arritnye-arle, re arrerneke artwe renhe akngerrepate anetyeke apwerte mane ingkirreke Ethiopia-kenheke. Kele re akenhe Ngkarteke itirrentye akngerre-arle re wagon ikwerenheke antyerle-alhemele alheke ayerrere apmere Jerusalem-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele re tyatyte akngerre Jew areyekenhe-werne alhemele Ngkarteke angkeke. Kele-arle re Ngkarteke angkeke iperre re alpetyame apmere-werne wagon ikweringe, alpemele re pweke arerle-apetyame, Isaiah-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke.

Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Philip Samaria-le, Jerusalem-enge ayerrerele, rarle anekenge alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe arrateke Philip-eke imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Alhaye apmere Jerusalem-werne, Jerusalem-engentyele imerte antekerre alhemele iwerre akngerre Gaza-werne atheke-arle alheme-werne, arrantherre itelareme iwerre ahurratyte-werne atheke-arle alheme." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re Philip-eke angkeke. Alkere-arenye nhenhe awemele-arteke re arratyte anpenheke arrulenge arrpenhenge apmere arrpe-anenhe arenhemele re arratyte artwe Ethiopia-arenye nhenhe areke wagon ikweringe alhepalherlenge.

²⁹ Utnenge Akngerre Philip-eke angkeke, "Alhaye wagon itwele-werne imerte angathele akwete apenterle-apemele."

³⁰ Kele Philip angathele alhemele wagon itwele re aweke artwele ayeye ilerle-aperlenge Isaiah-engentyele, re anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Unte-ame arratyte itelareme unte-arle read-eme-ilerle-apeme yanhe?"

³¹ Artwe re akenhe ikwere angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, the itelaretyakenhe-arle. Tyerrtye akaperte altyw-erele apeke ayenge akaltyele-antherlenge kele the itelaremere. Unte apetyeme-arteke atyengenge wagon akertne-werne ayenge akaltyele-anthetyeke?" Kele Philip re wagon-eke antyeke imerte ikwere itwele anerle-apemele.

³² Ayeye nhenge Ethiopia-arenyele read-eme-ilerle-apetyame Bible-ngentyele Isaiah-elarle intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

"Itne artwe renhe akngetyeke atwetyeke yepe-yepe-arteke.

Itelaraye, nhenge yepe-yepe nterte anthurre inteme artwele renhe arrperlenge urlkere-ilemele alakenhe rarle re tneke angketye-arlike-akenhe nterte anthurre.

³³ Itne ikwere anyurre-irretyame, renhe court-wernerarlke akngerlthe-iweke urrtirremele ilemele rarle artwe akurne aneke akwele. Ikwere akngerle angkerretye-arlike-akenhe aneke.

Angwenhele anteme ayeye iletynhe ampe ikwerenhe areyeke arrange-arrange ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike?

Kele arrangkwe-arle, rarle artwe apmerrke akwete ilwekenge ampeke-arlike arrangkwe akwete."

Isaiah 53:7-8.

³⁴ Kele artwe Ethiopia-arenyele Philip apayuthneke, "Atyenge ilaye, angwenhe-akerte-ame Isaiah-arle angkeme? Re-ame ikwere-arrpe-akerte angkeme? Arrpenhe-akerte apeke-arle re angkeke?" ³⁵ Philip akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe, rarle artwe Jesus aritnye-akerte-arle angketyame." Re anteme ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte iletynhe. Artwe apmeme Ethiopia-arenye anteme akangkwe-irremele aneke Jesus-akerteke. ³⁶ Ratherre-arle wagon-enge alhepalhetyamenge, ratherre lhere areke kwatye-akerte, artwe re anteme angkeke, "Kwatye-arle yanhe lherele aneme, ayenge kwatyeke akwernaye baptise-eme-ilemele." †

³⁸ Artwe re anteme ileke urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhele wagon ngkernetyeke. Ngkernelhemele ratherre wagon-nge atnarnpeke imerte kwatye-werne alherremele. Philip-ele anteme renhe kwatyeke akwernemele baptise-eme-ileke. ³⁹ Ratherre kwatyenge aratemele Utmenge Akngerrele Philip apmeme arrpenhe-werne akngeke, artwe Ethiopia-arenye re renhe awethe aretyakenhe anteme aneke. Kele re akangkentye anthurre-arle apmeme-werne alpeke.

⁴⁰ Philip-ele itelareke renhe-arle Utmenge Akngerrele apmeme arrpenhe-werne akngeke, re anteme angkeke, "Aye, ayenge-arle apmeme arrpenhele anteme-arle, apmeme Azotus arritnyele anteme!" Re ayerrere-atheke anteme alheke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemele apmeme arrpe-anenhele re apmeme Caesarea arritnyeke anteme arrernelheke.

Saul Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme

9 Kele apmeme Jerusalem-enge artwe nhenge Saul re akwete anthurre ahele angkemele "The atwetyenhe angwenhele apeke Jesus akngerrepate ilerlenge." Re imerte itirreke Damascus-wernerarlke alhetyeke yanheke arntwirrketyeke Jesus-kenhe areye. Re alheke imerte Jew akngerrepate renhe apayuthnemele alakenhe, "Aye, pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye imerte ayenge anthemele, the akngetyenhenge Damascus-werne. Ayenge apmeme ikwere irremele ayenge apmerekere irrpetyenhe itne tyatye-ke apurte-irrentye akngerre, imerte artwe arrekwenyene areyeke imernemele. Itne aremele itirretyenhenge, 'kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyele artwe nhenhe yerneke rarle arntwirrkemele atwetyeke angwenhe re

† Artwe arrpenhele akwele verse 37 intelhe-ileke, renhe ayeye Luke-kenhenge anyentelhe-ilemele, alakenhe: Kele anteme Philip ikwere angkeke, "Unte apeke Jesus arratye itelareme, kele the ngenhe kwatyeke kwernemele baptise-eme-arle-ileme." Re akenhe angkirtnerlenge, "Yewe, the Jesus Christ arratye itelareme, re kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe."

aremele iwerre Jesus-eke apenteke, arelthe-arlike artwe-arlike imerte itnenhe Jerusalem-werne akngemele." Kele re pipe renhe alakenhe intelhe-ileke imerte ikwerenge yernemele.

³ Kele re pipe ikwere-akerte alheke apmeme Damascus-werne artwe arrpenhe areye-akerte. Itne alhemele apmeme ikwere angathe anteme irreke, alkngenthe akngerre arraterlenge impeltye-ngentyele ware aneke alkere-ngentyele pwarryemele. ⁴ Artwe Saul iparrpe ahelheke itnyeke arrpenheme awemele ikwere angkerlenge alakenhe, "Saul! Iwengenge-ame unte atyenge akurne-iknge irreme ayenge atwemele? Unte-ame itelaretyakenhe unte ayenge atweme unte akwetethe atwerle-aneme atyenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye?"

⁵ Saul-ele renhe apayuthneke, "Akngerrepate, angwenhe-ame unte?"

Re akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Ayenge-arle Jesus-arle, unte itelareme, ayenge-ante unte-arle akwetethe atwerle-aneme. Unte apententye akngerre atynhe areye atwemele unte kwenhe ayenge atweme.

⁶ Kele alakenhe akwete mpwaretyale. Akeme-irremele alhaye apmeme Damascus ikwere-werne, tyerrtye anyentele ngenhe iletynhe nthakenhe irretyeke."

⁷ Artwe itne-arle ikwerenge apurte alheke nterte tneke itne-arle atere-irrekenge. Itne angkerlenge-ante aweke tyerrtye aretyakenhele. ⁸ Saul ahelhe-ngentyele akeme-irreke, re alkngampemele aretyakenhe aneke, itne renhe ilye arntwirrkemele akngeke Damascus-werne. ⁹ Arlthe urrpetyeke-atwetye re pwenge aneke, merne arlkwetyakenhe, antywetyakenhe aneke.

¹⁰ Apmeme yanhe ikwerele aneke artwe Jew anyente Jesus apententye akngerre Ananias arritnye. Jesus ikwere arrateke imerte arritnye ikwerenhe ilemele "Ananias!"

Re Jesus areke, altyerrenge-arteke, imerte ikwere angkemele "Yewe, akngerrepate, the ngenhe aweme."

¹¹ Jesus anteme angkeke, "Akeme-irremele alhaye iwerrre "Arratye" arritnye-werne. Unte apetyemele artwe Judas arritnye-werne apmeme ikwerenhele artwe Saul arritnyeke apayuthnaye apmeme Tarsus-arenyeke, re kwenhe alakentyele atyenge-werne atheke angkerle-aneme. ¹² Re altyerrenge areke artwe Ananias arritnye apetyerlenge renhe akaperte anpemele imerte renhe alkngampelhe-ilemele re aretyeke anteme. Kele ikwere-werne alhaye!"

¹³ Kenhe Ananias akenhe atere-arle-irrerlenge imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Arrangkwe akngerrepate, tyerrtye atningkele-arle artwe nhenhe-akerte atyenge ilekenge. Itne-arle ileke rarle akwele arne akurne mpwarentye akngerre ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeke. ¹⁴ Kenhe kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areyele akwele renhe ileke re Damascus-werne apetyetyeke tyerrtye ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye arntwirrkemele Jerusalem-werne akngetyeke." Alakenhe-arle Ananias atere-irremele angkeke.

¹⁵ Kele Jesus ikwere angkerlenghe "Arrangkwe, ikwere-werne alhaye! Kele alakenhe mpwaraye tharle artwe yanhe akngakekenghe atyenge urrkapetyeke, ayeye atyenge-akerte ilerle-apetyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeye, akngerrepate itnekenhe areyeye, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeye-arlke. ¹⁶ Ayenge ikwere angkemele ikwere imernemele tyerrtye areyele renhe atweme re uyarne itirreme rarle atyenge-akerte ayeye ilemengo." Alakenhe-arle akngerrepate Jesus angkeke Anias-eke.

¹⁷ Re anteme alheke apmere Saul-arle aneke-werne imerte renhe kweneke aremele. Iparrpe-ante re iltye ikwerenhe arrerneke akaperte Saul-kenheke-arleke imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Saul, atyewe atyinhe! Pwathe Jesus-ele ayenge ngkwenge-werne yerneke, unte itelareme ngkwenge-arle re arrateke unte iwer-rele apetyerlenghe. Re akwele ayenge ngkwenge-werne yerneke unte alngampemele aretyenhenge anteme awethe, Utnenge Akngerre ngkwenge irrptyenhenge aneme anteme ngenhe arntarnte-aretyeke."

¹⁸ Iparrpe anthurre yenpe apmwe-kenhe-arteke alngke ikwerenhe-ngentyele atnyeke, re alngampemele areke anteme. Kele akeme-irremele, re kwatyeke irrpeke, Anias-ele renhe baptise-emele. ¹⁹ Akenge akngerre-arle aneke iperrele re merne anteme arlweke mwerre anteme irreke amulte-arlke ngkwerne-arlke lterre anteme irreke.

Saul-ele ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme apmere Damascus-enge

Saul re arlte urrpetyeke aneke Jesus-kenhe areyenge apmere Damascus ikwerele. ²⁰ Yanhenge anteme re tyatyete Jew areye-kenhe-werne alheke imerte ayeye Jesus-akerte ilemele tyerrtye areyeye. Re itneke ileke Jesus-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneke.

²¹ Itne renhe angkerlenghe awemele itne apatewarreke imerte angkerremele, "Re-thewe! Artwe anyente re akwele yanhe, nhenge Jerusalem-enge-arle tyerrtye areye atwetyarte Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenghe. Re akwele nhenhe-werne apetyeke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye akngirtnetyeke apmere Jerusalem-werne kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye Jew-kenhe areye-werne."

²² Saul re akenhe akwenpe anthurrele-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apeke itne akangkwe-irretyeke renhe apentemele-arlke. Re itneke ileke Jesus-akerte Ngkartele-arle renhe alhileke, tyerrtye areye itethe atnyenetyeke-arle yerneke. Nhenge rarle ayeye nhenhe ilekenghe, Jew Damascus-arenye areyele uyarne itelareke, apalekaleke rarle arratyete mwerrantye anthurre angkekenghe.

²³ Kele Saul-arle yanhele akwete aneke iperre, Jew akngerrepate areye apurte-irreke renhe atwetyeke.

²⁴ Kele tyerrtye anyentele awemele ileke Saul ikwere. Ingwe arrpe-anenhele, arlte arrpe-anenhele-arlke itne alengke-iwelhetyarte gate arriwe akngerrele Saul renhe atwetyeke re arraterlenghe. ²⁵ Ingwe anyentele anteme atyewe Saul-kenhe areye renhe anyelknghe-

anyelknghe warle akertne-ngentyele atnarnpelhe-ileke basket akngerreke arrernemele, warle nhenge apmere yanhe utepe-akerrirrekenghe. Jew itneke-ketyenge re arratemele alheke anyelknghe-anyelknghe alwirremele Jerusalem-werne.

Saul apmere Jerusalem-enge

²⁶ Kele Saul apmere Jerusalem-werne alheke apmere ikwere arrernelhemele re tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye-aneke, itne akenhe atere-irremele apaterlenghe-arle, itne alakenhe-arle itirreke nthakenhe-akerte re Jesus apententye akngerre imerte ikwerenhe anteme irremele. ²⁷ Kele artwe Barnabas arritnyele anteme renhe inemele akngkeke Jesus-ele yerneke-arle areye-werne. Re anteme ayeye itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle irreke, nhenge nthakenhe-arle Saul-ele Jesus areke iwerrele alethe alhemele Jesus ikwere angkerlenghe, nthakenhe-arlke-arle re akwenpele Jesus-akerte ayeye ileke apmere Damascus-enge. Alakenhe-arle Barnabas-ele ayeye itneke ileke, itne awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreke.

²⁸ Kele Saul re apetyemele apurte-irreke Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte anteme itne Jerusalem-ele untheke. Re imerte tyerrtye areye ayeye Jesus-akerte akwenpele ilerle-apeme. ²⁹ Re Jew areye, Greek angkentye akngerre areyeye-arlke angkeke, iwerre Greek-enge ularre apententye akngerre areyeye, itne Saul-arlke akwete ahele angkerreke itne-arrpe ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke. Itne ikwere ahele-irreke renhe irrerlknghe atwetyeke angkemele ikwere itne akangkwe-irretyak-ehenge aneke. ³⁰ Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele nhenhe awemele, itne Saul akngkeke apmere Caesarea-werne renhe irrerlknghe atweme-ketye Jew areyele, renhe apmere ikwerenhe Tarsus-werne yerneke.

³¹ Kele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye akangkemele anteme aneke apmere Judea apmere arrpenhele, Galilee uthene Samaria uthenele itneke atwerrentye akngerre areye itnekenghe atwentye impelheke. Utnenge Akngerrele anteme itnenhe lterre-ileke utnenge itnekenhe akwenpele itne Jesus apentetyeke. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme Jesus apenteke ikwere atyewe-arlke-irremele.

Artwe Aeneas arritnyete mwerre-irreme

³² Kele nhenge Peter-arle apmere arrpe-anenhele unthekenghe, re apmere Lydda arritnyete anteme irreke, imerte Jesus-kenhe areye-werne alhemele itnekenghe apurte-irreke. ³³ Yanhenge anteme re areke artwe anyente Aeneas arritnyete. Re akenhe inwerre-arle aneke, antyamele intemele year 8-peleke-atwetye akeme-arlke-irretyakenhe. ³⁴ Kele Peter anteme ikwere angkeke, "Aeneas, Jesus Christ-ele ngenhe mwerre-ileme lyete anthurre, kele akeme-irraye antyame ngkwinhe imartiwemele." Re iparrpe anthurre akeme-irremele tneke Jesus-ele-arle renhe mwerre-ilekenghe.

³⁵ Tyerrtye areyele apmere yanhe ikwerele renhe areke

mwerre-arle-irreke anteme tnerlenge, tyerrtye apmere Sharon-arenye areyele-arlike areke nthakenhe-arle-irrekenge. Areke-arle iperrele itne ingkirreke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke ikwerenhe atyewe-arlike irremele, atningke anthurre.

Peter-ele arelhe ilweke-arle akemelhe-ileme Tabitha arritnye

³⁶ Apmere anyentele, Joppa arritnyele aneke arelhe anyente Jesus-kenhe Tabitha arritnye. Greek angkentye akngerre areye renhe "Dorcias" iletarte. Re arrpenhe areyeke arne mwerre mpwaretyarte itnenhe arntarnte-aremele apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye-arlike. ³⁷ Peter-arle apmere arrpenhe Lydda ikwerekere aneke, arelhe nhenge re rlike anthurre irremele ilweke. Arelhe rarle ilweke iperrele arelhe areyele alheweke kwatyele angkentye Jew areye-kenhenge ularre, imerte warle akertneke arrernemele iperteke artetyeke-urletye. ³⁸ Apmere Joppa akenhe Lydda-nge angathe, Jesus-kenhe areyele aweke Joppangentyele Peter-arle apmere Lydda-arle anekenge. Kele itne artwe atherre yerneke Peter inetyeke. Ratherre apmerekere-irremele angkeke, "Anwerne ahentye-aneme unte ilernenge apetyetyeke. Iparrpe apetyaye ilernekenge!"

³⁹ Peter re ikwere-atherrenge anteme alheke. Itne apmere Joppa-eke irremele itne renhe akngeke arelhe ilwekarle-arle inteme ikwere-werne. Arelhe warlekwerte urrpetye Peter itwele tnerirreke arrangkemele, itne Peter-eke imerneke mantere arrpe-anenhe arelhelhe-arle mpwareke, rarle itethe akwete anemele mpwaretyarte areye. ⁴⁰ Peter-ele itnenhe aremele re itnenhene ingkirreke room-engentyele aywepeke. Re amperele-arlange tneke Ngkarte apayuthnemele Dorcas renhe itethe-ilettyeke, re anteme arelhe ilweke-arle ikwere angkeke, "Tabitha, akeme-irraye!" Iparrpe anthurre re alngampemele akeme-irreke Peter aremele re antyame-ngentyele akeme-irreke. ⁴¹ Peter-ele renhe ilye arntwirrkemele renhe akemelhe-ileke re tnetyehenge, re anteme arlikeke warlekwerte areyeke Jesus-kenhe areyeke uthene. Re anteme itneke imerneke arelhe nhenhe itetharle-irreke ilwekenge-ntyale anteme tnerlenge. ⁴² Tyerrtye areyele apmere yanhe-arenye ikwere-akerte aweke arelhe nhenhe ilweke-arle itethe-arle-irritneke. Kele imerte atningkele anteme Jesus Akngerrepate-werne utepe-irreke. ⁴³ Peter arrule akngerreke-arle aneke Joppa-le, re apmere Simon-kenhele anetyarte. Artwe re akenhe arne areye-arle mpwaretyarte yenpe kere-kenhe-ngentyele.

Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele Cornelius yerneke Peter-eke

10 Apmere Caesarea ikwerele anetyarte artwe Cornelius arritnye. Re akngerrepate aneke thultye atningkeke, re thultye 100-pele anthurre arntarntaretyarte. Thultye nhenhe areye akenhe aneke apmere Italy arritnye-ngentyele-arle. ² Cornelius akenhe

Jew anetyakenhe-arle aneke, re ikwerenhe areye-arlike Ngkarteke-ante ware akangkwe-irretyarte. Re mwan-tyele merneke arrangkwe areye-arlike anthetyarte re akwetethe Ngkarteke angkerle-anetyarte.

³ Arlte anyentele, arlte mpwepele re Ngkarteke angkemele anetyame, ahirre re areke alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe ikwere arraterlenge. Alkere-arenye re ikwere angathe-irremele ikwere angkeke arritnye ilemele, "Cornelius!"

⁴ Cornelius-ele apatemele areke re atere-arlike areweke. Re anteme apayuthneke, "Iwenheke-ame unte ahentye-aneme, akngerrepate atyinhe?"

Alkere-arenye re akenhe angkerlenge, "Ngkarte kwenhe ngkwenge akangkentye anthurre unte-arle akwetethe ikwere angkerle-anemenge, unte-arle alhengkeye areye-arlike mwantyele antherle-anemenge. Ngenhe awemele anteme re ayenge yerneke ngkwenge angketyeke. ⁵ Kele awe anteme! Artwe urrpetye yernaye apmere Joppa arritnye-werne, itne apele unthetyeke artwe Peter arritnyeke imerte renhe nhenhe-werne akngetye-alepemele. Re ngkwenge ayeye mwerre ilettyeke. ⁶ Artwe yanhe re akenhe aneme apmere artwe Simon arritnye-kenhele-arle. Artwe yanhe Simon re akenhe kere yenpenge arne areye mpwaretye akngerre-arle. Kele itnenhe ilaye Peter inetyeke apmere ikwerenge imerte renhe akngetyemele nhenhe-werne." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re Cornelius-eke angkeke.

⁷ Alkere-arenye rarle angkemele alheke iperrele, Cornelius artwe urrpetyeke antangkeke, artwe thultye anyente Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre uthene artwe atherre ratherre akenhe apmerekere urkapentye akngerre-arle. ⁸ Itneke-arle antangkeke iperrele re itnenhe ileke nthakenhe-arle alkere-arenye re angkeke re anteme itnenhe apmere Joppa ikwere-werne yerneke Peter inetyeke.

⁹ Kele itne alhemele mpwepele inteke apmere arrpenhele. Ingweleme anteme itne akeme-irremele alheke apmere Joppa ikwere-werne atheke, itne angathe-irreke arlte mpwepele anteme.

Arlte ikwerele anteye, itne-arle apetyetyamenge, Peter apmere akertneke antyeye Ngkarteke angketyeke.

¹⁰ Rarle angketyamenge re angayakwe anthurre awalheke itne-arle merne-arlike mpwaretyamenge akwete. Rarle merneke akarelhetyamenge re ahirre anteme areke alkere altywere-irrerlenge. Ikwerenge re areke antyame akngerre itepe atherrenge-arle arntwirrkeke ikwere-werne kwene-irrerlenge. ¹² Antyame ikwere kwenele akenhe aneke arne itethe areye, arrpenheme ahelhele unthentye akngerre, ingke-akerte areye, arne atnertele alhentye akngerre areye-arlike, thipe areye-arlike. Jew areyele arlkwetyakenhe arne nhenge areye. ¹³ Re anteme arrpenhe aweke alkere-ngentyele ikwere angkerlenge, "Peter! Akeme-irraye arrpenheme nhenhe areye atwemele arlkwetyeke!"

¹⁴ Kele Peter angkirtnerlenge, "Arrangkwe akngerrepate, nhenhe areye-arle kere arlkwentye akngerre kwenye areye-arle! Angkentye Moses-kenhele-arle

ileke arne nhenhe areye arlkwetyale anetyeke tharle kere arlkwetyakenhe akwete-arle nhenge angkentye anwerne-kenhele-arle ileme anwerne arlkwetyale anetyeke.”

¹⁵ Kele awethe anteye re angkeke ikwere alkere-ngentye, “Arrangkwe, nhenhe-arle kere mwerre arlkenhe-arlkwenhe-arle Ngkartele-arle ileke mwerre arlkwetyeke, kele apale angketyale-arle ware arlkwetyeke Ngkartele-arle ilekenge mwerre arlkenhe-arlkwenhe.” ¹⁶ Alakenhe-arle irreke urrpetye-ngare, Peter mwantye itirretyehenge rarle ahirre areke-akerte. Yanhe-ngentye antyame re kere itneke-akerte uyerreke alkere-werne awethe anteye.

¹⁷ Kele Peter anetyame anteme itirremele iwenhe-arle re areke-akerte, “Iwenhe-ame the arerne? Iwenhe-ame Ngkartele ayenge akaltye-anthetyeke anerne?” Nhenge rarle itirremele anetyamenge apatemele artwe Jew anetyakenhe urrpetye apetyeke Cornelius-elarle yerneke itne apmere akethele tneke. Itne-arle apmere Simon-kenheke-arle apale untherrirretyame itne arratyae areke imerte akethele tnerrirremele.

¹⁸ Akethenge itne apayuthnerrirreke, “Artwe Peter arritnye-ame nhenhele aneme?”

¹⁹ Peter apmere akertnele akwete anetyame uyarne itelaremele iwenhe-arle ikwere Ngkartele imerneke, Utmenge Akngerre anteme ikwere angkeke, “Awaye! Artwe urrpetye Jew anetyakenhe apetyewarreke ngkwenge unthetyeke. ²⁰ Akeme-irraye imerte kwenekerle alhemele itnenhe awemele apale angketyale imerte itnenhe apentemele, tharle itnenhe ngkwenge-werne yernekenge.”

²¹ Kele Peter kwenekerle alhemele itnenhe tnerlteranerlunge areke imerte itneke alakenhe angkemele, “Yewe atyenge-ame arrantherre unthemye? Iwenheke-ame arrantherre atyenge unthetyeke apetyeke ayenge aretyeke?”

²² Kele itne ikwere angkirtnerlunge, “Artwe anyente Cornelius arritnye, akngerrepate-arle aneme thultye areyeke, rarle anwernenhe nhenhe-werne yerneke. Re artwe mwerre Ngkartele akangkwe-irrentye akngerre Ngkarte anyenteke-ante. Jew areye ikwere ahentye-aneme. Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele renhe ileke ngenhe ilettyeke ikwere ayeye mwerre ilettye-alhetyeke apmere ikwerenheke.” ²³ Kele Peter-ele itne angkerlunge awemele, itnenhe ikngweke apmere kwene-werne, itne anteme ingwe anyenteke inteke. †

Peter apmere Cornelius-kenhe-werne alheke imerte ayeye Jesus-akerte ikwere ilemele ikwerenheke-artwe eye areyeke-arlke

Ingweleme Peter itnekenge Caesarea-werne alheke, arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlke ikwerenge alheke apmere Joppa-ngentye. ²⁴ Itne mpwepele inteke imerte Caesarea-ke arlte arrpenhele arrnelhemele. Itne apetyewarrerlunge akwete Cornelius ikwere-artw-

† Ngkartele Peter-eke imerneke mwerre-arle kere ingkirreke arlkwetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge Peter-ele itelareke mwerre-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyenge anyente-irreme.

eye areyeke, atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke-arlke angtangkeke apmere ikwerenhe-werne apetyetyeke. Kele itne apurte-irremele aneke Peter-eke akarelhemele.

²⁵ Kele Peter apetyemele apmere Cornelius-kenheke irremele Cornelius ikwere arnekarnare irremele alheke imerte ikwere amperere-arlunge tneleme renhe tnakemele. ²⁶ Kele Peter-ele renhe amultenge akemelhe-ileke renhe ilemele, “Arrangkwe, akeme-irraye ayenge tnaketyale ayenge kwenhe artwe-ante ware unte-arteke.”

²⁷ Itne tneleme angkerreke imerte apmere kwene-werne anteme irrpenhemele, Peter-ele areke Cornelius-eke-artweye atningke-arlke, atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke apurte-irremele apmere kwenele anerrirrerlunge. ²⁸ Kele Peter anteme itneke angkeke, “Kele arrantherre itelareme Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irrentye akngerre kwene, anwerne apentente akngerre angkentye Moses-kenhe areye-arle. Kele Ngkartele-arle atyenge ahirrenge-arle imerneke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge untyeme-irretyale anetyeke re atyenge ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekenge atyewe-irretyeke. ²⁹ Kele alakenhenge anteme arrantherre arrpenhe areye yerneke ayenge inetyeke, ayenge iparrpe apetyeke, the aweke apale angketyakenhele. Kele anteme atyenge ilaye, iwenheke-ame arrantherre atyenge antangkeke?”

³⁰ Cornelius anteme ikwere angkeke, “Yewe, arlte arrpenhele ayenge apmerele anetyame angwerrele, ayenge Ngkartele angketyame, the imerte aremele artwe mantere mperlkere-akerte imparrkerlunge atyenge arraterlunge imerte atyenge arrekwelele tneleme. ³¹ Arritnye atyinhe ilemele re atyenge alakenhe ileke, ‘Cornelius! Ngkartele ngenhe aweke ikwere angkerlunge re kwenhe ngenhe arenty akngerre unte alhengkeye areye-arlke mwantyele antherle-anerlunge. ³² Kele, artwe urrpetye anteme apmere Joppa-werne yernaye artwe Peter arritnye unthetyeke imerte renhe nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpemele. Re apmere artwe arrpenhe Simon arritnye-kenhele aneme kwatye alaye akngerre itwele. Artwe Simon re yenpe kere areye-kenhenge arne mpwarenty akngerre. Peter apetyemele re ngkwenge ayeye ilettyeke Ngkarte-ngentye.’ Alakenhe-arle atyenge ileke alkere-arenyele. ³³ The anteme iparrpele artwe urrpetye ngkwenge yerneke ngenhe nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke, unte anteme mwerre atyenge anemele apetyeke. Ngkartele ngkwenge ayeye mwerre anthurre imerneke anwerneke ilettyeke, nhenhe anteme anwerne aneme Ngkartele-arlunge ngenhe awetyeke.”

Peter-ele itneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme

³⁴ Peter anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, “Ye, kele the itelareme Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke, apmere arrpe-anehenge anyente-arteke areme. ³⁵ Re arnterre akangkeme tyerrtye areyele renhe apentemele ikwere akangkwe-irrerlunge, Jew areye-arlke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke. Rarle arnterre-arle

akangkeme tyerrtye areye arratyte anerlenge, mpwaremele iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle re ahentye-aneme. ³⁶ Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayeye mwerre itelareme anwerneke-arle antheke, Israel-ke-artweye areye. Ayeye mwerre re alakenhe, Jesus Christ tyerrtye ingkirrekeke piwelheke, re ilweke tyerrtye ingkirreke inetyeke, Re akngerrepate anthurre aneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, alakenhenge anteme re tyerrtye ingkirreke arntarnte-areme akurne-ketye anyente-irremele apurte anetyeke Ngkartenge. Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayeye nhenhe itelareme.

³⁷ "Arrantherre aweke arne mwerre-arle-irreke-akerte apmere Galilee uthene Judea uthenenge. Arrekwela John-ele tyerrtye areyeke ayeye ileke itne apure-irremele anetyeke, arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekeke alakenhe awethe mpwaretyale tyerrtye areye anteme re kwatyeke akwernerle-anetyame. ³⁸ Arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-arle Jesus Nazareth-arenye akngakemele ineke. Re Utnenge Akngerre ikwere-arleke arrerneke re ngangkerle mpwarerle-apetyenhenge. Re anteme alhemele arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-apeke. Re rilkerite areye angkwerre-iweke itne mwerre-anteme-irreke. Arrentye-akerte areye-ngentyele re arrentye itnenhe itneke-ngentyele aywepeke. Jesus-ele arne mwerre nhenge areye mpwaretyarte Ngkartele-arle ikwerenge anetyartenge.

³⁹ "Anwerne yerneke-arle areyele anteme arpenhe areyeke ayeye ilettyeke arne ingkirreke-akerte Jesus-ele-arle mpwareke apmere Jew anwerne-kenhenge, apmere Jerusalem-enge-arlike. Kenhe akngerrepate Jerusalem-eke-artweye akenhe ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle aneke, renhe atweke nail-ele atantemele arne arntarlkweke arrernemele, ilweke anteme re. ⁴⁰ Kenhe ingwe atherre iperrele anteme Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke, re anteme renhe tyerrtye atningkeke imerneke itne renhe aretyenhengerarle akeme-irremele itethe-irirtneke. ⁴¹ Tyerrtye arpenhe atningkele renhe aretyakenhe-arle, anwerne yerneke-arle areyele-ante ware renhe areke, re anwernekenge apurtele merne-arlike arlkweke antyewemele-arlike rarle ilweke-arle akeme-irreke iperrele. ⁴² Jesus anteme anwerneke alakenhe angkeke, 'Alherlthe-iwaye ayeye mwerre atyenge-akerte tyerrtye areyeke ilerlthe-apetyeke, itneke imerte ilemele Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakeke, urreke tyerrtye areye atyenge arrekweleke arrernetyeke, itethe-arle aneme areye ilweke-arle areye-arlike. Re imerte itnenhe akngakemele, atyenge-arle akangkwe-irreme areye atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhe areye-arlike.' ⁴³ Ye, arrule anthurre, arrantherre itelareme, artwe nhenge areyele angkentye Ngkartele-kenhe awemele-arle ilerle-apetyarte, artwe nhenhe Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthetyarte. Itne alakenhe ilettyarte; kenhe tyerrtye re apeke ikwere akangkwe-irreme, kele Ngkartele ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele-arle aneme mwerre anemele, Jesus-ele-arle nthakenhe mpwarekenge." Alakenhe-arle Peter angkeke Jew anetyakenhe itneke.

Utnenge Akngerre tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe atningkeke-arleke irrpele

⁴⁴ Itne-arle anemele awetyamenge Peter-ele ayeye ilerlenge, Utnenge Akngerre apetyemele itneke irrpeke. ⁴⁵ Kele artwe Jew areye apurte-arle irreke areyele areke Utnenge Akngerre apetyerlenge tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyeke irrpekyeke, itne apatewarreke Ngkartele-arle Utnenge Ikwerenhe akwernekenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, itneke-arteke. ⁴⁶ Jew akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele itelareke nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele-irreke itne-arle Cornelius uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlike awekenge angkentye arpenhe angkerlenge itne-arle akaltye-irretyakenhe, itne ingkirrekele anteme Ngkartele utyernemele tnakewarreke.

Kele Peter atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "Utnenge Akngerre arratyte itneke irrpeke, anwerneke-arle nhenge irrpeke-arteke. Kele angwenhele apeke ayaketyeke arrangkwe-arle itnenhene anwerne kwatyeke akwernerlenge baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Kele itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneretyekaye!" ⁴⁸ Peter-ele anteme atyewe ikwerenhe areye ileke itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneretyeke. Kele itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneke imerneyeke itne-arle Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irreke. Yanhenge anteme Cornelius uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areyele-arlike Peter apayuthneke itnekenge arlte urpetye awetheke anetyeke. Peter-arlike arpenhe areye-arlike arratyte itnekenge aneke.

Peter-ele ileme nthakenhe-arle Jew anetyakenhe areye Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyeke

11 Yerneke-arle areyele aweke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arle ayeye Ngkartele-kenhe Jesus-akerteke akangkwe-irreke. Jesus-kenhe arpenhe atningke Judea-arenyele aweke ayeye renhe-anteye. ² Peter Jerusalem-werne apetyalperlenge, Jew arpenheme Jesus-kenhe areye ikwere akarelheke itne anteme ikwerenge ahele angkerreke. Itne alakenhe angkeke, ³ "Awaye! Unte itelareme angkentye Moses-kenhele-arle anwernenhe ileme, anwerne-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke. Unte akenhe apmere itne-kenheke apale irrpele, itnekenge merne-arlike kere-arlike arlkweke."

⁴ Peter-ele itneke ingkirreke ileke nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irreme-akerte, Cornelius-arlike-akerte. Alakenhe-arle re angkeke, ⁵ "Ayenge warlele anetyarte apmere nhenge Joppale, ayenge anteme akertne-atheke alhemele warle akertnele anetyame Ngkartele angkemele, the anteme ahirre areke alkere altywere-irrerlenge. Alkerenge imerte tyerrtyele-arteke atyenge-werne atheke antyame kwene-ilemele, akantye arpe-anenhe arntwirrkemele. ⁶ The itethe areye antyame kweneke areke, arpenheme ahelhele unthentye akngerre, ingke-akerte areye, arne atnertele alhentye akngerre areye-arlike, thiye areye-arlike. The anteme areke arne areye anwerne arlkwentye akngerre kwentye areye-arlike,

angkentye anwerne-kenhenge ularre. ⁷ Alkerenge anteme atyenge angkeke alakenhe, 'Peter-aye! Akeme-irraye kere arrpenheme nhenhe areye atwemele arlkwetyeke!' ⁸ Kele ayenge angkerlenghe, 'Arrangkwe akngerrepate! Nhenge Moses-ele anwernenhe ileke kere nhenhe areye arlkwetyale anetyeke. Ayenge-arle akutne-arle kereke nhenhe-arteke arlkwetyeke.'

⁹ Awethe ante re atyenge alkere-ngentyele angkeke, 'Arrangkwe, kere nhenhe-arle mwerre-arle. Ipmentyele impetyale the ngkwenge ilerlenghe nhenhe areye-arle mwerre arlkwetyeke.' ¹⁰ Alakenhe-arle atherre-ngare awethe irreke-iperle, re ayenge ileke nhenge areye arlkwetyeke, the itelaretyenhenge mwerre-arle ayenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apurte-irremere. Re anteme anyame arne itneke-akerte alkere-werne akngirtneke.

¹¹ "Yanhenge anteme artwe Jew anetyakenhe urpetye apetyeke imerte akethele tneleme apmere ayenge-arle aneke ikwerele. Cornelius-ele itnenhe yerneke Caesarea-nge atyenge unthetyeke. ¹² Utnenge Akngerre anteme atyenge angkeke, 'Itnekenge apurte-irremele alhaye, mwernte-irretyale Jew anetyakenhe-arle itne anemenge!' Kele artwe 6-pele nhenhe areye, Jesus-kenhe-arle areye Joppa-arenye, atyengenge apurte-irremele anwerne alheke. Apmere yanheke irreleme, anwerne apmere Cornelius-kenheke irrpenheke. ¹³ Artwe nhenge re anteme anwerneke ileke alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ikwere arrateke apmere ikwerenhenge. Alkere-arenye re anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, 'Artwe urrpetye Joppa-werne yernaye Peter inerle-alpetyeke. ¹⁴ Re apetyemele ayeye ngkwenge ilemele. Unte ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irremele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhe arntarntaremele.' Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe Cornelius-eke angkeke.

¹⁵ "Ayenge anteme Cornelius-eke ikwere-artweye areyeke-arlike angkeke, ayenge angkerle-anerlenghe Utnenge Akngerre itneke-arlike irrpeke. ¹⁶ The itelareme Jesus Akngerrepate-arle arrekwele alakenhe angkeke, 'John-ele tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwerneke itnenhe baptise-eme-ilemele itneke imernemele itne-arle akurne itnekenhe imperle-alheke. Kele Ngkartele Utnenge Akngerre anteme arrekhantherre akwerntyenhe.' Alakenhe arrantherre itelaretyeke, Jesus angkeke. ¹⁷ Yewe, Ngkartele Utnenge Ikwerenhe anwerneke akwerneke nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arratyte itelarekenge, alakenhe anteye re renhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke akwerneke. Yanhe aremele anteme ayenge itirreke, 'The Ngkarte ayaketyale kwenhe anetyeke Utnenge Akngerre akwernerlenghe itneke-arlike, Re Ngkarte-arle anerlenghe iwenhe-arle re mpwareke-arle mwerre-arle.'" Alakenhe-arle Peter-ele Jew areyeke ileke.

¹⁸ Itne ayeye nhenhe awemele nterte-irreke itne Peter-eke ahele akwete irretyakenhe aneke. Itne anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Ayekaye, kele anwerne itelareme! Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke

itne akurnenge untyeme-anteye-irretyeke imerte Jesus-eke akangkwe-irremele itne ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge." Itne ingkirreke akangkemele Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreke.

Apmere Antioch-enge Jesus-kenhe areye atningke anteme irreke

¹⁹ Kele Stephen-arle apwertele irrerlknghe atwerrirreke iperre, Jesus-kenhe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne apanpe-irreke Jerusalem-engentyele, Jesus-eke ahentye anetyakenhe areyele-arle itnenhe-arlike atwetyeke anekenge alwernemele. Arrpenhe areye apmere ayerrere apmere Phoenicia arritnye-werne-arlike apmere akweke irntwarre Antioch-werne-arlike, arrpenhe areye boat-eke antyemele alheke Island akweke Cyprus arritnye-werne. Apmere itnekenge itne ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte iletyme Jew areyeke ware.

²⁰ Kele Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye alheke apmere yanhe Cyprus-engentyele Cyrene-ngentyele apmere Antioch-werne, yanhenge anteme itne ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlthe-apeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. ²¹ Ngkartele itnenhe atnerre akngerre-ileme itne akwenpe irrpelthe-irremele itne angketyenhenge arne akngerre-arlike mpwaretyenhenge. Kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele awemele-arlike, Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke ikwerenhe anteme irreleme.

²² Kele Jerusalem-enge Jesus-kenhe areyele awemele, tyerrtye Antioch-arenye areye-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, itne anteme artwe nhenge Barnabas yerneke alhetyeke itnenhe atnerre-iletyme. ²³ Re alhemele arrnelhemele areke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe mwantyele arntarntareme. Akangkemele re itnenhe atnerre-ilemele ileke, "Ngkarte akwete apentewarraye ikwere akangkwe-irremele." ²⁴ Yewe, Barnabas re artwe mwerre aneke Ngkarteke arnterre akangkwe-irrentye akngerre, Utnenge Akngerrele-arle renhe akaltyele-antherlenghe re impene aweke Ngkarteke, iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartele-arle ilemeke re arnterre mpwareme. Alakenhenge anteme tyerrtye atningke anthurrele Jesus arratyte itelareme ikwerenhe anteme aneme.

²⁵ Yanhenge anteme Barnabas apmere Tarsus-werne alheke Saul-eke unthetyeke. ²⁶ Re renhe aremele akngirtneke apmere Antioch-werne. Yanhenge anteme ratherre aneke arruleke-atwetye, year atherreke-atwetye. Ratherre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-antherle-apperreke Jesus-kenhe areyeke. Kele apmere yanhenge, Jesus-eke-artweye-arle Antioch-arenye areyeleke-amparre-arle "Jesus-kenhe areye" arritnye akeke.

²⁷ Yanhe ikwerele ureke artwe urrpetye, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle, apetyeke Jerusalem-engentyele Antioch-werne arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte-irremele. ²⁸ Artwe anyente Agabus tneleme angkeke mpwepe anthurrele tyerrtye areyekenge Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe ikwere imernerlenghe. Re alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awerrirraye! Ahurratyte akngerre anetyenhe apmere arrpe-anenhele, merne-arlike anetyakenhe anetyenhe." Arratyte ahurratyte akngerre

anekere ikwerenge akenhe artwe Rome-arenye nhenge akngerrepate aneke Claudius arritnye apmere arrpenenheke. ²⁹ Jesus-kenhe areyele aweke apmere Antioch-ele anemele nthakenhe-arle re angkekenge, itne angkeke itne-arle Jesus-kenhe areye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-ulkere anthetyeke Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Judea-larle aneme areye. Ngkweltye itne-arle urrekeke alengke-iweke itnenhe anthetyeke. ³⁰ Yanhengentye apwerte ngkweltye inemele itne Barnabas uthene Saul uthene antheke Jerusalem-werne akngetyeke, ratherre akngeke Jerusalem-werne tyaty akngerrepate areye-werne.

Herod-ele James irrerlkng atweme imerte Peter jail-ke akwernemele

12 Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Barnabas uthene Saul uthenele-arle akaltyele-anthetyamenge Antioch-ele, akngerrepate Herod-ele thultye areye Jerusalem-werne yerneke Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyeke. ² Re uterneke thultye ikwerenge areyele James arntwirrkemele atwetyeke, John-kenhe kake. Itne anteme renhe arntwirrkemele irrerlkng atweke, akaperte akemele. ³ Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areyele awemele thultye areyele-arle James atweke-akerte itne arnterre akangkeke. Herod-ele awemele itne-arle akangkeke re ahentye aneke itnenhe awethe akangketyeke mpwartyeke. Re anteme itnenhe ileke Peter-arlike arntwirrketyeke renhe-arlike irrerlkng atwetyeke. Kele thultye itne alhemele Peter arntwirrkeke. Yanhenge akenhe Jew areyele merne ulperre-ulperre-arle arkwetyame, Passover arrawe-irrentye itelaremele. ⁴ Kele thultye areyele-arle Peter arntwirrkekeng, Herod-ele ileke itne renhe jail-ke akwernetyeke, jail kwene-kwene anthurreke. Re ileke thultye 16-pele anthurre ikwere mwantye arelhetyeke artele ingwartentye-arlike. Thultye 4-pele-urrke ikwere mwantye arelheke, yanhe iperre thultye 4-pele arrpenhe anteme ikwere mwantye arelheke, alakenhe. Herod-arle alakenhe itirrekeng, "Passover arrawe-irrentye uyerrerkeng the renhe court-eke akwernetyenhe judge-le renhe ilpernetyenhenge Jew areyele arerkeng." ⁵ Thultye areyele Peter arntarnte-arerrirretyame jail kwenenge court-eke akarelhemele. Peter-arle jail kwenele anekenge Jesus-kenhe areyele ikwere arnterre Ngkarteke angkeke tyerrtye areyele renhe atweme-ketye.

Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele Peter apmere jail-nge arratelhe-ileme

⁶ Ingwe ikwerele Passover arrawe-irrentye-arle uyerrerkeng Herod alakenhe itirreke, "Ingweleme ayenge akeme-irremele the artwe yanhe renhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe." Kele ingwe ikwerele anteye Peter-arle ankwe intekeng jail kwenele thultye atherre mpwepele. Thultye ratherre akenhe ilye Peter-kenheke-arle ayernelheke ikwere itwele intemele. Thultye arrpenhe atherre akenhe arriwele-arle tnerle-anerreke. ⁷ Impel-

tye-ngentye alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe anteme arrateke jail kweneke Peter itweke, alngenthe akngerre pwartyeke. Alkere-arenyele Peter anpeke re interleng imerte renhe akarrelhe-ilemele ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Iparrpaye, akeme-irraye!" Chain areye itne-arrpe akwete arrewelheke amulte ikwerenge-ngentye. ⁸ Alkere-arenye re anteme ikwere angkeke, "Mantere ngkwinehe irrpaye ingke-kenheke uthene!" Re anteme mantere uthene ingke-kenhe ikwerenge uthene irrpeke! Awethe anteme ikwere angkeke, "Mantere arrpenhe ngkwinehe irrpaye imerte ayenge apentemele!"

⁹ Peter anteme akeme-irreke, imerte mantere ikwerenge irrpemele alkere-arenye apentemele, re imerte apentemele-arle, "Ayenge-ame arraty jail-nge arratenheme? The apeke-arle renhe altyerrenge-arle apenteme." ¹⁰ Ratherre anpere alherreke thultye atherre arriwele-arle tnerle-anerretyame ratherre akenhe Peter uthene aretyakenhe-arle. Ratherre thultye arrpenhe areyenge anpere-alheke, itnenhene ingkerneke iwerle-alherremele akethe-werne-atheke, arriwe akngerre itwele. Kele arriwe re-arrpe akwete altywere-irreke, ratherre anteme jail-nge arratemele apetyeke. Iwerre arratyeke irremele alkere-arenye re uyerrreke.

¹¹ Alkere-arenye rarle alhekeng Peter alakenhe itirreke, "Ayekaye! Arraty apelaye alkere-arenye Ngkartele-arle yernekele-arle, ayenge arratelhe-ilerne. Arraty-arle ayenge Ngkartele arntarnte-areke Herod-ele ayenge irrerlkng atweme-ketye. Kele thultye areyele ayenge atwetyeke arrangkwe-arle Jew areyele aretyeke." ¹² Alakenhe-arle re itirreke iperrele re apmere Mary-kenhe-werne alheke. Arelhe nhenhe meye John-eke aneke, arritnye ikwerenge arrpenhe Mark aneke. Apmere nhenhe ikwerele Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-irreke Ngkarteke angketyeke, Peter-eke. ¹³ Peter akethele tnyame arriwe atwemele. Kenhe arelhe awenke urrkapentye Rhoda arritnyele awemele, arriwe-werne apetyemele apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-ame unte?" ¹⁴ Peter ikwere angkirtnerleng re ahentye alhengke-awemele akangkeke arnterre. Re imerte arriwe altywere-ilyetakenhe-arle anemele. Akngerre akangkemele re unteke arrpenhe areyeke ilyetyeke, "Awaye! Peter kwenhe akethele tne." ¹⁵ Itne angkirtnewarreke, "Arrangkwe, unte-arle arerte-arle irreme." Re akenhe akwete-arle angkerleng, "Arrangkwe, the kwenhe arraty ileme. Re kwenhe yanhe akethele tnerle-aneme." Itne anteme angkeke, "Arrangkwe, alkere-arenye ikwerenge apeke-arle apetyeke-arle yanhele tnerle-aneme."

¹⁶ Itne-arle angkerretyame Peter akwete akethele tnyame arriwe atwemele. Kele arraty anteme itne arriwe altywere-ilemele renhe areke itne arraty apatwarreke, "Ayekaye! Nthakenhe-ame re jail kwene anthurreng arraterne?" ¹⁷ Kele re ilye akngelhemele itnenhene ileke nterte-irremele renhe awetyeke. Re anteme itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele alkere-arenye yerneke renhe jail-ngentye arratelhe-ilyetyeke.

Kele-arle re itneke ileke iperre re angkeke, "Alherlthe-
iwaye, James tyatye-arenye akngerrepate anwerne-
kenheke iletaye atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlike
nthakenhe-arle-irreke-akerte!" Kele yanhenge anteme
Peter-ele itnenhene ingkerneke iwerle-alheke imerte
apmere arrpenhe-werne anteme alhemele.

¹⁸ Ingweleme anteme jail kwenele thultye areye
akeme-irreke imerte Peter-eke apale untherremele
itne apatemele uyarne itirreke. Itne alakenhe akwete
apayuthnerreke, "Nthakenhe-ame artwe nhenge
nhenhenge uyerrle-alheke?" ¹⁹ Herold-elarle aweke
iperre, re thultye ikwerenhe areye uterneke ikwere un-
themele renhe arntwirrketyeke, itne akenhe ikwere
uyarne-arle untheke. Awethe anteye re thultye jail-
elarle aneke nhenge areyeke antangkeke imerte itnen-
hene apayuthnemele nthakenhe-arle irrekeke, itne ak-
enhe apaterlenge-arle. Uyarne itnekenge angkentye
inemele re thultye arrpenhe areye ileke itnenhe
akngemele irrerlkngwe atwetyeke. Herod-ele anteme
apmere yanhe Judea impemele alpeke apmere Cae-
sarea-le anteme anetyeke.

Akngerrepate Herod ilweme

²⁰ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, akngerrepate Herod ahele
anthurre irreke tyerrtye apmere Tyre uthene Sidon
uthenele-arle anekeke. Re tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye
ileke itneke merne yernetyale anetyeke. Tyerrtye ap-
mere yanhe-arenye areyele apmere Herod-kenhenge
merne inetyarte. Kele, Herod ahele akwete aneme-
ketye, itne ikwere-werne alheke mwerrantye
angketyeke. Urreke itne ikwere-werne alhetyenhenge,
itne alheke artwe Blastus arritnye-werne, apmere
Herod-kenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre. Itne renhe
apayuthneke Herod itnekenge anyenteke-irretyeke
mwerre anetyenhenge. Itne anteme apurte alherlthe-
iweke Herod aretyeke ikwere angketyenhenge ipeltye-
ilerremele.

²¹ Arlte ikwerenge Herod-arle angkeke itnekenge
apurte-irremele angketyeke, re mantere alkarle an-
thurreke irrpeke, mantere nhenge pwathe akngerre
areye irrpentye akngerre, re chair mwerre akngerre ik-
were arrernelhemele angkeke tyerrtye renhe-arle are-
tyeke apetyeke areyeke. ²² Tyerrtye awetyame-arle ar-
eye ikwere akangkeke rarle angkekenge, itne ikwere
arlkemele angkeke renhe tnakemele, "Ayekaye, unte-
arle artwe-arteke anetyakenhe-arle unte-arle alkere-
arenye-arteke-arle angkeme, Ngkarte-arteke."

²³ Iparrpe anthurre alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele
renhe rlkerte-ileke, atnerte kwene renhe arlkeweke mp-
were areyele-arteke lyepe-lyepe ikwerenhe-arlike ren-
he irrerlkngwe atwetyeke-ante. Re anteme ilweke.
Herod tnakelheke arntwelhemele, rarle tyerrtye areye
ayaketyakenhe-arle irreke renhe tnakeme-ketye, itne-
arle Ngkarte-ante ware utyernemele tnaketyeke, ren-
he kwentye!

²⁴ Kenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe apmere arrpe-anen-
he-werne anteke-irreke, tyerrtye atningke anthurrele
awemele akangkwe-irreke.

²⁵ Barnabas uthene Saul uthenele apwerte ngkweltye
nhenge akngkeke Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle yerneke ap-
mere Antioch-enge Jerusalem-werne Jesus-kenhe ar-
eye apmere yanhe-arenye areye anthemele. Kele apw-
erte ngkweltye-arle antheke iperrele ratherre Antioch-
werne alperreke John-Mark-arlike akngirtnemele ik-
were-atherrenge.

Tyerrtye areyele Barnabas uthene Saul uthene akn- gakeme ayeye mwerre ilerle-aperretyeke

13 Kele Antioch-ele aneke Jesus-kenhe areyele-ar-
lengwe arrpenhe areye nhenge angkentye
Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre aken-
he Jesus-akerte-arlike akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe:
Barnabas uthene Simeon uthene, arritnye arrpenhe-
kenhe ikwerenhe aneke "Urrperle-arle", arrpenhe ak-
enhe Lucius arritnye Cyrene-arenye-arle, artwe ar-
rpenhe Manaen arritnye aneke, Herod uthenenge-arle
apurte amangkeke Saul-arlike. ² Artwe yanhe areye
apurte-irreke Ngkarteke angkemele tnakemele an-
errirretyame merne-arlike arlkwetyakenhele. Utmenge
Akngerre anteme itneke alakenhe angkeke, "The Barn-
abas uthene Saul uthene akngakeke atyenge ur-
rkapetyeke, kele arrantherre renhe-atherrenhe ur-
rkapetyeke arrernaye atyenge." ³ Itne akwete anthurre
Ngkarteke angkemele aneke merne-arlike arlkwetyak-
enhele. Kele angkeke-arle iperre itne iltye akaperte ik-
were-atherrenheke-arlike arrernemele Ngkarte
apayuthnemele renhe-atherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke
imerte renhe-atherrenhe ilemele urrkapentye Ut-
nenge Akngerrele-arle ileke mpwaretyeke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apmere Cyprus arritnye- werne alheme

⁴ Kele ratherre apmere Antioch-enge alherremele ap-
mere Seleucia arritnye-werne kwatye alaye iterele Ut-
nenge Akngerrele-arle renhe-atherrenhe yernekenge.
Boat atningke apetyewarreyarte kwatye iterele aneke.
Yanhe-ngentyele ratherre boat-eke antyemele alheke
kwatye alaye tyanemele apmere akweke anyente
Cyprus arritnyeke anteme ratherre arrernelheke. ⁵ Ap-
mere Salamis arritnyeke irremele ratherre ikwerele an-
erle-annerreke. Yanhele anemele ratherre tyatye Jew ar-
eye-kenheke irrpemele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-ak-
erte itneke ileke. Artwe John-Mark arritnye alheke ik-
were-atherrenge urrkapetyeke.

⁶ Kele itne-arle apmere renhe imperle-alhemele al-
heke akaltyele-anthemele tyatye Jew-kenhe ingkir-
rekenge ahelhe akweke-arle apmere Paphos-eke irre-
tyeke-atwetye. Apmere ikwerele aneke artwe anyente
Bar-Jesus arritnye, Greek angkentye akngerre areyele
renhe arritnye arrpenhe ilentye akngerre Elymas ak-
wele, arritnye nhenhele ileme "ngangkere." Artwe re
arne atningke mpwaretyarte, ngangkere akngerre-ak-
ertele-arteke; re urrtirremele illelheke rarle angkentye
Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle
akwele. ⁷ Artwe re atyewe aneke artwe alartetye

akngerreke apmere Cyprus-arenye. Artwe yanhe itelarentye akngerre aneke arritnye ikwerenhe Sergius Paulus. Re arrpenhe yerneke Barnabas uthene Saul uthene ikwere-werne akngetyeke; re ahentye-aneke Ngkarte-kenhe ayeye arratyete Jesus-akerte awetyeke. ⁸ Kenhe artwe nhenge Bar-Jesus re akenhe itneke akwetethe arrkngerte-arrkngerte angkerlenge iwenhe apeke renhe akngarte-iwetyeke ratherre Jesus-akerte angkerlenge. Re atere-irreke atyewe ikwerenhele apeke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte awemele ikwere akangkwe-irreketyenge. ⁹ Kele Saul, Paul arritnye arrpenhe-arle re, Utnenge Akngerrele-arle utnenge Iterrke antheke, ularreke-ularre angkeke alkng anthurre aremele, ¹⁰ "Unte kwenhe arrentye Satan-arteke, ayeye akurne-ileme! Unte kwenhe akwetethe-arle urrtiyirreme ilentye akngerre tyerrtye mwerre areyeke itneke akurne-arlke mpwaremele. Unte angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akurne-ilemele akngarte-iwentye akngerre mwerre-ilemele akwele. Ilengare-ame unte impelhetyenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akngarte-iwerle-aneleme?" ¹¹ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe ngkwenge ahele anteme-arle-irreme unte-arle akwetethe akurne mpwarerle-aneleme. Re ngenhe alkng martetyenhe, unte pwenge anteme irretyenhe arne-arlke aretyakenhe. Urreke-ante unte alkng-ampemele awethe aretyenhe."

Iparrpe anthurre re pwenge-irreke, rarle apmere ingwemertele-arteke anemele. Re apale-apale irremele untherle-apeke tyerrtyeke unthemele renhe ilyenge inemele akngetyeke. ¹² Akngerrepate apmere yanhe-arenyle areke atyewe ikwerenhe-arle pwenge-anteme, re Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke. Itnenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyle-antheke iperre re apatemele alakenhe itirreke, "Nhenhe kwenhe lyete-ante the angkentye mwerre anthurre aweke alakenhe."

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene Jesus-akerte angkerle-annerreme apmere Antioch uthene Pisidia uthenenge

¹³ Yanhe-ngentye Paul arrpenhe areyenge-arlke boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Paphos impemele kwatyete tyaneke. Yanhenge itne arrernelheke apmere Perga arritnyeke apmere akngerre Pamphylia-nge. Yanhenge John-Mark-ele itnenhe impemele alpeke Jerusalem-werne. ¹⁴ Paul uthene Barnabas uthene ingke alherreke Perga-ngentye, arlenge-arle alheke iperre ratherre apmere Antioch arrpenheke irreke apmere akngerre Pisidia mpwepele. Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrkele, ratherre apurte-irreke Jew areyenge tyatyete-ke imerte itnekenge arrernelhemele. ¹⁵ Arrpenhele angkentye Moses-kenhenge anteme ayeye reademe-ileke, ayeye arrpenhe-arlke nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arlke-arle intelhe-ileke. Kele rarle ayeye reademe-ileke iperrele, artwe tyatyete arntarnte-arentye akngerrele artwe arrpenheke ileke Paul uthene Barnabas utheneke angketyeke alhetyeke. Kele re alhemele ikwere-atherre angkeke, "Atyewe anwerne-akenhe! Mpwele apeke-arle ayeye mwerre-akerte at-

nyeneme angketyeke utnenge tyerrtye areye-kenhe atnerre-irretyenhenge. Kele angkerle-anerraye."

¹⁶ Kele Paul akeme-irremele, ilye akertne-ilemele itnenhe nterte-irretyeke, alakenhe anteme re itneke angkeke, "Yewe, Israel-arenye areye-aye, Jew anetyakenhe arrantherre-arlke, arrantherre ingkirreke Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. Ayenge awerrirraye, the arrekantherre ilytyenhenge! ¹⁷ Ngkarte anwerne-arle utyerneme tnakemele, Re akwetethe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye arntarnte-aretyarte arrule. Re arrange-arrange anwerne-akenhe areye akngakemele ineke Re itneke mwerre anthurre aneke itne-kenheke-artweye areye-arle atningke anteme irretyenhenge. Itne apmere ipentye Egypt-ele anetyarte, year 400-pele ulkereke. Kele Re itnenhe apmere yanhenge tyerrremele akngetyeke ngangkere Iterrke akngerre-akertele. ¹⁸ Re itnekenge arrwekeleke-irreke arrule anthurreke-atwetye ahurratyete year 40-peleke-atwetye, itne-arle renhe awetye-akenhenge-itanye.

¹⁹ Re itnenhe ngangkere antheke itne tyerrtye apmere 7-pele-arenye atwetyeke apmere Canaan-arenye areye. Re tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye apmere itnekenhe antheke itne anerlte-anetyeke. ²⁰ Yanhe-ngentye Ngkartele artwe akngerrepate areye akngakeke re itnenhe arrerneke ikwerenhe areye mwerrantye arntarnte-aremele anetyeke, tyerrtye arpe-anenhe Israel-arenye areye. Ikwere iperre re akngakemele arrerneke artwe akngerrepate Samuel arritnye, nhenge angkentye Ikwerenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre.

²¹ Kele yanhenge anteme tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte apayuthneke itneke King inetyeke pwathe arratyete akngerre. Kele Ngkartele itneke Saul arrerneke akngerrepate anetyeke. Arrantherre itelareme, artwe rarle arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhe Benjamin-ngentye. Artwe re Saul, alere Kish-kenhe-arle, akngerrepate aneke Israel-arenye areyeke year 40-peleke-atwetye. ²² Yanhe-ngentye Ngkartele renhe ipmentye iweke, imerte David akngakemele akngerrepate arrernamele Israel-arenye areyeke. Alakenhe anteme Ngkarte angkeke, 'Tharle David-arle akngakeke, artwe Jesse arritnyeke alere, ayenge-arle ikwere anteme akangkemenge. Rarle atyenge aywerrke-irremele urkapentye atyinhe akwetethe mpwarekenge.'

²³ "Kele-arle alhileke iperre, Ngkartele Jesus yerneke David-kenhe areye-ngentye, re tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. ²⁴ Urreke-arle Jesus apetyetyenhenge John-ele ikwere-akerte tyerrtye areyeke ilytyame itne awetyeke, arne akurne itnekenhe impetyeke, apure-irremele itne kwatyete irrpetyeke itnenhe baptise-eme-ilytyenhenge. ²⁵ Kele ingkwe warke Ngkarte-kenhe uyerrelhe-ilytyenhenge, re alakenhe angketyarte, 'Arrantherre apeke-arle itirreme ayenge-arle akwele Ngkartele-arle alhilemele yernekeke-athene. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, artwe rarle atyengenge ingkerne-arle apetyeme. Rarle akngerrepate anthurre-arle atyengenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere. Ayenge-arlke-arteke alakenhe, tharle ingkenhe ikwerenhe uyarne-arle ilyweme, ayenge-arle ak-

weke-ulkerenge. Artwe mwerre anthurrele-ante-arle alakenhe mpwareme rarle atyeporre anthurre anemenge.' Alakenhe-arle John angkeke.

²⁶ "Atyewe atyinhe areyaye! Abraham-eke-artweye ar-eye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye. Jew anetyakenhe arrantherre-arlike ayenge awerrirraye arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarteke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre anteye! Ngkarteke kwenhe ayeye Jesus-akerte imerneke re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Re anwerneke ayeye nhenhe imerneke anwerne ingkirrekele renhe awe-tyeke ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhenge. ²⁷ Kele Jew Jerusalem-arenye areye akngerrepate itnekenhe-arlike Jesus alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle aneke renhe ikwele-aremele. Itne-arle uyarne itelareke ayeye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke. Itne akwetethe-arle angkentye read-eme-ilemele arlike Saturday arpe-anenhe itne apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke. Itne akenhe angkentye ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle renhe apale ilperneke. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte arrule angkeke, kele arratyte anteme alakenhe-irreke. ²⁸ Tyerrtye areye angkerrirreke Jesus-ele-arle mpwarekeke itne renhe atwetyeke. Itne akenhe akngerrepate Pilate apayuthneke thultye areye uternetyeke renhe irreriknge atwetyeke. Pilatele anteme mpwareke itne-arle apayuthneke. ²⁹ Thultye yanhe areyele Jesus-eke mpwareke angkentye awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke-arteke akwete. Itne Jesus nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpare arrerneke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele anteme tyerrtye ikwerenhe arne arntarlkwe ikwenge irlwemele inteyeke athenetyeke akngerlthe-iwemele. ³⁰ Ngkarteke anteme renhe itethe-ilirtnemele ilweke-arle iperrele renhe akemelhe-ileke. ³¹ Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye itne Jesus-enge-arle apurte unthetyarteke areke itneke atningke-ngare ar-raterlenge. Tyerrtye Jesus-enge-arle unthetyarte areye apmere Galilee-nge Jerusalem-werne atheke. Tyerrtye yanhe itne anteme ayeye ikwere-akerte ileke tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeye.

³² "Ilerne anteme apetyeke ayeye mwerre arrekantherre ilettyeke. Ayeye nhenge Ngkarteke-arle arrule alhileke arrange-arrange anwerne-kenhe areyeye. Ngkarteke-arle alhileke kwenhe arratyte irreke Jew anwerneke Jew anetyakenhe areyeye-arlike. Ngkarteke alakenhe mpwareke alere ikwerenhe Jesus itethe-ilirtnemele rarle ilweke iperrele. David-ele intelhe-ileke Psalm 2-enge tyerrtye rarle ilwemele itethe-irirtneme-akerte alakenhe,

'Lyete the imerneke tyerrtye areyeye unte-arle alere atyinhe,
ayenge-arle akngeye ngkwinihe arratyte-arlike-arle aneme.'

Psalm 2:7.

³⁴ "Ngkarte anyentele kwenhe Jesus itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke iperre imerte akertne-ilemele, re anteme awethe ilwetyakenhe. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke alere ikwerenhe-akerte,

'The arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe.

Tharle akngerrepate David alhileke-arteke.'

Isaiah 55:3.

³⁵ "Kele ayeye arrenhenge, David-ele ileme Ngkarteke-arle yerneke-akerte alakenhe,
'Ayenge ilwerlenge unte tyerrtye atyinhe arntirte-irre-tyeke impetyale, ayenge-arle ngkwenge arnterre anthurre ahentye-anemenge ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele.'

Psalms 16:10.

³⁶ "Rarle anetyartenge, David-ele mpwareke Ngkarteke-arle renhe ileke. David-elarle warrke Ngkarte-kenhe uyerrelhe-ileke iperre re ilweke anteme. Tyerrtye areyele renhe iperteke anteme arteke, yanhele intemele re arntirte-irremele ahelhe anteme irreke. ³⁷ Nhenge David-ele arrule intelhe-ileke Jesus-akerte. Jesus ilweke anteye, kele Ngkarteke renhe itetharle-ilirtnerlenge. Tyerrtye ikwerenhe akenhe arntirte-irretyakenhe-arle anerlenge, re awethe ilwetyeke arrangwe-arle. ³⁸ Atyewe areyaye! Ayeye nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye! Anwerne arrekantherre ileme arrantherre itelaretyenhenge, Ngkarteke anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme akurne mpwarrerlenge Jesus-elarle anwerneke mpwarekenge. Arrantherre-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyartenge, Ngkarteke ipeltye-irretyakenhe anetyarte arrenhantherrenhe atyewe ikwerenhe aketyakenhele. Kele nhenhe arrantherre Jesus-eke akangkwe-irremenge anteme re alakenhe mpwareme. Kele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irraye. Kele Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme, akurne areye urrpamele arrantherre mpwarrerlenge, anyente anteme re arrekantherrenge irreme, ipeltye-irremele. ⁴⁰ Akangkwe-irremele, ilernpenye anthurre anaye, nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ileke arrekantherre irreme-ketye-arle. Itne alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

⁴¹ 'Awerrirraye, arrantherre ularele angkeme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angkemeke,

arrantherre arratyte apatetyenhe aremele nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke mpwaremeke,

arrantherre arratyte ilwetyenhenge.

Arrantherre apatemele akangkwe-irretyakenhe anemele.

Tyerrtye arrekantherre arratyte ilerlenge-arlke, arrantherre akangkwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe.'

Habakkuk 1:5.

"Kele mwantyele awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irre-tyeke, arrantherre ilweme-ketyenge!" Alakenhe-arle Paul itneke angkeke.

⁴² Kele Paul uthene Barnabas uthene tyatyte Jew ar-eye-kenhenge arratetyeke anemele, tyerrtye arrenhenge areyele renhe-atherrenhe apayuthneke awethe urreke apetyalpetyeke arlike Apurrke arrenhele ayeye renhe anteye ilettyeke. ⁴³ Kele-arle tyatyte-ke irrpeke iperrele tyerrtye areye arrateke arrenhenge areyele renhe-atherrenhe apenteke, Jew areyele Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arlike. Jew anetyakenhe nhenhe areyele Ngkarte

tnakeke, Jew areyele-arteke. Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele ayeye ilerle-annerke arrulenge arrpenheke-atwetye alakenhe ilemele, "Ngkarte akwete apen-terlte-anaye, arrantherre-arle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme."

⁴⁴ Saturday arrpenhele anteme, arlte apurrkele, tyerrtye ingkirreke apurte-irreke Barnabas uthene Paul uthene awetyeke Jesus-akerte angkerleng. ⁴⁵ Kenhe akngerrepate Jew areye-kenhe areye akenhe ar- rkingerte anthurre-arle irrerleng, itne-arle tyerrtye ar- eye apetyerleng areke Barnabas uthene Paul uthene awetyeke. Akngerrepate areyele renhe-atherrenhe il- teke aheke angkerremele. ⁴⁶ Kele ratherre akenhe ak- wenpe anthurre-arle angkerle-anerrerleng, "Ngkartele ilernenhe yerneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ikw- erenhe angketyeke arrekantherre Jew areyeke-am- parre. Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe ayeye Ngkarte-ken- heke akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Kele arrantherre imerneme arrantherre-arle Ngkartenge akwete ane- tyeke-kwenye-arle. Kele arrantherre ikwere akangkwe- irretye-kwenyeng, ilerne Jew anetyakenhe areye- werne alheme ayeye nhenhe anteye itneke ilettyeke. ⁴⁷ Ilerne alakenhe mpwarerle-annerre Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe ilekeng alakenhe mpwaretyeke. Re alaken- he angkeke,

"The renhe-atherrenhe alkngenthe-arteke Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne yerneme, mpwele itelareme nthakenhe-arle alkngenthe pwarryeme arne areye alkngenthe-ilemele arltele-arteke, alakenhe-arle.

Mpwele ayeye mwerre itneke ilettyenhe, itne akenhe awerleng-arle, akangkwe-irremele, Ngkartele itnen- hene itetheke mpwaretyenhe, tyerrtye apmere arrpe- anenhe-arenye areye."

Isaiah 49:6.

⁴⁸ Jew anetyakenhe areyele nhenhe awemele Paul angkerleng itne arnterre anthurre akangkeke Ngkarteke renhe utyernemele. Itne alakenhe angker- reke "Ngkarte-aye! Ayeye ngkwinhe Jesus-akerte mw- erre anthurre. Anwernele ngenhe arnterre anthurre utyerneme tnakewarremele." Jew anetyakenhe ingkir- reke Ngkartele-arle akngakeke ikweringe akwete-ante anetyeke ayeye Jesus-akerteke akangkwe-irreke.

⁴⁹ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, akangkwe-arle-irreke areye untherlte-apeke arrpenhe areyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele apmere arrpe-anenhele. Tyerrtye awethe atningke anteme Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke.

⁵⁰ Kele Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye akwete ahele angkerreke Paul uthene Barnabas utheneke. Itne apurte-irreke akngerrepate apmere yanhe-arenye areyeng, arelthe akngerrepate areyeng-arlke Jew apentente akngerre areye ikwere-atherre arrkingerte irrettyeke mpwareke. Akngerrepate itne ikwere-atherre ahele irrerke imerte renhe-atherrenhe ayepwemele apmere arrpenhe-werne. ⁵¹ Kele ratherre apmere ren- he impemele alheke, ratherre ingke-kenhe ilywerle-an- erreke ulpmernte-arlke lernemele angkerle-annerke, "Ilerne alakenhe mpwareme arrantherre-arle ayeye Je- sus-akerte nhenheke apale angkekeng. Arrantherre

iltemele ilernenhe yerneke Ngkarteke akutne areye- arteke." Kele ratherre ingke-kenhe ikwere-atherren- heke irrperle-alherreke imerte alhemele apmere ar- rpenhe-werne Iconium arritnye-werne. ⁵² Kele apmere yanhele, apmere nhenge ratherre-arle imperle-alher- reke, Jesus-kenhe areye akangkentye anthurre aneke. Utnenge Akngerre itnekeng akwetethe aneke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apmere Iconium-ele

14 Paul uthene Barnabas uthene ayeye anyente ik- were anteye angkeke Jesus-akerte apmere Iconi- um-enge. Ratherre tyatyte Jew areye-kenheke irrpen- heke, tyerrtye areyele awerleng ayeye mwerre an- thurre ratherre-arle angkeke, tyerrtye atningke, Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke, Jesus-eke akangk- we-irreke. ² Kenhe Jew arrpenhe areyele akenhe ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle itne Jew anetyak- enhe areye-arlke ileke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. Arrpenheme Paul utheneke ahele-irreke arrpenhe Je- sus-kenhe areyeke-arlke yanhele-arle aneke renhe- atherrenhe iltemele. ³ Paul atyewe ikwerenhe uthene anerle-annerreke arruleng arrpenheke-atwetye at- ningke-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekeng, ratherre akwenpe atnerre akwete tyerrtye areyeke angkeke akngerrepate Jesus-akerte. Jesus-ele renhe-atherrenhe ngangkere akngerre antheke ratherre tyerrtye areye mwerre-ilettyeke, arne akngerre areye-arlke mp- waremele anetyeke. Alakenhe-arle re imerneke nthak- enhe-arle yerneke-arle areye angkeke ikwere-akerte- arle arratyte aneke. ⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye Iconium-arenye areyele uyarne-arle itirreke itne anteme akngakelheke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akangkwe-irreke nthakenhe- arle Jew areye angkeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene- akerte ahele-arlke-irreke ikwere-atherre. Kenhe ar- rpenhe areyele itele-arle-areke nthakenhe-arle yerneke-arle ratherre angkeke. ⁵ Jew arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke akngerrepate itnekenhe- arlke atyele angkeke renhe-atherrenhe atwetyeke. Apurtele, akwele itne apwertele wetyeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene ilwetyeke-ante ratherre Jesus-akerte ayeye ileme-ketye. ⁶ Ratherre akenhe aweke-arle ar- rekwele ratherre iparrpe-iparrpe ingkele akwete alher- reke apmere Lycaonia-werne. Derbe-arlke Lystra-arlke apmere akngerre atherre Lycaonia-le. Apmere yanhe ikweringe anteme ratherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-ak- erte ilerle-apperreke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeke ap- mere akweke arrpenhe areye-werne-arlke ratherre al- herreke ayeye rante-rante ilettyeke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apmere Lystra-le

⁸ Kele apmere yanhe ikwere Lystra-nge anetyarte artwe anathe alhettye-arlke-akenhe. Rarle ampe ak- weke inteke-ngentyele ingke akurne aneke, re anteme amangkemele anathe alhettye-arlke-akenhe. ⁹ Arlte anyentele re iwerre iterele anetyame Paul-arle angketyameng itwele. Paul-ele artwe renhe anthurre areke awemele anerle-anerleng, re itirreke, "Artwe

nhenhe-arle arratyte itirreme Jesus-ele-arle renhe mwerre-iletyeke.”¹⁰ Renhe-arle areke iperrele Paul ikwere arlkeke, “Artwe-aye, akeme-irrerle-alhaye!” Anathele renhe awemele, iparrpe akeme-irremele untheke anteme.¹¹ Tyerrtye areyele arerlenge nthakenhe-arle Paul-ele mpwareke itne apatewarreke, itne-arle itirreke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene-arle alkere-ngentye apetyekeke-athene itne-arle akwetethe tnake-warreme nhenge akwele. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele ngkarte-apartetye itne-kenheke akangkwe-irretyarte Hermes uthene Zeus arritnye utheneke. Angkentye itnekenhenge, itne arlkeke alakenhe angkemele “Aye! Anwerne-kenhe atherre apetyeke alkere-ngentye tyerrtye anteme irremele anwerneke-werne.”¹² Kele itne Barnabas aremele alakenhe angkeke, “Nhenhe-arle Zeus arritnye-arle alkere-ngentye.” Alakenhe anteye itne Paul angkerlenge awemele ileke, “Nhenhe-arle arrpenhe anwerne-kenhe alkere-ngentye Hermes arritnye-arle.” Itne itirreme Hermes-arle ngkarte itne-kenheke angkyarte.¹³ Apmere ikwere akethele akenhe areke tyatyte nthenhele-arle itne Zeus ikwere akaperte kwene-irremele tnaketyarte. Kele artwe tyatyte Zeus-kenhe-nge-arle urrkapetyarte, pweleke-arlke antethe areye-arlke akngetyeke akethe-werne. Tyerrtye ingkirreke apetyeke pweleke urreye areye atwetyeke apetyeke imerte akaperte kwene-irremele Paul uthene Barnabas utheneke itne-arle itirreke ratherre-arle ngkarte itne-kenheke-athene.

¹⁴ Paul uthenele awemele itne alakenhe angkerlenge ratherre atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iweke, ratherre-arle itelareke tyerrtye areye-arle renhe-atherrenhe anteme tnaketyeke ahentye anekenge. Ratherre mantere ikwere-atherrenhe alterremele unterreke tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irretyame-werne alakenhe arlkemele,¹⁵ “Tyerrtye areyaye! Iwenheke-ame arrantherre alakenhe-irreme? Pweleke yanhe areye atwetyalaye ilernenhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. Ilerne kwenhe tyerrtye atherre-ante ware anteye arrantherre-arteke, ilerne-arle apetyeke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte arrekatherre iletyeke. Arne urrtyirrentye nhenhe areye impaye, arrantherre-arle akangkwe-irremele akaperte kwene-irreme, itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyeke rarle itethe aneme, rarle alkere mpwarekenge, ahelhe-arlke kwatyte alaye-arlke, ingkirreke alkerele-arle aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme kwatyte alaye-arle aneme-arlke.¹⁶ Arrule anthurre akenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrantherre arne iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle akangkwe-irretyarte, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyele-arle impetyarte arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyakenhele arrantherre-arle ikwere akutne anerrirrekenge.¹⁷ Arrantherre-arle itelaretyakenhe akwete-arle aneke angwenhe-arle Ngkarte arratyte anekeke, rarle tyerrtye arrulentye areyeke imerneke-arle rarle arne mwerre ingkirreke akwetethe yernetyarte. Re akwele kwatyte alkere-ngentye antheme merne annge-arlke lyapel-

he-iletyeke merne-akerte-arlke. Rarle merne akngerre arrenhantherrenhe anthentye akngerre arlkwetyeke, re arrenhantherrenhe mwerre-ileme akangkentye anetyeke.” Alakenhe-arle Paul-ele tyerrtye itnenhe ileke.

¹⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele Paul-arle angkerlenge awekenge-itanye, itne ahentye akwete aneke pweleke areye atwetyeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene utyernemele tnaketyeke. Arratyte iperre anteme itne pweleke ipmentye anteme impeke.¹⁹ Kele Jew arrpenhe areye apetyeke apmere Antioch-engentye, apmere nhenge-arle Pisidia-le, Iconium-engentye-arlke itne angkentye akurne akwete angkeke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene-akerte. Tyerrtye areye Jew areyeke akangkwe-irremele Paul-eke ahele-irreke. Itne apwertele werrirreke re atnyetyeke-atwetye, ankweke athenemele. Itne renhe tyarre-akngemele iwerirreke ilweke-arleke-athene.²⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-irremele ikwere-werne alheke. Paul re anteme akeme-irremele alpeke, apmere nhenge rarle anetyarte ikwere-werne. Arlte arrpenhele Paul uthene Barnabas uthene apurte-irremele alherreke apmere Derbe-werne atheke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene alperreme apmere Antioch-werne

²¹ Apmere yanhe Derbe ikwerenge, ratherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte itneke ileke, atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irremele atyewe ikwerenhe anteme irreke. Ratherre alperreke anteme apmere Lystra uthene Iconium uthene-werne Antioch-werne-arlke apmere Pisidia ikwerenge.²² Apmere arrpe-anenhekenge, itne Jesus-kenhe areyenge apurte-irreke awethe itnenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akalye-anthemele. Ratherre itnenhe ileke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke. Ratherre alakenhe angkemele akalye-antheke, “Anwerne-arle ahelhe nhenhele itethe anemele tyerrtye areyele Jesus ipmentye-iwemenge areye anwerneke ahele akwete uthnerretyenhe anwerne-arle Jesus-eke akwete akangkwe-irremenge. Anwerne Jesus akwete akangkwe-irretyeke ikwere untyeme irretyale, urreke anteme Ngkartele apmere akertnele anwernenhe akwetethe atnyenetyenhe.”²³ Ratherre apmere arrpe-anenhele unthemele artwe Jesus-kenhe urrpetye akngakeke imerte ilemele arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke apmere yanhenge. Apmere itnekenge arntarnte-arentye akngerre itnenhe akngakemele ratherre merne ipmentye imperlenge itne-arle Ngkarteke angketyeke aneke alakenhe, “Yewe Akng-eye-aye; ngangkere ngkwynhe itnenhe anthaye itne-arle ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye akwete arntarnte-aretyenhenge.”

²⁴ Kele ratherre alherreke antekerre anteme apmere Pamphylia-werne atheke apmere Pisidia ikwerele mpele.²⁵ Apmere Perga ikwere irremele ratherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte itneke ileke. Yanhe-ngentye ratherre alherremele apmere kwatyte alaye iterele Attalia arritnye-werne.²⁶ Ikwerenge-ntyete ratherre

boat-eke antyemele alperreke apmere Syria-werne ahelheke-irremele ratherre ingke alheke apmere Antioch-werne atheke. Itelareme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Antioch-ele-arle aneme areyele renhe-atherrenhe ileke alhetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne ayeye Jesus-akerte ilettyeke. Itne Ngkarte apayuthneke Paul uthene Barnabas uthene arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele-arle ratherre urrkapentye mpwareke iperre ratherre apmere-werne apetye-alperreke. ²⁷ Antioch-eke irremele ratherre Jesus-kenhe areye apurtelhe-ileke imerte ilemele nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke mpwareke ikwere-atherrenge. Ratherre alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkarteke iwerre altywere-ilemele Jew anetyakenhe areyeke itne-arlike ayeye awetyenhenge imerte Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele." ²⁸ Kele ratherre apmere ikwerele apurte Jesus-kenhe areyenge aneke arlulenge arrpenheke-atwetye.

Apmere Jerusalem-enge tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye apurte-irrerreme angkerretyeke

15 Kele artwe Jew arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe-arle apetyeke apmere Judea-ngentyele apmere Antioch-werne. Itne artwe areye anteme akaltyele-antheke Jesus-kenhe atyewe-arle-irreke, alakenhe, "Arrantherre artwe-irretyeke, arrpenhe areyeke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke atyewe-irreke, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Arrantherre apeke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreme ware, artwe-irretyakenhele akwete, kele Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhe-arle." ² Nhenge Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele alakenhe angkerlunge awerlunge, ratherre itnekenge apurte-irremele ahele angkerreke. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akenhe angkeke, "Anwernele apententye akngerre urrpetye yerneme-artaye Jerusalem-werne, itne tyatye-ke akngerrepate areyenge angkerretyeke. Itne anteme ikwere-akerte itirretyenhenge." ³ Kele arratyte itne urrpetye yerneke antekerre Jerusalem-werne Paul uthene atyewe ikwernenhe Barnabas uthenenge.

Itne apmere Phoenicia-le anpere alhemele itne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ileke Jew anetyakenhe atningke-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. Awethe arntwarre ikwere alhemele apmere Samariawerne itne tyerrtye areyeke alakenhe anteye ileke. Ayeye nhenhe awemele itne arnterre anthurre akangkeke. ⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele itne alethe alheke. Itne Jerusalem-eke irremele, yerneke-arle itne, tyatye-arenye akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlike, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyele-arlike itnenhe akwaketye-akeke. Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele itneke ileke Ngkarteke-arle arne mwerre mpwareke ikwere-atherrenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge.

⁵ Kenhe Pharisee arrpenheme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akeme-irremele itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye, Jew anetyakenhe Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke areye ilaye artwe-irretyeke, imerte ilemele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Moses-arle anthekeke akangkwe-irretyeke."

⁶ Kele Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-irreke tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyenge itne angkerretyenhenge, arrpenhe areyele awetyenhenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele-arlike. ⁷ Itne-arle akwete anthurre angkerreke iperre, Peter akeme-irremele itneke angkeke, "Atyewe areye-aye, arrantherre itelareme arule anthurre Ngkarteke ayenge akngakeke yerneke-arle arrpenhe areyenge, the ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ilettyenhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Jesus-akerte. Itne akangkwe-irreke renhe apentemele. ⁸ Ngkarteke itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye areye akaperte kwenenge itirreme, re itirretyakenhe-arle itne apeke Jew anetyakenhe. Re itnenhe aremele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerlunge re itnenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke rarle anwernenhe arrekwele antheke-arteke. Alakenhe-arle re atyenge imerneke itne-arle Ikwerenhe anteye aneke. ⁹ Ngkarte-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyenge untyeme irretyakenhe-arle. Re areke-arle iperre itne-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenge re itnenhe ilperretyakenhe aneke, itnenhe arriletyakenhe imerte anemele itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Alakenhe anteye-arle re anwernenhe ilperretyakenhe aneke, rarle itnenhe-arlike anwernenhe-arlike arntarnteareme. ¹⁰ Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe areye-arle uyarne Ngkartenge anyenteke-irretyeke irretyarte angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele. Anwerne uyarne anteye alakenhe mpwareke. Iwengenge anteme arrantherre angkeme Jew anetyakenhe areyele alakenhe mpwaretyeke? Arrantherre-ame Ngkarte ahele irretyeke mpwareme? Jew anetyakenhe areyele arne iltentye akngerre akngerneme-arteke, anwerneke-artweye areyele akngernetyakenhe-arteke. ¹¹ Anwerne-arle itelareme Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe Jew areye itetheke mpwaretyakenhe Moses-kenhe angkentyeke-arle anwerne akangkwe-irremenge. Kele, anwerne itelareme Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme anwernenhe atwirtnetyakenhele iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe Jew areye itetheke mpwareme rarle Jew anetyakenhe areye itetheke mpwaremele-arteke Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irremenge." Alakenhe-arle Peter itneke angkeke.

¹² Peter-arle angkeke iperrele tyerrtye areye apurte-arle irretyame nterte-irrerreke. Kele Barnabas uthene Paul uthenele ileke nthakenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhele renhe-atherrenhe ngangkere akngerre antheke arne arrpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke Jew anetyakenhe areye itwele itne akangkwe-irretyenhenge Ngkarteke. ¹³ James anteme angkeke, "Atyewe atyinhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye! ¹⁴ Kele lyete Peter-ele anwerneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte mwerre aneke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Re arrpenheme akngakeke ikwernenhe atyewe irremele renhe apententye akngerre anetyenhenge. ¹⁵ Arrule anthurre ayeye nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele ayeye anyente ikwere-akerte intelhe-ileke alakenhe,

¹⁶ 'Ngkarte alartetye angkeke,

"Ayenge apetyalpemele urreke awethe anteye imerte King David-kenhe areyenge apurte-irremele itne, David-arteke, akngerrepate irremele tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

Itne apmere ultakelhentye ahelhele-arle inteme-arteke, tyerrtye arrpenhele arteleme arraty-ilirtne-tyeke-arteke.

¹⁷ The alakenhe mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye apmere arpenhe-arenye areye atyenge-werne ularre-irretyenhenge.

The alakenhe mpwaretyenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye tharle akngakemele atyenge-werne ularre-irretyeke."'

Amos 9:11-12.

¹⁸ "Ayeye nhenhe-arle Ngkarte akngerrepate arrule angkeke. Alakenhe alhileke-arle iperre re arraty mpwareme."

¹⁹ Awethe James alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge alakenhe itirreme, Jew anetyakenhe areye Ngkarteke atyewe-irremele anwerne kwenhe itnenhe uternetyale anetyeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre mpwaretyeke. ²⁰ Anwerne arne urrpetye ware intelhe-ilettyeke itnenhe ilemele itne-arle kere arlkwetyale anetyeke ngkarte arrpenhe urrttyirrentye anthekenge-arle, anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale, anewe ngkwinhenge-ante ware intemele, kere alhwe-akerte-arlike arlkwetyale, itne alhwe-arlike antywetyale. ²¹ Anwerne itelaretyeke Arlte Apurrke arrpe-anenhele kwertengerle Jew-arenye areye akwetethe irrperlte-aneme apmere nthenhele-arle itne ayeye Moses-kenhe reademe-ileme pweke-ngentyele. Itne ayeye nhenhe renhe anteye ilerlte-aneme apmere arrpe-anenhele arrule anthurre-ngentyele." Alakenhe-arle James itneke angkeke.

Tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areyele ayeye intelhe-ileme Jew anetyakenhe areyeye

²² Kele Jesus-ele-arle yerneke areye, tyatye-arenye akngerrepate areye-arlike, Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike itne angkerreke imerte artwe atherre akngakemele inemele Paul uthene Barnabas uthenenge alhetyeke Antioch-werne itneke ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle itne angkerreke. Itne artwe Silas arritnye akngakeke, Judas-arlike arritnye arrpenhe ikwerenhe akenhe Barsabbas-arle aneke. Ratherre akngerrepate aneke tyerrtye Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeye Jerusalem-enge. ²³ Itne ayeye intelhe-ileke ikwere-atherrenge yernetyeke alakenhe,

"Anwerne Jesus-kenhe yerneke-arle areye, akngerrepate tyatye Jerusalem-arenye-arlike ayeye nhenhe arrekatherre intelhe-ileme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Antioch-ele-arle anemeke, apmere Syria uthene Cilicia uthenele-arle aneme areyeye-arlike. ²⁴ Tyerrtye areyele anwerneke ileke artwe arrpenhe areye anwerne-ngentyele arrekatherre-werne alheke imerte urrttyirremele ilemele arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ilemele ahele-ahele aketyeke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe artwe itnenhe yernetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle itne-arrpe-arle alheke. ²⁵ Kele anwerne

nhenhele apurte-irremele, anwerne angkerreke imerte artwe atherrame akngakemele anwerne-ngentyele atyewe anwerne-kenhe atherre Barnabas uthene Paul uthenenge arrekatherre ingkirrekeke angketyeke alhetyeke. ²⁶ Tyerrtye Jesus-eke ahentye-anetyakenhe areyele renhe-atherrenhe atwe-tyeke aneke ratherre-arle Akngerrepate Jesus Christ-eke urrkapekenge. ²⁷ Alakenhenge anteme anwerne Judas uthene Silas uthene akngakemele apayuthneke arrekatherre-werne alhetyeke. Itne alakenhe anteye ilettyenhe anwernele-arle intelhe-ileme-arteke. ²⁸ Utnenge Akngerrele anwerneke imerneke anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngerre mpwaretyeke uternetyale anetyeke. Alakenhenge, anwerne apayuthneme arrantherre mpwaretyeke anwerne-arle intelhe-ileke-ante. ²⁹ Arrantherre arlkwetyale anetyeke kere ngkarte urrttyirrentyeke-arle antheke, alhwe-arlike antywetyale anetyeke. Kere alhwe-akerte arlkwetyale anetyeke, tyerrtye-arle ite uthneke-arlike. Anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale, anewe ngkwinhenge-ante ware intemele. Yewe, arrantherre apeke akwetethe awemele arne nhenhe areye mwerre mpwarerlenge arrantherre arlenge-arlentye-arle anetyenhe.

Kele, alakenhe ware."

³⁰ Alakenhe-arle itne pipe-ke intelhe-ilemele yerneke artwe Jerusalem-arenye areyenge Antioch-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele itne Jesus-kenhe areye apurte-ilemele pipe renhe antheke. ³¹ Pipe renhe inemele itne aremele akangkeke ayeye rarle itnenhe akangkentye anthurre mpwarekenge. ³² Judas uthene Silas uthene itneke akwete angkemele atnerre-ileke, itne-arle Jesus akwete atnerrele apentetyeke. Artwe nhenhe atherrele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apetyarte, Barnabas uthene Paul uthenele-arteke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthenele tyerrtye Antioch-arenye areye akwete akaltyele-antheme

³³ Yanhe-ngentyele Judas uthene Silas uthene yanhele anerle-anerretyarte Jesus-kenhe areyenge urrekeke-ulkere. Ratherre alethe-irremele alpetyeke Jerusalem-werne. Kele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apmere Antioch-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke renhe-atherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele untherlenge, kele imerte renhe-atherrenhe yernemele. ^{†35} Kele, Paul uthene Barnabas uthene akenhe anetyarte arruleke-atwetye ayeye akngerrepate Jesus-akerte akwete ilerle-anerremele. Arrpenhe areye ikwere-atherrenge apurte-irremele akaltyele-anthetyeke.

† Artwe arrpenhe akwele verse 34 nhenhe intelhe-ileke urreke-arle ayeye Luke-kenheke anyentelhe-ilettyenhenge. Kenhe Silas akente alpetyakenhe-arle aneke, re apmere Antioch ikwerele-tetye aneke.

Paul uthene Barnabas uthene akalke-irremele apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alheme

³⁶ Ikwere iperrele Paul Barnabas-eke angkeke, "Ilerne alperretyekaye apmere ilerne-arle arrekwele untheke areye-werne ayeye ilerle-aperremele, ilerne aretyenhenge nthakenhe-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-arle-irreke areye anerlte-anemeke, itne apeke-arle akwete Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerlte-anemeke aretyeke." ³⁷ Kele Barnabas-ele John-Mark akngetyeke ahentye-aneke, ikwere-atherrenge. ³⁸ Kenhe Paul-ele akenhe Barnabas ileke rarle Mark akngetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe, rarle renhe-atherrenhe imperle-alhekenge apmere Pamphylia-le ikwere-atherrenge warke-irretyakenhe anemele. ³⁹ Kele Barnabas uthene Paul uthene ahele anteme uthnerreke imerte akngakerle anteme irremele. Barnabas-ele artwe nhenge Mark renhe akngake imerte boat-eke antyenhemele apmere Cyprus-werne. ⁴⁰ Kele Paul-ele Silas akngakeke ikweringe urrkapetyeke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe apmere yanhe-arenye areyele Ngkarte mwantyele apayuthneke Paul uthene Silas uthene arntarnte-aretyeke. Silas uthene anteme Antioch impemele alheke. ⁴¹ Ratherre apmere Syria uthene Cilicia uthenenge anpere-irrenhemele Jesus-kenhe areyeye unthemele. Ratherre ayeye ilerle-aperremele untherle-aperreke itne akwete Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrerlte-anetyenhenge impene-impene.

Timothy urrkapeme Paul uthene Silas uthenenge

16 Yanhe-ngentyele Paul uthene Silas uthene alperreke Derbe-werne imerte Lystra-werne anteme. Artwe anyente apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyarte Timothy arritnye. Re akenhe Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre-arle aneke, meye ikwerenhe akenhe Jesus-kenhe anteye-arle aneke. Akngeye ikwerenhe akenhe Greek-arle aneke. ² Apmere yanhe ikwere-atherrenge Lystra uthene Iconium uthenenge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye Timothy angkentye mwarrantye angkerirretyarte. ³ Paul Timothy ikweringe akngetyeke ahentye-aneke, apmere arpenhe areye-werne alhemele, re anteme tyerrtye areye arrekwele apayuthneke renhe artwe-iletyeke angkentye Jew areye-kenhenge ularre. Re alakenhe mpwareke Jew apmere yanhe-arenye areye ikwere akangketyenhenge, itne-arle itelarerlengenge akngeye Timothy-kenhe-arle Greek aneke angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe. ⁴ Yanhe-ngentyele itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke apmere itneke irremele itne ayeye Jesus-akerte ileke Jesus-kenhe areyeye, ayeye nhenge yerneke-arle areyele tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye Jerusalem-arenye areyele-arle ayeye intelhe-ileke Jew anetyakenhe areyeye. ⁵ Jew anetyakenhe areye Jesus-eke atyewe-arle-irreke areyele ayeye awemele itne akangkeke, lterrke-irremele imerte Jesus akwete apentemele. Arlte arrpe-anenhele tyerrtye atningke Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke.

Paul-ele altyerre areme apmere Troy-enge

⁶ Paul atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arle unthetyarte apmere Phrygia uthene Galatia uthenenge ayeye ilemele. Itne ahelhe Asia-werne-arle alhetyeke ahentye-aneke ayeye iletyeke tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areyeye, kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe itnenhe ayakerlengenge-arle ahelhe yanhe-werne alhetyale ayeye iletyeke. ⁷ Itne arratetye-alheke apmere Mysia itweke imerte ayerrere-werne apmere Bithynia arritnye-werne alhetyeke ahentye anemele. Kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe itnenhe awethe anteye-arle ayaklerlengenge. ⁸ Kele itne apmere Mysia-enge anpere alheke imerte apmere Troy-eke arrernelhemele kwatye alaye iterele.

⁹ Apmere yanhe ikwere ingwele itne ankwenge Paul-ele altyerre areke artwe apmere Macedonia-arenye-arle ikwere itwele tneme-akerte renhe apayuthnemele. Re alakenhe angkeke, "Apetyaye apmere nhenhe Macedonia-werne anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke!" ¹⁰ Ingweleme ikwerele Paul-elarle altyerre areke iperrele, anwerne antyame inerlte-alheke Macedonia ikwere-werne alhetyeke, anwerne-arle itirreke Ngkartele-arle irryelhe-ilekengenge ayeye mwerre iletyeke tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyeye.

Arelhe Lydia arritnye Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme apmere Philippi-nge

¹¹ Troy-engentyele anwerne boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Samothrace-werne, yanhele anwerne ingwele inteke. Ingweleme imerte akeme-irremele boat-eke awethe antyemele alheme apmere Neapolis arritnye-werne. ¹² Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne ahelhele alheke apmere Philippi-werne. Apmere nhenge Philippi re aneke apmere akngerre Macedonia mpwepele. Tyerrtye atningke Rome-ngentyele apetyewarretyarte yanhele anentye akngerre. Anwerne apmere yanhele arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye aneke.

¹³ Arlte Saturday-ele, arlte apurrkele, anwerne apmere yanhe impemele alheke lhere-werne. Anwerne arpenhe angkerlengenge aweke apmere yanhenge-arle Jew areye apurte-irretyartenge Ngkarteke angketyeke. Anwerne apetyemele aretye-alheke arelhe areye Ngkarteke angketyeke anerlte-anelengenge. Anwerne anteme arrernelhemele itneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileke. ¹⁴ Kenhe arelhe anyente Lydia arritnye akenhe anetyame Paul awemele. Re akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle aneke, apmere Thyatira-arenye, mantere athetheke-urrperle-urrperle-arle apwerte ngkweltye akngerreke anthetyarte. Re Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyarte. Ngkartele utnenge renhe ileke re awetyenhenge ayeye Paul-ele ilerlengenge, re akangkwe-arle-irreke. ¹⁵ Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irrekenge arpenhele Lydia kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-iletyeke apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areye-arle. Re anteme anwerne ikngweke apmere ikwerenhe-werne alhetyeke. Re imerte angkeke, "Arrantherre itelareme, ayenge Jesus-

eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre anteme, kele apetye-warraye apmere atyinhele anetyeke." Anwerne anteme apmere ikwerenhe-werne alheke rarle akwete anthurre angkekenge.

Thultye areyele Paul atyewe ikwerenhe-arlke jail-ke akwerneme

¹⁶ Anwerne lhere-werne akwetethe alhetyarte Ngkarteke angketyeke. Arlke arrpenhele arelhe wenke anyente apetyeke anwernenge apurte-irretyeke. Arelhe awenke re arrentye-akerte aneke, arrentyele ikwere imernetyarte nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke-arlke. Tyerrtye atningke ikwere akangkwe-irretyarte awemele itne renhe ngkweltye anthetyarte rarle arrekwele-akerte aretyarte imerte itneke ilemele. Pwathe ikwerenhe areyele-arle imerte ngkweltye inemele renhe-arle antherrirrekenge. Apwerte ngkweltye atningke itne arelhe nhenhenge-ntyeye inetyarte. ¹⁷ Arelhe nhenhe re Paul anwernenhe apentemele alakenhe arlkerleapeke, "Artwe nhenhe areye Alartetye Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ikwere urrkapentye akngerre. Itne-arle ileme Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe atwirntentye akngerre kwenye akurne mpwarerlengenge." ¹⁸ Arlke arprpe-anenhele re alakenhe angketyarte. Paul-ele renhe awetyarte akwetethe anthurre angkerlengenge arrulenge arrpenheke-atwetye re apurrke anteme irreke untyeme-irremele arrentye renhe ileke, "Jesus-ele ayenge ngangkere antheme the ngenhe ileme arelhe awenke nhenhenge-ntyeye arratetyeke!" Arrentye re iparrpe anthurre marle awenke ikwerenge-ntyeye arrateke renhe impemele.

¹⁹ Pwathe areye marle awenke ikwerenhele itelareke itne ngkweltye awethe inetyeke arrangkwe anteme-arle arelhe rarle ilettye-kwenye irremenge arrpenhe areyeke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhege anteme-arle. Itne ahele-irreke. Kele itne Paul uthene Silas uthene arntwirrkemele akngeke apmere mpwepe-werne. Mpwepe ikwerele tyerrtye areye apurte-irretyarte, itne renhe-atherrenhe akngeke akngerrepate government-kenhe areye-werne nthakenhe itne ilettyenheke. ²⁰ Itne akngerrepate government-kenhe areyeke angkeke, "Artwe nhenhe atherre kwenhe Jew atherre, ratherre akurne mpwareme arlkarentye-irremele tyerrtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areyeke. ²¹ Ratherre akaltyele-antheme anwernele angkentye arrpenhe apentetyeke ratherre-arle mpwareme-arteke. Anwerne Rome-arenye areye iwerre anwerne-kenhe atnyeneme itnekenhe apentetyeke arrangkwe."

²² Tyerrtye areyele awemele, itne apurte-irreke Paul uthene Silas uthene-arle ilperntetyame areyenge, imerte renhe-atherrenhe atwerrirremele. Rome-arenye akngerrepate areyele anteme ileke tyarte ikwere-atherrenhe alterreme imerte Paul uthene Silas uthene arnele atwerrirretyeke. ²³ Thultye areyele Paul uthene Silas uthene kwethe-kwethe atwerrirreke. Yanhe-ngentye, itne renhe-atherrenhe jail-ke akwerneke imerte ilemele artwe jail-arenyele renhe-atherrenhe

mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. ²⁴ Kele artwe jail-arenye rarle Paul uthene Silas uthene akwerneke jail kwene anthurreke. Re imerte renhe-atherrenhe ilemele ngkwerne rlkerrelhemele anetyeke re arne arrenetyenhege altywere-akerte. Re renhe-atherrenhe apurtele-ilemele arrenneke ayernemele ratherre unteketye arratemele.

²⁵ Ingwe mpwepele Paul uthene Silas uthene Ngkarteke angkeke akangkemele alyelhemele-arlke. Arrpenhe ayernentye akngerre ikwere-atherre itwele aneke awemele alyelherlengenge. ²⁶ Impeltye-ngentye ahelhe anteme akngelheke apmere jail-arlke. Iparrpe anthurre arriwe ingkirreke altywere-irreke. Chain arye ingkirreke tyeke-arle-irreke tyerrtye areye-ngentye itnyeke. ²⁷ Kele artwe jail arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arle akeme-irreke ankwenge-ntyeye imerte aremele arriwe areye altywere re anteme itirreke itne-arle unterlte-iwekeke-athene. Kele re anteme alyweke arlpentye ineke atanthelhettyeke. Re alakenhe renhe irreke re itelarekenge pwathe government-eke areyele renhe atwetyeke ayernekarle areye apeke aterarlpe untekenge. ²⁸ Kenhe Paul-ele akenhe renhe aremele alakenhe mpwarerlengenge, ikwere arlkeke ayakemele, "Ilwetyeke atwelhetyalaye arrangkwenge. Nhenheyaye anwerne."

²⁹ Artwe jail arntarnte-arentye akngerre re arlkeke artwe arrpenhele ure akngetyetyeke iparrpele. Ure-arle ikwere akngetyemele renhe antheke iperrele re iparrpe anthurre irrpenheke apmere kwene ikwerenhe atere-irremele arrewemele anthurre imerte Paul uthene Silas uthene arrekwelele amperele-arlengenge tneleme. ³⁰ Re anteme akeme-irremele renhe-atherrenhe akethe-werne akngeke imerte apayuthnemele, "Nthakenhe-ame ayenge-irretye Ngkarteke ayenge itetheke mpwaretyenhege?"

³¹ Ratherre angkirtneke, "Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irraye rarle ngkwenge mpwarekeke. Ngkarteke anteme ngenhe itetheke mpwareme apmere ngkwine-arenye areye-arlke." ³² Paul uthene Silas uthenele anteme ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte anteme ileke apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areyeke-arlke itne anteme akangkwe-irreke. ³³ Ingwe ikwerele anteme artwe jail-arenye re Paul uthene Silas uthene akngeke kwatye-arle anemewerne, imerte utyene ikwere-atherrenhe alhewemele. Iparrpe anteme Paul uthene Silas uthenele renhenhe apmere ikwerenhe-arenye areye-arlke kwatyeke akwerneke imernemele itne-arle Jesus-kenhe anteme.

³⁴ Artwe re ikwerenhe areye-arlke itne akangkentye anthurre irreke itne ingkirreke-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremenge. Artwe nhengele anteme Paul uthene Silas uthene apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngeke imerte merne anteme anthemele arlkwetyeke.

³⁵ Ingweleme arrpenhele anteme apmere-arenye akngerrepate areye thultye areye yerneke artwe jail arntarnte-arentye akngerre ikwere-werne, ikwere irretye-alhemele itne renhe ileke kele mwerre akwele artwe renhe-atherrenhe arratelhe-ilettyeke. ³⁶ Artwe re awemele re alakenhe angkeke Paul uthene Silas

utheneke, "Kele mwerreyaye, kele apmere-werne alperraye nterte ware."

³⁷ Kele Paul akenhe thultye itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlenghe, "Ilerne-arle imerrentye atherre anetyakenhe-arle. Kenhe urreke government-arenye areye akaltye-irretyenhenge ilerne apeke-arle akurne mpwarekeke, itne imerte thultye areye ilemele ilernenhe atwerrirretyeke arrpenhe ingkirrekenghe alkngetherre. Itne kwenhe ilernenhe court-eke arrernetyakenhe jail-ke ante ware akwerneke. Kele itne anteme ilernenhe nterte-ntertele ware yernetyeke ahentye aneme. Arrangkwe, ilerne-arle pipe atherre-akerte-arle Rome-ngentyele, Caesar-arle akngerrepate ilerne-kenhe. Iwengenge-ame anteme itne ilernenhe nterte-ntertele yernetyeke ahentye aneme ilerne-arle ipenye atherre anemenge-arteke? Arrangkwe, government akngerrepate itne nhenhe-werne apetyeye ilernenhe ipmentye aywepetyeke tyerrtye areyele arerlenghe."

³⁸ Kele thultye itne alhemele government akngerrepate itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Paul angkeke. Kele itne awemele Paul uthene atyewe ikwerenhe uthenele-arle pipe atnyeneke Rome-arenye Caesar-arle akngerrepate ikwere-atherrenhe aneke itne atere anthurre irreke tyerrtye itnenhe ileketyenge akngerrepate itne-kenheke itne anteme piwelheme-ketyenge. ³⁹ Itne anteme apure-irremele ikwere-atherre angketyeke apetyeke, "Anwerne kwenhe akurne aneke mpwelenhe atwemele jail-ke akwernemele." Itne renhe-atherrenhe jail-nge arratelhe-ilemele ikwere-atherre alakenhe angkeke, "Alherrye apmere anwerne-kenhe impemele." ⁴⁰ Paul uthene Silas uthene jail-nge arratemele, ratherre apmere Lydia-kenhe-werne alherreke. Yanhenge anteme itne ikwerenge anyente-irreke tyerrtye arrpenhe Jesus-ek-arle akangkwe-irreke arrpenhe nhenge areyenge-arlke. Paul uthene Silas uthenele itnenhe atnerre-ileke akngerrepate Jesus-ek-akwete akangkwe-irretyeke. Kele Paul-ele anteme atyewe ikwerenhe areyenge Philippi impemele alheke.

Paul-ele ayeye mwerre ileme Thessalonica-nge, kenhe Jew areye akenhe ikwere-akerte apale-arle angkerlenghe

17 Philippi impemele Paul atyewe ikwerenhe areye-arlke apmere Amphipolis uthene Appollonia uthenele anpere-irrenheke apmere Thessalonica-werne. Apmere yanhele aneke apmere warle akngerre Jew areye-arle apurte-irrerretyarte Ngkarteke angketyeke. ² Arlte apurrkele Paul alheke warle akngerre ikwere-werne Ngkarteke angketyeke. Re alakenhe akwetethe mpwaretyarte apmere arrpenheke irremele. Re apmere ikwerele aneke week urpetyeke-atwetye arlte apurrke arrpe-anenhele re alhetyarte Jew areye-arle Ngkarteke angketyarte apmere ikwere-werne imerte ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilemele Bible pweke-ngentyele. ³ Rarle itneke angketyarte itne awetyenhenge alakenhe, "Ayeye Ngkartekenhe alakenhe aneke rarle alhileke nhenge

apetyetyenhe kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe renhe atwerrirretyenhe-arle. Rarle ilweke iperrele Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe imerte renhe akertne-ilirt-nemele. Artwe nhenhe Jesus tharle arrekatherre ileme, rarle Ngkartele-arle alhileke. Re ilweke imerte itethe-irirtnemele, arrule-arle ayeye Ngkartekenhe ilenhe-ilenhe areyele intelhe-ileke-arteke." ⁴ Jew arrpenhe areyele ayeye nhenhe awemele, itne akangkwe-irremele apurte-irreke Paul uthene Silas uthenenge. Angkentye Greek areye-arlke apurte-irremele akangkwe-irreke. Arelhe atyeperre arrpenhe areye-arlke akangkwe-irreke.

⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areye akenhe ingkerte-ingkerte-arle-irreke Paul uthene Silas utheneke tyerrtye atningke-arle ikwere-atherre akangkwe-irrekenghe akaltyele-antherlenghe. Itne anteme artwe akurne-akurne areye inemele akarelhemele tnerlitanetyame Jew areye anteme itneke angkeke, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke unthetyeke alherlte-iwaye imerte akngetyemele Paul uthene tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenhe areyeke-arlke ahele-irretyeke." Itne anteme alhemele tyerrtye atningke ineke. Jew arrpenhe areye untherl-iweke artwe Jason arritnye-kenhe apmere-werne. Artwe re akenhe aneke Paul uthene Silas uthene-arle arrwekele apayuthneke apmere ikwerenhele anetyeke. Itne ahentye-aneke Paul uthene Silas uthene akngetyetyeke akethe-werne tyerrtye areye-arle akarelhetyame-werne. ⁶ Ikwere-atherre uyarne unthemele anteme itne Jason arntwirrkerlte-alheke Jesus-ek-akangkwe-irrentye arrpenhe areye-arlke itnenhe tyarre-akngemele akngerrepate areye apmere yanhe-arenye areye-werne alakenhe arkemele, "Awer-rirraye! Paul uthene Silas uthene kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe arlkarentye-irrerle-anerreme, ratherre anteme apetyeke apmere anwerne-kenheke arlkarentye-irretyeke. ⁷ Artwe nhenhe Jason-ele itnenhe apmere ikwerenheke akwerneke arntarnte-aremele. Itne kwenhe apurte-irremele angkentye pwathe akngerre Caesar-kenhe ultakeke. Ratherre alakenhe angkeke, "Pwathe akngerre arrpenhe aneme Jesus arritnye rarle akngerrepate arratyete." ⁸ Tyerrtye areye akngerrepate yanhe-arenye areyele alakenhe awemele ahele anthurre irreke itneke, Jesus-kenhe areyeke. ⁹ Pwathe government-kenhe itne anteme Jason arrpenhe areye-arlke alakenhe ileke, "Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ipmentyetele impeme arrantherre anwernenhe apwerte ngkweltye antherlenghe, angkentye anwerne-kenhenge ularre." Kele Jason uthene ikwerenhe areye uthenele arratyete itnenhe ngkweltye antheke, itne anteme itnenhe ipmentye impemele yerneke.

Tyerrtye Berea-arenye areyele Jesus arratyete itelarerrirreme

¹⁰ Ingwe anyente ikwerele anteye Jesus-kenhe areyele Paul uthene Silas uthene yerneke Thessalonica-ngentyele alturle apmere Berea arritnye-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele ratherre alheke apmere akngerre Jew areye apurte-irrentye akngerre-werne

Ngkarte utyernetyeke tnakemele, itnekenge apurte-irremele. ¹¹ Jew apmere yanhe-arenye areye awetyeke ahentye aneke nthakenhe-arle ratherre angkeme, Thessalonica-arenye areye-arteke kwenye. Kele itne ahentye aweke ayeye Jesus-akerte. Arlte arrpe-anenhele itne aretyarte Bible pweke itne-arle ahentye anekenge aretyeke arratyeke apeke nhenge Paul-elarle Jesus-akerte ileke. ¹² Bible pweke-arle areke iperre, Jew atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke, arelthe atyeperre Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike artwe Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke.

¹³ Kele Jew Thessalonica-arenye areyele awemele Paul-elarle ayeye Jesus-akerte Ngkarte-ngentyele ileme Berea-nge. Itne Berea-werne alhemele tyerrtye areyeke ileke ayeye Paul-elarle akaltyele-antheme-arle urrytyerrtye ware akwele, arraty anetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areyeke itne akwete angkeke arlkarentye-ilemele itnenhe Paul-eke ahele irrytyeke mpwaremele. ¹⁴ Tyerrtye Berea-arenye areyele, Jesus-ekarle atyewe-irreke, artwe arrpenheme ileke Paul kwatye alayewerne akngetyeke boat-eke antyemele alhetyeke. Silas uthene Timothy uthene apmere ikwerele anerle-anerreke, Paul-enge alhetyakenhe. ¹⁵ Kwatye alaye ikwere irremele, artwe nhenge areyele Paul renhe akngeke antekerre apmere Athens-werne. Apmere ikwere irremele Paul-ele itnenhe alakenhe ileke, "Alpemele ilaye Timothy uthene Silas uthene iparrpe irremele atyenge-werne apetyetyeke." Itne anteme arraty Berea-werne atheke alpeke.

Paul-ele tyerrtye Athens-arenye areyeke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ileme

¹⁶ Paul Timothy uthene Silas utheneke akarelheke apmere Athens-ele. Re akarelhemele alheke unthetyeke imerte aremele alhwarrpe irremele tyerrtye areye-arle ngkarte urrytyerrtye akangkwe-irrekenge, ngkarte artwele-arle mpwareke areyeke.

¹⁷ Re anteme tyatye Jew-kenhe-werne alheke imerte itnekenge apurte-irremele. Greek areye-arlike akangkwe-irretyarte Ngkarteke re anteme itneke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ileke, itne anteme angkerreke. Arlte arrpe-anenhele re alhetyarte, Athens-arenye arrpenhe areyeke angketyeke.

¹⁸ Yanhele akwete anemele, Paul akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areyenge apurte-irreke itne anteme angkerretyeke ahentye-anetyarte iwenhe apeke ikwere tyerrtye areye akangkwe-irretyeke. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe aketyarte Epicurean areye, arrpenhe areye itne Stoic areye aketyarte. Itne Paul-eke ileke iwenheke-arle itne akangkwe-irretyarte. Itne anteme Paul apayuthene iwenheke-arle re akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. Itne anteme alakenhe angkerreke, "Iwenheke-ame tyerrtye akutne nhenhe angkeme?"

Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerenge, "Anwerne-arle itirreme rarle tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme ngkarte apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-akerte anwernele arrwekele awetyakenhe." Itne alakenhe angkeke Paul-elarle itneke akwete iletya-

menge Jesus-arle ilwemele itethe-irritneke-akerte. Itne-arle ayeye yanhe arrekwele awetyakenhe-arle.

¹⁹ Itne anteme Paul akngeke apwerte Areopagus aritnye-werne, apwerte yanhenge tyerrtye akngerrepate apmere yanhe-arenye areye anyente-irremele angkerretyarte iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte. Apwerte ikwere irremele itne Paul-eke angkeke, "Anwerne ahentye-aneme unte anwerneke ilettyeke iwenhe-arle unte tyerrtye nhenhe areye akaltyele-antheke. Anwerneke ilaye, nthakenhe-ame unte angkeke? ²⁰ Anwernele aweke unte ayeye renhe ilerleng anwerne imerte arraty itelaretyakenhe-arle aneme. Kele anwerne ahentye-aneme unte anwerneke ilettyeke anwerne akangkwe-irretyenhenge." ²¹ Itne alakenhe angkeke Athens-arenye areye-arle akwetethe ahentye-anetyartenge angkerretyeke ayeye iwenhe-iwenheke apeke. Kele ipenye apeke apetyerenge apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentyele apeke itne anyente-irremele itnekenge angkerrentye akngerre angkentye yanhe-akerte.

²² Kele apwerte yanhe Areopagus arritnye ikwerenge apmereke-artweye areye tyerrtye areye-arlike apurte-irremele apetyewarreke, Paul anteme tnele itneke angkeke, "Athens-arenye areye-aye! Apmere arrekanttherrenhe-werne apetyemele the areke arrantherre-arle arne arrpe-anenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre. ²³ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme tharle unthemele arerle-apekenge apmere arrekanttherrenhenge arrantherre arne arrpe-anenheke kwene-irrerleng tnakewarreyeke. Apwerte anyente akenhe the areke tyerrtyele-arle intelhe-ileke alakenhe, "Ngkarte anwerne akutneke." Aremele ayenge-arrpe alakenhe itirreke, 'Arraty-arle tyerrtye nhenhe areye ikwere kwene-irremele renhe tnakeme ware ikwere akaltye anetyakenhele.' Kele the arrekanttherre ileme Ngkarte nhenhe ikwere-akerte arrantherre-arle utyernemele tnakerlte-aneme ikwere akutnele-itanye.

²⁴ "Ngkarte nhenhe arrantherre-arle apale ware tnakeme, Re kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke, ingkirreke ahelhele-arle aneme areye-arlike. Re akenhe Akngerrepate Anthurre-arle aneme alkerle-arle anemeke ahelhele-arle anemeke-arlike. Re akenhe tyatye tyerrtyele-arle artekele anenhe-anenhe kwenye-arle. ²⁵ Re ahentye anetyakenhe arne tyerrtye-arle mpwareke areyeke renhe tnaketyeke, arne ingkirreke-arle ikwerenhe kele anemenge. Re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke itethe atnyeneme, rarle anwernenhe iwenheke apeke-arle anwerne ahentye-aneme antheme. ²⁶ Arrekwele anthurre, Ngkartele artwe anyente mpwareke. Artwe anyente ikwerenge-ntyele anteme re tyerrtye atningke-ame-atningke-ileke, apmere arrpe-anenhele anetyeke. Re angkentye atningke mpwareke, ayenpe atningke-arlike. Re anamele akngakeke tyerrtye urrperle-arlike mperlkere-arlike apmere nthenhe-nthenhele anetyeke re akngakeke uterne nthakentye anetyeke ahelhe nhenhele. ²⁷ Ngkartele alakenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areyele renhe itelaremele akangkwe-irretyenhenge ikwere, itne

ikwere unthemele renhe aretyenhenge. Ngkarte ahentye aneme anwerne ikwere unthetyeke, kele-arle re anwernekenge itwe anemenge-itanye. ²⁸ Arrule anthurre arrpenhele alakenhe pweke arrpenheke intelhe-ileke,

'Anwerne ingkirreke itethe akngernelherlthe-anemele mpwarerlthe-aneme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Untenge akngerre anthekenge-ante ware.'

Tyerrtye arrekatherrenhe areye-arlke alakenhe angkeme pweke intelhe-ilentye akngerre areye.

'Anwerne ingkirreke-arle ampe ikwerenhe areye.'

²⁹ "Yewe, arraty-arle tyerrtye arrpe-anenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele aneme Ngkarte-ngentyele, rarle ingkirreke mpwarekenge. Alakenhenge anteme anwerne apale itirrytyle anetyeke, Ngkarte-arle arne nhenge areye-arteke anetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle apwertenge mpwareke-arle, gold-enge apeke, silver-enge apeke. ³⁰ Arrekwele anthurre-ngentyele-arle tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke akutne aneke ikwere-arlke itirryak-enhe anemele, itne itelaretyakenhe aneke nthakenhe mpwaretyeke-arle Re ahentye-aneke. Kele Ngkartele itnenhe atwirtnetyakenhe akwete aneke itne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Kele Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke ileme apmere arrpe-anenhele akurne-ketye untyeme-irretyeke ikwere-werne imerte akngarte-iwelhemele. ³¹ Re anwerneke ileke rarle arlthe anyente ware akngakeke, re artwe anyente ware akngakeke nthakenhe irretyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere ahelhe nhenhenge. Re artwe nhenhe arrerneke anwernenhe arraty apayuthnetyeke court-enge-arteke, imerte nthakenhe apeke ilemele tyerrtye areye. Ngkartele-arle artwe nhenge itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke iperrele urreke-arle re anwerneke arraty angketyenhenge court-enge."

³² Artwe akngerrepate areyele aweke Paul alakenhe angkerlunge artwe ilweke-arle itethe-irirtneke-akerte, itne tnyante atherremele arrkentye ileke renhe. Arrpenhe areye akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlunge ikwere, "Anwerne ahentye-aneme unte anwerneke awethe iletyeke nhenhe-akerte arlthe arrpenhele apeke."

³³ Itne-arle alakenhe angkeke iperrele, Paul ayeye-arle itneke ileke iperre alheke anteme. ³⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke imerte ikwerenge anyente-irremele. Artwe Dionysius arritnye, council itne-akenhe aneke-arle, Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke anteye. Arelhe anyente Damaris arritnye-arlke atningke arrpenhe areye-arlke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke anyente-irremele Paul-enge.

Paul apmere Corinth-ele anetyame

18 Yanhe-ngentyele Paul impemele alheke Athens-engentyele alturle atheke Corinth-werne. ² Yanhele aneke artwe anyente Aquila arritnye anewe ikw-erenhe Priscilla uthene. Aquila Jew aneke apmere Pontus-arenye, ratherre-arle alherreke anetyeke apmere Rome-werne Italy-enge. Kele yanhe-ngentyele artwe alartetye akngerre Claudius arritnye Jew areye

yerneke Rome-ngentyele, ratherre anteme nhenhe-werne apetyemele aneke Corinth-ele. Paul apmere ikwere-irremele renhe-atherrenhe aretye-alheke.

³ Ratherre ilthe areye mpwaretyarte apwerte ngkweltyeke. Paul-ele ilthe mpwaretyarte anteye. Kele re ikwere-atherrenge aneke itne apurte anteme urrkapetyarte. ⁴ Arlthe apurrke arrpe-anenhele Paul alhetyarte tyaty Jew areye-kenhe-werne itnekenge apurte-irretyeke. Re itneke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte akwete iletyarte tyerrtye Jew uthene Greek areye uthene itne akngarte-iwelhemele akangkwe-irretyenhenge Jesus-eke.

Paul-ele Greek atningke akaltyele-antheme Jesus araty itelarerrirretyeke

⁵ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke, Silas uthene Timothy uthene arrernelheke apmere Macedonia-ngentyele. Ratherre-arle apetyeke-ngentyele Paul-ele ilthe awethe mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Arlthe arrpe-anenhele re ayeye Jesus-akerte akwetethe angketyarte Jew areyeke alakenhe, "Artwe nhengele, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle, apetyekenge tyerrtye areye akurne-ketye arntarnte-aretyeke. Jesus-arle akenhe arritnye ikw-erenhe." ⁶ Rarle alakenhe angkekenge Jew areyele awemele ikwere arrkngerte angkemele renhe ilterrireke. Jew areye-arle alakenhe Paul-eke mpwarekenge re ahelhe urlpmernte lernemele mantere ikwerenhen-gentyele imerte alakenhe itneke angkemele, "Urreke arrantherre ayenge ilpernetyale anetyeke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernemele yernerlunge, arrantherre-arle ayenge angkerlunge atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhenge. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe impemele alheme tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne ayeye Jesus-akerte itneke anteme iletyeke." Alakenhe-arle Paul itneke angkeke.

⁷ Re anteme itnenhe impemele alheke apmere anyente tyaty iterele-arle aneke-werne yanhe ikw-erele re aneke Jesus-akerte ayeye ilemele. Apmere nhenge Titius Justus-kenhe. Re akenhe Jew anetyakenhe-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyeke akngerre-arle.

⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, tyaty Jew areye-kenheke akngerrepate, Crispus arritnye, re aweke ayeye Paul-arle angkeke, re anteme ikwere-artweye areye-arlke akangkwe-anteme-irreke Jesus-eke. Tyerrtye atningke arrpenhe areyele apmere Corinth-enge Paul awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe Paul-kenhele anteme itnenhe kwatyeke akwerneke baptiseme-iletyeke.

⁹ Ingwe anyentele Paul-arle ankwe intetyamenge apmere rarle anetyartenge Jesus ikwere altyerrenge arrateke imerte ikwere alakenhe angkemele, "Atere-irretyalaye ngkwenge ahentye anetyakenhe areyenge. Kele, tyerrtye areyeke atyenge-akerte akwete angkaye apurrke-irretyale. ¹⁰ Alakenhe mpwaraye ayenge-arle ngkwengenge apurte anemenge ngenhe arntarntearemele. Angwenhe apeke ngenhe atwetyeke-irremele kele arrangwe-arle tyerrtye atningke-arle apmere nhenhele atyenge akangkwe-irremenge." ¹¹ Paul-ele alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyeye awemele re atnerre-ir-

remele akwetethe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte tyerrtye areyeke. Re apmere yanhele aneke atnyentye 18-peleke-atwetye.

¹² Kele artwe anyente Gallio arritnye anteme akngerrepate irreke apmere Achaia arritnyeke Jew areye Paul-eke ahele anthurre irreke itne renhe arntwirrkemele court-werne akngerlte-iweke akngerrepate Gallio ikwere itirretyenhenge nthakenhe anteme irretyeke akurne apeke-arle mpwarekeke. ¹³ Itne ikwere angkeke, "Artwe nhenhele uterneme tyerrtye areyele angkentye ultaketyeke imerte Ngkarte akurnentye tnakemele."

¹⁴ Paul angketyeke-irreke, kenhe Gallio-arle angkerlenge, "Tyerrtye Jew areye-aye, nhenhe awerriraye! Ayenge kwenhe ayeye alakenhe awetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe. Kele artwe nhenhele apeke-arle arrpenhe irrerlknge atweke, arne areye arrpenhe-kenhe apeke-arle anyelkngele ineke, kele ayenge itirremere nthakenhe ikwere irretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe aretyakenhe-arle re akurne mpwarerlenge arrantherre kwenhe ikwere ahele-irreme angkentye arrekannerrenhe-akerte ware, Jew-arenye areye-kenhe iwerreke-arrkngele. Arrantherre-arrpe anteme nhenheke itirretyeke, ayenge-arle nhenheke itirretyeke arangkwe-arle." ¹⁶ Rarle angkeke iperrele re itnenhe ileke court-engentyele arratemele alhetyeke. ¹⁷ Kele itne arratemele areke artwe Sosthenes arritnye re akenhe pwathe-arle Jew areye-kenhe tyaty-ke. Jew anetyakenhe arrpenhe areyele renhe arntwirrkemele aketheke arnterre anthurre atweke court-eke apmere pwathe Gallio-kenhe arriwe itweke. Re itnenhe aremele re iltetyakenhe aneke, ipmentyele ware aremele.

Paul apmere Antioch-werne alpeme

¹⁸ Paul apmere Corinth-ele arruleke-atwetye anetyarte Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke-arle areyenge. Re anteme impemele alheke Priscilla uthene anewe ikw-erenhe Aquila uthenenge apmere Cencreae-werne, apmere nhenge kwaty alaye itwele. Yanhenge anteme Paul-ele Ngkarteke alhileke rarle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyenhe alte akelhemele-arlike. Itne alakenhe mpwarewarretyarte Ngkarteke-arle alhileke iperrele. Kele itne boat-eke antyemele alheke ikngerre-atheke apmere Syria-werne. ¹⁹ Alhetyame-arle iperrele itne apmere Ephesus-eke arrernelheke boat-enge atnarnpemele, Priscilla uthene Aquila uthene yanhe ikw-erele aneke. Urreke Paul Ephesus-engentyele alhetyenhenge, re tyaty Jew-kenheke irripeke itnekenge apurte-irremele re ayeye Jesus-akerte itneke ileke itne awemele akangkwe-irretyeke. ²⁰ Arrpenhemele Paul apayuthneke itnekenge urreke ulkereke anetyeke, re akenhe ayene-arle-ilelherlenge. ²¹ Kele re anteme alhemele, itneke ileke, "Ayenge apetye-alpetyenhe Ngkarte apeke atyenge ahentye-anemele." Re anteme boat-eke antyemele Ephesus-engentyele alheke.

²² Boat-enge Caesarea-ke irremele, apmere kwaty alaye itwele, Paul atnarnpeke. Re anteme ingke alheke

Jerusalem-werne imerte apurte-irremele tyerrtye Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyenge. Re imerte alpemele kwene-akerle apmere Antioch-werne ahelhe Syria-le. ²³ Apmere ikwere irremele anteme re arrule arrpenheke yanhele aneke. Kele re apmere Antioch impemele apmere Galatia uthene Phrygia uthene-werne anteme awethe alheke. Apmere arrpenhenge re Jesus-arenye areyeke akaltyele-anthemele ayeye Ngkarte-ngentyele Jesus-akerte awethe ileke itnenhe atnerre-ilemele renhe apentetyeke.

Artwe Apollos arritnye Ayeye Mwerre iletyme

²⁴ Artwe anyente Jew-arenye Apollos arritnye re ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anthurre aneke, re ayeye renhe arraty anthurre iletartye. Artwe nhenhe re apmere Alexandria-le inteke ahelhe Egypt-ele. Re apmere Ephesus-werne apetyeke anetyeke. ²⁵ Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele artwe nhenhe ayeye urrpetye akaltyele-antheke nthakenhe-arle Jesus ahentye anemeke tyerrtye areye anetyeke. Re ayeye Jesus-akerte ilemele arntweke anthurre renhe. Kele re akenhe ayeye ingkirrekeke akutne-arle aneke, rarle ware aweke ante-arle John Baptist-elarle tyerrtye areye kwatyeke akwernetartye itnenhe baptise-eme-iletartye. Re akutne-arle aneke iwenhe apeke-arle Jesus-arenye areyele akaltyele-antheke, tyerrtye areye-arle kwatyeke akwerneme-akerte, baptise-eme-iletartye. ²⁶ Apmere Ephesus-ele Apollos tyaty Jew areye-kenheke irrpemele akwenpe anthurrele ileke iwenhe-arle re angkentye Ngkarte-kenhenge-ntyeye akaltye-irreke-akerte. Kenhe Aquila uthene Priscilla uthenele akenhe renhe awemele-arle anerle-anerreke nthakenhe-arle re angkekenge. Kele-arle re angkeke iperrele ratherrele renhe ikngweke apmere ikwere-atherrenhe-werne. Ratherrele anteme ikwere ayeye Jesus-akerte awethe ileke rarle itelaretyeke akaperte altywere-irremele.

²⁷ Apollos-arle yanhele aneke iperrele, re apmere Achaia-werne alhetyeke ahentye aneke. Kele Jesus-arenye areyele nhenhe awemele, itne ikwere akangkeke. Itne imerte pipe-ke ikwere-akerte intelhe-ilemele ikweringe yernetyeke Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areyele apmere yanhe ikwerele renhe aremele, ikwere akangketyenhenge. Kele Apollos re anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere ikwere-werne. Re apmere ikwere irremele re Jesus-akerte ayeye ileke itne-arle Jesus-eke kele akangkwe-irrekenge, re itnenhe mwan-tyele arntarnte-areke. ²⁸ Re anteme Jew areyeke Jesus-akerte ileke, kenhe itne akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe ahele-ahele-arle akerrerenge Apollos ikweringe. Re anteme itneke akethe ileke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkartele alhileke-arle apetyeke-arle tyerrtye areye akayake-iletartye itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Nhenhe ikweringe arritnye akenhe Jesus-arle." Apollos-arle angkekenge anteme tyerrtye areyele itelareke, itne anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Yewe, kele anwerne itelareme, Jesus anwerneke-arle alhileke-arle kele apetyeke, re akwele Ngkartele-arle yerneke."

Paul apmERE Ephesus-ele anetyame

19 Apollos-arle apmERE Corinth-ele anetyartenge Paul-ele apmERE Phrygia uthene Galatia uthene impemele alheke apmERE Ephesus-werne. ApmERE ikwERE irremele re areke Jesus-kenhe areye, ² re anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Utnenge Akngerre-ame utnenge arrekatherrenheke irrpeke arrantherre-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrekenge?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlengE, "Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle Utnenge Akngerre-akerte-arlike awetyakenhe-arle. Anwerne apele ikwERE akutne-arle anerrirrepirreme."

³ Kele Paul-ele anteme itnenhe apayuthneke, "Nhenge arrpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe kwatyEke akwernekenge baptise-eme-ilemele, iwenhe-ame yanhele imerneke?"

Itne akenhe angkirtnerlengE, "Apollos-elarle anwernehe kwatyEke akwernemele baptise-eme-ileke anwerne-arle ayeye John-kenheke akangkwe-irrekenge."

⁴ Paul anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Yewe, John-elarle Jew yanhe areye kwatyEke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele itne-arle akurnenge untyeme-irrekenge apure-irremele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irremele. Kele re itneke ayeye awethe-arlike ileke alakenhe, 'Atyengenge ingkernenge arrpenhe apetyeme arrantherre akenhe ikwERE akangkwe-irretyEke-arle.' Re akenhe Jesus ikwERE-akerte-arle angketyame."

⁵ Nhenge tyerrtyE Ephesus-arenYE areyele Paul alakENhe angkerlengE awemele itne arratyE itelarerrirreke. Kele arrpenhele anteme itnenhe kwatyEke akwerneke imernetyEke itne-arle Jesus-eke anteme akangkwe-irreme. ⁶ Paul-ele anteme iltyE ikwERENhe itneke akaperteke-arlike arrerneke imerte Ngkarteke angkemele, Utnenge Akngerre anteme itneke irrpeke. AngkentyE itnekenhe akngarte-iwelheke, itne angkentyE arrpenhe anteme angkeke itne-arlike arrekwele akaltyE-irretyakenhe. Itne angkentyE ayeye NgkartengentyeLe angkerrirretyame. ⁷ Artwe 12-pele itneke Paul-ele iltyE ikwERENhe arrerneke.

Paul-ele Ephesus-arenYE areYE akaltyeLe-antheme Jesus-akerte

⁸ Paul yanhe ikwEREle aneke atnyentyE urrpetyEkatwetyE, re akwetethe alhetyarte tyatyE Jew areye-kenhe-werne, re akwenpe anthurre angketyarte Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte itne akangkwe-irremele Jesus itelaretyenhenge. ⁹ TyerrtyE arrpenheme angkentyE Jesus-akerteke akangkwe-irretyarte. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, itne awethe awetyEke ahentyE anetyakenhe aneke. TyerrtyE ingkirrekenge arrekwele, itne Paul-akerte akurne angkeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlengE itne ikwERE anyurre-irremele-arlike angkeke. Kele Paul-ele itnenhe impemele alheke Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke areye-ante akngemele ikwERENge school-eke imerte irrpemele nthenhele-arle artwe Tyrannus arritnyeLe akaltyeLe-anthetyarte. Arlike arrpe-anenhele Paul

yanhele anetyarte ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte akaltyeLe-anthemele. ¹⁰ Year atherrameke Paul-ele akaltyeLe-anthetyarte school ikwERENge. Alakenhenge anteme Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arlike Asia-ele anemele aweke ayeye akngerrepate Jesus-akerte.

Ayeye alere Sceva-kenhe areye-akerte

¹¹ Ngkartele Paul ngangkere akngerre antheke arne akngerre atningke mpwaretyEke. ¹² TyerrtyE areyele angketyE-arlike mantere arrpenhe-arlike Paul-elarle anpeke rlkerte areyeke akngEke, itne mantere nhenge areye anperlengE akenhe arrenkwelthe uyer-lerlengE-arle imerte iparrpe anthurre mwerre irremele. Alakenhe anteye arrentyE-akerte areye mwerre-irreme, arrentyE itneke-ngentyeLe arrateke akwete-ante.

¹³ Jew arrpenhe areye alhetyarte tyerrtyE arrentyE-akerte areye-werne itnenhe uternemele aywepetyEke tyerrtyE itneke-ngentyeLe. Itne artwe anyente arrentyE-akerteke angkeke, "Anwerne arritnyE Jesus-kenhe angkemele ngenhe ileme ikwERENge arratemele alhetyEke. Jesus ranteye-arle nhenhe Paul-arle ngangkere antheke arrentyE areye aywepetyEke."

¹⁴ Artwe seven-pelele alakenhe mpwaretyarte. Itne-arle alere Sceva arritnyE-kenhe-arle aneke, Jew-arle akenhe re. Artwe nhenhe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyE-arenYE-arle aneke. ¹⁵ Kele arlike anyentele itne alakenhe mpwarelthe-apemele arrentyE anyente mwernte-irretyame arratetyakenhele. Re imerte alakenhe-arle itneke angkemele, "Ayenge-arle Jesus-eke akaltyE-arle, the itelareme rarle Paul ngangkere antheke arrentyE aywepetyEke. Angwenhe-arle-ame arrantherre?"

¹⁶ Alakenhe-arle angkeke iperrele artwe arrentyE-akerte rarle itnenhe atweke akwete anthurre mantere-arlike itnekenhe alterremele ngkweltyE-ngkweltyE-ilemele, Sceva-ke alere areye atere unterlthe-iweke apmerenge arratemele mantere alterrelhentyE-arlike-akerte utyene-akerte anteme.

¹⁷ TyerrtyE Ephesus-arenYE areyele awemele nthakenhe-arle-irreke itne atere anthurre irrereke, Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike. Itne itelarerrirreke anteme akngerrepate Jesus-arle ngangkere akngerre anthurre-akerte aneke itne anteme renhe utyernemele tnakewarreke. ¹⁸ TyerrtyE arrpenhe areye Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentyE akngerre akeme-irremele arrpenhe areyenge arrekwelele tneke imerte ilelhomele nthakenhe-arle itne akurne anerrirretyarte arne akurne mpwaremele. ¹⁹ Arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe areyenge, artwe ngangkere arrenkwelthe akngerre anthurre anetyarte. Nhenhe areyele pweke ayeyele-arlengE atnyentyarte nthakenhe itne tyerrtyE areye akurne iletyEke. Itne anteme pweke nhenge areye akngetyemele anyentelhe-ileke imerte urele itemele tyerrtyE ingkirrekenge arrekwele. Itne angkeke alakENhe, "Anwerne apwerte ngkweltyE akngerre anthurre antheke arne nhenhe areyeke, apwerte ngkweltyE 50,000-pele anthurre." ²⁰ Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele ngangkere ikwERENhe imerneke yanhenge anteme ty-

errtye atningke akngerrepate Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyarte ayeye re anteme anteke-irreke apmere arrpenenhe-werne.

²¹ Kele alakenhe-arle irrekenge Paul itirreke Jerusalem-werne anteme alpetyeke apmere Macedonia uthene Achaia uthenele mpele. Re anteme atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke alakenhe angkeke, "Jerusalem-werne-arle ayenge alheke iperrele ayenge apmere Rome-werne anteme alhetyenhe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye-werne yanhele-arle aneme." ²² Kele re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe atherre yerneke apmere alturle Macedonia-werne. Arritnye ikwere-atherrenhe Timothy uthene Erastus uthene aneke. Paul akenhe urreke ulkere-arle aneke apmere Ephesus-ele ahelhe akngerre Asia ikwerele.

Tyerrtye apmere Ephesus-arenye areye ahele-irrereme

²³ Yanhenge anteme tyerrtye atningke apmere Ephesus-arenye Jesus-kenhe areyeke ahele irrereke itne-arle iwerre Jesus-eke apentetyartenge. ²⁴ Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye akangkwe-irretyarte marle altyerrenge-arle apwertenge mpwareke Artemis arritnye. Itne tyatye akngerre ikwerenheke irrpetyarte, akaperte kwene-irremele renhe utyernetyeke. Artwe anyente Demetrius arritnye anetyarte arne areye silver-enge-arle mpwartyarte yanhe ikwerele anemele. Re tyatye akweke-ulkere areye mpwartyarte tyatye akngerre Artemis-kenhe-arteke. Artwe arrpenhe areye ikwerenge urrkapetyarte arne silver-enge akweke areye mpwaremele. Tyerrtye atningkele akenhe itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyarte arne itne-arle mpwartyarte ikwere. ²⁵ Arlte anyentele anteme re urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke antangkeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke arne areye-arle silverngentye mpwartyarte. Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Awerrirraye! Arrantherre ingkirrekele itelareme anwerne-arle apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inerrirrepe-irreme urrkapentye nhenhenge-ntyale. ²⁶ Kele arrantherre areke anteme awemele-arlke artwe nhenhe Paul-elarle akngarte-iweke tyerrtye apmere Ephesus-arenye areye, Asia-arenye areye-arlke itne arne areye anwerne-arle mpwareke areye inetyale anetyenhenge. Artwe yanhele tyerrtye areyeke ileke arne areye anwernele-arle mpwaremele tnakeme ngangkere anetyakenhe-arle, anwerne akangkwe-irretyale akwele anetyeke. ²⁷ Tyerrtye areye apeke ikwere akwete akangkwe-irrerlthe-angerenge, kele itne akurnentye anteme-arle angkerreme urrkapentye anwernele-arle mpwareparemeke. Alakenhe-arlke, itne anteme itirreme itne-arle tyatye Artemis-kenhe-werne apetyetyale anteme anetyeke. Tyerrtye apmere arrpenenhe Asia-ante alkentye, apmere arrpe-anenhe-ante alkentye, arelhe akngerre nhenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe anteme anetyenhe awethe akaperte kwene-irretyakenhe anteme anetyenhe."

²⁸ Artwe arne silver-enge mpwarentye akngerre areyele Demetrius angkerlengenge awemele ahele anthurre irreke imerte Paul-eke arnterre anthurre alak-

enhe angkemele, "Artemis-ante-arle anwerneke impene!" ²⁹ Tyerrtye Ephesus-arenye areyele tyerrtye areye arlkerlengenge awemele, itnekenge apurte-irretyeke anteme alheke. Itne Paul-eke ahele anthurre irreke imerte arlkerremele. Itne ingkirreke unterlthe-iweke apmere angkerrentye-werne. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele artwe Paul-enge-arle apetyeke atherre-arlke arntwirrkeke. Ikwere-atherrenhe arritnye Gaius uthene Aristarchus uthene, ratherre akenhe apmere Macedonia-arenye-arle. Arntwirrkeke-arle iperre itne renhe-atherrenhe akngetyeke apmere angkerrentye nhenhenge-werne. ³⁰ Kele Paul anteme kweneke irrpemele ahentye aneke tyerrtye areyeke angketyeke, kenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele akenhe renhe ayakewarrlengenge-arle. ³¹ Apmere yanhe ikwerele akenhe anetyarte akngerrepate government-eke areye-arle atyewe Paul-kenhe areye. Awemele-arteke itne tyerrtye arrpenhe yerneke Paul ayaketyeke apmere tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irreme ikwere-werne alhetyale.

³² Apmere tyerrtye areye-arle apurte-irretyame ikwerele, itne apatemele arlkerirreke. Arrpenheme arne anyenteke ahele arlkeke, arrpenheme akenhe arne arrpenheke-arle arlkerlengenge. Kenhe ingkirreke akenhe apateke iwenheke-arle itne apurte-irrereme arlkemele-arlke arrpenhe areyele akenhe angwarlengenge ware-arle.

³³ Jew anyente-arle akenhe yanhe ikwerele aneke Alexander arritnye. Jew arrpenhe areyele renhe artpenge ankerte-iweke arrekwele-werne atheke, re tyerrtye areyeke angketyenhenge. Alexander re anteme ilttye akertne irreke, itnenhe ntertelhe-ilemele. Re ilttyeke ahentye aneke Jew areye-arle arternpe anetyakenhe aneke nthakenhe-arle irrekeke. ³⁴ Tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areyele itelareke Alexander-arle Jew aneke. Itne itelareke Jew areye-arle Artemis-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge imerte itne renhe irlpe artepele awemele, urrekeke-ulkere imerte arlkerremele, "Artemis-ante-arle impene anthurre anwerne-kenhe!"

³⁵ Itne akwete anthurre arlkerirreke artwe government apmere yanhe-arenyele anteme itnenhe ayakeke ntertelhe-ilemele itneke angkeke alakenhe, "Tyerrtye ingkirreke Ephesus-arenyele awerrirraye! Tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arrpe-anenhele itelareme Artemis-arle impene anthurre aneme. Rarle alkerenge atnyeke imerte apmere nhenheke arrernelhemele, anwerne anteme renhe arntarnte-areme tyatye akngerre ikwerenhe-arlke. ³⁶ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele nhenhe itelareme, itne apale angketyeke arrangwe-arle. Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre nterte-irretyeke anwernele arlkarentye-iltyale anetyeke. ³⁷ Arrantherre akenhe artwe nhenhe atherre nhenhe-werne akngetyetyale anetyeke-arle! Ratherre kwenhe akurne mpwartyakenhe, akengentye angketyakenhe-arlke Artemis-eke, marle mwerre anwerne-kenhe, ratherre-arle arne anyelkngenge inetyakenhe-arle tyatye ikwerenhenge. ³⁸ Kenhe Demetrius uthene urrkapentye akngerre ikwerenhe areyele uthene apeke arrpenhe ilpernetyeke

ahentye-anemele itne renhe court-werne akngetyeke, iparrpe anthurre lyete anteye. Tyerrtye yanhe areye court-eke akngerrepate areyenge arrekwele angketyenhenge. ³⁹ Arrantherre apeke-arle iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre government-eke akngerrepate itnenhe apayuthnetyeke. Itne imerte apurte-irremele angkerremele nthakenhe irreyeke, mwantye angkerremele. ⁴⁰ Pwathe akngerre Rome-arenyele apeke aweme anwerne-arle ahele uthnerreme atwetyeke government areyeye, re anwernenhe iltetyenhe, kele anwerne akenhe apaterlenghe anthurre-arle. Arrantherre kwenhe apalenge ahele-irremele arlikeke apmere arrpe-anenhele apelkele ware." ⁴¹ Rarle angkeke iperrele re tyerrtye areye ileke apmere-werne alperlte-iwetyeke. Kele itne alheke anteme.

Macedonia uthene Greece uthenele-arle aneke iperrele, Paul alheke apmere Troy-werne anteme

20 Tyerrtye Ephesus-elarle aneke areye ahele angkerreke-arle iperre, Paul-ele Jesus-kenhe areye itnenhe antangkeke apurte-irreyeke. Re itneke angkeke itnenhe atnerre-ilemele Jesus akwete apenterlte-anetyeke. Rarle itneke angkeke iperre re apmere ayerrere atheke alheke apmere Macedonia-werne. ² Apmere ikwere irremele re apmere arrpe-anenhele untheke aremele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye. Re anteme itnenhe ileke Jesus-eke atnerre akwete akangkwe-irrerlte-anetyeke. Yanhengentyele re antekerre atheke anteme alheke apmere Greece-werne. ³ Re atnyentye urrpetyeke-atwetye yanhele aneke. Re anteme itirreke alpetyeke apmere Syria-werne boat-enge. Kenhe Jew areye akenhe ikwere tyele-arle angkerretyame nthakenhe renhe atwetyeke. Rarle aweke iperre ikwere-arle tyerrtye arrpenhele ilekenge re ahelhele alpeke Macedonia-nge anpere irrenhemele. ⁴ Artwe nhenhe areye ikwerenge alpeke, Sopater, Pyrrhus-eke alere Borea-arenye, artwe arrpenhe atherre Thessalonica-arenye arritnye ikwera-atherrenhe Aristarchus uthene Secundus uthene, artwe anyente arrpenhe-kenhe arritnye Gaius apmere Derbe-arenye, artwe arrpenhe atherre Tychicus uthene Trophimus uthene artwe nhenge Timothy-arlike. ⁵ Artwe nhenhe areye arrekwele alheke Troy-ele anwerneke akarelhetyeke. ⁶ Anwerne akenhe arlenghe anthurre-arle untheke apmere arntwarre Philippi-ke-atwetye. Kele arrawe-irrentye akngerre iperrele Jew areyele-arle merne athirnte arlikeke iperre, anwerne boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Philippi-ngentyele apmere Troy-werne. Arlte 5-pele iperre anwerne apmere Troy-eke arrernelheke imerte aretye-alhemele artwe arrekwele-arle alheke itnenhe. Anwerne anteme ingkirreke apurte aneke Troy-ele week anyenteke.

Apmere Troy-eke Paul-ele artwe anyente Eutychus arritnye itethe-ileme ilweke-arle-ngentyele

⁷ Arlte apurrkele, uterne irrperlenghe anwerne apmere arlpentye anyenteke antyemele room akertnele apurte-irreke alyelhemele merne arlkwetyeke Jesus itelaremele renhe tnaketyeke-arlike. Anwerne apurte anerlenghe Paul-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke ingwe mpwepeke-atwetye, rarle itirrekenghe ingweleme Troy impemele alhetyeke. ⁸ Ure alkngenthe atningke amptyame apmere akertne ikwerele tyerrtye arrpenheme apurrke anthurre anteme irreke. ⁹ Artwe apmerke anyente Eutychus arritnye window arriwele-arle anetyame Paul awerle-anemele angkerlenghe. Apmere room re akenhe akertne anthurre-arle aneke. Paul-arle akwete anthurre angketyamenge, Eutychus alknghe ulthentye awelhemele, ankwe akngerre anteme irreke. Re window arriwe ikwerenge-ntyeye ahelhe-werne tnyante atnyeke. Tyerrtye akertnele-arle aneke areye ikwere unterlte-iweke kwene-akerle renhe inetyeke, itne ahelheke irremele renhe kutyeke kele ingkerne-antenge anteme rarle kele ilwekenghe. ¹⁰ Paul re-arlike alheke tyerrtye areyenge. Re kwene ikwere irremele, re iwelhemele inteke ilwekarle ikwere akertnenge imerte kwaketye-akemele. Re imerte angkemele tyerrtye tnerlte-arle-anetyame areyeye, "Alhwarrpe-irretyalaye, re kwenhe itethe anteme!" ¹¹ Yanhengentyele Paul alpeke room ikwere akertne-werne arrpenhe areye-arlike, imerte merne apurtele arlkwemele. Paul anteme ayeye awethe itneke ileke akwete anthurre, uterne ante arratetyeke-atwetye. Paul anteme alpeke. ¹² Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anteme artwe apmerke renhe apmere-werne akngeke akangkemele rarle itethe-irritnekenghe.

Paul boat-enge alheme Troy-engentyele apmere Miletus-werne

¹³ Paul anteme ingke alheke antekerre atheke apmere Assos-werne. Arrpenhe areye anwerne-arlike akenhe boat-eke antyemele alheke arrekwele. Anwerne apmereke-irremele anwerne ikwere akarelheke. Paul-ele anwernenhe arrekwele akwete ileke apmere yanhele akarelhetyeke rarle ingke alhemenge. ¹⁴ Yanheke re anwernenhe aretye-alhemele re anwernekenghe anteme apurte aneke apmere Assos ikwerele. Anwerne anteme boat-eke antyemele alheke apmere Mitylene arritnye-werne. ¹⁵ Ingweleme anteme anwerne boat-enge alhepalhemele apmere akweke Chios arritnyeke arrernelheke imerte ikwerele intemele. Awethe anteye anwerne ingweleme alheke antekerre atheke imerte angwerrele arrernelhemele apmere akweke arrpenhe Samos arritnyeke. Arlte arrpenhele anteme anwerne alheke ikngerre atheke angwerrele imerte arrnelhemele apmere Miletus-eke. ¹⁶ Anwerne Ephesus-werne alhetyeke itirreke, kenhe Paul akenhe ahentye aneke lyeteke Jerusalem-werne-urrke alhetyeke-arle, arlte akngerre-arle angathe anteme irrekenghe arrawe-

irrentye akngerre Pentecost yanhele irretyeke. Alakenhenge anteme re apmere Asia-ele akwete anetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe.

Paul ilelherle-alheme tyatye-arenye akngerrepate Ephesus-arenye areyeke

¹⁷ Boat Miletus-eke arrernelherlenghe, Paul Ephesus-arenye tyatye-ke akngerrepate areyeke antangkeke itne apurte-irremele renhe aretyeke. ¹⁸ Tyerrtye itne anteme ingkirreke apetyeke. Itne-arle apetyekenge anteme Paul itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Awerrirraye! Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge itelareme ayenge-arle nhenhe-werne arrekwele-arle apetyeke apmere Asia nhenhe-werne, arrantherre ayenge areke nhenhele-arle the urrkapentye mpwaretyarte arruleke-atwetye. ¹⁹ Tnakelhetyakenhele-arle the warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyarte ayenge-arle re iletartyenge. Jew areye-arlke-arle ayenge atwetyeke angkekenge ayenge akwete itneke angketyarte ayeye renhe ilemele ayenge arnterre arrangketyarte itneke. ²⁰ Arrantherre alakenhe-arlke itelareme, tharle arne-arlke alengke-iwetyakenhe-arle atere-irretyakenhele-arle the arrekatherre ingkirreke iletartye arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge. Tharle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke akethele-arlke tyerrtye atningkele awetyenhenge, the apmere arrekatherrenhe-werne alhemele akaltyele-anthetyarte. ²¹ The ayeye ileke Jew areyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlke, itnenhe ilemele arne akurne-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke imerte Ngkarteke ularre-irremele Akngerrepate Jesus-eke-arlke akangkwe-irretyeke.

²² "Kele ayenge Jerusalem-werne anteme alheme Utnenge Akngerrele-arle ayenge ilerlenghe yanhe-werne alhetyeke. Kele the kenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle nthakenhe-arle atyenge irretyenhe ayenge apmere yanheke irrerlenghe. ²³ Tharle itelareme-arle ayenge-arle apmere yanhe areyele unthetyartenge Utnenge Akngerrele atyenge ileke urreke-arle tyerrtye arpenhe areyele ayenge arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyenhe.

²⁴ Ayenge akenhe nterte-nterte itirreme, 'Itne apeke ayenge arntwirrkeme atwetyeke, kele mwerre-arle.' Ayenge akenhe urrkapentye nhenhe uyerrelhe-iletyeke-arle ahentye aneme Ngkartele-arle ayenge antheke mpwaretyeke. Rarle ayenge ilekenge ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte iletyeke tyerrtye atningkeke, rarle tyerrtye areyeke mwerre aneme.

²⁵ "Ye, ayenge-arle unthetyarte apmere nhenhe areyele arrule-ngentyele ayeye ilerle-apemele nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte ahentye aneme akngerrepate anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Kele urreke arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyakenhe anteme-arle anetyenhe. ²⁶ Nhenhe anteme ayenge arnterre anthurre arrekatherre angkeme. Tyerrtye arpenhemele apeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe apeke anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe arlthe ingkernenge itne-arle Ngkartenge anetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne anteme apeke ayenge ilpernetyenhe alakenhe angkemele, 'Artwe nhenhele kwenhe anwerneke arrekwele anteye apeke ilettyakenhe.' ²⁷ Kele arrangk-

we, the kwenhe arrekatherre ingkirrekeke ileke Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme, arrantherre Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke. ²⁸ Mwerrantye anteme arntarnte-arelhewarretyeke, arrantherre apale itirremele anteme Ngkartenge untyeme alheme-ketye. Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlke arntarnte-aretyeke, Utnenge Akngerrele-arle arrenhantherrenhe itnenhe antheke arntarnte-aretyeke. Itnenhe arntarnte-ayeye yeye-yeye arntarnte-arentye akngerrele-arteke. Itne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anemenge nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. Rarle arne arntarlkwenge ilwekenge, alhwe ikweringe thelelheke itneke. ²⁹ Tharle itelareme-arle ayenge alherlenghe tyerrtye arpenhe areyele Jesus-kenhe areye apatelhe-ilettyenhe, itnenhe apale itirretyeke mpwaremele iwerre akurne-arlke alhetyeke mpwaretyenhe. Itne-arle akngwelye ahe akngerre-arteke anetyenhe yeye-yeye areye atwemele. ³⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele arrekatherre-ngentyele arpenhemele Jesus-kenhe areyeke urrtirremele ilerlthe-apetyenhe, itne-arle itnenhe apenttyenhenge. Tyerrtye arpenhemele akenhe ayeye akurnentye awemele itnenhe apenterlenghe-arle. ³¹ Alakenhe irreme-ketyenge, mwantye arntarnte-arelhewarretyeke, arne areye tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke itelarerrirraye, itneke alngwirretyale. Itelaraye, year urrpetyeke-atwetye, ingwe uthene arlthe uthenele the akwetethe akaltyele-antheke ayeye nhenge, the arrenhantherrenhe alnggarre-ileke ayeye arpenheke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. Ayenge arntartyarte-arlke arrekatherre.

³² "Kele arrenhantherrenhe ingkerne iwerle-alhemele the Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherre arntarnte-aretyeke, arrantherre ikweringe-arlke akangkwe-irretyeke. Arrantherre ayeye nhenge itelareme Jesus-arle ilweme-akerte anwernenhe itethe atnyenetyenhenge, ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irremele-akerte. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke ayeye yanhe itelaretyenhenge, utnenge arrekatherrenhe lterre-ilemele. Urreke, arrantherre-arle ayeye nhenheke akangkwe-irremenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre areye anthetyenhe Rarle arrekatherre alhilekenge Ikweringe areyeke.

³³ "The tyerrtye areye arerlenghe ngkweltye-akerte mantere-arlke mwerre akngerre-akerte ayenge-arle arne itneke atyenge-arrpeke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle. ³⁴ Arrantherre itelareme tharle arne arrpe-anenhe ilttye atyinhele mpwareke apwerte ngkweltyeke the anthetyenhenge atyengenge urrkapetyarte areyeke. ³⁵ Ayenge alakenhe urrkaperlenghe, the arrekatherre imerneke anwerne arnterre urrkapetyeke imerte anthemele uyarne-arle urrkapeme areyeke. Anwerne itelaretyeke Akngerrepate Jesus anwerne-kenhe-arle angkeke, 'Ngkarte-arle akangkeme tyerrtye areyele anwernenhe antherlenghe iwenheke-arle anwerne ahentye-aneme, Ngkarte akenhe arnterre ulkere-arle akangkeme anwerne arpenhe areye antherlenghe iwenheke apeke-arle itne ahentye-aneme.'"

³⁶ Paul-arle itneke angkeke iperre, re amperele-ar-
 lenge tneleme Ngkarteke angkeke. ³⁷ Ngkarteke-arle
 itne angkeke iperre itne Paul akwaketye-akemele ik-
 were arrangelhe-angelheke artneke. Itne artneke
 rarle alakenhe itneke angkekenge, "Lyete-ngentyele
 arrantherre ayenge awethe aretyakenhe anetyenhe."
 Kele Paul arrpenhe areye-arlike boat-werne alheke. Ty-
 ertrye itne ingkirreke alheke renhe irtwaretyeke.

Paul apmere Jerusalem-werne alheme

21 Anwerne-arle itnenhe irtwareke iperre anwerne
 boat-eke antyemele antekerre atheke alheke ap-
 mere akweke Cos arritnye-werne, apmere nhenge
 kwatyete-arle utepe-akeme. Ikwerele-arle ingwe
 anyente inteke iperre, anwerne ingweleme alheke
 ikngerre atheke apmere akweke arrpenhe Rhodes-
 werne atheke, apmere nhenhe-arlike kwatyete utepe-
 akeme. Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne apmere Patara-
 werne alheke. ² Yanhele anteme arrpenhele an-
 werneke ileke boat anyente-arle apmere Phoenicia-
 werne atheke alheme. Anwerne anteme boat ikwere
 antyete, imerte alhemele anteme. ³ Anwerne kwatyete
 alaye akertnele tyanemele apmere Cyprus anteme
 areke, apmere nhenge kwatyete-arle utepe-akeme.
 Boat re antekerrele akwete alheke imerte akwete al-
 hemele apmere Phoenicia-ke irretyete, ahelhe
 akngerre Syria-le. Anwerne arrnelheke apmere Tyre-
 ke ahelhe Syria-nge. Yanhele arlike urrpetyeke-atwetye
 anetyete tyertrye boat ikwerele urrkapentye akngerre
 areyele-arle arne ingkirreke atnarnpelhe-ilekenge ap-
 werte ngkwetyeke antherretyete. ⁴ Akarelhemele an-
 werne Jesus-kenhe areye apmere yanhe-arenye are-
 tyete alheke. Itne anwernenhe apmere itnekenhenge
 akangkemele arntarnte-areke arlike 7-peleke-atwetye.
 Akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele apmere Tyre-nge
 Paul ileke re Jerusalem-werne alhetyeke-kwenye Ut-
 nenge Akngerrele-arle itneke imernekenge nthaken-
 he-arle ikwere irretyenhe. ⁵ Anwerne anteme kele al-
 hetyeke aneke anwerne kwatyete itere-werne alheke
 boat ikwere antyetyete, Jesus-kenhe areyele anwer-
 nenhe apenteke arelhe areyele-arlike ampe areyele-ar-
 like. Kwatyete alaye itereke irremele anwerne amperele-
 arlenge tneleme Ngkarteke angkeke. ⁶ Itne-arle an-
 wernenhe irtwareke iperrele, anwerne boat-eke anty-
 etyete, itne anteme apmere itnekenhe-werne alperlte-
 iweke.

⁷ Tyre-ntyete anwerne alheke antekerre atheke ap-
 mere Ptolemis-werne. Boat-enge atnarnpemele
 awethe anwerne arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyete
 angkeke. Anwerne arlike anyenteke itnekenge aneke it-
 nenhe akangketyete mpwaremele. ⁸ Ingweleme an-
 teme anwerne awethe boat-eke antyemele alheke an-
 tekerre atheke apmere Caesarea-werne, apmere ik-
 were irremele anwerne atnarnpemele alheke imerte
 apmere anyente-werne alhemele artwe nhenge Philip
 arritnye-kenhe-werne imerte ikwerenge anemele.
 Artwe nhenhe alhemele ilerle-apetyarte ayeye mwerre
 Jesus-akerte tyertrye akangkwe-irretyakenhe areyete.

Arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele-arle renhe arrekwele
 akwete akngakeke Jerusalem-enge warrke Ngkarte-
 kenhe mpwaretyete artwe 6-pele arrpenhe areyenge-
 arlike. ⁹ Re nhenge marle 4-pele atnyeneke arlewere-
 arenye akwete areye-arle. Itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe il-
 erlte-apetyarte Utmenge Akngerrele-arle itneke imer-
 netyarte.

¹⁰ Anwerne-arle apmere Philip-kenhele aneke iperre
 arlike urrpetyete, artwe anyente Ngkarteke akangkwe-
 irrentye akngerre apetyete Agabus arritnye Caesarea-
 werne. Re apetyete ahelhe Judea-ngentyete. Re
 nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-
 apentye akngerre. ¹¹ Artwe re anwerne-arle tnyame-
 werne apetyete, re imerte belt Paul-kenhe ilywemele.
 Imerte iltye uthene ingke uthene ikwerenhe ayernel-
 hemele imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Alakenhe kwen-
 he atyenge Utmenge Akngerre angkerne, 'Jew aknger-
 repate areyele-arle Jerusalem-nge alakenhe ayerne-
 tyenhe belt nhenheke-artweye, alakenhe anthurre,
 itne renhe arntwirrkemele anthetyenhe Jew anetyak-
 enhe areye ayerneke-arle-arteke.'"

¹² Yanhe awemele anwerne Paul-eke lterre akwete
 angkeke Jerusalem-werne alhetyete. Jesus-kenhe ar-
 eye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele-arlike renhe ileke al-
 hetyete. ¹³ Itne ikwere ingkirreke anteye artneke.
 Kenhe Paul re akenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Ar-
 rangkwe, atyenge artnetyalaye, arrantherre atyenge
 artnerlenge arrantherre utmenge atyinhe irrare mp-
 wareme. Kele mwerre-arle Jerusalem-arenye areyele
 ayenge arntwirrkemele ayerneme jail-ke akwerne-
 tyete, irrerlkngwe atwetyete apeke tharle ayeye
 Akngerrepate Jesus-akerte ilemenge."

¹⁴ Kele anwerne impeke anteme uyarne-arle an-
 werne Paul ayakekenge. Anwerne anteme ikwere alak-
 enhe angkeke, "Kele mwerreyaye, akngerrepate Jesus-
 ele mpwareme iwenheke-arle re ahentye aneme."

Paul apmere Jerusalem-werne alheme James-enge anyente-irretyete

¹⁵ Apmere Caesarea-nge-arle anetyarte iperre, an-
 werne arne areye anwerne-kenhe imarteye-iwemele
 alheke Jerusalem-werne-atheke. ¹⁶ Arrpenheme Jesus-
 kenhe Caesarea-arenye areye anwernekenge
 apetyete, itne imerte anwernenhe akngemele apmere
 artwe anyente Mnason arritnye-kenhe-werne. Re ak-
 enhe Cyprus-arenye-arle, re Jesus-eke akangkwe-irret-
 yarte arrekwele anteye ayeye ikwere-akerte awemele-
 arteke.

¹⁷ Anwerne Jerusalem-eke irrerlenge arteke Jesus-eke
 akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areye anwerneke arn-
 terre anthurre akangkeke. ¹⁸ Arlike arrpenhele ing-
 weleme Paul anwerne ingkirreke-arlike alheke James
 aretyete, akngerrepate tyatyete-arenye ikwerenge
 anentye akngerre areye-arlike. ¹⁹ Paul-ele arrnel-
 hemele arteke ileke itneke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte-
 le mpwareke Jew anetyakenhe areyete urrkapentye rarle
 mpwarekenge. Re itneke ileke rarle apmere arrpe-
 anenhe-werne alheke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-

apemele urrkapentye mwerre akngerre areye-arlike itnekenge mpwaremele, Jew anetyakenhe atningke Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke urrkapentye ikwerenhenge.

²⁰ James-ele arrpenhe areyele-arlike nhenhe awemele itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnaekeke imerte alakenhe Paul-eke angkemele, "Yewe, atyewe anwerne-kenhe! Unte itelareme Jew atningke-arle Jesus-eke akangkwe-irreke. Unte itele-anteye-areme anwerne-arle akwetethe mwanteyele atnyenerlte-aneme angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke. ²¹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe Jew nhenhe areyele Jerusalem-enge aweke unte-arle akwele alhemele Jew areye akaltyele-antheme apmere Jew anetyakenhe areye-kenhele-arle aneme. Unte itnenhe ileme ayeye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke ayeyeke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. Tyerrtye areyele ileme unte-arle akwele Jew Ngkarte-kenhe areye ileme itne alere itnekenhe artwe-iletyle anetyeke, iwerre arrpenhe anwerne-kenhe-arlike apentetyaleke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe nhenhe itelaretyakenhe-arle. ²² Jew Jesus-eke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyele awemele unte-arle apetyeke itne ngkwenge ahele irretyenhe. Unte iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke itne ngkwenge apale itirreme-ketyenge.

²³ "Kele, akangkwe-irraye iwenhe-arle anwernele mpwaretyeke ilemeke: Artwe 4-pele Jesus-kenhe areye nhenhele aneme, itne rlterrike anthurrele Ngkartele alhileke, alhileke-arle iperre itne arraty mpwaretyeke. ²⁴ Arrantherre itnekenge alhetyeke kwatyele alhewelhetyeke Moses-elarle ileke-arteke. Arrantherre anteme apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke yepe-yepe three-peleke itne atwetyeke, itemele Ngkarte anthetyenhenge. Yanhe-ngentyele, arrpenhele akaperte alte aketyeke imernemele itne-arle mpwareke iwenhe-arle itne alhileke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlengye tyatye Jew areye-kenhenge arrekwele-arle artwe nhenhe areyenge, kele itne ingkirrekele itelareme arrantherre-arle angkentye Moses-kenheke akangkwe-irreme. Kele itne itelareme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle urrtiyirremele ileke. ²⁵ Kele mwerre-arle Jew anwerne areyele alakenhe akwetethe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne kele-arle ayeye intelhe-ileke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irreke areyeke, alakenhe: Anwerne ileke itne kere ngkarte apartetye-arle antheke arlkwetyale anetyeke. Anwerne ileke itne alhwe-arlike antywetyale anetyeke. Itne kere arlkwetyeke-urletye alhwe-arlike uyerretyeke impetyeke, akarelhemele. Itne tyerrtye arrpe-anenhenge interlte-apetyale anetyeke. Alakenhe-arle anwerne itneke intelhe-ileke."

²⁶ Alakenhe-arle itne angkekengye Paul-ele aywerkele mpwareke iwenheke apeke-arle itne angkeke mpwaretyeke. Kele, ingweleme anteme re akeme-irremele alheke artwe 4-pele itnekenge arne nhenge areye mpwaretyeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Kele-arle itne ingkirreke mpwareke iperre itne tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenheke irrpenheke imerte akngerrepate tyatye-ke ilemele arlte seven-pele iperre

itne kere akngetyetyenhe re itemele Ngkarte anthetyeke itneke.

Itne Paul arntwirrkeme

²⁷ Itne-arle ingwe 6-peleke aneke iperre, artwe Jew apmere Asia-arenye areyele Paul areke tyatye akngerre kwenele tnerle-anerlengye. Itne anteme alhemele tyerrtye areyeke angkeke itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele arawelhe-ilemele itne Paul-eke ahele-irretyenhenge. ²⁸ Itne-arle renhe arntwirrkeke iperre, itne arnterre arlkemele alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe Israel-arenye areye-aye, nhenhe arerrirraye! Artwe nhenhele kwenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhele arawelhe-ilentye akngerre itnenhe Israel-arenye areyenge untyeme ilemele. Itne imerte apale-arle angkemele angkentye Moses-kenheke, tyatye akngerre nhenhenge-arlike akurne mpwaremele. Lyete anteme anwerneke itirretyakenhele, itne artwe Jew anetyakenhe urrpetye akngetyeke tyatye akngerre kwene anthurrewerne." ²⁹ Itne-arle alakenhe angkeke Paul-elarle artwe Ephesus-arenye akngetyekengye Trophimus aritnye Jerusalem-werne. Itne anteme itirreke rarle akwele renhe tyatye kwene anthurre-werne akngekekeathene, kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye akenhe yanheke irrpetyeke arrangkwe-arle.

³⁰ Tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye atningkele awerlengye nthakenhe-arle irreke, itne Paul-eke ahele anthurre irreke, imerte ikwere-werne atheke unterlte-iwemele renhe arntwirrkemele tyarre-akngeke tyatye akngerre ikweringe-ntyale. Itne-arle kele alhekenge anteme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele arriwe areye marteke ingkernenge. ³¹ Tyerrtye areyele Paul atwerirretyame ingkwe ilwetyeke-ante, kenhe artwe anyentele anteme aremele unteke thultye areyeke akngerrepate ilettyeke tyerrtye areye-arle atwerreke-akerte. ³² Akngerrepate thultye areyeke re anteme thultye akngerrepate arrpenhe areyeke antangkeke itne ingkirreke anteme unteke itne-arle renhe atwetyame ikwere-werne. Itne anteme thultye aremele Paul atwentye impelheke.

³³ Artwe thultye akngerrepate re anteme Paul-werne atheke apetyeke thultye arrpenhe areyele anteme renhe arntwirrkeke. Re ileke thultye atherre anamele renhe iltye atherre chain-ele ayernetyeke. Re anteme tyerrtye areye apayuthneke, "Angwenhe-ame artwe nhenhe? Nthakenhe-ame re irreke?" ³⁴ Arrpenhe areyele ayeye anyente ikwere ileke, arrpenhe areyele akenhe ayeye arrpenhe-arle ikwere ilerlengye, re apatemele uyarne itirreke. Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Paul apmere rlterrike-werne akngetyeke itne renhe yanhe ikwere apayuthnetyenhenge. Apmere lterrike re akenhe itwe ware-arle aneke. ³⁵ Itne renhe apmere nhenge-werne akngeke tetyenge areye intyetyeke akertne atheke. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe itnenhe akwete-arle apenterlengye, Paul renhe atwetyeke. Kele thultye akngerrepate rarle anteme thultye areye ileke Paul kutyemele apmere lterrike ikwere-werne akngetyeke. ³⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye itnenhe-arle

apenteke areye akenhe ikwere alakenhe-arle arlker-
rerlenghe, "Renhe irrerlknge atwaye! Artwe yanhe at-
waye!"

Paul tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkeme

³⁷ Thulty areyele-arle Paul kwene-werne akngetyeke
irrekenghe re alakenhe angkeke thulty aknger-
repateke, "Ayenge ngkwenge angkeye?"

Pwathe re apatemele renhe tyernirtneke, "The
aweke unte-arle akwele Greek angkentye akngerre.
³⁸ Ayenge-arle apale itirreke unte-arle artwe Egypt-
arenyeke-athene nhenge akurne mpwarenty
akngerre nhenge akwele. Arrule artwe nhengele ty-
errtye areye ulpertelhe-ileke atwerretyeke thulty Cae-
sar-kenhe areyenge. Re artwe 4,000-pele irrtarte-ak-
ertenghe arrwekele-irreke, imerte itnenhe atnyenemele
apmere ahurratyete, atwerretyeke-urlyete."

³⁹ Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Ar-
rangkwe, ayenge-arle Jew-arle apmere Tarsus-arenye.
Apmere akngerre nhenge ahelhe Cilicia mpwepele.
The ngenhe apayuthneme unte ayenge impetyeke
ayenge tyerrtye areyeke angketyenhenge."

⁴⁰ Kele akngerrepate re renhe impeke tyerrtye
areyeke angketyeke. Kele Paul re tetye akertnele tneke
imerte ilye akertne-irremele tyerrtye areyele renhe
aretyeke, ikwere akangkwe-irremele nterte-irretyen-
henge. Ingkerreke-arle nterte-irrekenghe re itneke
angkeke angkentye Aramaic-enge, angkentye itneken-
henge.

22 "Kake areye-aye akngerrepate atyinhe areye-ar-
like! Arrantherre ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye
the arrekatherre ayeye atyenge-akerte iletynhenge."

² Kele tyerrtye areye nterte anthurre irreke awemele
Paul angkentye itnekenhenge angkerlenghe, Aramaic-
nge. Re anteme alakenhe angkeke, ³ "Arraty kwenhe
ayenge Jew. Ayenge-arle apmere Tarsus-ele-arle in-
teke, ahelhe mpwepe Cilicia-le, kele yanhe-ngentye
apetyemele Jerusalem-werne anteme nhenhenge an-
teme ayenge amangkeke. Ayenge akweke anerlenghe,
ayenge akaltye-irreke angkentye Moses-elarle atyem-
eye anwerne-kenhe areye anthekeke. Akaltye-an-
thenhe-anthenhe Gamaliel-ele ayenge akaperte alty-
were-ileke, arruleke-atwetye anteme the angkentye
nhenge apenteke, ayenge-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-
irretyeke ahentye-aneke. Kele the itelareme arran-
therre-arlike akangkwe-irrentye akngerre angkentye
yanhe itneke. ⁴ Alakenhenge anteme the akwetethe it-
nenhe atwetyarte, arrpenheme akenhe uyerreke-arle,
ayeye Jesus-kenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre ar-
eye. The apeke arelhe-arlike artwe-arlike apeke ar-
erlenghe ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irrerlenghe, the ar-
rpenhe areye ilyarte itnenhe arntwirrkemele jail-ke
akwernetyeke. ⁵ Kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenye-
arle akaltye-arle tharle alakenhe mpwaretyarte, artwe
arrpenhe areye council Jew areye-kenhengentye-ar-
like. Itne ayenge ayeye intelhe-arle-ileke antheke
akngetyeke Jew areyeke apmere Damascus-werne.
Itne alakenhe intelhe-ileke, kele mwerre-arle ayenge

Damascus-werne alhetyeke tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe
areyeke unthetyeke. Itne ayenge ileke itnenhe chain-
ele ayernetyeke Jerusalem-werne akngetye-alpetyeke,
akngerrepate nhenhe areyele itnenhe atwetyeke.

⁶ "Kele ayenge anteme alheke Damascus ikwere-
werne. Ayenge apmere itwele irremele, impeltye-
ngentye alkngethe akngerre arrateke alkere ak-
ertne-ngentye. Atyenge pwarrtyeke. Nhenhe alaken-
he irreke uterne akenhe alkere akertnele anerlenghe
arlte mpwepele. ⁷ Ayenge ahelheke atnyemele the
aweke tyerrtye anyente arritnye atyinhe alakenhe
angkerlenghe, 'Saul! Iwenhenge-ame unte atyenge
akurne akwete aneme?' ⁸ Ayenge akenhe ikwere alak-
enhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, 'Angwenhe-ame unte
akngerrepate?' Re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke,
'Ayenge-arle Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle, atyenge
athewe unte akwetethe akurnentye mpwarepareme.'
⁹ Artwe atyengenge-arle apetyeke areyele alkngethe-
ante-arle areke, itne akenhe renhe angkerlenghe
awetyakenhe-arle aneke. ¹⁰ Ayenge anteme ikwere
alakenhe angkeke, 'Akngerrepate re anteme atyenge alak-
enhe angkeke, 'Akeme-irremele Damascus-werne al-
haye, apmereke irretye-alhemele artwe anyentele ngk-
wenge iletynhe nthakenhe-arle ayenge ahentye
aneme unte mpwaretyeke.' ¹¹ Yanhe-ngentye, atyeng-
enge-arle aneke areyele anteme ayenge ilyenge yer-
rele akngeke Damascus-werne atheke. The aretye-ar-
like-akenhe aneke, alkngethe akngerre rarle ayenge
pwenge-ilekenghe.

¹² "Apmere yanhe ikwerele aneke artwe Ananias arrit-
nye, re angkentye Moses-kenhe akwetethe apentet-
yarte, Jew apmere yanhe-arenye areye ikwere arnterre
anthurre akangketyarte. ¹³ Artwe re apetyemele
atyenge itwele tneke. Re anteme atyenge alakenhe
angkeke, 'Atyewe atyinhe Saul, alknkampaye awethe
aretyeke!' The arraty ante ye areke iparrpe anthurre.
The renhe areke atyenge itwele tnerlenghe. ¹⁴ Re an-
teme alakenhe angkeke, 'Ngkarte nhenge anwernele-
arle, arrenge-arrenge anwerne-kenhe areyele-arlike-ar-
le tnaketyarte, Re ngenhe akngakeke, Re anteme
imernetyenhe nthakenhe unte irretyeke. Re ngenhe
akngakeke unte Jesus aretyeke re kwenhe arraty-arle
aneme, unte akangkwe-irretyeke nthakenhe-arle re
angkemeke. ¹⁵ Kele, unte-arle renhe areke iperre
awemele-arlike ngkwenge re angkerlenghe, re ahentye
aneme unte alhemele tyerrtye areyeke ilettyeke, nthak-
enhe-arle re angkeke iwenhe-arle unte areke-arlike.
¹⁶ Kele akwete ware akarelhetyalaye, akeme-irraye Je-
sus apayuthnetyeke, the ngenhe anteme kwatyeke ak-
wernemele baptise-eme-ilettyeke. Ngkartele ngenhe
arrilyakenhe anetyenhenge arne akurne areye-arle
unte mpwarekenghe. Re ngenhe ilpernyakenhe ane-
tyenhe.' Alakenhe-arle Ananias atyenge angkeke."

¹⁷ Paul-ele itneke awethe ileke, "Kele ayenge anteme
Jerusalem-werne apetyalpeke. Arlte arrpenhele an-
teme ayenge tyaty akngerreke irrpeke Ngkarteke
angketyeke, the anteme ahirre areke. ¹⁸ Ahirre ikw-

erenge anteme the areke akngerrepate Jesus atyenge angkerlenghe. Re atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Nhenhele anetyalaye! Jerusalem-engentyele arratemele alhaye lyete anteye, tyerrtye apmere nhenhe-arenye areye-arle akangkwe-irretyakenhenge iwenhe apeke re unte atyenge-akerte ilerlenghe.' ¹⁹ Ayenge anteme alakenhe ikwere angkirtneke, 'Akngerrepataye, ingkirrekele itelareme ayenge-arle tyatye Jew-kenhe areyewerne alhetyarte tyerrtye ngkwenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre areyeke unthetyeke. The arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyarte ngkwenge-arle akangkwe-irretyarte ingkirreke, itnenhe atwemele. ²⁰ Itne Stephen apwertele werlenghe ilwetyeke-ante, nhenge ayeye ngkwenge-akerte-arle akwetethe iletartyenge, the tneleme ware aretyame, ayenge-arle itirrekenghe itne-arlne arne mwerre mpwarekeke-athene. The mantere itnekenhe arntarnte-aretyame itne renhe apwertele wemele atwerrirrerlenghe ilwetyeke-ante.' ²¹ Kele re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Arrangkwe, Jerusalem impemele alhaye, tharle ngenhe yeremenge arntwarre anthurre Jew anetyakenhe areyewerne!'"

²² Tyerrtye itne ntertele awerrirretyame Paul-ele ilettyeke-atwetye nhenge akngerrepate Jesus-ele-arle renhe yerneke Jew anetyakenhe areyewerne. Yanhe iperre anteme itne ahele anthurre irremele arlkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe atwerrirraye! Renhe atwaye ahelhe nhenhenge-ntyete uyerrelhe-ilemele. Renhe itethe anetyeke impetyale."

²³ Itne akwete arlkemele, itne mantere ilywelheke imerte ahelhe kutyemele alkereke iwemele ulpmernte akngerre mpwaremele. ²⁴ Artwe thultye akngerrepate rarle anteme ileke thultye areyele Paul apmere lterrkerne akngetyeke itne renhe arne walye akngerrele atwetyeke re itneke ilettyenhenge iwenhe-arle re akurne mpwareke, Jew areye ahele irretyeke. Thultye areyele anteme Paul renhe apmere lterrke ikwere akwernerneke. ²⁵ Apmere kwene ikwere anteme itne renhe ilttye atherre ayernemele antekelhe-ileke itne renhe arne walye akngerrele atwetyenhenge. Kenhe Paul akenhe angkerlenghe thultye akngerrepate itwele-arle tnetyameke, "Arrantherre mwantye itirretyeke nthakenhe-arle arrantherre mpwaremeke, arrantherre apeke ayenge atwemele arrantherre angkentye ul-takeme-arle. Pipe Rome-ngentyele atyinhe nhenhele ileme ayenge-arle apmere yanhe-arenye aneme. Arrantherre-ame ayenge atwetyenhe court-werne akngetyakenhele ware atyenge-akerte akalttye-irretyakenhele?"

²⁶ Artwe re alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele, re alheke akngerrepate akngerre itne-kenheke angketyeke, "Unte-ame artwe nhenhe-akerteke akalttye? Iwenheke-ame unte anwernenhe iparrpe uterneke renhe atwetyeke? Awaye! Artwe nhenhele-arle Caesar akngerrepate anteye-arle akwele ileme, rarle Rome-arenye-arle ilelheme, kele renhe atwetyale anetyeke."

²⁷ Thultye akngerrepate akngerre re nhenhe awemele apateke imerte apetyemele Paul apayuth-nemele, "Arratye-ame unte Caesar Pwathe ileme? Unte-ame Rome-arenye?"

Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlenghe, "Yewe, arratye kwenhe."

²⁸ Thultye akngerrepate akngerre re anteme Paul-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge Rome-arenye anteye, the Caesar Pwathe anteye ileme, the akenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-arle Caesar antheke ayenge ikw-erenhe anteme anetyenhenge."

Paul anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Akngeye atyinhele kwenhe Caesar akngerrepate aketyarte, re renhe akngerrepate akeke ayenge-arle akweke inteke-ngentye. The apwerte ngkweltye anthetyakenhe-arle aneke ayenge-arle Rome-arenye akwete-arle aneme."

²⁹ Thultye areyele Paul atwetyeke aneke, itne anteme renhe angkerlenghe awemele, renhe iparrpele impemele alheke. Thultye pwathe akngerre atere anthurre irreke, rarle itelarekenghe Paul-arle Rome-arenye anteye aneme, re pipe impene atnyeneke apalele ware anteme re thultye areye uterneke Paul ayernetyeke.

Paul Jew akngerrepate areyeke angkeme

³⁰ Artwe thultye akngerrepate nhenge ahentye akwete aneke awetyeke iwenhenge-arle Jew areye Paul-eke ahele-irremele atwerrirreke. Kele arlte arrpenhele re itnenhe apurtelhe-ileke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye Jew-kenhe areye-arlke, Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-arlke itne apurte-irremele angkerretyenhenge. Re ileke thultye areyele Paul-enge ilttye-kenhe irlwetyeke, jail-ngentyele renhe arratelhe-ilemele itneke-werne akngetyetyeke. Kele, itne renhe inemele akngetyeke imerte renhe itneke-arleke ngk-ernemele arrekwelele tnetyeke.

23 Paul-ele artwe Jew akngerrepate itnenhe anthurre aremele atnerrele angkeke, "Ayenge-arle Jew arrantherre-arteke-arle! Ayenge-arle akwetethe-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre Re ayenge ilerlenghe, alakenhenge anteme ayenge nhenhele tne me Ngkartenge arrwekele, apure-irretyakenhe." ² Kele artwe kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Ananias arritnyele awemele Paul alakenhe angkerlenghe re uterneke artwe ikwere itwele-arle tnetyame renhe arrakerte atwetyeke. ³ Kenhe Paul-ele renhe alakenhe angkerlenghe awemele, re ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Itne apeke ayenge atweme Ngkartele akenhe ngenhe atwirtnerlenghe anteye-arle unte-arle urrtirremele mwerre akwele anemenge. Unte itirreme tyerrtye areye akwele arratye-ilettyeke. Kenhe unte akenhe angkentye Moses-kenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, itnenhe ilemele ayenge atwetyeke, the akurne mpwaretyakenhenge-itanye."

⁴ Artwe arrpenhe areye Paul itwele-arle tnetyame Paul ilteke alakenhe, "Iwenhenge-ame unte alakenhe angkeme? Unte alakenhe angketyale kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenyeke."

⁵ Paul itneke ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeke, "Kweye! The itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke artwe yanhe arrrenhantherrenhe-arle ileke ayenge atwetyeke-arle kwertengerle tyeperre tyaty-arenye aneme. Ayenge-arle itirreke rarle artwe arrpenheke-athene-arle, tharle itelaremenga Moses-elarle intelhe-ileke ayeye anwernekenhenge, 'Apale angketyale akngerrepate arrekantherrenheke!'"

Exodus 22:28.

⁶ Paul-ele alhengke-areke arrpenhe areye Sadducee areye aneke arrpenhe areye akenhe Pharisee areye-arle aneke. Re itneke alakenhe angkeke, "Kake Jew atyinhe areye-awerne, ayenge kwenhe Pharisee aneme, atyenge-artweye-arteke arrenge-arrange atyinhe areye-arlke-arteke. The itelareme Ngkartele-arle itethe-iliirtneme ilweke-arle areye. Arrantherre anteme ayenge akngetyemele ngkerneke nhenhe court-ele tnetyeke, ayenge-arle ilweke-arle areye-arle itethe-irirtneme-akerte angkemenge ware."

⁷ Paul-arle alakenhe angkekenga, Pharisee areye Sadducee areye-arlke akngakelheke imerte uthnerremele tyerrtye apeke-arle ilweke-arle-ngentyele itethe-irirtneme ithwenge apeke. ⁸ Itne ahele angkerreke Sadducee areye-arle itirrekenga tyerrtye-arle ilweke-arle-ngentyele uyarne itethe-irirtneme. Itne itirreme anteye alkere-arenye areye, utnenge areyeke-arlke-arle arrangkwe aneme. Kenhe Pharisee areye akenhe itirreme ilweke-arle-ngentyele-arle arraty-arle itethe-irirtneme, itne itirreme anteye alkere-arenye areye, utnenge areye-arlke-arle arraty anthurre aneme.

⁹ Itne anteme ahele-irremele arlkerreke. Pharisee arrpenheme angkentye Moses-kenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe tnemele alakenhe angkeke, "Anwerne angkeme artwe nhenhe-arle akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe apeke, irrerlknga lthane arrpenhe apeke-arle ikwere angkeke arraty kwenhe re angkeme." ¹⁰ Yanhenge anteme itne awethe ahele irrerremele arlkerreke. Kele itne atwerretyeke irremele anteme, itne Paul-eke rakirretyame. Akngerrepate akenhe atere-irreke itne Paul alterreme-ketye. Re anteme thultye atningke ileke, "Iparrpe alhaye kwene nhakwe itne-arle atwerreme-werne imerte Paul arratelhe-ilemele nhenhe-werne akngetyemele." Thultye itne arraty alakenhe mpwareke.

¹¹ Ingwe ikwerele, akngerrepate Jesus apetyemele Paul itwele tneke imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Akwenpe anaye! Unte-arle tyerrtye Jerusalem-arenye areyeke atyenge-akerte ileke, unte Rome-werne anteme alhetyeke itneke atyenge-akerte ilettyeke."

Jew arrpenhe areye Paul atwetyeke angkerreme

¹² Ingweleme arrpenhele anteme Jew atningke apurte-irremele tyele angkerreke nthakenhe itne Paul atwetyeke. Itne uternelheke, Ngkarte apayuthnemele itnenhe aretyeke, imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Anwerne merne arlkwetyakenhe, kwaty-arlke antyetyakenhe anetyenhe, Paul ilwetyeke-atwetye."

¹⁴ Itne anteme alheke kwertengerle akngerrepate tyaty-arenye areye-werne, Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areye-werne-arlke ilelhetyeke nthakenhe-arle itne mpwareke, "Ngkartele anwernehe aweke anwerne alhilerlenga anwerne-arle merne arlkwetyakenhe, kwaty-arlke antyetyakenhe anetyenhe, anwerne Paul irrerlknga atwetyeke-atwetye. ¹⁵ Anwerne ahentye aneme arrantherre artwe anyente yernetyeke, ayeye ilenhe-ilenhe, thultye akngerrepateke alakenhe urrttyirremele angketyeke, 'Paul yernirtnaye Jew akngerrepate areye-werne. Itne kwenhe renhe awethe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme.' Akngerrepate rarle renhe yernerlenga, anwerne ikwere akarelhetyenhenge renhe mpwepeke atwetyeke."

¹⁶ Kele Paul-kenhe ampatyele akenhe aweke-arle itne angkerreke re anteme alheke apmere thultye akngerrepate-kenhe-werne Paul-eke ilettyeke. Apmere ikwere irremele re kwene-werne irrenhemele renhe aretye-alheke imerte ikwere ayeye renhe ilemele.

¹⁷ Paul-elarle nhenhe aweke iperrele, re thultye anyenteke antangkemele alakenhe angkeke, "Artwe apmerrke nhenhe akngaye pwathe akngerre-werne, rarle ahentye anemenge ikwere ayeye akngerre ilettyeke."

¹⁸ Kele thultye rarle Paul-kenhe ampatye renhe arraty akngaye pwathe akngerre ikwere-werne. Re pwathe akngerre ikwere angkeke, "Artwe Paul arritnyele kwenhe ayenge ileke apmerrke nhenhe ngkwenge-werne akngetyetyeke. Re akwele ngkwenge ayeye ilettyeke ahentye aneme."

¹⁹ Artwe akngerrepate rarle Paul-eke ampatye renhe amultenge inemele akngaye imerte ikwere itweke arrnelhemele ikwere angketyeke apmere nterte-werne. Pwathe re anteme renhe apayuthneke, "Iwenhe-ame unte atyenge ilettyeke apetyeke?"

²⁰ Kenhe Paul-eke ampatye re alakenhe-arle angkerlenga, "Jew areye tyele angkerretyame ngenhe ingweleme apayuthnetyeke Paul akngirtnetyeke Jew areye apurte-irrerrentye akngerre nhenge-werne. Itne urrttyirretyenhe itne-arle renhe awethe akwele apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme nthakenhe-arle re irreke-akerte. Kele arraty anetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle ularele ware-arle ileme. ²¹ Itne-arle ngenhe apayuthnerlenga mpwaretyale, artwe 40-pele apeke atningke awethe apeke-arle alengke-iwelhewarremenge akarelhemele Paul atwetyeke re anpere alherlenga. Itne Ngkarteke alhileke itne-arle merne-arlke kwaty-arlke antyetyakenhe akwele anetyenhe itne Paul irrerlknga atwetyeke-atwetye. Artwe itne akenhe akare-arle-lherrirreme alakenhe mpwaretyeke, itne akarelheme unte thultye ngkwine areye uternetyeke renhe akngetyeke Jew akngerrepate itneke-werne. Itneke akangkwe-irretyale anaye!"

²² Pwathe akngerre re Paul-kenhe ampatye ikwere angkeke, "Unte arrpenhe areyeke ilelhetyale anetyeke unte-arle atyenge yanhe-akerte ilettyeke apetyeke." Re anteme apmerrke renhe yerneke.

Thultye areyele Paul akngeme pwathe Felix-werne

²³ Thultye nhengele anteme thultye arrpenhe atherreke antangkeke re imerte ikwere-atherre angkemele, "Alherremele antangkaye thultye 200-peleke itne nhenhenge-ntyete lyete ingwele alhetyeke apmere Caesarea-werne. Imerte ikngwemele thultye 70-pele nanthe-akerte, thultye 200-pele arrpenhe areye-arlike irrtartye-akerte. Thultye itnenhe ilaye apurte-irretyeke anwerne lyete ingwele 9 o'clock alherlte-iwetyehenge. ²⁴ Nanthe arrpenhe areye-arlike inaye atnyenemele Paul utyernetyeke renhe mwerre akwete akngetyehenge itethe akwete atnyenemele akngerrepate Felix-werne."

²⁵ Re pipe itnekenge yerneke alakenhe intelhe-ilemele:

²⁶ "Yewe, Felix, unte kwenhe alartetye akngerre anthurre! The Claudius Lysias-le ngkwenge pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme, the nhenhe mwerrantye anthurre ngkwenge intelhe-ileme. ²⁷ Ayenge ahentye aneme unte ayeye nhenhe mwantye anthurrele awetyeke. The ngkwenge yerneke artwe nhenhe Paul, Jew areyele-arle renhe arntwirrkemele atwetyeke anekenge. Kenhe the akenhe aweke artwe nhenhele-arle akwele pipe Rome-ngentye atnyeneme, ayenge anteme thultye atyinhe areye-akerte alheke renhe itetheke mpwaremele inerle-alpetyeke itne-ketye. ²⁸ Ayenge-arle ahentye aneke awetyeke nthakenhe-arle Jew areye ikwere angkerretyame nthakenhe-arle re akurne apeke mpwarekeke. The anteme renhe akngeke Jew akngerrepate areye-werne apayuthnetyeke nthakenhe irretyeke. ²⁹ The aweke Jew akngerrepate areyele artwe nhenhe apayuthnerlenghe iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe, re itneke angkirtneke. Itne ileke rarle akwele iwerre Jew areye-kenheke apale angkeke. Kenhe Paul-ele akenhe iwenhe apeke akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle angkentye Rome-nge ularre. Anwerne akenhe renhe atwetyale anetyeke-arle jail-ke akwernemele.

³⁰ Ayenge ingwe ikwerele inteke arlte arrpenhele anteme atyenge itne ileke Jew areyele-arle akwele renhe atwetyenhe nterte-ntertele ware, the anteme renhe ngkwenge-werne iparrpe yerneme. The ileke Jew renhe-arle ilperneme areyele ngkwenge ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle re irrekeke."

Alakenhe-arle re pipe-ke intelhe-ileke imerte itnekenge yernemele.

³¹ Thultye areyele mpwareke nthakenhe-arle akngerrepate itnekenhele itnenhe ileke. Ingwe ikwerele itne Paul inemele akngeke ingwe-athnele apmere Antipatris-werne. ³² Arlte arrpenhele anteme, thultye ingke-arle alheke areye apetyete-alpeke Jerusalem-werne, kenhe thultye nanthenge areye akenhe Paul-enge-arle alheke. ³³ Kele Paul-nge-arle nanthenge alheke areye Caesarea-ke irremele itne akngerrepate Felix pipe renhe antheke, Paul-arlike itne renhe ilttye antheke.

³⁴ Pwathe re pipe renhe aremele alakenhe angkeke Paul-eke, "Nthenhe-arenye-ame unte?" Paul akenhe

angkirtnerlenghe, "Ayenge-arle Cilicia-arenye-arle."

³⁵ Pwathe re nhenhe awemele alakenhe angkeke, "Ngenhe-arle ilperneke areye apetyerlenghe nhenhe-werne, the itnenhe-urrke awetyenhe itne ngkwenge-akerte angkerlenghe. Aweke-arle iperre anteme ayenge itirreme nthakenhe ngenhe ilettyeke." Re anteme thultye ikwerenhe areye ileke Paul arntarnte-aretyeke apmere akngerre Herod-kenhele. Apmere akngerre re aneke jail-arteke.

Itne ileme Paul-elarle arne akurne akwele mpwaretyame

²⁴ Ingwe five-pele-arle uyerrekenghe, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye Ananias uthene Jew akngerrepate urrpetye-arlike Jerusalem impemele alheke Caesarea-werne. Itnekenge apurte-irremele alheke artwe Tertullus arritnye re court-arenye. Itne ingkirreke apurte-irremele apetyeke artwe akngerrepate Felix-werne itne Paul ilpernetyehenge rarle akurne akngerre akwele mpwarekenghe. ² Akngerrepate Felix-ele tyerrtye arrpenhe ileke Paul kwene-werne akngetyetyeke. Paul apetyerlenghe anteme, Tertullus-ele renhe ilperneke. Re Felix-eke angkeke, "Unte kwenhe artwe atyeperre mwerre anthurre, unte kwenhe akngerrepate anthurre aneke arrule-ngentye, anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe mwerre nterte anerlte-anetyarte. Unte arne mwerre atningke anwerneke mpwareke apmere arrpe-anenhele, arraty angkemele arraty itirremele itelarentyete. ³ Alakenhenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke, apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye, ngkwenge akangkeme akwetethe utyernemele. ⁴ Kele, the ngenhe apurrkele-antheme-ketye, ayenge akwete angketyale anetyehenge. Ayenge anteme mwantye anthurrele awe ayenge artwe nhenhe areyeke arkrngerte angkerlenghe. ⁵ Anwerne artwe nhenhe itelareme, nthenhe-werne apeke-arle re alheme, re arlkarentye-irreme. Apmere arrpe-anenhele unthemele re arlkarentye-irreme, Jew areye ulpertilhe-ilemele itne government areyeke ahele-irretyeke. Re akngerrepate anteye aneme tyerrtye nhenge areyeke arrpenhe areyele-arle ileme, "Nazareth-arenye apententye akngerre areye." ⁶ Rarle apale alheke tyatye akngerre Jew areye-kenhe-werne akurnelhe-ilettyeke. Anwerne renhe aremele ileke thultye areyele renhe arntwirrketyeke. ⁸ Unte artwe nhenhe awethe apayuthnetyeke awetyehenge anwerne-arle arraty angkeme." Alakenhe-arle Tertullus angkeke Felix-eke.

⁹ Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe itne anteme Tertullus-enge apurte-irremele angkeke, "Yewe, artwe nhenhe-arle arraty-arle angkeme."

Paul ilelheme pwathe Felix-eke

¹⁰ Felix re Paul-eke akwirremele angkeke re anteme angketyeke. Paul anteme alakenhe angkeke, "Yewe akngerrepate, kele the itelareme, arrule-ngentye anwerne apeke court-ele tnerlenghe, unte-arle itirreme nthakenhe anwerneke irretyeke. Alakenhenge anteme

ayenge atyenge-akerte akwenpe angkeme unte ar-ratyete itelaretyenhenge. ¹¹ Tharle ngkwenge nhenhe ar-ratyete-arle ileme. Unte apeke ahentye aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apayuthnaye, itne ngkwenge ayeye renhe anteye iletyenhenge. Arlte 12-pele iperrele ayenge alheke Jew-kenhe tyatye akngerre-werne Ngkarteke angketyeke. ¹² Tyatye kweneke irrpenehemele ayenge tyerrtye areyeke ahele-irretyakenhe aneke, tyatye arrpenhe areyeke-arlke irrpemele ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ahele irretyakenhe aneke atwerretyete-arlke-akenhele. ¹³ Artwe nhenhe areyele kwenhe urrtirremele ware atyenge-akerte ileme. Itne anteme ayeye atyenge-akerte uyarne ileme ayenge ilpernemele, unte itneke akangkwe-irretyenhenge akwele.

¹⁴ "The anteme ngkwenge ayeye arratyete ileme unte itelaretyenhenge. The Ngkarte anyente renhe tnakeme arrwelenyete atyinhele-arle tnaketyarte. The akenhe Jesus apententye akngerre anteye-arle, ar-ratyete-arle re iwerre anwerneke imerneke. Jew arrpenheme akenhe Jesus-eke anyurre-arle-irreme, iwerre ikwernenhe-arle apale akwele anemenge. Itne-arteke anteye, ayenge akangkwe-irretyete akngerre ayeye nhenge Ngkarte-arle Moses anthekeke. Ayenge akangkwe-irreme anteye iwenhe apeke-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele intelhe-ilekeke. ¹⁵ Itne-arteke anteye ayenge akwenpe aneme akarelhemele urrekeke Ngkarte-arle alhileke nhengeke, rarle ingkirreke ilweke-arlengentyete itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Rarle akurne uthene mwerre-arle aneke uthene atherre anteye-arle itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. ¹⁶ Ye, the itelareme Ngkarte-arle ayenge itethe-ilirtnetyenhe ayenge ilwerlengente, ayenge anteme akwetethe mwerre anerle-anetyenhe Ngkartenge, tyerrtye areyenge-arlke arrekwele, ayenge apure-irreketyenge.

¹⁷ "Apmere arrpenhe areyenge-arle ayenge year urrpetyete aneke iperre, ayenge Jerusalem-werne alpeke. Ayenge alheke tyerrtye Jew areye apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, alhengkeye areyeke, kere atwemele imerte urele itemele Ngkarte anthetyenhenge renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. ¹⁸ The alakenhe mpwarerlengente, tyerrtye Jew arrpenhe areyele ayenge aretyame tyatye kwenele tnerle-anerlengente. Kele ayenge anteme arlkngeleheke, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Tyerrtye urrpetyete ware-arle atyengenge aneke the itnenhe ulpertilhe-iletyakenhe aneke angwenhe apeke re arlketyakenhe aneke. ¹⁹ Yanhele akenhe aneke Jew arrpenhe areye-arle Asia-ngentyete, itne-arle akenhe tyerrtye areye ulpertilhe-ileke ahe apale unthemele. Itne apeke-arle itirreke tharle akwele arne akurne mpwareke, kele itne anteme nhenhele anetyeke ngkwenge iletyeke, kenhe arrangwe-arle. ²⁰ Kenhe itne nhenhele anetyakenhenge, artwe Jew arrpenhe nhenhe areyele-arle ngkwenge iletyeke, nthakenhe-arle itne itirreme, ayenge akurneke apeke, itne anthurrele akwele ayenge aweke angkerlengente Jew akngerrepate areyeke Jerusalem-enge. ²¹ Kele the arne

anyente arratyete mpwareke, alakenhe ikwernenhe anteme apeke itne ayenge ilperneme. Ayenge alakenhe arlkeke 'Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge-akerte lyete itirrewarreme tharle itelaremenge Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtnetyenhe.'" Alakenhe-arle Paul angkeke.

²² Felix-arle kele akaltye anthurre-arle aneke nthakenhe-arle Jesus-ele areyeke imernekeke, re anteme Paul-eke angkeke tyerrtye renhe-arle ilperneke areyeke-arlke, "Kele angketyete anerirraye, urrekeke impaye. Thultye akngerrepate tyeperre nhenge Lysias apetyerlengente the renhe apayuthnetyenhe, kele ayenge anteme itirreme nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke." ²³ Re anteme thultye akngerrepate anyente alakenhe ileke, "Paul akngaye imerte renhe mwantyele aremele ayer-netyete renhe impemele untherle-anetyeke. Atyewe ikwernenhe areyele apeke ikwere merne akngetyerlengente, kere-arlke mantere-arlke apeke itnenhe ayewepetyalaye."

Felix akwetethe apetyetyarte Paul-eke angketyeke

²⁴ Arlte urrpetyete iperrele Felix anewe ikwernenhe Drusilla uthene, arelhe Jew-arle, Caesarea-werne apetyete-alperreke imerte ilemele thultyete-ile Paul akngetyetyete renhe aretyeke. Felix-ele anteme aweke Paul ikwere angkerlengente. Paul ikwere-atherre angkeke ratherre Jesus Christ-eke akangkwe-irretyete. ²⁵ Paul-ele ikwere-atherre ileke Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme tyerrtye areye mwerre anetyeke, arnterre itirretyete nthakenhe-arlke itne irretyete atheke-irretyete itirretyakenhele ware mpwaretyete. Paul-ele ikwere Ngkarte-akerte ileke nthakenhe-arle re tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhenge. Kele Felix-ele Paul alakenhe angkerlengente awemele atere anthurre irreke re anteme Paul-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Kele alakenhe ware the awetyete ahentye aneme. Ayenge awethe ahentye anerlengente the iletyenhenge unte awethe apetyetyete." ²⁶ Re anteme ikwere itirretyete re-arrpe "Paul-ele apeke atyenge apwerte ngkweltye alengke-iwemele antheme the renhe yernemele arratemele alhetyete." Yanhe-ngentyete anteme re Paul-eke angketyete ikwernenhe anetyete apetyetyete, ratherre angkemele anetyenhenge. Kele Paul re perre renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyakenhe-arle anerlengente.

²⁷ Felix-ele anteme Paul akwete anthurre yanhele atnyenetyarte. Year atherrame iperre, Felix impemele akwete-ante re alheke kele artwe arrpenhe Porcius Festus anteme-arle akngerrepate aneke apmere Judea-ke. Re Paul jail-ile atnyenetyarte Jew akngerrepate areye akangketyete mpwaremele. Rarle itelareke itne-arle ahentye anetyakenhe aneke re Paul ipmentyete ayewepetyete.

Festus-ele Jew areye uterneke Paul ilpernetyete apmere Caesarea-nge

25 Arlte urrpetyete iperre Festus-arle Caesarea-werne apetyekengente tyerrtyete apmere yanhe-

arenye areyeke akngerrepate anetyeke, re antekerre-atheke anteme alheke Jerusalem-werne. ² Rarle Jerusalem-eke irreke iperre, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, Jew akngerrepate areye-arlike apetyeke imerte ikwere ilemele Paul-elarle akwele apale mpwareke. ³ Artwe nhenhe areyele Festus apayuthneke, "Unte apeke thultye ngkwinhe areye il-eye Paul Jerusalem-werne akngetyetyeke? Unte anteme ikwere nthakenhe apeke re itirretyenhenge nhenhenge." Kenhe itne akenhe nterte-nterte-arle angkerreke iwerre iterele Paul-eke akarelhetyeke renhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhenge re apmere Jerusalem-werne atheke apetyerlengge. ⁴ Festus akenhe itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlengge, "Arrangkwe! Thultye atyinhe areyele-arle Paul nhenhe Caesarea-elarle atnyen-eme, ayenge akweke-arle anemenge yanhe-werne alpetyenhenge anteye. ⁵ Arrantherre apeke akngerrepate arrekanttherrenhe akngakemele atyengenge apeke apetyalpetyeke. Yanhele itne anemele itne apeke Paul ilpernyenhenge nthakenhe-arle re irrekeke akurne apeke-arle mpwarekengge. Re apeke-arle arraty akurne mpwarekeke, ithwenge apeke."

Paul-ele apayuthneme pwathe akngerre Rome-arenye aretyeke, Caesar arritnye

⁶ Festus-arle Jerusalem-ele arlte 8-peleke apeke arlte 10-peleke aneke iperrele, re impemele alpeke Caesarea-werne. Arlte arrpenhele anteme, alpeke-arle iperre, Festus arrpenheke antangkeke Paul room akngerre-werne akngetyetyeke, nthenhele-arle itne angkerrerlengge tyerrtye areye court-eke ngkernemele. ⁷ Thultye anyentele-arle Paul akngetyeke iperre room akngerre ikwere-werne, Jew akngerrepate areye apurte-irrerreke renhe ilpernyetyeke. Jew akngerrepate areyele Festus-eke ileke Paul-elarle arne akurne atningke mpwareke. Itne-arle ikwere ilerrirreke ilpernemele Paul-akerte kenhe re akenhe lterreke akwete anekenge.

⁸ Paul anteme arrkngente-iwelheke, alakenhe angkemele, "The akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke angkentye Jew areyenge ularre, the tyatye Jew areyekenhenge akurnentye mpwaretyakenhe aneke, ayenge apale angketyakenhe akngerrepate akngerre Rome-arenye-akerte, artwe nhenge Caesar."

⁹ Kenhe Festus akenhe ahentye aneke Jew akngerrepate areye akangketyeke mpwaretyeke-arle, re anteme Paul apayuthneke, "Unte-ame ahentye aneme Jerusalem-werne antekerre alhetyeke artwe nhenhe areyele apmere yanheke ilpernyenhe, ayenge ngkwengge apmere yanhenge itirretyenhenge?"

¹⁰ Kenhe Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle angkirtnerlengge, "Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle nhenhele-arle aneme ngkwengenge arrekwele tneleme, ngenhe anthurre akwele nhenheke arrerneke akngerrepate akngerre Rome-arenye. Apmere nhenhenge akwele unte atyenge itirretyeke nthakenhe apeke mpwaretyeke. Ayenge-arle Jew areyeke akurne-irretyakenhe-arle, unte itelareme ayenge-arle artwe imerrentye anetyak-

enhe. ¹¹ Unte apeke-arle itirreme the apeke-arle akurne mpwarekeke, angkentye-arle ileme ayenge itne irrerlkngge atwetyeke, kele mwerre-arle unte angketyeke ayenge apeke ilwetyeke. Kele ayenge artwe imerrentye anetyakenhenge-arle itne atyenge-akerte urrtirremenge, unte anteme ayenge Jew areye iltye anthetyale anetyeke. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge ngkwengge alakenhe angkerle-aneme, ayenge yernaye pwathe akngerre Rome-werne, Caesar nhenge-arle itne akerrirreme-werne!"

¹² Kele, akngerrepate Festus-ele aweke Paul angkerlengge re apurte-irreke council ikwerenhe areyenge itne angkerretyeke. Festus anteme Paul-eke angkeke, "Unte angkeke unte-arle Caesar arrekwelele tnyetyeke ahentye aneme, kele the ngenhe ikwere-werne yerneme."

Festus-ele ileme pwathe Agrippa-eke Paul-akerte

¹³ Arrulengge arrpenhele anteme, akngerrepate arrpenhe Agrippa arritnye atyeye ikwerenhe Bernice arritnyenge anyente-irremele ratherre apurte apetyeke Caesarea-werne pwathe akngerre Festus aretyeke illeherretyeke ratherre akangkentye rarle apetyerlengge.

¹⁴ Pwathe re atyeye ikwerenhe-arlike aneke arlte urrpetye awetheke-atwetye Caesarea ikwerele. Ratherre-arle yanhele anekenge, Festus-ele ileke Paul-akerte, angkemele, "Artwe anyente nhenhe aneme Felix-elarle iwerle-alheke jail kweneke. Artwe re Paul arritnye.

¹⁵ Nhenge ayenge Jerusalem-werne alherlengge, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areye, Jew akngerrepate arrpenhe areyele-arlike atyenge ileke artwe nhenhele-arle akurne akngerre mpwareke angkentye itnekenhenge ularre. Itne ayenge apayuthneke nthakenhe ayenge itirretyeke renhe ilpernemele tyerrtye areyele renhe atwetyenhenge.

¹⁶ "Ayenge akenhe itneke alakenhe-arle angkerlengge, 'Tyerrtye anwerne Caesar-arle akngerrepate akeme areye artwe ware ilpernemele atwentye akngerre ante kwentye-arle. Anwerne renhe court-eke arrekwele ngkerneme ayeye ikwerenhe-akerte illeheleme areyele arerlengge renhe-arle ilperneke tyerrtye areye arrekwelelengge. Kele-arle aweke iperrele anteme, itne itirreme nthakenhe renhe ilettyeke.' Alakenhe-arle ayenge itneke angkeke. ¹⁷ Jew areye anteme Caesarea-werne apetyeke ayenge-arle apetyekengge. Arlte anwerne-arle arrernelheke iperre, the thultye arrpenheme ileke Paul nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke ayenge nhenhenge ikwere itirretyenhenge nthakenhe renhe ilettyeke. ¹⁸ Jew akngerrepate itne anteme kwene-werne apetyemele Paul-eke arraty ilpernemele angkeke. Ayenge akenhe apale-arle itirreke artwe rarle akurne akngerre mpwarekengge, alakenhenge anteme itne renhe court-eke ngkernewarreke ilpernyetyeke. ¹⁹ Kenhe itne akenhe Paul-enge aheke-arle apale intherreke nthakenhe-arle re Ngkarteke akangkwe-irremenge. Itne angkerreke artwe Jesus arritnyeke-arlike ilweke-arleke, Paul akenhe alakenhe akwete-arle angkerlengge, 'Jesus-arle itetharle-irreke re anteme itethe aneme.' ²⁰ Kele the

uyarne-arle itelareme nthakenhe renhe apayuthneye, tharle uyarne itelareke iwenheke-arle itne ahele-irretyame. The anteme Paul apayuthneke, 'Unte-ame Jerusalem-werne alpetyeke ahentye aneme atyenge court-enge nhakwenge angketyenhenge?'²¹ Re anteme angkeke, 'Arrangkwe! Ayenge ahentye aneme Pwathe akngerre Caesar-ele ayenge awetyeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge angketyenheke re atyenge itirretyenhenge nthakenhe ayenge iletaye.' Re anteme ayenge apayuthneke renhe nhenhele atnyenetyeke Caesarea-nge akarelhemele alhetyenhenge. The anteme uterneke thultye areyele Paul arntarnte-aretyeke nhenhenge urrekeke the renhe pwathe akngerre-werne yernetyenhenge Rome-werne." Alakenhe-arle Festus-ele artwe Agrippa ikwere ileke.

²² Agrippa-elarle nhenhe aweke iperre re Festus-eke alakenhe angkeke, "The artwe yanhe awetyeke ahentye aneme nthakenhe-arle re angketyenheke."

Festus anteme alakenhe angkirtneke, "Yewe, the thultye areye uternetyenhe renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyetyeke ingwenhe, unte renhe awetyenhenge."

Paul Agrippa-eke angkeme

²³ Kele arlte arrpenhele anteme Agrippa uthene Bernice atherre mantere mwerre akngerre anthurreke irperle-annerreke, mantere alkarle anthurre pwathe akngerre areye irrpentye akngerreke, ratherre anteme apetyeke apmere akngerre ikwere-werne court atnyenetye akngerre-werne. Pwathe ingkirreke apmere Caesarea nhenhe-arenye areye apurte-irreke ikwere-atherrengenge thultye areye-arlike. Pwathe Festus re anteme ileke thultye-le Paul inemele kwene-werne akngetyetyeke. ²⁴ Festus-ele Paul akngetyemele alakenhe tyerrtye areyeke angkeke, "Ye, akngerrepate Agrippa, tyerrtye arrpenhe-arlike nhenhe-arle aneme, ayenge awerrirraye! The arrekatherre ileme artwe nhenhe-akerte. Tyerrtye atningke Jerusalem-arenye areye Caesarea-arenye areyele-arlike aneme ayenge ileke nthakenhe the renhe iletaye. Itne alakenhe arnterre anthurre atyenge arlikeke, 'Iparrpe artwe yanhe atwaye, renhe itethe atnyenetyale!' ²⁵ The tyerrtye areye apayuthnerlengenge nthakenhe-arle re irreke, itne atyenge ileke, re-arlike atyenge ileheke. Alakenhe awemele the uyarne itelareke, iwenhe akurne-arle mpwarekengenge. The uyarne areke iwenheke-arle itne renhe atwetyenhe. Kele, rarle apayuthneke akngerrepate akngerre anwerne-kenhe aremele nthakenhe apeke re itirretyenhenge. The anteme renhe ileke renhe Rome-werne yernetyeke. ²⁶ Ayenge uyarne-arle itirreme nthakenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletaye nthakenhe-arle re akurne mpwareke-akerte Caesar artwe akngerrepatele aretyenhenge akaltye-irremele ikwere-akerte. Alakenhenge anteme the renhe nhenhe-werne akngetyeke. Ayenge ahentye aneme arrantherre renhe awetyeke, ayenge ahentye aneme unte-arlike renhe awetyeke, akngerrepate Agrippa. Kele, renhe-arle anwerne apayuthneke iperrele, the anteme itelaremere nthakenhe intelhe-iletaye

akngerrepate ikwere. ²⁷ Caesar itelaretyeke ahentye anetyenhe iwenhenge-arle itne renhe ilperneme." Alakenhe-arle Festus akngerrepate Agrippa-eke angkeke.

Paul artengele-arelheme angkeme pwathe Agrippa-ke

26 Kele Agrippa akngerrepate anteme alakenhe Paul-eke angkeke, "Ye, kele artengele-arelhemele angkaye."

Kele Paul iltie imernelheke re angketyenhenge imerte angkemele anteme. ² "Agrippa Akngerrepate! Ayenge akangkeme anthurre unte-arle ayenge awetyeke ahentye aneme angkerlengenge nthakenhe-arle Jew akngerrepate areyele ayenge ilpernemenge. ³ Ayenge akangkeme anthurre unte-arle akaltye anemenge Jew angkentye anwerne-kenheke, anwerneke iwerreke-arlike iwenheke-arle anwerne ilterreme. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge akangkeme ngkwenge lyete angketyeke, ayenge anteme ahentye aneme unte ayenge mwantye anthurrele awetyeke.

⁴ "Jew areye kwenhe atyenge akaltye. Itne itelaremere nthakenhe-arle ayenge anetyarte apmere nthenhele-arle ayenge ampe akweke inteke, ayenge anteme Jerusalem-ele anetyarte. ⁵ Itne kwenhe ayenge itelareme arrule anthurre-ngentyele. Itne apeke ahentye anemele itne ngenhe arratyete ilemele ayenge-arle artwe Pharisee anemenge. Unte itelareme Pharisee areye-arle akwetethe angkentye Jew areye-kenheke akangkwe-irrentye akngerre, Jew arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre-ulkere. ⁶ Kele ayenge nhenhele treme court-enge akwenpe anthurre tharle itelaremengenge Ngkartele-arle mpwaretyenhe nthakenhe-arle re arrekwenyete areyeke alhileke. Re alhileke rarle ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. ⁷ Alakenhenge anteme 12-pele arunthe Israel-arenye areyele akwetethe Ngkarte tnakewarreme, itne-arle itelaremengenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele arrule alhileke arrekwenyete anwerne-kenhe areyeke, ayenge-arteke. Jew nhenhe areyele ayenge ilperneke ayenge-arle Ngkartele akangkwe-irrekenge ware itelaremele rarle alhilekeke. ⁸ Iwenhenge anteme arrantherre angkentyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtneme-akerte?"

⁹ "Arrekwele the itelaretyakenhe aneke Jesus Nazareth-arenye-arle akeme-irreme itethe-irritnemele ilweke-arle iperrele. Ayenge akenhe ahe apale-arle unthetyarte apententye akngerre ikwerenhe areyeke. ¹⁰ Alakenhe-arle the mpwaretyarte Jerusalem-ele anemele. Ayenge alhemele Jesus-kenhe areye arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyarte, kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatyete-arenye areyele-arle ayenge ilekengenge. Itne-arle Jesus-kenhe areye atwekengenge ayenge akangketyarte itnenhe ayaketyakenhele.

¹¹ Ayenge alhetyarte apmere itne-arle Ngkarte tnakewarretyarte-werne the arne akurne itneke mpwaretyarte itnenhe atwemele. The itnenhe uternetyarte alakenhe angketyeke, 'Anwerne-arle Jesus-eke awethe akangkwe-irretyakenhe anteme-arle.' Ayenge arlengenge

anthurre alhetyarte apmere arntwarre anthurre-werne apmere ipenye areye-kenhe-werne the arne akurne mpwaretyenhenge Jesus apententye akngerre areyeke ayenge-arle itneke ahele anthurre irrekenge."

Paul ilelheme nthakenhe-arle re akngarte-iwelheke Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke

¹² Paul alakenhe akwete angkeke, "Kele arlte anyentele anteme ayenge alhetyame apmere nhenge Damascus-werne kwertengerle akngerrepate tyatyte-arenye areyele-arle ayenge ilekenge yanhe-werne alhetyeke Jesus-arenye areyeke ahele-irretyamele itnenhe atwetyeke. ¹³ Ayenge-arle iwerre arratyte alhetyamenge, alernnge mpepeke-irremenge, the areke alkngenthe akngerre atyenge-werne atheke apetyerlunge alkerngentyele. Uternenge awethe arntwarre pwarartyeke akngerre anthurre atyengenge, artwe areyenge-arlike ayenge apentekenge. ¹⁴ Anwerne ingkirreke ahelheke atnyeke. The anteme aweke arrpenhe atyenge angkentye atyinhenge angkerlunge. Re alakenhe angkeke, 'Saul, Saul, ayenge akurne mpwaretyalaye! Unte kwenhe unte-arrpe akurne ilelhemele ayenge-arle unte atweme alakenhe.' Re angkeke ayenge pweleke-arteke artwele-arle renhe arne arrirlepele atantherle-aperlunge ingkernenge apentemele. Pweleke re ingkerne atheke irremele artwele-arle renhe arne arrirlepele atanthemele. Alakenhe-arteke. ¹⁵ The anteme renhe alakenhe apayuthneke, 'Angwenhe-ame unte Akngerrepate?' Akngerrepate re akenhe angkerlunge, 'Ayenge-arle Jesus-arle, unte itelareme ayenge akwele unte akwetethe atwerle-aneme akurne mpwaremele. ¹⁶ Akeme-irremele anteme tne. Ayenge ngkwenge arrateke ngkwenge iletteke tharle ngenhe akngakeke urrkapentye atyinhe mpwaretyeke. Lyete anteme the ngenhe ileme alhetyeke tyerrtye areyeke ilerle-apemele nthakenhe-arle lyete irrerneke unte-arle ayenge kele arerne antemenge. Ayenge anteme ngkwenge awethe arratetyenhe urreke, unte itneke iletteke tharle ngkwenge arne arrpe-anenhe imerneke. ¹⁷ The ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe ngenhe-arle atwetyeke ahentye aneme areye-ketye, Jew areye ngkwihne areye-ketye anteye Jew anetyakenhe areye-ketyenge-arlike. The anteme ngenhe yerneme Jew anetyakenhe areye-werne. ¹⁸ Unte itneke-werne alhemele angketyeke arratyte itneke ilemele akaltyele-anthemele ayeye atyenge-akerte itne awemele akangkwe-irretyenhenge, itne-arle ingwemertele-arteke anerlte-anemenge akwenpe anthurre Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe. Itnenhe ilaye arrentye Satan-eke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke Ngkarteke-ante akangkwe-irremele anetyeke. Ngkarteke anteme arne akurne areye itnarle mpwareke urrparytyenhenge, itne anteme ikwerenhe areye anteme irreme, itne-arle atyenge akangkwe-irremenge.' Alakenhe-arle akngerrepate Jesus atyenge angkeke."

Paul angkeme rarle Jesus-eke warrke mpwaretyame

¹⁹ Paul awethe Agrippa-eke angkeme, "Ye, Agrippa akngerrepate! Rarle atyenge alkere akertne-ngentyele angkekenge the aywerrke ikwere mpwareke, ipmentyele awetyakenhele. ²⁰ Yanhe-ngentyele, rarle atyenge angkeke iperre, the ayeye renhe iletteke alheke tyerrtye Damascus-arenye areyeke. The anteme ileke Jerusalem-arenye areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe Judea-ke-arlike. Yanhe-ngentyele the ayeye mwerrenhe ileke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. The itnenhe ileke akurne ingkirreke-ketye untyeme-irretyeke Ngkarte-werne akngarte-iwelhemele ikwere itethe anetyeke. The itnenhe ileke tyerrtye areyeke imerntyeke nthakenhe-arle itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irreme areye arrpenhe areyeke untyeme-irremele akurne-ketyenge. ²¹ Kenhe Jew akngerrepate areyele anteme ayenge arntwirreke tharle ayeye nhenhe ilerle-apekenge tyatyte akngerrenge itne ayenge atwerre-alke-irreke irrerlkng atwetyeke-arle itne aneke. ²² Kele, Ngkarteke ayenge itne-ketye arntarnte-aremele atnyeneke, re ayenge arntarnte-akwete-areme lyete. Kele ayenge nhenhele tne, arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke ileme, atyeperre areye atyeperre anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ikwere-akerte angkeme, ayeye rante-rante Moses uthene-arle, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areye uthenele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke. Nthakenhe-arle irreke rante-rante renhe itne-arle intelhe-ileke-arteke-arle. ²³ Alakenhe-arle itne intelhe-ileke, 'Artwe nhenge Ngkarteke-arle alhileke yernetyeke, re apetyetyenhe, re uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe arrpenhe areyele-arle renhe atwemenge re ilwetyeke-ante.' Alakenhe-arlike itne intelhe-ileke, 'Artwe nhenge arrekwele anthurre itethe irrirntyetyeke imerte ayeye arratyte ilemele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, Jew areyeke-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Itne awemele arratyte itelaretyenhenge Re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.'" ²⁴ Urreke Paul awethe arrkngente-iwelheme angketyenhenge, Festus arlikeke: "Paul, unte kwenhe arerte! Pweke areye aremele akaltye-irremele kwenhe ngenhe akwete ante arerte-ileke!" ²⁵ Paul akenhe alakenhe-arle ikwere angkirtnerlunge, "Arrangkwe Pwathe! Ayenge-arle arerte anetyakenhe-arle, ayenge-arle angkentye arratyte-arle angkeme akaperte mwerre-arle." ²⁶ Kele Paul Agrippa-eke angkeke, "Ayenge-arle ngkwenge akwenpe atere-irretyakenhe-arle angkeme unte-arle arne nhenhe areye-akerte kele itelaremenge. Unte kwenhe arne nhenhe areye kele itelareme tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areyele-arle awekenge nthakenhe-arle irreke Jesus-eke, arrpenhe areyeke ileke anteme. ²⁷ Pwathe Agrippa! Unte-ame akangkwe-irreme iwenhe apeke-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele, arrule intelhe-ileke? Yewe, tharle itelareme unte ayeye ikwere akangkwe-irreke."

²⁸ Agrippa-ele renhe aparnelhe-akeme, "Nhenge, unte apeke atyenge arne nhenhe areye ileme, kele ayenge iparrpe anteme-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme."

²⁹ Paul anteme ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Lyete apeke, urreke apeke unte Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhe, ayenge atnerre akarelhetyeke. Ayenge akenhe Ngkarteke arrekantherre ingkirrekeke angkeme, unte-arlike arpenhe areye-arlike ayenge lyete awemele Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyeke ayenge-arteke."

³⁰ Kele Agrippa-arlike, yaye ikwerenhe-arlike akeme-irreke pwashe akngerre Festus-arlike, arpenhe ingkirreke-arlike ikwerenge-arle anetyame areye-arlike.

³¹ Akeme-arle-irreke iperre, itne arratemele alheke. Akethe-werne alhemele itne alakenhe angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhele-arle akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Kele iwenhenge-ame anteme itne artwe nhenhe atwetyeke angkerreke, jail-ke arrernemele, rarle akwele akurne mpwarekenge akwele?"

³² Kele Agrippa Festus pwashe akngerre nhengeke angkeke, "Unte apeke artwe nhenhe ipmentye aywepetyeke, kenhe re akenhe kele apayuthneke Caesar pwashe atyperre, rarle renhe awemele ikwere-akerte itirretyeke. Kenhe ilerne renhe ipmentye aywepetyakenhe, rarle apayuthnerlenge Caesar aretyeke alhetyeke."

Paul boat-eke antyemele alheme apmere Rome-werne

27 Kele Festus anteme itirreke Paul yernetyeke boat-enge Rome-werne. Apmere re akenhe mpwepe anthurrele-arle apmere Italy ikwerele. Alakenhe anteme re itirremele ileke artwe thultye akngerrepate Julius arritnyele Paul akngetyeke jail-arenhe arpenhe areyenge-arlike. Julius re akngerrepate aneke thultye atningkeke 100-pele anthurre itne aneke, thultye itne akenhe pwashe akngerre Caesar-kenhe-arle aneke.

² Kele anwerne ingkirreke boat ikwere antyerlte-alheke apmere Adramyttium ikwerenge-arle apetyeke-ngentyele apmere Asia-engentyele. Boat re apmere yanhe-werne atheke-arle alpemenge, ngkernelherle-apemele kwatye itere arpe-anenheke. Boat ikwere antyemele anwerne ayerrere-atheke alheke. Aristarchus, Jesus apentente akngerre arpenhe apmere Thessalonica-arenhe apmere Macedonia-nge, anwernekenge apetyeke antime.

³ Anwerne boat ikwerenge alhemele ingwemerte anteme irreke-atwetye anwerne akwete alheke ingwelemeke-atwetye apmere Sidon-eke-irretyeke. Julius-ele Paul alakenhe mwerrantye ileke, "Kele mwerre-arle unte boat-enge atnarnpemele alheme atyewe ngkwihinhe apmere nhenhe-arenhe areye aretyeke. Itne ngenhe aremele kele mwerre-arle itne ngenhe antheme iwenheke apeke-arle unte ahentye-aneme." Kele anwerne anteme arratye alheke atyewe Paul-kenhe areye aretyeke.

⁴ Kele anwerne boat-eke awethe antyemele alheke ayerrere-atheke. Kele arlenge-arle irreke iperre anwerne ikngerre atheke utepe akeke apmere akweke Cyprus arritnyenge, rlke akngerre anthurrele-arle

wernekenge anwerne uye rlke-werne atheke alheke.

⁵ Kele anwerne alheke kwatye alaye ikwerele alturle-atheke anwerne anteme mwantye kwatye iterele alherlte-apetyame apmere Cilicia uthene apmere Pamphylia uthene anperele arenhemele. Kele boat re arrenelheke apmere Myra-ke, ahelhe Lycia ikwerele. Anwerne boat-enge atnarnpeke yanhe ikwere. ⁶ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge tyerrtye areyele ileke Julius-eke boat arpenhe-arle apetyekenge apmere Alexandria-nge-ntyete antekerrenge apmere Egypt-ngentyele. Boat re akenhe aneke apmere Italy-werne atheke-arle kele anwerne boat-eke antyeke alheke anteme.

⁷ Kele anwerne alturle-atheke anteme alheke mwantye alherlte-apemele arlte urrpetye ipenhele kele arrenelheke kwatye iterele apmere Asia-eke, ahelhe Cnidus itweke. Yanhe-ngentyele, rlke akngerre anthurrele wernekenge anwerne arratye alhetyakenhe aneke alturle-atheke. Kele anwerne-tetye antekerre-atheke anteme alheke apmere Crete itepenyete rtakwele rlketyenge, anwerne anpere irreke apmere Salmone-nge kwatye-werne atheke-arle arrateme. ⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne alheke antekerre-atheke awethe. Anwerne mwantye ware alhetyame rlke akngerrele-arle wernetyamenge. Kele anwerne apmereke-irreke mpwepele kwatye irrpintyente akngerrele, apmere re arritnye "Rtakwe Mwerre Rlike-ketyenge." Apmere ikwere itwele aneke apmere arpenhe Lasea arritnye. Kele anwerne alheke apmere kwatye-arle irrpintyeme ikwere-werne imerte kwatye itereke ngkernelhemele.

⁹ Apmere ikwerele anemele anwerne itirreke, "Aye! Anwerne-arle mwantye apetyetyamenge kwenhe kele alhwerrpe anteme, ingkerne ante anteme kwenhe nhenhe anwerne alturle ulkere alhetyeke. Kele anteme apeke-arle itne kele atnyeneke Jew areye arrawe-irrentye Passover renhe." Paul anteme tyerrtye areyeke boat-enge urrkapentye akngerre areye-arle, angkeke, ¹⁰ "Artwe areye, ayenge awerrirraye anwerne nhenhele anetyeke alhwerrpe nhenhe-arle uyerreye? Anwerne apeke lyete anteye nhenhenge-ntyete alheme kwatye akantyere apetyemele kwatye alyepalyepe akngerre apetyeme, anwerne anteme kwatyeke apeke alhwekarle-irrerlte-anekekye. Arne ingkirreke-arlike, boat-arlike kwatyeke akwerneme uyerreketye." Alakenhe-arle Paul-ele itnenhe alkngarre-ileke.

¹¹ Kenhe thultye pwashe akenhe akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke nthakenhe-arle Paul angkekenge. Retetye itirremele mpwaretyeke nthakenhe-arle pwashe urrkapentye akngerre areye-kenhe, boat-eke-artwey-arlike-arle angkeke. ¹² Apmere rtakwele boat-arle ngkernelheke mwerre anetyakenhe alhwerrpele aneke, rlke akngerrele-arle wernerlenge kwatye alyepalyepe akngerre apetyeketye. Kele tyerrtye atningke-arle yanhele aneke itirreke anwerne-arle boat-eke antyetyeke apmere yanhe impemele alhetyeke. Itne itirretyame anwerne apeke alhemele apmere Phoenix arritnyeke arrernelhetyeke, kele imerte anwerne yanhele anemele apmere rtakwele alhwerrpe uyerrrrenge ante. Apmere yanhe re aneke kwatye alaye-werne

atheke altywere ayerrere-alturle ampinyele ante antekerre-alturle ampinyele, kenhe rlke akngerrele akenhe wernetyakenhe-arle yanhe.

Boat renhe rlke akngerrele ankerte-iwerle-apetyame

¹³ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme rlke akwekele atyenpele werneke antekerrenge-ntyele, artwe boat-enge urrkapentye akngerre re akangkeke imerte alakenhe angkemele, "Kele alhetyekeye! Rlke nhenhele boat anwerne-kenhe akngetyenhe anwerne-akerte apmere Phoenix-werne." Kele itne boat ilyweke itne anteme alheke kwaty alaye akngerre-werne-atheke. Boat re alheke alturle-atheke ahelhe Crete ikweringe antekerrele. ¹⁴ Ikweringe-ntyele, rlke akngerre anthurrele ahelhe artepe werneke ayerrere-ikngerre-ngentyele boat renhe anteme atweke-arlke akngerre rlkele imerte kwatyte iperte-werne atheke ankerte-iwemele. Tyerrtye areyele rlke renhe ileme "Rlke Aretharre."

¹⁵ Rlke arnterre anthurrele ankerte-iweke boat renhe arrekwele. Anwerne uyarne anteme boat renhe arratye alhetyeke mpwareke. Urrkapentye akngerre itne boat ipmentyele impeke rlkele akngetyeke rlkele re-ante-arle wernetyame ikwerele. ¹⁶ Ikwere iperrele boat re ahelhe akweke Cauda-ele anpere-irremele. Kele rarle alhetyamenge, urrkapentye akngerre itne boat akweke nhenge ineke, akngerre-apenhele-arle renhe ingkernele tyarre-akngetyame, itne akweke renhe kwatyenge tyarre-inemele imerte ayernemele akngerre-apenhe akertneke-arleke. ¹⁷ Kele itne rlterrke akwete irremele boat ikwere ayernemele utyerneke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne rope awethe ineke boat atnertneke ayernetyeke renhe rlterrke-ilemele kwatyte akngerrele atwemele ultakeme-ketyenge. Kele urrkapentye akngerre itne atere anteme irreke rlkele-arle itnenhe ankerte-iwetyamenge, atnerte yarre-iweme-ketyenge kwatyte ntarnenge apmere Libya itweke ikwerele anteme mwernelheketyenge. Itne anteme arne akngerre nhenge kwene-ileke boat re mwantye alhetyenhenge. Kele itne-arle alakenhe-arlke mpwarekenge ante, rlkele itnenhe ankerte akwete iweke.

¹⁸ Kele rlke akngerrele akenhe kwatyte alyepe akngerrele-arle itnenhe akwete anthurre ankerte-iweke ingwartentyele. Kele arlke arrpenhele anteme urrkapentye akngerre areyele arne areye boat-enge iwetyeke-irremele renhe arrare ulkere mpwaremele. ¹⁹ Arlke arpenhele anteme itne-arle akwete alhetyame iperre itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye ilyele inemele iwetyame kwatyteke-arleke. Itne arne atningke iwerrirreke rope-arlke, arne mantere areye-arlke, ngkweltye-ngkweltye boat-arenye atningke renhe. ²⁰ Rlke akngerrele arnterre akwete wernetyame, alkere akenhe angkulye ingwemertele anteme arterlenge, arltele ingwele-arlke. Arlke arrpe-anenhele ingwe arrpe-anenhele anwerne uterne aretyakenhe aneke kwerralye-arlke aretyakenhe, nthenhe-arle anwerne aneme nthenhele-arle anwerne alheme itelaretyakenhe. Rlke re akenhe akngerre-ame-akngerre anteme-irrerlenge anwernehe ankerte-iwemele. Anwerne atere anthurre

anteme irrerreke imerte angkerremele, "Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe alhwekarle-irretyenhe arratyel!"

²¹ Tyerrtye areyele boat-ele anemele merne-arlke arlkwetyakenhe aneke arlke arrpe-anenheke-arle itne-arle urrkapekenge itethe akwete anetyeke boat-arlke ilpemele mwerre anetyeke. Arlke anyentele anteme, Paul ingkirrekeke antangkeke angkemele, "Artwe areye-aye, ayenge awerrirraye. Anwerne-arle apmere Crete-le anekenge, arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irretyange ayenge-arle angkekenge apmere renhe impetyaleke. Anwerne apeke-arle apmere ikwerele anekenge kele kwatyte akngerre nhenhe anwerne ipmentyele aremele kele boat-arlke arne areye-arlke alakenhe mwerre anemere. Anwerne alakenhe arne-arlke aparlpe-ilettyakenhe anemele.

²² "Kele lyete, the arrenhantherrenhe ileme, atere-irretyale anaye akwenpe, anwerne-arle ilwetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Kwatyte akngerre nhenhele boat ante ware-arle tyipetye-ilettyenhe renhe ultakemele.

²³ Tharle nhenhe itelareme, ingwele aneke Ngkartele-arle, ayenge akangkwe-irrentye akngerre, alkere-arenye ikwerenhe yerneke atyenge itwele tnetyeke.

²⁴ Re anteme atyenge alakenhe angkeke, 'Paul! Atere-irretyale anaye Ngkartele-arle ngenhe akayake-ileme mwantyele-arle ngenhe Rome-werne akngetyenhe unte arrkngente-iwelhemele angketyenhenge pwathe akngerre Caesar-enge arrekwele-arle. Kele, Ngkartele arntarnte-aretyenhe artwe nhenhe areye-arlke ngkwenge-arle boat-enge apetyeke areye nhenhe-werne.'

²⁵ Kele artwe mwerre areye-aye! Akwenpe anerrirraye tharle itelaremunge Ngkartele-arle alakenhe arratyte mpwaretyenhenge, alkere-arenye ikwerenhele-arle ileke-arteke. ²⁶ Kenhe rlke akngerre nhenhele-arle akwete anthurre-arle ankerte-iwetyenhe apmere ahelhe akweke-werne-atheke, anwerne angathe ikwere irrerlenge rlkele boat atnerte ankerte-iweme ahelhe arnkarre-werne atheke, kwatyte ntarne ikwerele anteme mwernelheme." Alakenhe-arle Paul-ele itnenhe ileke.

Urrkapentye akngerre arrpenheme boat-enge anyelkng-anyelkng atnarnpetyeke-irreke

²⁷ Kele ingwe 14-pele iperre kwatyte akngerre rarle atweke iperrele rlke akngerrele wernetyame akwete boat ankerte-iwemele kwatyte alaye Adria-ele anteme. Kele ingwe mpwepele anteme boat-eke urrkapentye akngerre itne alakenhe itirreke, "Anwerne kwenhe ahelhe-werne anteme angathe-irreme." ²⁸ Itne anteme arne ulthentye akngerre rope arlpentyele ayerneke imerte kwatyte-werne atheke kwene-ilemele ahelhe anpetyeke aretyeke iperte anthurreke apeke. Arne re ahelhe kwene anpeke itne arne renhe akertne-ileke iperte ulkere akwete-arle anekenge, metre 40-peleke-atwetye. Kele awethe-arle arntwarre ulkere alhetyamenge itne arne ulthentye akngerre renhe awethe kwene-ileke kwatyte-werne ahelhe anpetyeke. Kele ahelhe kwene-arle anpekenge itne akertne-ileke

imerte aremele kwatye-arle ntarneke anteme irreke, metre 30-pele anteme. ²⁹ Urrkapentye akngerre boat-arenye itne atere anteme irreke akwele rlkele apwewererne atheke ankerte-iweme-ketyenge boat-eke altywewere-ilemele. Kele itne arne ulthentye akngerre four-pele iron-ngentyele mpwareke-arle boat ingkernenge kwatyeke-arleke iweke imerte kwene ahelheke mwernehlhetyenhenge boat arntwirrketyenhenge apwewerere-areye-werne-atheke alheme-ketye. Itne anteme ngkarte apartetye itne-kenheke angkemele, "Iparrpe ingweleme-irretyeke!" ³⁰ Artwe boat-enge urrkapentye akngerre areye ahentye aneke nterte-nterete atnarnpemele alhetyeke, itne anyelkngenge boat akweke nhenge ilywemele imerte kwatye-werne atheke atnarnpelhe-ilemele. Itne urrtyrremele arne ulthentye akngerre nhenge itnenhe kwatyeke kwene-iletyeke anteme akwele boat-engentyele. Kele arrangkwe-arle aknenhe. ³¹ Kele Paul-ele itnenhe areke boat akweke renhe kwene-ilerlengere re ileke thultye akngerrepateke thultye areyeke-arlike, "Artwe urrkapentye akngerre nhenhe areye apeke impemele alheme boat nhenhenge-ntyete kele anwerne ingkirreke-arle anteme alhwekarle-irretyenhenge." ³² Kele urrkapentye nhenge areyele akweke renhe kwene-ilerretyamenge thultye areye alheke imerte rope mpwepenge akemele, boat re kwatye-werne atnyeke imerte uyerrenherlengere.

Paul-ele anteme itnenhe ileme merne arlkwetyeke

³³ Urreke uterne arratetyenhenge, Paul-ele ileke tyerrtye areye-arle boat-ele-arlengere aneke merne arlkwetyeke. Re alakenhe angkeke, "Arrantherre ingkirreke awerrirraye, arlte 14-pele anpere-irreke arrantherre akarelhemele aremele anerirreke merne arlkwetyakenhe. ³⁴ Kele ayenge lyete arrekatherre angkeme arrantherre kele merne arlkwetyeke ante. Anwerne itethe atnyenetyeke. Alakenhe mpwarewaraye kwatye alaye nhenhele-arle anwernenhe akurne-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele arrantherre ingkirreke mwerre-arle aneme." ³⁵ Paul-arle alakenhe angkeke iperre, re merne ineke imerte tyerrtye areyele arerlengere re Ngkarteke alakenhe angkeke, "Unte kwenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme merne nhenhe anwerneke anthemele." Re anteme akweke ultakemele arlkweke. ³⁶ Tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe areke iperre re merne renhe arlkwerlengere itne anteme akwenpe awelhemele merne renhe ultakemele arlkwerirreke. ³⁷ Artwe atningke anthurre boat ikwewerele aneke, 276-pele anthurre. ³⁸ Kele-arle itne merne arlkwerirreke iperre imerte atnerte ulthemele, itne alhemele merne wheat ineke yakwethele-arlengere boat-ele-arle akwete aneke itne anteme merne wheat iweke kwatye-werne atheke renhe arrare ulkere mpwaremele.

Boat re ultakelheme ngkweltye-ngkweltyeke

³⁹ Kele arlte anteme-arle irrekengere, urrkapentye akngerre itne ahelhe anteme areke, itne akenhe ap-

mere renhe alhengke-aretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kele, itne areke apmere rtakwe anerlengere ahelhe anteke akngerre kwatyeke-atwetye. Itne anteme itirreke boat renhe akngetyeke apwewerere areye mpwewe-mpwewepele ahelhe ikwewere-werne atheke mwerre-arle anetyenhenge. ⁴⁰ Urrkapentye akngerre arpenheme anteme rope akeke arne ulthentye akngerre nhenge areye renhe kwatyeke-arleke itnyetyeke. Yanhenge anteye urrkapentye akngerre itne rope areye ilyweke arne amirre-arteke areye atnyeneke-arle, arne nhenhe areyele itne boat renhe akngarte-iwetyeke nthenhewerne apeke. Kele urrkapentye akngerre itne mantere akngerre-arteke renhe arnerneke boat arrekweleke renhe rlkele wernetyenhenge, kele arratye anteme ahelhe itere-werne. ⁴¹ Kele kwatye ikwewere kwenele aknenhe aneke arerrre akngerre anthurre boat re anteme angathe irremele arerrre akngerre renhe atweke imerte mwernelhemele yanhe ikwewerele. Boat arrekwele rarle mwernelhekengere kwatye ntyete akngerre apetyeke rlke akngerre uthenele-arlike boat ingkerne anteme atweke ngkweltye-ngkweltye ultaketyeke irremele.

⁴² Thultye areye ahentye aneke jail-arenye areye atwetyeke itne alwirremele unterlte-iweme-ketyenge kwatyenge ahelhe-werne atheke. ⁴³ Kele thultye akngerrepate Julius akenhe ahentye aneke Paul-ante akngakemele itethe atnyenetyeke re anteme uterneke thultye areye alakenhe mpwaretyale anetyeke. Kele, re anteme ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeke-tetye, "Arrantherre-arle itelareme nthakenhe apmapele alhetyeke, kwatyeke irrpaye imerte apmapele alheme ahelhe-werne atheke! ⁴⁴ Arrantherre-arle nthakenhe apeke apmapele alhetyakenhe arne ultakentye nhengeke antyemele alhaye ahelhe-werne atheke." Kele anwerne mpwareke rarle ileke-arteke kele ingkirreke mwerre akwete ahelheke arrernelheke, boat re akenhe ultakelheke kwatye ntyete akngerrele renhe ngkweltyeke-ante.

Paul tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arlike apmere Malta ikwewerele anetyame

28 Kele anwerne-arle ahelheke mwerre arrernelheke iperre, tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele anwernenhe alakenhe ilettyeke apetyeke, "Apmere nhenhe kwenhe Malta." ² Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areye akenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre-arle aneke. Itne ure itemele anwerneke antangkeke urele arretyemele anetyeke, kwatye akngerrele-arle atwewekengere irrernte anthurre-arlike anerlengere. ³ Ure rarle akweke anteme irrekengere, Paul alheke ure awethe inetyeke re anteme akngetye-alpemele ureke-arleke arrenetyame, ikwewerele anteme apmwe akurne iparrpe arrateke arne antyerrre-ngentyele ureketyenge imerte renhe ilye uthnemele imerte ayernelhemele. ⁴ Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele areke apmwe renhe ilye Paul-kenhe-nge irlpare-anerlengere, itne alakenhe angkerreke, "Artwe nhenhe kwenhe imerrentyere-arle. Renhe-arle kwatyele-arlike

atwetyakenhe-arle, ngkarte anwerne-kenhe ahentye aneme re ilwetyeke. Rarle ngkarte anwerne-kenhe "Tyerrtye arrilentye akngerre" arritnye-arle anekenge." ⁵ Paul-ele akenhe iltye ikwerenhe lernelheke apmwe re akenhe ureke-arleke-arle atnyerlenghe, re akurne-irretyakenhe aneke, re mwerre anthurre tneke. ⁶ Tyerrtye areyele anteme renhe mwantyele arerrirretyame akarelhemele. Itne-arle itirreke iltye ikwerenhe-arle apeke wangketyenheke tnyante ilweke-arle apeke atnyemele, kele arrulenge arrpenhele mwerre akwete renhe aremele akurne irretyakenheke ikwere. Kele itne ahentye akngarte-iwelheme ikwere-akerte alakenhe angketyeke-irretyeke, "Ayekeye, re apeke-arle ngkarte-apartetye."

Paul-ele rlkerte areye Malta-arenye angkwerre-iweme

⁷ Tyerrtye areyele-arle ure iteke-arle itwele, garden areye aneke artwe Publius arritnye-kenhe, apmerekartweye nhenge. Re anwerneke antangkeke apmerekwerenhenge apetyemele anetyeke. Anwerne anteme ikweringe alheke. Re merne antheme arlkwetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-areke arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye. ⁸ Nhenhe ikwerele-ureke Publius-eke anyikwe rlkerte aneke urinpe anthurre atnelthe-arle-irreke, antyamele-ante intemele. Paul-elarle renhe rlkerte aweke iperre re renhe arerle-apeke Ngkarte ikwere apayuthneke. Paul-ele anteme iltye ikwere-arleke arrenemele imerte renhe angkwerre-iweke. ⁹ Yanhengentye rlkerte atningkele aweke nhenhe-akerte itne Paul ikwere-werne apetyeke. Paul-ele anteme Ngkarte itneke apayuthnemele itnenhe anteme re ingkirreke angkwerre-iweke. ¹⁰ Tyerrtye apmerekwerenhenge areye arne mwerre akngerre areye anwerneke anthemele. Atnyentye urrpetye-arle anwerne aneke iperrele anwerne boat arrpenheke antyetyeke-urletye itne anwernenhe merne-arlike kere-arlike arunthe antheke arne arrpenhe atningke awethe-arlike.

Paul apmerekwerenhenge Rome-werne anteme alheme

¹¹ Atnyentye urrpetyeke-arle anwerne Malta-le aneke iperre, anwerne boat arrpenheke awethe antyemele alheke Rome-werne. Boat nhenhe akenhe Alexandria-ntyele-arle anwernenge arrekwele akwete-arle Malta-ke arrernelheke ahelhe akweke anyentele-arle anetyarte alhwerrpe-arle uyerretyenheke akarelhemele. Boat urlele akenhe aneke arnenge-arle mpwareke atherre tyerrtye areyele-arle tnaketyarte. Arne ratherre akenhe akwele aneke "Kenhenge atherre" arritnye. ¹² Boat ikwere-arle antyetyeke iperrele anwerne ayerrere atheke alheke akwete apmerekwerenhenge Syracuse-ke anteme anwerne irreke, anwerne anteme ikwerele aneke arlte urrpetyeke. ¹³ Anwerne boat-eke awethe antyemele impemele alheke ayerrere atheke. Anwerne akwete alheke apmerekwerenhenge Rhegium anteme arrernelheke-atwetye, apmerekwerenhenge Italy ikwerele. Arlte arrpenhele, anwerne awethe alheke anteye rlikele anwernenhe ingkernenge werneke iparrpe-iparrpe anteme anwerne al-

heke. Arlte ikwere iperrele, anwerne akwete alheke apmerekwerenhenge Puteoli-ke irretyeke, anwerne boat-enge atnarnpeke. ¹⁴ Apmerekwerenhenge ikwerele anwerne alhemele aretye-alheke arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye anwernenhe itne apayuthneke itnekenge week anyenteke anetyeke. Itnekenge-arle aneke iperrele, kele anwerne ingkernenge anteme arrpenheke apmerekwerenhenge akngerre Rome ikwere-werne. ¹⁵ Arrpenheme Jesus-kenhe areyele, Rome-le anetyarte areye-arle, aweke anwerne-arle Rome-werne apetyamenge. Itne anteme anwerneke anyente-irretyeke Rome-ngentye. Arrpenheme anwernenhe aretye-alheke apmerekwerenhenge Appius-ke merne akngerre arne arunthe-arlike anentye akngerre ikwere, itne arne nhenge areye apwerte ngkweltyeke antherretyarte. Arrpenhe areyele anwerneke anyente-irretyeke apmerekwerenhenge ileme, "Apmerekwerenhenge Ankwe Urrpetyeke." Nhenge Paul-elarle areke apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe nhenhe areye re arnterre akangkeke imerte Ngkarteke utyernemele tnakeke.

Paul apmerekwerenhenge Rome-ke anteme irreke

¹⁶ Kele anwerne Rome-ke anteme irreke, thultye akngerrepate re Paul jail-ke akwernetyakenhe aneke. Re-tetye renhe apmerekwerenhenge arrerreneke, arrpenhe areye-ketye, thultye anyente aneke ikweringe renhe mwantye arelhetyeke re anyelkng-nyelkng untekyenge.

¹⁷ Paul-arle ikwerele arlte urrpetyeke anekenge, re artwe anyente yerneke Jew akngerrepate areyeke antangketyeke ikwere angketyeke. Kele itne apetyeke, Paul anteme itneke angkeke, "Kake Jew areye ayenge awerrirraye. Kele ayenge-arle nhenhe jail-arenye aneme, ayenge tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe areyeke akurne irretyakenhe ayenge apale-arlike angketyakenhe altyerre arrekwenye anwerne-kenheke. Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe areye Jerusalem-elarle anemele ayenge arntwirrkemele antheke Rome-arenye akngerrepate areyeke. Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe areye ayenge atwetyeke ahentye-aneke. ¹⁸ Rome-arenye akngerrepate itne anteme ayenge court-eke ngkernewarreke imerte ayenge apayuthnemele nthakenhe-arle ayenge irrekeke. Itne alakenhe angkeke, 'Anwerne-ame iwenheke-arle artwe nhenhe atwetyenhe? Rarle akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle.' Itne anteme ayenge ipmentye aywepetyeke ahentye aneke. ¹⁹ Kenhe Jew areye apmerekwerenhenge yanhe-arenye akenhe itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe ayenge ipmentye aywepetyeke. Alakenhenge anteme the thultye akngerrepate apayuthneke ayenge Rome-werne yernetyeke akngerrepate akngerre Caesar-ele ayenge angkerlenghe awetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle anteme re atyenge itirretyenhe. Kenhe ayenge akenhe apetyetyakenhe tyerrtye anwerneke-artweye apale angketyeke-arle. ²⁰ Alakenhenge anteme ayenge ngenhe aretyeke ahentye-aneke the ngkwenge iletynhenge nthakenhe-arle Jew akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle ayenge ilpernekenge. The anteme ngenhe apayuthneke nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke. Ayenge-arle arne

chain-ele ayerneke-arle-irreke tharle artwe nhenge ar-
ratye itelaremenge, Ngkarte-arle arrule alhileke an-
werneke-werne yernetyeke anwernenhe arntarnte-
aretyeke. Tharle itelaremenge artwe nhenhe-arle
apetyeke-arle-nge.”

²¹ Jew akngerrepate areye apmere ikwerenge, itne
anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Anwerne-arle pipe ngk-
wenge-akerte inetyakenhe-arle Jew Judea-arenye ar-
eye-ngentyele. Kele anteye, Jew areye Judea-arle
apetyeke areye apale angketyakenhe-arle ngkwenge-
akerte. ²² Anwerne akenhe awetyeke ahentye-aneme
nthakenhe-arle unte itirreme nhenhe Jesus-kenhe
areyeye, anwerne-arle itelaremenge tyerrtye apmere
arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle itneke-akerte apale angke-
menge.”

Paul-ele tyerrtye atningke Jesus-akerte akaltyele-an- theme

²³ Itne Paul-enge angkerreke imerte arlthe anteme
akngakemele re apetye-alpetyeke itnekenge apurte-ir-
retyeke re angkerenge itne awetyehenge. Kele arlthe
re anteme aneke, Jew akngerrepate itne apetyalpeke
apmere Paul-arle anetyame ikwere-werne Jew arrpen-
he areye-arlke itne akngetyeke. Paul itnekenge ing-
weleme-ngentyele ingweke-atwetye angkeke. Re it-
nenhe arratye ileke itne-arle renhe apayuthnekenge.
Re itneke ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte akngerrepate
irreme tyerrtye ikwerenhe areyeye imerte itnenhe arn-
tarnte-aremele. Re itnenhe irlpangkelhe-ileke nthak-
enhe-arle Moses uthenele arrpenhe areye uthenele
angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye
akngerre-arle ayeye intelhe-ileke artwe ikwere-akerte
Ngkarte-arle alhileke yernetyeke. Re alakenhe itneke
awethe angkeke, “Kele Ngkarte-arle alhileke-arle
lyete arratye-arle anerne. Artwe nhenge Ngkarte-ar-
le yernetyeke alhileke kele apetyeke arritnye ikweren-
he akenhe Jesus-arle.”

²⁴ Jew arrpenheme Paul-eke akangkwe-irreke nthak-
enhe-arle angkekenge Jesus-akerte, arrpenhe areyele
akenhe awemele akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle aner-
lenge. ²⁵ Itne anteme itne-arrpe ilterreke. Nhenge
Paul-ele anteme areke Jew arrpenhe areye-arle ikwere
akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke itne anteme alpetyeke
aneke, re itneke alakenhe angkeke, “Utnenge
Akngerre kwenhe angkeke arrekwenye arrekant-
therre-artweye. Re Isaiah-eke angkeke, artwe nhenge
angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye
akngerrele intelhe-ilekeke, nthakenhe-arle re angkeke
arrantherre-akerte-arlke akenhe arratye-arle.

²⁶ Tyerrtye nhenhe areye alakenhe ilettyeke alhaye,
“Arrantherre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe aw-
erlthe-aneme,

kele aweke-arle iperre arrantherre akenhe akwete
itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele arrenhan-
therrenhe ilemenge.

Arrantherre akwete anthurre arerlenghe nthakenhe-
arle Ngkartele mpwareme,

arrantherre akenhe akwetethe itelaretyakenhe-arle
iwenhe-arle re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-an-
thetyeke ahentye aneme.

²⁷ Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe itelaretyakenhe,
itne-arle ikerlthe-ikerlthe irremenge.

Kele-arle itne irlpe-akerte-itanye, itne-arle atyenge
akangkwe-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe nthakenhe-
arle ayenge angkeme.

Itne apeke-arle alkngge apeke-arle martelheke-arteke
itne-arle akangkwe-irretyeke kwenye-arle iwenhe-arle
arratye anemeke.

Itne apeke-arle arratye awemele, itne anteme arratye
akangkwe-irremere warte, itne-arle alknggele
arekenge,

irlpele-arlke awemele.

Kele itne apeke arratye itelarentyeye akangkwe-ir-
remele-arlke angkentye tharle ilekenge areyeye.

Alakenhe-arle mpwarekenge itne untyeme-irremele
arne akurne itne-arle mpwaretyarte-ketye itne ayenge
apetye-apeke-alpetyehenge.

Kele yanhe-ngentyele the itnenhe mwerre-ileme.
Itne akenhe alakenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-anetyak-
enhe-arle.”

Isaiah 6:9-10.

²⁸ “Jew arrantherre akenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke ip-
mentyele akangkwe-irreme. Alakenhenge anteme, the
arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe ileme, Ngkarte-arle ay-
eye nhenhe yerneke nthakenhe-arle re Jew anetyaken-
he areye itethe ilettyenhe-akerte, itne anteme awemele
ikwere akangkwe-irretyenheke!” ²⁹ Paul-arle alakenhe
angkeke iperre, Jew areye impemele alheke anteme, il-
terrerlthe-apemele arnterre anthurre.

Paul-ele ingkirreke ileme ikwere-werne-arle apetye- meke Akngerrepate Jesus Christ-akerte

³⁰ Paul anteme anetyarte apmere ikwerele arruleke-
atwetye, year atherrameke, re apwerte ngkweltye ak-
wetethe anthetyarte apmere ikwerele anerle-ane-
tyeke. Tyerrtye areye ikwere-werne apetyetyarte re it-
nenhe ikngwemele apmereke irrpintyeye itneke
angketyarte akangkemele. ³¹ Re ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe
tyerrtye areyeye ilettyarte. Rarle tyerrtye areye
akaltyele-anthetyarte atere-irretyakenhele, renhe
ayakwarretyakenhe anerrirretyarte. Re tyerrtye
areyeye ilerle-aneke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte itneke
akngerrepate anetyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele.
Kele, re Jesus Christ akngerrepate-akerte akaltyele-an-
theke, renhe anyente nhenge-arle Ngkarte-arle
yernekenge.

Romans

¹ Ayenge Paul, warrkene Jesus Christ-kenhe. The pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme apmere Rome-le-arle anemeke. Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke nhenge ayeye ilantheke-arle anetyeke. Ayeye nhenhe Ikwerenge-ntyeye. ² Arrule anthurre, urreke Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyehenge, Ngkartele alhileke angkentye nhenhe renhe yernetyeke, nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele renhe Bible-ke intelhe-ileke.

³ Angkentye nhenhe ileme Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, Jesus Christ alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Re kwenhe tyerrtye-irreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe anemele, nhenge David-ke akwerrke-iperre-ngentye. Re ilweke-iperre Ngkartele, Utmenge Akngerrele renhe akemelhe-ilirtneke itethe anetyeke. Re Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, Alartetye anwerne-kenhe. ⁵ Nhenge Jesus anyente re-anteye anemele-arle, ayenge mwantye-mwantye-ilemele, re ayenge akngakeke yernemele alhetyeke angkentye mwerre ikwerenhe-akerte ilerle-apetyeke nhenge apmere arrpe-anehenge tyerrtye atningkele awetyeke renhe arratyete itelaretyehenge, aywerrkele mpwaremele iwenhe-arle re ileke.

⁶ Nhenge apententye akngerre Rome-arenye areye-arle, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Jesus Christ-kenhe atyewe-anteye anetyeke.

⁷ The kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme Rome-le-arle aneme areyeke. Ngkarte re kwenhe arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke atyewe ikwerenhe anthurre anetyeke.

The Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe Akngeye apayuthneme Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arlike arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge arnantherre atyenpe anetyehenge.

Paul itneke-werne alhetyeke ahentye-aneme

⁸ Ayenge alakenhe wareke-amparre angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele nhenge apmere arrpe-anehenge kwenhe aweke nhenge arrantherre-arle Jesus arratyete itelaremunge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekhantherre akangkeme anthurre, Akngeye-arlike Jesus Christ-arlike the utyernemele tnakeme. ⁹ Ngkarte akaltye aneme, ayenge-arle Ikwere arrekhantherre akwetethe angkerle-anemunge. The kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware aywerrkele awerle-aneme akwetethe mpwarerle-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re nhenge mpwaretyeke ilemeke. The angkentye mwerre Alere Ikwerenhe Jesus-akerte ileme

apmere arrpe-anehenge. Nhenge ayenge Ngkarteke angkemele the Renhe akwetethele-arle apayuthnerle-aneme nhenge ayenge arrekhantherre-werne atheke yernetyeke nhenge alakenhe ikwere apeke-arle Re ahentye anemeke. Kele ayenge urreke apeke apetyetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe aretye-alheme. ¹¹ Ye, ayenge ahentye anthurre aneme arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyeke, arrenhantherrenhe lterre-iletyeke ante atnerre-iletyeke arrantherre Ngkarte akwetethe apenterle-anetyeke utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele. ¹² Ayenge arrekhantherre ahentye-anteyele-aneme ayenge atnerre-iletyeke-arlike. Nhenge arrantherre aremele nhenge tharle Ngkarte akngerre anthurre itelareme kele arrantherre-arlike Renhe akngerre anthurre itelaretyeke lterre-anteme-irremele.

¹³ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre akwetethe anthurre itirreke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke, uyarne anteye, iwenhele apeke rarle ayenge ayakemunge. Nhenge ayenge apeke apmere arrekhantherrenhe-werne apetyemele ayenge kwenhe angkentye mwerre angketyeke ahentye-aneme arpenhe areyele-arlike Jesus arratyete itelaretyehenge. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle the ayeye mwerre iletyame nhenge apmere arrpe-anehenge. Alakenhe re. ¹⁴ Itelaraye Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge warrke nhenhe antheke mpwaretyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge the anteme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke iletyeke angkentye mwerre nhenhe renhe Jesus-akerte, nhenge areyeke angkentye Greek-ele angkeme, arpenhe areyeke-arlike angkentye arpenhe areye-arle angkemeke, nhenge, akaperte altywere nhenge yanhe areyeke ante irlpe artepele awentye akngerre nhenge yanhe areye-arlike. ¹⁵ Ye, ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angketyeke ahentye anthurre aneme, nhenge arrantherre Rome-le-arle anemeke the angkentye mwerre-arle iletyeke ahentye aneme anteye.

Arratyete itelareke-iperre anwerne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe

¹⁶ Ye, ayeye nhenhe Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe atnyeneme-akerte nhenge atyeperre anthurre anemunge. Ayenge angkentye nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke atnerrele angkeme nhenge apure-arlike awel-hetyakenhele, nhenge itne apeke ayeye nhenhe itelarelerenge Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhe, Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe areye.

¹⁷ Angkentye mwerre nhenhele akwetethe imerneme nhenge tyerrtyele-arle apeke Jesus Christ renhe ar-ratyte itelareme, Ngkarte anteme ikwere-akerte angkeme, "Unte Atyengenge arratyte aneme, unte anteme atyengenge akwete-ante anetyenhe." Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke Ngkarte arratyte itelareme, Ikwerenge anteme arratyte anetyenhe itethe akwete-ante Ikwerenge anetyenhenge."

Habakkuk 2:4.

Ngkarte ahele anthurre awelheme tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle akurne mpwarerlte-anerlenghe

¹⁸ Nhenge Ngkarte Re kwenhe ahele anthurre awelheme nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle artepe untyeme anerlenghe ante nhenge akwete anthurrele arne akurne areye mpwarerlenghe. Re kwenhe ahele anthurre awelheme itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremengen imerte itne angkentye arratyte renhe ipmentye-arle impemele ante nhenge iwerre arratyte anetyeke itirretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme urreke Ngkarte itnenhe arrilyenhe. ¹⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe akaltye anthurre anetyeke iwenhe-arteke nhenge Ngkarte anemeke, Rarle itneke imernel-hekenge. ²⁰ Tyerrtye areyele akenhe Ngkarte alkngele uye areme. Kele mwerre, arrwekele-ngentyele-arle nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle alkngele aretyartenge arne ingkirreke Ngkarte-arle mpwareke, areke-arle-iperrele anteme itne akaltye aneme Ngkarte-arle mwerre akngerre anthurre-ulkere nhenge iwenhe renhe-arle Re mpwareke-ngentyele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye areye angkytyakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke akutne aneme." ²¹ Nhenhe kwenhe arratyte aneme. Nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areye-arle Ngkarte-akerte akaltye aneke, itne Ikwere-ketye artepe-untyeme-arle-irreke. Itne renhe tnaketyakenhe aneke nhenge Ikwere mwerre angkirtnyakenhe aneke nhenge iwenhe-arle Re mwerre itneke mpwarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itirrentye itnekenhe apateke anthurre anteme, itne uyarne anthurre itelareme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte ahentye-anemeke itne itelaretyeke. ²² Itne akenhe akwete anthurre itne-arrpe angkerreke, "Anwerne kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme, anwerne kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme." Kenhe itne akaperte altywere anetyakenhe-arle, itne-tetye akutne aneke ante itirrentye itnekenhe apateke. ²³ Itne Ikwere-ketye artepe untyeme-irreke-arle, Re-ante kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme. Itne kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerlte-anetyeke, itne akenhe arne arrpenhe renhe-arle mpwarerlte-anerlenghe-tetye arnenge-arlke apwerte-ngentyele-arlke, nhenge areye artwe-arteke, thipe areye, atnwengke apeke nhenge apmwe, kelyewe-arlke apeke itne arne yanhe areye tnakeme.

²⁴ Awerrirraye! Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itnenhe ipmentye alhetyeke arne akurne renhe-ante ware mpwarerlte-

anetyeke nhenge itne-arrpe-arle mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemeke, itne akurne ware anerlte-aneme. Itne alhemele, apaleke-apaleke ware interlte-apeme.

²⁵ Ngkarte itnenhe ipmentye impemele nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke itne kwenhe Angkentye Arratyte irlpe artepele-ante awekenge nhenge ayeye arratyte anetyakenhe awetyeke-tetye. Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-arle-irreke itne imerte kwene-artepe anemele tnaketyeke arne areye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye, arne nhenge areye Ngkarte-arle mpwareke. Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerlte-anetyeke. Ye, yanhe kwenhe arratyte aneme. ²⁶ Kele itne akwete anthurre arne akurne anthurre mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Ngkarte anteme itnenhe impeke itne-arle ahentye anthurre anekenge arne akurne mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Arelhe areye arrkerenye-irremele anewe itnekenhenge intetyeke, itne-tetye ahentye anthurre aneke arelhe arpenhenge intetyeke. Kele arelhe-ante atherre apale-apale inerretyame apurte imerte intemele. ²⁷ Alakenhe-anteye-arle artwe areye arrkerenye-irremele arelhenge intetyeke, itne-tetye ahentye anthurre anteme artwe arrpenhenge intetyeke. Kele anteye-arle artwe-ante atherre anteme apale-apale inerretyame apurte imerte interle-anerremele nhenge apure anetyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itnenhe arrileme itne-arle tyerrtye itnekenge akurne-irretyeke.

²⁸ Ngkarte anteme itnenhe ipmentye impeke itneke itirremele anetyeke itne-arle Ikwere-ketyenge impelhekenge, Ayeye Arratyte Ikwerenhe ipmentyele-iwemele. Itne anteme akwetethe itirreme arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyeke-akerte. ²⁹ Itne kwenhe ahentye akwete aneme arne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Arne nhenhe areye itne ahentye anthurre aneme mpwarerlte-anetyeke:

- Itne angkeye akngerre,
- akwetethe ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele arne areyeke arrpenhele-arle atnyenemeke.
- Itne irrerlkngge atwerreme,
- akwetethe ahele-irremele, arlkarentye-irremele,
- arrpenhe areyeke urrtirremele ilerle-aneme,
- itne arrpenhe areye piweme itneke akurne-irretyeke,
- itne tyele angkerremele nhenge arretyelhetyelhe-ilerremele ayeye renhe,
- itne Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe,
- itne ahele ware ilterremele,
- itne arrpenhe areyeke tnakelherlte-anemele,
- akwetethe itirrerlte-aneme nhenge nthakenhe arne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke nhenge itne-arle akwetethe renhe mpwarerlte-anemeke.
- Ampe nhenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyele akngeye uthene meye uthene ayene-ileme,
- arne akurne anthurre mpwareme, arne arerte-arterte mpwareme, nhenge apure-arlke-irretyakenhele,
- itne kwenhe mpwaretyakenhe nhenge itne-arle alhileme arrpenhe areye iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke,

- itne arratyte arerte-arerte anthurre aneme.
- Itneke-artweye areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe,
- itne akangkemele anetyakenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike.

Itne akwetethe anthurre arne akurne nhenhe-ante mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme.

³² Itne kwenhe akaltye anemele iwenhe mwerreke Ngkartenge ularre. Itne akaltye aneme Ngkartele-arle irrerlknge atwetyenhe angwenhele apeke re arne akurne nhenhe areye mpwarerlunge. Kenhe itne akenhe iwerre akurnele apenterlte-aneme, akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne arrpenhe areye akurne mpwarerlunge areme, itne itnenhe mwerre akwele akeme, itnenhe atnerre-ileme akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke akngaketyenhe itnenhe akalkelhe-ilemele

2 Awerrirraye, nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe areye aremele, arrantherre itnenhe ilperneme. Arrantherre angkeme itne-arle akwele arne akurne mpwareme. Arrantherre kwenhe arrekatherre-inpe itirretyeke, arrantherre kwenhe arne akurne-anteye mpwareme itne-arteke. Nhenge arrantherre itnenhe akurne-arle akemele, arrantherre arratyte arrantherre-arrpe akurne akelheme, arrantherre akurne yanhe areye mpwaremele itne-arteke anteye. ² Anwerne akaltye aneme Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye mwantyele areme itnenhe arrilemele nhenge arne akurne yanhe areye-arteke-arle mpwaremenge. ³ Kele, nthakenhe-arle-ame unte itirreme? Unte arrpenhe-arle akurne akeme, unte anteme renhe interte-akeme arne akurne-anteye mpwareme. Kele unte-ame itirreme Ngkartele-arle akwele ngenhe aremeke, kele ipmentye impeme? Arrangkwe, Ngkartele-arle mpwele atherre-anteye-arle atweme. ⁴ Alakenhe apeke unte itirreme, "Kele mwerre-anteyele nhenge tharle arne akurne areye mpwarerle-aneme Ngkartele-arle anwerneke akangkemele anthurre anerlunge anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme anwernenhe arrilyak-enhe aneme." Ye, arratyte kwenhe Ngkartele akwetethe mwerre mpwareme, Rarle akwetethele ngkwenge akarelherle-aneme nhenge unte impetyeke akurne yanhe areye mpwareme, ikwere-werne utepe-irriertyeke. ⁵ Unte akenhe ikerlte anthurre aneme, Ikwere-werne utepe-irriertyakenhe aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele ngenhe ahele anthurre alkngetherre ilyetyenhe, arlte yanhe ikwerenge-arle Ngkartele akngaketyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anyenteke-anyente ante itnenhe mwantyele aretyenhe, itne apeke Renhe arratyte apenteke, ithwenge apeke. ⁶ Ngkartele kwenhe ingkirreke mwantyele aretyenhe arrilemele yanhe areyele akurne mpwarekenge-arle, mwerre anetyeke yanhe areyeke mwerre mpwarerlunge. ⁷ Arrpenheme akwetethe mwerrentye mpwarerlte-aneke-arle itirremele Ngkartele itneke akangkemele aneme itethe akemelhe-ilyetyenhe. Arratyte anteme Ngkartele itnenhe itetheke mpware-

tyenhe itne Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

⁸ Arrpenhe areye tnakelheme, itne arratyte itelaretyakenhe iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartele-arle angkeme arratyte anerlunge, itne akwetethe iwerre akurne arrpenhele alhemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele anteme akngerre anthurre atwetyenhe, Jew areyeke-amparre, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike. ¹⁰ Kele Ngkartele arrpenhe areyeke akangkemele anerle-anetyenhe, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle akwetethe mwerre mpwarerlte-anemenge, Re itnenhe akangkentye mpwaretyenhe atnerre-ilyetyeke. Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe alakenhe mpwaretyenhe Jew areyeke-amparre, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. ¹¹ Ngkartele kwenhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhe Rarle kwenhe itirretyakenhe aneme nhenge angwenhe apeke Jew aneme nhenge Jew apeke anetyakenhe. Re kwenhe Jew anwerneke akangkemele aneme nhenge anwerne mwerre mpwarerlunge, Re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke akangkemele aneme nhenge itne mwerre areye mpwarerlunge.

¹² Jew anetyakenhe yanhe areye kwenhe akutne aneme angkentye Moses-kenheke. Kenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe urreke mwantyele aretyenhe atwetyenhe itne-arle arne akurne arnterre mpwarekenge nhenge itne angkentye yanheke akutne anerlunge. Kele Jew areye anteme angkentye nhenhe ikwere akaltye aneme. Nhenge itne akurne mpwarerlunge Ngkartele itnenhene ingkirreke-arle mwantyele aretyenhe itnenhe atwetyenhe itne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe ultakekenge. ¹³ Ngkartele kwenhe angketyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle arratyte anemeke itne-arle akaltye anerlunge angkentye Rarle Moses anthekeke, arrangwe. Ngkartele akenhe angkeme tyerrtye areye arratyte anemeke itne-arle angkentye yanhe nhenge akwetethe awerlte-anerlunge, ingkirreke aywerrkele mpwareme nhenge rarle ilemeke. ¹⁴ Kenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe angkentye Moses-kenheke akutne aneme. Awethe-ngare itne-arrpe arratyte anetyeke, nhenge itne angkentye Ngkartele-kenheke akaltye anetyakenhe. ¹⁵ Kele yanhe areye angkentye Ngkartele-kenheke-arle akutne aneme, itne itelaremele nthakenhe arratyte anetyeke Ngkartele-arle itneke imernekenge. Re-arteke Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe utnengeke-arleke intelhe-ileke-arteke. Itne anteme angkentye renhe atnyeneme itneke kwenenge, itne akaltye aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle mwerre anemeke iwenhe-arle akurne anemeke. Nhenge itne akurnentye anemele itirreme, "Ayekaye, the apeke kwenhe akurne mpwareme." Awethe anteme itne arratyte anemele itirreme, "Ayekaye, ayenge apeke kwenhe arratyte mwerre aneme."

¹⁶ Nhenhe kwenhe aneme Angkentye Mwerre rantante nhenge tharle ilerle-apeme tyerrtye arrpe-anenheke. Arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele Jesus Christ-eke angketyenhe nhenge rarle tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele aretyeke, nhenge itne apmere court-eke tne-arteke. Re arne ingkirreke arratelhe-ilyetyenhe nhenge itne-arle itirretyarte akapertele, re arne anyelknge-

anyelkngge areye arratelhe-iletienhe itne-arle mpwartyartenge, mwerre apeke akurne apeke.

Ayeye Jew areye-akerte, angkentye itnekenhe-akerte

¹⁷ Arrantherre Jew areye awerrirraye. Arrantherre tnakelheme nhenge angkemele Ngkartele-arle akwele arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwartyenhe nhenge arrantherre-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe arratyte itelaretyartenge. Arrantherre akwetethe arrpenhe areye iletartyarte-arlike arrantherre akwele Ngkarte apentetyeke iwerre arratyete. ¹⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe akaltye aneme iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte ahentye-anemeke, arrantherre akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe arratyte anetyeke arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthekenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte nhenge Rarle Moses antheke. ¹⁹ Tnakelhemele nhenge arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele. Arrantherre alakenhe itirreme, "Anwerne kwenhe akutne areye akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte iwerre arratyete apentetyeke. Arrantherre akaltye aneme nhenge ure alkngenthe-arle ingwele pwarryerle-aneme nhenge iwerre arratyte imernemele, yanhe alakenhe re-arteke anwerne itneke imernetyenhe iwerre Ngkartekte." Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe itirremele arrantherre apale itirreme. ²⁰ Arrantherre itirreme tyerrtye akutne areye akaltyele-anthetyeke, itnenhe arratyte-iletieyete. Arrantherre itirreme, "Nhenge anwerne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe atnyeneme, anwerne akenhe akaltye aneme ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke." Arrantherre anteme Ngkarte atnerte akngarte-iweme arrantherre-arle angkentye yanhe ayene-ileme.

²¹ Arrantherre kwenhe akaltyele-antheme arrpenhe areye mwerrentye anetyeke, arrantherre-ame mwerrentye aneme? Arrantherre arrpenhe areye alkngarri-ileme nhenge anyelknggele inetyale, arrantherre-ame anyelknggele ineme? ²² Arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alkngarri-ileme anewe arrpenhe areye-kenhenge intetyale, nhenge arrantherre-ame arrpenhenge anyelkngge-anyelkngge interlengge anewe ngkwihinhe anetyakenhe-arle? Arrantherre awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe apmere ameke-ameke itne-kenheke irrpetyakenhe kwene-irretyeke ngkarte urrtiyirrentye itnekenhe tnakemele. Ayenge kwenhe itneke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe." Yanhe-arteke arrantherre angketyame, arrantherre kenhe apmere yanhe kweneke irrpemele imerte arne impene itnekenhe areye anyelknggele inemele. ²³ Arrantherre tnakelheme nhenge angkentye renhe atnyenemeke Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke. Arrantherre-ame akenhe angkentye yanhe renhe awemele mpwaremele nhenge angkentye yanhe rarle angkemenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe aremele Ngkarte ayene-ilemunge, itne anteme Ngkartekte akengentye angkeme. ²⁴ Arrpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre alakenhe,

"Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe Ngkartekte akengentye angkeme arrantherre Jew areyele-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemenge."

Isaiah 52:5.

²⁵ Ye, ayenge kwenhe Jew arrekatherre angkeme, artwe-irreke-arle, nhenge arrantherre ampe akweke akwete aneke nhenge angkentye Abraham-kenhe-nge ularre. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre itirreme, "Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme," nhenhe re mwerre. Kenhe arrantherre apeke nhenge akwenpele ware aweme iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte angkemeke nhenge arrantherre imerneme arrantherre-arle Ikwerenhe anetyakenhe aneme anthurre. Nhenge arrantherre ware-arle artwe-irreke. ²⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itirraye, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye nhenhe areye apeke arratyte aneme angkentye yanhenge ularre, kele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe arerlengge Re-anteme angkeme itne-arle Jew ikwerenhe areye-arteke aneme. ²⁷ Arrantherre artwe Jew areyele kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe atnyeneme, angkentye yanhe arratyte apentetyakenhe arrantherre Jew aneme-anteye-arle. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Jew anetyakenhe yanhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe akurne akeme, arrekatherre anyurre-irremele-arlike. ²⁸ Kele, angwenhe-ame Jew arratyte aneme? Angwenhe anteme Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte aneme? Tyerrtye-ame Jew arratyte aneme rarle artwe-irrekeke nhenge ampe akweke anemele iwerre Abraham-enge-ularre? Arrangkwe-arle, tyerrtye kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe aneme nhenge itne-arle artwe-irremenge ampe akweke akwete-arle. ²⁹ Kenhe Jew arratyte areye arratyte anemele mpwarerlte-anemele iwenhe nhenge Ngkartele-arle ilemeke. Itne yanhe-arteke aneme, Utmenge Akngerrele itnenhe kwenele akngarte-iweke. Mwerre kwenhe nhenge arrpenhe areyele nhenhe areye tnaketyakenhe Ngkartele-arle itnenhe tnaketyenhenge.

3 Jew arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme, "Iwenhe ikweringe-arle anwerne alakenhe aneme Jew areye-arteke? Ware apeke-ame anwerne Jew areye artwe-irreke ampe akweke-anteye?" ² Arrangkwe, Jew anwerne kwenhe atyperre anthurre aneme anwerne-kenhe iwerre mwerre anthurre-arle. Ayenge kwenhe nhenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle Jew anwernenhe angkentye ikwerenhe antheke anwerne renhe arratyte atnyenetyenhenge. ³ Kenhe Jew arrpenhemele Ngkarte ayene-ileme, itne Renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe. Kele nhenhele uyarne akngarte-iweme iwenhe Ngkartele mpwareke. Re alhileke Rarle Abraham-ekartweye areye arntarnte-aretyeke. ⁴ Ngkarte kwenhe akwetethe arratyte angkerle-aneme, Re urrtiyirretyakenhele aneme. Kenhe anwerne-tetye urrtiyirremele angkerlte-aneme. Arrule anthurre David-ele Ngkarte-akerte alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Nhenge Unte angkemele akenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke akenhe itirrerlengge,

'Ngkarte kwenhe angkemele, Re arraty angkeme arne akurne areye tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwareme-akerte.'

Nhenge Unte tyerrtye areye court-eke arrernemele itneke itirrentye akngerre, Unte itneke arraty itirrentye akngerre."

Psalm 51:4.

⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apale itirreme alakenhe re:

"Mwerre kwenhe anwerne-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemeke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle anwernenhe arerlengenge nhenge itne anteme itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-ante ware-arle mwerre anemeke, Re anwerne-arteke anetyakenhe aneme. Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye anteme apeke Ngkarte anwerneke akangkemele anetyenhe anwernenhe arrilyakenhele anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekenge."

Ye, alakenhe re kwenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreme.

⁶ Arrangkwe-arle! Nhenhe kwenhe apale itirrentye aneme. Ngkarte kwenhe akangkemele anetyakenhe aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele akurne mpwaremenge. Nhenge Re apeke anwernenhe arrilyakenhele aneme, nhenge anwerne arne akurne mpwarerlengenge kele Re arrpenheke arrangkwe uyarne arrileme.

⁷ Arrpenheme apeke itirreme:

"Atyenge mwerre urrtirremele ilettyeke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke itirrentyehenge Ngkarte-ante ware akwele arraty angkentye akngerre anemeke, itne anteme renhe tnaketyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge apeke akwele Ngkartele ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge ayenge impemele ayenge-arle urrtirremele angkerle-anemenge." Itirrentye nhenhe akurne-arle. ⁸ Arrpenheme apeke atyenge akengentye angkeme. Ayenge aweke-arle iperrele arrantherre angkentye atyinhe akngarte-arle-iwerle-aneme alakenhe angkerrerlte-anemele, "Anwerne arne akurne mpwarerlte-akwete-aneye nhenge ingkirrekele Ngkarte tnaketyehenge Re anyentele ware kwenhe arne mwerre areye mpwarerlte-anemenge." Kenhe ayenge akenhe alakenhe angketyakenhele aneke. Ngkarte anteme arrekanttherre arraty ahele-irreme arrantherre-arle urrtirremele angkerlte-anemenge, Re-anteme arraty anthurre arrenhantherrenhe arrilyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle arrantherre mpwarekenge.

Arrpenhe arraty anetyakenhe

⁹ Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame Jew anwerne itirreyye? Ngkarte-ame Jew anwerneke-ante ware akangkeme, arrpenhe areyeye ahentye anetyakenhele? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele alakenhe ileke, "Tyerrtye Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe arrpenhe ingkirreke kwenhe akurne-anteye aneme, akwetethe iwerre akurne alherlte-aneme. Angwenhele apeke re ayene-ilelhememele nhenge akurne mpwareme-ketye. Arrangkwe anthurre-arle." ¹⁰ The ite-

lareme nhenhe arraty aneme arrpenhele-arle kwenhe ayeye yanhe renhe-anteye arrule anthurre Bible-ke intelhe-ilekenge. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme,

"Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe akurne aneme, arrangkwe apmere ahele nhenhele-arle aneme areye kwenhe mwerre aneme.

¹¹ Arrpenhe akaperte altywere anetyakenhe.

Arrpenhe Ngkarteke akaltye-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe.

¹² Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe Ngkarte-ngentye artepe untyeme-irreke Renhe ipmentye impeke, itne itirrerlte-aneme nhenge arne akurne-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke.

Arrpenhe arraty mwerre anetyakenhe, ingkirrekele arne akurne ware mpwarerlte-aneme."

Psalm 14:1-3, 53:1-3.

¹³ Ayeye akweke arrpenhe aneme Bible-nge rante-rante ileme,

"Angkentye nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle angkeme kwenhe akurne anthurre. Itne kwenhe ntyeme iperte irrerlkngge-kenhe-arteke nhenge arrpenhele-arle altywere-ileke.

Itne nhenge angkemele, itne urrttye akwetethe angkentye akngerre.

Psalm 5:9.

Itne apale angkeme arrpenhe areye atwemele, apmwele-arteke tyerrtye uthneme, itnenhe irrerlkngge atweme.

Psalm 140:3.

¹⁴ Itne-arle arrpenhe areye akwetethe artimperre-iweme, itneke akengentye angkerlte-anemele.

Psalm 10:7.

¹⁵ Itne iparrpe anthurre ahele-irreme, tyerrtye areye irrerlkngge atwemele.

¹⁶ Apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-apemele, itne arne akurne akwete mpwareme, tyerrtye areye atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwemele.

¹⁷ Itne kwenhe akaltye anetyakenhe nhenge nthakenhe mwerrentye anetyeke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge.

Isaiah 59:7-8.

¹⁸ Nhenge itne Ngkarteke itirrerlengenge itne Ikwere-erenge atere-arle-irretyakenhe, itne-tetye Ikwere anyurre-irreme."

Psalm 36:1.

Ye, arrpenhele kwenhe angkentye nhenhe areye pipe Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke.

¹⁹ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Jew areye angkentye antheke itne akaltye-irretyehenge mwerrentye anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrpenhe areye uyarne angkeme rarle angkentye nhenheke akutne. Nhenge angwenhe apeke-arle itirreme rarle angkentye nhenhe akwele arraty apenteme, kele mwerre-arle aneme. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angketyakenhe tyerrtye arraty anerlengenge rarle angkentye nhenhe renhe arraty apentemenge akwele. Angkentye Moseskenhe itneke angkeme itne itelaretyeke itne-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angkeke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele-arle akurne

mpwareke-arle. Angkentye yanhele kwenhe anwernehe arratyey-iletyakenhe, re anwerne ingkirrekeke imerneme anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekenge.

Nthakenhe-ame Ngkarte angkeme tyerrtye areye-arle Ikwere arratyey aneme Ikwerenhe areye irretyeyke?

²¹ Ngkarte angketyakenhe anwerne arratyey aneme anwerne-arle arratyey mpwarerlengye iwenhe apeke renhe angkentye Moses-kenhele ilemenge. Ngkartele akenhe anwerneke iwerre arrpenhe imerneke-arle, iw-erre yanhele anwerneke imerneke nthakenhe Re angketyehenge anwerne-arle arratyey aneme. Arrule anthurre Moses uthene arrpenhe areye uthenele nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apyartye, iwerre arrpenhe nhenhe-akerte Bible-nge kele intelhe-ilekeke. ²² Iwerre arrpenhe nhenhe-arteke aneme; Ngkarte angkeme tyerrtye areye-arle Ikwere arratyey anemenge itne-arle Jesus arratyey itelaremengye ante iwenhe Re itneke mpwareke-arle. Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme tyerrtye ingkirreke arratyey anemenge itne-arle Jesus arratyey itelaremengye, Jew areye-arlke-arle Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke-arle rante-rante anemenge. ²³ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe akurne mpwareke itne Ngkarte-ngentyeyele akngakelhemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrpenhe areye uyarne arratyey aneme Ngkarte-arteke. ²⁴ Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye anthurre ileke. Re Jesus Christ yerneke, arne arntarlkweke-arlengye anwerneke ilwetyeyke. Lyete anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe arratyey akeme anwerne Ikwerenhe anemenge iwenhe renhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. Jesus anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke Ngkartele anwernenhe irrerlkngye atwetyakenhe anetyehenge, Re anwernenhe ipmentyey impetyehenge itethe anetyeyke. ²⁵ Ngkartele Alere ikwerenhe yerneke anwerneke ilwetyeyke anwerne-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. Nhenge Jesus ilweke anwerne kwenyey, alhwe ikwerenhe thelelheke Ngkarte-arle atnerte ulthetyehenge, nhenge anwerne Jesus arratyey itelareme, Ngkartele anteme akurne anwernekenhe areye urrparetyehenge, anwerneke ahele-irretyeyakenhele anteme aneme. Nhenhe-ngentyeyele anteme anwerne itelaretyehenge Ngkarte-arle akwetethe arratyey aneme. Arrule-ngentyeyele, Ngkartele akwenpele ware aretyarte-arteke nhenge tyerrtye areyeyele-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerltye-anetyarte. Kenhe lyete Re Jesus yerneke anwerneke ilwetyeyke. Renhe-arle itelareke-arle-iperrele anwerne mwerre anteme anetyehenge Ngkartengye ularre. Alakenhe anteme anwerne akaltyey anthurre aneme Ngkarte-arle akwetethe arratyey aneme.

²⁷ Arrpenheme arrantherre apeke apale itirreme arrantherre-arle kwenhe tnakelhetyeyke arrantherre-arle arratyey anemenge Ngkartengye ularre. Arrangkwe-arle! Kenhe arrpenheme arrantherre apale itirreme arrantherre-arle akwele tnakelhetyeyke arrantherre-arle angkentyey Moses-kenhe arratyey apentemengye. Arrangkwe-arle! Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme anwerne-arle arratyey aneme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyey itelar-

erlengye. ²⁸ Anwerne kwenhe akaltyey aneme Ngkarte-arle angkeme nhenge tyerrtyey areyey-arle arratyey aneme itne-arle Jesus arratyey itelaremengye ware. Re kwenhe angketyakenhe tyerrtyey areyey arratyey-arle anemeke itne-arle awemele mpwarekenge nhenge iwenhele angkentyey Moses-kenhele itnenhe mpwaretyeyke ileme. ²⁹ Alakenhe apeke kwenhe arrantherre apale itirreme, "Ngkarte kwenhe Jew areyeyke-ante ware alartetyey aneme." Arrantherre akenhe apale itirreme, Ngkarte kwenhe alartetyey aneme, Jew areyeyke-ante kwenyey, tyerrtyey ingkirreke anthurreke. ³⁰ Ngkarte anyente kwenhe aneme. Re Jew areyeyke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeyke-arlke alartetyey. Nhenge anwerne Jew areyeyele Jesus arratyey itelareme Re angkerlengye, "Atyengengye ularre arrantherre arratyey aneme." Nhenge arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areyeyele Jesus arratyey itelareme Re akenhe alakenhe-anteyey arrekantherre angketyehenge. ³¹ Kele Jesus-arle itelareke-iperrengye, anwerne-ame angkentyey Moses-kenhengentyeyele untyeyey-irreyey? Arrangkwe-arle, nhenge Jesus arratyey itelareke-arle anwerne alakenhe itirreme, "Jesus arratyey itelareke-arle, anwerne akaltyey-irreke-arle angkentyey Moses-kenhe arratyey anemenge, anwerne antemey renhe apentemey mpwaremele iwenhe-arle re ilemengye."

Anwerne Ngkarte arratyey itelareyey Abraham-ele-arteke

4 Ayengye arrekantherre ahentyey aneme Abraham-ekyey itirretyeyke rarle Jew ingkirrekeke atyemeyey anemenge. Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe ikweringentyeyele atningkemy-ame-atningkemy-irreke. ² Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle Abraham arratyey angkekeke-atheney rarle arne mwerre areyey mpwarerlengye. Arrangkwe-arle. Ngkarte angkeke Abraham-arle arratyey anekyey rarle arratyey itelarekenge. Alakenhe ikweringe antemey Abraham uyarney tnakelhemy. Nhenhe antemey Bible Abraham-akertyey alakenhe angkemy, "Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyey anthurre itelareke. Alakenhe ikweringe antemey Ngkartele renhe arratyey akemy."

Genesis 15:6.

Alakenhe ikweringe antemey, nhenge rarle Ngkarteke angkeke, Abraham-arle tnakelhetyeyakenhele anekyey.

⁴ Artwe warrkeneky itirrewarrayey alartetyeyke warrke-irremele, nhenge warrkemy mpwareke-arle iperrele re apwertey ngkweltyey inerle-apemey alartetyey ikweringentyeyele, re itirremele, "Re kwenhe ayengye anthetyeyakenhe ware, re ayengye anthemey-tetyey ayengyarle ikwery warrkemy-irrekenge." ⁵ Alakenhe ikweringe antemey arrantherre apeke apale itirreme alakenhe, "Yey, Ngkarte kwenhe angketyeheny ayengyarle arratyey anemengye the apeke arney areyey mpwaremengye." Arrangkwe-arle, Ngkarte kwenhe angketyeyakenhe tyerrtyey areyey apeke-arle arratyey anemeke iwenhe-arle itne mpwaremengye. Re angkemy tyerrtyey akurney areyey kwenhe arratyey anemey nhenge itney Renhe-antemey ware arratyey itelaremengye. Nhenge tyerrtyey areyeyele

Jesus-ante ware arratyte itelarerlenghe Re anteme alakenhe angkeme, "Kele arrantherre arratyte aneme Atyengenge ularre." ⁶ Arrule anthurre David-ele angkentye Bible-nge intelhe-ileke tyerrtye areye-akerte itne-arle akangkemele aneme, Ngkarte-arle angkeke itne-arle arratyte anekenge, itne arne areye mpwaretyakenhe aneke Ngkarteke akangkemele anetye. David-ele nhenhe intelhe-ileke:

⁷ "Tyerrtye areyele arne akurne areye-arle mpwaretyame akangkemele,

itne akangkemele aneme Ngkarte-arle akurne areye itnekenge urrpakekenge, Re irlpangketyakenhe anetyenhe arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekeke."

Psalm 31:1-2.

⁹ Nthakenhe-arle-aye? Jew areye-ante ware-ame akangkemele anetyenhe Ngkarte-arle akurne areye itneke-ngentyele urrpakekenge? Arrangkwe, Re nhenhe mpwareke Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Arrantherre itelareme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Abraham-elarle Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlenghe Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, 'Unte arratyte aneme Atyengenge ularre.'"

Genesis 15:6.

¹⁰ Ilengare Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke? Urreke Abraham artwe-irretyenhenge, Ngkarte angkeke rarle arratyte anemeke, intertenghe kwenye.

¹¹ Ngkarte angkeke rarle arratyte aneme rarle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge, ingkerne anteme Abraham-arle artwe-irreke. Kele, re artwe-irreke imernetyeke, Ngkarte-arle angkeke re arratyte anemeke rarle Renhe arratyte itelaremenge ware. Kele lyete anteme tyerrtye areyele-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelareme Abraham-arteke anemele. Ngkarte angkeme itne-arle arratyte aneme-anteye itne-arle Renhe arratyte itelarerlenghe nhenge Abraham-ele-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Abraham akngeye anwerne ingkirrekeke akeme, Ngkarte arratyte itelaremenge areye-arle. Arrantherre akaltye aneme Jew anetyakenhe atningkele Ngkarte arratyte itelareme artwe-irretyakenhe-arlike, itne-inpe Abraham akngeye itnekenhe akeme. ¹² Alakenhe-anteye-arle, anwerne Jew areyele apeke Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlenghe kele anwerne-inpe Abraham akngeye anwerne-kenhe akeme anwerne-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaremeke ware, Abraham-ele-arteke, artwe-irretye-kwenye-arle. Urreke re artwe-irretyenhenge Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte.

Ngkarteale anthetyenhe iwenhe-arle Re alhileke tyerrtye areyeke Renhe-arle itelaremeke

¹³ Itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-arle arrekwele Abraham alhileke alakenhe angkemele, "Unte-arlike ngkwenge-artweye areyele-arlike apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke inetyenhe, apmere arrpe-anenheke anteke-irremele." Ngkarteale-ame Abraham alakenhe alhileke rarle Renhe awerlenghe angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele? Arrangkwe, urreke Ngkarteale Moses angkentye anthetyenhenge, Abraham-ele Renhe arratyte ite-

laretyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarteale renhe arratyte akeke. Kele imerte Ngkarteale renhe-arlike ikwere-artweye areye-arlike Rarle ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke itnenhe alhilemele anthetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Itne inetyakenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarteale alhileke, itne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemenge. Itne ineke iwenhe-arle Ngkarteale alhileke itne-arle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne-arle Ngkarte itelaretyeke Rarle akwetethe mpwarelenghe iwenhe-arle Re alhilemele. ¹⁵ Angkentye Moses-kenhele tyerrtye areye akaltye-anthetyarte nthakenhe-arle arratyte anetyeke, kele Ngkarte ahele-anteme-irreme, nhenge tyerrtye areye angkentye Ikwere-nketyenge untyeme-irrerlenghe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke ayeye nhenheke akutne-arle aneme, re ikwerenge uyarne artepe untyeme-irreme rarle ikwere akutne anekenge.

¹⁶ Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe inetyenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarteale itnenhe alhileme itne-arle renhe arratyte anthurre itelaremenge, nhenge Abraham-ele-arteke. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-arle mwerre anthurre akwete aneme Re-anteme anthetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re alhileke yanhe areyeke nhenge Renhe arratyte-arle itelaremeke. Re ahentye-anetyakenhe arne iwenhe apeke ikwere anwerne-ngentyele. Re anthetyeke ahentye-aneme iwenhe-arle Re alhileke-iperrele akwerrke-ipenhe Abraham-kenhe ingkirrekeke, Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, yanhe areye angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteme areyeke-arle, yanhe areye Ngkarte arratyte-arle itelaremeke. ¹⁷ Bible-nge Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Unte akngeye anetyenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurreke, itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne anteke-irretyeke."

Genesis 17:5b.

Arratyte kwenhe Ngkarteale renhe arnerneke akngeye arrwekele-iperre anwerne-kenhe rarle Ngkarte arratyte anthurre itelaretyartenge. Ngkarteale kwenhe tyerrtye ilweke-arle itethe-ilirtnetyeke, Re arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye arrangkwe-ngentyele mpwaretyeke.

¹⁸ Yanhe kwenhe arratyte-arle aneme! Arrantherre kwenhe ayeye Abraham-akerteke akaltye aneme. Re kwenhe anetyarte ampe kwenye, re ampwe-anthurre-irremele Ngkarte akwete arratyte itelaremele. Re alkngwirretyakenhe akwete anetyarte nhenge Ngkarteale-arle renhe alhileke ampe urreye akweke anthetyeke. Rarle akwete arratyte itelaretyartenge, Abraham anwerne ingkirreke-kenhe akngeye irreke. Ikwere-artweye areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkwenge-artweye areye atningke anthurre irretyenhe, yerre akweke-arteke kwenhe, uyarne akngakelhe-ileme."

Genesis 15:5.

¹⁹ Abraham aneke atnyentye arlenghe anthurreke, uterne akngerre-arlike nhenge year 100-eke-atwetye, re-anteme itirretyame, "Nhenge ayenge-arle ampwe anthurre anteme irreme, ilwetyeke-urletye anteme.

Anewe atyinhe Sarah ampwe-anteye-irreke nhenge ampe kwenye akwete." Alakenhe itirreke-arle re akwete anthurre Ngkarte arratyte itelaremele alknng-wirretyakenhele. Renhe arratyte itelaremele re utnenge ikwerenhe lterreke anthurre irreke akwetethe anthurre re Ngkarte tnaketyarte nhenge iwenhe Re mpwaretyenheke. ²¹ Re kwenhe atnerrele akwetethe anthurre itirretyarte, "Arratyte kwenhe Ngkarte alhileke-arle iperre Re mpwaremele." ²² Ngkarte angkeke Abraham-arle arratyte aneke rarle Renhe akwetethe arratyte itelarekenge. ²³ Angkentye yanhe-ame Abraham-ekente ante ware aneke? Arrangkwe, angkentye yanhe kwenhe anwerneke-arle-anteye. Anwerne itelareme Ngkarte-arle Jesus akemelhe-ileke irrerlknge-arle inteke-iperenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte angkeme anwerne-arle arratyte aneme. ²⁵ Ngkarte kwenhe Jesus piweme anwerneke ilwetyeke, nhenge anwerne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kenhe re ilweke-arle-iperrele Ngkarte renhe itethe-ileme akemelhe-ilirtneke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele-arle anwerne Ikwere arratyte anetyenhenge Ikwerenhe anteme anetyenhenge akwete.

Anwerne Ngkartenge arratyte anerlte-aneme

5 Ye, anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremunge Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe arratyte aneme Atyengenge ularre." Ngkartenge ipeltye-irreke iperre, anwerne akangkemele anthurre anerlte-aneme iwenhenge-arle Alartetye Jesus Christ-ele anwerneke mpwarekenge. ² Jesus-ele anwernenhe Ngkarte-werne atheke akngeke, Ngkarte anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme anwerne-arle Christ arratyte itelarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkemele akarelherlte-aneme alakenhe itirreke, "Arratyte kwenhe Ngkarte anwernenhe apmere mwerre akngerre ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhe anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge yanhe ikwerele." ³ Anwerne akangkeme-anteye nhenge arpenhe areye anwerneke ahele-irrerlunge atwemele-arle anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremunge. Nhenge arne akurne nhenhe areye anwerneke akurne-irrerlunge, anwerne itelaremele Jesus-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, anwerne lterreke-irreme renhe akwete arratyte apentye. ⁴ Anwerne akwetethele renhe apenteke-iperrele, anwerne lterreke anthurre anteme awelheme, tnyetyakenhe anteme aneme, nhenge Ngkarte anwernenhe areme Re arratyte akangkemele anthurre aneme. Nhenge utnenge atnerre-arle irreke-arle, anwerne Ngkarteke mwantye akarelhemele Re anwernenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhenge. ⁵ Ye, Ngkarte anwernenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke. Utnenge Akngerre Re tyerrtye kwenenge anwerne-kenhe-nge, Re kwenhe anwerneke imerneme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akaltye aneme urreke-arle anwerne Ikwerenge akwete anetyenhe.

Anwerne itelareme Rarle anwerneke alknngwirretyakenhe anwernenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe.

⁶ Anwerne ingkirreke akurne akwete aneme, uyarne mwerre mpwarelhomele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke Ngkarte anwerneke itirreke, Re Christ akngakeke renhe yernemele anwerneke ilwetyeke. ⁷ Angwenhe-ame ilwetyenhe tyerrtye arratyte apeke anemele? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Re apeke-arle mwerre anthurre aneke-ante tyerrtye arpenhe apeke itirreme ikwere anteme ilwetyeke. ⁸ Kenhe anwerne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anerlunge Christ anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke. Alakenhenge anteme Ngkarte anwerneke imerneke Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. ⁹ Christ-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilwekenge, Ngkarte anteme arne akurne urpareke anwerne-arle mpwarekenge Re anteme angkeke anwerne-arle arratyte aneme Ikwerenge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arle ingkernenge Christ-arle anwerneke arkngrte angkeme, Ngkarte anteme anwernenhe ure akngerre-werne yerneketye. ¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anerlunge, Re anwernekenge ipeltye-irreke Alere Ikwerenhe-arle anwerneke ilwekenge. Ngkartenge ipeltye-irreke iperre anwerne Ikwerenge anyente-irremele. Re anwernenhe itethe-iletienhe Jesus-nge. ¹¹ Anwerne Ngkarteke arratyte akangkemele anthurre aneme Rarle Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe yernekenge, ante Re akurne anwerne-kenhe urpareke anwerne anteme Ikwerenge ipeltye-irretyeke.

Adam uthene Jesus Christ uthene-akerte

¹² The kwenhe arrekatherre iletieke ahentye aneme artwe arrekwelenye nhenge Adam arritnye-akerte. Artwe nhenhe Adam-ele arne akurne anthurre mpwareke, rarle akurne mpwarekenge re ilweke. Lyete anteme artwe anyente yanhele-arle akurne mpwarerlunge tyerrtye ingkirrekele arne akurne anteme mpwarewarreme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke ilweme. ¹³ Ye, urreke Ngkarte angkentye renhe Moses anthetyenhenge, tyerrtye ingkirrekele akwetethe arne akurne mpwaretyarte. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe angketyakenhele aneke itne-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge, angkentyeke arrangkwe-arle itneke anekenge iletieke itne-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. ¹⁴ Anwerne akaltye aneme tyerrtye areye-arle apmere arpe-anenhele akwetethe ilwemenge, itne-arle akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemenge, Adam-ngentyele arle yanheke-atwetye nhenge Ngkarte-arle Moses angkentye anthekeke-atwetyeke. Kele tyerrtye ingkirreke anteme ilwetyarte nhenge Adam-elarle mpwareke-ngentyele. Adam-ele Ngkarte ayene-ileme, merne annge arlkwemele Ngkarte-arle renhe arlkwetyale ilekenge. Kenhe arpenhe areyele akurne-arteke mpwaretyakenhe itne akenhe arne akurne arpenhe areye mpwaretyarte. Adam, Christ-nge arwekele-arle aneke, re Re-arteke akweke ware aneme, rante-rante anetyakenhe. ¹⁵ Kele arne arpenhe areye anteme aneke ratherre-arle mp-

warerle-anerrekenge. Adam-ele Ngkarte ayene-ileke arne akurne anteme mpwaremele. Lyete anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke ilwerlte-aneme artwe anyentele-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe mwerre anthurre aneme Re arne mwerre akngerre-ulkere mpwareke anwernenhe Jesus anthemele. Arlte lyete anteme tyerrtye atningke akwete itethe-irrit-neme Rarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele Jesus anthekenge. ¹⁶ Nhenge artwe anyente Adam-elarle akurne mpwareke, re tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre akurne-ilettyeke, kele Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke imerrentye irrerlkngge atwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle akenhe akurne akwete mpwaremunge Ngkarte anwerneke alhwarrpe-irreke Re-anteme Jesus antheke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilwetyeke. Lyete anteme Ngkarte angkeme yanhe areyele-arle Renhe arratyte itelareme arratyte anetyenhenge iwenhenge-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. ¹⁷ Artwe anyente nhengele-arle arne akurne mpwareke alakenhe ikweringe anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke ilwerlte-anemenge. Kenhe lyetenye anwerne ingkirreke itethe akwete anerlte-aneme iwenhenge-arle artwe arrpenhele, Jesus Christ-ele mpwarekenge. Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneke, lyete anteme Re angkeme nhenge anwerne-arle arratyte mwerre aneme iwenhenge-arle Jesus-ele anwerneke mpwarekenge.

¹⁸ Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre irrerlkngge atwetyeke aneke itnenhe ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilemele Adam-elarle kwenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwarekenge tyerrtye ingkirreke anteme re akurne-ileke. Kenhe Jesus-arle akenhe Ngkartele akangkwe-irrerlengge anwerneke mwerre anthurre mpwaretyenhenge, Ngkartele kwenhe iwerre altywere-ileke tyerrtye areye Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyenhenge, kele urreke anwerne Ikwerenge akwete anetyenhenge. ¹⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirreke akurne-irreke Adam-arle Ngkarte-ketye untyemurle-irrekenge arne akurne mpwaremele. Kenhe Jesus-ele akenhe Ngkarte aweke-arle imerte mpwaremele nhenge renhe ilekenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte angkeme tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremeke arratyte Ikwerenge ularre.

²⁰ Ngkartele anteme angkentye Ikwerenhe Moses antheke nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe awetyenhenge, itne itelaretyeke itne-arle arne akurne mpwaretyame. Nhenge itne angkentye Moses-kenhe awemele itne uyarne anthurre impemele arne akurne areye itne mpwaretyamele. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele akwetethe akurne awethe-ame-awethe mpwaretyarte Ngkartele akenhe akwete-arle itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme Re-anteme itnenhe Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyenhe. ²¹ Ye, tyerrtye areye kwenhe akwete anthurre ilweme itne-arle akwete anthurre akurne mpwarerlte-anemenge. Kenhe lyete akenhe, Ngkarte mwantye angkeme anwerne-arle arratyte aneme Jesus-arle anwerneke ilwerlengge. Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme akweteth-

enhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme anwerne-arle Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhe.

Anwerne itethe aneme Christ-ngentyele ware

6 Arrpenhemele areke-arle-iperre iwenhe-arle the intelhe-ilekenge alakenhe apeke kwenhe apale itirreme, "Anwerne kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneyeye Ngkartele anwernenhe akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke, anwernekenge ipelttye-irrerle-anemele." ² Arrangkwe-arle! Ngkartele atyewe areye-irreke-arle, anwerne kwenhe akwetethe akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyakenhe anetyeke. Anwerne Jesus arratyte itelareke-ipenhele, Ngkartele imerte anwernenhe iwerre akurne-aketye akngemele iwerre mwerrele arrerneke Renhe apentetyenhenge. Itirrewarraye, nhenge tyerrtye ilwemele re akurne mpwarentye impelhemele. Alakenhe renhe anwerne akurne-ketye impelhetyeke. ³ Arrantherre ingkirreke akaltye aneme, nhenge anwerne Jesus arratyte itelaremele kwatye kweneke irrpemele baptise-irretyeke, Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke Christ-enge anyente-ileke. Nhenge anwerne kwatye kweneke irrppeke, anwerne-arle Christ-nge apurte ilweke-arle-arteke, anwerne-arle apurte ikwerenge ipertele arteke-anteye-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele renhe Utnenge Akngerrele renhe itethe akemelhe-ilirtneke. Kele alakenhe-anteye-arle nhenge anwerne kwatye-ngentyele arratemele anwerne kwenhe ikwerenge apurte akeme-irreke, kele anwerne akngarte-iwelhemele akwetethe anteme arne mwerre areye mpwarerlte-anemele arratyte anemele.

⁵ Ye, Christ-nge apurte-irreke-iperrele anwerne-arle kwenhe ikwerenge ilweke-anteye-arteke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Jesus akemelhe-ileke itethe-ilirt-nemele-arteke re irrerlkngge-arle inteke-ipenhele, kele alakenhe-anteye-arle Re anwernenhe akemelhe-ilettyenhe itethe-ilirt-nemele nhenge irrerlkngge-arle inteke-ipenhele. ⁶ Anwerne akaltye-anteye aneme, itirrentye anwerne-kenhe-arle akwetethe-arle akurne anetyarte, anwerne arne akurne areyeke itirretyarte, itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe nhenge Christ-arle akenhe arntarlkweke-arlengge ilwemele anwerne-anteye ikwerenge apurte ilweke-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe arne akurne areye awethe mpwaretyeke. ⁷ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge tyerrtye areye ilwemele itne arne akurne areye awethe mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneme. Alakenhe re-arteke, nhenge anwerne Jesus Christ-nge apurte ilwemele anwerne arne akurne areye awethe mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe.

⁸ Ye, anwerne Christ-nge apurte ilweke-arteke, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele anteme anwerne itirremele, "Arratyte kwenhe anwerne apurte ikwerenge ilweke-arle, anwerne itethe-anteye akeme-irrit-neme, ikwerenge anteme itethe aneme." ⁹ Anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle Christ itethe-ilirtneke rarle irrerlkngge inteke-ipenhele, kele lyete re itethe aneme. Re awethe ilwetyak-

enhe anetyenhe re akwete-ante itethe anetyenhe. ¹⁰ Nhenge Christ-arle ilwemele, re anyente-ngare ilweke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Re Satan ayaketyeke ilweke tyerrtye areye uterneketye akurne mpwaremeketye. Kenhe lyete akenhe re itethe-arle-irreke aneme re akwetethe-arle Ngkarteke anerle-aneme. ¹¹ Arrantherre-inpe kwenhe alakenhe itirretyeke, "Anwerne Christ-nge apurte ilweke, anwerne imerte arne akurne mpwarenty impelheke. Lyete kwenhe anwerne itethe-anteye-arle irirtneke apurte Christ-nge anwerne Ngkarteke-ante ware anetyeke."

¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anetyakenhe anetyeke. Itelaraye, arrantherre kwenhe ahelhe nhenhele arlte urtekeke ware aneme nhenge tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe uyerremele. Kele nhenge arrantherre arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye anemele, akwenpele awerlte-anaye, akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyale anaye. ¹³ Arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kele, arrantherre akurne-ketye mpwarenty impelhewarraye! Arne akurne areye iltyele anptyale, arrakertele angkentye ulperte angketyale, arne akurne areye alkngel aretyale, akurne areye irlpele awetyale anaye. Arrantherre ilweke-arle iperre Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtneke Jesus-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte anthelhetyeke Ikwere-ante ware arraty anetyeke. ¹⁴ Arrantherre awelhetyakenhe arne akurne mpwaretyeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ipmentye impelheke. Angkentye angkweye yanhe kwenhe arrekantherre alartetye anetyakenhe. Lyete akenhe Ngkarte arrekantherre alartetye aneme, Re-ante ware arrekantherre mwerre anerle-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arne akurne impelhetyeke, Ngkarteke mwerre anerlte-anetyeke.

Anwerne warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe areye arratyentye anerlte-aneye

¹⁵ Arrantherre arpenheme apeke alakenhe apale itirrerlte-aneme, "Mwerre akwele anwerne apeke arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele anwerne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe ipmentye impelheke. Ngkarte anteme anwernenhe atnyeneme mwantyele arntarnte-aremele." Arrangkwe-arle! Alakenhe itirretyale anaye. ¹⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge arrantherre kwenhe alartetyeke warrke-irreme arrantherre aywerrkele mpwaremele alartetyele-arle ileme. Alakenhe-anteye anteme arrantherre apeke arne akurne areye aywerrkele mpwareme arrentye Satan-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ileme, re anteme arrekantherre alartetye anetyenhenge. Re apeke arrekantherre alartetye aneme, arrantherre anteme ilwetyenhe Ngkarte-kwenye. Kenhe arrantherre-ingarle apeke Ngkarte awemele aywerrkele mpwaremele Rarle ileme, Re anteme arrekantherre alartetye anetyenhe, arrantherre arraty anetyenhenge. ¹⁷ Lyete kwenhe the Ngkarte tnakeme anthurre, arrantherre-arle Ikwere arraty anerleng. Arrwekele-arle arrantherre

akurne areye-ante ware mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, iwerre arratyale anetyakenhe aneke. Kenhe nhenge arpenheme areye akenhe arrekantherre Angkentye Mwerre Jesus-akerte angkemele, arrantherre akngarte-iwelheke, angkentye renhe awemele aywerrkele mpwaremele iwenhe itne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke. ¹⁸ Kele Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurne-ketye akngirtneke arrantherre-arle apentetyame, iwerre mwerrele arrenneke, arrantherre Ikwere warrke-irretyenhenge arraty anemele arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte arnterrenhe tnakeme.

¹⁹ Ngkarte-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre kwenhe akweke ware itelareme. Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge arrekantherre mwantye angkeme arrantherre arraty awetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe itirretyarte arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Lyete akenhe, arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke iwenhe apeke renhe-ante ware mpwaremele Re arrenhantherrenhe ileme.

²⁰ Urreke arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwaretyarte, arne akurne areyeye-ante ware mpwaretyeke itirretyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe arne arraty areyeye itirretyakenhe arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke akutne anekeke. ²¹ Nhenge arne akurne-arle mpwareke-iperrele arrantherre-ame akangkemele aneke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre anteme apure anthurre awelhemele nhenge arrantherre itirremele arne akurne areye mpwareke-akerte. Arrantherre apeke arne akurne akwete mpwareke akwele, arrantherre Ngkarte-kwenye akwete-arle ilwemere, Ikwerenge akwete-ante akalke-irremele aneme re. ²² Kele lyete anteme arrantherre-ingarle arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe Ngkarteke-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurne-ketye akngetye-alpeme utepelheilerleng arrantherre-arle apentetyamenge, arrenhantherrenhe iwerre arraty Ikwerenhele arrennemele Ikwere akwetethe warrke-irretyeke. Lyete anteme Ngkarteke arrekantherre imerneme nthakenhe-arle Ikwere arraty anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itethe akwete-ante Ikwerenge anetyenhe. ²³ Arrantherre-ame itelareme? Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye apeke warrke-irremele re apwerte ngkweltye inemele. Angwenhele-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemele ilwetyenhe. Re Ngkarte-ketye re akwete-ante akalke-irretyenhe. Kenhe Ngkarteke iwerre-arle arpenhe aneme, Re Jesus Christ Alere Ikwerenhe anwernenhe antheme, anwerne Ikwere warrke-irretyakenhe aneme Renhe inetyeke. Nhenge anwerne Renhe arraty itelaremele anwerne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

Ayeye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke anwernenhe uyarne mwerre atnyeneme

7 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye! Arrantherre angkentye itelareme Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke ilwemele rarle angkentye renhe uyarne apenteme. Nhenge tyerrtye itethe akwete aneme-ante ware kwenhe itne angkentye yanhe ikwere aywerrke-irreme renhe apentemele. ² Awerrirraye, angkentye Moses-kenhele anwernenhe ileme nhenge arelthe kwenhe anewe ikwerenhenge akwetethe anetyeke re nhenge itethe-arle anemenge. Kenhe artwe yanhe apeke ilwerlenghe arelthe anteme warlekwerre-irremele, angkentye kwenhe arelthe yanheke mwerre angkeme artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyeke. ³ Kele nhenge arelthe apeke alheme artwe arrpenhenge intemele nhenge anewe ikwerenhe itethe akwete, arrpenhe areye anteme alakenhe angketyenhenge, "Unte kwenhe mpwenyele alwirrelhe-ileke." Nhenge artwe anewikwe ilwerlenghe-ante kwenhe mwerre aneme arelthele nhenge artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyeke. ⁴ Ye, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, arrantherre kwenhe yanhe-arteke aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye Christ-kenhe. Arrantherre kwenhe Christ-nge apurte ilweke-arteke, angkentye Moses-kenhe impelhemele, Christ-kenhe anteme anemele. Ngkartele Jesus akemelhe-ileke rarle ilweke-arle-iperrenge, Re-anteme arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme. Ye, Christ-ele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme arrantherre warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwarerlte-anetyeke. ⁵ Urreke anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe irretyenhenge, anwerne kwenhe anwerneke-arrpe itirretyarte, anwerne akwetethe alhetyeke ahentye anetyarte arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke. Angkentye ingkweye nhenhe, re kwenhe anwernenhe ileke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mwerre-arle, akurne apeke-arle. Nhenge anwerne arne akurne yanhe areye mpwarerlte-anetyarte anwerne iwerre akurne apentetyamele irrerlknge intentye akngerre. ⁶ Kenhe lyete akenhe anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe impelheke, anwerne-arle kwenhe Christ-nge ilweke-arle-arteke, anwerne anteme angkentye ingkweye yanhe renhe awethe apentetyakenhe. Angkentye Moses-kenhe arne chain-ele-arteke anwernenhe ayernentye akngerre aneke, anwernenhe akwete anthurre anteme uternetyarte nhenge arne akurne mpwaretyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme anwerne tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye-arteke anteme aneme, angkentye ingkweye yanhele anwernenhe uyarne uterneme. Kele lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarteke arnterre warrke-irreme Utnege Akngerrele-arle kwenhe anwerneke imernerlenghe nthakenhe anwerne Ikwere arratyte warrke-irretyeke Renhe akwete apenterlte-anetyeke.

Angkentye Moses-kenhele anwerneke imerneme anwerne-arle arne akurne mpwaremunge

⁷ Arrpenhe apeke alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Angkentye Moses-kenhe kwenhe akurne, rarle anwernenhe arne akurne-akerte itirretyeke mpwareme." Arrangkwe-arle! Aremele ware kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe anwerne-arle itelareme arne akurne areye-akerte nhenge anwerne-arle mpwareke-arle. Nhenge akutne apeke aneme, the apeke arne arrpenhe-kenhe areme ikwere ahentye-anteme anemele. The anteme apeke angkentye nhenhe renhe areme, "Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arne arrpenhe areye atnyenemele, itnenhe aretyale anaye itneke ahentye anemele." Kele anteme ayenge itirreme, "Ayekaye, the kwenhe arne akurne mpwarerne." ⁸ Angkentye Moses-kenhe apeke-arle anetyakenhe aneke, arrpenhele ayenge-arle ilpernetyakenhe aneke angkentye ultakekenge ayenge-arle kwenhe angkentye ikwere akutne anekenge. Kenhe nhenge the angkentye yanhe awemele, re ayenge ayaketyakenhe aneke atnure-irreme-ketye, arrangkwe-arle. ⁹ Urreke ayenge angkentye Moses kenhe-akerte akaltye anetyenhenge, ayenge kwenhe ikwere-ketye akalkeke-akalke anetyarte nhenge ayenge mwerre-arteke akwele. Kele nhenge ayenge-arle angkentye Moses-kenheke akaltye-irremele ayenge itirremele, "Ayekaye, the kwenhe arne akurne areye mpwareke-arle." Nhenge ayenge anteme uyarne itirreme nthakenhe-arle ayenge ikwere impelhetyeke. Re ayenge ilwetyeke-ante-werne atheke akngeme. ¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Moses angkentye antheke anwerne renhe awetyenhenge itethe akwete anerlte-anetyeke. Kenhe nhenge tharle angkentye renhe awemele ayenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke irreke. ¹¹ Ayenge kwenhe itirreme nhenge angkentye awemele ayenge-arle arratyte akwele anetyeke. Kele aweke-arle-iperrele ayenge uyarne arratyte anemele. Angkentyele-tetye arne akurne areye-ante ware imerneke tharle mpwarekenge, re ayenge ilwetyeke-werne atheke akngeme. ¹² Arratyte-arle, angkentye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke atyeperre anthurre aneme, re anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke arratyte anetyeke. ¹³ Arrantherre apeke itirreme angkentye Moses-kenhe alakenhe angkekeke-athene, "Paul-arle apeke akalke-akalke Ngkarte-ketye ilwetyenhe angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre." Arrangkwe-arle! Angkentye Moses-kenhe kwenhe mwerre aneme, the kwenhe arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte ayenge-arle arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke ahentye anekeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke irreke. Angkentye Moses-kenhele atyenge imerneke tharle arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte.

Akurne uthene mwerre uthene urtakwerte anwerne-kenhe kwenele aneme

¹⁴ Anwerne itelareme angkentye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele. Kenhe ayenge akenhe tyerrtye ware-arle aneme, the arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerle-aneme uyarne itirremele nhenge nthakenhe the arne akurne areye impetyenhe. ¹⁵ Ayenge kwenhe uyarne itirreme, tharle arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-anetyeke ahentye-anemeke, the akenhe mpwaretyakenhe. Ayenge itirreme the arne akurne areye impetyeke, the-tetye akurne nhenhe areye awethe mpwareme anteme. ¹⁶ Kele-anteyele the arne akurne yanhe areye mpwarerle-aneme, the anteme arne yanhe areye mpwaretyakenhe nhenge ayenge-arle akaltye anemele arraty anerlunge. Nhenhe re kwenhe atyenge imerneme angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle mwerre akwete aneme. ¹⁷ Kele ayenge anteme itirreme, "The kwenhe mwerre mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme, kenhe arne akurne yanhe areye akenhe atyenge kwenenge anerlunge akwete-arle. Itne ayenge uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke." ¹⁸ Ayenge Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke ahentye aneme, the akenhe arne akurne akwete-arle mpwarerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the itelareme ayenge kwenele-arle akurne anthurre anemele, mwerre anetyakenhe. ¹⁹ Nhenge tharle arne mwerre areye mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele, the akenhe itnenhe uyarne anthurre-arle mpwareme. Nhenge the arne akurne renhe areye mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhele, tharle itnenhe akwete anthurre mpwarerle-anemele. ²⁰ Arraty apelaye, the kwenhe arne mwerre areye uyarne mpwareme tharle mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, the arne akurne areyante ware mpwarerle-aneme-tetye. The kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe nhenge ayenge-arle ahentye anemenge-ante ware. Akurne yanhe kwenhe atyengenge kwenenge aneme, yanhele athewe ayenge akwetethe uternerle-aneme arne akurne areye mpwarerle-anetyeke.

²¹ Ye, alakenhe-arteke akwetethe kwenhe atyengenge irreme. Ayenge kwenhe arraty anetyeke ahentye-aneme, arne mwerre areye mpwaretyeke, the akenhe akwetethe-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerle-aneme-tetye. ²² Utmenge atyinhele ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe angkentyeke akangkeme anthurre. ²³ The kwenhe angkentye yanhe uyarne arraty apenteme. Atyengenge kwenele akurne anthurre aneme. Nhenge the arne mwerre mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme, akurne yanhele ayenge akurne mpwaretyeke uterneme. Akurne yanhe atyengenge kwenele aneme re ayenge ayernelhentye akngerre-arteke atnyeneme, nhenge the arne akurne akwete mpwarerle-aneme, ayenge anteme akurne-ketye uyarne impelhemele. ²⁴ Ye, ayenge kwenhe akurne anthurre aneme, ayenge-apenhe! The kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe apentetyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe atyengenge kwenele akenhe akurne-anteye-arle aneme, akurne

yanhele ayenge arne akurne mpwaretyeke uternerle-aneme, ayenge uyarne anthurre anteme impelheme arne akurne areye mpwareme-ketye. Kele angwenhele anteme ayenge akwetethe atnyeneme mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhenge ayenge Ngkartenge akalke-akalke ilweme-ketye? Kele lyete the anteme Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerle-aneme, Jesus Christ-ele-arle ayenge atnyenerlunge rarle ayenge mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhenge.

Anwerne mwerre anetyenhe Utmenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe atnyenemenge

8 Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme anwerne-arle Ikwerege arraty aneme anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arraty itelaremenge ikwerenge anyente-irremenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte anwernenhe irrerlkng atwetye-kwenye. ² Urreke anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye irretyenhenge, anwerne arne akurne areye mpwarerle-anetyarte iwerre akurne alhemele irrerlkng iperte-werne atheke. Nhenge anwerne Jesus Christ-nge apurte-irremele Utmenge Akngerrele anwernenhe iwerre akurne yanhe ikwere-ketye akayake-ileke anwernenhe iwerre mwerreke arrerneke anwerne Jesus-nge apurte akwete alherlte-iwetyenhenge. ³ Anwerne itelareme angkentye Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhenge, anwerne-arle uyarne mpwarerlunge iwenhe-arle re anwerneke ileme arraty anetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe anwerne itetheke mpwareke Alere Ikwerege yernemele. Anwerne itelareme rarle tyerrtye-irreke, tyerrtye anwerne-arteke anteye-arle aneke. Re anteme anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke anwerne anteme arraty anthurre anetyenhenge arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwaretyakenhe anetyeke. ⁴ Ye, arlte lyete anteme anwerne awerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke renhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke angkeme. Anwerne arne akurne areye akwete mpwaretyakenhe, anwerne-arle mpwaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arraty anetyeke ahentye-aneme angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. Lyete anwerne arne yanhe areye mpwareme Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle anwerneke mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. ⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhemele arne akurne arpe-anenhe renhe-arle mpwarerlte-aneme itne-arle ahentye anemeke. Itne kwenhe Ngkarte awetyakenhe, itne-arle ware itirrerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle itne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Utmenge Akngerre aweme, itne kwenhe aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemele rarle ileme, itne akwetethe itirrerlte-aneme arne yanhe areye-akerte Ngkartele-arle itneke ileme. ⁶ Angwenhe apeke akwete itirrerle-anemele arne akurne akwetethe mpwaretyeke rarle iwerre irrerlkng iperte-werne atheke alhemele. Kenhe angwenhele apeke akenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe mwantyele aweme, rarle iwerre mwerrele itethe-werne alhemele Ngkartenge mwerre akwete aneme-werne. ⁷ Tyerrtye areye akwetethe-arle itirrerlte-aneme arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-ane-

tyeke, itne kwenhe Ngkarteke ahele-irremele-arteke. Itne angkentye Ngkartekenhe awetyakenhe aneme. Itne uyarne mpwareme nhenge iwenhe ikwere Rarle ahentye-aneme itne-arle renhe akwenpele ware awemenge. ⁸ Yanhe areye-arle alakenhe ikwere itirreme-arteke, itne uyarne Ngkarteke akangkemele aneme.

⁹ Nhenge Utnenge Akngerre arrekatherre-arlenge anemele, arrantherre arrekatherre-arrpe ware itirretyakenhe, ware mpwaremele anteme arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemele. Arrantherre kwenhe itelareme tyerrtye areye-arle Utnenge Christ-kenhe itnekele-arlenge-arle atnyenetyakenhenge, itne Jesus Christ-kenhe anetyakenhe. ¹⁰ Nhenge Christ arrekatherrele-arlenge anemele, kele utnenge arrekatherrenhe anteme itethe akwete-ante anerlte-aneme Ngkartekarle kwenhe angkerlenge arrantherre-arle Ikwerenge arratyeaneme. Kele mwerre-arle arrantherre-arle ilwetyenhe arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte. Tyerrtye-ante ware-arle arrangkwe-irretyenhe. Kenhe utnenge arrekatherrenhe akenhe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. ¹¹ Arratyekarle, Ngkartele Jesus itethe-ilirtneke rarle ilweke-iperrenge akemeilemele Utnenge Akngerrele. Utnenge Akngerre re-ante-arle arrekatherrele-arlenge anemele re arrantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe arrantherrenhe akemelhe-ilirtnetyenhe irrerlkngenge inteke-ipenhele.

¹² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, anwerne kwenhe itirretyeke arratyeanetyeke, arne akurne iwenhe apeke renhe-arle mpwaretyale ahentye-anemeke. ¹³ Anwerne apeke arne akurne arrpe-anenhe akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentyeaneme, kele anwerne anteme ilwetyenhenge Ngkarteketyenge akwete-ante akngakelhemele anteme aneme. Kenhe nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele anwernenhe akaltye-anthemele, anwerne akurne mpwareme-ketye untyeme-arle-irremele, kele anwerne anteme itethe akwete-ante Ngkartenge apurte anetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Tyerrtye areyele-ante ware Utnenge Akngerre aweme mpwaremele Re ilemunge, itne kwenhe ampe Ngkartekenhe areye aneme. ¹⁵ Arrwekele kwenhe anwerne atere-irretyarte, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe Utnenge Akngerre antheke. Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe anwernenhe atnerre-ileme, atere-kwenye. Anwerne Utnenge Ngkartekenhe ineke nhenge Re anwernenhe ampe Ikwerenhe areye-arteke altye-ileme. Lyete anteme anwerne Renhe akeme, "Abba, Akngeye." ¹⁶ Arratyepelaye, Utnenge Akngerre-arle utnenge anwernekenhe-nge anyente-irreme anwerne itelaretyeke anwerne-arle ampe Ngkartekenhe areye arratyeanthurre aneme. ¹⁷ Anwerne-arle ampe uthene alere uthene Ngkartekenhe areye anerlunge, urreke anwerne, apurtele Christ-nge, arne mwerre anthurre areye inetyenhe Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe alhileke. Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anwerne anemele arne akurne areye anwerneke irretyenhe, Christ-ekere-arteke. Kele mwerre-arle, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe anwernenhe mwantye arntarnte-aretyenhenge ap-

mere mwerre anthurre Ikwerenhele apurte Christ-nge anemele.

Urreke, Ngkartele anwerneke arne mwerre anthurre areye imernetyenhe

¹⁸ Kele mwerre-arle tyerrtye areye anwerneke ahele-ahele angkeme anwernenhe atwemele-arle, lyete anteme anwerne uyarne itirreme. Urreke Ngkartele anwernenhe tnaketyenhe apmere mwerre Ikwerenhele mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe, anwerne anteme alkngrwirtyenhe anthurre arne akurne areyeke anwerneke-arle irretyarte apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerlte-anetyarte. ¹⁹ Arne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkartele-arle mpwareke, apmere ahelhe anteke nhenhe-arle, apwerte areye-arle, arne areye-arle, kere areye-arle, thiye areye-arle, iwenhe-iwenhe arpenhe areye-arle, ingkirreke kwenhe atyepetyepele akarelheme Ngkarteke imernetyeke angwenhe apeke ampe Ikwerenhe uthene alere Ikwerenhe uthene areye arratyeanemenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele itnenhe aretyenhenge. ²⁰ Ngkartele arne areye ingkirrekeke akwete akarelhetyeke ahentyeaneme alakenhe renhe-arteke Rarle ilekeke arne areye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle apele ingkweye-irretyenhe akurne-irretyenhe Adam uthene Eve uthenele-arle akurne mpwarerlte-anerrekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arne areye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle kwenhe uyarne mwerre akwete anerlte-aneme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itelareke urreke-arle Re arne areye mwerre-ilirtnetyenhe awethe anteye. Arne ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwareke kwenhe akngarte-iwelhetyenhe arratyeanemenge mwerre anthurre irrirtnetyenhe. ²² Anwerne itelareme ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwareke akwetethe tyerrtye rilkerte-arteke ampangkerle-anemenge. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge arelhe ampe akweke atnyenetyeke akarelheme, re-anteme ampangkerle-aneme, alakenhe renhe-arteke arne ingkirreke Ngkartele-arle mpwarerlenge ampangkerlte-aneme Ngkarteke akarelhemele urreke nhenge mwerre anthurre ilirtnetyenhenge awethe. ²³ Kenhe anwerne-inpe utnengele ampangkerlte-aneme anteye nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele, Ngkarteke atyepetyepele akarelhemele Ikwere arelhewarremele. Kenhe Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe kele antheke Utnenge Akngerreke-amparre, lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarteke atyepetyepele akarelhemele anwernenhe altye-iletetyeke ampe uthene alere uthene Ikwerenhe-arteke. Urreke, Re-anteme anwernenhe tyerrtye alkarle arpenhe anthetyenhe. ²⁴ Anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke. Anwerne awethe itelareme urreke-arle Ngkartele anwernenhe tyerrtye arpenhe anthetyenhe, Ikwerenge anetyeke akngirtnetyenhe. Anwerne kwenhe nhenheke akaltye-irreke nhenge anwerne-arle Ngkartekenhe areye irremele. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye arpenhe yanhe areye aretyakenhe akwete. Kele mwerre-arle. Lyete kwenhe anwerne atyenpele akarel-

heme Ngkarteke anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anthetyeke Ikweringe akngirtneleme anetyeke.

²⁶ Arlte arrpenhemenge anwerne kwenhe apertape awelheme apatemele anthurre anemele. Kenhe Ut-nenge Akngerrele-arle akenhe anwerneke imerneme. Nhenge anwerne uyarne itirremele nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke, kenhe Ut-nenge Akngerrele akenhe itelareme. Re anteme anwerneke itwe-ir-remele apetyetyeke apayuthnemele anwerneke, amp-wangkemele angkentye angkemele anwerne uye itelarerlenghe. ²⁷ Ngkarteke anteme aweme iwenhe-arle Ut-nenge Akngerrele angkeme. Ngkarteke kwenhe itelareme iwenhe-arle tyerrtye areye itirremenge, Re itelareme-anteye iwenhe-arle Ut-nenge Akngerrele apayuthnemele nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke, ratherre-arle kwenhe itirrentye anyente.

²⁸ Anwerne itelareme Ngkarteke-arle arntarnte-areme yanhe areye Ikwere-arle ahentye-anemeke. Ap-mere ahelhe nhenhe-arle anemele arne arrpe-anen-he kwenhe anwerneke irreme, arrpenheme mwerre-arle, arrpenheme akurne-arle. Arne ingkirreke anwerneke irrerlenghe Ngkarteke akenhe itnenhe anwerneke mwerre-ileme. Re kwenhe anwernenhe akngakeke, anwerne itelareme iwenhe apeke-arle anwerneke irrerlenghe, arne yanhe areyeke Rarle ahentye anemenge. ²⁹ Urreke anwerne ampe akweke intetyen-henge, Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe arrwekele-anteye-arle akngakeke nhenge Alere ikwerenhe-arteke anetyeke. Re Alere Ikwerenhe akngakeke kake akngerre tyerrtye ingkirrekeke anetyeke. ³⁰ Anwernenhe akngakeke-arle iperre Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke Ngkarteke anteme anwernenhe ikngweke. Anwernenhe ikngweke-arle-iperrele Re-anteme anwerneke angkeke, "Arrantherre kwenhe Atyengenge ularre ar-raty aneme." Re anwerneke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe Ikweringe akwete-ante atnyenetyen-henge.

Ngkarteke kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe akayake-ileme

³¹ Ikweringe-ntyele anwerne alakenhe itirretyeke, "Arraty kwenhe Ngkarte anwerneke alkwerte-arteke aneme, angwenhele-ame anwernenhe atweye? Arrang-kwe-arle, arrpenhele anwernenhe atwetye-kwenye Rarle anwernenhe akayake-ilerlenghe mwantyele atnyeneme." ³² Ngkarteke kwenhe ameke-aretyakenhe aneke Alere anyente anthurre-arle Ikw-erenhe Ikwere-arrpe, Re renhe akwenpele antheke anwerneke ilwetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Rarle kwenhe anwernenhe arne ar-rpenhe atningke-arlike mwantyele anthetyenhe, ameke-aretye-kwenyele. ³³ Anwerne itelareme, arrpen-hele ilpernetyakenhe tyerrtye areye Ngkarteke-arle akngakeke, Ngkarteke-arle kwenhe kele angkekenge anwerne-arle arraty aneme Ikweringe ularre. ³⁴ Kele angwenhe-ame anteme anwerneke ahele-irremele ir-rerlknghe atwetyenhe? Arrang-kwe-arle! Arrpenhele anwernenhe uyarne irrerlknghe atweme Christ-arle kele anwerneke ilwekenge. Ngkarteke anteme renhe itethe-

ilirtneke akemelhe-ilemele, re-anteme Ngkartenge ak-we-arratyale aneme nhenge alartetye impene an-thurre-arteke anwerneke angkemele. ³⁵ Re kwenhe anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme anthurre. Ar-rpenhele anwernenhe Jesus-ngentye uyarne akalkel-he-ileme. Kele mwerre-arle, arne akurne arrpenhe ar-eyeye apeke anwerneke irreme. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne rlkerte-irreme nhenge irrare-apeke-irremele. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne apateke anthurre nthaken-he mpwaretyeke anwerne-arle kwenhe merne apeke nhenge mantere-arlike apeke atnyenetyakenhele. Kele mwerre-arle, arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahele angkemele anwernenhe atwemele-arlike, angkerreme-arlike nhenge anwernenhe atwetyeke, anwernenhe apeke tnyante atweme anthurre-arle. Kenhe arne akurne nhenhe areyele-arle anwernenhe Jesus-ngen-tye uyarne akalkelhe-ileme rarle kwenhe anwernen-he akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerlenghe.

³⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenhe David-ele kwenhe ar-rule anthurrele pwekeke intelhe-ileke-arteke, re alak-enhe-arle angkemele,

"Itne kwenhe akwetethe angkerreme anwernenhe ir-rerlknghe atwetyeke anwerne-arle Ngkwinhe areye anemenge.

Itne anwernenhe mwantyele arerlte-aneme yepe-yepe areye-arteke itne-arle irrerlknghe atwetyeke ahen-tye anemele kereke.

Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne yepe-yepe areye apurtelhe-ilemele atnyeneme imerte irrerlknghe anteme atwetyen-henge itnenhe arlkwemele anteme, alakenhe renhe."

Psalm 44:22.

³⁷ Kele-anteye-arle arne akurne areye anwerneke ir-reme, anwerne atereke akutne-arle, anwerne-arle Je-sus akwete arraty itelarerlte-aneme rarle anwerneke ilwekenge, re akwetethe anwernenhe arntarnte-ar-erle-anemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arne akurne nhenhe areyele anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngen-tye uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. ³⁸ Arraty apelaye, nhenge Christ-ele anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele arrpenhele anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentye uyarne akalkelhe-ileme Rarle anwerneke ahentye an-thurre anerle-anemenge. Kele mwerre-arle anwerne apeke ilweme, anwerne apeke-arle itethe akwete ane-tyenhe. Christ-ele anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Arrang-kwe anthurre-arle-irreke arrwekelenge, urreke anteye arrang-kwe anthurre-arle irretyenhe-arle anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentye akalkelhe-iletyn-henge. Arrantherre itelareme, alartetye arrpenhe alkere-arenye areye, alkere-arenye areye, altyerre-ipenhe uthene arrentye uthene areye, nhenhe ingkir-rekele kwenhe anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentye uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Arrpenhe areye-arlike alkere akertnele aneme arne arrpenhe areye-arlike ahelhe kwenele-arle aneme anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentye uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Arne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarteke-arle mpwareke, arne yanhe areyele anwernenhe Ngkarte-ngentye uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Ngkarte

uthene Jesus Christ uthenele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerretyenhe.

Ngkartele Jew areye akngakeme Ikwerenhe areye anerrirretyeke

9 Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ar-ratye angkeme ayenge-arle Christ-nge anyente-ir-rekenge. Utmenge Akngerre utmenge atyengele-ar-lenge aneme re itelareme ayenge-arle arrekantherre urrtiyirretyakenhe. ² Ayenge utnengenge arrangkeme akwetethe alhwarrpe awelherle-aneme tyerrtye atyin-he areyeye-arrpe, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeye. ³ Ye, ayenge kwenhe arratye alhwarrpe anthurre awelheme Israel-arenye atyinhe areyeye itne-arle Jesus ipmen-tyele iweke-arlenge. Itneke alhwarrpe-irrekenge ayenge alakenhe itirreme, "Ayenge apeke Ngkartele alakenhe angketyeke, 'Ngkarte-aye, Unte apeke ayenge akngakeme-arteye Christ-ketye akalke-akalke anetyeke, itne anteme tyerrtye Ngkwinhe-irretyen-henge Christ arratye itelaremele.'" ⁴ Jew areye kwenhe akwerrke-ipenhe Jacob-eke aneme; Israel arritnye ar-rpenhe-arle. Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe akngakeke it-nenhe altye-ileke alere uthene ampe uthene Ikweren-he areye anetyeke. Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele re itneke akwetethe imernelhetyarte nhenge itne un-the-punthetyarte apmere ahurratye ikwerele, re itnen-he alhileke Rarle akwele itnenhe arne areye anthurre anthetyenhe, itne renhe aywerrkele awetyenhenge. Re itnenhe angkentye Ikwerenhe antheke Apwerte Sinai-nge, itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele apurte-irretyeke. Re itneke imerneke nthakenhe-arle itne Renhe arratye utyernemele tnaketyeke. Re alhileke Rarle itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. ⁵ Arrenge-arrenge itnekenhe ar-rule anetyarte-arle kwenhe Abraham, Isaac, Jacob-ar-lke nhenhe areye atningke-ame-atningke-irreke, itne Jew areye-anteme-irreke. Nhenheke-artweye areye-ngentyele anteme Christ-arle tyerrtye-irreke re itne-arteke aneke. Kenhe Jew areye itne akenhe renhe ip-mentyele iweke ikwere-aketye untyeme-arle-ir-reremele.

Ye, arratye kwenhe aneme, Ngkarte kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke alartetye impene aneme, kele anwerne akwetethe renhenhe tnakerlita-aneke.

⁶ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle urrtiyir-rekeke-athene nhenge Re angkemele Rarle akwele Is-rael-eke akwerrke ipenhe areye atnyenetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arratye alhileke-arle, re kwenhe urrtiyirremele angketyakenhele. Arrpenheme ware, ingkirreke kwenye, akwerrke-ipenhe Jacob-eke areye-ar-le kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, itne akwele ilelheme Israel-arenye areye. ⁷ Alakenhe-anteye-arle aneme, ingkirreke kwenye akwerrke-ipenhe Abraham-eke areye-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Arrpenheme-ante kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Akwerrke-ipenhe Isaac-eke areye kwenhe atyene atyinhe areye anetyen-he." ⁸ Abraham-ele alere arrpenhe atnyeneke, arelhe nhenge Hagar-engentyele, Ishmael arritnye, akwer-

rke-ipenhe ikwere areye Ngkarte-kenhe areye anetyak-enhe aneke. Kele akwerrke-iperre Isaac-eke areye warele Ngkarte-kenhe aneke-tetye. Sarah-ele ampe akweke atnyeneke Ngkartele-arle renhe alhileke-iper-rele ware kwenhe. Re ampwe anthurre irreke nhenge re Isaac-arle atnyeneke iperre. ⁹ Nhenge Ngkartele-ar-le Abraham alakenhe alhileke, "Nhenge Ayenge apetye-alpemele alakentyele year arrpenhenge, Sarah-ele kele ampe urreye akweke anteme atnyener-lenge."

¹⁰ Ampe urreye kwenhe Isaac aneke. Re Rebecca anewe akemele re ampe urreye rante-rante akweke atherre atnyeneke. Ngkartele anteme awethe imerneke angwenhe areye-arle atyene Ikwerenhe ar-eye arratye aneke. ¹¹ Itelaraye, urreke ampe akweke rante-rante-arle intetyenhenge Ngkarte Rebecca-ke angkeke, "Unte kwenhe lyete atnyeneme ampe urreye atherrame, ingkerne-iperre kwenhe alartetye anetyen-he, kake ikwerenge akngerre-ulkere anthurre anteme irretyenhenge." Urreke urreye ratherre arne arrpen-heme mpwarrerle-anerretyenhenge, nhenge mwerre apeke, akurne apeke, Ngkartele kwenhe ingkernenye akngakeke alartetye anetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele nhenhe mpwaremele Re imerneke Rarle akngakemele angwenhe apeke ikwere Re ahentye anemeke; Re kwenhe tyerrtye akngaketyakenhe aneke iwenhe apeke renhe-arle warele rarle mpwarekenge. ¹³ Alak-enhe ikwerenge anteme arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke, "The Jacob akngakeke, The aken-he Esau-arle ipmentyele iwemele."

Malachi 1:2-3.

¹⁴ Kele re kweye? Ngkartele-ame akurne mpwareke Rarle Esau ipmentyele iwekenge Jacob-ante akngakemele? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! ¹⁵ Itelaraye, ar-rule anthurrele Ngkartele Moses-eke alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge kwenhe atnerte alhwarrpe awel-heme angwenhe apeke ikwere-arle ayenge ahentye anemeke. The kwenhe arrpenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme ayenge-arle ahentye anemeke."

Exodus 33:19.

¹⁶ Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye areye akngakeme it-nenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele Rarle ahentye ane-meke ware. Kenhe tyerrtyele kwenhe Ngkarte uyarne uterneme renhe akngaketyeke. ¹⁷ Arrule anthurre Moses-ele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele Pharaoh ileke, "The kwenhe ngenhe ar-rerneke Egypt-eke alartetye anthurre anetyeke, The ngkwenge Utmenge Akngerre atyinhe imernetyeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme tyerrtye areyele apmere ar-rpe-anenhe-ngentyele Atyenge-akerte awemele Ayenge utyernemele tnaketyeke."

Exodus 9:16.

¹⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle arrpenheme akngakeme itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Anwerne itelareme-ant-eye Rarle arrpenhe areye Ikwere-ketye mwernte-ilemele, renhe aweketyenge.

¹⁹ Nhenhe aweke-arle-iperrele, arrpenhele apeke ayenge alakenhe apayuthneme-ketye, "Ngkartele

apeke tyerrtye areye akngakeme Rarle ahentye-anemele, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame Re itnenhe ilpernemele nhenge itne arne akurne mpwaremenge? Itne mpwareme ware iwenhe apeke renhe-ante Rarle itnenhe mpwaretyeke uterneke.”²⁰ Ayenge anteme ikwere angkirtneme, “Arrangkwe, alakenhe angketyale. Unte kwenhe tyerrtye ware, iwenhenge-arle-ame unte alakenhe angkeme? Ngkartele kwenhe ngenhe mpwareke, unte akenhe Ngkarte tyenirtnetyale anetyeke. Tyerrtye-ame Ngkartele mpwareke-arle renhe tyenirtneme angkemele, ‘Iwenhe ikwere-ame Unte ayenge alakenhe mpwareke?’” Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle arelhele arne arrpenhe areye mpwareme arne anyente-ngentyele. Re apeke pmware anyente merne atnyenetyeke mpwareme, re imerte atneme mpwaremele. Re iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme ahentye anemele arne anyente ikwerenge-ntyale.

²² Alakenhe-anteye-arle, Ngkartele tyerrtye areyeke mpwareme iwenhe apeke-arle Re mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kele anwerne anteme Ngkartele uyarne tyenirtneme. Re kwenhe ahele anthurre irreme tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremenge, kele Re-anteme itnenhe Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele arraty-ileme. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akenhe arne akurne mpwarerlte-aneme, nhenge irrerlkng atwetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele areke iperre iwenhe-arle itne mpwaremenge itnenhe impeme. Re itnenhe iparrpe uyerrelhe-iletyakenhe. ²³ Re kwenhe alakenhe mpwareke imernetyeke nthakenhe-arle Re mwantye-mwantye-ilentye aneme nhenge Re tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele. Re anwernenhe arrwekele akngakeke-iperrele kele anwerne mwerre anthurre Ikwerenge apurte akwete-ante anetyenhenge. ²⁴ Re kwenhe anwernenhe akngakeke tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, arrpenheme Jew areye-ngentyele, arrpenheme Jew anetyakenhe areye-ngentyele anteye. ²⁵ Artwe nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilentye akngerre Hosea arritnye, re arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkekenge,

“Tyerrtye arrpenheme yanhe areye-arle atyene atyinhe areye anetyakenhe,

Ayenge yanhe areyeke alakenhe angkeme, ‘Arrantherre kwenhe lyete aneme atyene atyinhe areye anteme!’

Arrwekele kwenhe the itneke imernetyakenhe Ayenge-arle itneke ahentye aneme,

lyete anteme ayenge itneke alakenhe angkeme, ‘Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye anthurre aneme.’”

Hosea 2:1, 2:23.

Hosea-le alakenhe-anteye intelhe-ileke:

²⁶ “Apmere nthenhele-arle Ngkartele itneke arrwekele-ulkere angkeke kwenhe alakenhe, ‘Arrantherre kwenhe atyene atyinhe areye anetyakenhe.’

Apmere akwetethe ikwerenge anteme-anteye, Ngkarte awethe itneke angketyenhe,

‘Arrantherre kwenhe alere uthene ampe atyinhe areye anetyenhe.’”

Hosea 1:10.

²⁷ Artwe Isaiah arritnye anteme alakenhe angkeke, “Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye kwenhe atningke-ame-atningke anthurre irretenhe, yerre areye-arteke anetyenhe, arraty atningke anthurre.

Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe urrpetye ware itethe atnyenetyenhe.

²⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re angkeke, Re kwenhe akwete-ante akarelhetyakenhe anetyenhe re kwenhe atningke itneke-ngentyele uyerrelhe-iletyenhe.”

Isaiah 10:22-23.

²⁹ Arrule anthurre Isaiah alakenhe-anteye angkeke, “Ngkartele apeke Israel-arenye anwernenhe ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ileme-ketye Re apeke ahentye anemele,

nhenge Rarle irrerlkng uyerrelhe-ileke-arteke tyerrtye Sodom-arenye areye-arlike Gomorrah-arenye areye-arlike ingkirreke.”

Isaiah 1:9.

Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye, Ayeye Mwerre-arlike-akerte

³⁰ Awerrirraye, anwerne kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye anthurre aneme itelaretyeke. Tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe arrwekele ahentye-anetyakenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arraty apentetyeke, itne arraty anetyakenhe anerrirretyarte. Ikwere-iperrele anteme Ngkarte angkeke itne arraty anemenge, Re itnenhe Ikwerenhe atyewe akeme itne-arle Jesus arraty itelarekenge. ³¹ Kenhe Jew areye akenhe apale itirreke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe arraty aketyenhenge akwele itne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentewarrelenge. Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Itne uyarne anthurre arrkernetyarte. ³² Itne kwenhe Ngkartenge uyarne arraty-ilelhome angkentye ware apentewarreke. Itne kwenhe Jesus arraty itelaretyeke akwele renhe apentetyenhenge. Itne-arle Jesus impentyele arekenge, re apwerte-arteke iwerrele inteme, itnenhe tyelpelhe-ilemele itne anteme itnyetyenhe. ³³ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele Jesus-akerte intelhe-ileke itnenhe alkngarre-iletyeke:

“Awerrirraye, The kwenhe artwe Jerusalem-eke arrretenyete apwerte-arteke anetyeke iwerre-arle intemenge tyerrtye areye anteme tyelpelhe-ilemele.

Apwerte nhengele tyerrtye areye tyelpelhe-ilerle-anetyenhe itnyetyeke.

Kenhe tyerrtye areyele artwe nhenge arraty itelaremele apure kwenye tnyenhe akangkemele anthurre Ngkartenge ularre

Re-anteme itnenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe.”

Isaiah 8:14, 28:16.

10 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye! Ayenge kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme atyenge-artweye Jew areyeke Jesus arraty itelaretyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte apayuthnerle-aneme Re itnenhe

itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. ² Ayenge kwenhe itneke-akerte arraty angkerle-aneme; The kwenhe itelareme itne-arle Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme. Kenhe itne akenhe itelaretyakenhe nhenge nthakenhe Renhe arraty apentetyeke. ³ Ngkarte kwenhe angkeke, "Tyerrtyele apeke Christ renhe arraty itelareke-arle-iperrenge ware rarle arraty tneme Atyengenge ularre." Itne akenhe itirreme Ngkartele akwele itnenhe arraty ake-meke-athene itnarle angkentye Moses-kenhe aywerkele awekenge. ⁴ Nhenge Christ arratemele, angkentye Moses-kenhe uyerrekenge. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele Christ arraty itelareke-iperrenge ware itne anteme arraty anerrirretyenhenge Ngkartenge ularre.

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme

⁵ Arrule anthurrele Moses-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Tyerrtye angwenhele apeke aywerrkele aweme angkentye Moses-kenhe mpwaremele, kele rarle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge."

Leviticus 18:5.

⁶ Angkentye arrpenhe athewe pweke-nge aneme re anteme angkeme nhenge tyerrtye areyele ware apeke Ngkarte arraty itelaremele itne arraty tnetyenhenge Ikwerenge ularre. Arraty itelareke-arle-iperre itne alakenhe angkemele, "Alkere akertne-werne antyetyale Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne akngetye-alpetyeke. Arrangkwe, Christ kwenhe ahelhe nhenhe kwene-werne kele apetyeke-arle." ⁷ Itne alakenhe-arlke angketyakenhe, "Angwenhe-ame nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe kwene-werne irrpennemele Christ akngetye-alpetyenhe apmere ilweke-arle-iperrenge?" Arrangkwe-arle, Christ ilweke-arle iperre kele akemirreke. ⁸ Bible-nge Christ-akerte alakenhe angkeme, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe arraty arrekanttherre-arlenge aneme, arrantherre kwenhe ikwerekerte angketyeke, ikwere-akerte itirretyeke-anteye."

Deuteronomy 30:12-14.

Angkentye yanhe-anteye, nhenge Christ arraty itelarentye-akerte-arle, ayeye nhenge rante-rante ayenge-arle akwetethe angkerle-aneme. ⁹ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Unte apeke arraty ilelheme Jesus-arle alartetye aneme, arraty itelaremele Ngkartele-arle renhe akemelhe-ileke ilweke-arle iperrenge, kele Ngkartele ngenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge."

¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne arraty itelaremele kele Ngkarte anteme angkeme anwerne-arle arraty aneme ikweringe ularre. Nhenge anwerne arraty ilelhemele Jesus-arle Alartetye aneme, kele Ngkartele anteme anwerne itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. ¹¹ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Angwenhele apeke Renhe arraty itelareme apure-irretyakenhe anetyenhe,

Ngkartele-arle renhe arraty itetheke mpwaretyenhenge."

Isaiah 28:16.

¹² Kele angkentye nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, Jew areyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Kenhe Ngkarte kwenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye aneme, nhenge anwerne Renhe apayuthnemele Re anwerne mwan-tyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge. ¹³ Nhenhe kwenhe Joel-ele arrule-arle pwekeke intelhe-ileke,

"Tyerrtye ingkirrekele Ngkarte apayuthneme-arle itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, Re kwenhe itnenhene itetheke mpwaretyenhenge."

Joel 2:32.

¹⁴ Kenhe nthakenhe-arle-ame itne Renhe apayuthnetyenhe itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke itne apeke renhe arraty itelaretyakenhele? Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame itne Renhe arraty itelaretyeke itne apeke angkentye Jesus-akerte awetyakenhele anerrirrekeke? Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame itne angkentye yanhe awetyenhe anwerne apeke itneke ilettyakenhenge? ¹⁵ Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne angkentye yanhe ilettyenhe Ngkartele-arle apeke anwerne yernetye-kwenye? Arrule anthurre arrpenhele pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

"Nhenge itne apeke tyerrtye ipenye apetyerlengere mele itneke Angkentye Mwerre ilettyeke, kele itne akangkemele anthurre-arle anemele."

Isaiah 52:7.

¹⁶ Kenhe Jew arrpenhemele Angkentye Mwerre aweke-arle-iperrele renhe irlpe artepele-arle awemele renhe arraty itelaretyakenhele. Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Alartetye-aye, angwenhele-ame angkentye arraty itelareke anwerne-arle itneke ileke? Arrangkwe-arle, itne renhe arraty itelaretyakenhe."

Isaiah 53:1.

¹⁷ Arraty kwenhe, tyerrtye areyele Jesus arraty itelaretyenhe nhenge itne angkentye ikwere-akerte awemele iperre-ante. Itne angkentye aweme-ante arrpenhele itneke ileke-iperre.

¹⁸ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Jew areye akwele ayeye renhe awetyakenhe anekeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle, itne kwenhe aweke-arle. The itelareme itne-arle aweke-arle arrpenhele-arle arrule anthurre pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ilekenge,

"Apmere arrpe-anenhe ahelhe nhenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe Angkentye Mwerre nhenhe awerrirreke,

arrpenhe areyele-arle kwenhe itneke ilerlengere apmere arrpe-anenhenge."

Psalms 19:4.

¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Israel-arenyeke-artweye akwele angkentye nhenge uyarne itelareke. Arrangkwe-arle, itne kwenhe akethe anthurre itelareke imerte itne ikwere ayene-ilelhemele. Arrule anthurre Moses-ele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke Ngkarte Jew areye-akerte angkeke-arle,

"Arrantherre itirreme tyerrtye apmere arrpenharenye areye akwele akutne aneme apeke.

Lyete anteme arrantherre itnenhe areme ingkerte-irremele Tharle kwenhe itnenhe akngaketyenhenge atyene atyinhene areye anetyeke.

Arrantherre itnenhe aretyenhe ahele-anteme-ir-remele arrantherre-arle akwele atyene atyinhe-ante ware ahentye anerlunge tharle atnyeneme."

Deuteronomy 32:21.

²⁰ Urreke anteme Isaiah-ele nhenge atnerre anthurrele Israel-arenye areyeke ileke Ngkarte-arle angkeke, "Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe atyenge unthetyakenhe, itne kwenhe atyenge alknge anetyarte, kenhe ayenge anteme akenhe itneke-werne apetyeke.

Ye, tyerrtye yanhe areyele kwenhe atyenge apayuthnetyakenhe-arle,

Kele imerte Ayenge anteme itneke imernelheke."

Isaiah 65:1.

²¹ Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke Israel-arenyeke akwer-rke-ipenhe areye-akerte,

"Arrule anthurre-ngentyele kwenhe The uyarne ikngwetyarte atyene atyinhe areye atyenge-werne apetyeke.

Itne kwenhe Atyenge ikerlthe anthurre akwete anerlthe-aneme,

itne aywerrkele awetyakenhe angkentye atyinhe areyeke."

Isaiah 65:2.

Ngkarte kwenhe Israel-arenye areye mwantye-mwantye-akwete-ileme

11 Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle akwele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye akngakeke-arle-iperre imerte itneke artepe untyeme anteme ir-remele itne-ketye. Arrangkwe-arle! Arrantherre itelareme, ayenge-inpe Israel-arenyeke-artweye aneme, Abraham-engentyele. Benjamin kwenhe atyenge-artweye arrwekelenye aneke. ² Awerrirraye, Ngkarte kwenhe impene anthurre Ikwerenhe areye-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irretyakenhe. Arraty kwenhe, Ngkarte Israel-arenye areye arrule anthurre akngakeke impene Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge, Re itnenhe ipmentye impetyakenhe, Re itnenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte. Arrantherre itelareme arpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke Elijah-akerte. Re Ngkarteke arnterre angketyarte tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-akerteke alakenhe, ³ "Ngkarte-aye, tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele kwenhe apmere areye akurne-ileke nthenhele-arle itne apwerte lyernte-arrernetyarte Ngkwenge. Itne anteme irrerlknge atweke yanhe areye-arle angkentye Ngkwinge ilerlthe-apetyarte, ayenge anyente-ante ware anteme aneme. Lyete anteme itne ayenge akunye-werne irrerlknge atwetyenhe." ⁴ Arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle ikwere alakenhe angkirtneke, "Unte kwenhe anyente-arenye anetyakenhe, Tharle kwenhe arpenhe areye-arle atnyeneme-anteye tyerrtye arraty Atyinhe areye aneme-arle, artwe 7,000 anthurre. Itne kwenhe aneme-arle kwene-irretyakenhe urrtirrentye ware Baal arritnyeke, itne renhe tnaketyakenhe." ⁵ Lyete kwenhe alakenhe-anteye aneme. Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye mwantye-mwantye-ileke, kele urrpetye ware an-

teme itnekenge atyene Ikwerenhe areye akwete aneme. ⁶ Ngkarte kwenhe itnenhe akngaketyakenhe itne-arle arne mwerre areye mpwaretyartenge. Arrangkwe-arle, Re itnenhe akngakeke Rarle kwenhe itnenhe mwantye-mwantye anthurre ilekeke, Re itnenhe akngaketyeke ahentye aneke.

⁷ Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye kwenhe uyarne anthurre unthetyarte nthakenhe-arle itne Ngkarte-werne itwekelhe-ilelhetyeke Re-anteme itneke arraty aketyenhenge. Urrpetye ware-arle kwenhe Ngkarte-arle akngakeke, itne iwerre yanhe areke Ikwere-werne itwekelhe-iletyeke. Arrpenheme itnenhe Ngkartele irlpe itnekenhe marteke, itne akwetethe ikerlthe anetyarte untyeme-irremele Ngkarte-ketyenge. ⁸ Kenhe arpenhele akenhe arrule anthurre pwekeke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Ngkarte kwenhe itirrentye itnekenhe akngarte-eweke. Re alknge pwenge-ileke itne uyarne aretyenhenge. Re irlpe marteke itne uyarne itelaretyenhenge."

Deuteronomy 29:4.

⁹ Kenhe David akenhe alakenhe-anteye angkeke, "Ngkarte-aye, itnenhe arlkarentye-ilaye iwenhe renhe-arle itne mpwarekenge,

merne itnekenhe akurne anthurre-ilaye re anteme itnenhe arntwirrketyeke, nhenge itne apetyeme arlkwetyeke itne anteme atnulketyenhenge imerte ilwemele anteme.

¹⁰ Alknge itnekenhe pwenge-ilaye, itne anteme uyarne areme.

Ulthentye akngerre artepeke arrernaye, itnenhe ulthetyenhenge anthurre."

Psalms 69:22-23.

Ngkarte Jew anetyakenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyenhe

¹¹ Lyete kwenhe arrantherre apeke itirreme nhenge Jew areye tyelpelhe-ilelhemenge Ngkarte anteme ipmentyele iwemele, Rarle itne-ketye impelheke apeke. Arrangkwe-arle, nhenge Jew areye tyelpelhe-ilel-hemele, Ngkarte angkentye Jesus-akerte Jew anetyakenhe areyeke imerneke, itne awetyeke, arraty itelaremele, Ngkarte anteme itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge Jew areyele aremele Ngkarte mpwarekenge, itne ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele imerte itirretyenhe, "Ayekaye! Anwerne anamele Ngkarte ipmentyele iweke. Anwerne kwenhe akngarte-iwelhetyeke Ikwere-werne atheke apetyalpetyenhenge, Re anwernenhe-inpe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge-anteye." ¹² Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe arpenhe areye apmere arpe-anenhe-arenye mwantye-mwantye-ileke-arle Jew areyele-arle kwenhe arne akurne mpwarerlunge nhenge itne-arle Jesus ipmentyele iwekenge. Kele awerrirraye, urreke kwenhe, nhenge Jew areye akngarte-iwelhirtnetyenhe Jesus araty itelaretyenhe Ngkarte anteme aretyenhe anwerne ingkirreke mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-iletyenhenge, Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke.

Ngkartele arrpenhe areye-arlike itetheke mpwareme-anteye

¹³ Lyete ayenge Jew anetyakenhe arrekhantherre angkeme. Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge arrekhantherre-nerne yerneke angkentye iletynhenge, the anteme warrke nhenhe renhe akangkentye mpwareme arrekhantherre. ¹⁴ Nhenge the angkentye nhenhe renhe Jew anetyakenhe arrekhantherre ilemele, ayenge kwenhe itirreme Jew atyene atyinh areye-arle ingkerte-ingkerte-anteme-irreme, yanhe-ngentye anteme arrpenhemele apeke Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe. ¹⁵ Nhenge Jew areye-arle Ngkarte-ngentye akngakelheke iperre, Re itnenhe ipmentyele iweke tyerrtye arrpenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areye atyewe Ikwerenhe akemele. Nhenge Jew areye apeke akngarte-iwelhirtnerleng Ngkarte-werne apetyalpemele, kele ingkirreke kwenhe akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe Ngkartele-arle kwenhe yanhe areye akngetye-alpetyenhe nhenge ilweke-arle-iperrele itethe-ilirtnetyenhe-arteke.

¹⁶ Ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge anwerne merne tampe ultakemele, akweke ware Ngkartele-amparre anthemele, merne tampe mpwanke Ikwerenhe irretynhenge anteme. Alakenhe anteme, arne artekerre apeke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, kele walye areye akenhe Ikwerenhe aneme-anteye. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle arrekwenye anwerne-kenhe Abraham atnyentyarte-arteke renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte, Re kwenhe Jew anwernenhe ingkirreke akwete atnyenerle-aneme mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele. ¹⁷ Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe awerrirraye. Artwe garden-akerteke-artweye aneme-arle alakenhe mpwaremele: Nhenge arne mwerre anemele garden kwenenge, kele re apeke arne ngkwerne anyente akemele renhe imerte iwemele-arle. Re-anteme pweytye-werne alhemele arne ngkwerne akemele renhe akngetye-alpemele. Re imerte anyentelhe-ilemele arne mwerre yanhe ikwere-arleke ayernemele nhenge garden-ele tnenenge. Re akwete anemele anteme akngerre lyapeme. Kele alakenhe-anteye-arle Ngkarte Jew arrpenheme impelheke-arle, arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye akngetye apurtelhe-ilettye. Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelareme Abraham-ele-arteke. ¹⁸ Jew areye, Jesus ipmentyele iweke areye-arle walye-arteke nhenge kartene arntarnte-arentye akngerrele akeke imerte iwemele. Arrantherre kwenhe tnakelhetyale, Jew yanhe areyeke tyele angketyale anetyeke. Itirrettyale arrantherre-arle akwele walye akeke-arle areyenge mwerre ulkere. Itelaraye, arrantherre kwenhe walye areye-arteke. Artek-errele ware kwenhe arne yanhe akwete itethe atnyentye akngerre, walye kwenye.

¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke angkeme-ketye, "Arrangkwe, Jew areye kwenhe walye yanhe areye-arteke aneme Ngkartele-arle akeke-arle iperre iweke. Kenhe an-

werne akenhe walye areye-arteke nhenge Rarle arneke-arleke anyentelhe-ileme anteme. Re Jew areye anamelhe-ileke nhenge anwerne Ikweringe apurte anetyenhenge." ²⁰ Kele, arrantherre kwenhe arratyte itirreme. Kele awerrirraye, Ngkartele kwenhe Jew areye ipmentyele iweke itne Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge. Re-anteme arrenhantherrenhe ineke Ikweringe anyentelhe-ilemele arrantherre-arle arratyte itelarekenge. Kele tnakelhetyalaye; atere-irrerirraye Ngkarte kwenhe akngerre anthurre aneme. ²¹ Kele ipmentye-arle Jew areye-arle walye yanhe-arteke nhenge arne yanheke-arleke re-arrpe lyapeke. Arrangkwe-arle, Ngkartele kwenhe itnenhe impetyakenhe aneke, itnenhe atwetye-kwenye. Alakenhe-anteye-arle Re kwenhe itnenhe akeke-arteke imerte itnenhe iwemele itne-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe-inpe aketyenhe imerte iwemele nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe anekenge Renhe. ²² Nhenhe itelaraye: Ngkarte kwenhe arrpenheme mwantye-mwantye-ileme, arrpenhe areyeke re kwenhe nhenge ahele-irremele. Re kwenhe nhenge ahele-irreme Jew yanhe areyeke nhenge Renhe awetyakenhe ipmentyele iwemele anteme. Re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ikwereketyenge impelheke, kele Re arrenhantherrenhe aketyenhe-anteye imerte iwemele.

²³ Nhenge Jew areye apeke utep-irremele Ngkarte renhe awethe arratyte itelaremele Re itnenhe akngirt-neme-arle, arrekwele-arle anekele-arteke Re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte, Re itnenhe anyentelhe-ilirtnetyenhe awethe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge. ²⁴ Arrekwele-arle arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Ngkarte-ketye akalke-akalke anerrirrettyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe walye arneke-arleke areye-arteke pwetye aneke. Kele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte arratyte itelareke-iperre, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngere arne mwerre yanheke-arleke kartene-nge anyentelhe-ilemele. Kenhe arrekwele-arle, Jew areye Ngkartele-artweye atyene areyeke-amparre, itne kwenhe walye areye-arteke aneme nhenge arne mwerreng lyapeke-arteke nhenge kartene kwenenge. Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye kwenhe arne mwerre nhengeke-arleke anyentelhe-ileke. Urreke apeke, Jew areyele apeke Ngkarte awethe arratyte itelaretyenhe, Re anteme itnenhe iparrpele anyentelhe-ilirtnetyenhenge Ikwere-artweye areyenge.

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-arle-aneme

²⁵ Atyewe atyinh areye! Arrantherre apeke itirreme nhenge Ngkartele-arle akwele Jew areye akwetethe ipmentyele iwemeke-athene. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe-arteke itirreme-ketye imerte akwele tnakelhentye-arle anemele, the arrekhantherre angkentye nhenhe arratyte-ileme Ngkartele-arle anyelkng-anyelkng-arle atnyeneke. Urreke Jew areye kwenhe Ikwere-werne

utepe-irreme Renhe awetyenhenge. Ngkarte kwenhe akarelherle-aneme nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke nhenge Renhe arratyte itelaretyeke atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhenge. Nhenge yanhe areye Rarle akngakeke Renhe arratyte itelarerrirrekenge-iperre, kele Jew areye akngarte-iwelhirtnetyenhe ampetyele Ngkarte-werne-anteye apetye-alpetyenhe. ²⁶ Ngkartele Israel-arenyeke akwerrke-ipenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhe. Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Artwe nhenge, itetheke mpwaremele-arle apmere Zion arritnye-ngentyele apetyetyenhe.

Re tyerrtye Jacob-kenhe areye utepelhe-iletienhe, itne arne akurne impetyeke, Ngkarte-werne utepe-irritnetyeke.

²⁷ Arrwekele Ngkartele itnenhe alakenhe alhileke, ‘Ayenge itneke mwerre anetyeke

The arne akurne areye itnekenge urrparetyenhe.”

Isaiah 59:20-21, 27:9.

²⁸ Nhenge Jew areyele-arle Angkentye Mwerre Christ-akerte ipmentye iweke-iperre Ngkarte-ngentyele akngakelhememe, itne anetyarte nhenge Ngkarte-arle akwele itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Ikwere-werne apetyetyeke. Kenhe Jew areye kwenhe akwete akngakeke-arle Ikwerenhe areye aneme, Re itneke akwete ahentye-anerle-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re alhilekeke Abraham-eke, Isaac-eke Jacob-eke-arlke. ²⁹ Ngkartele kwenhe arne mwerre areye inirtnetyakenhe nhenge Rarle anthekeke. Re tyerrtye areyeke alngwirretyakenhe Rarle nhenge akngakekeke. ³⁰ Arrekele aneke arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areyele nhenge Ngkarte ipmentye-iweke. Lyete akenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akngakeke Israel-arenye areyele-arle Renhe ipmentye-iwergenge. ³¹ Ye, Jew areye kwenhe Ngkarteke akwete ikerlte anthurre irreme Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileke. Kenhe urreke, Ngkartele awethe-arle itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe itneke antangketyenhe imerte Ikwerenge anyentelhe-ilemele. ³² Tyerrtye ingkirrekele, Jew anetyakenhe areyele-arlke, Jew areyele-arlke Ngkarte ayene-ileme, Ikwere ikerlte anthurre irremele. Nhenge ikerlte-ikerlte anentye akngerre itne jail-ke ayernekarle-arteke. Kele Ngkartele itnenhe yanhe-arteke ipmentye-arle alhetyeke impeke nhenge urreke Re itnenhe ingkirreke mwantye-mwantye-iletienhenge imerte ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaremele.

Anwerne akwetethe Ngkarte utyerneme tnakerlte-anetyeke

³³ Anwerne Ngkarte tnakeye Re kwenhe anwerneke mwerre akngerre aneme. Re-ante ware kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme akwetethe arratyte itirrerle-aneme. Anwerne kwenhe uyarne itelareme arne ingkirreke nhenge Rarle itirremele mpwareke.

³⁴ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Angwenhe-ame akaltye aneme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte itirreme?

Arrangkwe, arrpenhele kwenhe uyarne itelareme.

Angwenhele-ame Ngkarte nhenge akaltyele-antheme arne areye arratyte mpwaretyeke?

Arrangkwe akwete, anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke akutne aneme.”

Isaiah 40:13.

³⁵ “Angwenhele-ame Ngkarte arne iwenhe apeke renhe antheke nhenge Rarle anthirtnetyenhenge?

Arrangkwe, Re-ante ware kwenhe anwerneke arne areye antheme, ampetyele ahentye-anintye-alpentye akngerre kwenye anwerne-ngentyele.”

Job 41:11.

³⁶ Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe arne ingkirreke mpwareke, arne ingkirreke Ikwerenge-ntyele arrateme. Re arne ingkirreke Utmenge Ikwerenhele arratyte akwete atnyenerle-aneme itne apeke renhe ampetyele tnakirtnetyenhenge-anteye. Kele anwerne akwetethe Renhe tnakerlte-aneye. Yanhe kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme.

Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke-aye

12 Yanhenge anteme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre aneme nhenge Re anwernehe mwantyele atnyeneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe arnterre apayuthneme Ngkarteke anthelhetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte awetyeke Re arrenhantherrenhe ilerlengge iwenhe apeke renhe Ikwere mpwaretyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe aywerrkele mpwaretyeke anteme nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe aremele imerte akangkentye anemele. Nhenge anwerne alakenhe mpwaremele nhenge anwerne anteme Ngkarte utnengele tnakemele Renhe iwerre arratyte apenteme. ² Kele angwaretyale yanhe areye-arle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante itirrerlte-anemeke. Ngkartele anteme itirrentye arrekantherrenhe akngarte-iweme nhenge arrantherre-arle Ikwere arratyte itirretyenhenge. Nhenhe-ngentyele anteme arrantherre Ngkarte-ngentyele akaltye-irretyenhe nhenge nthakenhe irretyeke Rarle ahentye-anemenge, alakenhe mwerre akngerre-arle. Nhenge Re aremele, akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe.

³ The itelareme Ngkartele-arle ayenge mwantye-mwantye anthurre ileke. Re ayenge akngakeke Utmenge Ikwerenhe anthemele nhenge angkentye mwerre Ikwere-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeme. Renhe arratyte itelareke-arle iperre itirretyale arrantherre-arle impene anthurre akwele aneme. Arrantherre arratyte itirrewarraye, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke Utmenge Ikwerenhe antherlengge, arrantherre Ikwere arratyte warrke-irretyeke. ⁴ Anwerne ingkirreke anyente-irreme tyerrtye anyente-arteke, Ngkarteke arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne tyerrtye anyente-arteke, ingkirreke Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke. Arrantherre ite-

lareme, iltyele nhenge anpetyeke, ingkele untherle-anetyeke alheme, alkngele aretyeke, iripele awetyeke. Anwerne ingkirrekele arrpenheke-arrpenhe mpwareme, anyente-arteke warrke-irremele. ⁵ Kele, alak-enhe-arle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye. Anwerne ingkirreke Christ-enge anyente-irreke tyerrtye anyente-arteke, kenhe anwerne akenhe anwerne arrpe-anenhele warrke arrpenhe mpwareme.

⁶ Ngkarteke kwenhe anwernenhe mwantyele antheke arne tyeperre anthurre nhenge ikwere mpwaretyeke Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arne atyeperre yanhe mpwaretyenhenge. Ngkarteke apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke angkentye Ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke. Kele kwenhe arratyete itelaretyeke nhenge Rarle ngenhe ileme akwete anthurre angkentye yanhe ilerle-apetyeke. ⁷ Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alpe-eme-ilettyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke anteme. Nhenge Re apeke Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke akaltyele-anthetyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke-anteme. ⁸ Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arrpenhe areye atnerre-ilettyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe atnerre-ilettyeke anteme. Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke anthetyeke, kele unte kwenhe mwantye-mwantyele antherle-anetyeke anteme. Re apeke Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arrpenhe areyeke alartetye anetyeke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke anteme. Re apeke ngenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke itneke mwerre anetyeke, kele unte kwenhe itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke anteme.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ileme nthakenhe-arle Ngkarteke arratyete anetyeke

⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ahentye anetyeke. Urrtyirremele ilettyalaye, itnenhe mwantye-mwantye anthurre ileme-tetye. Akurne ingkirrekenge impelhaye, arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye-anaye. ¹⁰ Arrantherre akwetethe arntarnte-arerrettyeke anaye arrantherre ingkirreke-arle kwenhe Christ-kenhe anemenge. Akengentye angkerrettyale anaye, mwerrentye ware angkerremele anaye, arrpenhe areyeke itirremele itne-arle ngkwengenge arntwarre-ulkere. ¹¹ Jesus-eke arnterre warrke-irretyeke apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle. Ikwere ahentye anerlte-anaye nhenge akwetethe renhe iwerre arratyete apentemele. ¹² Akangkemele anaye arrantherre-arle itelaremenge Ngkarteke-arle arrenhantherrenhe apmere mwerre akngerre Ikwerenhe-werne akngetyenhe. Nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekantherre irrerlengge, arrpenhe areye apeke-arle arrekantherre ahele-irremele nhenge arrenhantherrenhe atweme-arle apeke, ahele-irretyale anaye nhenge Ngkarteke akwetethe angkerlte-anetyeke nhenge ipmentye impetyale. ¹³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe apeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye anerlengge, renhe alpe-

eme-ilaye renhe anthemele nhenge iwenhe-arle unte atnyeneme. Unte apeke ipenye aremele apmere-kwenye untherle-aperlengge renhe ikngwaye apmere ngkwinhe-werne akngirtneleme.

¹⁴ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge arne akurne mpwarerlengge iperre, ikwere ahele-irretyale anaye Ngkarteke ikwere apayuthneme-tetye, Re anteme ikwere mwerre anetyenhenge. Ngkarteke apayuthnetyale renhe arrilettyeke. ¹⁵ Nhenge arrpenhe areye akangkemele anerlengge, arrantherre kwenhe nhenge apurte itnekengge akangkemele-anteye anetyeke. Nhenge arrpenhe areye artnerlengge, arrantherre kwenhe itnekengge artnerremele anetyeke. ¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekengge ipeltye-irremele akangkemele anetyeke. Tnakelhetyale, itirremele arrantherre-arle akwele arrpenhe areyenge ilyernpenye-ulkere. Itirretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme.

¹⁷ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge arne akurne mpwarerlengge, unte kwenhe itirretyale anetyeke nhenge arne akurne ikwere mpwarirtnettyeke. Kele-anteye-arle mwerre mpwaretyeke-tetye, nhenge arrpenhe areyele ngenhe aremele, kele itne itelaretyenhenge iwenhe-arle unte mwerre mpwarekengge, itne anteme akangkemele anthurre anerrirretyenhenge.

¹⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekengge ipeltye-irretyeke arrkernerlte-aneme, itnekengge mwerre anetyeke. ¹⁹ Atyewe areye-aye! Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ngkwenge arne akurne mpwarerlengge, arninketyale, kele ipmentye imperle-alhaye nhenge Ngkarteke-ante ware renhe arrilettyenhenge. Itelareme, nhenge arrule anthurre-arle Ngkarteke Bible-nge alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arne akurne ngkwenge mpwarerlengge, The anyentele kwenhe renhe arrilettyenhe,

The-ante ware kwenhe renhe arrilettyeke."

Deuteronomy 32:35.

²⁰ Alakenhe-anteye kwenhe nhenhe angkeme, "Tyerrtye apeke-arle ngkwenge ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe angayakwe anemele, renhe merne anthetyeke.

Re apeke angkethakwe aneme, renhe kwatye antywetyeke anthaye.

Unte apeke, nhenge ntertele ware-arteke renhe kwatye antywetyeke antheme, re-anteme itirrentye ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheme apure imerte awelhemele."

Proverbs 25:21-22.

²¹ Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arne akurne ngkwenge mpwarerlengge. Kele arninketyale, mwerre mpwarirt-naye-tetye. Nhenge apure-arle-irreke-iperrele re-anteme ngkwenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge.

Alartetye arrekantherrenhe aywerrkele awetyeke

13 Ye, Ngkarteke ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye aneme. Kenhe alartetye government-kenhe areye alartetye aneme Ngkarteke-arle itnenhe arrennekengge. Kele nhenge alartetye government-kenhe

areye angkerlenghe, nhenge ingkirrekele kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke mpwaremele itne-arle angkekenge. ² Kele nhenge arrpenheme alartetyeke ayene-ilelhemele, re kwenhe Ngkarteke ayene-ilelheme Rarle itnenhe arrernekenge-arle alartetye anetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye anteme apeke alartetyeke ayene-ilelheme, ikwere-arrpe arlkarentye-irremele. ³ Yanhe kwenhe araty-arle, nhenge yanhe areyele arne mwerre mpwareme-arle alartetye-ketye atere-irretyakenhele, kenne yanhe areyele-ante-arle arne akurne areye mpwareme. Nhenge arrantherre apeke alartetye areyetye atere-irretyakenhe anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anaye, itne anteme arrenhantherrenhe tnaketyenhenge. ⁴ Araty-arle, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe alartetye anetyeke arnerneke, itne warrke Ikwerenhe mpwareme. Warrke itnenhe aneme ngenhe mwerrentye arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe unte apeke akenhe arne akurne nhenge mpwaremele unte kwenhe itne-ketye atere-irreme, alartetye yanhe areyele-arle kwenhe ngenhe atwetyenhenge unte-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge. Alartetye yanhe areye Ngkarteke warrke-irreme. Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyeke yerneke yanhe areyele-arle arne akurne mpwaremunge. ⁵ Kele nhenge alartetye government-kenhe areye angkerlenghe arrantherre kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke imerte mpwaremele itne arrenhantherrenhe ilerlenghe, Ngkarte arrekantherre ahele-irreketye arrantherre-arle kele itelarlenghe nthakenhe-arle mwerre anetyeke.

⁶ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre government-eke apwerte ngkweltye tax antheme nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe ileme iperre. Alartetye government-kenhe yanhe areye kwenhe Ngkarteke warrke-irreme itne arrenhantherrenhe arratyentye arntarnte-aretyeke. ⁷ Kele nhenge alartetye areyele tax ngkweltyeke apayuthnerlenghe, arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe iparrpe anthetyeke. Nhenge alartetye arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltyeke tax-eke apayuthnerlenghe renhe anthaye ayene-ilelhetyale. Itneke tyele angketyale, itnenhe aywerrkele aweme-tetye, itne kwenhe alartetye arrekantherrenhe aneme. ⁸ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke re ngenhe apwerte ngkweltye ware antherlenghe, alngwirretyale anaye nhenge renhe anthirtnetyeke.

Arntarnte-arerremele anerrirraye

Arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe nhenge arntarnte-arerreyeke. Arrantherre-arle kwenhe nhenhe-arteke anerlte-anemenge arrantherre arraty apenterlte-anetyenhenge angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke. ⁹ Angkentye nhenhe areye, arne yanhe areye nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe ileke mpwaretyale, alakenhe kwenhe aneme, "Mpwenyele alwirrelhe-iletyale anaye. Arrpenhe itethe-kwenyeke atwetyale anaye. Arne arrpenhe areye-kenhe anyelkungele inetyale anaye. Nhenge unte apeke arne tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhe aremele renhe aretyalaye ikwerenheke ahentye anetyale."

Exodus 20:13-15,17.

Angkentye nhenhe areye, angkentye arrpenhe areye-arle, ingkirreke nhenge Ngkarte angkeke-arle, itne ingkirreke anyente-irrerlenghe, anyente-arle alakenhe angkeme,

"Unte kwenhe arrpenhe areyeye tyenye anetyeke, unte-arrpe tyenye aneme-arteke."

Leviticus 19:18.

¹⁰ Nhenge unte tyerrtye areyeye ahentye anemele, itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele, unte itnenhe piwetyakenhe itneke akurne irretyeke. Ye, unte apeke itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme-arteke unte angkentye ingkirreke arraty atnyeneme Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke.

Christ-arle ilengare apetye-alpetyenhe-akerte

¹¹ Kele arrpenhe areyeye akwete ahentye anerlte-anaye the arrekantherre ileke-arteke, arlte-arle itwe-irrerlenghe nhenge Alartetye Jesus-arle apetyalpetyenhe re anwernenhe mwantyele akngirtnetyenhele. Arlte yanhe ikweringe re apetyalperlenghe, rarle itwe-ame-itwe-ame-irreme anwerne renhe arraty itelarekenge iperre. ¹² Nhenhe-arteke, ingwele uyerreke atheke-arteke, akethe-akethe-irreme anteme, aherlkintyeme, unte ankwenge-ntyale akarre-irremele. Yanhe-arteke, arlte nhenge Jesus apetyalperlenghe itwe-ame-itwe-ame-irreme. Anwerne kwenhe yanhe areye angwaretyale anetyeke ingwemertele anerlte-anemeke-arle areye, arrantherre itelareme yanhe areyele nhenge akwetethe-arle arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemeke. Anwerne arne akurne areye impetyeke imerte akwetethe akarelhemele, artwe irraweye anthurre-arteke Satan-ketye ilpelhetyeke. ¹³ Arrpenhe areye nhenge ingwemertele anerlte-aneme kwenhe akwetethe arne akurne areye-ante ware mpwarerlte-anemele. Kenhe anwerne akenhe alakenhe-arteke anetye-kwenye. Anwerne arraty anetyeke-tetye alkn-genthele-arlenghe arlte mpwepeke-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe ngkwarle akngerre antyewetyale, atwerrirremele anteme. Arrpenhe mpwenyele alwirrelhe-iletyale, ingkerte-ingkerte-irretyale aneye atwerretyenhenge anteme. ¹⁴ Anwerne kwenhe Alartetye Jesus-arteke anetyeke, arne akurne areye-ketyenge untyeme-irremele. Kenhe anwerne akurne mpwaretyeke ayene-ilelhetyeke, akurne ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke, renhe impemele.

Tyele angketyale anaye atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke

¹⁴ Nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele uyarne akwete itelareme nthakenhe arraty anetyeke. Nhenhe areye kwenhe utnenge lterre-kwenye aneme. Kele, nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye areye nhenhe-arteke arerlenghe, itneke ahele angkerretyale anaye, akutne akwele itnenhe aketyalaye. ² Yanhe areye utnenge lterre-kwenye merne atherrke-ante ware arlkweme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme nhenge mwerre-arle akwele

aneme merne iwenhe apeke renhe ingkirreke, kere-arlike arlkwetyeke, kere nhenge iteke-arle ngkarte urrtiyirrentye anthentye akngerre. ³ Unte apeke merne atherrke-arlike kere-arlike arlkweme, kele atyewe Jesus-kenheke akengentye angketyale merne atherrke-ante warele arlkwerle-anemenge. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe yanhe areyeke anteme ahele-ahele angketyale kere-arlike arlkwerle-anemenge, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe mpwelenhe akngakerlenge, mpwelenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremunge. ⁴ Mwerre anetyakenhe warrkene arpenhe-kenheke ahele angketyeke! Alartetye ikwerenhele areke-arle-iperre, ikwere ahele angketyenhenge rarle apeke arne akurne mpwarekenge nhenge renhe tnakemele rarle apeke arne mwerre mpwarekenge. Ngkarte anteme ingkirreke anthurre Ikwerenhe areyeke alartetye. Re itneke mwerre angkeme itnenhe atnyenemele itne akwetethe arne mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyenhenge.

⁵ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme itirreme arlte anyente-arle kwenhe ameke-ameke anemenge, re nhenge Ngkarte-ante ware tnaketyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe itirreme arlte arrpe-anenhe akwele rante-rante anemenge. Kele arrpenhe areye angwaryale ware, anwerne kwenhe anwerneke itirretyeke-tetye. ⁶ Tyerrtye yanhe areye itirreme-arle, arlte anyente-arle kwenhe arlte arrpenhenge atyperre-ulkere, alakenhe itirremele itne-arle Alartetye Jesus tnaketyeke ahentye anemeke. Arrpenheme angkeme Ngkarte-arle mwerre aneme Rarle itnenhe merne atherrke areye, kere-arlike arlkwetyeke antheke, urreke itne renhe areye arlkwetyenhenge, itne Renhe tnakeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe, kere arlkwetyakenhe areye-arle, itne angkeme Ngkarte-arle mwerre aneme Rarle itnenhe merne atherrke-ante antheke, urreke itne renhe areye arlkwetyenhenge, itne Renhe tnakeke.

⁷ Jesus Christ kwenhe aneme alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Anwerneke anteme itirretyakenhe anwerneke-arrpe ware anemele. Kele mwerre-arle anwerne apeke ilwetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle anwerne itethe akwete anetyeke. Alartetye Jesus-ele kwenhe anwernenhe akwete atnyeneme, anwerne anteme arne ingkirreke ikwere mpwarerlte-anetyeke. ⁹ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme arrantherre-arle itelarerlenge Christ-arle ilweke-iperrele itethe-irritneke akeme-irremele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anthurre anetyeke, itethe areyeke-arlike ilweke-arle areyeke-arlike. ¹⁰ Kele iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheke akengentye angkeme rarle nthakenhe-irrerlenge ikwerenhenge ularre? Kenhe iwenhenge-arle-ame unte atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe ilperneme unte akwele ikwerenge tyeperre-ulkere aneme-arteke? Urreke anteme Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe ingkirreke Ikwerenge arrwekele ngkernetyenhe anwernenhe akngakelhe-iletienhe. ¹¹ Arrule anthurre kwenhe Ngkarte Bible-nge alakenhe angkeke, "Nhenge kwenhe ayenge arraty angkeme: Urreke, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre

Atyenge arrekwele kwene-irretyenhe, itne angketyenhe Ayenge tyerrtye ingkirrekeke Alartetye Anthurre."

Isaiah 45:23.

¹² Urreke anteme Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe anyenteke-anyente Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernetyeke anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe, "Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte arne areye alakenhe-arteke mpwareme?" Re apeke anwerneke mwerre angkeme, ithwenge apeke.

Arlkarentye-irretyale anaye arrpenhe areyeke

¹³ Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke akengentye angketyale anetyeke Ngkarte anyente-arle ingkirrekeke itirrerlenge itnenhe akngaketyenhenge. Kele-anteye-arle anwerne alakenhe itirretye, "The arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaryakenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe tyelpelhe-iletie re itnyetyeke anteme." Anwerne ahentye anetyakenhe arrpenheke Ngkarte impelhetyeke apentemele iwenhenge-arle anwerne mpwaremunge. ¹⁴ Nhenge Christ-enge apurte aneme, the itelareme merne arrpe-anenhe kere-arlike kwenhe mwerre arlkwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke itirreme kere-arle akwele, iteke-arle ngkarte urrtiyirrentye anthentye akngerre, arrwengkelthe ikwere aneme, kele kere yanhe-arle ikwere arrwengkelthele aneme anthurre. ¹⁵ Nhenge unte apeke kere yanhe arlkwerlenge ikwerenge arrwekele, nhenge re ngenhe aremele, re atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. Unte apeke renhe tyelpelhe-ileketye re itnyetyeke anteme Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irremere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte ikwere akangkemele itirretyeke imerte kere yanhe arlkwetyale anetyeke ikwerenge alkngetherre, Christ-arle kwenhe ikwere-inpe ilwerlenge. ¹⁶ Mwerre kwenhe arrekatherre itirretyeke kere yanhe-arle mwerre renhe arlkwetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhenge alkngetherre kere yanhe arlkweme, re kere arlkwetyakenhe-arle, arrantherre apeke renhe tyelpelhe-ileketye. Kele imerte arrpenhe areye Christ-eke akengentye angkemere arrantherre-arle kere yanhe arlkwerlenge. Kele alakenhe irreketye, arrantherre kwenhe kere iteke-arle ngkarte urrtiyirrentye anthentye akngerre arlkwetyale anetyeke. ¹⁷ Ngkarte kwenhe Alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe itirretyale anetyeke iwenhe apeke arlkwetyeke antyetyeke-arlike. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyeke-tetye nhenge Ngkarteke arraty anetyeke renhe akangkentye mpwaryetyeke, mwerre anetyeke, arrpenhe areyenge atnerte mwerre anetyeke. Kele Utnenge Akngerrele-arle kwenhe anwernenhe akangkentye mpwaryetyeke nhenge Rarle anwernenhe akaltyele-antherlenge nthakenhe alakenhe akwetethe anetyeke. ¹⁸ Kele Ngkarte kwenhe akangkemele aneme nhenge Re anwernenhe aremele Christ akwetethe apenterlte-anerlenge iwerre arraty yanhe ikwerenge. Kele imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe arerlenge itne-arle anwerneke akangkeme-anteyele.

¹⁹ Anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye kwenhe akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyeke nthakenhe-arle mwerre

apurte anerlthe-anetyeke. Anwerne akwetethe atnerre-ilerretyeke Christ apenterlthe-anetyeke.²⁰ Akurne-ilyale anaye nhenge iwenhe renhe-arle nhenge Ngkartele arrekwele mpwareke-arle yanhe areyeke nhenge Renhe-arle arratye itelarekeke nhenge ahele angkerremenge iwenhe-arle anwerne-arle arlkweme-akerte. Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme merne ingkirreke-arlike kere-arlike mwerre arlkwetyeke aneme. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyale anetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhenge alkngetherre renhe tyelpelhe-ileketye Ngkartele-arle renhe-arlike akngakerlenge.²¹ Ye, mwerre kwenhe aneme anwerne-arle kere arlkwetyakenhe aneme ngkwarle-arlike antywetyakenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe-arlike atyewe Jesus-kenhe tyelpelhe-ileketye re-anteme itnyeketyenge.²² Unte apeke, Ngkarte arratye itelaremele, alakenhe itirraye, "Kere ingkirreke-arlike merne atherrke ingkirreke-arlike kwenhe atyenge mwerre aneme arlkwetyeke." Kenhe unte apeke alakenhe itirremele ayeye nhenhe antekelhe-ilyale, unte-arrpe atnyenaye, nhenge Ngkartele-ante-arle itelareme ngkwenge-akerte aretyenhe. Unte apeke akwenpele arlkweme iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye aneme, itirretyakenhe unte-arle akurne mpwarekeke, Rarle ngkwenge akangketyenhenge.²³ Kenhe unte apeke nhenge itirrentye atherre alakenhe itirreme, "Atyenge apeke kwenhe mwerre aneme iwenhe arrpenheme arlkwetyeke. Arrangkwe apeke, the apeke impetyeke." Kele imerte unte apeke renhe arlkwetyeke. Kele Ngkarte anteme ngkwenge atnerte akurne anthurre awelheme unte-arle iwerre atherreke itirremenge, unte akenhe kele arlkweke anteme. Unte iwenhe apeke mpwareme unte-arle itelareme akurne, unte anteme Ngkartele akurne mpwareme.

Unte arrpenhe areye akangketyeke mpwaretyeke unte-arrpe mpwarelhetyle

15 Anwerne apeke Christ arrule akngerre-arle apenterlthe-aneke nhenge anwerne anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye alpe-eme-ilyetyeke nhenge uyarne-arle itelarerlthe-aneme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Itneke akengentye angketyale anaye. Anwerne mpwaretyeke arrkernemele itne akangkemele anetyeke itne-arle akwete akaltye-irrerlenge. Anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyale anetyeke anwerne akangketyeke. Anwerne apeke itnenhe akangketyeke mpwareme, anwerne imerte itnenhe atnerre-ilemele Jesus akwetethe iwerre arratyele apentetyeke.³ Christ-ele perre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe re akangkemele anetyeke. Re kwenhe mpwaretyarte iwenhe apeke renhe nhenge Ngkartele akangkentye akngerre anetyeke, re irlpe-artepele awetyarte nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe arey-arle ikwere akengentye angketyartenge. Itelareme, nhenge iwenhe apeke arrpenhele Bible-ke arrule anthurre-arle alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

"Akngeye, arrpenhe areye Ngkwenge akengentye angkeme nhenge iltemele, atyenge-inpe akengentye angkemele."

Psalm 69:9.

⁴ Nhenge angkentye Bible-ke arrule intelhe-ileke-arle kwenhe anwerne akaltye-antheme. Nhenge itnenhe read-eme-ilekenge kwenhe anwerne anteme kwenhele atnerre-irretyenhenge itirremele anteme, "Ngkartele apele anwerne mwerre akwete arrtarnte-arerle-anetyenhe, Re mpwaretyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe alhileke-arle."⁵ Ngkartele kwenhe anwerne atnerre-ileme anwerne Renhe akwetethe apenterlthe-anetyenhenge. The anteme Renhe arrekanttherre apayuthneme nhenge Re apeke arrnhantherrenhe ingkirreke akaltye-antherle-anetyenhenge. Arrantherre anteme apurte-irretyenhenge nhenge itirrentye anyente-akerte, mwerre nhenge anetyeke arrpenhe areyenge nhenge arrantherre Christ apenterlthe-anemenge.⁶ Kele arrantherre ingkirreke anthurre, nhenge ahentye anyente-artekele, Ngkarte tnaketyeke, Akngeye apele Alartetye anwerne-kenhe Jesus Christ-arle aneme.

Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte Jew areyeke-arlike, Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike

⁷ Christ-ele arrnhantherrenhe ikwerenhe atyewe akeke-arle, arrnhantherrenhe ikwerenge apurte-ileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe akangkemele aketyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye atyewe arrekanttherrenhe-anteye itnekenge apurte-irremele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anteme arrnhantherrenhe aretyenhe imerte Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyenhenge.⁸ Christ kwenhe Jew anwerneke imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle ingkirreke anthurre mpwareme Rarle alhileke-iperrele arrekwelenye anwerne-kenhe areyeke nhenge Christ-arle yernetyenhe-akerte.⁹ Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-inpe warrke-irretyeke itne-inpe Ngkarte arratye itelaretyenhenge-anteye renhe-arle tnakerlthe-anemeke alakenhe nhenhe arteke, "Unte kwenhe arratye mwerre akngerre aneme." Kenhe Bible-nge akenhe nhenhe alakenhe angkeme,

"Nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyenge anemele kwenhe the Ngenhe tnakerle-anetyenhe.

Ayenge Ngkwenge alyelherle-anetyenhe Ngenhe tnaketyeke."

Psalm 18:49.

¹⁰ Bible-nge alakenhe-anteye angkeme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke,

"Apetyewarraye tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge apurte-irretyeke, Jew areyenge-arle, nhenge akangkemele anerrirraye."

Deuteronomy 32:43.

¹¹ Ante awethe-anteye re alakenhe angkeme, "Arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye, Ngkarte tnakerlthe-anaye!

Alyelhentye alyelhewarraye Renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke, arrantherre apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arle."

Psalm 117:1.

¹² Angkentye arrpenhe nhenge artwe Isaiah-elarle intelhe-ileke alakenhe angkeme, "Artwe anyente kwenhe Jesse-ke akwerrke-iperre-ngentyele arratetyenhe.

Re Jew anetyakenhe areyeye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele alartetye anetyenhe.

Kele itne renhe arratyte itelaretyenhe anthurre, Rarle itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge itnenhe akwetethe atnyenemele."

Isaiah 11:10.

¹³ Ye, anwerne-arle ikwere atnerrele akarelheme Ngkarte-arle kwenhe mpwaretyenhenge nhenge iwenhe-arle Re alhileke mpwaretyeke. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke, atnerre-iletyeke arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge. Arrantherre anteme atnerre anthurre anteme awelhemele, akangkemele akarelhemele arne ingkirrekeke Ngkarte-arle alhileke-arle mpwaretyeke Utmenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe arnterre atnyenerlenge.

Angkentye Paul-kenhe areye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye

¹⁴ Ye, atyewe atyinhe areyaye, the kwenhe itelareme arrantherre-arle arratyte aneme, arrpenhe areyeye-arlike mwerre anerlte-anemeke. Arrantherre akaltye anthurre aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke iwerre Ikwereheke-akerte-arlike. Arrantherre akwele arratyte akaltyele-antherreme. ¹⁵ Kenhe utmenge atnerrele the angkentye arrpenhe areye intelhe-ileke arrantherre alkngrwirytyakenhe anetyenhenge nhenge ikwere-akerte akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyenhenge. Ngkarte kwenhe ayenge mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ileke Re ayenge warrke mwerre anthurre mpwaretyeke antheke. ¹⁶ Re ayenge akngakeke nhenge ayenge-arle Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irretyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyenge apmere arrpe-anenhele aneme. Kele lyete anteme the ayeye mwerre nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyele ilerle-apeme Jew anetyakenhe areye Ikwere-werne utepe-irretyeke Renhe apentetyenhenge. Re-anteme itnenhe atnyenetyenhe Utmenge Akngerrele itnenhe arratyte-ilerlenge Ikwerege ularre. Kele anteme Ngkarte itneke akangkemele anetyenhe.

¹⁷ Ye, ayenge kwenhe akangkeme anthurre nhenge warrke nhenhe-arle Ngkarteke mpwaremeke Jesus Christ-arle atyengenge apurte anemenge. ¹⁸ Ayenge kwenhe tnakelhetyakenhe nhenge warrke nhenhe renhe-arle the mpwaremeke. The kwenhe Ngkarte tnakeme Christ-ele-arle warrke nhenhe mpwarerlenge atyengele-arlenge. Re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye akngarte-iweke nhenge itne Ngkarte aywerrkele awetyeke ante mpwaremele Rarle ileke. Utmenge Akngerrele ayenge arratytyente akaltyele-antheke nthakenhe arne mwerre akngerre ilyernpenye mpwaretyeke,

nhenge tyerrtye areyeye itnenhe aremele itne anteme Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyenhenge. Ye, ayenge kwenhe angkentye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemele apmere arrpe-anenhege Jerusalem-engentyele Il-lyricum-werne-atheke. ²⁰ Nhenge arrule anthurrege kwenhe the iletyeke ahentye-aneke yanhe areye nhenge angkentye Jesus-kenheke akutne-arle anemenge, itne kwenhe renhe awetyakenhe anekenge. Ayenge alhetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe angkentye nhenge ilerle-apemele nhenge apmere ikwerele nthenhele-arle nhenge ayeye ilenhe-ilenhe-arle arpenhe areyeye kele ileke-arle. ²¹ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele kwenhe Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Tyerrtye atningkele kwenhe nhenge arrekwele angkentye Ikwere-akerte awetyakenhe anerrirreke, itne kwenhe awetyenhe.

Ye, ikwere akutnele aneke-arle-iperre itne-arle kwenhe awetyenhe Ngkartele anteme irlpe itnekenhe altywere-iletyenhe nhenge itne itelaremele renhe awetyenhenge."

Isaiah 52:15.

Paul-arle angkeme Rome-werne alhetyeke-akerte

²² Ye, ayenge kwenhe untherle-apetyame angkentye nhenge ilerle-apetyemele tyerrtye areyeye nhenge Ikwere-akerte-arle akutne anemenge ante ayenge uyarne anthurre alheme arrantherre ingkirrekenge anyente-irretyeke. ²³ Lyete ulkere, nhenge arlenge-arlentyele warrke-irreke-arle iperre, the warrke nhenge renhe uyerrelhe-ileke apmere nhenhe areyenge. Lyete anteme the ayenge arrulenge arrpenhenge anteme arrekantherre-werne alheme ayenge-arle kwenhe akwetethe itirrerle-anemeke, year arrpe-anenhele, nhenge arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke-akerte.

²⁴ Lyete anteme ayenge Spain-werne alhetyenhele ante yanhe ikwere-werne-atheke alhemele ayenge apmere Rome-ke-amparre arratetye-alhetyenhe ante ayenge arrekantherrenge akweke ware anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Ayenge yanhe ikwerele anemele ayenge arrekantherrenhenge akweke ware anetyeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre anteme apeke ayenge iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyenhenge nhenge yanhengentyele ayenge anpere-irrenhetyeke Spain-werne.

²⁵ Arrekwele kwenhe ayenge Jerusalem-werne atheke alhetyeke aneke, the kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngeme atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeye apmere yanhenge itnenhe anthetyenhe. ²⁶ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye kwenhe anyente-irreme apmere Macedonia-nge, Achaia-nge. Itne-arrpe itirreke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke apurte-ilemele, the renhe akngetyeke anthetyeke tyerrtye alhengkeye areyeye apmere yanhe Jerusalem-enge-arle anemeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerele atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheme kwenhe arneke arrangkwe aneme, arrangkwe anthurre atnyenemele, akunye-apenhe areye angayakwe anthurre aneme. ²⁷ Itne-arrpe ware kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye apurte-ilemele inetyeke nhenge alhengkeye areyeye anthetyeke yanhe ikwerele-arle

anemeke. Kele mwerre itne itnenhe anthirtnetyeke Angkentye Mwerre nhenge Jesus-akerte-arle kwenhe arrwekele arrateke Jew areye-ngentyele apmere Jerusalem-ele anerlte-aneme areyenge-arle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, itne anteme renhe arratyete itelaremele akangkemele aneke. ²⁸ Kele lyete anteme the apwerte ngkweltye nhenhe Jerusalem-werne akngeme itneke antheke-arle-iperrele ayenge anteme apmere Spain-werne alhetyenhe the anteme arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe anpere-irrenhemele. ²⁹ Nhenge ayenge arrekanttherrenge anyente-irretyete-alhemele kele Christ-ele kwenhe anwernenhe ingkirreke atnerte akangkentye anthurre-arle akwete atnyeneme.

³⁰ Atyewe areyaye, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke apayuthneme atyengenge apurte-irretyeke nhenge Ngkarteke atyenge arnterre angketyeke. Alak-enhe mpwarewarraye anwerne ingkirreke-arle Alartetye Jesus Christ anwerne-kenhe anemenge, anwerne arntarnte-arerreme Utmenge Akngerrele-arle anwernekenge-arleke. ³¹ Kele Ngkarte apayuthneme ayenge akayake-iletetyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke nhenge ayenge apmere nhenge Judea-werne alherlenghe, Judea-arenye areye Ngkarte arratyete itelaretyakenhe areye-arle atyenge arlkarentye-irreketye. Ngkarte apayuthneme-anteye, nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke Jerusalem-elarle anemeke, nhenge itne akangkemele anetyeke apwerte ngkweltye inemele the kwenhe itnenhe anthetyeke akngeme.

³² Ngkarteke angkeme nhenge ayenge apetyetyenhenge akangkemele anthurre arrekanttherrenge anyente-irretyenhenge nhenge Rarle ayenge yerneke artekele. Nhenge ayenge arrekanttherrenge apurte-irremele kele anwerne ingkirreke atnerre-ilerretyenhenge. ³³ Ngkarteke anteme, nhenge utnenge anwerne-kenhe atnerre atnyeneme-arle, arrekanttherre ingkirrekenge anerle-anetyeke. Ye, kele mwerre-arle.

Paul-arle itneke ilelheke nhenge rarle akwetethe itneke itirrerle-anemele

16 Ye, atyewe anwerne-kenhe arelhe nhenge Phoebe arritnye, re kwenhe arrekanttherrenhe-werne-atheke arnekarnare alheme. Re kwenhe akwetethe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme apmere yanhe Cenchreae-le. ² Nhenge re apetyerlenghe arrantherre kwenhe ikwere akangkemele antangketyeke renhe mwerrentye arntarnte-aremele rarle kwenhe atyewe alartetye Jesus Christ anwerne-kenhe anerlenghe. Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe mpwarerlte-aneme akangkentye anthurrele. Nhenge re apeke-arle arne iwenhe apeke ikwere ahentye aneme kele renhe alpe-eme-ilaye nhenge ikwere anthemele rarle kwenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akwetethe alpe-eme-ilekenge ayenge-arleke.

³ Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye nhenge Priscilla arritnye aremele artwe Aquila-arleke renhe-atherrenhe ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye. Ratherre atyengenge apurte mpwarerle-anerreke

Jesus Christ-eke. ⁴ Arrekwele kwenhe ratherre ayenge irrpelthele ameke-aretyarte nhenge irrerlknghe inteketye, ratherre apeke-arle ilwetyeke-anteye-arle anetyeke aneke. The kwenhe akwetethe Ngkarte tnakemele nhenge yanhe atherreke. Jew anetyakenhe atningke, nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe areye-arle-irreke nhenge anyente-irreme-arle apmere arpenhe areyenge, itne-arleke kwenhe atnerte akangkeme-anteye ikwere-atherreke. ⁵ Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye ilaye nhenge apurte-irremele areye-arle Priscilla uthene anewe ikwerenhe uthenenge apmerele, ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-aneme-anteyele aneme.

Atyewe mwerre akngerre atyinhe Epaenetus ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle. Urreke arpenhe Asia-arenye areyele Jesus arratyete itelaretyenhenge, re renhe arratyete itelareke.

⁶ Mary-arle ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle arelhe yanhe-arle kwenhe arrekanttherre warrke arnterre mpwarekenge.

⁷ Atyewe atyinhe yanhe atherre ilaye, Andronicus uthene Junia uthene, nhenge ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle. Ratherre Jew atherre ayenge-arteke, ratherre kwenhe atyengenge apurte aneke jail-nge. Tyerrtye atningke kwenhe ikwere-atherre akaltye aneme nhenge renhe-atherrenhe Ngkarte-arle yernekenge ratherre nhenge ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Ratherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerle-anerreke. Ratherreke-amparre Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerle-anerreke atyengenge arrekwele.

⁸ Artwe nhenge ilaye Ampliatius arritnye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-anteye-arle aneme. Ayenge kwenhe ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme rarle atyewe anemeke Jesus Alartetyeke.

⁹ Urbanus ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye. Re anwernekenge apurte warrke-irretyarte Jesus Christ-eke.

Stachys alakenhe-anteye ilaye nhenge ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme-anteye. Re kwenhe atyewe mwerre anthurre atyinhe-anteye aneme.

¹⁰ Apelles-arleke ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme anteye. Artwe yanhe kwenhe akwetethe Christ iwerre arratyete apenterle-aneme.

Artwe nhenge Aristobulus ilaye ikwere-artweye areye-arleke ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-anemele.

¹¹ Atyenge-artweye Herodion-arleke ilaye, re-inpe kwenhe Jew aneme, ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-aneme anteye.

Ayenge-arle Narcissus-eke itirreme, ikwere-artweye arpenhe areyeke-arleke rarle ikwere-artweye arpenheme-arle kwenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-anteye aneme. Itneke ilaye ayenge-arle itneke-arleke itirrerle-aneme-anteye.

¹² Tryphaena uthene Tryphosa uthene ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye-arle. Arelhe yanhe atherre kwenhe akwetethe arnterre warrke-irrerle-anerreme Jesus Alartetyeke.

Arelhe nhenge Persis ilaye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-anteye-arle aneme. Re kwenhe arratyete atyewe

mwerre anthurre aneme re arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme Jesus Alartetyeke.

¹³ Rufus ileme-anteye ayenge-arle ikwere itirrerle-anteye-arle aneme. Re kwenhe tyeperre anthurre aneme akwetethe Jesus iwerre arratyete apenterle-aneme. Meye ikwerenhe ilaye alakenhe renhe-anteye re kwenhe ayenge arntarnte-arerlenge meyele-arteke.

¹⁴ Nhenge Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas-arlike ilaye ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-aneme-anteye, atyewe arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike itnekenge apurte-arle-irreme. ¹⁵ Alakenhe-anteye ilaye Philologus-eke, Julia-ke, Nereus uthene yaye ikwerenhe utheneke, Olympas-eke atyewe arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arlike nhenge apurte-arle-irreke itnekenge. Itnenhe ilaye ayenge-arle itneke itirrerle-aneme anteye.

¹⁶ Nhenge arrantherre apeke atyewe arpenhe Jesus-kenhe aremele ikwere akangkemele anaye, Ngkarte apayuthnemele renhe mwantye-mwantye-iletynhenge. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye nhenge apmere arpe-anenhenge kwenhe arrekantherre itirrerlte-aneme arrekantherre akangkemele aneme.

Paul-elarle pipe nhenhe renhe uyerrelhe-ileme rarle intelhe-ilemele

¹⁷ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, the arrenhantherrenhe nhenhe ileme: irririnke-irraye. Kenhe arpenhe areye, akengentye-arle angkeme, nhenge itne-arle akaperte altywere aneme akwele, arrenhantherrenhe akngakelhe-ileme-ketye arrantherre-arle kwenhe aratyete mwerre apentewarrerlenge ante itne arrenhantherrenhe iwerre apale akaltyete-anthetyeke arrkernemele, arrenhantherrenhe tyelpelhe-ileme-ketye arrantherre-arle Jesus apentemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe lterrke alkn-garre-ileme itneke-ketye akngakelhe-ilettyeke. ¹⁸ Tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arteke Jesus Alartetyeke mpwaretyakenhe. Nhenge itne-arpe itirrentye anemetetye, nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme itne-arle ahentye anemeke ware. Angkemele imerte nhenge itne mwerre akwele, itne kwenhe akutne areyeke urrtirrewarreme, itne urrttye akwetethe angkentye akngerre. ¹⁹ Ingkerrekele itelareme arrantherre-arle Angkentye Mwerre Jesus-akerte aywerrkele awerrirremenge ante mpwaretyeke re ilemeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre akangkemele anthurre. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye aneme akwetethe mwantyele awetyeke, arne mwerre areye-ante ware mpwaretyeke, akurne areyeke akutne akwete anerlte-anaye. ²⁰ Kele Ngkartele anteme-arle utnenge anwerne-kenhe-arle atnerre mwerre atnyeneme, kele anthurre Re arrentye Satan arterte-ilemele ingke arrekantherrenhe kwenele re arrenhantherren-

he uyarne anthurre akurne-ilemunge. The Jesus Alartetye anwerne-kenhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

²¹ Artwe nhenge Timothy kwenhe atyengenge apurte warrke-irreme. Re-arlike, artwe Jew nhenge areye-arlike Lucius, Jason, Sosipater uthene arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele.

²² Ayenge Tertius, tharle pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme, Paul angkemenge. Ayenge, nhenge atyewe-arle Jesus-kenhe aneme, arrekantherre itirrerle-aneme-anteye nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anteyeke.

²³ Artwe nhenge Gaius-inpe kwenhe arrekantherre akwetethe akangkemele itirrerle-aneme. Ayenge kwenhe apmere ikwerenhele anerle-aneme. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atningke kwenhe anyente-irretyeke apetyemele nhenhele. Erastus-inpe kwenhe arrekantherre akwetethe itirrerle-aneme. Re kwenhe aneme nhenge apwerte ngkweltye-arle arntarnte-arerle-aneme apmere nhenheke. Atyewe anwerne-kenhe Quartus re-inpe kwenhe arrekantherre akwetethe itirrerle-aneme. †

Pipe nhenhe-arle uyerrelhe-ileke-iperrele, Paul-ele Ngkarte tnakemele

²⁵ Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe Ngkarte tnakerlte-anetyeke, Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arratyete anthurre lterrke atnyenerlenge nhenge akwetethe Jesus Christ iwerre arratyete apenterlte-anetyenhenge apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhe. Angkentye Mwerre Jesus-akerte alakenhe angkerle-aneme, angkentye nhenge tharle arrekantherre ilerle-anemele. Arrule anthurrengentyete Ngkartele kwenhe angkentye nhenhe akwetethe alengkiwentye atnyenetyarte. ²⁶ Kenhe yanhe areyele akenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyarte renhe intelhe-ileke. Kenhe lyete akenhe, Ngkartele anteme renhe arratelhe-ileke. Ngkarte-arle itethe akwete-ante aneme. Anwerne mpwareme iwenhe-arle Ngkartele anwerne mpwaretyeke uterneke, anwerne angkentye nhenhe ilerlte-apeme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere arpe-anenhele, itne awetyenhenge aywerrkele mpwaremele Re ilemunge. ²⁷ Ye, anwerne akwetethe Ngkarte-ante ware tnakerlte-aneye Rarle anyente kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anerlenge. Ye, anwerne akwetethe Akngeye utyernemele tnakewarreye Jesus Christ-ele-arle anwernenhe atnyenerlenge.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

† Artwe arpenhele akwele verse 24 intelhe-ileke, urreke anteme renhe apurte-ileme nhenhe angkentye Paul-kenhe-nge alakenhe: The Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Ye, yanhe kwenhe mwerre-arle.

1 Corinthians

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayeye nhenhe atyenge-ngentyele, Paul-enge, the arrekatherre intelhe-ileme apmere yanhe Corinth-elarle anepanemeke. Yerneke-arle angkentye-akerte ayenge aneme, Jesus Christ-ele-arle ayenge yerneke Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakerlenge angkentye ikwerenhe tyerrtye atningkeke ilettyeke. Kele atyewenhenge ilerne, artwe Sosthenes ilerne, Jesus apententye akngerre atherre. Ilerne pipe nhenhe arrekatherre yerneme.

Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele arrantherre Jesus-nge anyente-irreke ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Alakenhe anteyenge Ngkartele tyerrtye areye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyenge akngakeke ikwere atyewe-irreke itne-arle nhenge ayeye Jesus-akerte awekenge itne itirrewarremele ayeye renhe arratyaneerlenge renhe apente-warreke. Itne Jesus Christ tnakewarreme Alartetye ularre-atheke, alakenhe ikwerenge arratyale re anemenge Alartetye itnekenhe, anwerne-kenhe-arlike.

³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte Akngeye-arle anwerne-kenheke akwetethe angkeme Alartetye Jesus Christ-eke-arlike nhenge ratherre-arle arrekatherrenhe mwerre anetyeke arrantherre anteme nterte anetyenhenge.

Paul Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme

⁴ Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre akwetethe itirrerle-aneme utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele akangkemele Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme rarle arrenhantherrenhe apurte-ilekenge Jesus Christ-nge rarle mpwareke arne mwerre akngerre areye arrekatherre, arrantherre-arle nhenge Jesus Christ-nge apurte-irrekenge. ⁵ Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe anteme akangkemele antheme arrantherre-arle nhenge ahentye-anerrirremeke arrantherre-arle Christ-enge apurte anemenge. Kele, arrantherre mwantyele itelarerrirretyenhenge Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthememeke, arrantherre imerte angkentye ikwere-akerte atnerrele arratyaneerlenge. ⁶ Alakenhenge Ngkartele arrekatherre angkentye yanhe renhe imerneme anwerne-arle arrekatherre ilekenge Christ-akerte arratyane aneme.

⁷ Utmenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe arne areye anthurre antheke arrantherre-arle nhenge ahentye-anerrirremeke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaretyeke. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke the itelareme arrantherre-arle atheke-irreme Alartetye Jesus Christ-eke anwerne-kenhe arrantherre-arle itelareme rarle ahelhe nhenhe-

werne apetyalpetyenhenge. ⁸ Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyenhe renhe arratyane akwete apentetyenhenge rarle nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne arlike rarle apetyalpetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlike ikwerenge nhenge re apetyerlenge arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ilperneme, apeke urrernemele arrantherre-arle akurne anemenge. ⁹ Arratyane apelaye, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe lterreke atnyenetyenhe alakenhenge anteme rarle nhenge mpwaretyeke-arle alhileke, re akenhe alhileke-arle-iperre re akwetethenhe mpwarerle-anetyenhe iwenhe re apeke re angkemele-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke alere ikwerenhenge anyentelhe-ilemele, nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke-artweyenge, arrantherre akangkentye ikwerenge anerrirretyeke, apurte akwete ikwerenge.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apayuthneme, ayanelhe-ilettyeke itne-arrpe akngakelhentye akngerre

¹⁰ Kele anteme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre awerrirretyeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge angketyenhe Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerneke-artweyale-arle ayenge yerneke ngangkere ikwerenhe-akerte angketyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe arnterre apayuthneme arrantherre nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke. Ahele angkerretyale anerrirraye arrpenhenge ipeltye-irremele anaye. Arrpenhe-ngentyele akalke-irretyale, kele arrpenheke anyente-irreraye angkerremele nhenge arrantherre angkentye anyente akwete itelaretyenhenge. ¹¹ The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe urrpetye-arle arelhe Chloe-ke-artweyale-arle atyenge arrekatherre-akerte ileke. Itne atyenge ileke arrantherre-arle akwele arrantherre-arrpe ahele-ahele akerrreme. ¹² Itne atyenge ileke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenheme-arle akwele angkemenge, "The apenteme arne areye Paul-elarle nhenge akaltyele-anthemenge." Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe angkerlenge, "The Apollos apenteme." Arrpenhe angkeme, "The Peter apenteme." Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe angkeme, "The Christ apenteme."

¹³ Nhenge arrantherre apurte areye akalkelhe-ileme alakenhe, nhenge alakenhe-arteke anteme aneme arrantherre-arle Christ ngkweltye-ileke-arteke akalkelhe-ilemunge. Ayenge-arle arrekatherre arne arntarlk-wenge ilwetyakenhele aneke, re-ante kwenhe arrekatherre ilweke, arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe kwatyale ar-

Ikngetyakenhe baptise-eme-iletyeke arrantherre-arle ayenge apenterlenge, arrangkwe. ¹⁴ The kwenhe tyerrtye atherre-ante ware kwatyele arlkngeke baptise-eme-iletyeke, Crispus uthene Gaius uthene. Ayenge akangkentye aneme tharle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kwatyele arlkngetyakenhe anekenge. ¹⁵ The apeke-arle atningke arrenhantherrenhe kwatyele arlkngeke arrantherre apeke atyenge-akerte alakenhe angkemeketye, "Paul-ele ayenge kwatyele arlkngeke baptise-eme-ileke the anteme renhe ware anteme apentemem rarle akaltye-antheme renhe." Yanhe mwerre anetyakenhe.

¹⁶ Ayekaye, akarelhaye, the itelareme tharle nhenge kwatyele arlkngeke Stephanas tyerrtye areye-arlike apmere ikwerenhele-arle aneme areye-arlike. The akenhe itelaretyakenhele tharle tyerrtye awethe kwatyele arlkngeke baptise-eme-ilemele. ¹⁷ Kenhe ayenge akangkeme tharle tyerrtye atningke kwatyele arlkngetyakenhe aneke urrpetye ware-arle, Christ-ele-arle ayenge tyerrtye kwatyele arlkngere-anetyeke yernetyakenhenge, nhenge angkentye mwerre ikwere-akerte ilerle-apetyeke ware. Rarle ayenge yernetyakenhe angkentye akngerre anthurre irrpelthele ilerle-apetyeke nhenge tyerrtye-arle ware itirremele ileke. Alakenhe renhe apeke the mpwareke, tyerrtye areyele ayenge arratyte itelareme ayenge-arle irrpelthe angkemenge. Itne anteme itelaretyakenhe anthurre aneme Christ arne arntarkweke-arleke ilwekeke, angkentye nhenhe arratyte ngangkere akngerre-akerte aneme.

¹⁸ Nhenge tyerrtye areyele awemele ayeye nhenge Christ-arle arne arntarkwele-arlenge ilweke, arrpenheme itirreme nhenge ayeye nhenhe akurne aneme. Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle alakenhe itirremele aneme itne ure atetherre-werne alhetyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe anwernenhe ngangkerele itethe atnyenetyeke anwerne-arle angkentye arratyte itelaremenge, Jesus-arle ilweke-akerte arne arntarkweke-arleke, itethe-irritnemele. ¹⁹ Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrule anthurre pipe-ke-arleke intelhe-ileke-arle. Re alakenhe angkeke:

"Tyerrtye arrpenheme itirreme itne-arle akwele akaltye anthurre aneme.

Kenhe tharle akenhe imernetyenhe nhenge itne-arle akaltye anetyakenhe anemeke, itne-arle akweke ware-arle akaltye aneme.

The arrekanttherre imernetyenhe, ayenge anyente-ante akaltye anthurre aneme."

Isaiah 29:14.

²⁰ Anwerne tnakewarremele anetyale artwe yanhe areye-akerte-arle akaltye anthurre itirreke akwele, artwe arrpenhe nhenge areye-arle akwele ilyernpenye atywerenge Jew areye-kenheke, arrpenhe areye angkentye akngerre angkerremele utepe-utepe-irreme nhenge itnarle akaperte altywere aneme-arteke akwele. Anwerne itnenhe awetyale anetyeke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe aremenge re angkeme itne-arle akutne. ²¹ Tyerrtye angwenhe-akweyele-arle itelareme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke, uyarne

akaltye-irreme nhenge Ngkartele. Itnarle nhenge Ngkarte-akerte akaltye-irreme ware ayeye awemele warele nhenge Christ-arle arne arntarkweke-arleke ilweke-akerte. Alakenhe anteme Ngkartele tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareke nhenge akurne mpwalerenge itnarle Christ arratyte itelarekenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele awemele renhe ipmentyele iweme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele awemele arratyte itelareme Ngkartele anteme itnenhe itetheke mpwareme.

²² Jew arrpenheme alakenhe angkeme, "Anwerneke imernaye nhenge arrantherre-arle ngangkere akngerrele mpwareme anwerne imerte itelaretyenhenge ayeye arrekanttherrenhe renhe." Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhe alakenhe-arle angkerlenge, "Anwerne kwenhe ahentye-aneme tyerrtye iwenhe apeke re ilyernpenye angkemeke, yanhe-ngentye anteme anwerne arratyte itelaretyenhenge." ²³ Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle alakenhe mpwaretyakenhele, anwerne-arle Jesus-akerte ware ileme rarle arne arntarkwenge ilwekenge akurne ingkirreke urrpetyeke tyerrtye areyele mpwarekenge-arle. Kenhe Jew arrpenheme akenhe irrirnelheme nhenge itne awemele ayeye nhenhe renhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itirreme, "Ayeye nhenhe-arle arratyte akwele anetyakenhele, nhenge warele akwele mpwareke-arle nhenge akurne apeke," itne ikerlte akngerre aneme itelaretyakenhe-anteye.

²⁴ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme akngakeke-arle ikwerenhe-arrpe anetyeke. Arrpenheme Jew areye aneme, arrpenheme Greek areye. Nhenge tyerrtye nhenhe areyele awemele arratyte itelaremele ayeye Christ-akerte, Ngkartele ngangkere-akertele itnenhe itetheke mpwareme. Itne itelareme anteye nhenge Christ-arle itneke piwelhemele ilweke, nhenhele imerneme nhenge iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe ilyernpenye anthurre. ²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe itirrewarrerenge ayeye nhenhe renhe-arle anwerne ileme Christ-akerte arne arntarkwele-arle ilweme-akerte ayeye arerte-arerte akwele. Kenhe iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-arle itirrentye tyerrtye areye-kenhenge mwerre-ulkere. Nhenge Jesus arne arntarkwele-arlenge ilweke Ngkartele renhe ngangkerele akemelhele ilweke-arle ikweringe-ntyale anteme anwernenhe-arlike itetheke mpwareke. Kele anwerne itelareme nhenhe-ngentye Ngkarte arratyte ngangkere akngerre-akerte aneme, re tyerrtye areyenge akaperte altywere anthurre-ulkere.

²⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, itelarerrirraye nhenge arrantherre-arle anetyarte-arteke nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Christ apentetyeke, arrantherre akutne anekenge, re akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye anerlte-anetyeke. Tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye itirrewarreke nhenge tyerrtye urrpetye ware-arle akwele akaltye anthurre anekenge. Urrpetye ware-arle arrekanttherrenge alartetye aneke. Urrpetye ware artweyeke atnyeneke akngerre-arle anekeke.

²⁷ Kele alakenhe anteme Ngkartele ularele akngakeke tyerrtye areye-arle ahelhe nhenhe-ngentyele itirremenge akutne aneke. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge tyerrtye akaltye anthurre areye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye apure awelhetyenhenge nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe akngaketyakenhe anekenge itnarle akaltye anthurre anekenge. Tyerrtye areye-arle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirrewarreme, itneke-akerte akengentye angkemele, "Itne urreme-urreme areye, itne akunye areye." Kenhe nhenhe areye apele Ngkartele-arle akngakeke. ²⁸ Ngkartele akngakeke tyerrtye itneke-artweye-arle akngerre anetyakenhele. Re tyerrtye nhenge areye akngakeke arrpenhe areye ahelhe nhenhe-arle aneme areye itirreme arerte-arerte tyerrtye akurne areye anemenge. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke imernetyenhenge nhenge arne yanhe areye iwenhe-akweye tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye itirremeke atyeperrele akwele anemeke kenhe akurne aneme. Ngkarte akwenpele aneke nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye itirrewarreme itnekenhe itirrentye Ikwerenhenge arrpenhe anthurre-anteyele aneme. ²⁹ Ngkartele aretyarte itnenhe tnakelherlenghe itneke-arrpe-akerte nhenge itne-arle akaltye-arteke aneke, re itneke ingkirrekeke akangkentye anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme re arerte-arerte areye akngakeke.

³⁰ Arrantherre-arle Christ Jesus-nge apurte aneme Ngkartele-arle mpwarekenge ware. Jesus-nge apurte irreke iperrele re anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme arne iwenhe-ante-iwenhe renhe anwerne iwerre arratyetele-ante anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe anwernenhe akalkelhe-ileke arratyetele anetyeke nhenge anwerne tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge. Re akurne ingkirreke anwernenge arlkgeme anwerne ikwere arratyetele anetyenhenge. ³¹ Alakenhenge anteme anwerne tnakelhetye-kwenye anetyeke, arrule itne-arle nhenhe-arteke renhe pipe-ke intelhe-ilekenge: "Nhenge tyerrtye areye tnakelhetye-kwenye anetyeke, itne tnakewarreme arne iwenheke apeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle mpwareke-akerte."

Jeremiah 9:24.

Paul-ele ayeye anyente-ante ware akwete ileme

2 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, the atyenge-arrpe-akerte ileme arrantherre itelarerrirretyenhenge. Ayenge arrekanttherre-werne apetyeke ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-ngentyele ilettyeke atyenge akethelhe-ilekenge. Ayeye nhenge alengkiwentye anetyarte. Nhenge the ayeye nhenhe ileme ayenge-arle irrpelthe-irretyakenhele. Ayenge ilyernpenye-irretyakenhe aneke. ² Urreke ayenge arrekanttherre-werne apetyetyenhenge alakenhe ayenge itirreke, "Ayenge kwenhe Jesus-akerte ware angketyeke, nhenge re-ante ware kwenhe anwerneke arne arntarlkwelenghe piwelhemele ilweke anwernenhe arne akurneketyenge itetheke mpwaretyeke. The apele ayeye arrpenhe ilettyakenhe." ³ Ayenge arrekanttherrenge ap-

mere Corinth-ele anemele ayenge alyepe-alyepe anthurre tneke arrwemele ayenge-arle atere-irrekenge.

⁴ Nhenge arrekanttherrenge arrwekele-arle tneleme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilemele, ayenge tnakelhettyakenhe aneke, the arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge itelaretyeke. Arrantherre-arle nhenge itelarerrirreke Utmenge Akngerrele-arle ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemenge. ⁵ Ayenge ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke arrantherre angkentye nhenge itelarerrirretyeke tharle arrekanttherre ilettyame, arrantherre-arle angkentye atyinheke ahentye-anekenge ilyernpenye angketyamenge. Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arnantherre angkentye renhe itelarerrirretyeke ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemenge.

⁶ Kele the ayeye akngerre ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke-ante, nhenge areyele renhe awerrirreke akaperte altywere-irremele. Ayeye nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-arenye anetyakenhele, arrentye-kenhe anetyakenhe. Kenhe arrentye areye lyeteke ware arne areye ahelhe nhenheke pwathe aneme, itne lyete ware uyerretyenhe. ⁷ Kenhe angkentye tharle ilemele akenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle, arrantherre itelareme ayeye nhenge Ngkartele-arle alengke-iwemele atnyeneke arlenghe-arlentye. Nhenge urreke re ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge re itirretyame ayeye nhenhe renhe imernetyeke nhenge anwerne Ikwerenge apurte anetyenhenge akangkemele mwerre anetyenhenge. ⁸ Alartetye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele itelaretyakenhe aneke ayeye nhenhe ikwere nhenge itne anteme Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye arne arntarlkwelenghe-arleke arlpare arrenneke, alartetye mwerre yanhe renhe alkere-arenye. Nhenge itne apeke-arle ayeye nhenhe renhe itelarerrirremere, itne apeke-arle irrerlkgenge atwetyakenhele aneke. ⁹ Nthakenhe-arle-irreke nhenge pweke Ngkarte-kenhenge intelhe-ileke-akerte. Alakenhe anteme angkeme:

"Ngkartele anwerneke arne mwerre anthurre areye akwete-ante mpwaretyeke anwerne-arle ikwere ahentye anthurre anemenge.

Arne yanhe areye mwerre akngerre anthurre. Ngkartele-arle mwerre anthurre mpwareke arrpenhe areyele arrekwelenghe mpwaretyakenhe.

Arrpenhe areyele arrekwelenghe aretyakenhe-arle, awetyakenhele arne mwerre akngerre yanhe areye-akerte.

Kenhe Ngkarte anyentele ware itneke itirremele mpwaretyeke."

Isaiah 64:4.

¹⁰ Kele lyete anteme anwerne itelareme arne nhenhe areye-akerte Ngkartele-arle angkentye yanhe anwerneke imerneke Utmenge Mwerrele. Kenhe Utmenge Akngerre re Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe, re arne ingkirreke anthurre itelareme nhenge Ngkarte-arle itirreke-arteke. ¹¹ Unte-ante-arle kwenhe akaltye aneme itirrentye ngkwinheke-arrpe-ante, utmenge tyerrtye-kenhe ware kwenhe itelareme itirrentye ikwerenheke-ar-

rpe. Alakenhe-anteye anteme aneme Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-ante itelareme iwenhe-akweye itirrentye Ngkarte-kenheke. ¹² Ngkartele Utnenge anwernehe antheke akaltyele-anthetyeke itirrentye ikw-erenhe. Anwerne-arle akaltye-irretyakenhe aneke itirrentye Ngkarte-kenheke, nhenge itirremele-anteye tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe-arle itirreme-arteke. Re anwernehe Utnenge ikwerenhe antheke nhenge anwernehe arne mwerre-akerte ilettyeke rarle nhenge akangkemele anwernehe ingkirreke antheke.

¹³ Yanhe arratyte anthurre aneme. Anwerne-arle anteme ileme arne nhenhe areye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Kenhe anwerne akenhe arne yanhe areye renhe-ante ileme nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwerne akaltyele-anthekeke-arle. Iwenhe renhe apeke anwerne awerleng Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwernehe ilemeke yanhe renhe-arle anwerne angkeme. Anwerne-arle ilyernpenye-irremele angketyakenhe nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akaltyele-anthe-meke, arrangkwe. Anwerne-arle angkentye Utnenge Akngerre-ngentyele arratyte-arratyte ileme arne areye Utnengele-arle anwerneke ileme. ¹⁴ Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme tyerrtye ware-arle nhenge Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe arratyte atnyeneme itelaretyehenge iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkartele mpwareke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke rarle Utnenge Akngerre atnyenetyakenhe itelaretyakenhe arne areye-akerte Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle imerneke tyerrtye areyeke. Itnarle itirreme arne yanhe areye akwele angkentye tyerrtye arerte areye-kenhe akwele.

¹⁵ Nhenge tyerrtyele Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte kwene ikw-erenge itelareme arne ingkirreke anthurre Utnengele-arle akaltyele-anthemenge. Kenhe tyerrtyele nhenge Utnenge atnyenetyakenhe itelaretyakenhele itirrentye tyerrtye-kenhe Utnenge Mwerre renhe-arle atnyenemenge-akerte. ¹⁶ Iwenhe renhe-arle ayenge angkeke-arle aneme arratyte anthurre alakenhenge Isaiah-ele arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke pweke Ngkarte-kenheke:

“Angwenhele apeke itelareme iwenhe-akweye Ngkarte apeke itirreme-akerte?”

Kenhe arrpenhele renhe akaltyele-anthetyakenhe nthakenhe itirretyeke arne areye-akerte.”

Isaiah 40:13.

Kenhe anwerne itelareme nthakenhe-arle Christ itirremeke anwerne-arle atnyenemenge Utnenge Akngerre kwene anwerne-kenhe-nge.

Tyerrtye areye apentetyalaye, Christ-ante ware apentewarraye

3 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, nhenge ayenge-arle apmere Corinth-ele aneke, ayenge arrekanttherre angketyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge-arle tyerrtye areyeke angkeme nhenge kele-arle Utnenge Mwerre atnyeneme-akerte imernemele-arlike itnenhe iwerre arratyte anetyeke. Kele ayenge arrekanttherre-ante ware angketyeke ahentye-aneke nhenge ayenge-

arle tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areyeke angkeme-arteke iwenhe-akweye arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-anemeke. Arranttherre aratyte itelaretyakenhe akwete aneke, arranttherre-arle ampe akweke Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke akwete. ² Ikw-erenge anteme the arrekanttherre ayeye akngerre ilettyakenhe, arranttherre-arle ampe akweke akwete anekenge, arranttherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtyele werlatye anthetyarte antywetyeke kere kwenye. Lyete anteye arranttherre rante-rante akwete aneme uyarne itelareme ayeye akngerre nhenhe.

³ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme arranttherre-arle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areyeke-ante akwete itirreme. Nhenhe arratyte aneme arrekanttherre-akerte alakenhenge arranttherre-arle alkng uthnemenge arrpenhe areyeke, ahele-ahelhe akwete akerrerrlte-aneme. Nhenge arranttherre arne nhenhe areye renhe mpwarerlte-aneme nhenhele imerneme arranttherre-arle Ngkartele akutne aneme areye-arteke. ⁴ Tharle nhenhe itelareme nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle angkemenge, “The apenteme Paul rarle akaltyele-anthemeke angkentye Ngkarte-akerte.” Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe angkeme, “The apenteme Apollos rarle akaltyele-anthemeke angkentye Ngkarte-akerte.” Nhenge arranttherre alakenhe angkeme arranttherre-arle tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke-arle itirreme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areyeke-ante ware-arle.

⁵ Kenhe arranttherre kwenhe anyente Jesus Christ-enge-ante ware anerrirretyeke, Apollos uthene atyengenge uthene kwenye. Ilerne tyerrtye arranttherre-arteke-anteye aneme, ilerne apurte Ngkartele urkapeme ayeye ikwerenhe ilemele, yanhe-ngentyele anteme arranttherre itelarerrirreme ayeye nhenge Christ-akerte arratyte anemenge. Kenhe Ngkartele kwenhe anwernehe warrke arrpenhe arrpe-anenhe antheke Ikwere urkapemele mpwaretyeke. ⁶ Arranttherre nhenge itelarerrirretyehenge tharle arrwekele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ileke. Ikwere iperre anteme Apollos apetyeke re akwetethenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte arrenhantherrenhe ayeye nhenge awerrirremele Iterrke anthurre anetyehenge. Arranttherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe arrekwele nhakwe apetyeme ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyetyeke annge areye ngkerneme anteme re, kenhe arrpenhele kwatyete anheme annge re akenhe lyaperleng. Kenhe Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe annge nhenge areye lyapelhe-ilettyeke.

⁷ Nhenge angwenhele-arle apeke arrwekele ayeye ilemele rarle akngerre anetyakenhele ante arrpenhe angwenhe intertele-arle apetyeme akaltyele-anthetyeke rarle akngerre anteye anetyakenhele. Ngkarte anyente-ante ware kwenhe arratyte akngerre anthurre aneme, Re anyentele ware kwenhe tyerrtye areye Iterrke-ilettyeke. ⁸ Arranttherre itelareme artwe nhenge atherre, nhenge anyentele annge ngkerneke, arrpenhele-arle kwatyete anheke, ratherre apurte urkaperle-annerreke nhenge anyente arrpenhenge akngerre-ulkere kwenye. Ratherre urkaperle-an-

erreke-iperre mane inemele. Alakenhe anteme artwe arrwekele-arle apetyeke ayeye ilemele. Kele imerte arpenhe apetyeke-arle akaltyele-anthemele, ratherre apurte urrkaperle-anerreme, nhenge anyente arrpenhenge akngerre-ulkere kwenye. Ratherre alartetye anyenteke urrkaperle-anerreme. ⁹ Alakenhe rarle, Apollos uthene ayenge uthene Ngkarteke apurte urrkaperle-anerretetyeke. Arrantherre kartene Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke.

Arrantherre ilthe akngerre-arteke

Arrantherre ilthe akngerre-arteke Ngkarte-arle re-arrpe arteme. ¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkarte-arle ayenge urrkapetyeke antheke arrwekele-arle arrekatherre ayeye mwerre iletetyeke. Arrantherre itelarerrirreme nhenge tyerrtyele warle artetyeke, artwe arrpenhele ahelhe impeltye mpwareme, apwerte athirnte arrernemele apmere tnetetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhele anteme apmere arterlenge apwerte athirnteke. Alakenhe renhe ilerne urrkaperle-anerreme. Kenhe arrantherre akaltyele-anthetyeke Ngkarte mwantyele awerrirretetyeke nhenge arrantherre ikwere arraty urrkapetyehenge, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe mwantyele itirreme nhenge re apmere arraty artetyehenge, alakenhe renhe. ¹¹ Alakenhe anteme, Jesus Christ apwerte athirnte-arteke. Kenhe apwerte athirnte-ante anwerne apmere artetyeke, ayeye anyente-ante ware anwerne tyerrtye areyeye iletetyeke, ayeye nhenge Jesus Christ-akerte.

¹² Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areye warrke mwerre mpwaremele nhenge Ngkarte-arle itneke antheke, itne tyerrtye nhenge areye-arteke apmere mwerre-arle artekeke apwerte athirnteke arne Iterrke-ngentyele nhenge arlenge-arlentye tnetyehenge, apwerte mwerre-ngentyele apeke metal-ngentyele apeke. Kenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele apeke warrke renhe mwerre mpwaretyakenhe nhenge Ngkarte-arle antheke itne apeke urrtirrentye ayeye ileme-ketye, itnarle nhenge tyerrtye areye-arteke apmere awerrke-awerrke arteme arne-ngentyele apeke, arne walye-ngentyele apeke, arne aywerte-ngentyele apeke, urele anteme iparrpe ampemele akurne-ileme. ¹³ Arlthe ingkernenge anteme Ngkarte imernetyenhe mpwarentyale ingkirreke anwerne mpwarekenge, warrke akurne-arle mpwarekeke, mwerre-arle mpwarekeke apeke. Warrke anwerne-arle mpwarekeke urele arrkernetyeke, akurne anwerne-arle mpwareke ure arlpmenyeye ampetyenhe. Kenhe urele ampetyakenhe anetyenhe mpwarentyale mwerre akngerre anwerne-arle mpwareke, re tnetyehenge arlenge-arlentye anthurre.

¹⁴ Nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe apeke mpwarentyale ikwernenhe arraty mwerre mpwareme, nhenge renhe Ngkarte arerlenge re akangkemele angkeme tyerrtye nhenheke mpwarentyale mwerre-arle mpwarekeke, re renhe arne mwerre anthurre anthetyenhe. ¹⁵ Kenhe nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhele mpwarentyale mwerre ikwernenhe mpwaretyakenhe, nhenge renhe Ngkarte arerlenge, re ikwere angketyakenhe rarle

mwerre mpwareke. Artwe yanhe renhe itethe atnyentyenhe, kenhe Ngkarte renhe arne mwerre anthetyakenhele.

¹⁶ Ingkerreke nhenhe awerrirraye, arrantherre itelaretyeke arrantherre-arle nhenge apmere-arteke nthenele-arle Ngkarte-arle anemenge. Kele, Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe arrekatherre kwenenge-arle aneme. ¹⁷ Arrantherre-arle tyatye Ikwernenhe-arteke-arle aneme. Yewe, angwenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ilerlenge, Ngkarte anteme alakenhe anteye renhe mpwareme. Tyatye Ngkarte-kenhe atyepere anthurre, akngakeke-arle Ngkarteke ikwere-arrpe, alakenhe-arteke anteme arrantherre aneme. Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Ikwere-arrpe.

¹⁸ Awerrirraye. Arrantherre apeke-arle itirremenge alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre aneme yanhe areye-arteke angwenhe-akweye ahelhe-arenye areyeye-arle ware itirrerlente-aneme." Kele alakenhe itirretyalaye, arne ahelhe-arenye areyeye ipmenyeye-iwaye. Irlpe artepele itnenhe awerrirraye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe ware awemele anaye. Arrantherre-ante ware anteme akaperte altywere anthurre iwerre Ngkarte-kenhele. ¹⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle itirreme itnarle akaperte altywere akwele aneme, kenhe Ngkarte akenhe itnenhe ingkirreke arerlenge, itnarle akaperte altywere anetyakenhe areye-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme yanhele arraty anthurre anemeke yanhele-arle pweke Ngkarte-kenheke arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekenge. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme;

"Nhenge tyerrtye ilelhemenge itne-arle akaperte altywere aneme itirremele iwenhe renhe mpwaretyeke, Ngkarte itnenhe aremele-arle itirreme, 'Arrangkwe, itnarle apalele itirreme. Arne areye itnarle mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme irretyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangkwe-arle.'"

Job 5:13.

²⁰ Pipe nhenhenge-anteye arrule-arle intelhe-ileke alakenhe awethe angkeme;

"Nhenge tyerrtye areye itirrewarreme itne-arle akwele akaperte altywere anemeke, Ngkarte-arle itnenhene aremele itirreme, 'Arrangkwe itirrentye arrekatherrenhe akurne-arle.'"

Psalms 94:11.

²¹ Tnakewarretyale akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe anyente akwele-arle arrpenhenge ilyernpenye-ulkere anemeke arrantherre-arle akaltyele-anthentye anyente-ante apenterlente-anemenge arrpenhe kwenye. Alakenhe itirretyale anaye, Ngkarte-arle akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ingkirreke arrenhantherrenhe antheke. Arne ingkirreke anteme arrekatherrenhe.

²² Ngkarte ayenge yerneke the arrenhantherrenhe ayeye nhenge iletetyeke, Apollos-arlike, Peter-arlike arpenhe areye-arlike-akerte. Re arrenhantherrenhe arne arrpenhe atningke antheke nhenge arrantherre mwerre anetyehenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyeneme. Arrantherre nhenge ilwemele re arrenhan-

therrenhe atnyenetyenhe. Lyete anthurre re arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme, urreke re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe impetyakenhe-arle. Arratye kwenhe re arne mwerre akngerre anthurre arrenhantherrenhe antheke. ²³ Arrantherre ingkirreke kwenhe Christ-kenhe, Christ Ngkarte-kenhe aneme.

Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arlike, alartetye tyatye-arenye areye-arlike, Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme

⁴ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme anwerne-arle pipe-arenye alartetye areye akwele anemeke. Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle warrkene Christ-kenhe areye ware-arle. Arrantherre Apollos ilerne-akerteke itirretyeke urrkapentye akngerre nhenge Ngkarte-arle yerneke ayeye arratye ilettyeke nhenge rarle imernetyakenhe tyerrtye areyeke arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke. ² Arrantherre itelareme nhenge alartetyele-arle tyerrtye warrke anthe me mpwaretyeke, itne kwenhe nhenge mpwaretyeke alartetye-arle itneke ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke.

³ Arrantherre apeke kwenhe ayenge areme akwetethe anthurre ipmentyele iwemele warrke renhe tharle mpwareme. Atyeperre anetyakenhele-arle atyenge tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke atyenge nthakenhe itirretyeke. Ayenge-arle itirretyakenhele warrke atyinheke-arrpe, mwerre apeke akurne apeke aneme.

⁴ Kele the apeke-arle apale mpwareke apekaye! Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-ante ware kwenhe akaltye aneme. Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye-ante ware kwenhe, arrantherre kwenye apeke ayenge kwenye apeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe kwenye apeke, itelareme nthakenhe-arle the mpwaremeke re angketyenhe the apeke-arle warrke atyinhe mpwarekeke-arle arrangkwe apeke.

⁵ Nhenge alakenhenge anteme arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe aremele angketyale anaye, "Mpwarenty akngerre nhenhele kwenhe mwerre anthurre warrke mpwareme, kenhe warrke mpwarenty akngerre yanhe akenhe arrangkwe-arle." Nhenge Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweye apetye-alpetyenhe, re anyentele-arle anwernenhe ilettyenhe nthakenhe-arle anwerne warrke mwerre apeke mpwareke akurne apeke. Re ingkirrekeke akethelhe-ilettyenhe iwenhe apeke-arle tyerrtye ingkirrekele apeke mpwareke. Yanhe ikwerele anteme Ngkarte akangketyenhe anthurre nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areye ikwere warrke arratye-arle mpwarekeke re itnenhe utyernetyenhe.

⁶ Yewe, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, the kwenhe arne nhenhe areye Apollos ilerne-akerte ilettyame arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemele, kele akaltye-irrekenge-iperre arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke ware akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Ayenge kwenhe nhenhe angkeme nhenge arrpenhe apeke re angkeketye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrantherre-arle apentemeke akwele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhenge mwerre-ulkere. ⁷ Arratye anthurre kwen-

he aneme arrantherre-arle alartetye anetyakenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itirretyeke nthakenhe itnenhe mpwaretyeke, arrpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe atyeperre mpwaretyakenhenge arrpenhe areyenge akngerre-ulkere. Awerrirraye, Ngkarte-ante kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke ingkirreke anthurre anthemele anwerne-arle atnyenekenge. Kele anwerne tnakelhetyale anetyeke, Ngkarte ware utyernemele tnaketyeke rarle anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre antheke.

⁸ Arrantherre apale itirreme alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anthurre aneme, Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe arne ingkirreke akaltyele-antherlenge, anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe arrpenhele apeke anwernenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke." Kenhe arrantherre akenhe apale itirreme alakenhe-arle arrantherre-arle akwele alartetye anemeke-athene. Nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke alartetye aneke, kele anwerne arrekatherrenge anyente-irreme alartetye anteye-irreme, arrantherre akenhe alartetye anetyakenhele. ⁹ Ayenge-arle itirreme alakenhe apeke Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe akngakeke ayeye antekelhe-ilentye akngerre Christ-kenhe anetyeke, kutyentye areye-arteke-arle anetyeke. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke aneme alartetyele-arle nhenge ahelhe akethe-werne akngeme irrerlkngewemele nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele itnenhe aretyenhenge ilwerlenge. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme ingkirrekele alkere-arenye areyele-arlke anwernenhe aremenge anwerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe.

¹⁰ Atningke itirreme anwerne-arle nhenge arerte akwele anwerne-arle Christ-eke warrke irremenge. Kenhe arrantherre-arle akenhe tnakelheme arrantherre-arle akwele arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anemele arrantherre-arle Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge. Atningke itirreme nhenge anwerne-arle akwele tyerrtye alyepe-alyepe aneme ngangkereke arrangkwe arne-arlke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre tnakelheme arrantherre-arle akwele ngangkereke Ngkarte-ngentye atnyeneme, arrantherre ahentye-aneme arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe utyernetyeke. Arrantherre tnakelheme, itne akenhe anwernenhe utyernetyakenhele. ¹¹ Kenhe anwerne akenhe angayakwe, angkethakwe akwetethe aneme. Anwerne mantere ingkweyeke irrpeme alterrelhekeke-arlke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe atweme. Anwerne untherlte-anemele apmere mwerre atnyenetyakenhe anetyeke. ¹² Anwerne ilttye anwerne-arrpe-akertele arnterre mpwaretyeke apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere anwerne ahentye-anemeke itethe anetyenhenge.

Angwenhe apeke anwerneke ahele arlkeme, anwerne ahele arlkirtnetyale anetyeke; alakenhe-tetye anwerne angkeme, "Ngkarte arrekatherre mwerre anaye." Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akurne anwerneke mpwareme, anwerne-arle ipmentye impemele mpwaretyeke itnenhe atwirtnetyakenhe.

¹³ Nhenge tyerrtye areye anwernenhe ilterlenghe, anwerne angkentye mwerre itneke-akerte angketyeke. Tyerrtye areye akwetethe anwerneke itirreme anwerne-arle akwele akurne anemenge, arne akurne-arteke itne iweme. Alakenhe rarle arrwekele aneke, alakenhe akwete anteme lyete aneme.

¹⁴ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye tharle nhenhe intelhe-ilemeke arrenhantherrenhe apurele-anthemele. Kele arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe areye-arteke-arle aneme, the apele nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke akwetethe apale itirreme-ketye. ¹⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke mwerrentye Jesus apentetyeke, kenhe ayenge-ante kwenhe arrekantherre akngeye-arteke aneme theke-amparre arrekantherre ayeye nhenge Jesus-akerte ilekenge. ¹⁶ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme ayenge angwaretyeke tharle Jesus apenteme-arteke.

¹⁷ The anteme nhenhe Timothy yerneme arrekantherre ingkirreke-werne, nhenge yanheke irremele re arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyenhe Jesus apentetyeke the-arteke. Nhenge Timothy rarle alere-arteke-arle atyenge aneme, mwerre anthurre re Jesus Alartetye akwetethe aywerrkele awerle-aneme mpwarentyekweringe mpwaremele aneme. Re arrenhantherrenhe irlpangelhe-ileme nthakenhe-arle the akaltyele-anthemeke nthakenhe-arle ayenge aneme apententyekweringe Christ Jesus-kenhe-arteke.

¹⁸ Kenhe arrpenheme apmere Corinth-ele irraweyle anthurre unthemele arrantherre-arle akwele akngerranemeke. Arrantherre-arle apale-arle itirreme nhenge ayenge-arle akwele apetyalptyakenhe anetyenhe apmere Corinth-werne awethe. ¹⁹ Arrangkwe, urreke antemele ayenge arrekantherre ingkirreke-werne apetyalptyenhe nhenge Jesus Alartetyele ayenge yernerlenghe. Nhenge ayenge apetyemele akaltye-irretyenhe iwenhe-arle irraweyle areyele mpwaremeke. Ayenge akaltye-irretyenhe nhenge itne apeke-arle ngangkere Ngkarte-ngentyele atnyeneme, itne apeke ware angkerlte-aneme, angkerlte-anemele arnele arratye anetyakenhe. ²⁰ Nhenge anwerne tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye-irremele re anwernenhe ngangkere antheme iwerre ikweringe apentetyeke, warrke ikweringe mpwaretyeke. Anwerne apeke Ngkarte-akerte ware angkerle-anerlenghe nhenge iwerre ikweringe apentetyakenhele warrke ikweringe mpwaretyakenhele, nhenhe areyele imernetyakenhe anwerne-arle tyerrtye ikweringe areye anemele.

²¹ Iwenheke-ame arrantherre ahentye-anerrirreme the mpwaretyeke? Arrantherre-ame atyenge ahentye-aneme arrekantherre mwantye angketyeke apeke, ahele angketyeke apeke? Arrantherre apeke akurne-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe akurne akwete-arle mpwarerlte-anemele. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme lterrke anthurrele. Nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle untyeme-irreke akurne mpwareme-

ketye kele ayenge apetyemele arrekantherrenge mwantye angkeme imernemele tharle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme.

Paul-ele alkngarre-ileme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anewe artwe arrpenhe-kenhenge intetyale

5 Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele atyenge ayeye akurne anthurre arrekantherre-akerte ileke. Itne atyenge ileke artwe angwenhe apeke re arrekantherre-ngentyele apalele anewe-akeke anewe anyikwe-kenhe, meye arrpenhe ikweringe. Alakenhe kwenhe akurne anthurre. Kenhe tyerrtye areye Jesus-eke akutne aneme alakenhe apeke-arle akurne nhenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhele. Kele nhenhe apele atyewe Jesus-kenhele akengentyele anewe inerrkenge. ² Iwenhenge-arle arrantherre tnakelhemele anerlte-aneme nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele alakenhe renhe mpwarerlenghe? Arrantherre kwenhe alhwarrpe anthurre awelhetyeke arrantherre-arle apure-irrerirremenge nhenge anyente apurte arrekantherrenhe-ngentyele akurne alakenhe mpwaremunge. Arrantherre anteme artwe yanhe renhe ayaketyeke arrekantherrenge apurte-irretyale angkerremele anetyale. ³ Ayenge kwenhe apure anthurre awelheme artwe yanheke itirremele, ikwere-akerte aweke-arle arlenghe-ngentyele. Ayenge arrekantherre nhenhe angkeme, Jesus-ke-arle warrke-irremeke, ikwere ahele angkerraye. Ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge anetyakenhe apmere yanhe Corinth-ele, kele mwerre anteye-arle. Ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge angkemele-arteke aneme ayenge-arle arrekantherre akwetethe-arle itirremenge.

⁴ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrererlenghe pipe nhenhe read-eme-iletyeke, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge aneme-arteke. Ngkarte Anwerneke-artweyele arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere anthetyenhe mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere re ahentye-anerlenghe. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme artwe nhenhe arrentye Satan iltye anthaye: renhe ilaye re arrekantherrenge awethe anyente-irretyakenhe anetyeke. Alakenhe renhe mpwaraye nhenge arrentye Satan-ele tyerrtye ikweringe rikerte mpwaretyenhenge. Ikweringe-ntyete anteme re itirreme apeke nhenge urreke ilwetyenhenge re utepe-irritnetyeke apeke akurne impemele, Ngkartele anteme kwerrere ikweringe arlte ingkernenge itetheke mpwarirtnetyenhenge.

⁶ Arrantherre-arrpe tnakelhetyalaye! Itelarerrirraye artwe akurne anyente nhenge arrekantherrenge-arle aneke, arrantherre apeke re-arteke irreketyenge akurne akngarte-iwelheme-ketye. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtyele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre akweke arrerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke anyentelhe-ilemele. Kele nhenge re anteme arlware-ilentye akngerre akwekele ingkirreke arlware-iltyeke mpwareme. Alakenhe re-arteke aneme. Tyerrtye akurne anyentele ingkirreke akurne-ileme. ⁷ Kele alakenhe irreketye, artwe akurne yanhe renhe yernaye. Ar-

rantherre itelaremele nhenge nthakenhe-arle Jew areyele-arle merne arlkweme nhenge arrawe-irrentye akngerre Passover arrule, † itne merne arlware-ilentye akngerre ingkirreke ineme apmere itnekenhe-ngentye aketheke iwemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme artwe akurne yanhe yernetyeke mwerre anerlte-anaye arrantherre akurne-irreketyenge. Itne merne arlware-ilentye akngerre kwenye-ante arlkweme. Itne imerte yepe-yepe akwerrke irrerlknge atweme, apmere itnekenhele alhwe apernerlte-apeme, alere ingkirreke itnekenhe itethe aneke alhwe yepe-yepe-kenhenge. Kele yanhe-arteke Christ aneme yepe-yepe anwernekenhe, re ilweke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaremele nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe akayake-ileme anwerne-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremenge. ⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne-arle irlpangketyeke nhenge anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye anemenge. Anwerne kwenhe arne akurne areye impetyeke, urrtyrremele angketyale, Jesus arratyte apentetyeke.

⁹ Arrantherre itelareme the pipe arrpenhe arrekantherre apmwerre-ulkere ware yerneke. The arrekantherre ileke alakenhe, "Atyewe-irretyale anaye tyerrtye mpwekare-mpwekare areyeke." ¹⁰ Nhenge yanhe renhe intelhe-ilemele, ayenge-arle tyerrtye areyeke angketyakenhele Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe areyeke. Arrantherre itelareme apmere arrpe-anehenge-arle tyerrtye areye aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirrerlte-aneme, Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe anetyakenhe areye. Tyerrtye nhenge mpwekare-mpwekare areye, nhenge ntyelhe akngerre areye, nhenge anyelkngalthe areye, nhenge yanhe areyele-arle ngkarte-apartetye arrpenhe areye apenteme. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe ilytyakenhele akngakelhemele anetyeke tyerrtye yanhe areye-ketye. Arrantherre-arle akngakelheme anetyakenhele tyerrtye akurne nhenhe areye-artekenge, nhenhe areye-arteke apmere arrpe-anenhele aneme. Kenhe ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre ayenge awetyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme arlengeke-arlenge anetyeke yanhe areye-ngentyele itne angkeme itne-arle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akwele itnekenge apurte-irretyakenhele. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye mpwekare-irreme tyerrtyenge itnekenhe anewe anetyakenhele, nhenge itne apeke ntyelhe akngerrele aneme, nhenge alakenhe apeke itne nhenge ngkarte urrtyrrentye arrpenhe apentemele, nhenge itne apeke-arle angkentye akenge angkeme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, nhenge itne ngkwarle antyewe-arle-iperrele arerte-irremele, anyelkngale ineme apeke, nhenhe areye-ngentyele anteme itnekenge apurte-irretyale anaye. Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke tyerrtye akurne yanhe areyenge apurte-irretyale, itnekenge apurtele arlkwetyale anetyeke.

¹² Ngkarte anyentele-ante ware kwenhe mwantyele aretyenhe tyerrtye areye atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke, itnenhe arratyte-ilytyenhe. Yanhe war-

† Exodus 12 read-eme-ilyte

rke anwerne-kenhe kwenye. Kenhe warrke anwernekenhe mwantyele-arle aretyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye itnenhe arratyte-ilytyenhenge. The arrenhantherre ileme mpwaretyeke iwenhe arrule anthurre pweke-nge Ngkarte-kenhe intelhe-ileke, re alakenhe angkeme, "Artwe akurne yanhe arrekantherre-ngentye aywepaye."

Deuteronomy 17:7.

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-ante ware arratyte-ilyte

⁶ Awerrirraye. Iwenheke-ame arrantherre atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke ahele-irreme, kele imerte renhe court-werne akngetyenhenge, artwe Ngkarteke-arle akaltye anetyakenheke-werne, renhe imerte apayuthnemele arrenhantherrenhe akngakelhe-ilerretyeke. Kenhe arrangkwe, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-ante ware arratyte-ilerretyeke. ² Arrantherre kwenhe itelarentye anthurre anetyeke nhenge Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalptyenhe, tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke itirretyenhe nthakenhe itneke irretyeke. Tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye itirretyenhe alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arlke, nthakenhe-arle itne warrke mwerrentye itnekenhe mpwareke Ngkarteke! Urrkapentye nhenhe kwenhe akngerre anthurre. Kenhe lyete-ulkere arrantherre arrpenhe areye akalkelhe-ilerretyeke kwenye aneme, itne ahele angkerremenge.

⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge anyente apeke arrekantherre-arleke arrpenhenge ahele angkerreme, alhetyalaye angwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnetyeke, akurne-arle anemeke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke, ratherre akngakelhe-ilerretyeke.

⁵ Arrantherre itelaretyeke akaperte altywere areye aneme arrekantherrenge, nhenge mpwele ahele angkerreme itne-arle mpweleke aperremele angketyeke, akngakelhe-ilerretyeke. The nhenhe intelhe-ileke, arrenhantherrenhe apurele-anthetyeke. ⁶ Kele arelhwarraye nthakenhe-arle arrantherre mpwaremekaye. Nhenge arrantherre ahele angkerremele kele imerte arrpenhe-werne alhemele, Ngkarte-arle itelaretyakenheke nhenge re mpwele aperremele angketyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge alkngetherre Ngkarte-arle itelaretyakenheke. Alakenhe akurne anthurre.

⁷ Apure kwenhe awelheme nhenge arrpenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrekantherrenge ahele-irrelenge, kenhe arrantherre renhe court-werne akngeme. The arrenhantherre ileme nhenge arrpenhele apeke arrekantherre akurne mpwarerlenge, unte renhe impetyeke. Angwenhele apeke arne arrekantherrenhenge anyelkngale ineme renhe impaye itirretyale renhe akurne ilirtnetyale. ⁸ Kenhe arrpenheme akurne mpwareke-arle arne areye anyelkngale inerreke arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Alakenhe renhe-arle arrantherre mpwareke apure awethe-ulkere arrantherre-arle mpwarekenge atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke.

⁹ The arrekantherre irlpangkelhe-ileme nhenge tyerrtye alakenhe akurne mpwarerlenge, itne anetyakenhe anetyenhe nthenhele-arle Ngkartele alartetye

arteke-anteye. Alakenhe-irreketyenge, ayenge anteme angkeme artwe arrpe-anenhele anewe aketyeke anewe ikwerenhe-arrpe arntarnte-aretyeke. Marle arrpe-anenhele anewe aketyeke, anewe ikwerenhe-arrpe ikweringe akwete anetyeke. ³ Kele artwe anewikwenge intetyeke arelhe re ahentye-anerlengen-ante. Alakenhe anteye, arelhe anewikwenge intetyeke artwe re ahentye-anerlengen-ante.

⁴ Arelhe nhenge anewartele aneme re tyerrtye ikwerenheke pwaathe anetyakenhe, artwe anewikwe-arle akenhe pwaathe ikwerenhe aneme. Alakenhe arteke-anteye artwe nhenge anewartele aneme re tyerrtye ikwerenheke pwaathe anetyakenhe, arelhe anewikwe-arle ikwerenhe pwaathe aneme. ⁵ Nhenge artwe anewe ikwerenhenge ahentye-aneme intetyeke arelhe re ikwere aywerrke-irretyeke ikwere-ketye ayene-irretyakenhele. Alakenhe-arle, nhenge arelhe ahentye-aneme anewe ikwerenhenge intetyeke artwe re ikwere aywerrke-irretyeke ikwere-ketye ayene-irretyakenhele. Nhenge arrwekele apeke-arle ratherre yewe angkerreke interretyale anetyeke nhenge Ngkarteke angketyeke kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe nhenge ikwere-iperrele, yanhe atherre kwenhe apurte interretyeke awethe nhenge ratherre-arle apeke akangkwe-irreketye Arrentyeken nhenge re renhe-atherrenhe uternerlengen akurne mpwaretyeke arrpenhenge apeke intetyeke. Kele nhenge alakenhe re apeke anerlengen ratherre akwete akngakelhemele anetyale arlente arlengen-arlentye iparrpe anteye ratherre apurte-irritnetyeke.

⁶ Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe anewe aketyeke. Arrantherre apeke anewe aketyeke ahentye-anemenge, kele mwerre-arle anewe aketyeke. ⁷ Ayenge ahentye anthurre aneme arrekanttherre ingkirreke ayenge-arteke anetyeke anewe aketyakenhe, Iterrke anthurre anemele. Kele mwerre alakenhenge Ngkarte arrekanttherre akangkemele, arrpenheme anewe-kwenye anetyeke, arrpenheme anewenhenge anetyeke. Ngkartele tyerrtye areye ulyeyele mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere re ahentye-aneme itnenhe mpwaretyeke.

⁸ Arrantherre itelareme, arrantherre-arle ayenge awethe apayuthneke artwe uthene arelhe uthene atyewe Jesus-kenhe-akerte nhenge anewe uyerreke-arle areye-arlke. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme artwe angkentye-arenye yanhe areyeke, warlekwerte areyeke-arlke. Mwerre rarle nhenge arrantherre awethe anewe-akerretyakenhe, anewe-kwenye aneme ayenge-arteke. ⁹ Kenhe unte apeke-arle anyente-arenye anetyakenhele anetyeke, kele mwerre-arle anewe-aketyeke nhenge unte apeke akwetethe itirrerle-aneme-ketye arrpenhenge intetyeke, renhe atnyinkwemele.

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye anewarte-arle anemeke anewarte akwete anetyeke

¹⁰ Kenhe, ayenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke nhenge Jesus Alartetye-arle

angkeke-arteke-anteye, angkentye atyinhe-ante kwenye. Ayenge angkeme yanhe areyeke tyerrtye anewartele anemeke Jesus apentemeke, "Arelhe nhenge anewarte-arle aneme re anewikwe impetyale anetyeke. ¹¹ Kele nhenge renhe imperlengen re kwenhe anetyeke iknge-arenye artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyale, nhenge re apeke-arle ahentye-aneme ikweringe anyente-irritnetyeke. Alakenhe-anteye, artwele anewikwe ipmentyale-iwetyale anetyeke, nhenge renhe akwete atnyenetyeke." Nhenge angkentye nhenhe Alartetye-kenhe ayenge-arle arrekanttherre angkeme.

¹² Kenhe lyete ayenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge ayenge-arle itirremeke tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke nhenge Jesus itelaremeke anewe-akerte areyeke nhenge Jesus itelaretyakenhele. Kele nhenhe alakenhe rarle ayenge itirreke. Artwe apeke aneme atyewe Jesus-kenhe anewenhenge-arle anemeke, arelhe anewikwele Jesus itelaretyakenhele apeke, re apeke ikweringe akwete anthurre anetyeke ahentye aneme. Kenhe artwe yanhe akenhe renhe yernetyale anetyeke-arle ikweringe akwete anetyeke. ¹³ Ayenge nhenhe angkeme nhenge arelhe yanhe rarle akwetethe anewikwele apurte anemenge Ngkartele arelhe renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe anewikwe-arlke. Yanhe apeke arelhe arrpenhe aneme atyewe-arle Jesus-kenhe anemeke, arelhe yanhe ikwerenhe anewele Jesus itelaretyakenhele apeke, kele arelhe yanhe renhe impetyale anetyeke. Ayenge angkeme alakenhe nhenge artwe yanhe apurte anerlengen anewe ikwerenhenge Ngkartele artwe renhe arntarnte-aretyenhe anewikwe-arlke. The arrekanttherre ileme Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe apurte-ileke re arntarnte-areme renhe-atherrenhe anteye, nhenge anyente apeke aneme atyewikwe Jesus-kenhe alakenhe apeke artwe apeke arelhe apeke. Alakenhe ikwere-artweye anyente, artwe apeke arelhe apeke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, ampe ikwere-atherrenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anteye aneme.

¹⁵ Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye-arle apeke itelaretyakenhele anewe ikwerenhe impeme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle, kele mwerre-arle ipmentyale impaye renhe alhetyeke. Mwerre-arle ratherre iwerretyeke. Itelaraye, Ngkarte kwenhe ahentye-aneme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke nhenge nterte mwerre anetyeke arrpenhe areyenge. ¹⁶ Arrantherre itelaretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe. Artwe anewe ngkwinhe, Jesus apentetyakenhe-arle, akngarte-iwelhetyenhe renhe apentetyenhe-anteye ngkwenge-ngentye ware. Arelhe anewe ngkwinhe, Jesus apentetyakenhe-arle, akngarte-iwelhetyenhe renhe apentetyenhe-anteye ngkwenge-ngentye ware.

Akngarte-iwelhetyeke itirretyalaye

¹⁷ Itelaraye, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe arne arrpenhe areye antheke. Re arrpenheme antheke anewe-akerte anetyeke, arrpenhe areye anyente-arenye anetyeke anewe-kwenye. Re arrpenheme antheke Jew anetyeke, arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhele ane-

tyeke. Re arrpenheme antheke warrke alartetyeke mpwaretyeke nhenge ngkweltye-kwenyele, re arrpenhe areye antheke warrke mpwaretyeke itneke-arrpe ngkweltye inemele urrkapentye ikweringe-ntyete. Arrantherre akwete anerlte-anetyeke, arrantherre anerrirretyarte-arteke urreke Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe-arrpe arne arrpenhe antherlenge. Alakenhe renhe tharle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye akaltyele-antheme apmere arrpenenhele.

¹⁸ The arrekatherre ileme nhenge iwenhele angkeme-akerte: Unte apeke-arle artwe Jew aneme nhenge artwe-irremele ampe akweke-arteke anemele atywerrenge Jew-kenhenge ularre. Kele anteme-arle Ngkartele ngenhe akngakeke atyewe ikweringhe irretyeke, alakenhe akwete anaye. Unte ingkerne-atheke alhetyeke arrangkwe-arle! Alakenhe-anteye anteme unte apeke Jew anetyakenhe aneme, unte artwe-irretyakenhele ampe akweke-arteke anemele, Ngkartele anteme ngenhe akngakeke atyewe Ikweringhe akemele, nhenge unte anteme atywerrenge Jew-kenhe apentetyale anetyeke nhenge artwe-irremele Ngkartele anteme unte akangketyeke mpwareme. Alakenhe akwete anaye, akngarte-iwelhetyale. ¹⁹ Anwerne Ngkarte atnerte uyarne ultheme nhenge artwe-irremele. Anwerne-arle renhe atnerte uyarne anthurre ultheme nhenge artwe-irretyakenhe-irremele. Anwerne-arle Ngkarte atnerte ultheme nhenge ikwere aywerrke-irremele ware nhenge rarle ileme mpwaretyeke.

²⁰ Nhenge unte Ngkartele atyewe-irremele, alakenhe mwerre-arle nhenge unte apeke-arle akwete aneme ikwere-arteke-anteye unte-arle nhenge anetyarte-arteke Ngkartele-arle nhenge ngenhe akngakeke atyewe ikweringhe anetyeke. ²¹ Ithwenge apeke, urreke Ngkartele ngenhe akngaketyenhenge ikweringhe atyewe-irretyeke, unte urrkapentye aneke ngkweltye-kwenye merneke-ante ware unte mpwaretyeke. Kele unte kwenhe yanhe-arteke akwete mpwarerle-anetyeke. Kenhe pwahe ngkwinhele akenhe ngenhe ipmentye aywepelenge, kele alhaye.

²² Nhenge tyerrtye areyele warrke mpwaremele ngkweltye inetyakenhe Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe kwene akngarte-iweme, itne akangkentye anthurre akwete urrkaperlte-aneme anteme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele apeke mpwaremele iwenhe apeke-arle itne-arrpe itirreme, itne Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme, Ngkartele anteye itnenhe kwene akngarte-iweme itne mpwaretyakenhe anteme aneme iwenhe apeke-arle itne itirreme itne-arrpe ante urrkaperlte-aneme Ngkarte-ante ware awerlte-anemele. ²³ Ayenge alakenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle yernekenge Jesus Christ ilwetyeke arrekatherre. Kele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ketye irririnke anaye nhenge arrekatherre ilemaye arrantherre akngarte-iwelhetyeke Ngkarte atnerte ulhetyeke. Tyerrtye areye arrekatherre alartetye anetyakenhe, Ngkarte anyente-arle alartetye arrekatherre aneme. ²⁴ Atyewe atyinhe

areyaye, itelaraye nhenge arrekwele arrantherre warrke mpwaremele urrkapentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe. Kele Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe anyenteke-anyente akngakeke ikweringhe atyewe-irretyeke. Kele urrkapentye alakenhe-anteye mpwarerlte-anaye, arrantherre-arle mpwarewarretyarte.

Ayeye anewe akerrreme-akerte

²⁵ Kele ayenge anteme angkeme tyerrtye anewe-kwenye areye-akerte. Kenhe nhenhe Jesus Alartetyele ayenge iletakenhe aneke-arle. Ayenge-arle angkeme-akertele nhenhe ayenge-arrpe itirremele angketyeke. Jesus Alartetyele ayenge akangkentye anthurre-arle anetyarte alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre aratye itelaretyeke ayenge alakenhe angkerlenge. Nhenhe anteme aneme iwenhele ayenge itirreme-akerte arrantherre mwerre mpwaretyeke: ²⁶ Ayenge-arle itirreme tyerrtye yanheke apelaye anewe anetyakenhe-arle aneme kwenhe alakenhe re akwete anetyeke nhenge rarle Jesus-eke atyewe-irremenge, arne akurne areye-arle irrerlenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyake arlte nhenhe ikweringe. ²⁷ Unte kele-arle anewe-akerte, anaye alakenhe renhe impetyale. Unte akenhe anewe kwenye, aneweke unthetyalaye, alakenhe re anaye unte-arrpe. ²⁸ Artwe anyentele apeke arelthe anewe akeme, kele mwerre-arle, re apele apale mpwaretyakenhele. Alakenhe-anteye aneme, nhenge arelthe awenke arlwekere-arenyele artwe anewe-akerlenge, kele mwerre-arle, rarle apale mpwaretyakenhele. Awerrirraye, unte apeke kele anewe-akerte, arrantherre-arle akwetethe atnerte atyenpe-anetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Kele, alakenhe irreketye, ayenge-arle itirreme anewe kwenye anemele mwerre-arle.

²⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre-ame akethe itelarerrirreme iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte? The arrekatherre ileme arlte yanhe ikweringe itwe-irrintyeme Jesus apetye-alpetyeke. Kele urreke Jesus Alartetye-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyenhenge, nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle anewe atnyeneme, ikwere-ante itirretyakenhe-arle, Jesus Alartetye-akerte-arlike itirrewarrraye. ³⁰ Arrantherre apeke-arle nhenge artneme iwenhele apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe alhwarrpe mpwarerlenge, alhwarrpe-ante awelhemele anetyale anaye Jesus-eke-arlike itirremele anaye. Arrantherre apeke-arle akangkentye anemele, akangkentye yanheke-ante itirrewarremele anerrirretyale anaye Jesus-eke-arlike itirremele anaye. Arrantherre apeke-arle arne mwerre atningke inekele arne yanhe areyake-ante itirrewarretyale anerrirraye, Jesus-eke-arlike itirremele anerrirraye. ³¹ Arrantherre-arle apeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye mpwarewarremele, arne yanhe areyake-ante itirrewarretyale anerrirraye Jesus-eke-arlike warrke mpwarewarrraye, arne nhenge areye akweke ware aneme-arteke apeke. Tharle nhenhe renhe intelhe-ileme ahelhe nhenhe-arle urreke uyerretyenhenge ante iwenhele anwerne-arle lyete aremele uyerretyenhe ware.

³² Ayenge arrekatherre ahentye-anetyakenhele arnterre itirretyeke. The arrekatherre ileme nhenge artwe anewe-kwenye itirremele Jesus Alartetyeke-ante ware nhenge renhe akangketyeke mpwaremele.

³³ Kenhe artwe anewe-akerte rarle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeye itirrerle-anemele yanhe ikwerenge anteme re akwetethe ahentye-anemele arelhe anewe ikwerenhe akangketyeke mpwaremele. ³⁴ Kele artwe nhenhe re itirreme iwerre atherre-akerte anteye: Rarle ahentye-aneme Ngkarteke urrkapetyeke, re ahentye-aneme-anteye anewe ikwerenhe-arlike arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe arelhe anewe-kwenye arlwekere-arenye nhenge marle apeke anewe akerreryange rarle arne anyenteke warele itirreme Jesus Alartetye akangketyeke mpwaremele utnenge ikwerenhele tyerrtye ingkirreke ikwerenhele aneme. Kenhe arelhe yanhe nhenge anewe-akerte rarle arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeye itirrerle-anemele anewe ikwere ahentye-anerle-aneme akangketyeke mpwaretyeke. ³⁵ Ayenge arne nhenhe areye arrekatherre angkeke ayenge-arle arrekatherre ahentye-aneme alpe-eme-ilettyeke arrantherre nhenge itirretyenhenge iwenhele arrekatherre mwerre anerltye-aneme mpwaretyenhenge. The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilettyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, kele anteye-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre iwerre arratyete anetyeke, Jesus Alartetyeke itirrerltye-anetyeke renhe akangketyeke mpwaremele.

³⁶ Kele anteyele artwe arrpenhele marle alhilyente-iperre atnyenetyeke. Artwe nhenge Jesus Alartetyeke ahentye-aneme akangketyeke mpwaretyeke re itirretyakenhe marle yanhe renhe anewe-akerretyeke apeke. Kele anteyele re itirreme re apeke anyente anetyeke re apeke kwenenge itirreme renhe anewe aketyeke. Re apeke-arle ahentye-anemele re kwenhe renhe kele anewe aketyeke. Alakenhe mwerre-arle.

³⁷ Kenhe artwe arrpenhe apeke-arle itirreme re-arrpe anewe-aketyale anetyeke marle alhilyente ikwerenhe, re apeke-arle arratyete ahentye-anetyakenhele anewe-aketyeke. Alakenhe mwerre-arle nhenge rarle ahentye-anemeke anyente anetyeke. Re akenhe marle areyeye akwetethe itirretye-kwenye, akurne mpwareketyenge. ³⁸ Yewe, kele mwerre-arle artwele anewe-aketyeke marle alhilyente ikwerenhe. Kenhe artwe re itirrerltye apeke anewe-aketye marle alhilyente ikwerenhe nhenge angkentye-arenye anetyeke, alakenhe-arle mwerre anteyele, mwerre anthurre akwele.

³⁹ Nhenge arelhe anewe akwetethe anewenge anetyeke rarle itethe anemenge-arle. Kenhe artwe ikwerenhe ilwekenge nhenge mwerrele re itirretyeke anewe-aketyeke artwe arrpenhe. Re kwenhe atyewe arratyete Jesus-kenhe anemele-arle. ⁴⁰ Kenhe, alakenhe-arle akenhe ayenge itirreme ikwere re mwerre mpwaretyeke: arelhe yanhe re apekele warlekwerte anemele re kwenhe akangkemele anetyeke awethe unthetyale artwe arrpenhe anewe-aketyeke. Ayenge itirreme arrantherre kwenhe awetyeke nhenge iwen-

he-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle ayenge ilemenge.

Anwerne-arle-ame merne arlkweme arrpenhele ngkarte-apartetye antheke-arle, arrangwe apeke

8 Nhenge arrantherre atyenge pipe intelhe-ileke ayenge alakenhe apayuthneke, "Mwerre-ame atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye kere nhenge renhe arlkwetyeke ngkarte urrtiyirrentye-arle antheke, ngkarte apwerte-ngentyele apeke arne-ngentyele apeke mpwarekenge?"

Tharle itelareme iwenhe ikwere-arle arrantherre angkemeke, "Anwerne akaltye aneme arne yanhe arye apwerte-ngentyele mpwareke-arle aneme ngkarte urrtiyirrentye ware. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne-arle mwerre kere arlkwetyeke itnenhe-arle antheke-iperrele." Yewe, arrantherre arratyete angkeme. Nhenge alakenhe itirreke-iperrele, arrantherre tnakelheme arrantherre akwele-arle akaperte altywere anthurre aneme. Kele arrantherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeye akangketyakenhe anemele, nhenge itnenhe lterreke mpwaretyakenhe nhenge itne apeke Jesus akwete apentetyenhenge. ² Arrpenhe apeke itirremeketye nhenge re-arrpe apeke akaperte altywere akwele, kenhe re akutne akwete anemele. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe apeke-arle Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme re renhe itelareme akangkentye ikwere aneme.

⁴ Kele ayenge anteme angketyeke ahentye aneme arlkweme-arle-akerte. Arrantherre itelareme atyewe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhele areye kere antheme ngkarte urrtiyirrentye, nhenge areye apwerte-ngentyele mpwareke. Kele anwerne itelareme arne areye apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwarekeke, ngkarte urrtiyirrentye ware. Kenhe Ngkarte-ante ware arratyete rarle, ngkarte arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurre urrtiyirrentye-arle aneme. ⁵ Arrpenheme angkemele ngkarte arunthe akwele anerltye alkerrele-arlike apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arlike. Itne awethe angkeme alartetye atningke akwele-arle. ⁶ Kenhe, anwerne itelareme Ngkarte anyente-ante ware, re Akngeye anwerne ingkirrekenhe. Re kwenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ikwerenhe anemenge. Anwerne itelareme arne ingkirrekeke Alartetye anyente-ante ware, Jesus Christ. Ratherre Ngkarte uthenele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwarerle-anerreke, ikwerenge-ntyete anteye anwerne itethe aneme.

⁷ Anwerne itelareme Ngkarte anyente-ante ware, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, akutne akwete. Itne akwetethe tnakewarretyarte arne apwerte-ngentyele mpwaretyartenge-arle, lyete-ulkere Jesus-eke atyewe-arle-irrekele renhe-arle apentemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge itne kere arlkwemele, kere nhenge ngkarte urrtiyirrentye antheke-arle itne apeke apure-irretyenhe itirremele, "Ayekaye! The-ame akurne mpwareke kere renhe arlkwemele?" ⁸ Kele awerrirraye, kerele-arle anwernenhe Ngkartenge apurtelhe-ilettyakenhe. Rarle itirretyakenhe anwernenhe

alkngetherre iletaye nhenge kere yanhe renhe arlkwetyakenhe anerlenghe. Re anteyele anwerneke itirretyakenhe nhenge anwerne-arle renhe arlkwerlenghe. Re akwenpele aneme, anwerne arlkwerlenghe apeke, arlkwetyakenhe anerlenghe apeke. ⁹ Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe arratyte itirreme, "Kere renhe mwerre-arle arlkwetyeke." Kenhe urreke arrantherre kere nhenge arlkwetyenhenge, mwantyeke-amparre itirrewarraye. Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arerlenghe tyatyte kwene-werne irrperlenghe ngkarte urrtirrentye areye-akertenge kere renhe arlkwerlenghe itne apeke alakenhe-anteye mpwaretyeke. Arlkweke-arle iperrele apure-irretyenhenge itirremele, "The kwenhe akurne mpwarerne kere nhenhele arlkwerne-iperrele, ayenge atyewikwe Jesus-kenhe anemenge." ¹¹ Nhenge arlkweke-arle-iperrele re anteme itirremele apure awelhemele anteme Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irreme rarle ngenhe arrkernekenghe kere yanhe renhe arlkwemele. Kenhe itne akenhe akaltye-irretyakenhe akwete-arle. Kele mwantye arelhaye nhenge itneke arwekele-arle arlkwemele itne apeke Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme-irremele alheme-ketyenge. Itelarerrirraye, Christ itneke-arlike ilwekenghe. ¹² Iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyale atyewe Jesus-kenhe lyetenge areye akenhe akurne mpwareketyenge. Arrantherre apeke itnenhe iwenhe apeke renhe akurne mpwaretyeke, kele anteme arrantherre itnenhe akurnelhe-ileme Christ-arlike. ¹³ Kele, alakenhe irreketye, anwerne kwenhe kere yanhe renhe arlkwetyale anetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe arrkernemeketye, kere arlkwemele apure anteme awelhemele Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme-irreketyenge.

Ayeye ilentye akngerre areyeke anthetyeke

⁹ Awerrirraye, ayenge alartetye arrpenheke urkapetyakenhe-arle. The kwenhe arratyte renhe areme Jesus Alartetye atyenge arraterlenghe, re ayenge yerneme angkentye ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Arrantherre ayeye renhe aweke-iperrele iwenhe-arle the arrekhantherre ileke, arrantherre arratyte itelarerrirreke tharle arratyte iletayeme, arrantherre Jesus Alartetye apentewarretyenhenge. ² Arrpenheme apeke itirrewarreme, Christ-ele-arle ayenge yernetyakenhele aneke angkentye ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe itirrewarretyakenhe aweke-arle-iperrele iwenhe-arle the arrekhantherre ileke-iperre, arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke. Kenhe arrenhantherrenhe atningkele-arle areke-iperrele anteme Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerenghe itne itirreke, "Arratyte apelaye, artwe nhenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre Jesus-ele-arle yernekenghe."

³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe apale-arle atyenge angkerlenghe, "Renhe-arle akngaketyakenhele Jesus-ele yernetyakenhele." Kenhe ayenge arrkngente-iwelhetyeke-arle. ⁴ Alakenhe ikwerenghe anteme the arrekhantherre angkentye ilemele arrantherre merne uthene kwatyte uthene anthetyeke ayenge-arlike urkapentye akngerre arrpenhe Barnabas-arlike. ⁵ The

apeke anewe-akerte, the renhe atyengenge akngetyemere untherle-apetyenhenge ayeye iletayemele. Kenhe arrantherre ilernenhe merne anthetyeke. Arrantherre itelareme arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus-ele akngakeke yernemele, itne arelhe anewe itnekenhe-akerte akngetyeme nhenge Peter-ele-arteke, atyeye Jesus-kenhe areyele alakenhe-arteke. ⁶ Arrantherre-arle nhenge merne antheme angkentye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke itne-arle arrekhantherre ayeye Jesus-kenhe ilemengo. Kenhe Barnabas ilernenhe arrantherre anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenghe ilerne-arle anteme urrkapentye arrpenhe mpwareme nhenge ilerne merne inetyenhenge, ayeye ileme-anteye.

⁷ Nhenge thultye areyele-arle urrkapentye mpwareke alartetye itnekenhenge itne-arle nhenge merne inetyakenhe aneke itneke-arrpe, arrangkwe-arle, itne-arle merne ineke alartetye itnekenhe-ngentyele warele. Alakenhe anteye aneke nhenge artwe merne kripethe areye lyapelhe-ilentye akngerre, rarle kripethe areye akerle-aneme re-arrpele lyapelhe-ilekele areye warele arlkwemele. Alakenhe anteye aneme nhenge artwele yeye-yeye uthene nanikute uthene areye arntarntaremele, itnekenge werlatye inetyenhenge antyetyeke renhe. Alakenhe-anteye aneme ilerne-arle merne inetyeke arrekhantherre-ngentyele ilerne-arle arrekhantherre ayeye ilekenghe.

⁸ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arratyte nhenhe angkeme. Iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme nhenhe atywerrenghe Moses-kenhe rarle intelhe-ileke-arteke anteyele, alakenhe anteme nhenhe angkeme; "Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle pweleke atherrke akertnenge untheme utepe-akemele nhenge anngenge kwenenge aneme akertnele arterte-ileme nhenge anngenge akweke itne atnyetyenhenge ahelhe-werne. Kele ayernetyale anetyeke arrakerte pweleke-kenhe nhenge re arlkwetyenhenge anteye urrkaperle-anemele."

Deuteronomy 25:4.

Arrantherre apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle alakenhe angkeke rarle akwele alhwarrpe awelhekenghe pweleke itneke? ¹⁰ Arrangkwe, rarle ilerneke itirreke nhenge alakenhe rarle re angkekenghe. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe atherre urrkaperle-annerremeke, anyentele ahelhe atyete-ilemele tnyetyeke arne ngkernetyenhele. Urreke anteme artwe arrpenhele anteme merne anngenge itnenhe kutyeme nhenge mpenge-arle-irrerlenghe, ratherre merne inerle-annerreme urrkapentye ikwere-atherre-ngentyele. Alakenhe anteye anteme aneme arrantherre anthetyeke tyerrtye areye Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe yerneke arrekhantherre angkentye iletayeke.

¹¹ Nhenge ilerne ayeye Jesus-akerte angkerle-annerreme alakenhe-arteke aneme nhenge ilerne-arle anngenge arrerneme-arteke urtakwerte arrekhantherrenhe kwenenge nhenge utnenge itethe irretyenhenge. Kele arrantherre ilernenhe merne uthene kere uthene arne arrpenhe areye nhenge anthetyeke apeke atnerte ahelke anetyenhenge. ¹² Arrantherre arne mwerre ar-

eye arrpenhe areyeke anthetyartenge itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-aperlenghe. Kenhe ilerne akenhe arrwekele anthurre arrekantherre ayeye Jesus-akerte iletayeke, nhenge arrantherre ilerne-arlike anthetyenhenge anteye.

Alakenhenge anteme ilerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhe aneke arne iwenhe ikwere apeke arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye, "Nhenhe atherrele apeke kwenhe ayeye Jesus-akerte antekelhe-ilemele ilerle-aperremele apwerte ngkweltyeke ware." Alakenhe renhe arrantherre itirreme-ketye nhenge ilerne mwernte-irrekeke arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke ilerne-arle arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe ayeye Jesus-akerte mwernte-irretyeke.

¹³ Arrantherre itelareme nhenge yanhe areye tyatye Jew-kenhe kwenele-arle urrkaperlte-anemeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele merne uthene kere uthene akngety-erlte-aneme tyatye-werne Ngkarteke anthetyeke. Kele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele akenhe arrpenheme iteme apwerte aharleke-arleke Ngkarteke anthetyenhenge arrpenheme itne atnyeneme arlkwetyeke itne-arrpe. ¹⁴ Kele, alakenhe anteye itirrewar-raye, Jesus-elarle angkekenghe merne uthene kere uthene anthetyeke tyerrtye areyeke nhenge rarle yernekeke angkentye ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke.

¹⁵ Nhenge nhenhe renhe-arle the intelhe-ilemele, tharle arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhele ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe akangkeme anthurrele angkerle-apetyeke ayeyeke apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye. Ayenge-arle akangketyakenhele aneme nhenge arrantherre apekele ayenge apwerte ngkweltye anthemenge ayenge-arle tnakelhetyeke arrangkwe. Tharle arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhele aneme ayenge-tetye angayakwe ilwetyenhenge aneme. ¹⁶ Kele iwenhenge-arle ayenge tnakelhetyenhe nhenge angkerle-apemele angkentye Jesus-akerte? Jesus Alartetyele ayenge yerneke angkentye ikwere-akerte ilerle-apetyeke. Nhenge ayenge apeke mwernte-irrerlenghe angketyeke ayeye-kenhe rarle itelaretyenhenge angkeme anteme nhenge ayenge akurne anemenge ayenge anteme atnerte alhwarrpe anthurre irretyenhenge. ¹⁷ Nhenge the apeke angkentye ilerle-apemele ayenge-arle ahentye-anemenge, the apeke ngkweltye apeke merne apeke inetyenhenge. Kenhe ayenge apeke-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe anemele, the iwenhe apeke renhe akwete mpwaremele Ngkartele-arle ayenge yernekenghe mpwaretyeke. ¹⁸ Kenhe iwenhe-arle the ineme urrkapentye-iperrele? Nhenhele the ineme, arraty akangkentye anthurre nhenge angkentye mwerre ilerle-apemele ware Jesus-akerte. The apeke kere uthene merne utheneke apayuthneme-ketye nhenge apwerte ngkweltyeke apeke, kenhe ayenge akenhe mwernte-irretyakenhele ayenge-arle ware angkentye angkerle-apeme.

Paul Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke

¹⁹ The tyerrtye arrpenheke warrke mpwaretyakenhe ayenge-arle itirreme atyenge-arrpe nhenge the mpwareme iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge ahentye-anemele ware. Kele ayenge tyerrtye ingkirrekeke akangkemele urrkaperle-anetyeke ayenge-arle ahentye-anemenge tyerrtye atningke Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyeke.

²⁰ Nhenge the ayeye Jesus-akerte Jew areyeke ilerle-apeme ayenge Jew areye-arteke-arle-irreme nhenge itne awetyenhenge anteye Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyenhenge. The iwerre Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe aneke nhenge ayenge-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irrekele-arle, ayenge Jew-arteke angkeme nhenge ayenge Jew areyenge apurte anerlenghe itne ayenge awetyenhenge angkerlenghe ayeye Jesus-akerte itelaretyenhenge. ²¹ Alakenhe-anteye nhenge ayenge ayeye angkerlenghe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, nhenge iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apentetyakenhe areye-arle, ayenge itne-arteke anteye irreke nhenge itne awetyenhenge Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyenhenge. Nhenge itne-arteke anemele tharle impetyakenhele atywerrenghe Ngkarte-kenhe iwenhe apeke rarle aneme, tharle arne areye aywerrkele-arle mpwaremunge Christ angkeke areyeke. ²² Nhenge ayenge apurte-irrerlenghe atyewe Jesus-kenhe yanhe areyenge nhenge areyele-arle Jesus rlterrke anthurrele apentetyakenhenge, ayenge itne-arteke irreme itneke angketyeke thentemele Jesus-eke iwerreke apentewarreyeke. Yewe, nhenge ayenge tyerrtye arrpe-anenhenge apurte aneme ayenge-arle itne-arteke anteye-arle-irreme nhenge itne apeke akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge Jesus-werne ikwerenhe atyewe-irrereme. ²³ Tharle arne nhenhe ingkirreke mpwaremele ayenge-arle angkerne-akerte nhenge tyerrtye areyele ayenge areke-arle-iperrele nhenge awetyenhenge angkentye mwerre anthurre Jesus-akerte itethe atnyenetyenhenge. Kele imerte Ngkarte atyenge akangkentye anetyenhe ayenge-arlke mwerre mpwaremele.

²⁴ Ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye nhenge untemele-akerte, arrantherre itelarerrirreme artwe areye nhenge iwerrele unteme, nhenge anyente ware arrwekele-arle unteme arrpenhe areye impemele, re inemele arne mwerre akngerre. Tyerrtye rarle nhenge unteme apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhe, rarle nhenge unteme arrengekere anthurre, arrekwele-irremele. Alakenhe anteye anteme Jesus apentetyeke, apurrke-irretyale anaye ikwerenge untyeme-irretyale. Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre anthetyenhe.

²⁵ Artwe yanhe ikwere unterle-arle-aneme akwetethe arnterre mpwarelhomele arlte arrpe-anenhele nhenge impetyenhenge, re nhenge impemele alartetyele anteme arrkarlpe arlpelhe-ngentyele mwerre akaperteke-arleke arrerneme. Kenhe arrkarlpe arlpelhe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke aneme akweke ware antyerrke-irremele. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye un-

tentye-arteke nhenge impetyeke arne mwerre anthurre inetyenhenge, arne nhenge antyerrke-irretyakenhe, arne nhenge areye akwete-ante anetyenhe. Kele anteme Jesus itneke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe.

²⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akwetethe unterle-aneme arratyte anthurre Ngkarte-werne-atheke alkngarelhetye-arlike-kenhele. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe atherre ilyele atwerreme-akerte nhenge impetyenhenge, ratherre arratyte akwete atwerreme apale atwerretyakenhe, alakenhe re-arteke anteme the Jesus arratyte apenteme.

²⁷ Nhenge tyerrtye atyinhe aneme atyinhe-ante-kwenye-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anteyele aneme. Kele ayenge itirreme Jesus-ante ware akangkentye mpwartyeke. The mpwartyakenhele iwenhe apeke ikwewerele ayenge ahentye-anemeke tharle mpwareme arne Jesus-eke-antele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ileme tyerrtye areye iwerre arratyte anetyeke. Kele ayenge arlike Ngkarteke arratyte aneme, re ayenge ilteme-ketye ayenge ikwerenge arrareme-ketye.

Akwetethe anthurre Ngkarte apenterlte-anetyeke

10 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre itelaretyeke arlte nhenge anwerne-kenhe arrwekelenyele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe Israel-arenye areyele-arlenge Moses apenteke Egypt-ngentyele arratemele. Arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle itnenhene arntarnte-aretyame angkulyele arrwekele-irremele. Nhenge itelaraye itne-arle kwatyte alaye mwerre arrtyanenheke. ² Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle anwerne Jesus itelareke-iperrele nhenge anwerne kwatyte akwernemele arrpenhele anwernenhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Itne kwenhe Jesus apenteme." Arrekwenye anwerne-kenhe-artekele-arle angkulye apentewarrekenge, kwatyte alaye arryanenhele, nhenge kwatyte irrpemele itnenhe-arle urlkerneke-arteke, arrpenhele itnenhe aremele alakenhe itirreke, "Itne kwenhe Moses apentewarreme." ³ Itne ingkirrekele anteye merne arlkweke Ngkarte-arle alkere-ngentyele yerneke. ⁴ Itne ingkirrekele kwatyte antyewe anteye nhenge Ngkarte-arle apwerte-ngentyele thelehe-ilettyeke mpwareke. Kenhe apwerte yanhe re akenhe aneke Christ-arteke arratyte, nhenge rarle itnenhe kwatyte antheke itnekele-arlenge untherle-apemele arntarnte-aremele. ⁵ Kele anteyele atningkele renhe irlpe-artepele-ante aweke ikwere aywerrke-irretyakenhe aneke, kele Ngkarte anteme itneke ahele awelheke. Alakenhe anteme re itnenhe atningke anteye mpwepenge irrerlkngge atweke, ngkwerne irrerlkngge itnekenhe irrarnpelhe-ileke ahelhe ahurrayeke-arleke.

⁶ Nhenge anwerne anteme itneke itirretyeke nhenge nthakenhe-arle itneke irrekenge anwernenhe alkn-garre-ileme-arteke nhenge anwerne ahentye-aneme-ketyenge itnenhe interte-akemele anetyeke arne akurne mpwartyeke anteye. ⁷ Itnenhe interte-

aketyalaye! Itelaraye, nhenge itne-arle arne akurne apwerte gold-engentyele mpwareke arne renhe kwene-irremele utyernemele tnakewarreyarte. Atywerrenge Moses-ele arrule anthurre intelhe-ileke alakenhe angkeme, "Nhenge tyerrtye areye arrernelheke merne uthene kere uthene arunthe arlkwetyeke antyewetyeke-arlike nhenge ingkirrekele arlkweke-iperrele itne akeme-irreke untetyame anteme marle arrpe-anenhenge itnenhe atneke-atneke-ilemele."

Exodus 32:6.

⁸ Alakenhenge anteme itne-arle mpwarewarrekenge, arrkene-irremele interlte-apemele marle arrpe-anenhenge atningke anteye anteme ilwerrirreke, ingkirreke anteye 23,000-pele ilwerrirreke arlte ikwerele anteye. Nhenge anwerne-arle anteme mpwartyale anetyeke arne akurne apurenge yanhe-arteke. ⁹ Awethe-ngare, arrpenhemele akurne mpwareke, nhenhe-arteke itirremele, "Kele mwerre-arle, Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye irrerlkngge atwetyakenhele." Alakenhe renhe itirremele itne Ngkarte uternetyame itne-arle itirretyakenhenge re mpwartyenhenge. Kele itelaraye, Re apmwe atningke yerneke itnenhe uthnetyeke irrerlkngge atwemele. Kele nhenge anwerne anteme Ngkarte uternetyale anetyeke nhenge itne-arle mpwareke-arle-arteke. ¹⁰ Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe nhenge Ngkarteke tyele angkerrirretyarte. Re anteme alkere-arenye irrerlkngge atwentye akngerre yerneke itnenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke. Kele Ngkarteke-arlike tyele angketyale anaye itne-arle mpwareke-arteke.

¹¹ Yewe, Ngkarte itnenhe irrerlkngge atweke nhenge rarle arekenge itnenhe arne akurne areye mpwarerlenge alakenhe renhe, kele anwerne anteme nhenhe ikwere-akerte itirremele akaltye-irretyeke. Nhenge Ngkarte kwenhe arne nhenhe areye-akerte angkeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele pipe-ke arrulele intelhe-ilytyenhenge anwernenhe alkn-garre-ilettyeke, anwerne akwetethe itelaretyenhenge akwetethe arlte ingkerne-arle itwe apetyemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne anteme iwerre arratyte anetyeke.

¹² Arrpenheme apeke itirreme, "Ayenge-arle mwerrele, the kwenhe Jesus arratyte apenteme." Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, tyerrtye yanhe kwenhe tnakelhetyale anetyeke nhenge mwanyeke-amparre itirretyeke re nhenge akenge-irreketyenge. ¹³ Kenhe arrpenhe apeke-arle itirreme, "Ayenge-ante kwenhe arrentyele akwetethe uternerle-aneme akurne-irretyeke. Kenhe arrangwe-arle, arrentyele-arle akwetethe anthurrele anwernenhe ingkirreke uternerle-aneme arne akurne areye anthurre mpwartyeke." Kenhe Ngkarte arratyete anwernenhe rlterre mpwareme renhe akwetethe apentetyeke, arrentye awetyale anetyeke. Nhenge arrentyele anwernenhe uternerlenge Ngkarte-arle akenhe anwerneke imernemele nthakenhe arrentye ikwere-ketye alwirretyeke. Alakenhe anteme anwerne-arle akwetethe renhe apenterlte-anemele akenge-irretye-arle-kwenyele.

Utyernemele tnakewarretyale ngkarte-apartetye areye

¹⁴ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme kwenhe the arrekatherre ileme, akaperte kwene-irretyale utyernemele tnakewarretyalaye arne apwerte-ngentyele uthene arne-ngentyele uthene areye-arlike. Apurte-irretyale anaye yanhe areyenge utyernemele tnakewarremele nhenge apwerte uthene arne uthene, itnekenge akngakelhemele anerle.

¹⁵ Ayenge nhenhe arrekatherre angkeme tharle itelaremenge arrantherre akaperte altywere anemenge awetyenhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge arrekatherre angkeme-akerte. Arrantherre-arrpe anteme itirretyenhenge nhenge iwenhe rarle ayenge angkeme arratyape apeke urrtiryrentye apeke. ¹⁶ Awerrirraye, arrantherre itelareme, nhenge irlpangketyenhenge Christ-ele-arle alhwe ikwerenhele thelelheke anwerneke ilwemele. Anwerne-arle ngkwarle tyampite-nge antyweme nhenge Ngkarteke-arle mwerre angkeke-iperrele. Alakenhe anteye anteme anwerne-arle merne tampe nhenge akweke ware ultakerle-iweme arlkwetyenhenge irlpangketyeke tyerrtye Christ-kenhe anwerneke ultakelheke. Nhenge anwerne nhenhe renhe mpwaremele kele anwerne itelareme, nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus-eke-artweye aneme ikwerenge anyente-irremele. ¹⁷ Nhenge anwerne apurte-irremele merne tampe nhenge akweke warele anyente ultakeke-arle-iperrele renhe arlkweme. Nhenhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne itelareme, anwerne-arle tyerrtye atningke aneme, kenhe anyente-irremele anteme Jesus Christ-nge tyerrtye anyente-arteke anteme anwerne aneme.

¹⁸ Israel-arenye areyewe itirretyewe, arrantherre itelareme, nhenge Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke itne-arle akngetyetyarte kere itere-ulkereke apwerte lyern-teke-arlike, imerte itemele Ngkarteke anthetyarte, arpenheme anteme itne arlkwetyarte. Nhenge itne arlkwemele renhe itne-arle alakenhe itirretyarte, "Anwerne kwenhe anyente-irreme Ngkartenge." ¹⁹ Arrantherre-ame ayenge akapertele apeke itelareme iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte? The-ame arrenhantherrenhe arratyale ileme nhenge arne areye awerrirretyewe arne nhenge areye apwerte-ngentyele arne-ngentyele-arlike mpwarekenge apeke? Arrangkwe anthurre, apwerte uthene arne uthene akngernelhetyakenhele, itne aheye angketyakenhele, itethe anetyakenhe. Itne apeke-ame arrekatherre arne mwerre akngerre mpwareme arrantherre-arle nhenge kere antherle-anemenge? Arrangkwe! ²⁰ Kenhe nhenhe akenhe ayenge angkeme, nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke kere antherlenge arne apwerte-ngentyele apeke arne-ngentyelelele apeke mpwarekenge rarle aratyale arrentye antheme itnenhe utyernemele Ngkarte kwenye! Kele the anteme ileme arrenhantherrenhe arrentye areyenge anyente-irretyale anetyeke.

²¹ Nhenge tyampite-ngentyele antyeweke-arle iperrenge Jesus Alartetye-kenhe arrantherre kwenhe alhetyale anetyeke tyampite arrentye-kenhele-arlike an-

teme antywetyeke. Nhenge merne Jesus Alartetye-kenhe arlkweke-arle-iperrele arrantherre kwenhe alhetyale anetyeke arrentye-kenhe merne-arlike arlkwetyeke. ²² Nhenge anwerne apeke alakenhe renhe mpwarelenge Jesus Alartetye-arle ahe-akngerre irretyenhenge. Kele akurne alakenhe-arteke anteme mpwaretyale Jesus Alartetye kwenhe aneme anwernenge akngerre anthurre-ulkere.

Itirrewarraye Ngkarte-ante ware atnerte akangkentye mpwaretyeke

²³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe arpenheme kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Anwerne mpwaretyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke ingkirreke ikwere-arle ahentye-anemeke." Kenhe yanhe mwerre anetyakenhe anwerne apeke akurne mpwareketye. Kenhe arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe areketye arne arpe-anenhe mpwarelenge iwerre anwerne-kenhe-arrpe apenterlenge akurne anteme-irreme-ketye. ²⁴ Anwerne kwenhe itirretyale anetyeke iwenhe ikwere-arle anwerne mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemeke, arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyele anwernenhe areme-ketyenge, iwerre anwerne-kenhe apeke interte-akemele akurne anteme-irretyenhenge.

²⁵ Itelarerrirraye iwenhe arpenhele arrule anthurre pipe-nge alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Ahelhe-arlike arne ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele-arlike aneme kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe."

Psalms 24:1.

Alakenhe ikwerenge nhenge arrantherre apeke kere pay-eme-ileme arlkwetyeke alakenhe apayuthnetyale, "Kere nhenhe-ame ngkarte urrtiryrentyewe-arle antheke?" Kele pay-eme-ilemele inaye ikwere-akerte itirretyale, apayuthnetyale kere nhenhe nthenhe-ngentyele, kele inaye arlkwetyeke alakenhe kwenhe Ngkarte-arle kere yanhe renhe mpwarekenge.

²⁷ Angwenhele apeke nhenge atyewe areyewe-kenhe anetyakenhele arrenhantherrenhe ikngweme merne arlkwetyeke apmere ikwerenhe-werne, arrantherre ikwerenge apurtele arlkwetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele arrantherre kwenhe merne uthene kere uthene alhemele arlkwetyeke rarle arrenhantherrenhe antheme alakenhe anteme apayuthnetyale, "Kere iwenhe rarle-ame nhenhe, nthenhe-ngentyele rarle?" ²⁸ Kenhe artwe arpenhe akenhe alakenhe apeke arrekatherre angkeme, "Nhenhe kwenhe kere arpenheme, kere nhenge ngkarte urrtiryrentyewe-arle antheke-iperrele." Arlkwetyale anteme anaye, nhenge arrantherre apeke renhe arlkwerlenge artwe yanhe rarle apeke arrenhantherrenhe interte-akeme-ketye arlkwemele anteye. Re anteme apeke itirreme-ketye, "Apure kwenhe ayenge awelheme, akurne kwenhe ayenge awelheme tharle arlkwekenge." Apure-irremele anteme re apeke Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme irreme-ketye. Alakenhe irreketyenge, arrantherre kere yanhe arlkwetyale anaye.

²⁹ Nhenge arpenhe apeke itirreme, "Arrangkwe, kele mwerre-arle the kere yanhe renhe arlkwetyeke

nhenge ayenge Ngkarte-akerte akwetele itirremele nhenge tharle kere nhenhe renhe arlkwemenge. Kenhe iwenhenge-arle tyerrtye atyenge ahele-irretyenhe ayenge iletienhe arlkwetyale anetyeke." Re kwenhe ikwere-arrpe itirretyakenhe anetyeke, re arrpenhe areyeke-arlke itirretyeke. Nhenge re aremele arrpenhe apure-irrerlengere kere ikwere-ketye ayene-ilelherlengere arlkwetyale anetyeke, re-arlke ayene-ilelhetyeke.

³¹ Yewe, arrantherre apeke arlkwetyeke, nhenge arrantherre apeke impeme-ketye, arrantherre apeke antywemele nhenge arrantherre apeke impeme-ketye, arrantherre apeke arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareme, nhenge arrantherre apeke nhenge impeme-ketye. Arrantherre kwenhe arrekhantherre-arrpe itirrewarreyale anetyeke Ngkarteke-arlke itirrewarreyale nhenge renhe atnerte akangketyeke mpwaremele. ³² Arratye anerrirraye nhenge arrpenhe areye apeke akurne-irreme-ketye arrantherre-arle iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarremenge, Jew areye, Jew anetyakenhe areye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlke. ³³ Ayenge-arteke anerrirraye ayenge kwenhe mpwarelhemenge tyerrtye areye akangketyeke nhenge atyenge-arrpe itirretyakenhele. Ingkerrekeke itirremele kwenhe the arne mwerre areye mpwarerle-aneme, nhenge Jesus-ele itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

11 Kele, arrantherre ayenge angwarerrirraye nhenge ayenge-arteke anetyeke, tharle angwaremunge iwenhe apeke Christ mpwarerlengere.

Paul-ele itnenhe ileme nthakenhe mpwaretyeke nhenge itne apurte-irrerlengere Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreyeke

² Yewe, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe utyerneme arrantherre-arle nhenge akwete itelarerlengere arne areye tharle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke. Ayenge akangkemele arrantherre-arle akwete anthurre apentemenge angkentye Jesus-kenhe. ³ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre nhenhe itelaretyeke. Christ kwenhe artwe areyeke alartetye aneme, artwe akenhe anewe ikwerenheke alartetye aneme, Ngkarte-arle Christ-eke alartetye aneme. ⁴ Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre apurte-irremele utyernemele tnakewarreyeke, artwe kwenhe Ngkarteke angketyeke akaperte artelhetyale, alakenhe anteyele re akaltyele-anthetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akaperte artelhetyale. Nhenge artwe apeke akaperte artelhemele Ngkarteke angkemele, nhenge akaperte artelhemele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilemele, rarle nhenge Christ apurele-antheme nhenge alartetye-arle anemeke. ⁵ Nhenge arelhe kwenhe akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyeke Ngkarteke angketyeke, re kwenhe akaperte ikwerenhe artelhemele nhenge iletieyeye ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe. Nhenge arelhe apeke Ngkarteke angkemele akaperte artelhetyakenhe, re apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilemele akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyakenhele, nhenge ikwere anewele renhe arerlengere re apure anthurre awelheme.

⁶ Arelhe kwenhe akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyeke. Kenhe arelhe nhenge irlpe-artepele awentye akngerre mwernte-irrerlengere nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyakenhe akaperte alte ikwerenhe kwenhe ingkirreke aketyeke. Re anteme akaperte ikwerenhe artelheme alakenhenge apure kwenhe arelhe re alte ikwerenhe akelhetyeke.

⁷ Mwerre kwenhe artweke anetyeke akaperte artelhetyakenhele, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe artwe areye Renhe-arteke mpwareke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe aremele itne Ngkarte utyernetyenhenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arelhe mpwareke artwe utyernetyeke, renhe-arle mpwarekengere artwe-ngentyele.

⁸ Ngkartele kwenhe artwe arrekwenyeye arelhe-ngentyele mpwaretyakenhe, re kwenhe arelhe mpwareke artwe-ngentyele.

⁹ Ngkartele kwenhe artwe mpwaretyakenhe arelheke rarle mpwareke arelhe artweke-arle. ¹⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arelhe aneme Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme rarle nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyeke, alakenhe-arteke anemele re imerneme nhenge rarle artwenge ingkernele apetyeme. Kele alkere-arenye areyele arelhe renhe aremele yanhe ikwerele alakenhe anerlengere itne-arle akangkemele.

¹¹ Nhenge anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye aneme anyente-irreke Jesus Alartetyenge arelhe uthene artwe uthene akalke-akalke anetyakenhele arelhe-arle artwe-kenhele anemenge, kenhe artwe areye akenhe anteme aneme arelhe-kenhe. Alakenhe rarle Ngkartele mpwareke artwe uthene arelhe uthene anetyeke. ¹² Nhenge kwenhe arratye aneme Ngkartele-arle arrwekelenyeye arelhe artwe-ngentyele mpwareke, kele yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye lyete-werne atheke artwe ingkirreke aneme arelhe-ngentyele arrateke. Ngkartele kwenhe arratye arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke artwe-arlke arelhe-arlke.

¹³ Arrekhantherre-arrpe itirrewarreyale. Nhenge arelhe apurte-irrerlengere arrpenhe areyenge Ngkarteke utyernemele tnakewarreyeke, ikwere angketyeke, kele mwerre-ame arelheke angketyeke nhenge akaperte ikwerenhe artelhetyakenhele? Arrangkwe! Alakenhe kwenhe apurengere mpwaretyeke. ¹⁴ Nhenge atywerenge anwerne-kenhele aneme anwerne-arle nhenge alakenhe anetyeke; artwe nhenge akaperte akelheme nhenge alte ikwerenhe urteke atnyenyenyehenge. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtyele aremele artwe alte arlpentye-akerte itnarle angkeme, "Rarle aneme marle-arteke." ¹⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye areyele aremele arelhe alte arlpentye-akerte itnarle angkeme, "Ayekaye, re kwenhe alte mwerre akngerre anthurre-akerte." Ngkartele kwenhe arelhe mpwareke alte arlpentye akngerre atnyenyetyeke, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle altele akaperte ikwerenhe artelemele atnyeneme.

¹⁶ Arrpenheme apeke atyengenge akwetethe ahele angkerle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele arrangkwe, ayenge kwenhe alakenhe ware angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Anwerne akwetethe alakenhe-arteke mp-

wareme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apmere arrpenhenge alakenhe arteke-antepe mpwarewarreme.

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Corinth-arenye merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe apale arlkweme

¹⁷ Lyete ayenge arrekatherre angketyeke arne arpenhe-akerte. Tharle arrekatherre akertne utyernetyakenhe nhenge arrantherre akwele-arle apurte-irrerlenghe akertne utyernetyeke arrantherre imerte apale mpwaremele.

¹⁸ The kwenhe arrwekele aweke nhenhe arrpenhe areye-ngentyele. Nhenge arrantherre apetyerlenghe utyernemele tnakewarreyeke arrantherre anteme akangkemele anthurre apurte-irretyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe anemele arlenghe-ante-arlenghe-arle arrpenhe-ketye. Ayenge itirreke, "Nhenhe apeke-arle arraty aneme." ¹⁹ Ayenge itirreme alakenhe mwerre apeke arrantherre arlenghe-ante-arlenghe-arle arrpenhe-ketye aneme. Kenhe arraty apelaye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe arerlte-aneme anerlenghe akngakelhemele arrpenhe-ketye. Re akenhe arraty areme tyerrtye nthakentyele renhe arraty apenteme.

²⁰ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irreremele merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe arlkwetyeke ikwere itirretyeke, arrantherre akurne-ilemele nhenge arrekatherrenhe-arrpe mpwaremele. ²¹ Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe atyenge ileke nhenge arrantherre arpenhe areyeke akarelhetyakenhe apurtele arlkwerrireteye, imerte iparrpe antywetyenhenge arlkwetyenhenge arrpenhe areyeke-arlike akarelhetyakenhele apetyerleke itnenhe anthetyenhenge. Kenhe akunye apenhe areye akenhe angayakwe apatemele aneme. Kenhe arrpenheme akenhe angayakwe akwete aneme, kenhe arrpenhe areyele ngkwarle akngerre anthurre antywerlenghe arerte-irremele. ²² Nhenhe-ame arraty anthurre? Arrantherre-ame apmere atnyenetyakenhe nhenge arrantherre apeke arlkwetyenhenge, antywetyenhenge? Alakenhe apeke arrantherre mpwarewarreme arrantherre-arle apmerenkwenye anemenge anhelke mpwarelhetyeke nhenge pipe-le! Arrantherre kwenhe untyeme-irretyale anetyeke tyaty Ngkarte-kenhenge nhenge apurele-anthetyale akunye yanhe areye nhenge arne-arlike atnyenetyakenhele! Iwenhe-ame ayenge arrekatherre angketyenhe? The-ame arrenhantherrenhe akertne utyernetye alakenhe renhe-arle mpwaremenge? Arrangkwe, tharle arrenhantherrenhe utyernetyakenhe arne akurne alakenhe-arle mpwaremenge.

Merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe
(Matthew 26:26-29; Mark 14:22-25; Luke 22:14-20)

²³ The kwenhe arrekatherre kele ileke iwenhe ayenge Jesus Alartetyele akaltyele-antheke. Ingwe ikwerele nhenge arrwekele Judas-elarle iltye anthetyeke aneke Jesus Jew-arenye alartetye areyeke, Jesus Alartetyele merne tampe ineke. ²⁴ Ngkarte utyerneke-arle iperre re merne ngkweltye-ngkweltye ultakemele angkeke, "Nhenhe kwenhe tyerrtye ayenge arrekatherre

therre the antheme-arle. Nhenhe renhe arlkwaye nhenge ayenge itelaretyenhenge." ²⁵ Nhenge merne arlkweke-arle iperrele Jesus-ele anteme tyampite ngkwarle-akerte ineke Ngkarte ikwere utyerneke imerte angkemele, "Nhenhe kwenhe alhwe atyinhe, alhwe nhenhele Ngkartele iwerre arrpenhe mpwaremele alhileke, nhenge ayenge-arle ilwemenge alhwe atyinhele altyiwemenge. Nhenhe renhe antywaye nhenge ayenge itelaretyenhenge." ²⁶ Nhenge arrantherre merne nhenhe arlkwemele ngkwarle nhenhe-arlike tyampite-ngentyele antywemele arrantherre tyerrtye areye ilemele Jesus Alartetyele anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke-arle. Kele alakenhe renhe akwete mpwarerlte-anaye. Nhenge urreke anteme arrantherre arerrirreme Jesus Alartetye apetyalperlenghe.

²⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe arratyentye arlkwetyeke nhenge arraty renhe itelaretyenhenge. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye apeke arlkwerlenghe antywerlenghe tyampite-ngentyele itirretyakenhele ware akwenpele, Jesus-ele anteme areme angkemele itirremele anteme, "Arrangkwe, tyerrtye nhenhele kwenhe akurne mpwareme tyerrtye-arlike alhwe-arlike atyinheke."

²⁸ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme urreke arrantherre merne arlkwetyenhenge ngkwarle-arlike antywetyenhenge arrantherre kwenhe mwantye arelhetyeke nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle akurne mpwareke aratyeke-amparre mpwarelhaye nhenge Ngkartenge. Nhenge arratyale mpwarelheke-arle-iperrele Ngkartenge, kele merne arlkwaye ngkwarle-arlike tyampite-ngentyele antywaye. ²⁹ Itelarerrirraye arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye Jesus Alartetye-kenhe-arteke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke merne ware arlkwemele ngkwarle tyampite-ngentyele ware antywemele nhenge Jesus Alartetye-kenhe tyerrtye-akerte itirretyakenhe rarle nhenge arrekatherre piwelhemele ilweke, kele arrantherre-arrpe arlkarentye-irretyeke. ³⁰ Alakenhenge anteme arrpenheme lyete-ulkere irkererte anteme, arrpenhe areye utyewe anthurre irrerereke, arrpenhe areye ilwerrirete.

³¹ Kele urreke antywetyenhenge arlkwetyenhenge, anwerne mwantye itirretyeke. Anwerne apeke akurne mpwareke-arle, Ngkarte anteme anwernenhe ilpernetye-kwenye. ³² Jesus anwerneke ahentye-aneme anwerne ikwere arraty mwerrentye anerlte-anetyeke. Re anwernenhe tyerrtye akurne areyenge apurte-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, anwernenhe anteme akngemele ure atetherreke akwernetyeke.

³³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge arrantherre apurte-irremele merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenhe arlkwetyeke iparrpe-iparrpele arlkwetyalaye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akarelhaye, kele arrantherre anteme ingkirrekele apurtele arlkweme. ³⁴ Nhenge arrantherre apeke angayakwe anerlte-anemele, urreke arrantherre apurte-irretyenhenge merne Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye-kenheke apmererele merne arlkwetyeke. Arrantherre

apurte-irreke-iperre arlkwetyeke Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme, arrantherre-arle arraty arlkwerlenge.

Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe angkentye arrpenhe ar-eye-arlike ayenge apayuthnetyame pipe arrekantherrenge kele irreke ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyeme, ayenge arrekantherrenge arne yanhe ar-eye-akerte angketyenhe nhenge the arrenhantherrenhe arraty-iletyenhenge.

Utnenge Akngerrele-arle arne areye antheme-akerte

12 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre nhenge pipe atyenge intelhe-ileke apayuthnemele arrekantherre ilettyeke Utnenge Mwerre-akerte, arrantherre itelareme Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe imerneme anwernenhe ngangkere anthemele arne ar-rpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke nhenge urrkapentye Ngkarteke. The kwenhe lyete ilettyenhe renhe arrekantherre nhenge arrantherre arraty alhengke-awetyenhenge ayeye nhenhe. ² Itelarerrirraye, nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe irretyenhenge renhe apentemele, arrentye areyele arrenhantherrenhe iwerre akurnele akngetyarte nhenge artepe-anemele kwene-irrettyeke utyernemele tnakewarrettyeke ngkartee urrttyirrentye areye arne apwerte-ngentyele mpwarekenge nhenge angketye-arlike-akenhe. ³ Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre arraty itirrettyeke nhenhe-akerte. Nhenge arrantherre apeke Utnenge Mwerrele atnyenemele, arrantherre uyarne anhelheme, ikwere-akerte apale angkemele. Kele tyerrtyele Utnenge Mwerrele kwenele atnyenemele re Jesus arratyentye Alartetye akeme.

⁴ Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe anwernenhe arne atyeperrre anthurre areye antheke nhenge anwerne urrkapetyenhenge Ngkarteke nhenge ngangkere-akerte-arlike mpwaretyeke arne yanhe areye. Utnenge Mwerre anyentele-anteye anwernenhe ingkirreke antheke urrkapentye arrpenhe, ngangkere yanhe renhe mpwaretyeke. ⁵ Yanhe kwenhe aneme urrkapentye atningke anwerneke mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke, kenhe Alartetye anyenteke-ante nhenge anwerne urrkapentye aywerrke-irreke mpwaretyeke, Jesus Alartetyeke-ante ware. ⁶ Kele anteyele anwerne urrkapentye arrpenheme mpwaretyeke, kele Ngkarte anyentele ware kwenhe nhenge anwerneke imerneme nthakenhe-arle mpwaretyeke urrkapentye arrpenhe ikwere ngangkere ikwerenhe-akertele.

⁷ Utnenge Mwerrele anwerneke imerneme nthakenhe-arle anwerne urrkapentye arrpenhe mpwaretyeke Ngkarteke, re anwernenhe lterrke mpwareme nhenge anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyewe mwerre mpwaretyenhenge. ⁸ Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye anyenteke imerneme nthakenhe itirrettyeke akaperte altywere anthurrele angketyeke, awethe re tyerrtye arrpenheke imernetyeke nthakenhe akaperte altywere anthurre anetyenhenge. ⁹ Utnengele anteye

awethe artwe arrpenhe atnerre-ileme nhenge lterrkele itelaretyenhenge, awethe re artwe arrpenhe ngangkere antheme tyerrtye rilkerte areye angkwerre-ityeke. ¹⁰ Utnenge re anteyele awethe tyerrtye arrpenhe ngangkere antheme arne iwenhe apeke renhe lterrkele mpwaretyeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele aretyenhenge apatetyenhenge anthurre. Re awethe tyerrtye arrpenheke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle akaltyele-anthetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe. Tyerrtye arrpenheke re imerneme nthakenhe akaperte altywerele alhengke-aretyeke nhenge angwenhe-arle angkeme Utnenge Mwerrele atnyeneme angwenhe-arle angkeme arrentye-akerte. Awethe anteye re tyerrtye arrpenheke imerneme nthakenhe-arle angkentye arrpenhe angketyeke, arrpenheke nhenge re imerneme rarle awetyenhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe angkerlenge angkentye arrpenhele re ilemele akngarte-ityeke akethe awetyenhenge. ¹¹ Kenhe arne ingkirreke nhenhe areye apetyeke-arle Utnenge Mwerre anyente-ngentyele re ikng-arenyele ware kwenhe re nhenge imernemele nthakenhe mpwaretyeke itnenhe ngangkere anthemele tyerrtye anyenteke-anyente.

Anwerne tyerrtye anyente-arteke urrkapeme ampenye arunthe-akertele

¹² Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre nhenhe mwantyele awerrirrettyeke, arrantherre itelareme tyerrtyele nhenge atnyeneme tyerrtye anyente-ante ampenye atningke-akerte, ilttye, alkng, irlpe, ingke, arrpenhe areye-arlike-anteye. Anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, kenhe anyente-irremele apurte anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye anyente-arteke aneme, nhenge tyerrtye Christ-kenhe-arteke. ¹³ Kenhe Utnenge Mwerrele akenhe re anyente ware kwenhe anwernekenge apurte-irreme, anwerne anteme ingkirreke tyerrtye anyente-arteke aneme. Jew areye-arlike, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, tyerrtye nhenge areye urrkapemele alartetyeke ngkweltye-kwenyeke, arrpenhe areye nhenge urrkapemele itneke-arrpe. Anwerne kwenhe ingkirrekele Utnenge anyente ware atnyeneme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Utnenge anyente ware antheke. Apurte anteme anwerne tyerrtye anyente-arteke aneme.

¹⁴ Tyerrtye areye awerre-anteme-irre, arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe ampenye anyente anetyakenhe aneme, re kwenhe ampenye atningke-akerte, anwerne kwenhe atnyeneme ilttye, ingke, alkng, alhe, arrpenhe awethe-arlike. ¹⁵ Kenhe ingke akenhe anteme apeke angkeme-ketye, "Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme ilttye-arteke anetyeke. Akunye-apekwenhe ayenge, ayenge kwenhe ingke-ante. Alakenhenge ayenge kwenhe ilttye anetyakenhe ayenge kwenhe aname-irrettyakenhele ante apurte anetyakenhele tyerrtye nhenheke-arlenge." Kenhe ar-rangkw-arl, re alakenhe apelkele angkeme rarle tyerrtyenge uyarne imperle-alheme. ¹⁶ Kenhe irlpe akenhe apeke angkeme-ketye, "Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-

aneme alknge-arteke anetyeke. Akunye ayenge-ape-
he ayenge-arle irlpe warele ayenge kwenhe aname-ir-
retyeke ante mwernelhetyakenhe tyerrtye nhenheke-
arleke." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, re alakenhe apelkele
angkeme rarle tyerrtyenge uyarne imperle-alheme.
¹⁷ Awerrirraye, nhenge tyerrtye alknge anyente ware-
akerte aneke nhenge ampenye arrpenheke arrangk-
we, nthakenhe-arle-ame re awetyenhe irlpe-kwenyele?
Nhenge anwerne apeke irlpe-ante ware aneke, nthak-
enhe-arle-ame anwerne ntyernetyenhe alhe-arlike at-
nyenetyakenhele. ¹⁸ Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Ngkarte-
kwenhe anwernenhe alakenhe anetyeke mpwaretyak-
enhe. Rarle anwernenhe akaperte altywerele mp-
wareke nhenge tyerrtye aneme ampenye atningke-ak-
ertele rarle nhenge ahentye-aneke-arteke. ¹⁹ Tyerrtye
apeke-arle anemele alknge-ante-akertele kenhe yanhe
aneme tyerrtye arratyene anetyakenhele. ²⁰ Yewe, ty-
errtyele kwenhe atnyeneme ampenye arpe-anenhe
tyerrtyenge ilye, ingke, alknge, irlpe, nhenge itne
apurte anerlengye tyerrtye anyente rarle aneme.

²¹ Alakenhe ikwenge alknge anteme nhenge ilyeke
angketyakenhe, "Iwengenge-arle-ame unte atyen-
genge mwernelheke? Alhaye, atyengenge mwernel-
hemele anetyale." Awethe anteye akaperte ingkeke
angketyakenhe, "Iwengenge-arle-ame unte atyen-
genge mwernelhentye aneme? Alhaye, atyengenge
mwernelhentye anetyale." Nhenge tyerrtye kwenhe
anyente, nhenge ampenye arrpenheme-arlike-akerte.
²² Anwerne kwenhe itelareme ampenye arrpenheme
akenge ware-arle aneme akwele, kenhe itne akenhe
ingkirrekele urrkapentye mwerre mpwareme nhenge
tyerrtye ingkirreke mwerre anetyenhenge. ²³ At-
nakerte-arlike, ulyepere-arlike anwerne itirremeke-
athene akenge-arle ware anwerne-arle anteme man-
terele artelhentye atnyeneme. Anwerne mwantye
akayake-ilemele, arrpenhe areyeke imernetyakenhe.
²⁴ Ameke anwerne-kenhe ilye, ingke, inngerre, amp-
enye arrpenhe areye-arlike anwerne-arle impemele
artelhetyakenhele nhenge arrpenhe areyele aretyen-
henge. Ngkartele anwerne-kenhe ampenye atningke
anyentelhe-ilemele tyerrtye anyenteke, ampenye ar-
rpenheme anwerne akethe impemele, kenhe amp-
enye arrpenheme artelhemele. ²⁵ Yewe, re kwenhe an-
wernenhe tyerrtye mwerre mpwareke ampenye ar-
rpenhe areye-akerte-arlike ingkirreke artangentye-ir-
reme. Kele nhenge alakenhe anteye anteme atyewe Je-
sus-kenhe areye anwerne kwenhe arrernelhemele
anetyeke apurte angkerremele awetyeke, mwantye
arntarnte-arelhewarreyeke. ²⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke
akaperte kwarname, kele imerte tyerrtye antyapere ik-
wernenhe arntemele. Kenhe anwerne apeke ampenye
anyente tnakeme, kele imerte tyerrtye antyapere ikw-
erenhe mwerre anteme awalhetyenhenge.

²⁷ Alakenhe anteye anteme nhenge arrantherre
anyente-irrerirremele arrantherre tyerrtye Christ-ken-
he-arteke-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye anyente ilye-arteke,
arrpenhe ingke-arteke, arrpenhe aneme alknge-
arteke. Anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke tyerrtye arrpenhe-

arlke aneme kenhe anyente-irrerirremele anwerne ty-
errtye Christ-kenhe-arteke. ²⁸ Ngkarte-
le tyerrtye Ikw-
erenhe areye akngakeke ngkernemele arne arrpe-
anenhe mpwaretyeke Ikwere warrke-irrerilte-anetyeke.
Nhenge rarle arrekwele akngakeke tyerrtye arrpen-
heme areye yerneke-arle areye anetyeke. Re anteme
akngakeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye angkentye Ikw-
erenhe awemele ilerle-apetyeke. Re akngakeke ar-
rpenhe areye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ane-
tyeke, arrpenhe areye lterrke-iletyeke iwenhe apeke
renhe ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhele mpwaretyeke, ar-
rpenhe areyele rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyeke, ar-
rpenhe areyele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye help-eme-
iletyeke, kenhe arrpenhe areyele arne areye arraty-
iletyeke. Re akngakeke arrpenhe areye angkentye ar-
rpenhe angketyeke.

²⁹ Anwerne ingkirreke yerneke-arle areye anetyaken-
he, arrpenheme ware kwenhe yerneke-arle areye
aneme. Anwerne ingkirreke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe
awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre anetyakenhe, ar-
rpenheme ware-antele kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-
kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre-arle. Anwerne
ingkirreke kwenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe ar-
eye-kwenye, arrpenheme ware kwenhe akaltyele-an-
thenhe-anthenhe aneme. Anwerne ingkirrekele arne
mwerre ulyeyele mpwaretyakenhele arrpenhemele-
ante ware mpwareme. ³⁰ Anwerne ingkirrekele kwen-
he tyerrtye rlkerte areye angkwerre-iwetyakenhe ar-
rpenhemele-ante ware kwenhe angkwerre-iweme. An-
werne ingkirreke angkentye arrpenhe angketyaken-
hele arrpenheme-ante ware angkeme. Anwerne kwen-
he awemele tyerrtye angkentye arrpenhe angkerlengye
anwerne ingkirrekele renhe akngarte-iwetyakenhe, ar-
rpenhemele-ante ware angkentye renhe akngarte-
iwemele. Kenhe Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akn-
gakeke anyenteke-anyente apurte-irremele mpware-
tyeke urrkapentye arrpenhe-arlike.

³¹ Arrantherre ingkirreke atheke-irreme Ut-nenge
Mwerreke arrekatherre ngangkere anthemele arran-
therre-arle warrke akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe mpware-
warreyenhenge.

Nthakenhe ilkelhemele anetyeke

Lyete akenhe the arrekatherre iwerre atyeperre an-
thurre ulkere-akerte ileme nhenge arrantherre awe-
tyeke aywerrkele mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere
Ngkarte ahentye-anerlengye.

13 Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhemele
anetyeke. Ayenge apeke-arle angkentye arrpen-
he angkeme, alkere-arenye areye angkeme-arteke.
Kenhe ayenge apeke itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe,
itne-arle itirretyenhenge, ayenge-arle ltingke-ltingke-
arteke akwenpele ltingke-ltingke-irrelengye, angkentye
atynhe arratyene anetyakenhele. ² Kele the apeke
angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-anemele nhenge Ut-
nenge Mwerrele-arle ayenge akaltyele-anthemenge.
Ayenge apeke akaperte altywere anthurre anemele,
arne areye itelaremele Ngkartele-arle alengkiwentye

atnyenekenge. The apeke Ngkarte arratyte itelaremele irrpelthele the ileme apwerte akngerre aname-irre-tyeke, re arratyte anthurre anamirretyenhenge. Nhenge the apeke urrkapentye nhenhe areye mpwaremele tyerrtye itneke areye ahentye-anetyakenhe, kele the urrkapentye akwenpele ware mpwareme. ³ The apeke arne ingkirreke tharle atnyeneme apwerte ngkweltyeke ware inetyeke, apwerte ngkweltye renhe inemele imerte anthemele tyerrtye akunye areye nhenge itne angayakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe the apeke nhenge antherlengge tyerrtye areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhele tharle akwenpele ware antheme. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele apeke ayenge atweme tharle Jesus apentemenge, ayenge ikwere untyeme irretyakenhe. Kenhe the apeke Jesus akwete apentemele, tyerrtye areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhele, the akwenpele ware renhe apentemele.

⁴ Nhenge angwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhemele apele alakenhe-arteke aneme: Re mwantyele awerle-aneme ahele-arlike-irretyakenhele, re tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele. Rarle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ingkerte-irretyakenhele. Rarle ikwere-arrpe tnakel-hetyakenhele. ⁵ Tyerrtye nhenge arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhemele apele re ahele angketyakenhele rarle mwantyele angkeme, re-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyakenhele rarle arrpenhe areye-arlike arntarnte-areme, re iparrpe akiwarre-irretyakenhele. Nhenge tyerrtye akangkentye aneme re arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe itirretyakenhele nhenge tyerrtye atnerthe atyenpe-anetyakenhe-akertele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. ⁶ Tyerrtye nhenge akangkentye anemaye areme arrpenhele akurne mpwarerlengge re alhwarrpe anthurre awalheme akangketyakenhele. Re nhenge aremele mwerre-ante ware mpwarerlengge rarle akangkemele-arle aneme. ⁷ Tyerrtye nhenge akangkentye aneme re akwetethe ilkelhemele tyerrtye arrpenheke utepe-irretyakenhele. Re apeke nhenge renhe areme arne akurne mpwarerlengge rarle ikwere akwetele akarelheme re mwerre irrirtnetyeke-atwetye, renhe impetyakenhele ikwere re akngerre itirreme, "Ayenge kwenhe mwantye akarelheme rarle lyete mwerre-irretyenhenge."

⁸ Tyerrtye nhenge akangkentye aneme akwetethe tyerrtye arrpenheke ilkelhemele utepe-irretyakenhele. Kele anteye-arle arlte lyete Utmenge Mwerrele akaltyele-anthetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhemele nthakenhe ilerle-apetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe tyerrtye areyeke, urreke akenhe re akaltyele-anthetyakenhele anetyenhe alakenhe renhe awethe. Arlte lyete re akaltyele-antheme tyerrtye arrpenheme angkentye arrpenhe angketyeke, urreke akenhe re akaltyele-anthetyakenhele awethe anetyenhe. Re arrpenheme akaltyele-antheme akaperte altywere anthurre anetyeke, urreke akenhe re akaltyele-anthetyakenhele awethe anetyenhe. Re akenhe itnenhe akwetethe anthurre akaltyele-antherlte-anetyenhe itnenhe nthakenhe akwetethe ilkelhemele arrpenhe areyeke anerlte-anetyeke.

⁹ Arlte lyete aneme Utmenge Mwerrele anwerneke akweke ware anteme imerneme nhenge anwerne-arle akngerre itelaretyenhenge. Re anwerneke ayeye akweke ware imerneme nhenge anwerne arrpenhe areyeke akethelhe-ilettyeke. ¹⁰ Nhenge urreke Christ ar-raterlengge, nhenge arne areye anwerne-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe lyete, anwerne ingkernele imperle-alhetyenhenge, anwerne anteme arne ingkirreke itelaretyenhe.

¹¹ Nhenge ayenge arrwekele ampe aneke, ayenge ampe-arteke angketyarte itelaretyarte ayenge ahentye anetyarte ampe-arteke. Nhenge ayenge amangkeke-arle artwe anteme-irreke the ampele nhenge mpwaretyarte areye renhe impeke.

¹² Lyete-ulkere anwerne akethe aretyakenhele nhenge irrakaye-irrkaye kelathenge-arteke. Kenhe urreke, alkere akertneke-irremele, anwerne renhe aretyenhe ularreke-ularre anthurre anteme. Arlte lyete anwerne aneme akutne akwetele Ngkarteke, kenhe urreke, anwerne renhe ularreke-ularre aretyenhe, anwerne renhe arratyte anthurre itelaretyenhe. Nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arratyte anthurre itelarerlengge, alakenhe-arteke anwerne renhe arratyte anthurre itelaretyenhenge.

¹³ Yewe, angkentye nhenhe urrpetye anerlte-anetyenhe, anwerne Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyeke, anwerne ikwere akwetethe akangkentye akarelhetyeke, anwerne arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe ilkelhetyeke. Nhenge angkentye ingkernenye renhe akngerre anthurre aneme, angkentye nhenhe renhe arrpenhe atherrenge akngerre-ulkere, angkentye alakenhe: arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe ilkelhetyeke.

Angkentye arrpenhele angkeme-akerte, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele ileme-arlike

14 Akwetethe itelaraye, akwete anthurre arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhetyeke. Akwetethele ahentye-anerlte-anaye Utmenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe arne arrpenhe areye-arlike akaltyele-anthetyeke, ikwere iperrele anteme arrantherre lterreke anthurrele mpwaretyenhele. Arrantherre kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyeke.

² Nhenge angwenhe apeke-arle angkentye arrpenhe angkemele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele awetyakenhe, Ngkartele-arle awemele tyerrtye yanhe re angkerlengge. Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe awetyakenhe rarle nhenge angkentye alengke-iwentye akngerre angkerlengge nhenge Utmenge Mwerrele-arle renhe-ante akaltyele-anthekenge. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akethele angkeme tyerrtye areyele nhenge awetyenhenge, nhenge rarle itneke angkeme atnerrele utmenge lterreke-akerte itne akwete anthurre Jesus apentetyenhenge. Angwenhe-akweye apeke nhenge alyepe-alyepe-irrelengge rarle itnenhe lterrekele mpwareme, nhenge angwenhe-akweye alhwarrpele aneme areye re itnenhe akangkentye mpwaremele.

⁴ Nhenge angwenhe apeke angkentye angkemele arpenhe areyele awetyakenhenge rarle utnenge ikw-erenhe-arrpe atnerrele mpwarelheme nhenge re iwerre Jesus-kenhe akwete apentetyenhenge. Nhenge angkentye ilentye akngerre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke rarle utnenge itnekenhe atnerre-ileme nhenge itne akwetethe iwerre Jesus-eke apenterlthe-anetyenhenge.

⁵ Arratye kwenhe, ayenge ahentye-aneme arrantherre ingkirrekeke angkentye arrpenhe-arlike angketyeke Ngkarte-ante warele itelareme. Ayenge kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlthe-apetyeke. Angkentye arrpenhele angkemele Ngkarte-antele itelaremenge mwerre-arle, kenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apemele angkentye arrpenhenge angkemele intwarre-ulkere. Kele awerrirraye, tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe ikwerele apeke-arle aneme angkentye yanhe akngarte-iwerle-aneme arrantherre apeke angkentye arrpenhe angkeme kele. Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye yanhe renhe ileme iwenhele yanhe arratye aneme. Re anteme kele ileme iwenhe-arle angkentye arrpenhenge angkeke nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe ingkirrekele awetyenhenge atnerre awalhemele renhe akwetethe apentetyenhenge.

⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, ayenge apeke nhenge arrekantherre-werne alheme angkentye arrpenhe angkemele, angkentye arrantherre-arle awetyakenhe, the-ame arrenhantherrenhe utnenge atnerre-iletyeke? Arrangkwe, arrantherre ayenge awetyakenhele aneme nhenge ayenge alakenhe re angkerleng. Nhenge ayenge ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe angkemele angkentye arrantherre-arle awetyeke utnenge akangkentye anetyenhenge. The apeke arrenhantherrenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe iletyenhenge angkentye rarle atyenge akethelhe-ileme. The apeke arrenhantherre ayeye akaltyele-antheme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentye. Kenhe arrantherre nhenge angkentye akethe awemele arrantherre atnerre anthurre impene-impene awalhemele renhe apentetyeke.

⁷ Alakenhe anteyele, angwenhele apeke re keta-eke akutnele arrkene-irreme. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele anteme alyelhentye renhe awetyakenhe nhenge arratye apeke alyelhetyakenhele. ⁸ Alakenhe anteyele anteme nhenge thultye areye atwerretyeke aneme, thultye anyentele-arle trumpet pewelhe-ilemele arnterre, thultye arrpenhe areyele awetyenhenge nhenge itne apurte-irreretyeke, nhenge itne awerrirremele renhe apetyewarremele apurte-irreme. Kenhe re apeke angkentye nterte ware mpwarerleng itne awetyakenhe aneme itne anteme apurte-irretyakenhe aneme.

⁹ Alakenhe re anteme aneme nhenge ayenge angkerleng angkentye arrpenhe, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle awetyakenhenge itne anteme angkeme, "Angkentye iwenhe-ame re angkeme?" Ayenge kwenhe rilkeke-ante angkeme-arteke.

¹⁰ Ingkerreke anthurre ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme angkentye arrpenhe arrpe-anenhe angkeme, tyerrtye

areyele kwenhe akethe aweme angkentye itnekenhe-arrpe tyerrtye arrpenhe itneke angkerleng. Angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkerremele tyerrtye areye kele arpenhemele awemele anteye-arle. ¹¹ Nhenge tyerrtye ulerenye angkerleng angkentye arrpenhe tharle awetyakenhele aneme, ayenge anteme angkeme, "Iwenhe-ame re angkeme?" Kenhe re-arlike anteme ayenge awetyakenhe aneme nhenge ayenge angkentye atyinhe-arrpele angkerleng, ilerne-arle ipenye-ante atherrenge, ilerne angkentye arrpenhe angkeme.

¹² Lyete anteme arrantherre ingkirreke ahentye-anemele Utnenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke nhenge arrantherre anteme lterrkele mpwareme arne arrpe-anenhe anthurre mpwaretyeke. Atheke-irremele apayuthnaye Utnenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke iwenheke-arle arrantherre ahentye-anemele nhenge arrantherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye lterrke mpwaretyeke itne-arle renhe akwetethe arratyele apentetyenhenge.

¹³ Unte apeke angkentye arrpenhe angkeme. Unte kwenhe Utnenge Mwerrele apayuthnetyeke ngkwenge imernetyeke akethe mpwaremele, unte anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ileme. ¹⁴ Ayenge nhenge angkerleng utnenge-akerte angkentye arrpenhele Ngkarteke, rarle ayenge awemele. Kenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere ayenge itirreme angkemele, arrpenhe areye thentetyakenhe, itnenhe help-eme-iletyakenhele Jesus apentetyeke. ¹⁵ Awethe-ngare ayenge utnengele Ngkarteke angkeme angkentye re-ante awemenge. Awethe-ngare ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme angkentye ingkirrekele awemenge. Awethe-ngare ayenge utnengele alyelheme angkentye Ngkartele-ante awemenge. Awethe-ngare ayenge alyelheme angkentye ingkirrekele awemenge.

¹⁶ Unte apeke-arle angkerreme apurte nhenge akertne utyernemele Ngkarte utnenge ngkwinge-akertele-ante ware angkentye arrpenhe angkemele. Nhenge ipenyele apeke ngkwenge itwele, re ngkwenge awemenge re-ame utyernemele Ngkarte alak-enhe anteye? Arrangkwe, rarle uyarne-arle aweme, unte-arle angkentye arrpenhele utyernerleng, Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe ngenhe aweme. ¹⁷ Unte apeke mwerre anthurre Ngkarte akertne utyerneme angkentye arrpenhele, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele uyarne aweme unte renhe atnerre-iletyakenhe Jesus apentetyeke.

¹⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akangkentye anthurre awalheme tharle Ngkarte akertne utyernemele angkentye arrpenhele angkemele, rarle ayenge arratyele akaltyele-antherleng ayenge angkentye arrpenhe areye-arlike angketyeke arrekantherrenge awethe-ulkere.

¹⁹ Nhenge ayenge apurte-irremele atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge nhenge akertne utyernetyeke ayenge-arle angketyakenhele tyerrtye areyeke angkentye arrpenhele. Ayenge angkeme angkentye itne-arle ayenge awetyenhele. Ayenge nhenge angkemele akweke warele angkentye ahawethele ilemele ayenge iparrpe anthurrele aweme, kenhe

ayenge apeke nhenge angkerlenghe itneke angkentye arrpenhele arlenghe-arlentye itne-arle ayenge awetyakenhele aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge angkeme angkentye atyinhelenghe-arrpe itnenhe nhenge akaltyele-anthetyenhenge, itne nhenge akethe itelaretyenhenge.

²⁰ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre kwenhe ampe akweke areye-arteke anetyeke, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe akweke anemeke arne akurkeke akutne, alakenhe-arlike anerlente-anaye. Ampeke-arlike itirrewarraye, itne arne ingkirrekeke itelaretyakenhe, kele arrantherre itne-arteke anetyalaye, tyerrtye akngerre-arteke itirrewarraye. ²¹ Nhenge ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhele-arle intelhe-ileke arrule anthurre pipe kwene nhenheke alakenhe aneme: Ngkarte angeke

"The kwenhe yernetyenhe tyerrtye ipenye areye angkentye arrpenhele nhenge angkeme nhenge angkentye atyinhelenghe-iletyeke tyerrtye atyinhelenghe areyeye.

Itneke iletye-alhemele.

Kenhe itne kenhe awetyakenhele aneme renhe irlpe-artepele-ante aweme."

Isaiah 28:11-12.

²² Yewe, arrantherre kwenhe apale tnakelhemele akngerre nhenge-arle angkentye arrpenhele angkeme-akerte Ngkartele-ante ware awemenge. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle angkentye arrpenhele angkemele, Utnenge Mwerrele renhe anthekeke, tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke apetyerlenghe awemele, rarle renhe uyarne awemele re-anteme apeke Ngkarte itelaretyakenhe aneme. Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe angkentye angkemele, ingkirrekele-arle awemenge, kele imerte atyewe Jesus-kenhe ingkirrekele awetyeke Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke anteme.

²³ Arrantherre itelareme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apeke apurte-irreme alyelhetyeke Ngkarte utyernetyeke angkentye arrpenheme anteme angkeme Ngkartele-ante ware aweme. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye irrpelemele itne-arle awemele angkeme anteme, "Iwenhe-ame itne mpwareme? Itne-ame arerte-irrereme?" ²⁴ Kenhe arrantherre apurte-irremele, arrantherre akethe iletyeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekele-arle awetyeke. Kele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele Ngkarteleke akutne-arle kwene-werne irrpelemele arrnelhemele ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe aketheke ilerlenghe, re anteme itelaretyenhe Ngkartele-arle itelareme arne akurkeke ingkirrekeke rarle anyelkngelenghe mpwarekenghe. Re apure-irretyenhe arne akurkeke nhenge areye rarle mpwareke-arle. Kele imerte re Ngkarte utyernemele angkemele, "Arratyehenghe kwenhe Ngkarte tyerrtye nhenhe areyenge aneme."

Nhenge apurte-irremele alyelhetyeke Ngkarte utyernemele arratyentye mpwarewarraye

²⁶ Atyewe atyinhelenghe areyaye, nhenge arrantherre apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke arrantherre kwenhe alakenhe mpwarewarretyeke: Anyente kwenhe alyelhetyeke. Arrpenhele akenhe

angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe renhe akethelhe-ilemele akaltyele-anthetyeke. Arrpenhele akenhe ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe iletyeke rarle renhe akaltyele-anthekeke. Arrpenhele akenhe angkentye arrpenhele angketyeke. Kenhe arrpenhele akenhe angkentye yanhe awetyeke imerte akngarte-iwemele iletyenhenge tyerrtye areyeye. Alakenhe mpwarewarraye arrpenhele-amparre arrpenhele anteme nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye-arle yanhe aweke-iperrele atnerre awelhetyenhenge nhenge renhe akwete iwerre aratyeye apentetyenhenge. ²⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenheme apeke ahentye-anemenge angkentye arrpenhele angketyeke. Ikwerengele atningke angketyakenhele, urrpetye warele angkeme nhenge arrpenhele-amparre. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke aweke-arle-iperrele iwenhele itne angkekeke, akethe-ilemele kwenhe angkentye akngarte-iwetyeke tyerrtye areyeye nhenge Utnenge Mwerrele-arle ikwere kwenhe imernemeke. ²⁸ Nhenge awekele-arle re aweme angkentye renhe akethe-ilemele akngarte-iweme yanhe ikwerele anetyakenhe nhenge angkentye arrpenhele angkentye akngerre re kwenhe nterte anetyeke pipe anerlenghe akeme-irretyale angketyale, re kwenhe arretyetyeke ware ikwere-arrpe nhenge Ngkartele-ante ware renhe awetyenhenge.

²⁹ Ngkarte-kenhe urrpetyele angkentye ayeye ilentye akngerrele kwenhe, aweke-arle-iperrele Ngkarte angkerlenghe, angkentye ilaye, arrpenhele areyeye kenhe mwantyele-arle awetyeke iwenhe-arle itne angkemele nhenge itne anteme alakenhe itirreme: re apeke kwenhe arratyehenghe angkeme, re apeke urrtirremele angkeme. ³⁰ Kele, alakenhe apeke, angkentye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anyente tnemele angketyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe, rarle nhenge angkemele-arle Utnenge Mwerrele akenhe imernetyeke angkentye arrpenhele nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele. Kele tyerrtye arrwekele-arle arrnelhetyeke awetyeke, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele nhenge anteme akeme-irretyeke iletyeke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe ikwerele ilekenghe-arle.

³¹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme angkentye ilentye akngerre areyeye kwenhe nhenge arrpenhele-amparre ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe iletyeke nhenge ingkirreke akeme-irretyale apurte angketyeke. Kele tyerrtye ingkirrekele anteme akethe aweme atnerre awelhemele anteme akangkentye utnenge kwene. ³² Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akethe-ilemele ilentye akngerre areyeye nhenge itne iletyenhenge anteme ante itne-arrpe anteme itirrewarreme nhenge angkemele, lyete apeke nhenge urreke. ³³ Ngkarte-ame nhenge ahentye-aneme nhenge arrantherre ingkirreke apurte angkerlenghe? Arrangkwe, Ngkarte ahentye-aneme arrantherre mwantye angketyeke arrpenhele-amparre nhenge mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge nhenge arrantherre apurte-irretyehenghe alyelhetyeke Ngkarte tnakewarremele utyernetyeke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye alakenhe-arle mpwaremele apmere arrpe-anenhele.

³⁴ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irreke-arle alyel-hetyeke utyernetyeke, arelhe angketyale anetyeke, itne kwenhe nterte anetyeke awemele nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhele alakenhe-arle akaltyele-antherlenghe. ³⁵ Itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe itelaretyakenhe, itne kwenhe akarelhetyeke nhenge itne apetyalpetyeke apmere itnekenhe-werne artwe anewe itnekenhe apayuthneme, itne anteme itneke ileme. Apurenghe kwenhe alakenhe mpwaretyeke arelhe angketyeke pipe-le anerlenghe.

³⁶ Arrpenheme apeke apale-arle alakenhe itirreme, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke-amparre kwenhe anwerneke-werne apetyeke." Arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme-ketye, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe anwerneke-werne ware apetyeme arrpenhe areyewerne-kwenye." ³⁷ Kenhe arrpenheme apeke itirreme alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areye, anwerne-arle kwenhe ileme aweke-arle-iperrele renhe angkerlenghe." Alakenhe apeke itne itirreme-ketye, "Utnenge Mwerrele kwenhe anwerneke akaltyele-antheke arne arrpenheme-arlke mpwaretyeke." Kenhe itne akenhe apale itirreme. Itne itelaretyeke tharle nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-arle renhe atyenge imernekenghe atyenge ileke-arle. ³⁸ Nhenge itne apeke mwerre-irrerlenghe awetyeke angkentye nhenhe areye arrantherre anteme kwenhe awetyale itnenhe.

³⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, aweke-arle-iperrele iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme ingkirrekeke ilettyeke. Kenhe angwenhe apeke angkentye arrpenhele angkerlenghe nhenge arrantherre awerrirretyakenhe, itnenhe alkngetherre ilettyalaye. ⁴⁰ Yewe, nhenge pipe mwerre anthurre atnyenyenyehenge, arne ingkirreke mpwaraye arrpenheleke-amparre, arrantherre itelareme iwenhe-arle the arrekantherre ileke-akerte.

Ayeye Mwerre Jesus itethe-irritneke akerte

15 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrekantherre itelarerrirretyeke Angkentye Mwerre nhenge Jesus-akerte ilweke-arle itethe-irritneke awethe nhenge arrwekele-ulkererele the arrekantherre ileke, arrantherre akangkemele itelarerrirreke renhe akwete apentewarremele.

² Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke arrantherre-arle angkentye yanhe itelarerrirrerlenghe. Arrantherre kwenhe renhe akwete apentetyeke utepe-irretyale atnyenerlte-anemele anetyeke angkentye yanhe renhe, re akwetethe anteme arntarnte-aretyehenge. Arrantherre apeke nhenge untyeme-irrerlenghe angkentye yanhe renhe impemele angkentye akenge awemele, kele ayeye Jesus-akerte akurne ware.

³ Kenhe angkentye nhenhe akenhe urrtirremele anetyakenhele, arraty-arle aneme. The kwenhe arrekantherre arrwekele ileke iwenhe-ante-arle atyenge Jesus Alartetyele ileke. Iwenhe-arle the arrekantherre ileke aneme ayeye atyeperre anthurre, alakenhe: Jesus-arle anwerneke ilweke anwerne-arle akurne mp-

warekenghe. Alakenhe, arrule anthurrele arrpenhele renhe-arle intelhe-ileke pipe-nge. ⁴ Nhenge re ilwerlenghe itne renhe atheneke inteye kweneke, Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke arle atherre-iperhele. Alakenhe renhe-arle arrpenhele pipe-nge intelhe-ileke. ⁵ Nhenge Jesus akeme-irreke ilweke-arle-iperre, re Peter-eke imernelheke, atyewe 12-pele ikwerenhe areyewe-arlke. ⁶ Re awethe itneke arrateke, arunthe arrpenhe areyewe renhe-arle itelarekeke, 500-peleke. Ingkerreke anthurrele renhe arerrirreke. Tyerrtye yanhe areye lyete itethe akwete aneme, urrpetye warele ilwerrirreke. ⁷ James-ele-arlke renhe areke ikwere arraterlenghe, ikwere-iperrele anteme angkentye ilerle-apyente akngerre areyele renhe areke.

⁸ Ikwere-iperrele anteme re atyenge ingkernele arrateke. Renhe iwerrele areke-arle iperre ayenge itirrentye akngarte-iwelheke anteme Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele.

⁹ Ayenge-arle ayeye ilentye akngerre Jesus-kenhe, kenhe Peter uthene apententye akngerre arrpenhe areye uthene atyengenge ayeye ilentye akngerre atyeperre-ulkerere-arle. Ayenge ayeye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe ingkirrekenghe akweke-ulkerere-arle. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele kwenhe ayenge ilettyakenhe ayeye ilentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ayenge-arle ahele-irretyartenge alwernetyarte tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye nhenge itnenhe atwetyeke. ¹⁰ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe atyenge akangkentye anthurre anetyarte ayenge akngarte-iweke, lyete anteme the renhe apenteme. Re ayenge akngarte-iweke-arle iperre, ayenge ikwere arnterre urrkaperle-aneme angkentye ilentye akngerre arrpenhe areyenge arntwarre ulkerere-arle. The akenhe urrkapentye nhenhe mpwaretyakenhe itirrentye atyinhenge ularre. Ngkarte atyenge akangkemele ayenge akngarte-iweke ayenge anteme ikwere arnterre urrkapeme. ¹¹ Arrantherre apeke aweke-arle ayeye nhenge ayenge-arle angkeke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele-arle arrekantherre ileke apeke. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne ingkirrekele angkentye rante-rante ileme. Aweke-arle-iperrele angkentye yanhe renhe arrantherre akngerre itelareke.

Ilweke-arle areye itethe-irritnetyenhe

¹² Anwerne kwenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele Christ akemelhe-ileke nhenge ilweke-arle-iperre. Kenhe iwenhenge-arle arrpenheme ankeme tyerrtye uyerreke-arle areye nhenge itethe akeme-irritnerlenghe.

¹³ Nhenge tyerrtye uyerreke-arle aneme akeme-irretyakenhele, kenhe Christ-arlke uyerreke-arle iperre-anteye re akeme-irretyakenhele anteyele aneme. Christ kwenhe arraty, ilweke-arle iperre, akeme-irritneke uyerreke-arle, tyerrtye areye-arlke anteme ilweke-arle akeme-irritnetyenhe. ¹⁴ Nhenge Christ apeke ilweke-iperrele akeme-irretyakenhe aneke, kele anwerne arrenhantherre ayeye ileke iperre ayeye arratye anetyakenhe anemenge, arrantherre kele ware itelaretyeke aneke. ¹⁵ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye anwerne akwele Ngkarte-akerte urrtirre-

meke-athene, nhenge anwerne arrekhantherre angkentye ilemenge anwerne kwenhe angkeme Ngkartele-arle akemelhe-ileke Christ ilweke-arle-iperre. Nhenge Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye apeke akemelhe-iletyakenhe re anemele nhenge Christ-arlke akemelhe-iletyakenhe.

¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke ilweke-arle akeme-irretyakenhe anemele, kele Christ-ele akeme-irretyakenhe anteyele aneme. ¹⁷ Kele nhenge, Christ apeke-arle akeme-irretyakenhe aneke re tyerrtye irrerlkng ware anemele arrantherre apeke renhe-arle itelareme arrenhantherrenhe re itetheke mpwaretyeke nhenge kele warele aneme. Kele Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhe akwete arrantherre-arle akurne mpwareke-arleng. ¹⁸ Christ-arlke akeme-irretyakenhe aneke tyerrtye irrerlkng ware aneme atyewe ikwerenhe areye nhenge arrekwele-arle ilweke aneme irrerlkng akwete-ante-arle akeme-irretyakenhe.

¹⁹ Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme-ketye alakenhe, "Christ kwenhe anwernenhe ware itethe atnyeneme arntarnte-aremele nhenge anwerne apmere ahelhe nhenhe anemenge, kenhe anwerne ilwemele rarle anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhele anwernenhe akemelhe-ileme." Kenhe arrangwe-arle, nhenge anwerne apeke apale itirremele nhenhe-arteke anwerne tyerrtye arpenhe areyenge akurne-ulkere, tyerrtye areye kwenhe anwerneke alhwarrpe anetyeke.

²⁰ Arratye apelaye, Christ ilweke-arle iperrenge itethe-irritneke. Ngkartele renheke-amparre akemelhe-ileke, kele yanhe ikweringe-nteyele anteme anwerne itelareme rarle anwernenhe anteme akemelhe-iletyenhe tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areye nhenge ilweke-arle anteye. ²¹ Anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke ilweme artwe anyente Adam-nge ware-arle, alakenhe-anteye anteme anwerne ilweke-arle-iperre akeme-irretyenhe artwe arpenhe-arle Christ-enge. ²² Artwe nhenge Adam aywerrke-irretyakenhe aneke Ngkarteke akurne mpwaremele ilweke anteme. Anwerne anteme ingkirreke ilwetyeke, anwerne-arle Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe akurne mpwaremele Adam-elarle mpwarekenge. Kenhe arrantherre itelareme, Christ Ngkarteke aywerrke-irreke nhenge re ilwemele itethe-irritneke akeme-irreke, anwerne anteme ilweke-arle iperre itethe-irritnetyenhe anteye akeme-irretyenhe Christ-ele-arle mpwarekenge.

²³ Arrekwele Christ, ilwekeke-amparre, itethe-irritneke. Urreke anteme anwerne atyewe ikwerenhe areye itethe-anteye-irritnetyenhe nhenge Jesus apetyalperleng. ²⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhe kele Christ-ele anteme uyerrelhe-iletyenhe alartetye akurne ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenhe areye, alartetye akurne arpenhe areye-arlke nhenge alkerle untherle-aneme-arle, alkerenhe akurne areye-arlke rarle ingkirreke anthurre uyerrelhe-iletyenhe. Ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ileke-iperrele re atyewe ikwerenhe areye Ngkarte Akngyeyeke anthetyenhe re nhenge Alartetye-arle anemele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe. ²⁵ Alakenhe ikweringe an-

teme Christ alartetye anwerne-kenhe akwetethe anetyenhe, akarelhemele Ngkarteke-ante nhenge uyerrelhe-ilekeke ingkirreke yanhe areye nhenge ikwere akangkwe-irretyakenhe, renhe mwernte-irrerlte-anemenge arlte ingkerneke-atwetye. ²⁶ Yanhe ikwerele Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe atnyenetyenhe ilweme-ketye, ingkirreke itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

²⁷ Nhenge arpenhele nhenhe re intelhe-ileke pipe-ke arrule anthurre alakenhe:

"Ngkartele arne ingkirreke anthurre arrenneke rarle arntarnte-aretyeke alartetye-arteke aneme."

Psalm 8:6.

Yewe, arratye apelaye Ngkartele-arle arne ingkirreke anthurre arrenneke Christ-ele arntarnte-aretyeke alartetye-arteke. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke Christ-eke kwenelhe-iletyenhe. Ngkarte-ante ware renhe ikwere kwene-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. ²⁸ Nhenge alartetye irreke-arle re arne ingkirreke arntarnte-aremele, alere akwele, artepe-anetyenhe Ngkarte-werne-atheke renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhe. Ngkarte arratye anthurre anetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke arne ingkirrekeke-arlke alartetye akwete-ante.

²⁹ Arrpenhele ayenge ayeye ileke ikwere-arle atyewe Jesus-kenhe arpenhemele ilweme kwatyeye irretyakenhele, arrantherre akwele tyerrtye arpenhe areye kwatyeye akwerneke arpenhe areyeke ilwenge-arle iperrenge. Iweninge-ame arrantherre alakenhe mpwareme? Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye apeke ilweke-arle itethe-irritnetyenhe akeme-irrele nhenge arrantherre anteme itnenhe kwatyeye warele akwerneme.

³⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye mwernte-irrerlte-aneme Ngkarte-ketyenge anwernenhe akwetethele irrerlkng atwetyeke angkeme, anwerne-arle angkentye Jesus-kenhe akalyle-antherlte-anemenge. Kele anteye-arle itne alakenhe mpwareme, iweninge-arle alakenhe anwerne akwetethe ayeye nhenge akalyle-antherle-aneme? Tyerrtye arpenheme angkeme nhenge anwerne ilwemele akeme-irretyakenhele aneme. ³¹ Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe arratye nhenhe angkeme, arlte arpenhele itne-arle ayenge irrerlkng atwetyeke irretyarte tharle akwetethe ilemenge angkentye Christ-akerte. Ayenge kwenhe akangkeme anthurre arrantherre ingkirreke-arle atyewe Jesus Christ Alartetye-kenhe anemenge. Arrantherre nhenhe mpwarewarreke tharle arrekhantherre angkentye nhenhe ilekenge. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the ayeye akwetethe arnerrele ilerle-aneme atere anetyakenhele ilwetyeke.

³² Kenhe apmere yanhenge Ephesus arritnyenge itne-arle atyenge ahe akngerre anthurre irreme nhenge akngwelye ahe akngerre-arteke. Kenhe ayenge akwetethele angkerle-aneme angkentye Jesus-akerte ayenge-arle akwetele itirremenge yanheke nhenge intwarre anemenge, ilweke-arle iperre akeme-irretyenhe. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle itethe-irritnetyenhe anetyenhele, kele ayenge anteme ware

urrkaperle-aneme, the apeke ayeye iletyle anetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areye kwenhe alakenhe angkeme:

“Anwerne kwenhe itirretyeke anwerne-arrpe mpwarelhomele anetyeke ngkwarle antywemele, arlkwemele-arlike, alakenhenge apeke ingwenthele-arle anwerne ilwemenge.”

Nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle ilweke-arle itethe-irritnetyakenhe anetyenhe, kele imerte the mpwaretyeke nthakenhe-arle yanhe areye angkemenge.

³³ Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye arraty anetyakenhe.

Nhenge tyerrtye angkeme alakenhe:

“Tyerrtye nhenge akurne yanhe areyenge apurte-irreme aneme itne-arteke anetyenhe.”

Kele akangkwe-irretyale anaye yanhe areyeke nhenge urrtirremele ilerlte-aneme-ketye itne-arle urrtirrerlte-aneme arrenhantherrenhe akurne-iletienhe.

³⁴ Kele alakenhe irreketyenge, arrantherre ingkirrekele mwantye awerrirretyeke akurne mpwarewartyale anetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe apure-irretyeke apale itirrentye arrekantherrenhenge, yanhe kwenhe aneme tyerrtye arpenheme arrekantherrenge Ngkarte-ketye-arle untyeme akwete anemeke, ikwere akutne akwete.

Tyerrtye iwenhe-arteke-ame anwerne re inetyenhe nhenge akeme-irremele ilweke-arle-iperre?

³⁵ Arrpenhele apeke apayuthneme, “Nthakenhe-ame Ngkartele tyerrtye ilweke-arle akemelhe-iletienhe? Iwenhe-arteke-arle-ame tyerrtye itnekenhe anetyenhe?” ³⁶ Kele arerte-irretyale anaye. Annge akwekeke itirrewaraye, arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtyele annge ahelhe kweneke arrerneme, nhenge annge yanhe re-ame alakenhe akwete-ante aneme? Arrangkwe, annge rarle ilwemeke-amparrelle urreke anteme akintye-ngkeme, nhenge annge yanhe-ngentyele arne arpenhe arrateke arlpelhe-akerte. ³⁷ Nhenge angwenhele apeke annge ngkernemele ahelhe kweneke wheat apeke, annge arpenhe apeke, rarle arlpelhe arrennetyakenhele ahelhe kweneke annge-ante ware. Ureke anteme arne nhenge lyapemele arlpelhe anteme ineme, arne rarle arpenhe anthurre aneme annge ikwerenge ngkernekenge. ³⁸ Alakenhe kwenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle annge atningke anthurre mpwarekenge nhenge yanhe areye-ngentyele anteme ararate arne itnekenhe-arrpe.

³⁹ Alakenhe anteyele arne arpenhe areye tyelke-akerte-anteye aneme. Nhenge Ngkartele kwenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areye tyelke-akerte re kere areye mpwareke, akngakelhomele anetyeke nhenge tyelke arpenhe anthurre-akerte, re thipe akalke-akalke mpwareke tyelke itnekenhe-arrpe-akerte, irpenngenge-arlike.

⁴⁰ Alkere-arenye areye alkerere-arle aneme kwenhe tyerrtye itnekenhe-arrpe-akerte itne alkerere-arenye aneme, anwerne akenhe aneme ahelhele-arle tyerrtye nhenge aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye. Ngkartele-arle alkerere-arenye areye arrerneke alkerere nhenge tyerrtye mwerre akngerre areye-akerte ane-

tyeke alkerere, re anwernenhe arrerneke tyerrtye mwerre akngerre-akerte ahelhe nhenhele anetyeke-arle, alkerere anetyakenhele. ⁴¹ Uterne, atnyentye, kwerralye ingkirreke mwerre akngerre anthurrele pwarryeme, itne akenhe pwarryeme itne-arrpele. Uterne kwenhe atnyentye-arteke-kwenye, atnyentye aneme kwerralye-arteke-kwenye. Kenhe kwerralye aneme akweke anthurre itne arpenhe-ante-arrpenhe aneme.

⁴² Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle angwenhele annge ngkerneke-arle-iperre ahelhe kweneke arne arpenhe-arteke anteme akintye-ngkeme. Alakenhe anteyele tyerrtye areye ilweke-arle iperre anteme akngarte-iwelheme akeme-irremele alkarle anthurre. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge tyerrtye ilwerleng rarle ahelhe kweneke-arle arrerneme yanhe ikwerele re intemele ahelhe-irreme. Ngkartele akenhe renhe akemelhe-ileme tyerrtye arpenhe anthurre-akertele anteme mwerre anthurre aneme-arle nhenge re-anteme akwete-ante itethe aneme. ⁴³ Nhenge anwerne alyepe-alyepe-irremele ilweme anteme angwenhele apeke re-anteme anwernenhe ahelhe iperteke arrenneme tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe-arle kwenhe arntirte-irreke. Kenhe urreke nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe akemelhe-ilerleng anwerne akeme-irreme tyerrtye mwerre anthurre-akerte anwerne lterreke akngerre anthurre anetyenhe. ⁴⁴ Nhenhe ikwerenge anwerne anemele tyerrtye-akerte ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke, kenhe urreke nhenge anwerne ilwemele Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe mpwaretyenhe akemelhe-iletienhe nhenge anwerne anetyenhenge tyerrtye alkerere-arenye-akerte anyente-irreke ikwerenge.

Lyete anteme anwerne tyerrtye nhenhe atnyeneme ahelhe-arenye, urreke akenhe anwerne anetyenhe tyerrtye alkerere-arenye-akertele anteme. ⁴⁵ Arrule anthurre aneke arpenhele alakenhe intelhe-ileke pipeke, “Ngkartele kwenhe arrwekele Adam aknganeke re tyerrtye anetyeke, itethe anetyeke, apmere ahelhe nhenhele.”

Genesis 2:7.

Ngkartele artwe arpenhe anteme mpwareke, nhenge anyente urreke-arle apetyetyenhe, Christ arritnye. Nhenge re ilwemele Ngkartele renhe itethe-ileke akemelhe-ilemele nhenge re yanhe arpenhe anteme anwerne-arlike itethe-iletienhenge akemelhe-ilemele ngangkere Utmenge Mwerre-kenhele anetyeke anyente-irremele ikwerenge akwete-ante anthurre.

⁴⁶ Lyete anteme apmere ahelhe nhenhele anwerne tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye-akerte aneme, kenhe urreke anwerne-arle anetyenhe alkerere tyerrtye alkerere-arenye-akertele. ⁴⁷ Artwe arrwekele-arenye re yanhe Adam ahelhe-ngentyele-arle mpwarekele. Kenhe Christ re akenhe intertele-arle apetyeke, Adam arpenhe-arteke. Christ ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele anetyakenhele rarle apetyeke alkerere-ngentyele.

⁴⁸ Yewe, tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe aneme ahelhe nhenhe-arenye Adam-arteke anteye, ingkirrekele atnyeneme tyerrtye ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke-arle.

Kenhe Christ akenhe apetyeke alkere-ngentyele-arle, nhenge anwerne renhe itelaremele tyerrtye anwerne-kenhele ikwerenhe-arteke anteme-arle-irretyenhenge. ⁴⁹ Arlthe nhenhe ikwerele anwerne kwenhe artwe yanhe Adam ahelhe-arenye-arteke aneme, tyerrtye ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareke-arle. Kenhe urreke anwerne anetyenhe artwe yanhe Christ-arteke anteme-arle nhenge alkere-ngentyele-arle apetyeke anwerne atnyenetyenhe tyerrtye alkere-arenye anteme.

⁵⁰ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre itelaretyeke tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe-arle tyelke-arlike alhwe-arlike-ngentyelele mpwareke-arle arlthe anyentele ilwetyenhe arntirte-irretyenhe, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye anemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne apmere Ngkarte-kenhe-werne alhetyakenhe tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-akertele-arle apmere Ikwerenhele-arle anwerne akwete-ante itethe anetyenhenge.

⁵¹ Kenhe awerrirraye, the kwenhe lyete arrantherre akethe anteme ilemele ayeye alengke-iwentye nhenhe. Urreke anwerne ingkirreke akngarte-iwelhetyenhe. Kenhe arrpenheme kele ilweke-arle akeme-irretyenhe akngarte-iwetyenhenge. Kenhe arrpenheme ilwetyakenhe-arle akeme-irretyenhe akngarte-iwetyenhenge nhenge itne itethe akwete anerleng. Urreke anteme arlthe ingkernenge, nhenge alkere-arenyele trumpet pewe-ilerleng aywerre arnterre anthurre, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre iparrpe akngarte-iwelhetyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye iparrpe-iparrpe anthurre alkngge ikwerenhe alkngge-ampeme, alakenhe rarle anwerne akngarte-iwelhetyenhe nhenge trumpet akngerre anthurre arlkerleng Ngkartele itethe-iletienhe akemelhe-ilemele tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Nhenge yanhe areye itethe akwete-arle aneme re akngarte-iwetyenhe anteye.

⁵³ Re tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwetyenhe nhenge tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe arpenhe-irretyenhenge anwerne nhenge apurte anetyenhenge ikwerenge alethe re. ⁵⁴ Kele Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye ahelhe-arenye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwemele tyerrtye-werne nhenge itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenhenge. Arlthe ikwerenge anteme angkentye arrule anthurre-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ilekeke akethe anthurre antemele anetyenhenge. Angkentye yanhe re kwenhe alakenhe,

“Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye areye mpwareke itethe alethe anetyeke awethe ilwetyale anetyeke. Nhenge anwerne anteme nhenge atere awelhetyale nhenge ilweme-ketyenge.”

Isaiah 25:8.

⁵⁵ “Iwengenge-arle-ame anwerne atere awelhetyenhe, anwerne-arle awethe ilwetyakenhenge anetyenhe, uyerretyakenhe.

Anwerne anetyenhe akwetethe akangkemele anthurre ilwetyakenhe-arle.”

Hosea 13:14.

⁵⁶ Arrwekele-arle anwerne anetyarte aterelheke-amparre nhenge anwerne-arle ilwetyeke itirretyarte anwerne-arle irlpe-artepele awetyartenge aywerrke-irretyakenhele angkentye atywerrengeke Ngkartele Moses-eke antheke, anwerne akurne-arlike mpwarekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne atere awelheme nhenge irrerlkngge atwerleng.

⁵⁷ Lyete akenhe anwerne awethe atere awelhetyakenhele anteme Jesus Christ-ele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwarekenge anwernenhe itethe akwete atnyenetyeke, urreke anteme nhenge anwerne ilwemele, anwerne itethe-irritnemele akeme-irretyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte tnake-warremele utyernetyeke.

⁵⁸ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, Jesus Alartetye akwete apenterlthe-anaye iwerre arratyale kele-anteye-arle arrantherre apeke ikwerenge untyeme-irremeketye. Akwetethe urrkaperlthe-anaye Jesus Alartetyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthekenge, renhe impetyale anaye arrantherre-arle nhenge arne ingkirreke mpwaremunge, arrantherre ikwere warele mpwareme. Kele akwete urrkaperlthe-anaye utepe-akelhetyale arrantherre-arle ware urrkapetyakenhele.

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apwerte ngkweltye antHEME Jerusalem-elarle aneme areyeye

16 Lyete anteme ayenge arrekannerre angketyeke pipe nhenhe arrantherre-arle nhenge intelhe-ileke-akerte alakenhe ayenge apayuthnemele, “Nthakenhe-ame anwerne apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyenhe nhenge atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye apmere Judea-le-arle anemeke?” Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre mpwaretyeke alakenhe-anteye tharle atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye ileke apmere Galatia-arenye areyele mpwaretyeke. The kwenhe itnenhe ileke arrwekele akwete apwerte ngkweltye arrernerlthe-anetyeke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeye. ² Tyerrtye anyente-ame-anyentele Sundayeke Sunday-eke apwerte ngkweltye ikwerenhe-arrpe inepinetyeke urrekeke arrernetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areye akngerrele atnyenemele kwenhe akngerrulkerre arrernetyeke ante akweke-arle atnyeneme yanhe areyele akenhe akweke-ulkere warele arrernetyeke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme akwetethe apwerte ngkweltye arrwekele-anteye arrernerlthe-anetyeke, nhenge urreke ayenge apetyemele the arrenhantherrenhe iletienhe anetyenhe arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye anyentelhe-iletienhenge the anteme aretyenhe ar-rangkwe anteme. ³ Artwe Jesus-kenhe urrpetye akngakaye apwerte ngkweltye nhenge akngetyeke apmere Jerusalem-werne. Urreke anteme nhenge ayenge arrekannerre-werne apetyerleng tharle artwe yanhe areye yernetyenhe apwerte ngkweltye-akerte ante pipe arrpenheme-akerte yanhe areyeye Jerusalem-elarle anemeke nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areyele itnenhe alhengke-aretyenhenge. ⁴ Arrantherre apeke nhenge itirremele ayenge-arlike alhetyeke-anteye kele itnarle atyengenge alhetyeke-anteyele.

Paul itirreme nthenhe-werne re alhetyeke

⁵ Nhenge ayenge-arle anperele alheke-iperrele apmere Macedonia-nge, arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyenhe. Urreke ayenge arrekantherre-werne apetyetyenhenge ayenge-arle akweke warele anerle-apetyenhe apmere arrpe-anenhenge. ⁶ Urreke anteme nhenge ayenge Corinth-eke irrerlengenge ayenge yanhe ikwerele arrekantherrenge arrule-arle anetyenhe, alakenhe apeke arle alhwerrpunge. Urinpe-arle-irrekenge iperrele the arrenhantherrenhe impemele alhetyenhe atherrenkenyele. Arrantherre anteme nhenge ayenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe anthetyenhenge apeke alethe alhemeke nhenge ayenge anteme apeke alhetyenhenge apmere arrpenhe areye-werne.

⁷ Ayenge nhenhe angkeme ayenge-arle kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhenge arrekantherrenge anetyeke ingwe anyente ware alhetyenhenge anteme. Kele anteyele ayenge apeke anetyeke arrekantherrenge urreke-ulkere ware alakenhe-arteke Jesus Alartetye ahentye-anemeke apeke. ⁸ Lyete akenhe ayenge apmere Ephesus-elarle aneme arle Pentecost arrawe-irrentyeke-atwete. ⁹ The nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme tyerrtye areyele-arle angkentye awetyeke ahentye anthurre anerlengenge, kele urrkapentye atyinhe aneme itneke ayeye iletetyeke atyperre anthurre anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme akenhe aneme untyemele atyenge-ketye aneme nhenge the itneke ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlengenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe ahentye anthurre aneme ayeye Jesus-akerte awetyekele, itne akangkemele aweme the nhenge akaltyele-antherlengenge.

¹⁰ Kenhe artwe Timothy apeke arrekantherre-werne apetyerlengenge, arrantherre kwenhe ikwere ikngwetyeke akangkemele renhe arntarnte-aretyeke rarle ayenge-arteke urrkapentye Jesus Alartetyeke anteye mpwaremenge. ¹¹ Renhe ipmentye impetyakenhele, renhe arntarnte-araye arne iwenhe apeke renhe aletheke anthemele, nhenge rarle aneke-iperrele arrekantherrenge akweke-ulkere warele rarle akangkentyele atyenge-werne apetyalptyenhe. Ayenge-arle ikwere akarelherle-aneme arerle-anemele ikwere apurte-irretyenhenge Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyenge.

¹² The anteme arrekantherre iletetyeke ahentye-aneme artwe Apollos-akerte, rarle atyewe Jesus-kenhe anteye anemenge. Ayenge-arle ikwere uyarne-arle arrpernkeke alhetyeke yanhe-werne arrekantherre-werne apurte anetyeke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyenge. Re akenhe iparrpe alhetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Ikwerele arle arratyete anetyakenhele re lyete alhetyeke. Kenhe urreke apeke-arle nhenge arratyete ikwere aneme re arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke.

Angkentye ingkerne-akerte

¹³ Akwetethe arelherlte-anaye alakenhenge apeke arrantherre akerryelheme-ketye iwerre arrpenhe-werne, akwete itirrewarraye Jesus-akerte renhe ar-

ratye itelarerrirremele. Arrantherre ikwere-akerte itirrewarremele atnerre-arle lterre-arle tnerlte-anaye. ¹⁴ Urrkapentye ingkirreke akangkentyele mpwaraye, tyerrtye areyeye akayake anthurre anaye.

¹⁵ Arrantherre apekele aweke-arle artwe Stephanas arritnye ikwere-artweye areye-akerte, itnarle arrekwele-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke apmere yanhe Achaia arritnye ikwerenge. Itne akwetethele arntarnte-arerlte-aneme arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye apurrke-arle-irretyakenhele. ¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye areye Stephanas-arteke arrekantherre angkerlengenge, arrantherre kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke iwenhe apeke ikwere itne angkemeke mpwarewarraye. Arrpenhe areye-arle apurte-irreke itnekengenge warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwaremele, kele arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe awetyeke-anteye.

¹⁷ Ayenge kwenhe akwetethe itirrerle-aneme, "Ilen-gare-ame the arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe?" Kele ayenge akangkeme anthurrele lyete aremele-iperrele artwe urrpetye yanhe apetyewarrelengenge arrekantherre-ngentyele, Stephanas, Fortunatus, Achaicus uthene. Nhenge itne-arle apetyewarreke-arle itne ayenge akangkentye anthurre mpwarewarreke itne-arle arrekantherreke-amparre akangketyeke mpwarekengenge arrenhantherrenhe nhenge imperlte-alhetyenhenge. Itnenhe nhenhele atnyenemele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe the atnyeneke-arteke nhenhele. Arrantherre kwenhe aywerrkele awetyeke artwe nhenhe areyele-arteke-anteye, iwenhe-arle itne angkeme mpwarewarraye.

¹⁹ Atyewe atningke anthurre Jesus-kenhe apmere nhenhe arrpe-anenhele Asia ikwerele aneme, itne arrekantherre itirreme akangkemele. Artwe Aquila uthene anewe ikwerenhe Priscilla uthene-arle arrekantherre akangkemele anteye arrekantherre itirremele. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arle arrekantherre itirrewarreme, nhenhe areye apurte-irremele apmere kwene ikwere-atherrenhenge alyelhetyeke Ngkarte utyernetyeke. ²⁰ Alakenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe nhenhele aneme itne-arle arrekantherre itirremele akangkentye anemele.

Nhenge arrantherre arerremele akangkentye arerlte-anaye kwaketye-akerremele arreyenngenge arwantye irremele arrantherre ingkirreke atyewe-arle Jesus-kenhe anemele.

²¹ Pipe nhenhe kwenhe atyewe atyinhele intelhe-ilekengenge, rarle ayenge aweke-arle angkerlengenge re intelhe-ileke arne ingkirreke. Kenhe lyete akenhe the-arpe antemele intelhe-ileme.

"Ayenge Paul kwenhe arrantherre ingkirrekeke itirreme, arrekantherre akangkeme anthurre."

²² Arrpenhe apeke-arle anemele Jesus Alartetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, Ngkarte ahele anthurrele awelhetyenhe ikwere-werne-atheke renhe imaremele.

Kele akarelhaye, ayenge Jesus-eke angketyeke alak-enhe, "Jesus apetyaye."

²³ Yewe, the kwenhe apayuthneme Jesus Alartetye ar-rekantherre akangkentye anthurre anetyeke arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyenetyeke.

²⁴ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme Christ Jesus-kenhe areyeke-arle, anwerne akenhe anyente-irreke ikwerenge ware. Kele alakenhe-ante ware.

2 Corinthians

Pipe nhenhe ingkernyenye-arle Paul-elarle intelhe-ileme Corinth-arenye areyeke atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anemeke

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrir-aye. Ayenge kwenhe Paul-arle, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge itelareme, Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke, ayenge ileke alhetyeke Jesus Christ-eke urrkapetyeke arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ayeye mwerre ikwere-akerte iletaye. The anteme ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekantherre Jesus-arenye-arle apmere Corinth-ele aneme areyeke, arrpenhe areyeke apmere arrpenhele aneme-arle ahelhe akngerre Achaia-le. Timothy, atyeye anwerne-kenhe, ilerne pipe nhenhe apurtele intelhe-ileme. ² Ilerne akwetethe apayuthnerle-anerreme Ngkarte Akngeye ilerne-kenhe Jesus Christ Alartetye-arlike arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre atnerre aneme, atere-irretyakenhele.

Ngkartele anwernenhe atnerre-ileme aheke ilengare apeke untherleng

³ Yewe, anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte utyernemele anetyeke, Re kwenhe Akngeye Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenheke, Rarle anwernenhe arntarnte-areme anwernenhe atnerre-ilemele ikweringe-ntyeye anwerne irrpelthe-irrpelthe anetyenhenge. ⁴ Kele ilengare apeke-arle anwernenhe akurne atweme, Ngkartele anwernenhe atnerre-ileme. Yanhe-ngentye anwerne anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe atnerre-ileme arlkarentye-ketyenge. ⁵ Arraty kwenhe anwerne Jesus-eke-artweye areye-arle, anwerne uyarne itirreme Jesus Christ-arteke. Akurne akngerre-arle re awelhekenge, anwerne itelaretyeke Ngkartele-arle Jesus atnerre-ileke. Jesus-arle atnerre-ileke-iperrele Ngkartele anwernenhe anteme alakenhe renhe-anteye atnerre-ileme.

⁶ Arrpenhe areye apeke ilerneke anhernkeme atwemele-arlike nhenge ilerne-arle Ngkarteke urrkaperleng arrekantherrenge. Kele ipmentye, ilerne itnenhe irlpe ipmentye-arle awetyeke, akwenpe anetyeke. Ilerne urrkaperle-akwete-anemele arrekantherrenge arrantherre atnerre awelhetyeke Ngkartele-arle itetheke atnyenetyenhe. Nhenge itne ilerneke anhernkeme kenhe Ngkartele ilernenhe atnerre-ileme-arle, ikweringe-ntyeye anwerne arrekantherre angketyeke arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletynhenge. Alakenhe ikweringe arrpenhe areyele apeke arren-

hantherrenhe atwerleng, anhernkeme-arlike, Jesus akwete apenterle-anaye. Akwenpe anaye, atere-irretyale. ⁷ The itelareme arrantherre-arle lterrke akwete aneme. Akurne arrenhantherrenhe atwerleng, Ngkarte akwetethe apentewarreyeke, utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele. Yanhe kwenhe arraty aneme nhenge akurne arrenhantherre atwerleng, arrantherre nhenge ayenge-arteke uyarne itirreme. Yanhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileme, ayenge-arteke. Ikwere arraty anthurre ayenge arrekantherre angkeme.

Ngkartele Paul arntarnte-arerle-aneme akurne renhe atwerleng

⁸ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, the kwenhe arrekantherre ileme nthakenhe-arle ayenge irreke apmere Asia arritnyele. Apmere yanhe ikwerele apmere-arenye areye-arle ilerneke ahele akwete irretyarte nhenge ilerne-arle ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilekenge. Itne kwenhe ilerneke arninkemele angkeme, ahele-arlike irretyame ilernenhe atwemele-arlike. Ilerne uyarne anthurre itirreke. Alakenhe ilerne itirreke, "Ilerne kwenhe ilwetyenhe. ⁹ Lyete arraty ilerne ilwetyeke," alakenhe-arle ilerne itirreke. Ilerne itirrerle-anerretyame Ngkartele-arle nhenge itnenhe ayakemere nhenge ilernenhe atwetyale anetyeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ilernenhe impeke-arle ilerne-arrpe urrkaperle-anerretyeke, akurne nhenhe areyele ilernenhe atwerleng. Ngkarte ilerneke ahentye-anetyakenhe ilerneke-arrpe itirretyeke, ilerne tnakelheketye. Ilerne Renhe-ante ware atnyenetyeke. Re-ante kwenhe ilweke-arle areye akemelhe-ilirtne, itnenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme. ¹⁰ Arraty kwenhe Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe mwantye arntarnte-areke nhenge tyerrtye akurne areyele-arle ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke. Re-anteme ilernenhe mwantyele itethe atnyeneme. ¹¹ Ilerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe thenteme ilerneke akwetethe angkerlte-anetyeke Ngkarteke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe awemele, atnerre alhwarrpe awelheleme ilernenhe mwantyele atnyenetyeke. Tyerrtye areyele anteme Ngkarte akertne utyernetyenhe itne-arle aremenge Rarle ilernenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme mwerre atnyenemele.

Paul Corinth-arenye areyeke arratyentye urrkapeme, re itnenhe ularele mpwaryakenhe aneke

¹² Ngkartele kwenhe ilernenhe arntarnte-areme, alakenhenge anteme ilerne urrkapentye Ikwerenhe

arraty mpwarerle-anerreme. Ilerne kwenhe ur-
rkapetyakenhe aneme urrtirreke-arle arrpenhe ar-
eye-arteke, nhenge yanhe areye akaperte altywere ak-
wele-arle akelhemeke. Ilerne iwenhe apeke renhe
alengke-iwetyakenhe arrekhantherre-ketyenge.
Ngkartele kwenhe ilerneke imerneme nhenge nthak-
enhe-akenhe mpwaryetyeke ilerne ingkirreke anthurre
akethele mpwaryetyehenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge an-
teme ilerne akangkentye aneme. ¹³ Kele ilerne anteme
arrekhantherre pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme nhenge ar-
rantherre ilernehe mwerrentye itelaretyehenge, ar-
renhantherrenhe anteme ayakeme nhenge apale itir-
remenge ilerneketye irrinke-irremele. Lyete ulkere ar-
rantherre arraty itelareme angkentye akweke ware
kwenhe ilerne-arle arrekhantherre angkekenge. Kele
nhenge urreke-ulkere anteme arrantherre ayeye in-
gkirreke arraty anthurre itelaretyenhe. Nhenge
Alartetye Jesus apetyalperlenge, arrantherre renhe
akangkemele utyernetyehenge ilerne arrekhantherre
ayeye mwerre ilerlenge. Alakenhenge anteme ilerne
akangkentye aneme arrantherre-arle ayeye mwerre
nhengeke akangkwe-irrerlenge.

¹⁵ Yewe, arrekwele ayenge itirreke arrenhantherren-
he awethe aretyeke alhetyeke. Ayenge itirreke ar-
rekantherrenge anetyeke apmere Macedonia-werne-
atheke alhemele, arrekhantherrenge awethe-anteye
anetyeke anpere apetye-alpemele arrenhantherrenhe
nhenge atnerre-ilettyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe
apayuthnetyeke ahentye-aneke apwerte ngkweltye
apurtelhe-ilemele atyenge atnyenetyeke nhenge
Judea-werne apetyalpemele. Kenhe urreke ayenge
ahentye akngarte-iwelheke arrenhantherrenhe
anyente-ngare ware aretyeke alheke. ¹⁷ Arrpenheme
akwele nhenge atyenge tyele angkeme. Arrantherre
apeke itirremeke-athene the apeke-arle urrtirremele
ware arrekhantherre ilekenge ayenge akwele alhemele
arrekhantherrenge anyente-irretyeke. Nhenge arran-
therre apeke itirreme ayenge-arle alenye atherrele
angkemeke-athene yanhe areye-arteke nhenge
Ngkartele akutne.

¹⁸ Arrangkwe, ayenge kwenhe alenye atherrele
angketyakenhe. Arrantherre itelareme Ngkarte-arle
arraty angkeme, yanhe-arteke-arle ayenge arrekhan-
therre arraty angkeme. ¹⁹ The kwenhe Silas uthene
Timothy uthenenge arrekhantherre Jesus Christ-akerte
ilettyame, Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Re kwenhe akwetethe
arraty mpwarerle-aneme nhenge Ngkartele-arle
iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaryetyeke ilemeke.
²⁰ Ngkartele kwenhe arrule-ngentyele alhileke nhenge
Christ apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke. Re-
anteme ahelhe nhenhe-werne arraty apetyeke
nhenge anwerneke arratemele-arlike. Anwerne an-
teme Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme angkemele, "Ar-
raty kwenhe Ngkartele arraty alhileke nhenge alere
Ikwerenhe Christ yernetyeke."

²¹ Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe Jesus Christ-nge
anyentelhe-ileme, arrantherre uthene anwerne
yerneke-arle areye uthene. Ngkarte anyentele ware

kwenhe anwernenhe akngakeme nhenge anwerne Ik-
were anetyehenge Ikwere arraty urrkapetyeke.

²² Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye, Re Utnenge
Akngerre anwernenhe antheke nhenge utnenge
kwene anwerne-kenhele anetyeke yanhe-ngentyele
anteme arrpenhe areyele aretyehenge anwerne-arle
apententye akngerre Ikwerenhe areye. Arrantherre
itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle artwele impaty
pwelekeke arrerneme, arrpenhe areyele aretyehenge
angkemele anteme, "Alartetye yanhe-kenhe kwenhe
pweleke re." Alakenhe anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe
Utnenge Akngerre antheke anwerne Ikwerenhe an-
tyehenge. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne ite-
lareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe arraty anthetyen-
he mwerre ingkirreke Rarle anwerneke alhileke-iper-
rele.

²³ Ngkartele kwenhe itelareme tharle arraty ileme
Rarle ayenge arerle-anemenge: Nhenge ayenge
apeke-arle apmere arrekhantherrenhe Corinth-
werneke-amparre alheke nhenge Macedonia-werne
urreke alhetyehenge, arrantherre atyenge ahele-irre-
mere. Alakenhe-irreketyenge ayenge akwete-arle
aneke, alpetyakenhele. ²⁴ Arrantherre ingkirreke kwen-
he Jesus Christ-eke kele akangkwe-irreme, arrantherre
renhe kele apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge
anteme the arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe an-
tyenhe ayenge-arteke anetyeke, arrangkwe. Ayenge
kwenhe arrekhantherrenge apurte urrkaperle-aneme
ware arrantherre nhenge akangkentye anetyeke.

2 Urreke the arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke
apetyetyehenge, ayenge kwenhe alakenhe itir-
retyame, "Nhenge ayenge apeke Corinth-werne am-
petyele alpeme, the arrenhantherrenhe Jesus-kenhe
areye atnerte akngarte-iwemere. Ayenge kwenhe alak-
enheke ahentye-anetyakenhe! Nhenge the apeke-arle
arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akngarte-iweme, kele
nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge
akangketyeke mpwarirtneme." Alakenhe re ayenge
itirreke.

³ Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge atnerte akangketyeke
mpwaryetyeke. Nhenge ayenge apeke-arle apmere ar-
rekantherrenhe-werne kele alheke nhenge pipe intel-
he-ilettye-arlike-akenhele, kele arrantherre ayenge at-
nerte akngarte-iwemere. Alakenhe irreketyenge,
ayenge akwete aneme alhetyakenhele, the nhenge
pipe arrekwele arrekhantherre intelhe-ileke. Ayenge
kwenhe alakenhe-arle itirretyame: ayenge arrekhan-
therre akangkerlenge, arrantherre akangkemele an-
teme-arle aneme. ⁴ Pipe yanhe nhenge tharle arrekhan-
therre arrekwele intelhe-ileke, nhenhe ikwerele ureke
ayenge atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwelheke. Ayenge
kwenhe arrekhantherre akngerre anthurre itirreke art-
nemele nhenge the pipe yanhe yernerlenge. Tharle
pipe yanhe intelhe-ilettyakenhe-arle arrenhantherren-
he alhwarrpele-anthetyeke, arrangkwe. The kwenhe
pipe yanhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileke nhenge
ayenge-arle arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre ane-
menge.

Paul ipeltye anteme aneke artwe anyenteke renhe atnerte akngarte-iwenge iperreng

⁵ Artwe Corinth-arenye nhengele, akurne anthurre-arle mpwarekeke, re ayenge-ante kwenye apurele-antheke, rarle arrenhantherre-arlke apurele-antheke. Ayenge kwenhe akwete angketyakenhe aneme nhenge antekelhe-iletakenhele, arrangkwe. ⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe ikwere alkngetherre ileke. Kele mwerre-arle! Lyete kwenhe ayenge alakenhe arrekanttherre angkeme: Yanhe impeyewe, awethe ikwere ahele-irretyale! ⁷ Nhenge arrantherre awethe apeke ikwere ahele-irrerleng, re apeke atnerte akngarte-iwelheme-ketye, Ngkarte-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irremele anteme aneme. Alakenhe-irreketyenge, ikweringe ipeltye-irremele anaye, akangkemele renhe arntarnte-arerlte-anaye. ⁸ The kwenhe arrekanttherre ileme nhenge ikweringe ipeltye-irretyeke renhe irlpangkelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle atnerte akangkemele renhe arntarnte-aremeke.

⁹ Arrekanttherre apele, the pipe nhenge intelhe-ileke yernemele nhenge arrekanttherre-akerte akaltye-irretyeke. Arrantherre apeke pipe yanhe renhe areke-arle arrantherre aywerrke anthurre mpwaretyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke renhe impeme. ¹⁰ Jesus Christ-ele ayenge itelareme, tharle akwetethe arratyete ilerle-anemeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye akurne yanheke ipeltye-irrerleng, renhe akngetye-alpemele imerte arrekanttherreng apurte-irretyenhenge, arrantherre nhenge itelareme ayenge-arlke-arle nhenge arrekanttherre ipeltye-irretyeke anetyenhenge. Re apeke akurne mpwaretyakenhe ayenge ikwere ipeltye-irretyeke. Kele mwerre-arle, ayenge ikwere akwenpe ipeltye-irreme. Nhenge Christ-ele apele itelareme, the renhe mpwaretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke. ¹¹ Anwerne kwenhe akwete anthurre ipeltye-ilerretyeke arrentye Satan anwerneke akngerepate aneketyenge. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme arrentye Satan-arle akwete anthurre itirremenge anwernenhe tyelpelhe-ilemele artepe Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-ilettyenheke akwele.

Paul Corinth-arenye areyeke ilelheke rarle Troy-werne alheke

¹² The kwenhe apmere ayenge-arle anetyarte imemele alpeke anteme apmere yanhe Troy-werne nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilettyeke. Apmere ikwere-irremele the tyerrtye atningke areke ahentye-anerrirreleng awetyeke Jesus Alartetye-arle arrwekele-anteyele utnenge itne-kenheke angkeke itne-arle angkentye impene renhe mwantyele awe-tyenhenge. ¹³ Apmere Troy-enge, ayenge kwenhe atnerte akngarte-iwelheke uye akwete unthemele atyewe atyinhe Titus-eke. Ikwere-iperrele anteme itne ayenge irtwareke, the itnenhe imperle-alherleng apmere Macedonia-werne alhemele apale-unthetyeke Titus-eke.

Jesus Christ Alartetye aneme Paul-eke yerneke-arle arpenhe ikweringe areyeke-arlke

¹⁴ Anwerne ingkirrekele akwetethe Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-anetyeke, Christ-nge ularre kwenhe rarle akwetethe utnenge anwerne-kenhe arratyete-arratyete-ilemunge anwerne-arle nhenge unthemele ayeye mwerre ikweringe tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apetyeke. Nhenge yanhe areye ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle anwernenhe uyarne akurne-ileme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe lterreke mpwaremunge. Apmere arrpe-anenhenge tyerrtye areyele ayeye renhe awerrirreme Jesus Christ-akerte akaltye-irremele. Ayeye nhenge re kwenhe unpe mwerre akngerre ntyeme-arteke-arle apmere arrpe-anenheke irrpeme. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge unpe mwerre akngerrele unentyeme nhenge tyerrtye areyele anteme renhe ntyerneme. Alakenhe-arteke anteme nhenge anwerne ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele, tyerrtye atningkele apmere ingkirrekele awetyenhenge ikwere-akerte akaltye-anteme-irreme. ¹⁵ Anwerne yerneke-arle areyele kwenhe ayeye Christ-akerte tyerrtye ingkirrekele ilerlte-apeme Ngkartele anteme akangkemele arerle-anemunge. Nhenge yanhe areye iwerre arratyete-arle alheme itetheke, nhenge arpenhe areye iwerre akurne-arle alheme ilwetyeke areyele-arlke kwenhe aweme renhe. ¹⁶ Ayeye nhenge re kwenhe unpe-arteke. Nhenge yanhe areyeke iwerre ilwetyeke alheme-arle unpe nhenge arne ilweke-arle-arteke. Kenhe arpenhe areyeke iwerre arratyete-arle itethe-werne alhemeke unpe nhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle. Nhenge tharle ayeye nhenhe ilemunge ayenge apeke atere-arle awelheme. The ayeye nhenhe itirrentye arpenhele arntwarre-ulkerenge ilettyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, itne iwerre apenteme-ketye nhenge ilwetyeke atheke. Kele anwerne akwete anteme ilerlte-aneme ayeye nhenge renhe-ante ware Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akayakele atnyenemunge.

¹⁷ Arrpenheme apeke tyele angkerlte-aneme yernekarle anwerneke areye-akerte. Arrantherre itirreme akwele anwerne-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke ware akwele ayeye mwerre nhenge Christ-akerte ilemunge. Arrpenhemele arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthneme nhenge itne ayeye ilettyenheke-ampere. Kenhe anwerne akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele yanhe-artekele. Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke nhenge anwerne-arle ayeye mwerre Christ-akerte ilerlte-apetyenhenge. Re anteme areme anwerne-arle ikwere arratyete urrakapemunge.

Alhileke-arle Ngkarte-kenhe lyetenye mwerre anthurre

3 Arrantherre akwele itirreme anwerne-arle akwele akertne utyernelhemeke-athene. Arrangkwe, anwerne-arle akertne utyernelhetyakenhe-arle aneke. Arrpenheme kwenhe pipe areye-akerte alheme arpenhemele-arle itneke intelhe-ileke. Jesus-arenye

mwerre arrpenhe areyele apeke apmere ikwerenhe-ngentyele intelhe-ilyenhe alakenhe, "Artwe nhenhe kwenhe mwerre aneme. Re kwenhe urrkapentye mwerre Ngkarteke mpwareme." Kenhe iwenhenge-arle-ame ilerne akngeye pipe areye angwenhe apeke ikw-erenge-ntyete arrantherre nhenge aretyeke? Awethe anteye, iwenhenge-arle-ame ilerne pipe areye ar-rekantherre-ngentyele akngernerne arrpenhe areyeke imernetyeke? Ilerne kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe pipe akngernetyeke nhenge arrekkantherre-ngentyele arrpenhe areyeke imernetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme itne ilernenhe ilyenhenge nhenge mwerre apeke-arle ilerne ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte anteke-ilemele ilerle-aperretyeke. Arrangkwe, ingkir-rekele kele-arle ilernenhe itelareme. ² Arrantherre kwenhe pipe-arteke aneme nhenge ayeye ilerne-akerte. Ngkarteke kwenhe pipe yanhe renhe kele intelhe-ileke utnenge ilerne-kenheke-arleke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arerlte-aneme itne anteme itelareme ilerne-arle arrekkantherre ayeye Jesus-akerte ilyenhe. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhenge Jesus-eke atyewe-irrerlenghe Ngkarteke-ante ware anerlenghe. ³ Arraty kwenhe, arrantherre-arle pipe-arteke aneme Christ-ele-arle intelhe-ileke, anwerne-arle arrekkantherre ayeye ilekenghe. Ayeye nhenge pipe-ke-arleke intelhe-ilyenkenhele aneke, ulpele apwerte athirnteke-arleke intelhe-ilyenkenhe aneke, nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe-arteke. Kenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe itethe akwete-ante-arle, rarle intelhe-ileke utnenge arrekkantherrenhe-arleke.

⁴ Iwenhe ikweringe-ame ilerne alakenhe angkerle-annerreme? Ilerne alakenhe angkeme nhenge Christ-ele-arle ilernenhe atnerre-ilemenge. Ilerne-arle Ngkarte arraty itelarerle-annerremenge. ⁵ Ilerne kwenhe urrkapentye atherre-arrpele uyarne mpwareme. Ilerne akutne-arle aneke nthakenhe urrkapentye renhe mpwaretyeke. Ilerne kwenhe urrkapentye nhenhe mpwareme Akngeyele ware-arle ilerneke imernekenghe nthakenhe mpwaretyeke, Rarle ilernenhe ngangkere antheme renhe mpwaretyeke. ⁶ Ngkarteke ilerne akngakeke nhenge ilerne-arle unterle-aperreme arel-he areyeke ilerle-aperretyeke ayeye lyetenye-arle, ayeye nhenhele itnenhe itethe akwetethe atnyenerle-anetyenhenge. Ayeye ingkweye nhenge Ngkarteke-arle Moses antheke, re kwenhe angkentye atningke-akerte anekenghe. Kele-anteye apeke-arle anwerne renhe akwetethe arratyete apenterlenghe, anwerne ilweme akwete-arle. Ilerne kwenhe arrekkantherre ayeye yanhe angketyakenhe arrule anthurre-arle intelhe-ileke, ilerne ayeye lyetenye nhenhe arrekkantherre ileme Utnenge Akngerrele-arle akaltyele-anthemenge. Ayeye yanhenge ularre Utnenge Akngerrele anwernenhe ingkirreke itethe atnyenerle-aneme.

⁷ Arrantherre itelareme Ngkarteke-arle arrekwele ayeye impene anthurre intelhe-ileke apwerte athirnte akngerreke-arleke, Re-anteme Moses antheke, alkn-genthe Ngkarte-kenhele renhe arrtyerneme, inngerre

ikwerenhe pwarrrtyerlenghe. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele renhe arraty arerrirretyekwenye alknge itnekenhe-arle irrkye-irrkye-irrekenghe alkn-genthe akngerre-arle pwarrrtyekenghe. Alkn-genthe Moses-kenhe inngerrele-arle aneke pmwelkemele anteme, kenhe tyerrtye areyele akenhe inngerre ikwerenhe aretyekwenye akwete-arle aneke. Kenhe angkentye impenele akenhe tyerrtye areye yerrele akngeme ilwetyeke-atwetye ware, nhenge itne-arle irlpe artepele awerlenghe angkentye nhenge. Alakenhe ikweringe Ngkarteke anteme itnenhe arrilyenhenge. ⁸ Arraty apelaye, alkn-genthe Ngkarte-ngentyele kwenhe akngerre anthurre arrtyernetyame nhenge Rarle angkentye yanhe renhe antheke Moses-eke. Kenhe lyete akenhe angkentye arpenhe-arle apetyeke, ayeye impene anthurre-arle Utnenge Akngerre-akerte. Ayeye lyetenye nhenhe kwenhe ayeye Moses-ekarle antheke mwerre anthurre-ulkere. Ayeye lyetenye nhenhele nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe anwernenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme, alkn-genthe anwerne-kenhe utnengele impar-ketyenhenge. ⁹ Arraty kwenhe, Ngkarte, akngerre-arle pwarrrtyeme, Moses angkentye antheke tyerrtye areye-arle, kenhe angkentye yanhe-ngentyele Ngkarteke itnenhe ilperneme itne-arle ikwere akangk-we-irretyakenhenge renhe ipmentyele anteme imp-eke. Kenhe angkentye lyetenye impene anthurre aneme angkentye ingkweyenghe mwerre akngerre ulkere. Angkentye lyetenye nhenhele Utnenge Aknger-rele anwernenhe itethe atnyeneme. ¹⁰ Angkentye ingkweyeny-arle anwerneke pwarrrtyetyarte-arle nhenge akweke ware anwerne-ketye uyerretyenhenge anteme. Kenhe atywerrenge lyetenye yanhe akenhe, alethe akwete-ante rarle arrtyerneme.

¹² Anwerne kwenhe atere anetyakenhe irrpelthe-irrpelthe awelhemele kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ayeye mwerre ilerlte-apeme anwerne-arle itelaremenghe Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe antheke atywerrenge lyetenye nhenhe. Angkentye atywerrenge nhenhe mwerre akngerre ulkere angkentye arrpenhe Moses-ele akaltyele-anthekenghe. ¹³ Anwerne kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe anyelknge-anyelkngele angketyeke. Anwerne kwenhe Moses-arteke anetyakenhe nhenge inngerre-arle angketyele artelhekeke nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe areketyenghe. Nhenge re apeke inngerre akethe tnerlenghe, kele tyerrtye areyele renhe areme-arle nhenge alkn-genthele ikwerele-arlenghe uyer-rekeke. Alakenhe irreketyenghe Moses-ele inngerre-arle angketyele artelheke. ¹⁴ Kele tyerrtye areyeke ayeye nhenge ilerlenghe Ngkarteke-arle Moses antheke, itne irlpe martelheke. Kele lyetenye anteme Jew areye akwete irlpe martelhentye aneme, itne uyarne itelareme angkentye alkarle renhe. Itne Jesus Christ-eke akangk-we-irrerlenghe-ante ware-arle Jesus-ele irlpe itnekenhe-arlke akaperte-arlke altywere-ilyenhe. Kenhe lyete anteme nhenge angkentye Moses-kenhe itneke ilerlenghe, itne irlpe martelhemele aneme, awetyakenhele, nhenge angketyele-arle itne artelheme-arteke. ¹⁶ Alakenhe-ante ware kwenhe nhenge tyerrtye apeke akn-

garte-iwelhirtname Jesus Alartetye-werne, kele Jesus-ele irlpe itnekenhe altywere-arle-ileme iweme anteme arne nhenge-arle renhe irlpe itnekenhe marterle-aneme nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne angkentye mwerrentye awetyeke. ¹⁷ Jesus Alartetye, re kwenhe aneme Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe, nhenge Utnenge rarle anwernekenge aneme kele anwerne irrpelthe-irremele akwenpe apurte anetyenhenge Ngkartenge. Re anteme anwernenhe ipmentye unthetyeke impeme renhe apentetyenhenge iwerre alkarlele. ¹⁸ Moses kwenhe inngerre ikwerenhe angketyele artelheke Israel-arenye areyele anteme inngerre ikwerenhe areketye imparrkerlenge. Kenhe anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye kwenhe itne-arteke anetyakenhe, anwerne-arle kwenhe Jesus akethe anthurre arerlte-anemenge nhenge re imparrkerlenge anthurre, arraty kwenhe re Alartetye akngerre anthurre aneme. Utnenge Akngerrele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe akngarte-iwerle-aneme nhenge Re-arteke anetyeke.

Paul-ele itneke ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ileme alkngenthe pwarntyente-akerte-arle

4 Ngkarte nhenge anwerneke atnerte alhwarrpe awalhemele, anwernenhe akngakemele urkapentye nhenhe antheke ayeye mwerre tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne aywerrkele untherlte-anemele nhenge tyerrtye areyeke akwetethe angkentye ilerlte-apeme nhenge impelhetyakenhele. ² Nhenge anwerne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe antekelhe-ilemele ilerlte-apeme, anwerne-arle anyelkng-anyelkng mpwartyakenhele. Anwerne urrtirryakenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe Christ-akerte akngarte-iwetyakenhele. Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe arerle-aneme Re itelareme anwerne-arle nhenge tyerrtye areyeke arraty-ante angkeme. Kele itne anteme itelaretyenhenge anwerne-arle arraty angkemeke. ³ Arrpenheme itirrerlenge ayeye-arle ilerne ileme alengkiwentye akwele. Nhenge yanhe areyele ayeye itelaretyakenhe, itne apale alhemele ilwetyeke atheke. ⁴ Tyerrtye areye nhenge Ngkarte-ketyenge-arle artepe untyeme-irremele, arrentye Satan-ele-arle itnenhe pwenge-ilemele untyeme-ilemele itne-arle ayeye mwerre itelareketyenge. Satan kwenhe akelheme nhenge alartetye akwele aneme apmere ahelhe nhenheke. Kenhe ayeye mwerre akenhe aneme alkngenthe mwerre untyemarre Ngkarte-kenhe anemele. Alkngenthe nhengele anwerneke imerneme Jesus Christ ngangkere akngerre-akerte-arle. Ngkarte-arle re-atherre akwele rante-rante anthurre. ⁵ Nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele nthenhele anwerne-arle unthemele ayeye mwerrere-akerte, anwerne kwenhe nhenge untherlte-apetyakenhele arrpenhe areyeke ayeye ilelherle-alepemele, arrangkwe. Anwerne itneke Jesus Christ-ante-akerte ware ileme anwerne ingkirrekeke Alartetye. Anwerne kwenhe awethe angkeme anwerne-arle arrekatherre urrkapeme Jesus-nge ularre. ⁶ Arrule anthurre kwenhe Ngkartele ahelhe nhenhe mpwareke

nhenge angkemele-ante ware. Nhenge ingwemerte ware anerlenge Re angkeke, "Alkngenthe-irraye" kele alkngenthe anteme pwarntyeke. Urreke anwerne Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, anwerne ingwemertele-anteye-arle aneke. Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe alkngirreke Re-anteme alkngenthe Ikwerenhe anwerneke-arleke arrtyernetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme akaperte anwerne-kenhe altywere-ileke anwerne arraty itelaretyenhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke Christ-nge ularre.

Paul Iterrke anetyakenhe, kenhe atywerenge Ngkarte-kenhe re akenhe arraty Iterrke anthurre

⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge angwenhele apeke arne arntwirrkentye akngerre ahelhe-ngentyele mpwareme arne atyeperre areye akwerneme anteme tyampite nhenge ikwere-arleke. Alakenhe renhe-arteke anteme Ngkartele ilernenhe akngakeme arne ahelhe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke-arteke, re anteme arne tyeperre impene ilerne kwenhe akwerneme, arne nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte. Re kwenhe nhenhe renhe mpwareke arrantherre itelaretyenhenge ayeye nhenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle ilerne-ngentyele kwenye. ⁸ Nhenge ilerne ayeye mwerre tyerrtye areyeke angkemele arrpenheme akenhe ilerneke anhernkerlenge, ilernenhe iltetyenhenge ayakemele angkeme-ketye. Ilerne akenhe impelhetyakenhe, ilerne akenhe akwete anthurre angkerle-anerrlerlenge. Awethe-ngare ilerne uyarne-arle akenhe itelarelhenge nthakenhe-akenhe warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwartyeke, kele renhe akwetele ilerne ikwere akangkwe-irrerle-anerremele impelhetyakenhele. ⁹ Awethe-ngare nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye nhenge ahele-arle awalherlte-anemeke, ilerneke ahele-ahele angkemele nhenge ilerne ayeye akwele ileme-ketye. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ilernenhe ipmentye impetyakenhele, Rarle akwetethe-arle ilernenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme mwantye-mwantye-ilemele. Arle arrpe-anenhenge itne ilernenhe atwemele ahelheke-arleke ntewetyenhenge, itne akenhe ilernenhe uyarne irrerlkng atweme. Ilerne-arle akwetethe itneke ayeye mwerre ilerle-anerreme. ¹⁰ Nhenge ilerne Jesus-eke urrkapemele, tyerrtye areye akwetethe-arle ilerneke ahele-irrerlte-aneme, itne ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge itne-arle Jesus atweke-arteke. Kele mwerre-arle, urreke apeke-arle itne ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyenhe ilerne-arle Jesus apentemenge iwerre arratyale alhetyeke. Lyete akenhe ilerne akwetethe urrkaperle-anerreme. Ilerne-arle itethe akwete anerle-anerrlerlenge tyerrtye atningkele ilernenhe areme itirremele, "Ngangkere Jesus-kenhele kwenhe itethe-irritneke-arle renhe-atherrenhe atnyeneme anteme." ¹² Arrantherre-ame itelareme nhenge iwenhe-arle ilerne angkemeke? Itne kwenhe ilernenhe irrerlkng atwetyeke ahentye-aneme ilerne-arle nhenge ayeye mwerrere ilemunge. Arrantherre akenhe ayeye mwerre ik-

were akangkwe-irreke-arle nhenge iwerre arratyewerne-arle akwete apenteme itethe athathe.

¹³ Arrule anthurre Alartetye David-ele intelhe-ileke pipe nhenhe-arteke ikwere,

“The kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware thenteme, alakenhe ikwerenge nhenge the tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apetyeke.” Alakenhe-arle re angkeke.

Psalm 116:10.

Kele ilerne kwenhe, David-ele-arteke, nhenge Ngkarteke-ante ware akangkwe-irreke-arle ayeye renhe-arteke-anteye ikwere-akerte ileme. ¹⁴ Alakenhe renhe ilerne Ngkarte-akerte akaltye aneme: Ngkartele Jesus Christ itethe-ilemele akemelhe-ileke. Alakenhe-arteke anteme Ngkartele ilernenhe itethe-ilemele akemelhe-iletynhe nhenge arrantherre ingkirrekenge. Ikwere-iperrele anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke akngetyenhe Jesus-arle aneme-werne imerte ikwerenge aknganerle-anetyenhenge. ¹⁵ Arrantherre itelareme itne-arle ilernenhe alwerneme irrerlknge atwetyeke ilerne-arle arrekantherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlengge. Kele mwerre-arle, ilerne arrekantherre ware-arle mpwareme nhenge arrantherre awetyenhenge Jesus-eke-ante ware akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Apmere arrpe-anenhenge nhenge ilerne ayeye mwerre ilemele, tyerrtye atningke kwenhe akaltye-irreme Ngkarte-arle mwantye-mwantye anemenge, itne anteme ikwere atyewe-irremenge. Itne atningke-ame-atningke-irremele, itne Ngkarte utyernetyeke tnakemele.

Ngkartele anwernenhe tyerrtye mwerre arrpenhe anthetyenhe

¹⁶ Ilerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe itethe-ilitnetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne ahentye-aneme aywerrkele akwete ikwere urkapemele nhenge apurrke-arlke-irretyakenhele. Nhenge ilerne ampwe-irrerle-anerremele tyerrtye ilerne-kenhe alpawe anthurre anteme awalheme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe akwetethe-arle utnenge ilerne-kenhe lterrke-ilerle-anerlengge arlthe arrpe-anenhele. ¹⁷ Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele akurnele ilernenhe akwete atweme, tyerrtye areye-arlke ilerneke ahele-irrelte-aneme atwerlte-arlke-anemele. Kenhe akurne areyele ilernenhe atweme akweke ware-arle aneme akwetethe anetyakenhe. Akurne nhenhe areyele anwernenhe atwemele, itne-arle anwernenhe mpwareme Ngkarte-werne alkerenge anteme anetyeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge anwerne akangkentye akwete-ante anerlte-anetyenhe apurte Ngkartenge. Alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. ¹⁸ Ingkerreke ahelhe nhenhenge anwerne-arle arerlte-anemele apele uyerretynhenge Ngkartenge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne arne areyeke itirretyale anetyeke nhenhele akwele anemeke, arrangkwe. Ilerne akwetethe Ngkarte alkere akertnele-akerte itirrerle-anerreme-tetye, nhenge arne areye-arlke nhenge lyete-arle ilerne aretyekwenye. Kele mwerre-

arle ilerne renhe areye lyete uyarne areme. Apmere yanhe alethe akwete anetyenhe.

Nhenge anwerne ilwemele, Ngkartele anwernenhe tyerrtye impene anthurre anthetyenhe

5 Tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe kwenhe aneme awerrke-awerre nhenge ilthe ingkweye-arteke. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme, Rarle kwenhe anwerneke imerneke, anwerne nhenge ilweke iperrele, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe tyerrtye impene nhenge antheme anwerne-arle Ikwerenge itethe alethe akwete anetyenhenge apmere Ikwerenhele. Tyerrtye impene nhenge re kwenhe ilthe alkarle lyetenye-arteke aneme Ngkartele-arle anwerneke arteke. Anwerne kwenhe ilthe alakenhe-arteke uyarne arteme. ² Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele, tyerrtye anwerne-kenhele awerrkelheme arne ingkirreke-ngentye anwerne apurrke-arlke-irremele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe tyerrtye impene anthurre anthetyenhe urreke. Tyerrtye impene nhenge antyame alkarle-arteke rarle anwerneke-arleke arrerneme. Anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye impene nhengeke ahentye anthurre aneme, tyerrtye nhenge akertne-arenye. Yanhe ikwere-arle anwerne akarelherlte-aneme. ³ Urreke, nhenge anwerne-arle ilweke iperre, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe tyerrtye impene nhenge anthetyenhe anwerne-arle Ngkartenge apurte-irremele alethe akwete anetyenhenge akangkemele. Nhenge anwerne apeke-arle ikwere irpetyakenhe aneke, anwerne lthane-arteke-arle anemere, mantere kwenye-arteke, nhenge akethe ware aneme. Alakenhe mwerre anetyakenhe-arle! ⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe anteme ilthe-arteke, arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle ilthe arrule akngerre-arle tnetyakenhe nhenge tnemeke-amparre kele imerte uyerremele anteme, yanhe-arteke athewe anwerne aneme. Tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe ampwe-irreme awerrkelhemele, rlkerte-arlke awalheme, ilweme anteme. Ikwere-iperrele anteme mantere akurne-akurne-arteke anteme aneme, anwerne kwenhe tyerrtye angkweye nhenhe ingkerneke imperlte-alhetyenhe anwerne tyerrtye alkarle anthurre inetyenhenge. Tyerrtye angkweye nhenhe re uyerrrlelengge Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe tyerrtye mwerre akngerre alkarle antheme nhenge anwerne apurte ikwerenge anetyenhenge alethe akwete itethe anetyenhenge, awethe ilwetye-arlke-akenhele. ⁵ Ngkarte anyentele ware kwenhe anwernenhe mpwareke, Re kwenhe anwernenhe ileke Rarle anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe anthetyenhe, yanhe nhenge impene anthurrele aneme alkere-arenye. Re kwenhe anwernenhe Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe kele antheke Ut-nenge re anteme anwerne kwenenge-arlengge aneme. Alakenhenge anwerne kwenhe kele Ut-nenge Akngerre-akerte aneme anwerne itelareme nhenge Rarle anwernenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe renhe anthetyenhe Rarle alhileke-iperrele.

⁶ Arrpenhe areye atere anthurre awelheme ilwemeteye. Kenhe Jesus-arenye areye atere anetyakenhele ilwetyeke. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele anwerne kwenhe apmere alkerlele Jesus Alartetyenge arrangkwe akwete anemenge, kele mwerre-arle. Anwerne kwenhe akarelherlte-aneme tyerrtye impene anthurreke Ngkartele-arle anwerneke atnyenerle-anemeke. Lyete kwenhe tyerrtye impene nhenge aretyakenhe aneme. Kele anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle arraty anwernenhe anthetyenhenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arlte akwetethenhele renhe itelarerlte-aneme. ⁸ Ayenge nhenge awethe angkeme, arraty kwenhe, anwerne-arle atereke akutne ilwetyeke. Anwerne akwenpe anthurre anerlte-aneme. Anwerne tyerrtye nhenhe areye imperlte-alhetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenhe ikwerele nhenge anwerne alpetyenhenge Jesus Christ Alartetye-werne akwete-ante ikwerenge anetyeke.

⁹ Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye? Anwerne apeke kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele akwete anetyeke, anwerne apeke apmere alkere akertne ikwerenheke irpetyeke ikwerele anetyeke aneme. Kele mwerre-arle! Nhenge anwerne ilwemele anwerne ingkirreke tneyeke alhemele arrwekeleke Jesus Christ-nge ularre re mwantyele anwernenhe aretyeke awemele, iwenhe apeke renhe-arle anwernele mpwarekeke, arne mwerre apeke mpwarekeke akurne apeke. Re anwernenhe anthintye-alpetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle anwerne mpwaremenge ularre. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne Ngkarte-ante ware akwetethe akangkentye mpwaretyeke.

Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke atyewe-irreme Jesus Christ-ngentye-arle ware

¹¹ Lyete kwenhe ayenge iwerre arratyete anetyeke-irreme Jesus-eke, ikwere akwetethe itirremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the tyerrtye areyete ayeye mwerre ileme itne aweke-arle-iperrele ikwere arraty anetyenhenge. Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge itelareme nhenge tharle Ikwere urrkapentye arraty mpwarerle-anemenge. Arrantherre apeke kwenhe ayenge itelaretyeke anteye atyenge arraty itirretyeke nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge angkeme-akerte. ¹² Nhenge anwerne arrekatherre angkemele, anwerne-arle tnakelhetyakenhe-arle aneme. Nhenge anwerne apeke tnakelherlte-anetyeke, kele arrantherre anwernenhe akertne utyernetyenhenge. Kele anwernenhe akertne utyernetyalaye! Anwerne kwenhe ware ahentye-aneme arrekatherre anwerneke atnerte akangkentye ware awelhetyeke urrkapentye nhenhele anwerne-arle mpwaremenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye kwenhe angkentye akurne anwerneke angkerlte-aneme, itne tnakelherlte-aneme. Itne kwenhe aretyakenhe nhenge itirretye-arlike-akenhele iwenhe apeke renhe-arle Ngkartele mpwareme itnekenhe urtakwerteke. Itne aretyakenhe iwenhe apeke renhe urtakwertele atyinhe. Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme arrantherre arrpenhe areye awetyakenhe anetyenhenge angkentye akurne-ar-

le atyenge-akerte angkemeke. ¹³ Nhenge arrpenhe areyete apeke anwernenhe aweme angkerlente, itne angkeme anwerne arerte-arerte akwele nhenge anwerne apale-arle angkemeke akwele. Kele mwerre-arle, ayenge-arle itirretyakenhele aneme, ayenge Ngkarteke akwetethe urrkaperle-anemele. Arrpenhe areyete ayenge akaperte altywere anthurre akwele akeme. Kele mwerre anteye-arle, ayenge kwenhe ayeye mwerre ware angkeme nhenge arrantherre itelaretyenhenge utnenge atnerre-irremele.

¹⁴ Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke aywerrke-irreme ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-aneme anwerne-arle itelaremenge Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre anemeke. Nhenge anwerne-arle akurne-irreke untyeme-irremele Ngkarte-ketyenge, Jesus piwelheke anwerneke ilwemele. Nhenge rarle arne arntarkwele arlpere aneke, anwerne-arle ilweke-arteke anteyele. Ngkartele apeke kwenhe anwernenhe arrilyeteke aneke nhenge arne akurne areyete anwerne-arle mpwarekenge, kenhe Jesus akenhe anwerne ingkirrekeke ilwerlengetye. Kele Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne Jesus-arenye areye anwerneke-arrpe urrkapetyakenhe, arrangkwe. Anwerne Jesus Christ-eke-ante ware urrkaperlte-anetyeke. ¹⁶ Arrekwele anwerne arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyete itirretyarte, anwerne tyerrtye areye aremele itneke akengentye angketyarte. Kenhe lyete, the Paul-ele, itnenhe areme Ngkartele-arteke. Arrule anthurre nhenge urreke Jesus-kenhe atyewe irretyenhenge, the kwenhe Jesus Christ uyipmeke aneke, ayenge itirreke rarle artwe ware anemeke-athene. Kenhe lyete anteme the itelareme Jesus Christ-arle Ngkarte-kenhe. Re anwerneke ilwemele itethe-irirtneke. ¹⁷ Arraty kwenhe, nhenge angwenhe apeke Jesus-eke atyewe-irremele, Ngkartele-arle renhe arratyete akngarte-iweme nhenge re arrpenhe-irretyenhenge. Arrekwele kwenhe anwerne apale alhemele, nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke Ngkartele anwernenhe iwerre arratyete arrernekenge. Anwerne anteme akurne-ketye untyeme-irreke, anwerne-arle nhenge mpwaretyarteke, akngarte-iwelhemele, arrpenhe-irremele. ¹⁸ Yewe, Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe akngarte-iweke. Anwerne kwenhe arlente anthurre untyeme-irremele anetyarte Ngkarte-ketye. Kenhe Jesus Christ akenhe ilweke arne arntarkwele-arlente, alakenhe renhe Ngkartele anwernenhe utepelhe-ilirtneke ikwere-arrpe. Yewe, Ngkarte kwenhe anwernekenge ipeltye-irreke nthakenhe-arle Jesus irrekenge. Re anwernenhe yerneke apmere arrpenenhe-werne alhemele ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyete-arlike nhenge itne aweme-arle-iperrele Ngkarte anteme itelaretyenhenge itne apurte anteme ikwere-atherrenge anetyenhenge. ¹⁹ Anwerne alakenhe angkeme: Ngkarte kwenhe ahentye-aneme anwerne ingkirreke ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele anetyeke. Re yerneke Christ anwerneke ilwetyeke, Ngkarte-arle atnerte ulthelhemele Re-anteme anwernenhe arrilyetenhe

anetyeke. Ngkartele lyete anteme itelaretyakenhele anteme nhenge iwenhe apeke akurne renhe areye anwerne mpwaretyarteke. Re kwenhe anwernenhe ayeye nhenge antheke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilerlte-apetyeke itne ikwerenge awethe ipeltye-irretyenhenge. ²⁰ Yewe, ilerne kwenhe ayeye ilerle-apentye akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe nhenge apmere arrpe-anenhele untherle-apemele, Re angkeme ilernekenge-arle-ureke ayeye nhenge Jesus-akerte tyerrtye areyele awe-tyenhenge ikwere anteme akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge akwele anwerne arrekatherre angkeme, "Ngkartenge ipeltye-irrerrirraye," alakenhe ikwere kwenhe Christ ahentye-aneme. ²¹ Jesus Christ kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneke nhenge anwerne-arteke. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe ilperneke re anteme anwerneke ilweke, tyerrtye akurne-arteke akwele, nhenge arne akurne yanhe ar-eye anwerne-arle mpwarekenge. Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge Ngkarte anwerne ingkirrekeke ipeltye-irremele anetyenhenge. Lyete anteme anwerne arratyete ikwerenge aneme nthakenhe-arle Christ-ele mpwarekenge.

6 Ilerne kwenhe Ngkartenge apurte urrkapeme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne uternemele angkeme: "Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte arratyete apenterlte-anetyeke nhenge irlpe ipmentyele nhenge ankerle-ankerle-arteke awetyakenhe anetyale ikwerenge untyeme-irretyale anetyeke Ngkarte-arle arrekatherre mwantye-mwantye anerlenghe." ² Ngkarte kwenhe pipe-nge alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekwele itirreke Tharle akwele urreke arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe. Arlte yanhe ikwere nhenge irrerlenghe, Tharle alhileke-arteke, The arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaremele."

Isaiah 49:8.

Arratyete kwenhe! Lyete anthurre, Ngkarte arrekatherre akangkentye anthurre aneme. Lyete Re akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Renhe mwantyele awerrirraye! Akwetethe Renhe apenterlte-anaye apale-irremele alheketye!

Akurnele renhe atwerlenghe Paul-arle Ngkarteke akwetethe urrkaperle-anetyarte

³ Nhenge ilerne Ngkarteke urrkaperle-anerremele, ilerne-arle arratyete mpwarerle-anerreme. Nhenge ilerne apeke apale-apale urrkapetyeke aneke, kele tyerrtye atningke ilerneke tyele-arle angkeme, imerte artepe untyeme-irremele Ngkarte-ketye. Alakenhe irreme-ketye anteme ilerne arratyete Ngkarteke urrkaperle-anerreme. ⁴ Tyerrtye atningkele kwenhe ilerne arerlte-aneme nhenge warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwarerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne ahentye-aneme itne ilerne aretyeke arratyete mwerre nhenge urrkaperlenghe. Kele nhenge akurnele apeke ilerne atwerlenghe ilerne uyarne itelaremele nthakenhe irretyeke, kele ilerne akwenpele aneme itirretyakenhele. Ilerne-arle urrkapentye impetyakenhele

aneme, kele ilerne Ngkarteke akwete urrkaperle-anerremele. ⁵ Arrpenhemele ilerne walyele arnterre atwetyarte, jail-ke akwernetyarte, ilerne alwernemele arntwirrkemele atwetyarte. Ingwe arrpe-anenhele ilerne urrkapetyarte ankwe-arlke intetyakenhele. Arlte arrpe-anenhele ilerne akwetethe urrkapetyarte arlkwetye-arlke-akenhele. Ilerne-arle itirretyakenhele anetyarte nhenge atnerte akurne apeke awelhetyakenhele-arle, Ngkarteke urrkapetyarte ware impetye-arlke-akenhele. ⁶ Arlte lyete ilerne akwete iwerre arratyete aneme ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe itelaremele. Kele anteye-arle akurnele ilerne atwerlenghe, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe ilerne Ngkarteke akwetethe urrkaperle-anerreme ayeye Ikwerenhe angkeme akaperte altywerele. Nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areye ilerneke atnerte ilkelhetyakenhe anemele, ilerne-arle akwetethe itneke akangkentye aneme itneke ahele-irretyakenhele. Ilerne-arle Utnenge Akngerre thenteme ilerneke imernetyeke nthakenhe-arle irretyeke. Ilerne arrpenhe aretyeke tyenye anthurre, Ngkarte itneke tyenye anthurre-arteke. ⁷ Yewe, ilerne kwenhe tyerrtye aretyeke ayeye arratyete angkeme Ngkarteke-arle ngangkere akngerre ikwerenhe ilerne akalyele-antherlenghe nhenge urrkapentye Ikwerenhe arratyete mpwaretyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areye apeke ilerneke tyele angkerlenghe ilerne atwemele, kele itnenhe-arle iltetyakenhe, ilerne akwetethe ware-arle iwerre arratyete anerle-anerreme. Kele arrpenhele ilerne apale mpwarerlenghe ilpernetyakenhe. ⁸ Arrpenhemele kwenhe ilerne akertne utyerneme, arrpenhemele ilerne akurne akeme. Arrpenheme ilerneke tyele angkeme, arrpenhe areyele ilerne mwerre akeme. Arrpenhe areyele ilerne urrtyalthe akeme, itne irremele nhenge ilerne-arle akwele urrtyrremele ware akwele itneke ilemeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, ilerne-arle itneke arratyete angkeme. ⁹ Arrpenhe areye apale angkeme ilerne-arle akwele akweke ware, Ngkarteke arratyete urrkapetyakenhe aneme. Kenhe arrpenhe atningke akenhe angkeme ilerne-arle Ngkarteke arratyete anthurrele urrkapeme, Rarle ilerne ngangkere Ikwerenhe anthemenge. Arlte arrpenhenge ilerne ingkwe ilweke, arrangkwe-anteye aneke. Ilerne araye, ilerne kwenhe itethe akwete aneme! Tyerrtye areye ilerneke ilkelhetyakenhe, itne apeke ilerne irrerlknghe atwetyeke anthurre ahentye-aneme. Itne uyarne-arle ilerne irrerlknghe atweme. ¹⁰ Ilerne itirretyakenhe itne ilerne atnerte akngarte-iwetyeke. Ilerne atnerte akangkentye akwete aneme. Arlte arrpenhenge ilerne iltye-ante anthurre aneme apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe, nhenge antyame uthene mantere utheneke arrangkwe. Kele mwerre-arle, nhenhe ikwerele ureke ilerne-arle akwete ayeye ilerle-anerreme tyerrtye aretyeke, itne-arle arne ingkirreke atnyenetyenhe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe. Yewe, lyete kwenhe ilerne iltye-ante anthurre aneme arne-arlke atnyenetyakenhe. Kele mwerre anteye-arle aneme. Nhenge ilerne Jesus-arenye anemele

ilerne-arle ingkirreke anthurre-arle atnyeneme Ngkarte-ngentyele nhenge ilerne ahentye-anerlenge.

¹¹ Yewe, Jesus-arenye akunye areye-aye Corinth-elar-le anemele, ilerne kwenhe akethe anthurre angkeme arrekantherre arne-arlike nhenge alengke-iwetyakenhele. Ilerne kwenhe arrekantherre arratye angkeme ilerne-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anemenge. ¹² Yewe, ilerne kwenhe akwetethe arrekantherre ahentye anerle-anerreme nhenge alngwirretyakenhele arrenhantherrenhe impetyakenhele. Nhenge arrekwele apeke arrantherre ilerneke ahentye anthurre aneke, lyete akenhe arrantherre ilerne-ketye ameke anteme arelhemele. ¹³ Ilerne kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ilerne arrekantherre angkeme akngeye-arle angkeme-arteke alere ikwerenhe areyeke. Kele arrantherre kwenhe ilerneke-arlike ahentye anteye anetyeke.

Apurte-irretyale arrpenhe areyenge Ngkarte-arle ikwele-aremeke

¹⁴ Jesus-arenye akunye atyinhe areye-aye, arelhewar-ayele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke akutne areyenge-arle anemele, itne apeke arrenhantherre apale akngeme-ketye untyeme-ilemele Ngkarte-ketye. Apurte-irretyale anaye yanhe areyenge Jesus itelaretyakenhe areye-arle! Arrpenhele arratye-arle mpwareme, arrpenhele akurne-arle mpwareme, ratherre uyarne apurte-irretyale warrke Ngkarte-kenhe artangentye-irreme. Alakenhe-arteke, arlte uthene ingwe uthene apurtele tnetyakenhe aneme. ¹⁵ Christ uthene arrentye Satan uthene-ame apurte angkerrentye akngerre iwenhe apeke renhe apurtele anteme mpwareme? Arrangkwe anthurre! Kele alakenhe-anteyele Jesus-kenhe areye-arlike, ikwerenhe anetyakenhe areye-arlike, apurte angkerretyakenhe aneme nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe apurtele mpwaretyenhenge. ¹⁶ Nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-ame ngkarte urrtiyirrentye nhenge arne-ngentyele mpwareke-arle tyatye Ngkarte-kenheke akwerneme, itnenhe akertne anteme utyernemele? Arrangkwe anthurre! Anwerne kwenhe tyatye Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke aneme, Rarle anwerne ingkirreke kwenele anemenge. Ngkarte kwenhe alakenhe angkeke pipe-nge, "The kwenhe apmere Atyinhe itnekenge mpwareme, Ayenge itnekenge apurte alhemele. Ayenge Ngkarte itnekenhe anetyenhe, kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye akenhe atyenge-artw-eye arratye anthurre anetyenhe."

Leviticus 26:12; Jeremiah 32:38; Ezekiel 37:27.

¹⁷ Ngkarte awethe alakenhe itneke-akerte angkeke, "Apurte-irretyale anaye yanhe areyenge ahele-arle-irrerle-aneme Atyengenge, itnekenge akngakelhemele anaye.

Anpetyale anteme anaye arne iwenhe apeke akurne renhe.

The akangkemele anteme arrekantherre ileme akngakelhemele alhaye itneke-ketye, The anteme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme."

Isaiah 52:11.

¹⁸ Ngkarte, arne ingkirrekeke-arle Alartetye aneme, alakenhe angkeke anteye, "Ayenge Akngeye arrekantherre anetyenhe. Arrantherre ingkirreke ampe Atyinhe areye anetyenhe."

2 Samuel 7:14, 7:8.

7 Jesus-arenye areye-aye, Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke angkeke rarle akwele anwernenhe altye-irreme Akngeye anwerne-kenhe-arteke-arle aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge-arle anwerne akurnentye impel-hetyeke nhenge Ngkarte-werne utepe-irritnemele. Anwerne arlte arrpe-anenhele Ngkarteke mwantye mpwarelhemele anetyekaye anwerne-arle ikwerenge atere-irremenge, anwerne anteme arratye mwerre aneme ikwere-ante ware.

Paul atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelheke Corinth-arenye areyeke Ngkarte-werne-arle utepe-irrekenge

² Jesus-arenye areye-aye, ilerne ahentye-aneme arnantherre ilerneke ilkelhetyeke. Arrpenheme kwenhe ilerneke tyele angkeme. Itne angkeme ilerne-arle akwele urrtiyirremele ilerle-apemeke arrenhantherrenhe urrtyselhe-ilemele nhenge ilerne arne arrpenhe areye inetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe itirreme ilerne akwele-arle arrenhantherrenhe uterneme nhenge akurne mpwaretyeke ilerne akwele apwerte ngkweltye arrekantherre-ngentyele anyelkngede inetyenhenge. Yanhe arratye anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe anthurre! ³ Kenhe pipe nhenhenge the arrenhantherrenhe apurele-anthetyakenhe, atyenge-arle tyele angkerlte-anemeke, tharle kwenhe urtakwerte atyinhele arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme. Arrantherre itelareme tharle arrekantherre arrwekele ileke, ayenge akwetethe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anerle-anetyenhe. Ayenge apeke ilweme, ayenge apeke itethe akwete aneme, kele the akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe itelarerle-aneme alngwirretyakenhele. Arne arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge irretyenhe, kenhe arne iwenhele apeke renhe anwernenhe uyarne akalkelhe-ileme. Anwerne apurte akwetethe anetyenhe. ⁴ The itelareme arrantherre-arle mwerre anemeke, alakenhe renhe anteme the tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke arrekantherre-akerte ilettyeke. Ayenge itirretyakenhe akurne areyele-arle ayenge atwemenge. The kwenhe utnenge atnerre atnyeneme, ayenge akwetethe atnerte akangkemele aneme nhenge the arrenhantherrenhe itelarerlenge.

⁵ Arrule anthurre, nhenge ilerne-arle Macedonia-werne apetyerlenge, ilerne arrekantherre atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke. Ilerne uyarne anthurre apmere nhenhele ltyerreke. Tyerrtye areye kwenhe ilerneke ahele anthurre irreke, ilerne itneke ahele angkerreke. Ilerne akngerre anthurre itirreke atere awelhemele. ⁶ Ngkartele itelareke ilerne-arle atnerte akurne awelhekeke. Re anteme Titus yerneke nhenge ilernenhe atnerte akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele kwenhe akwetethe itelareme tyerrtye areye nhenge atnerte akurne awelherlenge. ⁷ Nhenge Titus-

arle apetyeke nhenhe Macedonia-werne, re ilerneke ileke nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele renhe atnerte akangkentye mpwareke. Re ilerneke ileke arrantherre-arle akwele atnerte akurne anthurre awelheke, arrantherre-arle ahentye-aneke ilernenhe awethe aretyeke. Re ilerneke awethe ileke arrantherre-arle ilernekenge ipeltye-irremele anemeke nhenge arrantherre-arle ilerneke ahentye aneme arrekantherre akwete urkapetyeke. Nhenge ilerne-arle ayeye nhenhe aweke-iperrele arrekantherre-akerte, ilerne akangkentye anthurre anerle-anerke.

⁸ Pipe arrwekele-iperre nhenge tharle arrekantherre intelhe-ileke, the arrenhantherrenhe ilteke. Kele arrantherre nhenge pipe yanhe renhe aremele arrantherre apeke-arle alhwarpe-irreke atyenge atnerte akngarte-iwelhemele. Ayenge anteme itirreke, "The kwenhe pipe yanhe renhe arrekwele intelhe-ilyakenhe aneke imerte yernemele." Ayenge anteme awethe itirreke alakenhe-arteke, "Kele mwerre, itne kwenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelheme nhenge lyeteke ware." Kele ayenge akangkeme tharle renhe intelhe-ilekenge.

⁹ Nhenge arrantherre pipe yanhe renhe aremele arrenhantherrenhe apeke-arle atnerte akurne anthurre-arle akngarte-iweke. Kenhe tharle akenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iwetyakenhe-arle. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iweke nhenge arrantherre utepe-irritnetyenhenge iwerre arratyete anetyeke Ikwere-ante. Lyete anteme ayenge atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelheme. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirrewarremeketye, ayenge-arle akangkemele anemeke nhenge arrantherre-arle atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhekenge. Arrangkwe-arle, ayenge kwenhe akangkentye irreke arrantherre-arle nhenge atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhekenge imerte utepe-irritnemele arne akurne areye impemele arrantherre-arle nhenge mpwaretyameke. ¹⁰ Nhenge alakenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelherleng-arle mwerre-arle. Arrantherre-arle atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhekenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke nhenge arrantherre untyeme-irretyenhenge akurne impetyenhenge, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke. Nhenge ilerne apeke arrenhantherrenhe ilteke, angkentye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-akertele, nhenge arrantherre aweme-arle-iperrele, atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhemele ahele-irremere. Kele imerte arrantherre ayeye renhe irlpe ipmentyele-arle awerlthe-anemele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irritnetyekwenye anteme anemele. Urreke anteme arrantherre ilwerleng, arrantherre apeke-arle apmere akurne yanhe-werne alhemere, apmere ure atetherre-werne.

¹¹ Kenhe arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aweke-arle-iperrele atnerte akurne akngarte-iwelhemele ahele-irreke. Kenhe artwe anyente ware kwenhe arrantherre-ngentyete atyenge-akerte tyele angketyame, anyente ikwerenge-ntyete arrantherre ingkirreke atyengenge atnerte untyeme-irreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge-ntyete Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe

apurele-antheke nhenge pipe yanhenge tharle arrekantherre yerneke. Arrantherre anteme akngarte-iwelhemele artwe nhengeke ahele-irreke renhe atwetyeke ahentye-anemele nhenge renhe akaltyete-anthemele re akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerle-anekekyenge. Yewe, Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akurne akngarte-iweke arrantherre nhenge awemele arratyete mpwarelhetyenhenge. Ayenge anteme itirreme, "Arratyete kwenhe itne atyenge-arle akurne mpwareke-iperrele, nhenge apure awelhemele anteme atyenge ahentye anthurre aperrirreme iwerre arratyete anteme aneme mwantye mpwarelhemele."

¹² Kenhe pipe nhenge-akerte tharle arrekantherre yerneke, arrantherre apeke-arle apale itirreke tharle intelhe-ilekeke-athene nhenge arrantherre ahele-irretyenhenge artwe yanheke arne akurne-arle mpwarerle-anemeke. Arrantherre apeke itirreme tharle pipe intelhe-ileke akwele artwe arrenhe akurne-arle atwekeke. Arrangkwe, the kwenhe pipe yanhe intelhe-ileke nhenge Ngkartenge alkngetherre nhenge arrantherre apeke imernetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle arrantherre ilernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele ayenge ileke pipe yanhe yernetyeke. ¹³ Kenhe Titus-ele anteme apetyalpemele ilerneke ayeyele ileke, nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele Ngkarteke arratyete aneme. Nhenge nhenhe aweke-iperrele ilerne atnerte akangkentye anthurre awelheke arrekantherre. ¹⁴ Urreke ilerne-arle Titus pipe-akerte arrekantherre-werne yernetyenhenge, ilerne arrenhantherrenhe Titus-eke utyernetyame, ikwere angkemele, "Titus! Nhenge unte apmere yanhe ikwere irretye-alhemele angkentye nhenhe itneke ilaye, itne ngenhe impene-impene anthurrele awetyenhenge." Nhenge rarle arrekantherre pipe yanhe imernerleng arrantherre-arle ikerlthe-irretyakenhe-arle aneke. Arrantherre pipe renhe read-eme-ilemele arratyete renhe impene-impene anthurrele aweke, arrantherre itelareke iwenhe-arle the intelhe-ileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkeke anteye.

¹⁵ Lyete, Titus arrekantherre akwete itirrerle-aneme nhenge ikwere atyewe-irreke-arle nhenge arrantherre ikwere-ketye atere-arlpe-irreke arrewemele. Re kwenhe akwete arrekantherre-akerte itirrerle-aneme arrantherre-arle impene-impene anthurrele awerrirreke iwenhe-arle re angkeke-akerte, arrekantherre pipe nhenge imernemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arlthe arrpe-anenhele arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. ¹⁶ The akangkemele-anteye arrenhantherrenhe itelareme arrantherre-arle Ngkarte akwetethe arnterre apenterlthe-anemenge, ayenge itirreme arrantherre renhe akwetethe apenterlthe-anteyenhe impelhetiyakenhele.

Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye Macedonia-arenye-arle apwerte ngkweltye antherreke atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe Jerusalem-arenye areyenge

8 Jesus-eke-artweye areye-aye, ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye Jesus-arenye areye-akerte nhenge apurterirrerlte-aneme-arle apmere arrpe-anenhenge nhenge Macedonia ikwenge. Ngkarte anteme itneke akangkeme nhenge mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele nhenge itne Renhe akwetethe apenterlte-aneme. ² Itne itirretye-kwenye arrpenheme-arle itneke ahele-irrerlengge atweme-arlike. Itne-arle akangkemele akwete-arle anerlte-aneme. Itirrewarretyale itne-arle apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware atnyeneme. Nhenge itne aweke-arle iperre nhenge apwerte ngkweltye ilyelaye, angayakwe areye-akerte Jerusalem-elarle aneme itne mwantyele antheke anteye nhenge akweke itne-arle atnyeneke-ngentye. ³ The kwenhe arrekatherre awethe ilyetye ahentye-aneme Macedonia-arenye areye-akerte: itne apwerte ngkweltye akngerre antheke Jesus-arenye areyeke Jerusalem-arenye, itne ayene-ilyetyakenhe aneke. The kwenhe itnenhe uternetyakenhe, itnenhe apayuthnetyakenhe aneke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthetye, itne-arle anthetye ahentye anthurre anekenge. Itne-arpe kwenhe akwetethe mwantyele anthetyarte the renhe akngemele anthetye Jesus-arenye areye Jerusalem-enge. Itne kwenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre antheke nhenge itne-arle atnyeneke renhe. ⁵ Nhenge ikwere-akerte-arle ilerne aweke-iperre ilerne apateke anthurre. Ilerne apale itirreke itne-arle akwele ngkweltye akweke anthetyenheke-athene, kenhe itne akenhe akngerre anthurre-arle antheke. Arrekwele-arle itne anthelheke Jesus Christ Alartetye. Ikwere-iperrele anteme itne anthelheke ilerneke, itne angkeke itne-arle awemele ilernehhe akwele apentetye.

⁶ Ilerne kwenhe artwe nhenge Titus thentemele arrekatherre-werne alpetye awethe. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele ileke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye arrernetye nhenge Jerusalem-arenye areyeke. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe ilekenge, arrantherre kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye arrernerlte-iweke, kele arrantherre imerte impelhemele. Lyete anteme Titus arrekatherre-werne apetyeme awethe arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetye nhenge apwerte ngkweltye arrernerlte-anetye nhenge atningke-ilemele kele anteme arrantherre mwantyele anthetyenenge akunye yanhe areye. ⁷ Corinth-arenye Jesus-arenye areye-aye, arrantherre kwenhe arne arpe-anenhe akwetethe mwerre mpwarerlte-aneme, arrpenhe areyenge irrpelthe-irreme ulkere. Arrantherre akwetethe Ngkarteke arratyale akangkwe-irrerlte-anemele, akwetethe akaperte altywerele angkentye ikwerenhe areye angkerlte-aneme. Arrantherre Ngkarteke akangkentye urrkaperlte-anemele nhenge apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhele. Arrantherre ilerneke ahentye anthurre-arle aneme. Kele alakenhenge anteme arrantherre ipmentyele anetyale akunye yanhe

areye Jerusalem-elarle aneme. Kele itnenhe mwantyele antherlte-anaye.

⁸ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe nhenge apwerte ngkweltye akngerre tyerrtye nhenge areyeke anthetye, nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere itirremele itneke anthetye. The kwenhe arrekatherre ileme Macedonia-arenye areyele-arle mwantyele anthetyame. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwarerlengge, yanhele imernetyenhe arrantherre-arle itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme. ⁹ Arrantherre itelareme Jesus Christ-arle anwerneke mwantye-mwantye anthurre aneme. Urreke re apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyenenge re kwenhe mwerre anthurre Ngkartele-arlengge alkerenge aneke arne ingkirreke-arlike atnyenemele. Kenhe re akenhe anwerneke ahentye-anekenge nhenge re kwenhe Akngeye ikwerenhe imperle-alheke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele tyerrtye anwerne-arteke-irremele anteme re aneke anwerne akunye areye-arteke anetyenenge. Re kwenhe ilye-ante anthurre apetye anwerne-arteke nhenge anwerne arne ingkirreke atnyenetye Akngeye ikwerenhe-kenhe-arle.

¹⁰ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe itirreme, apmwerre ware kwenhe arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyame imerte impelhemele anteme. Arrantherre-ke-amparre-arle alhwarrpe awelhetyarte akunye nhenge areyeke Jerusalem-arenye. Arrantherrele-urrike apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyarte. Kele lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe thenteme ngkweltye awethe arrernetye nhenge arrantherre akngerre yernetye.

¹¹ Arrekwele kwenhe arrantherre akangkentye apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyameke-amparre. Kele akwete arrernaye ikwenge-ntyale akangkentye-anteme itnenhe yernemele. Akweke ware apeke, akngerre apeke, kele akangkentye itnenhe anthaye. ¹² Nhenge arrantherre mwantye-mwantye anthemele nhenge ilye-ante-arle areye, Ngkarte akangkentye anthurre arrekatherre anetyenenge. Ngkarte kwenhe ahentye-aneme nhenge arrantherre anthetye nthakentye apeke renhe-arle arrantherre atnyeneme, Re kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye-anetyakenhe anthetye iwenhe apeke-arle arrantherre atnyenetyakenhe. Arrantherre apeke akweke ware atnyeneme, kele akweke ware anthaye.

¹³ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe nhenge apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthetye. Arrantherre apeke ingkirreke anthemele kele arrantherre angayakwe-arle-irreme, arrantherre anteme uyarne anthurre itirreme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretye. Kenhe Jerusalem-arenye areyele-arle merne akngerre arlkwerlte-aneme nhenge atnerte atyenpe awelhemele. ¹⁴ Lyete apeke arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye akngerre atnyenemele, kele itnenhe anthaye itne-arle angayakwe anemenge, itne-arle apatemenge anteme. Nhenge urreke apeke arrantherre arrangkwe anthurre anetyenhe. Ikwere iperrele anteme, tyerrtye nhenge areyele apeke ngkweltye akngerre atnyenetyenhe, the kwenhe itnenhe

apayuthnetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltye anthetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe arntarnte-arerremele anetyeke. ¹⁵ Kenhe arrpenhele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke pipe-nge alakenhe, "Nhenge Israel-arenye areyele-arle unthemele merne kutyemele apmere ahurratye ikw-erenge, arrpenhemele akngerre anthurre-arle ineke, arrpenhemele akweke ware-arle ineke. Kele ingkirreke-arle atnerte ulthentye aneke. Arrangkwe anthurre merneke arrareme."

Exodus 16:18.

Paul-ele Titus uthene atyewe ikwerenhe areye uthene apmere Corinth-werne yerneme apwerte ngkweltye nhenge inetyeke

¹⁶ Yewe, lyete anteme ilerne Ngkarte akertne utyernerle-anerreme nhenge atyewe ilerne-kenhe Titus-eke. Ilerne kwenhe arnterre anthurre ahentye-aneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Titus anteme yanhe-arteke anteme itirreme Ngkartenge. ¹⁷ Ilerne kwenhe Titus uternetyakenhe nhenge arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke. Ilerne kwenhe renhe apayuthneke nhenge re alhetyeke arrekantherrenge urrkapyetyeke re anteme akangkentye yewe angkeke. Re kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Re kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke. ¹⁸ Ilerne artwe Jesus-arenye arrpenhe yerneme Titus-enge apurte alhetyeke. Rarle artwe nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerle-apentye akngerre, alakenhe ikweringe-arle Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areyele renhe akertne utyernerlte-aneme. ¹⁹ Jesus-arenye areye tyatye Macedonia-arenyele akngakeke artwe arrpenhe nhenhe ilernekenge alhetyeke, nhenge ilerne apurtele ngkweltye nhenge inetyenhenge renhe Jerusalem-werne akngetyenhenge. Jerusalem-nge akunye yanhe areyele-arle akngerre anthurre-arle atnerte akangkentye Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-aneme nhenge anwerne-arle ngkweltye akngekenge itnenhe anthetyeke, itne anteme itirreme, "Yewe, arratye kwenhe, nhenhe areyele anwernenhe arntarnte-areme."

²⁰ Nhenge ilerne apurte alethe untherle-apemele, mwantyele atnyeneme apwerte ngkweltye akngerre nhenhe, arrpenhe areye itirreme ilerne-arle akwele anyelkngalthe atherreke-athene, itne apeke itirreme ilerne-arle akwele renhe alengke-iwemeke-athene ilerne-arrpe. ²¹ Ilerne kwenhe arratye akwete urrkaperle-anerretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge Ngkartenge alkngetherre tyerrtye areyenge ularre-arle.

²² Timothy ilerne awethe Jesus-arenye arrpenhe Titus-enge yerneme, arrpenhe nhenge anteye. Artwe nhenhele kwenhe urrkapentye ingkirreke aywerrkele mpwareke ilerne-arle renhe ileke mpwaretyeke. Re kwenhe itelareme arrantherre-arle apwerte ngkweltye antheme akunye nhenge areyeke Jerusalem-elarle aneme, Titus-ele-arle ikwere ilekenge arrekantherre-akerte. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme re akangkentye arrekantherre-werne alhetyeke ur-

rkapyenhenge arrekantherrenge ngkweltye nhenge itneke apurtelhe-ilemele.

²³ Arrantherre atyewe atyinhe Titus itelareme, ilerne kwenhe apurte urrkaperle-anerreme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Nhenge pipe arrpenhe-arenye nhenhe Macedonia-larle aneme itne arrpenhe yanhe atherre yerneme Titus-enge alhetyenhenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnenhe arrekantherre arnterre urrkaperlengere aremele apurrke-arlike-irretyakenhele, kele arrantherre Ngkarte akertne utyernetyenhe tnakemele. ²⁴ Itne irretye-alherlengere, itneke akangkentye arneke-arnare-irraye ngkweltye nhenge itnenhe anthaye, ayaketyale. Kele anteme Jesus-arenye areye Macedonia-larle aneme areyele itelaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle mwantye-mwantye-ilemele anthentye-arle. Alakenhe renhe kwenhe the itneke ileke arrwekele nhenge tharle arrekantherre-akerte tnaketyame.

Paul-ele Corinth-arenye areye awethe apayuthneme apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke akunye areyeke Jerusalem-elarle aneme

9 The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele layekeke nhenge apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke Jesus-arenye areyeke Jerusalem-arle aneme. The arrenhantherrenhe awethe apayuthnetyakenhe anetyeke. ² Arrantherre kwenhe kele itirreke itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye nhenge anthetyeke. Nhenhe Macedonia-nge, the unthemele ilerle-apeke nhenge Jesus-arenye areyeke arrantherre atnerte akangkentye apwerte ngkweltye anthekenge arlengenge-atwetye. Nhenge arrekantherre-akerte aweke-arle-iperrele Jesus-arenye arrpenhemele Macedonia-arenye areye ngkweltye anthetyeke ahentye aneke akunye Jesus-arenye areyeke anteye Jerusalem-arle anemeke. ³ Arle lyete kwenhe the Titus uthene atyewe ikwerenhe atherre uthene arrekwele yerneme nhenge itne arrekantherre-werne alhetyenhenge apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke. Itne arrekantherrenhe apmereke-irremele, ayenge kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenge itne aretyeke arrantherre apwerte ngkweltye arrernetyakenhe aneke, angkemele anteme, "Paul-kenhe areye kwenhe urrtyekele-iweke nhenge itne angkeke-iperrele Corinth-arenye areyele-arle apwerte ngkweltye arernernekeke akwele." Nhenge alakenhe apeke-arle irreke kele anwernenhe ingkirreke apureke piweme. ⁵ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the itnenhe arrekwele yerneme. Nhenge itne yanhe ikwere-irremele, itne arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ilemele ngkweltye nhenge atnyenetyeke arrantherre-arle arrekwele alhileke. Kele urreke ayenge apetyemele nhenge ingkirreke anthurre aretyeke arrantherre-arle urrekeke arernernekenge, nhenge atyenge-arle Jerusalem-werne akngetyeke aneme. Kele the arratye itelareme arrantherre anthekeke arrantherre apure ware awelhekenge, kele inkeke-arlengere arrantherre antheke akwenpele itirretyakenhele.

⁶ Ayenge awerrirraye. Nhenge arrantherre-arle apw-erte ngkweltye anthetyeke-irremele itirrekeke-amper-
raye angkentye nhenheke. Ngkarte kwenhe an-
werneke angkeme apwete ngkweltye anwerne-kenhe
mwantye-mwantye anthetyeke. Apwete ngkweltye
anwerne-kenhe kwenhe anngge-arteke aneme.
Angwenhele apeke nhenge anngge urrpetye ware ngk-
ernemele, kele nhenge lyapeke-arle-iperrele anteme
tyerrtye nhengele anteme merne akweke ware in-
etyenhenge. Kenhe angwenhele apeke anngge at-
ningke anthurre ngkerneme, urreke anteme tyerrtye
nhengele merne akngerre inetyenhenge. ⁷ Ngkarte
kwenhe akangkeme anthurre tyerrtye areyeke akwen-
pele-arle antherrerte-anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe
apwete ngkweltye akangkentye anthetyeke alhwar-
rpe awelhetyale arrpenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe
uternetyakenhenge ngkweltye anthetyeke. Arran-
therre nhenge akweke ware atnyeneme, akngerre
apeke, kele akweye, itnenhe anthaye. ⁸ Nhenge arran-
therre arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye antherl-
anemele, Ngkartele anteme arne ingkirreke antheme
arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemeke. Nhenge arran-
therre arlkweke-iperrele arrantherre nhenge merne
ampenye atnyeneme akwetele nhenge arrantherre
arntarnte-arerretyenhenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-
arlke anthetyenhenge. ⁹ Nhenge ayeye arrule-arle in-
telhe-ileke Pipe-nge alakenhe aneme;
"Angwenhele apeke nhenge mwantyele antheme
akunye areye arne atnyenetyakenhe, arrpenhe areyele
renhe tnakeme renhe mwerre akemele.
Ngkarte ikwere alkngwirretyakenhele aneme, re ak-
wetethe anthurre itelarele-anetyenhe tyerrtye
nhenge mwantyele anthentye akngerre."

Psalm 112:9.

¹⁰ Arrantherre-ame itelareme ayeye nhenhe Pipe-
nge? Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe
anngge atningke antheme arrantherre nhenge ngk-
ernemele merne lyapelhe-ilettyeke, nhenge merne
mpenge-irrerlengge kele arrantherre merne renhe arlk-
weme-arle. Yewe, re arrenhantherrenhe antheme
nhenge arrantherre atnerte ulthentye anetyenhenge.
Re-anteme arrenhantherrenhe atningke anthurre an-
theme arrantherre anteme akwetethe mwantyele an-
therl-antetyeke arrpenhe areye-arlike. Nhenge arran-
therre antheke-iperrele kele ilerne-arle anteme
akngeme itnenhe anthemele, nhenge Judea-larle
aneme areye. Nhenge arrantherre antheke-iperrele
itne-arle atnerte akangkentye anthurrele anetyen-
henge Ngkarte anteme akertne utyernerl-antemele.
¹² Yewe, nhenge apwete ngkweltye-arle antheke-
iperrele, Jesus-arenye areyele anteme merne-arlike
kere-arlike mantere-arlike anteme inetyenhe akangk-
entye anthurre anteme anetyenhe. Itne akwetethe
Ngkarte akertne utyernerl-antetyenhe tnakemele ar-
rantherre-arle antheke-ngentye. ¹³ Nhenge mwan-
tye antherl-antemele arrantherre imernemele
nhenge arrantherre-arle aywerrkele awerl-anteme
ayeye mwerre Christ-akerte apentemele-arlike. Jesus-

arenye areyele renhe inemele anteme Ngkarte ak-
ertne utyernerl-anteme, arrantherre-arle mwantyele
itnenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike antherl-antemele.
¹⁴ Ngkarte kwenhe arrekantherre mwerre aneke, Re
akwetethe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme. Jesus-
arenye areye Jerusalem-elarle aneme kwenhe arrekan-
therre akangkemele itirrerl-antetyenhe. Itne
Ngkarteke arrekantherre akwetethe angkerl-ant-
etyenhe Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe akangk-
entye arntarnte-arekenge. ¹⁵ Anwerne ingkirreke kwen-
he Ngkarte akertne utyernerl-antetyeke rarle Jesus
Christ alere Ikwerenhe anwerneke yernerlengge anwer-
nenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Re kwenhe apwete
ngkweltyenge, mernenge nhenge arne atningkenge
mwerre akngerre anthurre-ulkere.

Paul itneke ahele-irreme itne-arle ikwere tyele angkekenge

¹⁰ Jesus kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ilkelhetyarte ir-
rkwanthe itneke anemele. Alakenhe ikweringe
anteme, ayenge, Paul arrekantherre akweke ware
angketyeke nhenge Jesus-arle angkeme-arteke, ahele-
kwenye. Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge apale itirreme,
atyenge tyele angkemele alakenhe, "Nhenge Paul ap-
mere nhenhe-werne apetyelengge, re nhenge atnerte
akangkentye anthurre anwerneke angkeme. Kele
nhenge re apmere arrpenhele anerlengge re an-
werneke pipe-arle yerneme, pipe ikweringe re ahele
anthurrele intelhe-ileke." ² Ayenge awerrirraye, the ar-
renhantherrenhe pipe nhenhenge apayuthneme ar-
rantherre atyenge-akerte arratyete itirretyeke. Arrpen-
heme atyenge tyele angkerl-anteme nhenge
tharle Utmenge Akngerre atnyenetyakenhenge. Itne
itirreme tharle akwele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme
nhenge artwe yanhe areyele akwele ayenge akertne
utyernemeke-athene. Kele apmere arrekantherrenhe-
werne apetyerlengge ayenge nhenge itneke ahele
angketyenhe. ³ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe apmere ahelhe
nhenhe apurte-anteye aneme nhenge ingkir-
rekenge. Ayenge kwenhe arrpenhe areye-arteke
anetyakenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle at-
nyenetyakenheke. Ayenge kwenhe thultye-arteke Ut-
menge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle atnyeneme-arle. Nhenge
ayenge Ngkarteke urrkapemele, Utmenge Akngerre
atyengenge tneme-arle nhenge the thultye-arteke
arrentye Satan atwemele. The kwenhe arrentye Satan
irrtartye uyarne atweme alkwerte-akertele, arrangk-
we. Utmenge Akngerre-akertele Ngkarte-kenhe
ngangkere-akertele kele the renhe arratyete-arle
atweme. Tyerrtye atningke-anteye kwenhe ikerl-
anthurre aneme nhenge artepe untyeme Ngkarte-ngen-
tye, renhe awetyakenhele. Kenhe the ngangkere
Ngkarte-kenhele itnenhe akngarte-arle-iweme itne
awemele Ngkarteke-ante ware akangkwe-irrety-
henge. ⁵ Arrpenheme kwenhe itne-arrpe tnakelheme
itne atyepere akwele awelhemele aneme. Itne itir-
reme Ngkarte-arle anetyakenhele akwele. Alakenhe
renhe kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areyele akaltye-an-

thepe-antheme, arrpenhe areye athathe-iwemele Ngkarte-ketye itelaretyenhenge. Nhenge itne alakenhe urrtirremele ilerlenghe, kele anwerne akenhe ar-raty-arle angkeme akaltyele-anthemele nhenge ty-errtye areyele-arle ayeye arraty awetyenhenge itne akngarte-iwelherlte-aneme Jesus anteme arraty itelaretyenhenge, ikwerenhe atyewe-anteme-irremele ay-werrkele renhe awerlte-anemele. ⁶ Ayenge kwenhe ahentye-aneme arrantherre akwetethe awerlte-anteyeke arne ingkirreke aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemele Christ-arle ahentye-anemeke. Kele nhenge arrpenheme apeke lterrke akwete untyeme anerlenghe ayenge arraty alhemele itneke ahele-irreme itnenhe ntertelhe-ilemele.

⁷ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, mwantyele awerrirraye. Arrantherre arne ahawethe ware areme imerte apale itirremele. Arrpenheme ayeyele ilhelheke, "Ayenge kwenhe arraty Jesus Christ-arenye aneme." Kele mwerre-arle, re kwenhe awethe itirretyeke, re-arteke ayenge-inpe Jesus Christ-kenhe. ⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akwetethe arrekantherre angketyarte, Jesus Christ Alartetyele ayenge akngakeke nhenge ayeye ikwerenhe arrekantherre ilettyeke atnerre-ilemele. Urrkapentye nhenhe renhe atnerrele mpwaremele ayenge apure awel-hetyakenhe-arle aneme. Ikwerenge-ntyele anteme arrantherre itirrewarreme ayenge-arle tnakelherle-anemeke-athene. Kele mwerre-arle. Re kwenhe ayenge akngakeke yernemele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyeke kele arrantherre anteme renhe akwetethe apenterlte-anetyenhenge. ⁹ Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge tyele angkerlte-aneme, "Re kwenhe anwernenhe aterele-anthetyeke pipe yanhe intelhe-ileke." ¹⁰ Arrpenheme angkerrirreme, "Nhenge Paul-ele anwerneke pipe yernerlenghe nhenge apmere arlenghe-ngentyele rarle ahele anthurre-arle-irreme anwernenhe iltemele. Kele nhenge anwerneke-werne apetyemele re anwerneke atnerre akangkentye anthurre-arle angkeme nhenge iwenhe apeke rarle angkeme-arle angkentye akurne ware." ¹¹ Nhenge atyenge-arle tyele angkerlte-anemeke areye, ayenge awerrirraye! The kwenhe pipe nhenhe yerneme apmere arlenghe anthurre-ngentyele. Kele anteye-arle ayenge apeke arrekantherre ahele-irreme pipe nhenhenge. Urreke nhenge ayenge apeke apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne apetyerlenghe, ayenge angkentye anyente re akwete angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Ayenge arrekantherre aheleke-am-parre-irreme nhenge pipe nhenhenge-arle ayenge ahele-irreme-arteke.

¹² Arrpenheme kwenhe itneke-arrpe itirreme, itne mwerre anthurre akwele tnakelhemele, kenhe ayenge akenhe alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneme. Itne akutne-akutne ware angkeme nhenge itne-arle akwele mwerre akelhemele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akaperte arerte-arerte-irreme.

¹³ Kele ayenge apele, Ngkartele ayenge ayeye mwerre-akerte apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne yerneke, apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne anteye. The kwenhe ayeye mwerre nhenge arrekantherre-werne akngetyeke.

Ayenge kwenhe urrkapentye arrpenhe-akerte angketyakenhe aneme. Urrkapentye nhenhe-akerte ware ayenge tnakelhemele angkeme. ¹⁴ Urrkapentye nhenhe Ngkartele-arle ilernenhe antheke, renhe-ante ware ilerne-arle mpwarerle-anerreme. Ilerne-arle urrkapentye arrpenhe mpwaretyakenhe-arle. Arraty, ayenge arrekwenyehenge nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekantherre-werne yerneke nhenge ayeye mwerre Christ-akerte yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele ware anteme ayenge tnakelherle-aneme. ¹⁵ Nhenge Ngkartele arrpenhe areye akngakemele itnenhe urrkapetyeke anthemele, urrkapentye nhenge itne-arrpe, the akenhe urrkapentye nhenge renhe tnaketyakenhele. Kele the akenhe pipe nhenhe arrekantherre-werne yerneme arrantherre aretyeke kele imerte arrantherre arraty itelaretyenhenge akwetethe anteme Jesus apenterlte-aneme apurrke-arlke-irretyakenhele. Urreke anteme apeke Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileme Jesus apentetyeke arrpenhe atningke anteme akaltye-irretyenhe Ikwere arraty akangkwe-irretyeke. ¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge ilerne apmere arrekantherrenhele anpere-irretyenhe ayeye mwerre arrpenhe areyeke ilemele apmere arrpenhele-arle aneme, nhenge areye-arle ayeye mwerreke akutne anemenge. Ilerne ayeyele ilettyakenhe ilerne-arle ayeye mwerre ilekenghe apmere nthenhele-arle arrpenhele ayeye renhe kele ileke. ¹⁷ Arrule-arle pipe-ke intelhe-ileke alakenhe-arle aneme, "Anwerne-arrpe akertne utyernelhetyale antetyeke, anwerne-arle Jesus Christ Alartetye-ante ware akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke, Rarle mwerre akngerre anwerneke mpwarerlenghe."

Jeremiah 9:24.

¹⁸ Arrpenhe apeke ayeyele ilelheme, nhenge re arne mwerre-arle mpwareke-iperrele, arrantherre anteme apeke itirreme Ngkarte-arle ikwere atnerre akangkentye anthurre anemeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe! Re kwenhe ikwere-arrpe utyernelheme, renhe awetyale anaye. Kenhe Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe aretyenhe, Re tnaketyenhe yanhe areye nhenge mwerre-arle mpwaremeke.

Paul atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme urrtyalthe akeme

11 Ayenge awerrirretyeke ahele-irretye-kwenyehenge ayenge arrekantherre angkerlenghe ty-errtye arerte-arerte-arteke-arle. ² The arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke ahentye-aneme Ngkartele-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe marle awenke-arteke, artweke akutne-arle anemeke, anewarte anetyakenhele. Itirrewarrraye, nhenge kakele atyeyikwe artwe anyenteke alhilettyenhe. Re renhe arntarnte-areme alhilyentye anewe aketyeke-atwetye re arrpenhenge mpwenyehenge alwirrelhe-ileme-ketye. Alakenhe renhe the arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrantherre Christ-ante ware apentetyenhenge iwerre arratyale. ³ Ayenge kwenhe atnerre atyenpe awel-hetyakenhe arrekantherre, ayenge itirreme arrpenhele apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ileketye, arrenhanther-

renhe iwerre apalele akngeme, arrantherre anteme Christ-eke alngwirretyenhenge. Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre marle awenke Eve-arle apmweke nhenge akangkwe-irreke ikwere-arle urrtiyirrekenge. Alakenhe anteye-arle irreketyenge, kele ayenge akenhe arrekantherre-arle akngerre anthurre itirreme. ⁴ Ilerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty akalyle-antheke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte, Ut-nenge Akngerre-akerte-arlike. Kenhe urrtyalthe areye anteme apetyemele, arrekantherre ayeye arrpenhe ileke, arrantherre awerrirremele itnenhe ayaketyakenhele, itnenhe arraty itelareme-tetye. Ngkatele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe antheke. Kenhe tyerrtye urrtyalthe yanhe areye angkemele itne-arle akwele arrenhantherrenhe utnenge arrpenhe anthetyeke, arrantherre kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneke utnenge arrpenhe renhe inetyeke alhule-iwetyeke Ut-nenge Akngerre Ngkate-kenhe.

⁵ Tyatyenge kwenhe arrekantherrenhe, urrtyalthe nhenge areye ayeyele ilelheme, "Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-elarle yerneke, anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge mwerre ulkere." Itne kwenhe apale angkerle-aneme, itne-arle atyengenge mwerre ulkere anetyakenhele. ⁶ Ayenge apeke-arle mwerrentye angketyakenhe arrpenhe areyenge arrwekele, kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe the itelareme iwenheke-arle ayenge angkemeke. Ayenge kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme ayeye mwerre Christ-kenhe-akerte. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arite atningken-gare akalyle-antheke.

⁷ Iwengenge-arle-ame arrantherre ayenge akurne ilerrirreme? Arrantherre itelareme, tharle ayeye mwerre arrenhantherrenhe akalyle-anthemele, the arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe. Tharle arrenhantherrenhe akalyle-antheke ngkweltye kwenye nhenge ayenge apele tyerrtye akweke-ante ware-arteke. Arrantherre apeke apale itirreme nhenge tharle arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele the apeke-arle arne akurne mpwaremeke-athene. ⁸ Nhenge apmere Corinth-enge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge urrkapetyame, Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle, itne kwenhe ayenge apwerte ngkweltye anthyame ayenge arrekantherrenge urrkapetyeke. The kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye itnekenge anyelkngenge inetyame-arteke the anteme arrekantherre ayeye mwerre iletyeke. ⁹ Apwerte ngkweltye nhenge itne-arle ayenge antheke-arle uyerreke, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyakenhe ante. Kenhe Jesus-arenye arrpenhe areye apmere Macedonia-larle aneme, itne ayenge apwerte ngkweltye akngetyeke. Nhenge ayenge antheke-arle-iperrele, the arrenhantherrenhe akwete apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele anetyarte, arrantherre atyenge apurrke-irreme-ketye. Lyete the arrenhantherrenhe akwete apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe iwenhe apeke ikwere. ¹⁰ Yewe, Christ akwetethe arraty angkeme. Ayenge-arlike arraty angkeme. Arrpenhele apeke re kwenhe ayenge ayene-

iletyakenhe apmere Achaia nhenhenge, the akwete anthurre ayeye mwerre ilerle-anetyenhe, akwete angkerle-anetyenhe, "The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arne iwenhe apeke ikwere apayuthnetyakenhe aneke."

¹¹ Nhenge ayenge untherle-apemele nhenhe-arteke angkerle-apeme kele arrantherre apeke atyenge apale itirreme-ketye ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahele-irremeke-athene. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, Ngkatele-arle ayenge itelareme, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre-arle anemeke arrekantherre akwetethe itirrerle-anemele.

¹² The arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe. Nhenge the apeke ngkweltye arrekantherre-ngentyele inemele nhenge akalyle-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe areye alakenhe apeke angkeme-ketye, "Paul-ele kwenhe arrekantherre-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltye inepineme. Anwerne-arlike ngkweltye inetyeke alakenhe-arteke." Alakenhe irreketyenge, the arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe, renhe impelheke. ¹³ Artwe yanhe areye kwenhe urrtiyirreme, ayeyele ilelheme nhenge itne-arle akwele akalyle-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ayeye mwerre Ngkate-kenhe. Itne kwenhe ware urrtiyirreme warrke itne-kenheke. Ayeyele ilelheme itne-arle ayeye Christ-kenhe akalyle-anthenhe-anthenhe akwele aneme. Itne angkeme itne-arle yerneke-arle akwele areye anemeke, nhenge Jesus-elarle akwele itnenhe akngakeke itnenhe yerneke-arteke. ¹⁴ Apatewarretyale anaye ayenge-arle alakenhe angkemege. Arrentye Satan kwenhe nhenge urrtiyirremele akngate-iwelheme arrpenhe-arteke anetyenhenge. Arrantherre anteme renhe apale areme itirremele nhenge rarle akwele alkere-arenye Ngkate-kenhe alnggenthe-arle atnyenemeke-athene. ¹⁵ Alakenhe re-arteke, urrkapentye akngerre arrentye Satan-kenhe urrtiyirreme tyerrtye areye apale itirretyenhenge itne-arle akwele urrkapentye akngerre arraty Ngkate-kenhe areye anemeke-athene. Kenhe urreke akenhe Ngkatele-arle itnenhe arrilyenhe itne-arle arne akurne mpwaremunge.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe Corinth-elarle aneme areyeye ileme arne akurne ingkirreke ikwere-arle irreme-akerte

¹⁶ Ayenge awethe arrekantherre angkeme, ayenge akwele tnakelheme. Arrantherre anteme apale itirreme-ketye ayenge-arle akwele arerte-arerte-irremele akwele angkemeke-athene, kele arrangkwe-arle akenhe. Kele atyenge ahele-irretyale anaye nhenge ayenge ipmentye impemele. Ayenge awethe tnakelhemele akertne utyernelheme tyerrtye arerte-arerte-arteke angkeme.

¹⁷ Kenhe Jesus Alartetyele-arle akenhe ayenge yernetyakenhe nhenhe-arteke angketyeke, re kwenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe atyenge nhenge arerte-arerte-irremele-arle angkemeke. Kele ayenge tnakelhemele, ayenge akwele tyerrtye arerte-arteke irremele. ¹⁸ Arrantherre itirreme nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele

arne ingkirrekeke akaltye anemeke. Kele arrantherre akenhe ilyernpenye anetyakenhe-arle arrantherre-arle arrpenhe areye akangkemele awerlte-anemenge nhenge areye-arle arrekantherre urrtiyirremele angkemeke. Urrtyalthe nhenge areye kwenhe tyerrtye arerte-arerte-arteke aneme itne tnakelheme Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe areye-arteke. Kele lyete anteme ayenge akweke ware angkeme nhenge tyerrtye arerte-arerte yanhe areye-arteke anteye arrantherre ayenge arratyte awetyenhenge. ²⁰ Urrtyalthe nhenge areyele arrenhantherrenhe uterneme urrtiyirremele ware nhenge alartetye akwele arrekantherrenhe, kele arrantherre akenhe ahele-irretyakenhele aneme. Itne arrekantherre urrtiyirreme, arrenhantherrenhe apw-erte ngkweltyeke apayuthnemele arrantherre anteme itnenhe aywerrkele antheme nhenge mwernte-arlike-irretyakenhele. Itne arrenhantherrenhe akurne akeme, arrelyenngge atweme-arlike, itne nhenge tnakelheme. Itne arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke nhenge mpwarrerlte-anemele, arrantherre akenhe itnenhe awerlte-arle-anerlengge. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre itnenhe aweme nhenge ahele-arlike-irretyakenhele?

²¹ Arrantherre itirrewarreme tharle akwele arrenhantherrenhe uternemeke-athene nhenge urrtyalthe arpenhe areyele-arteke. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, ayenge apure tnentye renhe mpwartyeke-arteke.

Nhenge itne tnakelhemele kele ayenge akenhe tnakelherlengge anteye. Ayenge kwenhe ware arrkene alakenhe renhe angkeme, nhenge tyerrtye arerte-arteke! ²² Itne tnakelheme "Hebrew" akwele ilelhemele. Ayenge-arle Hebrew anteye-arle aneme. Itne tnakelheme "Israel-eke akwerrke-ipenhe" akwele ilelhemele. Ayenge Israel-eke akwerrke-ipenhe anteye-arle aneme. Itne tnakelheme "Akwerreke Abraham-eke areye" akwele ilelhemele. Ayenge akwerrke Abraham-eke anteye-arle aneme. ²³ Itne tnakelhemele itne-arle akwele Jesus Christ-eke urrkaperlte-aneme.

Kenhe ayenge akenhe ikwere urrkaperle-aneme anteye-arle, the itnekenge akngerre ulkererele mpwarrerle-aneme. Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye arerte-arteke angkerle-aneme! Arrpenhe areyele ayenge jail-ke-arlike akwernetyarte tharle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilekengge. Kele itnenhe akenhe jail-ke akwernetyakenhe-arle aneke. Thultye areyele ayenge irrweltyele atweke, kele itnenhe akenhe irrweltyele atwetyakenhele aneke. Arlte arpe-anenhele itne ayenge ingkwe irrerlkngge atwetyeke aneke. Ayenge-arle itne-arteke anetyakenhele.

²⁴ Nhenge apmere urrpetyele Jew alartetye areyele ayenge arntwirrkeke. Akwetethe itne ayenge arntwirrketyarte itne ayenge arne irrweltyele atningkengare anthurre atweke, nhenge 39-eke-atwetye apmere arpe-anenhe ikwere. ²⁵ Nhenge apmere urrpetyenge Rome-arenhe thultye areyele ayenge arntwirrkeke akngerre anthurre atwerrirreke nhenge arne kwetere-artekele. Arlte arrpenhele itne ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke apwertele wemele. Nhenge boatenge urrpetye-ngare ayenge kwatyenge ingkwe alhek-

warle-irreme, nhenge boat-arle ultakelhekengge kwatyeke kwene-irremele. Arlte anyentele nhenge boat rarle ultakelhekengge kwatyeke-inpe kweneke the arne arntwirrkeke imerte kwatyete inteke-arle arltele-akake, ingwe-akakele. Ayenge apeke alhekwarle-irretyekele aneke ikweringge kele arrpenheme anteme apetyeke anwernenhe anteme areke itetheke mpwaremele.

²⁶ Nhenge ayenge-arle alethe untherle-apetyamele apmere arpe-anenhele ayeye-akerte, ayenge anteme kwatyete urewe akngerreke irreke, kwatyete urewe akngerre ikweringge ayenge ingkwe alhekwarle-irremele ilwetyeke aneke. Arlte arrpenhele nhenge ayenge-arle iwerrele alhepalhetyame, artwe akurne anyelkngalthe areye apetyemele ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke aneke. Arlte arrpenhele Jew areye ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke ahentye-aneke, arlte arrpenhele apmere ipenye areyele ayenge irrerlkngge atwetyeke aneke. Nhenge apmere akngerre arrpenhele apmere ahurratyenge, kwatyete alaye akertnenge nhenge ayenge-arle unthekele, ayenge ingkwe anthurre irrerlkngge inteke. Nhenge Jesus-arenhe areye akwele akelheme areye-arle, nhenge yanhe areye apelaye atyewe atyinhe areye-arle akwele akelheme, arlte arpenhele itne nhenge atyenge unthemele ayenge ingkwe irrerlkngge atweke.

²⁷ Ayenge kwenhe uyarne anthurre itirreme nhenge urrkapentye-iperre. Ayenge ingwe-akakele urrkapetyarte ankwe-arlike intetyakenhele. Arlte arrpenhele ayenge arlte-akakele urrkapetyarte merne-arlike arkwetyakenhele, kwatyete-arlike antywetyakenhele. Arlte arrpenhele ayenge angayakwe akwete-arlike aneke, nhenge irrernte anthurrele, mantere untyetye-kwenye-arlike, antyame-kwenye ayenge artelhetyeke, kele ayenge arrwemele-athewe rlike irrerntele-arle wernemenge.

²⁸ Kele nhenge akurne nhenhe areyele ayenge atwerlengge, arlte arpe-anenhele ayenge akwetethele itirrerle-aneme Jesus-arenhe areyeke apmere arpe-anenhekele-arle apurte-irrerlte-anemeke, ayenge kwenhe itneke akngerre anthurre itirreme, itne apeke-arle mwerre anemeke anteye. Nhenge ayenge-arle itneke itirremele, the arne ulthentye akngerre anthurre akwetethe akngerle-aneme-arteke. ²⁹ Nhenge arrpenhe apeke Jesus-arenhe uyarne atnerre akwete aneme, kele ayenge alhwarrpe anthurre-arle ikwere awelheme, the renhe atnerre-ilettyeke ahentye-aneme. Nhenge arrpenhe apeke Jesus-arenheke urrtiyirreme renhe nhenge arne akurne mpwartyeke, kele the apeke ikwere-akerte awemele ayenge atnerre ahele anthurre-arle awelheme.

³⁰ Arrpenheme ayeyele ilelheme nhenge itne-arle akwele atyeperrre anthurre anemeke. Kenhe ayenge akenhe tnakelherle-aneme ayenge-arle alhengkeye anemenge. Nhenge ayenge akengge anemele, Ngkartele-arle utnenge atyinhe atnerre-ileme urrkapentye ikweringge mpwartyenhenge. Yanhe ikweringge-ntyete-ante anteme ayenge tnakelheme. ³¹ Nhenge ayenge

arrekantherre arratyete angkeme, Ngkartele nhenge Akngeye-arle anemeke Jesus Alartetyeke, Re ayenge itelareme. Kele anwerne renhe akwete akertne tnakemele utyernerlte-anetyekaye. ³² Arrule anthurre nhenge ayenge-arle Damascus-ele anetyarte, apmere yanhe-arenyeke alartetyele thultye areye uterneke itne-arle akwele arriwele tnetyeke mwantyele arel-hetyeke ayenge akwele anyelkng-anyelkng al-wirreme-ketye itetheke unteme-ketye. Re itnenhe ileke ayenge arntwirrketyeke nhenge itne apeke ayenge alherlenge areke. Artwe nhenge kwenhe alartetye aneke artwe alartetye akngerrele-arle apmere Aretas-arenye-arle renhe arrernekenge. ³³ Kenhe arpenheme Jesus-arenyele, ayenge yakwethe akngerre kweneke arrerneke, nhenge akertne-ngentyele altywere-arle warle-nge itne ayenge ahelhe-werne kwene-ileke. Nhenge ayenge ahelheke irremele ayenge akeme-irreke alwirremele alengke-iwelhetyeke, alartetye nhenge re-anteme atyenge uyarne untheke.

Paul-ele Ngkarte-akerte altyerre areme

12 Ayenge itirretyakenhe aneme, arpenhe areyele ayenge anhernkemenge ayenge-arle utyernerlherle-anemenge. Ayenge tnakelherle-aneme arrantherre-arle ayenge uternerlte-anemenge. Kele mwerre-arle. The kwenhe ware arrekantherre ileme nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus Alartetyele atyenge imerneke nhenge altyerre atyinhenge. ² Ayenge akaltye aneme Jesus-arenye anyenteke. Arrulele, year 14-pele uyerrekenge, Ngkartele artwe nhenge alkere akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Ngkartele apeke tyerrtye arratyete ikwerenhe akngeke, nhenge Re apeke utnenge ikwerenhe ware apeke akngeke. Yekwe, Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe itelareme. ³ Yewe, ayenge kwenhe angkerne, Ngkartele kwenhe artwe nhenge alkere akertne anthurre-werne akngeke. Ngkartele apeke kwenhe tyerrtye arratyete ikwerenhe akngeke, nhenge utnenge ikwerenhe-ante apeke ware. Ayenge akutne aneme, Ngkartele-ante ware kwenhe itelareme. ⁴ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge, artwe nhengele awetyame arpenhe-arle angkentye alengkiwentye angketyamenge. Arelhe areyele ayeye alengkiwentye alkere-arenye nhenge areye uyarne-arle ileme.

⁵ The kwenhe arrekantherre arratyete ileme: Artwe nhenge Ngkartele-arle alkere akertne-werne akngekeke, yanhe kwenhe ayenge aneke! Ayenge akenhe tnakelhetyakenhe-arle aneme ayenge-arle alkere akertne-werne alhekenge. Nhenhe ware kwenhe ayenge angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe artwe awerrke-awerrke ware aneme, nhenge tyerrtye lterre anetyakenhe." ⁶ Ayenge tnakelheme nhenge arne areye-akerte tharle areke, kele mwerre anemere, tharle arratyete anthurre itnenhe arekenge. Arrangkwe akenhe, the uyarne arrekantherre arne ingkirreke ileme nhenge tharle areke areye, arrantherre atyenge apale-arle itirreketye nhenge ayenge-arle arerte-arerte akwele. Ayenge kwenhe ahentye anetyakenhe arrantherre ayenge akertne utyernetyeke tharle arne nhenge ar-

eye alkere akertnenge arekenge. Arrantherre apeke ayenge areke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge nhenge aweke apeke ayenge angkerlenge iwenhe apeke renhe apmere ahelhe nhenhenge. Kele mwerre antetyele arrantherre ayenge akertne utyernetyeke.

⁷ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge Ngkartele atyenge imerneke arne mwerre akngerre anthurre areye. Kenhe Re akenhe ahentye-anetyakenhe ayenge tnakelhetyeke nhenge arne arpenhe areye tharle arekeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re arrentye Satan ayaketyakenhe aneke ayenge atweketye, nhenge ayenge-arle akwetethe uyarne anthurre itirreme. Re ayenge arne lyeke-arteke antheke nhenge ayenge akwete kwarnamele atanthetyeke. Itirrewarraye nhenge mantere lyeke-akerteke irrpeme, lyeke areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe atantharle-aneme nhenge arnterre kwarnamele. Yanhe re-arteke akwele aneme. Arne nhengele akwele ayenge mwengke-ketye ayene-ileme. ⁸ Nhenge ayenge akwetethe anthurre kwarntyame, the Jesus Alartetye apayuthneke arne nhenge lyeke-arteke atyenge-ntyete akngetyeke. The anteme renhe awethe atherre-ngare apayuthneke. Arrangkwe, Re atyenge-arle akwete impeke. ⁹ Re atyenge-ketye urrpetye-ngare anthurre ayene-ileke angkemele, "Unte akwetethe uyarne itirrerle-aneme, the akenhe ngenhe mwantyele-arle arntarnte-areme. Nhenge unte awerrke-awerrke awelhemele uyarne anthurre itirreme, the tyerrtye ngkwihne lterre-iletynhe." Alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge akangkentye-arle aneme. The kwenhe ayeye nhenhe itnenhe akwetethe ilerle-aneme: "Nhenge ayenge tyerrtye awerrke-awerrke awelhemele, uyarne anthurre itirremele, ngangkere Jesus Christ-kenhele ayenge akwetethe atnyernerle-aneme nhenge arntarnte-aremele." ¹⁰ Kele impeyewe, nhenge ayenge uyarne itirreme. Itne atyenge anhernkeme, atyenge ahentye anthurre anetyakenhele, ayenge iltemele atwemele-arlke, itne ayenge aywepeme-arlke, atyenge tyele angkerirremele ayenge-arle Jesus Christ-eke akwete urrkaperle-anemenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Kele impeyewe, ayenge akwetethe akangkentye aneme. Nhenge ayenge uyarne anthurre itirremele, Ngkartele-ante ware-arle ayenge ngangkere antheme atnerre-ilemele, ayenge anteme tyerrtye atyete-atyete anthurre awelheme.

Paul arnterre anthurre itirreme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyete apmere Corinth-elarle anemeke

¹¹ Arrantherre kwenhe urrtirremele angkentye ilentye akngerre areye tnaketyame, arrantherre atyenge anhernkeme-arlke. Kele pipe nhenhenge the intelhe-ileme ayenge-arpe utyernelheme tnakelhemele nhenge ayenge arerte-arteke. Ayenge kwenhe tnakelhetye-kwenye ayenge-arle tyeperre anetyakenhenge. Arrantherre apeke itnenhe tnakerlenge ayenge-arle tnaketyeke, ayenge-arle arratyete angkentye ilentye akngerre anemenge, Jesus-elarle yerneke, ayeye ilentye akngerre arpenhe nhenge areye atyengenge

akngerre ulkere anetyakenhe-arle. ¹² Nhenge arrule anthurre ayenge-arle arrekatherrenge urrkapetyarte apmere Corinth-enge, Ngkartele ayenge ngangkere ikwernenhe antheke, ngangkere ikwere-akertele the ilyernpenye-irremele arne atningke arrekatherrenge ularre mpwaretyarte. Arerrirreke-arle iperre ingkirreke tharle mpwareke arrantherre kwenhe itelarerrirretyeke ayenge-arle Jesus-ele yerneke. ¹³ Arrpenhe Jesus-arenye areyele ayenge apwerte ngkweltye antherrirreke, the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arantherre atyenge itirrewarreme alakenhe, "Re kwenhe apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirreme." Arrangkwe, ayenge-arle arrekatherre-akerte itirreme-anteyele alakenhe-arteke anteye. Kweye! The arrenhantherrenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apeke merneke apeke apayuthnetyakenhe. Alakenhe re apeke-arle the akurne mpwareke, arrangkwe-arle!

¹⁴ Atherre-ngare ayenge arrekatherrenge anetyeke alheke, lyete anteme ayenge itirreme awethe alhetyeke arrekatherrenge anetyeke. Ayenge nhenge ikwere irretye-alhemele the arrenhantherrenhe merneke apeke ngkweltyeke apeke apayuthnetyakenhe anetyenhe, ayenge ahentye-anetyakenhenge nhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre atnyeneme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye-aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe ampe atyinhe-arteke aneme. Ampe areyele-ame ikwere-artweye arntarnte-arentye akngerre nhenge merne itnenhe anthemele? Arrangkwe! Ikwere-artweyele-ante ampe itnekenhe arntarnte-arentye akngerre nhenge merne itnenhe anthemele. ¹⁵ Nhenge ayenge apetyerlenghe, the akangkemele anthetyenhe arne areye nhenge tharle atnyeneme, nhenge ayenge anthelhetyenhe ingkirreke-arlke tharle atnyeneme, tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Itirrentye atyinhele ayenge arrekatherre arnterre urrkapetyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge apurrke-arlke-irretyakenhele. Yewe, ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrantherre-ame atyenge akweke ware ahentye-anirtneme?

¹⁶ Arrantherre ayenge itelareme, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekatherrenge anetyarte apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthnetyakenhele. Kenhe lyetenye, arrpenheme atyenge tyele angkerlte-aneme alakenhe, "Artwe yanhe kwenhe urrtyirrentye anwernenhe apale uternerle-aneme nhenge anwerne-ngentyele apwerte ngkweltye akwele inetyenhenge." Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe.

¹⁷ Arrpenheme apeke itirreme artwe yanhe atherre kwenhe tharle arrule ulkere yerneke nhenge urrtyirremele ngkweltye inetyeke? Arrangkwe, yanhe kwenhe arraty anetyakenhe! ¹⁸ The kwenhe artwe nhenge Titus-arlke arrpenhe Jesus-arenyenge apmere arrekatherrenhe-werne yerneke. Arrantherre-ame itirreme Titus-arle arrekatherre urrtyirreme ngkweltye inetyeke? Arrangkwe. Re arrenhantherrenhe urrtyekelhe-iletakenhe-arle aneke. Titus kwenhe arrekatherre itirreme nhenge ayenge-arle arrekatherre itirreme-arteke-anteye, re arrekatherre urrkapeme-ant-

eye ayenge-arteke nhenge arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke.

¹⁹ Arrpenheme kwenhe atyenge tyele angkerlte-aneme. Arrantherre itirrewarreme akwele pipe atyinhenge-arle ayenge-arle arntwelheme arrantherre-arle ayenge ilpernetyamenge. Yanhe kwenhe arraty anetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme Ngkartenge alkngetherre tharle kwenhe Jesus Christ arraty anthurre itelaremenge. Jesus-arenye areyeye, nhenhe ingkirreke kwenhe the ileme arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke. ²⁰ Ayenge arrekatherre anthurre anteme itirreme. Nhenge ayenge Corinth-werne apetyemele, kele anteye anwerne apeke ahele-irreme ahele uthnerremele. Yanhe kwenhe akurne anthurre. Alakenhe irreketyenge anwerne kwenhe ipeltye-ilerretyeye. Nhenge ayenge apeke apetyemele anteme arrenhantherrenhe apeke aretye-alheme iltererlenghe nhenge ingkerte-ingkerte apeke irrerrerlenghe, nhenge ahele apeke angkerrerlenghe, atnure-irrerlenghe apeke, arrpenhe areye-arlke apeke antherretyakenhele, tyele angkerreme apeke, tnake-apeke-alherreme, nhenge ingkirreke apatemele apeke. Nhenge the apeke nhenge areye nthakenhe-arle irremere, kele ayenge arrekatherre ahele-arle-irretyenhenge. ²¹ Nhenge ayenge arrwekele-arle Corinth-werne apetyeke, arrpenheme atningke arraty anetyakenhe anetyarte. Arrantherre akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyarte, tyerrke-tyerrke mpwekare-irrerlte-anemele. Arrantherre itirretyame arrpenhenge interlte-apetyeke. Arne nhenhe areyele kwenhe ayenge arrangkelhe-arrangkelhe-ileke. Arrantherre kwenhe apure-irretyakenhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-irretyeye nhenge utepe-irirtnetyeke iwerre arraty-werne. Kele lyete ayenge arrekatherre awethe apetyeme nhenge the apeke arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe nhenge alakenhe akwete anerlenghe ayenge kwenhe apure anthurre awelhetyenhe nhenge Ngkartenge alkngetherre ayenge anteme arnterre anthurre arlkemele artneme. Alakenhe irreme-ketyenge arne akurne yanhe ingkirreke impaye, ayenge atnerte alhwarrpe awelheketye arrekatherre imerte artnemele.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye alkngarre-ileme Corinth-elarle anemeke

13 Ayenge arrekwele atherre-ngare alheke arrekatherrenge aneke, lyete kwenhe ayenge alpetyeke anteme aneme. Alakenhe-arle pweke-nge arrule intelhe-ileke, "Tyerrtye anyentele apeke akurne mpwareme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele anteme renhe aremele imerte alartetye areyeke iletaye-alhetyeke. Tyerrtye nhenge anyente-ante warele apeke areke-arle iperre, renhe ilpernemele renhe iparrpele arraty itelaretyale. Kele nhenge atherrele apeke urrpetyele apeke, areke-arle iperrele renhe ilperneme anteme, imerte itnenhe-ante warele arraty itelaretyenhenge."

Deuteronomy 19:15.

² Nhenge ayenge-arle arrekhantherrenge arrule anetyarte, atningke kwenhe mwerre anetyakenhe anetyarte. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kele alkngrarre-ileke arrantherre mwerre anetyeke nhenge utepe-ir-rirtneleme iwerre arratyewerne. Lyete pipe nhenhenge the arrenhantherrenhe awethe alkngrarre-ileme: nhenge ayenge Corinth-werne apetyerlenge, the arrenhantherrenhe mwantye aretyenhe anteye-arle, nhenge arrantherre apeke-arle mwerre-irrekeke, mwerre anteme anemele, nhenge arrantherre apeke akurne akwete mpwarerlte-aneme. The apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme akurne akwete mpwarerlenge kele ayenge arrekhantherre ahele anthurre-arle-irretyenhenge ntertelhe-ilemele. ³ The arrekhantherre imernetyenhe arrantherre itelaretyenhenge Christ-arle atyenge-ngentye angkemenge. Christ kwenhe arrekhantherre atereke akutne, re kwenhe arrekhantherre angketyenhe atyenge-ngentye nhenge utnenge atnerrele. ⁴ Yewe, nhenge itne Christ-arle arne arntark-eweke-arleke irlpare arrerneke, itne renhe artwe awer-rke-awerrke-arteke-arle irreriknge atwerrirreke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ngangkere akngerre anthurrele renhe itethe-ilirtneke nhenge ilwekarle-iperrenge. Yewe, anwerne kwenhe Christ-enge awerrke-awerrke-arteke anteye aneme. Nhenge anwerne arrekhantherre-werne alhemele, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge anteme anwernenhe atnyeneme, anwerne anteme utnenge atnerrele arrekhantherre ahele-ahele angketyenhe arrenhantherrenhe ntertelhe-ilemele.

⁵ Yewe, arrantherre-arrpe apayuthnemele anaye mwantye itirremele alakenhe, "Anwerne-ame Jesus-ante ware arratyewer apenteme?" Alakenhe re arrantherre-arrpe apayuthnaye, arrantherre-arle apeke alkngrirrekenge Jesus-arle arrekhantherre kwenenge anemenge, arrantherre kele anteme apale alhemele, Jesus-arenye anetyakenhe. ⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge mwantyele awerrirretyeke, nhenge aweke-arle-iperre arrantherre anteme alhengke-aretyenhenge Jesus-arle ayenge arratyewer yernekenge tharle renhe arratyewer apenteme. ⁷ Ayenge kwenhe ayeyele ilelhetyakenhe, tharle-tetye Ngkarte arrekhantherre akwetethele apayuthnerle-aneme arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye-ketye impelhetyeke nhenge mwerre anteme mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke itirrewarremeketye, "Arrangkwe, re kwenhe anwernenhe apayuthneme tyerrtye areyele-arle renhe tnakemele utyernerlte-anetyenhenge." Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, the ware apayuthneme arrantherre-arle mwerre anetyeke nhenge iwerre arratyewer apentemele ayenge-arle arrekhantherre ahentye-anemenge. ⁸ Ilerne kwenhe ayeyewer arratyewer Jesus Christ-akerte akenge-iletakenhe, il-

erne ware arratyewer iletakenhe alhemele atningkele ayeyewer nhenge arratyewer itelaretyenhenge irlpe-werne ilemele. ⁹ Ilerne apeke atyepewer-atyepewer awelhetakenhe apentemele anerle-anerreme. Nhenge ilerne apetyewerle arrenhantherrenhe anteme aremele utnenge atnerrele Jesus apenterlte-anerlenge ilerne-arle akangkentye anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge ilerne Ngkarte akwetethe apayuthnerle-anerreme arrekhantherre, arrantherre mwerre anteme anerlte-anetyenhenge iwerre arratyewer akwetethe renhe apenterlte-aneme. ¹⁰ Jesus Alartetyewer-arle kwenhe ayeyewer yerneke angketyeke tyerrtye areye atnerre-iletakenhe, nhenge itnenhe iltetyewer-kwenye, itnenhe ayewepetyewer-kwenye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the pipe-ke intelhe-ileke arrewekele nhenge ayenge arrekhantherre-werne apetyewerlenge, arrantherre akurne-ketye impelhetyenenge. Nhenge pipe nhenhe renhe inemele arrantherre anteme apure awelhetakenhe akurne-ketye ipmentye impetyenhe imerte Jesus anteme akangkemele apentemele. Nhenge urreke anteme ayenge apetyewer the arrenhantherrenhe aretyewer-alhemele akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe iltetyewer anemele.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe renhe uyerrelhe-ileme atyewer Jesus-kenhe areyewer apmewer Corinth-elarle anemele

¹¹ Jesus-arenye areye-aye, the kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre uyerrelhe-ileme. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrekhantherrenge akwetethe anerle-anetyeke. Jesus-arteke anerrirraye, iwerre arratyewer apenterlte-anemele. Ayeyewer nhenhe areye awerrirraye tharle pipe nhenheke intelhe-ileke. Nhenge kele-arle ipeltyewer-ilerrekenge, atwerretyale anaye. Kele Ngkarte, nhenge mwantye-mwantye aneme-arle, Re akwetethe arrekhantherrenge anerle-anetyenhe utnenge arrekhantherrenhe atnerre atnyenerle-anetyenhe. ¹² Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-arenye arrenpenhe aremele renhe anyanemele akangketyeke.

Jesus-arenye ingkirreke-arle nhenhele anemele arrekhantherre iletakenhe ahentye-aneme itne-arle mwerre aneme, arrekhantherre akwetethe anthurre itirrerlte-anemele.

¹³ The kwenhe Jesus Alartetyewer apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke atnerte akangkentye akngerre ikwerenhele. The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrekhantherre ahentye anthurre anetyeke. The Utnenge Akngerre apayuthneme arrekhantherre-arleke akwete alethe arrekhantherrenge mwerrantye anetyeke. Alakenhe, the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme.

Kele, yanhe ware!

Galatians

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ilemele yerneke Ngkarte-kenhe areye-werne apurte-arle anerrir-retyameke apmere arrpe-anenhele apmere Galatia ikwerele

1 Ayenge Paul arritnye. The, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areyenge, ayeye nhenhe arrekantherre Jesus-kenhe areye-werne yerneme apmere arrpe-anenhele-arle apurte-irremeke apmere Galatia-le, anwerne arrekantherre akangkemele itirreme. Jesus-ele ayenge yerneke Ayeye Mwerre ilerle-apetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye areyele yernetyakenhe. Arrangkwe-arle, kele Jesus-elarle ayenge akngakeke warrke nhenhe ikwere mpwaretyeke. Ngkartele Jesus itethe-ileke imerte akemelhe-ilemele ilweke-arle-iperre kele rarle ayenge akngakemele yerneke warrke nhenhe mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwereenge-arle the Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-akerte ilerle-apeme.

³ Ayenge akwetethe Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme, Jesus-eke-arlike arrekantherre ingkerrenyekeke, arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerretyeye atnerre-ilemele arrantherre nterte anerlte-anetyeke. ⁴ Nhenge Ngkarte anwerne-kenhele-arle yerneke iperre, Jesus Ikwere aywerrke-irremele apetyeke. Lyete, apmere arrpe-anenhele, tyerrtye ingkirrekele akurne mpwarewarreme. Akurne-arle mpwareke iperre anwerne Ngkarte-ketyenge-arle untyeme-irreke. Kele anwerne alakenhe anerlte-anemeketye, Ngkartele Jesus yerneke kele re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge akurne anwerne-kenhe-ketye. ⁵ Arratyapelaye! Alakenhe ikwereenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarretyeye.

Angkentye Mwerre anyente ware-arle aneme

⁶ Ayenge kwenhe apateke anthurre tharle aweke-iperre arrantherre-arle iparrpe anthurre Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irreke angkentye urrtyrrentye-arle aweke iperre. Re anthurrele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akngakeke Ikwerenhe altye-irretyeke arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ arratyete itelarekenge. Arrantherre akwele akwenpe anthurrele renhe ipmentyele iweke angkentye arrpenhe-arle aweke-iperrele nhenge angkentye mwerreke-athene itirremele. ⁷ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrekantherre urrtyrremele Jesus Christ-akerte ayeye ileme, itne kwenhe ayeye yanhe akngarte-iweke. Ayeye arrpenhe yanhe akurne-

arle. Itne itirreme ayeye nhenhe arratyete-arle akwele. Nhenge itne-arle itirremele arrantherre renhe apentyeke akwele. Itnenhe awerrirretyale! Ayeye anyenteante ware kwenhe Jesus-kenhe arratyete. ⁸ Alakenhe ikwereenge anteme ayenge Ngkarteke alakenhe angkeme, "Ngkarte-aye, nhenge anwerne apeke, Unte-arle yerneke areye, ayeye arrpenhe ilerlengetyerrtye apmere Galatia-arenye areyeke, kele nhenge alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele apeke ayeye arrpenhe anteye Jesus-akerte ileme, alakenhe akurne anthurre-arle. Ngkarte, alakenhe-irreketye, tyerrtye yanhe apmere akurne nhenge-werne yernaye."

⁹ Ayenge Ngkarteke awethe angketyeke ahentye aneme, "Ngkarte, arrule anthurre Galatia-arenye areyele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe aweke. Lyete apeke, tyerrtye arrpenhele ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-akerte ileme, Unte renhe iltetyeke, renhe yernemele apmere akurne ikwere-werne."

¹⁰ Iwengenge-arle-ame arrantherre atyenge apale itirreme? Arrantherre-ame itirreme tharle arrpenhe areye-arle akwetethe amantye-akeke itne atyenge ahentye-anetyenhenge? Arrangkwe! Ayenge-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete-arle angkeme, the Renhe-ante-arle aweme, Re atyenge akangkemele anetyenhenge. The apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye aweme, kele ayenge Jesus-eke mwerrantye warrke-irretyakenhe-arle. Kele ayenge Ikwere-ante ware-arle warrke-irreme Re atyenge akangkemele anetyenhenge.

Ngkartele Paul akngakeme ayeye Ikwerenhe ilerle-apetyeke

¹¹ Atyewe atyinhe areye awerrirraye. Ayeye nhenge Jesus-akerte tharle arrekantherre ileke kwenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele, tyerrtye-ngentyele kwenye. ¹² Tyerrtye ayenge ayeye nhenhe anthetyakenhe, tyerrtye ayenge ayeye nhenge akaltyele-anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Jesus Christ anyentele-arle ayenge Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akaltyele-antheke.

¹³ Urreke ayenge Ngkarteke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe atyenge-akerte aweke. The kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe akwetethe apentetyarte Jew arrpenhe areyele-arteke. Tharle Jesus-kenhe areye arrekwele ilpernetyarte itnenhe atwemele apmere arrpe-anenheke, the itnenhe uyerrelhe-ilettyeke arrkernetyarte itne Jesus-ketye impelhettyenhenge. ¹⁴ The kwenhe angkentye lterrke Jew areye-kenhe mwantyele apentetyarte Jew arrpenhe areyenge awethe-ulkere. Ayenge ayeye arrekwenye-kenheke impene anthurre

aneke. ¹⁵ Kenhe urreke ayenge akweke intetyenhenge Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Ngkarte re-arrpe itelaremele angkeke, "The kwenhe Alere atyinhe Jesus imernetyenhe Paul-eke."

¹⁶ Ngkartele kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe atyenge imerneke the arratyte itelaretyenhenge imerte ilerle-apemele Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte. Nhenge Re Alere Ikwerenhe atyenge imernerlenge, the kwenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apayuthnetyakenhe ayenge akaltyele-anthetyeke Jesus-akerte, arrangkwe-arle. ¹⁷ Ayenge-arle apmere Jerusalem-werne alhetyakenhe-arle aneke Peter aretyeke, Jesus-elarle yerneke arrpenhe areye-arlike. Urreke ayenge akngakemele yernetyenhenge, Re itnenhe akngakemele yerneke. Ngkartele-arle Alere Ikwere-nhe atyenge imerneke-iperre, ayenge iparrpe alheke apmere Arabia ikwere-werne kele apmere ikwerele urrekeke anemele. Kele urreke, ayenge apmere Damascus ikwere-werne alpeke.

¹⁸ Year urrpyetyeke-arle aneke iperre, ayenge Damascus-engentyele Jerusalem-werne alpeke, Peter-enge apurte-irremele angketyeke. Apmere ikwere irretye-alhemele ilerne aneke alte 15-peleke-atwetye. ¹⁹ Peter-enge ayenge anerlenge, the James areke imerte ikwere angkemele. Re atyeye Jesus-kenhe. Re ayeye ilantheke-arle, ayenge-arteke. Ayenge-arle ikwere-atherre-ante ware-arle angkeke arrpenhe areye aretyakenhe.

²⁰ Awerrirraye, Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge arerle-aneme the pipe nhenhe intelhe-ilerlenge. Tharle arrekantherre arratyte-arle ileme. Ayenge-arle urrtiyirretyakenhe-arle. Ayenge apeke arrekantherre urrtiyirrelenge, Ngkartele ayenge akurne-arle-ilemere.

²¹ Ayenge-arle Peter-enge aneke-iperre apmere Jerusalem ikwerele, the apmere yanhe impeke, apmere arrpenhe atherre-werne alhemele, apmere Syria uthene Cilicia uthene-werne. Yanheke irremele ayenge alheke tyerrtye areyeke ayeye ilerle-apemele. ²² Kenhe Jesus-kenhe apmere Judea-arenhe areye akenhe atyenge akutne-arle aneke, itne-arle ayenge aretyakenhenge. ²³ Itne-arle ayeye ware-arle atyenge-akerte aweke, "Artwe nhenhe, anwernenhe-arle atwetyarte, anwernenhe uyerrelhe-ilettyeke. Lyete, artwe nhenhele ayeye renhe anteye ilerle-apeme." ²⁴ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe apmere Judea-arenhe areyele-arle aweke iperre, ayenge-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, itne Ngkarte akangkemele tnakeke.

Paul alartetye areyeke angkeme

2 Peter-enge apmere Jerusalem-ele aneke-iperre the impemele, apmere arrpenhe-werne aname-irreke year 14-peleke-atwetye. Yanhe-ngentyele ayenge apmere Jerusalem-werne apetyalpeke artwe arrpenhe atherre-akerte Barnabas uthene Titus uthene.

² Ngkartele ayenge altyerrenge ileke Jerusalem-werne alpetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge akwele ayenge alpeke ikwere-atherre-akerte. Jerusalem-eke irretye-alpemele, ayenge tyatye-arenhe alartetye areyeke angketyeke alheke. The itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ileke,

tharle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ileke-arteke. The itneke warrke atyinhe-akerte ileke, itne atyenge-akerte ayeye urrtiyirrentye ileme-ketye warrke renhe akurne-ilemele, arrpenhe areye ayakemele arratyte itelaremeketye.

³ Tyatye-arenhe akngerrepate areye itne atyenge ye angkeke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne Titus impeke, renhe artwe-irretyeke uternetyakenhele, iwerre Jew areyekenhenge ularre. Titus kwenhe Greece-arenhe aneke, re kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Jew Jesus-kenhe areye renhe artwe-ilettyeke ahentye aneke re akwele Jew anteme anetyenhenge. Alakenhe-irreketye, anwerne itnenhe ayakeke. ⁴ Yanhenge anteme, Jew arrpenheme anwernekenge anyelkng-anyelkng apurte-irreke interte-arenhe areye akwele anetyeke, anwernenhe areparetyenhenge. Itne anwerneke ahentye anetyakenhe Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke; itne ahentye aneme anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe-ante ware apentetyeke. ⁵ Kele anwerne itnenhe ayene-arle-ileke. Angkentye Jew areye-kenhe arratyte anetyakenhe aneme tyerrtye areyele apentetyeke. Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-kenhe-ante ware-arle arratyte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itnenhe ayene-ileke, Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratyte anerle-anetyenhenge arrantherre apenterlite-anetyeke.

⁶ Jew Jerusalem-arenhe arrpenheme angkeme alartetye arrpenheme-arle arrpenhe areyenge tyeperrulker akwele. Kele arratyte apeke-arle, ithwenge apeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe aretyakenhe-arle iwenhe apeke-arle akethele aneme, Re akenhe utnenge kwenele-arle aneme-tetye-arle areme. Nhenge alartetye yanhe areyele Ayeye Mwerre awemele tharle Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ileke, itne itirreke mwerre-arle akwele. Itne kwenhe ayenge uternetyakenhe ayeye arrpenhe Jesus-akerte ilettyeke. ⁷ Itne areke-tetye Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakeke Ayeye Mwerre ilettyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Alakenhe anteye Rarle Peter akngakeke-arteke Ayeye Mwerre ilettyeke Jew areyeke. ⁸ Arratyte-arle, Ngkartele Peter utnenge Ikwere-nhe antheke renhe akngakemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re ayeye ilantheke-arle aneme Ngkartele-arle yerneke Jew areyeke. Ngkartele-arle ayenge utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke-arteke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, ayenge ilantheke-arle aneme Rarle yerneke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. ⁹ Itne itirreke James, Peter, John-arlike-arle Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-areme akwele apmere Jerusalem-enge. Ayenge itneke warrke atyinhe-akerte angkerlenge, itne itelareke Ngkartele-arle ayenge warrke nhenhe antheke. Yanhe-ngentyele itne Barnabas ilernenhe ilttye irrkweke; alakenhe angkemele, "Arratyte kwenhe Ngkartele mpwelenhe warrke nhenhe mpwaretyeke antheke. Anwerne kwenhe angkentye anyente renhe ilerlite-apeme. Ayeye Mwerre renhe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ilettyeke alhaye. Kele alakenhe anteye anwerne Ayeye Mwerre renhe ilettyenhe Jew nhenhe areyeke. ¹⁰ Mpwele ayeye ilerle-aperremele, alkngwirretyale Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere nhenhe

Jerusalem-elarle aneme arneke arrangkwe." The itnenhe awerlenghe alakenhe angkerlenghe, ayenge alakenhe anteye itirreke. The itnekenghe akwetethe atypepe-atypepele mpwaretyeke.

Paul-ele Peter alkngetherre ileme

¹¹ Nhenge Peter-arle apetyemele apmere Antioch-ele anetyartenge the renhe alkngetherre ileke rarle nhenge akurne mpwaretyamenge. ¹² Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, re angkentye Jew areye-kenheke arrkerenye-irreke Jew anetyakenhe areyenge arlkwemele. Kenhe artwe arrpenheme ikwere irretye-alheke nhenge James-elarle yerneke areye. Kenhe Peter akenhe akeme-arle-irrerlenghe urrtirremele rarle itnekenghe arlkwetyakenhe aneke akwele, rarle atere-irrekenghe Jew areye ikwere ahele angkeketye rarle akalke-akalkele arlkwetyakenhe anekenghe.

¹³ Kenhe Jew Jesus-kenhe arrpenheme Antioch-elarle aneke, itne Peter-elarle mpwareke-arteke-irreke. Itne Jew anetyakenhe areye-ketye arntwarre aneke, itne itnekenghe merne arlkwetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Barnabas Peter-arteke anteye irreke, itnekenghe apurte-irretyakenhe, itnekenghe arlkwetye-arlke-akenhe. ¹⁴ Nhenge the aremele Peter-ele Jew Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele-arlke alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, the itelareke itne-arle apale itirreke. Itne Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akertenge impelheke renhe arratyte apentetyakenhele. Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areye Antioch-arenye itne apurte-irrerlenghe, the Peter alkngetherre ileke itne arerlenghe anthurre, "Peter itelaraye, unte kwenhe Jew aneme, kenhe unte Jew anetyakenhe-arteke-arle aneme. Kele iwenhenge-ame unte itnenhe akngarte-iwelhetyeke ileke Jew areye-arteke irretyeke?"

¹⁵ Kele ayenge Peter-eke angkeke, "Peter nhenhe awaye, arratyte kwenhe ilerne Jew akweke atherre in-teke. Jew anetyakenhe areyele angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Ilerne kwenhe Jew atherre, ilerneke-artweye-arteke. ¹⁶ Peter, ilerne itelareme, nhenge Jesus Christ-arle arratyte itelareke-iperre-ante, Ngkarte angketyenhe, 'Unte arratyte Atyengenge ularre.' Nhenge unte uyarne arratyte-irreme Ngkartenge ularre angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele ware. Alakenhenge akwele ilerne angkentye Moses-kenhe impeke. Ilerne kwenhe Jesus Christ-ante ware arratyte itelareme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele ilernenhe arratyte ileme, ilerne ikwerenhe altye-ilemele, Renhe-ante ware ilerne apenterle-anerreme.

¹⁷ "Peter awaye, Jew anetyakenhe areyele kwenhe angkentye awetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle Moses-antheke, itne renhe akwenpele awerlte-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jew areye angkeme itne-arle akurne akwele. Nhenge anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe impeke-iperre, anwerne Jew anetyakenhe areye-arteke anteme irreme, Jew areye anteme angkeke anwerne-arle akwele akurne areye aneme. Jew arrpenheme apeke ilerneke alakenhe angkeme, 'Jesus-ele apeke-arle mpwelenhe uterneme Ngkarte-ketyenge

untyeme-irretyeke akurne-irretyehenge, Jew anetyakenhe areye-arteke anetyeke.' Arrangkwe-arle, Jesus Christ-ele ilernenhe Ngkartenge untyeme-irretyeke uternetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe! ¹⁸ Nhenge tharle angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyarte, ayenge Ngkartenge uyarne anyente-irreke. Kele tharle Christ Jesus arratyte itelaremenge anteme ayenge Ngkartenge apurte-irreke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge angkentye ikwerenge impelheke. The apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe awethe apenteme, kele ayenge Ngkartenge untyeme-irremere. Alakenhe kwenhe akurne anthurre. ¹⁹ Ayenge angkentye yanhe impelheke ikwere alknwirremele. Angkentye yanhele ayenge apurrkele anthurre antheke. Lyete, the kwenhe Jesus Christ anyente arratyte itelareme, Ngkartekte arratyte anetyehenge. ²⁰ Ye, ayenge Christ-enge arne arntarlkwenge-arleke ilweke. Alakenhe ikwerenge, the kwenhe iwerre atyinhe-arrpe apentetyakenhe. Tharle utnenge atyinhe atnyenetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. The utnenge Jesus Christ-kenhe-arle atnyeneme atyengenge-arlenghe. Christ Jesus kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe. Re kwenhe atyenge ahentye anthurre aneme rarle atyenge ilweke ayenge itetheke mpwaretyeke. Kele the renhe arratyte itelarerlenghe re atyengenge anteme-arle aneme. ²¹ Kenhe Ngkartele apeke tyerrtye angwenhe apeke renhe arratyte ileme angkentye Moses-kenhenge, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame Jesus ilweke? Ware apeke-arle re piwelhemele ilweke. Kele, yanhe-arle arratyte anetyakenhe-arle. Anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhenge arratyte-ilelhetyeke ar-rangkwe-arle. Anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte-arle itelareke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele anwer-nenhe arratyte ileke. The Jesus arratyte akwete itelar-erle-anetyenhe." Alakenhe rarle ayenge Peter-eke angkeke.

Ngkartele Galatia-arenye Ikwerenhe areye Utnenge Akngerre antheme itne-arle Jesus Christ arratyte itelarekenghe

3 Galatia-arenye areyaye, iwenhenge-ame arrantherre arerte-irreke? Angwenhele-ame arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke? Nhenge ayenge arrek-antherrenge arrekwele anerlenghe, the arrenhantherrenhe mwerrantye akaltyele-antheke Jesus-akerte, rarle arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-arlke-akerte. ² Kele the arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke ahentye aneme: Nthakenhe-ame arrantherre Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe ineke? Angkentye Moses-kenhe arratyte apentemele? Arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre kwenhe Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte awemele renhe arratyte itelareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Utnenge Akngerre ineke. ³ Arrantherre-ame arerte-irreme? Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-kenhe irrerlenghe, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Akngerre-antheke, Re akwetethe akaltyele-antheme arratyte-anetyeke, arrantherre anteme Renhe akwete apentetyarte. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre Renhe ipmen-tyele aweke? Iwenhenge-ame iwerre arrek-antherren-

he-arrpe arrantherre apenteme? ⁴ Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre antheke, arrantherre anteme Jesus apenterlte-anetyarte, itirretye-arlike-akenhe nhenge arne akurne areye arrekantherre irrerlenge. Kenhe lyete, arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-arle-irreke. Re-ame arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre apelkele antheke? ⁵ Ayenge awerriraye! Arrantherre kwenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe-ngentyele inetyakenhe, arangkwe. Arrantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte aweke. Aweke-arle iperre arrantherre renhe arratyte itelareke, alakenhe ikwenge anteme Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge nhenge antheke. Utmenge yanhe-akerte arrantherre Ikwere arnterre warrke-irreke, ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaremele. Nthakenhe-arle-ame arrantherre uyarne akwete itelareme?

Ngkartele tyerrtye areye mwantye-mwantye-ileme itne apeke Renhe arratyte itelarerlenge Abraham-elarle arraty itelaretyarte-arteke

⁶ Arrantherre itelareme artwe nhenge Abraham arule-arle anetyarte. Bible-nge angkeme Ngkartele Abraham arratyte ileke rarle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge. ⁷ Nhenge tyerrtye areye, Ngkarte-arle arraty itelareme, itne-ante-arle Abraham-eke-artweye anthurre aneme. ⁸ Bible-nge kwenhe, ayeye anyente arrule anthurre-arle intelhe-ileke. Nhenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke, "Nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areyele ayenge awerlenge, ayenge alakenhe-arle angketyenhe, 'Arrantherre-arle kele arratyte-arle.'" Urreke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte apmere nhenhenge iletynhenge, Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe angkeke, "The tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhele mwantye-mwantye-iletynhe unte-arle ayenge arratyte itelaremene."

Genesis 12:3, 18:18, 22:18.

⁹ Ayeye yanhe kwenhe arratyte-arle. Abraham-ele kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelareke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme Ngkartele renhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyarte. Alakenhe anteye-arle Ngkartele tyerrtye areye arntarnte-arle-aneme itne apeke Renhe arratyte itelarerlenge Abraham-ele-arteke.

¹⁰ Nhenge yanhe areyele apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe-ante ware apenteme, itne itirreme itne-arle Ngkartenge ularre arratyte anemeke-athene, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe kele ilperneke-arle. Arrule anthurre Moses-ele alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Angwenhele apeke angkentye nhenge akwenpele awerle-aneme renhe apentetyakenhele, kele Ngkarte tyerrtye ikwere-ketye untyeme-arle-irretyenhe."

Deuteronomy 27:26.

¹¹ Arrpenhe Ngkartenge ularre uyarne arratyte-irreme, angkentye Moses-kenhe apentemele. Alakenhe-arle arrule pwekeke intelhe-ileke, "Nhenge tyerrtye apeke arratyte itelareme Ngkarte alakenhe-arle angkeme, 'Unte kwenhe arratyte anthurre aneme.' Kele re Ngkartenge anyenteke-arle-irreme itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge rarle Renhe arratyte itelarekenge."

Habakkuk 2:4.

¹² Angkentye Moses-kenhele alakenhe ware anwerneke ileme, nhenge tyerrtye angwenhele apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe arratyte apenteme, kele re Ngkartenge akwete-ante-arle anerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe Ayeye Mwerre akenhe arrpenhe anthurre-arle aneme, re anwerneke ileme Christ arratyte-arle itelareke iperre-ante, tyerrtye re itethe akwete-arle anerle-anetyenhe.

¹³ Alakenhe-arlike kwenhe Bible-nge ileme: "Angwenhe apeke-arle arne arntarlkwenge arlpare aneke, Ngkartele renhe-arle piweme atwetyeke."

Deuteronomy 21:23 (Greek version).

Jesus Christ kwenhe arne arntarlkwenge ilweke anwerneke. Ngkartele Jesus piweke renhe atwetyeke anwernenhe kwenye, alakenhe akwele re anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke. Jew areye anwerne kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe mwarrantye apentetyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwenge Ngkartele anwernenhe atwemere. Alakenhenge anteme Jesus-tetye anwerneke ilweke. ¹⁴ Christ Jesus-ele anwernenhe Jew areye itetheke mpwareke arntarnte-aremele nhenge Ngkarte Jew anetyakenhe areyeke mwerre anetyeke, alakenhe-arteke akwele Ngkarte Abraham-eke mwerre aneke. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele anwernenhe alhileke Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe anthetyeke. Re anwernenhe Utmenge Akngerre anthetyeke ahentye-aneme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelarekenge.

Abraham-ele kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe atnyenetyakenhe aneke, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe arntarnte-akwete-arle-areke

¹⁵ Ngkarte-kenhe atynhe areyaye, the arrekantherre ayeye arratelhe-ilettyeke ahentye aneme: Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye atherre angkerreke-arle-iperre uternelherreme anteme. Iwenhe renhe-arle tyerrtye arekwele alhileke iperre tyerrtye arrpenhele renhe akngarte-iwetyeke arangkwew-arle. ¹⁶ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Abraham-ke alhileke renhe arntarnte-aretyeke, alere ikwernenhe-arlike. Re angkeke, "ampe anyente-ante ware;" Re angketyakenhe "ampe atningke." Nhenhe ikwengentyele anteme anwerne itelareme ampe anyente yanhe Ngkarte-arle angketyame, Jesus Christ-arle.

¹⁷ Nthakenhe-ame the arrekantherre arratyte-ileye arnantherre apeke arratyte itelaretyenhenge? Awerriraye, arrule anthurre Ngkartele Abraham ampe anthetyeke alhileke. Kele year 430-pele-arle uyerrekenge, Re angkentye yanhe Moses antheke. Angkentye re akenhe angkentye arrwekelenye uyarne-arle akurne-ileme Abraham-eke-arle alhileke. Alhilen-tye yanhe akwete tname. ¹⁸ Nhenge anwerne apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteme, Ngkartele-ame anwernenhe arntarnte-areme? Arrangkwe. Re anwernenhe antheme iwenhe-arle Re alhileke-ante. Alakenhenge ikwenge anteme Re anwernenhe arntarnte-areme. Nhenge Abraham-arle itethe akwete anekenge, Re kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe at-

nyenetyakenhe aneke. Kele re renhe atnyenetyakenhenge, Ngkartele renhe arntarnte-aretyarte Rarle alhileke-arteke.

Ngkartele Moses angkentye antheme

¹⁹ Kele iwenhenge-ame Ngkartele angkentye Moses antheke? Re renhe antheke itne itelaretyenhenge itne-arle akurne mpwareke. Urreke Abraham-eke-artweye apetyetyenhenge, Re renhe antheke. Nhenge Ikwere-artweye-arle apetyekenge, angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses-eke antheke, uyerreke. Ngkartele angkentye nhenge alkere-arenye areye arrekwele antheke, itne Moses anteme anthetyeke. Kele Moses-ele angkentye renhe tyerrtye areye anteme antheke. ²⁰ Nhenge tyerrtye atherre akalkeke-akalke tnerlenghe, anyentele atyeweke antangketyenhe imerte renhe arne anthemele, re tyerrtye arrpenhe anthetyeke. Alakenhe anteye Ngkartele Moses antheke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthetyeke. Ngkartele Re-arrpe Abraham alhileke, Re arrpenhe anthetyakenhe aneke Abraham-werne akngetyeke.

²¹ Angkentye Moses-kenhele-ame akurne-iletyenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkartele alhileke? Arrangkwe, re renhe akurne-iletyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Angkentye Moses-kenhele arrpenhe itethe-iletyeke arrangkwe-arle. Angkentye yanhe apeke-arle arratyte aneme, anwerne kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke. Kenhe yanhe akenhe arratyte anetyakenhe-arle. Angkentye Jesus-kenhele-ante ware tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareme. Angkentye arrpenheke arrangkwe-arle anwernenhe Ngkarte-werne utepelhe-iletyeke, anwerne Ikwerege akwete-ante anetyenhenge. ²² Alakenhe Pweke-nge angkeme, "Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe akurne mpwareke, anwerne ingkirreke Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwerne jail-arenye areye-arteke aneme." Anwerne akurne-ketye uyarne mpwarelheme. Kenhe angwenhele apeke Jesus Christ arratyte itelareme, kele Ngkartele renhe arntarnte-arle-areme Rarle Abraham arntarnte-aretyarte-arteke. Re anwerneke alakenhe angkemele, "Unte kwenhe arratyte anthurre."

²³ Anwerne Jew areyele angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyarte nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe aretyeke arratyte anerlenghe imerte anwerneke mwerre angkemele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, anwerne jail-arenye areye-arteke anetyarte, anwerne uyarne itirreke iwerre akurne alheme-ketye, akurne-arlke mpwareketye, arrangkwe. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme, Ngkartele Jesus Christ imerneke anwerne Jew areyeke. Lyete, ayeye Jesus-akerte-arle awakenge anwerne arrpenhemele renhe arratyte itelareme. ²⁴ Ngkartele Jew anwernenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe antheke. Re alakenhe anwerneke angkeke, "Ayenge apentewarraye angkentye nhenhe awerrirremele!" Yanhe ikwenge, Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke. Ngkartele renhe yerneke anwerne ingkirrekele renhe arratyte itelaretyenhenge. Lyete kwenhe, Ngkartele anwernenhe arratyte ileme anwerne-arle Jesus akwetethe arratyte ite-

laremenghe. ²⁵ Arratyte, Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke anwerne renhe arratyte itelaretyenhenge, ikwere anetyeke. Alakenhenge ikwenge anwerne angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyakenhe anteme aneme, arrangkwe.

Angwenhele apeke Christ Jesus arratyte itelareme, kele tyerrtye yanhe re, ampe Ngkarte-kenhe-arle aneme

²⁶ Jesus arratyte itelareke-arle iperre arrantherre ampe Ngkarte-kenhe anteme aneme, Ikwere anerlteenemele. ²⁷ Nhenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle kwatyete arlkerneke iperre, arrantherre Jesus-arteke irreke ikwenge anyente-irremele. ²⁸ Kele arrpenheme arrantherre-arle Jew areye-arle aneme. Arrpenhe areye Jew anetyakenhe-arle. Arrpenheme arrantherre-arle jail-arenye-arteke-arle, arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe, itne arrenhantherrenhe warrke-irretyeke uterneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe mwerre-arle, jail-arenye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrantherre akenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke warrke akwete-arle irreme. Arrpenheme artwe areye, arrpenheme arelhe areye-arle. Kele mwerre-arle. Kele arrantherre ingkirreke-arle Christ Jesus-eke anyente-irreke. Arrantherre ingkirreke rante-rante aneme Christ Jesus-nge ularre. Ngkarte arrenkantherre ingkirrekeke ahentye-aneme. ²⁹ Arratyte, Jesus arratyte itelareke-arle iperre arrantherre ingkirreke ikwere-artweye-irreke. Arrantherre Abraham-eke-artweye-arteke aneme arrantherre-arle Jesus arratyte itelarekenge. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte Abraham-eke angkeke, "The ngenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhe." Arratyte kwenhe. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aretyenhe.

Ngkartele anwernenhe arne ingkirreke Ikwerenhe anthetyenhe anwerne ampe Ikwerenhe areyenge

4 Atyewe areyaye, ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge artwe ampwe-irremele iperre, re kwenhe alere ikwerenhe alhileme arne ingkirreke ikwerenhe anthetyeke. Kele alere nhenge akweke akwete anerlenghe, re arne nhenge areye inetyakenhe-arle, re kwenhe itele-ante-areme arne nhenge areye-arle ikwere alhileke. Re warrkene areye-arteke aneme arne inetyakenhe. Alerikwele arne yanhe areye inetyenhe re akngerre-irrerlenghe anteme, nhenge akngeye ikwerenhe angkeke-arle iperre ilengare renhe anthetyeke. Nhenge re akweke akwete anerlenghe, arrpenhele renhe arntarnte-areme, arne alhileke-arle ikwerenhe areye atnyenemele re urreke-ante inetyenhenge. ³ Anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye ampe areye-arteke aneme. Urreke anwerne Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyewe-irremele, anwerne kwenhe jail-arenye areye-arteke anetyarte. Arrentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye anwerneke pwathe anetyarte. ⁴ Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Ngkartele arne ingkirreke arratyte-iletyame, Re Alere ikwerenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyenhenge. Alere Ikwerenhe arelhe Jew anyente-ngentyele inte-

tyenhe, re angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteke.

⁵ Ngkartele Alerikwe yerneke Jew anwerneke, Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge, angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle apentetyarte areye. Re renhe anwerneke yerneke, anwerne ampe ikwerenhe irretyenhenge. ⁶ Re anwernenhe altye-ileke, ampe ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge, Re Utmenge Alerikwe-kenhe anwerneke-arleke arrerneke utmenge anwerne-kenhele anetyeke. Utmenge yanhe-akerte anwerne Ngkarteke akangkentyele angkeme, "Abba, Akngeye." ⁷ Arrantherre jail-arenye areye-arteke anetyarte, arne areye inetyakenhe alartetye arrekanttherrenhenge. Kele lyete arrantherre ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anteme aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke anthetyenhe Rarle alhileke-arle arrekanttherre arnterre akangketyenhenge.

Paul atyewe Jesus-kenhe Galatia-arenye areyeke angkeke, "Angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyalaye, renhe impaye!"

⁸ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarteke akutne anetyarte. Arrantherre akenhe arrentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arle apentewarretyarte. Arrentye yanhe areye akenhe akenge ware-arle, itne kwenhe ngkarte urrtiyirrentye ware. ⁹ Kele lyete, arrantherre Ngkarteke akaltye anteme. Kweye! Ngkarte apele arrekanttherre akaltye anthurre-aye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre alpetyeke ahentye aneme arrentye yanhe areye-werne itnenhe awethe apentetyeke, yanhe areye nhenge arrantherre arrekwele apentetyarte? Itne kwenhe akenge ware. Kele arrentye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye akwenpele awaye, itne akwele arrekanttherrenhe pwathe-arteke. ¹⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe Jew anetyakenhe. Iwenhenge-ame arrantherre Jew-arteke anetyeke ahentye aneme angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre? Arrpenheme arrantherre arrawe-irrentye Jew-kenhe areye-werne akwetethe alherlte-aneme, angkentye Jew-kenhe awemele, itnekenge apurte-irremele Saturday arrpe-anenhele, atnyentye akwerrke ikwerele apeke, alhwerrpe ikwerele apeke, uterne ikwerele apeke. Arrantherre Ngkarteke uyarne alakenhe akangkentye mpwareme. ¹¹ Ayenge arrekanttherre akngerre anthurre itirreme, the arrenhantherrenhe uyarne itelareme. Iwenhe-ame arrantherre mpwareme? Ware re apeke-arle the arrekanttherre Christ-akerte ayeye ileke.

¹² Ayenge-arle Jew akwete-arle aneme. Urreke ayenge Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, the kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe mwantyele apentetyarte. The akenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe impeke Jesus-ekarle atyewe-irreke-iperre. Nhenge ayenge arrekanttherrenge arrekwele anetyarte, the arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe-arle aneke angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge kwenhe arrantherre-arteke aneke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arteke. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, the arrekanttherre ayeye Iterrke anthurre ilettyeke ahentye aneme:

Ayenge-arteke anerrirraye. Angkentye Moses-kenhe imperrirraye, Christ Jesus-ante arratyete itelarerrirraye, the-arteke.

Arrekwele, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekanttherrenge anekenge, arrantherre kwenhe atyenge ahele-irretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge mwerre aneke. ¹³ Arrantherre-arle itelarekenge warte, ayenge rlkerte anerlenge, ayenge arrekanttherrenhe alheke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilettyeke. ¹⁴ Ayenge-arle rlkerte anekenge-itanye, arrantherre ayenge arrkentye-ilettyakenhe akwete aneke, ipmentye-iwetyakenhele apeke, atyenge mwernte-irretyakenhele apeke, ayenge aywepetyakenhele apeke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge mwerre anthurre aneke ayenge ikngwemele. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge mwerre aneke nhenge ayenge-arle alkere-arenye-arteke akwele, Jesus-arteke apeke. ¹⁵ Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge akangkemele anthurre anetyarte. Ayenge-arle arrekanttherrenge anekenge, the apeke-arle arneke apayuthneke, arrantherre ayenge anthemere. Ayenge apeke-arle pwenge aneke, kele arrantherre alkngge arrekanttherrenhe-arrpe tyerreleme ayenge anthemere. Arratyete apelaye. Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre atyenge ahele anteme irreme? ¹⁶ Awerrirraye. Arrantherre-ame atyenge ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme tharle awerre arrekanttherre arratyete ilekenge?

¹⁷ Tyerrtye nhenge areye James-elarle yerneke akwele arrekanttherre mwerre akwele aneme arrantherre atyenge ahentye anetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe aterele ware mpwareme anwerne-ketye, nhenge arrantherre anwerne-ketye untyeme anetyenhenge, itnenhe-ante akwele awemele. ¹⁸ Kenhe angwenhe apeke-arle arrekanttherre atyewe-irrettyeke ahentye-aneme, arrenhantherrenhe Ayeye Mwerre arratyete akaltyele-anthemele, kele mwerre anteye-arle. Kenhe angwenhele apeke arrekanttherre urrtiyirreme arrkernemele, Jesus-ketye untyeme-ilemele, kele akurne-arle. ¹⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge arrekanttherre ahentye anthurre aneme nhenge arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe areye-arteke aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe Jesus-arteke kwenye, arrangkwe akwete anteye. Arrantherre kwenhe ampe atyinhe areye-arteke, nhenge tharle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilekenge arrantherre renhe arratyete itelareke. Kele arrantherre-arle awethe anetyeke ahentye anemenge angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre, ayenge arnterre irrare-irreke, arrekanttherre akwete itirremele, arrantherre-arle uye akwete itelarekenge. ²⁰ Ayenge-arle alhetyeke ahentye aneme arrekanttherrenge anetyeke. Kele arrangkwe-arle, ayenge-arle aneme-arle. The arrenhantherrenhe alknggetherre ileke pipe nhenhenge. Ayenge apeke arrekanttherre-werne urreke alheme, ayenge arrekanttherre mwarrantye-arle angkemere, ahele kwenye.

Ayeye nhenhe arelhe atherre-akerte, Hagar uthene Sarah uthene-akerte

²¹ Galatia-arenye arrpenheme, arrantherre kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke ahentye aneme alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arratyentye itirretyakenhe. Ayenge ahentye aneme arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke: "Arrantherre-ame itelareme nthakenhe-arle angkentye Moses-kenhe anwerneke angkeke?" ²² Arrule anthurre, Bible-nge, Abraham-akerte anwerneke ileke. Abraham-ele alere atherre atnyeneke arelhe atherre-ngentyele. Arelhe anyente Hagar, pwatheke warrke-irretyarte. Kenhe arrpenhe re akenhe, Sarah-arle ikwere-arrpe-arle mpwarelhetyarte. ²³ Nhenge Sarah arelhe ampwe anthurre-anteme-irrerlenghe, re ampe atnyenetyakenhe akwete-arle aneke. Re anteme uternetyarte anewikwe Abraham marle warrkene ikwerenhe Hagar-enge intetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Hagar atnerte-atnerte-irreke, yanhenge Hagar-ele atnyeneke Ishmael. Ikwere iperre Ngkartele anteme Abraham alakenhe alhileke, "Ngkwenge anewe Sarah atnerte-atnerte-irretyenhe imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele." Arratyente, ikwere iperre, Sarah akngerre-apenhe-irreke imerte ampe urreye akweke atnyenemele Isaac arritnye, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arteke.

²⁴ Ayeye nhenhe Hagar uthene Sarah uthene-akerte, re anwernenhe ayeye impene arrpenhe akaltyele-antheme. Ayeye nhenhenge arelhe nhenhe atherre-akerte, anwerne alhengke-areme ayeye atherre Ngkartele-arle ikwerenhe areye antheke. Anwerne warrkene Hagar itelareme, yanhenge anteme anwerne itelareme angkentye arrekwenyehenge nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke apwerte akertne Sinai arritnyenge. Nhenge angwenhele apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe apenteme, kele re Hagar-arteke-arle aneme, pwatheke-arle warrke-irretyarte. ²⁵ Ye, nhenge anwerne Hagar itelareme, anwerne itelareme anteye apwerte nhenge Sinai apmere Arabia-enge. Alerikwe Ishmael, ampe ikwerenhe areye-arlke, itne ingkirreke pwatheke warrke-irretyarte, Hagar re-arteke. Nhenge anwerne Hagar-eke itirremele, anwerne Jerusalem-eke-arlke itirreme, apmere akngerre Jew areye-kenhe. Nhenge Jew areye apmere Jerusalem-ele anentye akngerre, itne ampe warrkene Hagar-kenhe areye-arteke aneme, itne-arle angkentye nhenge awetyeke-arle, Ngkartele-arle Moses antheke.

²⁶ Anwerne arelhe nhenge Sarah-eke itirrerlenghe, anwerne itelareme re kwenhe tyerrtye pwatheke-arle warrke-irreme-arteke anetyakenhe, re kwenhe Hagar-arteke kwenye. Nhenge anwerne ikwere itirrerlenghe, kele anwerne Jerusalem arrpenheke itirreme, apmere nhenge alkere akertnele. Apmere yanhe ikwerele itne itneke-arrpe mpwarelheme, pwatheke kwenye. Apmere yanhe nhenge meye anwerne-kenhe-arteke. ²⁷ Arrule anthurre Isaiah-ele ayeye ikwere-akerte Bible-nge intelhe-ileke, alakenhe angkemele, "Arelhe ampe-kwenye-aye, akangkemele anaye!

Unte kwenhe ampe atnyenetyakenhe, kele akangkemele arlkaye.

Kele ngkwenge aneweke ngenhe iwerle-alheke ampekwenye.

Kenhe lyete, unte ampe awethe-ulkere atnyenetyenhe arelhe anewe-akerte akwete-arle aneme yanhenge arntwarre."

Isaiah 54:1.

²⁸ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, arrantherre kwenhe alere uthene marle uthene Ngkartele-kenhe, Isaac-arteke. Nhenge Ngkartele-arle Abraham alhileke Rarle renhe alere anthetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Isaac ampe akweke inteke. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe altye-ileke alere uthene marle uthene-arteke Rarle alhilekenghe. Arrantherre alhileke-arle, Isaac-arteke. ²⁹ Ishmael kwenhe akweke inteke Abraham uthene Hagar uthene-arle apurte intekenghe. Isaac apele akweke inteke Ngkartele-arle Abraham alhilekenghe Rarle alere anthetyenhe. Re akweke inteke Utmenge Ngkartele-kenhenge. Kele urreye ratherre amangkemele, Ishmael-ele Isaac arlkarentye-iletartye. Alakenhe akwete-arle lyete aneme, Jew areye Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe. ³⁰ Itelareme, ayeye nhenge Bible-nge-arle Abraham-akerte intelhe-ileke. "Nhenge arrantherre ilwerlenghe, ampe urreye Hagar-kenhe Ishmael-ele arne arrekanttherrenhe inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Isaac-ele-ante-arle akenhe arne arrekanttherrenhe inetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge arrantherre kwenhe Hagar uthene Ishmael uthene apmere arrpenhe-werne yernetyeke, ratherre kwenhe ikwere-atherre-arrpe mpwarelhetyakenhe, ratherre mpwareme pwathe ikwere-atherrenhele-ante ilerlenghe."

Genesis 21:10.

³¹ Iwenhe-ame ayeye nhenhele anwerne Jesus-kenhe areyeke lyete ileme? Anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arratyente-arle itelareme, anwerne kwenhe ampe urreye Hagar-kenhe-arteke kwenye, arrangkwe, re kwenhe pwatheke warrke-irretyarte. Kenhe anwerne akenhe ampe urreye Sarah-kenhe-arteke-arle, re kwenhe anewe arratyente Abraham-kenhe aneke, ikwere-arrpe-arle mpwarelhetyarte, pwatheke warrke-irretyakenhe.

Paul-ele atyewe Jesus-kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye ileme, "Jew irretyale!"

5 Awerrirraye, nhenge Jesus-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilwekenghe, anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, re anwernekenghe angkentye Moses-kenhe ayewepeke renhe awemele mwerre nterte anetyenhenge. Nhenge anwerne-arle angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre anetyartenge, anwerne-arle uyarne-arle Ngkartele arratyente aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekanttherre angkeme: Christ Jesus akwetethe arratyente itelarerrirraye! Angkentye Moses-kenhe imperrirraye! Irlpe artepele-ante awemele nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe uternetyeke arrkernerlenghe angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyeke. ² Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye! Arrantherre apeke

itirreme artwe-irretyeke akwele angkentye Jew areye-kenhenge ularre. Kele iwenhe-arle Christ-ele mpwarekele-arle uyarne-arle arrenhantherrenhe alpe-eme-ileme. ³ The arrekhantherre ayeye renhe-ante-awethe iletynhenge: arrantherre apeke-arle Jew areye-arteke anetyeke ahentye aneme, artwe-irretyeke, arrantherre kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ingkirrenyeye apentetyeke, artwe-irretyeke ware kwenye. ⁴ Arrantherre arpenheme kwenhe apale itirreme, alakenhe, "Ngkartele anwernenhe arraty akeme anwerne apeke angkentye Moses-kenhe mwantyele apenterlenghe." Alakenhe akenhe akurne-arle! Arrantherre apeke akwetethe alakenhe itirreme, kele arrantherre Christ Jesus-ketye untyeme-arle-irreme renhe impemele. Kenhe Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne-arle itetheke mpwareme. ⁵ Anwerne itelareme urreke Ngkarte anwerne-akerte angketyenhe, "Arrantherre-arle arraty anthurre-arle aneme." Re alakenhe angketyenhe Utnenge Akngerrele-arle anwernenhe atnyenemenge. ⁶ Kele arle ingkernenge, Ngkartele-arle-ame anwerneke alakenhe angketyenhe, "Unte-ame artwe-irreke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre?" Kele arrangkwe-arle, Ngkartele alakenhe apayuthnetyakenhe-arle anetyeke. Kenhe alakenhe-arle akenhe Re anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe, "Arraty-ame unte Christ Jesus arraty itelareke, arpenhe areye arntarnte-arlerle-anemele?" Alakenhe rarle Re anwernenhe apayuthnetyenhe, itirretyakenhele anwerne apeke-arle artwe-irrekeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre.

⁷ Arrekele, arrantherre ayeye Christ Jesus-akerte arraty itelaretyarte renhe apentemele. Kele lyete, arrantherre renhe arraty itelaretyakenhe-arle, ikwereketye impelhemele. Angwenhele-ame arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ileke arrantherre impelhetyeke? ⁸ Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ilyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Ikwerenhe anetyeke. ⁹ Tyerrtye anyentele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ileke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle arpenhele merne arlware-ilentye akngerre akweke arrerneme ulpmerre akngerreke-arleke, merne re anteme arlware-irreme! Alakenhe re athewe. Nhenhele imerneme, tyerrtye anyentele-ante ware-arle tyerrtye atningke apatelhe-ilemere. ¹⁰ Kele arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ Alartetyeke-artwe-ye anemenge, kele the itelareme, nhenge arrantherre pipe nhenhe inemele, arrantherre irlpe altywere-irretyenhe angkentye arraty pipe nhenhenge itelaremele. Ayenge akutne-arle angwenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe apatelhe-ilemeke. Kenhe Ngkartele-ante kwenhe tyerrtye ikwere akaltye, kele areke-arle iperre Re renhe atwetyenhe.

¹¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye-aye, tyerrtye arpenhe areyele kwenhe atyenge-akerte urrtyrremele ileme. Alakenhe-arle itne angkeme, "Paul-ele apeke ileke nhenge Jew anetyakenhe areye-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irrekenge, itne artwe-irretyeke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre." Kele arrangkwe-arle, yanhe-arle arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Ayenge apeke alakenhe

angkeme, kele Jew areye atyenge akangkemere, kenhe arrangkwe-arle akenhe. Ayeye yanhe apeke arraty aneke, kele iwenhenge-arle-ame Jew areye atyenge akengentye angkeme ayenge ayaketyeke-irreme nhenge the apeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerle-aperlenghe Jew anetyakenhe areyeke. Arrantherre itelareme ayeye nhenge rarle anwerneke arne arntarlkweke ilweke. ¹² Alakenhe-arle ayenge itirreme yanhe areyeke arrenhantherrenhe apatelhe-ilekeke: Itne artwe-irretyale ware, itne awethe ulkere mpwaretyeke alherlte-iweye!

Paul atyewe Jesus-kenhe Galatia-arenye areyeke angkeme, "Akangkentye anerraye!"

¹³ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke iwerre Jesus-kenhenge ularre arraty anetyeke, iwerre anyente-ante ware apenterlte-anemele. Utepe-irretyale itirremele akurne anteme mpwaretyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arrpe akangketyeke mpwaremele. Arrantherre kwenhe akangelhe-ilerretyeke, arrekhantherre warrke-irretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe-arrpe lterre-iletynhenge. ¹⁴ Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye nhenge-arteke Moses-elarle arrule intelhe-ileke. Ingkerreke rarle intelhe-ileke angkentye anyente-werne-arle apurtele-ileme alakenhe, "Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyeke, ngkwenge-arrpe-arle unte ahentye-aneme-arteke, arrantherre angkentye arpenhe ingkirreke aywerrkele apentewarreyenhe anteme."

Leviticus 19:18.

¹⁵ Arrantherre akenhe alakenhe-arteke akangelhe-ilerretyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. Arrantherre atwerremetetye, akngwelye artnwere-arteke. Kele ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre apeke akwetethe atwerreme, kele arrantherre uyerrelhe-ilelhewarreyenhe-arle!

Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke angkeme anwerne Ngkarteke arratyentye anetyeke

¹⁶ Alakenhe ayenge arrekhantherre angketyeke ahentye aneme: Nhenge Utnenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherlenghe Renhe awetyeke, Re arrekhantherrenge arrwekeleke-irreme. Kele arrantherre Ngkarteke arratyentye-arle anetyenhe akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhele. Kele arrantherre apeke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe atnyenetyakenhe, kele arrantherre Ngkarteke arraty anetyakenhe-arle, arrangkwe. Arrantherre itirretyenhe nthakenhe arrantherre akangketyeke mpwarelhetyeke ware. Kele arrantherre imerte akurne mpwaretyeke-arle ahentye anemele. Kele akurne-arle alakenhe! Alakenhe-arle iwerre nhenhe atherre atwerrlerle-arteke-anerreme akwetethe re. ¹⁸ Nhenge arrantherre apeke awemele apenteme iwenhe apeke-arle Utnenge Akngerrele arrekhantherre imerneme, angkentye Moses-kenhele imerte arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe-arle anemele, alartetyele-arteke.

¹⁹ Angwenhele apeke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe akwenpele aweme, kele re kwenhe itirreme iwenheke

apeke-arle re ahentye aneme ware mpwaretyeke. Re apeke anewe artwe arrpenhe-kenhenge intemele, re apeke akwetethe itirrerle-aneme arne apurentye mpwaretyeke, re apeke arelthe atningkenge interle-apemele apure anetyakenhe akngwelye-arteke. ²⁰ Re apeke-arle amperele-arlenge tneleme arne areye arne-ngentyele apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwareke tnaketyeke, arne akngelhetyakenhe nhenge areye. Re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe arrenkwelthele iweme, re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe. Re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe ahele angkeme. Re apeke arne arrpe-anenhe ineme ikwere-arrpe rarle ankeyalthe anemenge. Re apeke arrpenhe areyeke iparrpe ahele anthurre irreme. Re apeke imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areye uternemele, re apeke imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ulpertelhe-ilemele itne ahele irremele atwerretyehenge. ²¹ Tyerrtye nhenhe-arteke kwenhe tyerrtye arrpenheke ingkerte irrentye akngerre arne atningke-arle atnyeneme, re ngkwarle antywemele arerte apeke irretyenhe. Re apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge apurte irremele atnure anthurrele merne ingkirreke arlkwemele, re imerte arerte apeke-arle irremele itnekenge mwengke-irremele. Arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle arrekantherre arrekwele angkeke tyerrtye alakenhe areye-akerte, ayenge awethe anteme angketyenhe, tyerrtye yanhe-arteke ikwere-arrpe-ante-arle itirreme, akwetethe anteme re alakenhe anerle-anetyenhe akurnentye. Alakenhe-arle mwerre anetyakenhe-arle! Tyerrtye alakenhe mpwarentye akngerre areye-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele arne inetyeke arrangkwe-arle, Rarle itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrangkwe-arle.

²² Kenhe tyerrtye areye Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle atnyeneme, itne alakenhe aneme: Itne arrpenhe areyeke ahentye aneme. Itne akangkemele aneme. Itne nterte mwerre anerlte-aneme. Itne artenpe-artenpele akarelheme. Itne arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Itne mwerre mpwareme. Itne angkentye itnekenhe atnyeneme. ²³ Itne mwantye angkerreme, ahele-ahele angkerretyakenhe. Itne ayakelheme akurne mpwareketye. Tyerrtye nhenge re apeke arraty aneme Ngkarteke, kele renhe akenge ilettyeke arrangkwe-arle, arrpenhe angketyakenhe-arle rarle angkentye ultakeme.

²⁴ Jesus-kenhe-arle irrekenge, anwerne-arrpe awethe alakenhe itirretyakenhe anteme-arle, "Nthakenhe anteme-ame ayenge akangketyenhe?" Arrangkwe. Alakenhe-arle akurne-arle! Anwerne Christ Jesus-kenhe areye Utnenge Akngerre awentye-akngerre-arle re anwerneke angkerleng. ²⁵ Utnenge Akngerre-arle tyerrtye anwerne-kenheke irrpekenge, anwernekenge anemele, anwerne renhe awemele mpwaretyeke iwenheke-arle re ahentye aneme. ²⁶ Anwerne tnakelhetyale aneye. Anwerne arrpenhe areye arlkarentye-ilettyale. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe-arle impene anemenge, anwerne ikwere ingkerte-irretyale.

Anwerne Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-arerrettyeke

⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, nhenge Jesus-kenhe anyentele apeke akurne mpwareme, kele arrantherre Utnenge Akngerre-akertele tyerrtye yanhe ikwere angketyeke renhe arraty-ilemele. Ikwere mwantye angketyeke re Ngkarteke utepe-irretyehenge Ikwere arraty anemele. Nhenge unte tyerrtye ikwere angkerleng unte ngkwenge-arrpe-arlke itirretyeke unte-arlke akurne mpwareketye. ² Arntarnte-arerrettyeke. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge tyerrtye anyente apurrke-irreme yakwethe ulthentye-arle akngernemenge, renhe alpe-eme-ilettyeke, alakenhe arntarnte-arerrettyeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwarerleng, arrantherre aywerrkele mpwareme iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele ileke. ³ Tyerrtye apeke alakenhe itirreme, "Ayenge kwenhe atyepere anthurre, ayenge arrpenhe areyenge atyepere anthurre-ulkere." Kele tyerrtye alakenhe-arle itirreme re akenhe ikwere-arrpe-arle urrtiyirreme, apale itirremele.

⁴ Anwerneke-arrpe itirrewarrettyekaye iwenhe apeke renhe-arle mpwareke iperre. Anwerne apeke-arle mwerrantye mpwareke anwerne alakenhe itirretyenhe, "Ye, mwerrantye-arle the mpwareke." Tnakelhetyale anaye, arrpenhe areyeke anyurre-irretyale anaye. ⁵ Arrantherre ingkirreke warrke arrekantherrenheke itirrewarrettyeke imerte mpwaremele. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele arne itnekenhe-arrpe akngernetyeke.

⁶ Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akaltyle-antheme ayeye Jesus-akerte, kele mwerre-arle. Arrantherre renhe arne mwerre anthirtnettyeke rarle arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre ilekenge.

Ngkartele akurne-ilemele atweme tyerrtye arratyentye anetyakenhe areye, imerte arntarnte-aremele angwenhe apeke-arle Ikwere arratyentye aneme

⁷ Arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme, "Ngkartele kwenhe ayenge aretyakenhe akurne mpwarerleng." Arrangkwe-arle, arrantherre Ngkarteke uye urrtiyirreme. Nhenge the apeke akurne areye mpwarerleng, the arne akurne areye inetyenhe. Nhenge the apeke mwerre areye mpwarerleng, the arne mwerre areye-arle inetyenhe. Nhenge kartene warrkenele ange areye ngkernemele, re urreke merne inetyenhe. Alakenhe akwele. ⁸ Tyerrtye apeke-arle akurnentye aneme rarrpe akangkemele anetyehenge, kele tyerrtye nhenhe ikwere-arrpe-arle itirreme, iwenheke-arle re ahentye anemeke, re imerte iparrpe mpwaretyeke alhemele iwenhe apeke renhe. Kele, urreke re ilwemele Ngkarte-ketye arntwarre-arle anetyenhe apmere akurne ikwerele. Kele re apeke aywerrkele mpwareme iwenhe-arle Utnenge Akngerrele renhe ileme, kele re Ngkartenge akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe. ⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arne mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyeke apurrke-irretyale. Apurrke-irretyakenhele-arle anwerne arne mwerre areye mpwaremeke iperre,

anwerne arne mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle inetyenhe. Arrantherre itelareme, artwe nhenge apurrke-irretyakenhe-arle kartenele warrke-irretyarte, urreke merne inetyenhe mpenge-irrerlenge, alakenhe akwele. ¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne apeke Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye arerlenge, anwerne kwenhe mwerre anetyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele. Anwerne kwenhe itnenhe arntarnte-aretyeke itnarle Christ Jesus arratyte itelaremenge, itne kwenhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe areye-arlike arntarnte-aretyeke.

Jew areye uthene Jew anetyakenhe areye uthene Jesus-arteke anetyeke arne arntarlkwenge-arle ilweke

¹¹ ARLKENYE AKNGERRE NHENHE ARAYE THE PAUL-ELARLE ILTYE ATYINHELE-ARRPE INTELHE-ILEKE. ¹² Jew arrpenhemele Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe uterneme artwe-irretyeke itne-arteke. Itne ahentye aneme Jew arrpenhe areyele itnenhe tnaketyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle uternemenge. Yanhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe-arle alakenhe uterneme, itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke iletakenhe nthakenhe-arle Jesus ilweke arne arntarlkweke-arleke, arrangkwe. Itne apeke-arle ayeye renhe ileke Jesus-akerte, kele Jew arrpenhe yanhe areye itneke ahele anthurre-arle-irreme. ¹³ Jew yanhe areye-arle artwe-arle-irreke, angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre, itne kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhe ingkirreke arratyte apentetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle anpere anpere-arle-irreme arnantherre-arle itne-arteke irreke-akerte alakenhe angkemele, "Anwerne kwenhe mwerre anthurre mpwareke itnenhe anwerne-arteke ilemele." ¹⁴ Kenhe ayenge akenhe tnakelhetyakenhe, the itneke Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-akerte-ante ware-arle ileme, rarle anwerneke arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-akerte. Yanhenge-ante-arle ayenge tnakelheme.

Arratyte, Jesus Christ ilweke arne arntarlkwenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe. Arrangkwe-arle atyenge aneme ahelhe nhenhele. ¹⁵ Nhenge Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke itirrerlenge, Rarle alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle, "Tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle artwe-irreke angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre, kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areye akenhe arrangkwe-arle." Arrangkwe, Ngkarte-arle alakenhe itirretyakenhe-arle. Rarle tyerrtye areye aremele alakenhe ware-arle angkeme, "Tyerrtye yanhe areye Utmenge Akngerre atyinhe-akerte-arle kele itne arratyte mwerre anteme aneme." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte itirreme.

¹⁶ Ayenge Ngkarteke akangkemele angketyeke ahentye aneme, Jesus-arteke-arle arrantherre anerrirremenge. Kele ayenge Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke ahentye aneme, arrantherre atyewe Ikwerenhe areyenge. The Ngkarte apayuthneme Re mwantye-mwantyele utmenge arrekantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke akangkemele anetyenhenge, Ngkarteke-artweye areyeke-arlike.

¹⁷ Ayenge-arle Jesus-eke warrke-irretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye arrpenhemele ayenge arnterre atweke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye atyinhe utyene akngerre itne-arle ayenge atwerrirrekenge. Kele arrantherre apeke alakenhe itirreme utyene nhenhe areyeke, "Arratyte kwenhe, artwe nhenhele kwenhe arratyte Jesus apenteme, ware re kwenye." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte apayuthneme ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke tyerrtye areye atyenge arlkarentye-irreketyenge.

¹⁸ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge Jesus Christ Alartetyeke arrekantherre angkeme, Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletayeke, utmenge atnerre atnyenetyeke renhe apentetyenhenge. Kele alakenhe ware.

Ephesians

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, ayenge awerrirraye. Ayenge Paul, arrantherre ayenge itelareme, Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakemele alhetyeke ileke Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irretyeke, arrpenhe areyeye Ayeye Mwerre anthurre ikwere-akerte ilettyeke. The anteme ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekatherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye apmere Ephesus-elarle anemeke arrantherre Jesus apenterlte-apetyeke, arrantherre-arle ikwerenge anyente-irrekenge.

² Ayenge anteme angkeme Ngkarte utheneke Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye utheneke arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anerrettyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre akwete ulyeyele anerrirreme, atere-kwenye.

Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantyele atnyeneme Utnenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele

³ Ngkarte re Anyikwe aneme Jesus Christ-eke Alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Re anwernenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke alkere akertne-ngentyele antheke riterrke-ilettyeke anwerne-arle Christ-nge anyente-irrekenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne renhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe utyernemele anthurre tnakemele anerlte-anetyeke.

⁴ Lyetenyenge akwele, arrule aneke Ngkarte anyente, urreke-arle ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Re itirreke anwernenhe Christenge anyentelhe-ilettyeke. Ikwere iperre anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke apurtelhe-ilemele, anwerne arratyete mwerre akwete anetyeke Ikwere.

⁵ Arrekwele arrule anthurre, urreke Ngkartele ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re anwerneke itirrettyame, anwerneke-arle Re ahentye-anemenge. Re anwerneke itirremele alakenhe angkeke, "The tyerrtye nhenhe areye inemele akngaketyenhe. The Jesus apmere itnekenhe-werne yernetyenhe nhenge itnenhe apurtelhe-ilettyenhenge, itneke altye-irretyeke ampe Atyinhe areye anetyeke." ⁶ Alakenhe arratyete anthurre, anwerne akangkemele alyelhetyeke akwete Rarle anwerneke mwerre anthurre anemenge. Ngkarte kwenhe Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrpenhele Renhe ilettyakenhe Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re-arrpe itirreke Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke.

⁷ Kenhe Jesus re akenhe arne arntarkweke-arleke ilweke, re alhwe ikwerenhe athelelheke anwerneke ware, anwerne ikwerele-arlenge anyente-irrerirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele aywepeke arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwareke.

Re anteme anwernenhe ineme, Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, anwerne Ikwerenge mwerre anerrirretyeke. Arratyete anthurre Ngkarte Re anwerneke mwerre aneme, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Re akaltye anthurre aneme arne ingkirrenyete anthurreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwerneke arne mwerre areye imerneke, Re anwerneke arne nhenhe areye arwekele imernetyakenhe aneke, Re itnenhe alengkeurrke-iweke. Kenhe lyete anwerne itelareme Rarle anwerneke arnterre anthurre itirreke. Arrule Re itirreke Jesus yernetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Urreke Renhe apmere nhenhe-werne yernetyenhenge, Re iwerre Ikwere mwerre mpwareke. ¹⁰ Nhenge arwekele, Ngkarte itirrerlenge arne ingkirreke mwerre-ilettyeke, Re angkeke, "Kele The anteme Renhe yerneme." Urreke ulkere arlte ingkernenge, Ngkartele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwaretyenhe Rarle itirreke-akerte kenhe Jesus-ele arne itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre apurtelhe-ilettyenhe. Re Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke alartetye anetyenhenge arne areye Ngkartele-arle mpwarekeke, arne apmere ahelhele aneme areyete alkerele aneme areyete, ingkirreke anthurre re apurtelhe-ilemele anyenteke-ilettyenhe.

¹¹ Angwenhele-ame arne iwenhe apeke itnenhe apmere nhenhenge arratelhe-ileme? Ngkarte itirrekeke-amparre arne yanhe areyete, Re anteme itnenhe ingkirreke mpwareke. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, urreke Ngkartele apmere ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwaretyenhenge, Re angkeke, "The tyerrtye areye mpwareme itnenhe akngakemele Atyenge-artweye areye anetyeke. The itnenhe apurtelhe-ilettyenhenge Atyengenge anetyeke." Alakenhe arratyete anthurre. Anwerne apurte aneme Jesus-enge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe inemele akngakeke.

¹² Arrule anthurre anwerne Jew areyete-amparre akarelheke Ngkartele anyente renhe yernetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Anwerne ikwere akarelhetyame apetyetyeke. Kele Jesus anteme arratyete apetyeke. Ngkartele Jew anwernenhe akngakeke-amparre, nhenge anwerne Ikwere alyelhemele anetyenhenge, Renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhenge arpenhe ingkirrekenge akertne anthurre awethe ulkere.

¹³ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrpenhe arrenhantherrenhe-arle-arle apurtelhe-ileke Jew anetyakenhe areye, anwerne ingkirreke apurte anerrirretyeke Jesus-enge. Arrantherre ikwerenhe areye aneme arrantherre-arle ayeye arratyete Ngkarte-akerte awekenge, Jesus renhe arratyete itelaremele. Re anyentele arrenhantherrenhe

akayake-ileme, mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Ayeye arratyte Ngkarte-kenhe awerrirreke-arle-iperre, Re arrenhantherrenhe ayene-ileke iwerre akurnele alherlte-iweme-ketye. Nhenge arrantherre-arle Jesus ikwerele-arlange anyente-irrekenge, Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe kwatyele urlkerneke baptise-eme-ilemele Ut-nenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe antheke anteye, Rarle ileke-arteke ahinpe anthurre. Itelaraye nhenge artwele-arle pweleke ikwerenhe areyeke arritnye ar-rerneme-arteke, nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlunge itne itelaretyenhenge angwenhe-kenhe-arle arrantherre aneme. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme Ngkarte Ut-nenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe ar-rekantherre-arlange arrerneke nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlunge itne itelaretyenhenge arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. ¹⁴ Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe anerrir-reme lyete, itirrewarremele alakenhe re, "Ngkarte anwernenhe arne mwerre akngerre anthurre an-thetyenhe. Re anwernenhe Ut-nenge Akngerre Ikw-erenhe kele antheke." Kenhe urreke-awerne anteme, Re anwernenhe Ikwere-arrpe akngirtnerlunge, an-werne itelareme Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe awethe anthetyenhe arne mwerre akngerre. Arratyte anthurre, Ngkarte akertne anthurre aneme, arrpenhe ingkir-ryenkenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. Anwerne Ikwere akwetethe anthurre akangkemele alyelheye.

Ayeye nhenhe anteme Paul-akerte nhenge Rarle Ngkarteke angkeke Ephesus-arenye areyeke

¹⁵ Ayenge Ngkarteke arrekantherre akangkemele angkeme Rarle anwerneke mwerre anthurre ane-menge. The ayeye aweke arrantherre-arle Jesus Alarte-tye renhe arratyte anthurre itelarerrirreme, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ahentye-anemele. ¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwenge anteme ayenge akangkemele Ikwere angkepangkeme arrekantherre. The akwetethe anthurrele arrenhantherrenhe itelareme nhenge ayenge Ikwere angkemele. Ayenge alkngwirretyaken-he Renhe apayuthnetye arrekantherre. ¹⁷ Arratyte apelaye, Ngkarte Re Akngeye Jesus Christ Alartetye an-werne-kenheke, Re rlterrke anthurre aneme. The an-teme Renhe akwetethe apayuthneme arrekantherre nhenge arrantherre Renhe itelaretyenhenge, arran-therre akaltye anteye anetye Rarle arrenhantherren-he Ikwere-werne akngetye. The Ut-nenge Akngerre apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-akerte akaltye-anthetye, Ikwere-akerte imernemele. ¹⁸ The Ngkarte arrekantherre apayuthneme akaperte arrekantherrenhe altywere-ilettye, Renhe itelarerrir-ryetye anthurre. Nhenhe-arle aweke iperre, arran-therre anteme itelaretyenhe Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele ineke. Urreke ilweke-arle-iperre arran-therre akertne-irirtne Ikwere-werne-atheke alkere-werne alhetyenhenge Ikwerele-arlange akwete-ante anetye. Nhenheke-arle arrantherre akaltye-irreke ipenhe anteme, arrantherre itelaretyenhe Ngkarte-

arle anthetyenhe Rarle alhileke-arteke Ikwerenhe ar-eyeye anthetye.

¹⁹ The Ngkarte apayuthneme arrantherre itelaretyen-henge rlterrke Ikwerenhe-arle anwernekenge kwenele aneme nhenge anwerne-arle Jesus Christ arratyte ite-laremene. Rlterrke nhenhele kwenhe Ngkartele Jesus ilweke-ngentye itethe-ilirtneke. Rlterrke akngerre nhenhele Ngkartele Jesus alkereke arrerneke Ikwere itwele akwe-arratyte anetye, alartetye anetye. ²¹ Arratyte anthurre-arle nhenhe, Ngkartele Renhe akngakemele ineke impene anthurre anetye ut-nenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akertne anthurre ulkere, ut-nenge akertne-arenye areyenge akngerre ulkere, ar-rentyte areyenge-arlike, tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhen-he-arenye areyenge-arlike, alkerere-arle aneme areyenge-arlike akngerre ulkere. Ikwerenhe Arritnye rlt-errke anthurre aneme, arritnye arrpenhe areye-ken-he-arteke anetyakenhe. Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhen-he uyerrlunge, Jesus rlterrke anthurre akwete ane-tyenhe, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge rlterrke ulkere. Re ar-ppenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, Re akngerre ak-wete-ante anetyenhe, arne ingkirreke anthurre mwan-tye arntarnte-aretyenhe. ²² Ngkartele renhe rlt-errke anthurre ileke Re alartetye anthurre anetyenhenge arne ingkirreke anthurreke. Re anwerneke alkwerte-arteke anetye, arne ingkirreke mwantyele akwete arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Ngkartele Renhe inemele akngakeke, Ikwere-artweye areyeke alartetye akwete anetyenhenge tyatyte arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle ane-meke. ²³ Nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye apurte-irrerirremele, anwerne tyerrtye Christ-kenhe-arteke aneme. Itelaraye, nhenge angwenhe apeke re ty-errtye-akerte akaperte-akerte re itethe aneme. Alaken-he rarle, Jesus akaperte anwerne-kenhe aneme, kenhe anwerne tyerrtye Ikwerenhe-arle aneme, anwerne Ik-werenge apurte anyenteke-irreme. Re arne ingkirreke mwerre-ileme re-arteke anetye. Re anwerneke-ar-lunge kwenele aneme nhenge anwerne warrke Ikw-erenhe uyerrelhe-ilettye, warrke nhenge Rarle an-wernenhe antheke mpwaretye apmere arrpe-anen-he ikwenge.

Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ilirtne Jesus-arteke

² Urreke arrantherre Christ renhe arratyte itelare-tyenhenge, arrantherre anerrirryarte arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele, Ngkarte-kenhe kwenye arrantherre anetyarte. Alakenhe rarle, arran-therre tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke anetyarte, ut-nenge-kwenye-arteke anetyarte, arne akurne areye-ante ak-wetethe mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre Ngkarte awetyakenhe anetyarte nhenge arrekantherre angker-le-anerlunge. Kenhe lyete, Ngkartele arrenhantherren-he itethe-ilirtneke. ² Arratyte apelaye, arrantherre ane-tyarte arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele tyerrtye akurne arrpenhe areye-arteke apmere ahelhe nhen-hele-arle anemeke-arteke. Arrantherre awerrirremele apentetyarte arrentye Satan, akngerrepate-arle re aneme arrentye alkerere-arle aneme arrpenhe

areyeke. Arrentye yanhele-arle uternerle-aneme, tyerrtye Ngkarte awerrirretyakenhe areye, itne-arle Ikwere nge arlenghe anthurre-arle aneme. ³ Urreke anwerne Christ arratyte itelaretyenhenge, anwerne alakenhe re anetyarte tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke, arne akurne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe mpwawerlte-anemele anwerne-arle ahentye-aneme mpwawerlye. Anwerne itirrewarreyarte arne akurne itneke-akerte, akurne itneke ahentye-anemele mpwawerlye. Anwerne Ngkarte-akerteke itirretyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwere nge anteme Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irreke. Re anteme anwernenhe atwetyeke aneke, tyerrtye arpenhe itnenhe-arle Re atweke-arteke itneke ahele anthurre awelhemele.

⁴ Kenhe Ngkarte re akenhe mwerre akwete-arle aneme anwerneke. Alakenhe ikwere nge anteme Re akwete-ante arrenhantherrenhe itethe atnyeneme ilweketye. Arratyte anwerne arne akurne areye mpwawerlye Ngkarteke itirrewarreyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwere nge anteme anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe, utnenge-kwenye-arteke anetyarte. Ngkarte akenhe anwerneke akwetethe-arle ahentye-aneke, anwerneke alhwarrpe-irremele, Re Christ ikwerele-arlenghe anyentelhe-ileke anwerne itethe-ilirtnele. Rarle anwernenhe akwenpele impetyakenhe aneke anwerne-arrpe apale-apale-irretyeke, Re anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme-tetye. ⁶ Kenhe lyete anteme anwerne aneme Jesus Christ ikwerele-arlenghe-arle anyente-irreke. Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Alakenhe anteye Re anwernenhe itethe-ilirtneke, anwernenhe alkere akertneke arrernemele Christ-enge anetyeke, lyete anwerne alartetye areye aneme Christ-arteke apmere Akngerre Alkerele anemele. Alakenhe-arle Ngkartele mpwawerlye anwernenhe Christ-nge anyentelhe-ilemele. ⁷ Arratyte anthurre, anwerne anteme aneme Jesus Christ-nge-arle anyente-irreke. Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ilirtneke Jesus-arteke tyerrtye arpenhe areyele aretyenhenge Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme. Arrpenhe anwerneke mwerre akngerre anetyakenhe alakenhe-arteke.

⁸ Ngkarte ingkirreke anthurreke mwerre anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwere nge anteme Re itethe-ileme angwenhele apeke-arle Christ Renhe arratyte itelareme. Arrantherre-arrpe itethe-irirtnetyeke arrangwe-arle. Re arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnetyakenhe mwerre-arle mpwawerlye, arrantherre tnakelheketye. Ngkartele Re-arrpe arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnele, nhenge Re alakenhe mpwawerlye ipenhe arrenhantherrenhe arne impene mwerre-arteke antheme. ⁹ Tyerrtye arpenhe apeke alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe Ngkarteke mwerre warrke-irreme. Alakenhe ikwere nge anteme Ngkartele ayenge itethe-ileme." Alakenhe arratyte anetyakenhe. Arrpenhe uyarne tnakelheme nhenge re-arrpe-arle akwele itethe-irirtneke, Ngkarte anyentele-arle tyerrtye areye itethe-ilirtnemenge. ¹⁰ Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Ngkartele tyerrtye areye aknganetyenhenge, Re itir-

reke, "Tyerrtye areye The mpwawerlyehenge itne Atyenge mwerre warrke-irretyeke, mwerre anemele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke." Alakenhe ikwere nge kwenhe Re Jesus Christ anwerneke yerneke nhenge Jesus-ele anwernenhe Ikwerele-arlenghe apurtelhe-iletyeke. Alakenhenge ware anteme anwerne mwerre aneme.

Ngkartele anwernenhe Jesus-nge anyenteke-ileme

¹¹ Jew anetyakenhe areye ayenge awerrirraye. Itirrewarreye nthakenhe-arle arrantherre anetyarte arrule anthurre nhenge urreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke irretyenhenge. Arrantherre artwe Jew areye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrantherre mpwawerlyakenhe-arle Ngkartele-arle Jew areyeke ileke mpwawerlye ampe urreye akweke itne-kenheke. Itelaraye, yanhe nhenge itne mpwawerlye imernetyeke itne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye itnekenhe ware-arle arpenhe-irreme. Alakenhe ikwere nge anteme Jew areye arrenkantherre akenge angkeme, arrantherre-arle artwe itne-arteke anetyakenhenge. ¹² Nhenhe ikwerele ureke arrantherre Jesus Christ-eke akutne aneke Ikwerekyenge arlenghe anthurre anemele. Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe kwenye aneke nhenge Jew areye-arteke, Ngkartele-arle itnenhe akngakeke Ikwere-arrpe. Kenhe Jew anetyakenhe areye arrantherre akenhe ipenye-arteke-arle Jew yanhe areyeke. Arrule anthurre, Ngkartele Jew itnenhe alhileke Re akwele itnenhe mwantyele atnyenetyenhenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe. Kenhe Jew anetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe akenhe Re alakenhe alhiletakenhe-arle, arrangwe. Arrantherre Ngkarteke itirretyakenhe aneke, Ikwere arrangwenge-arteke. Arrantherre angkerreyarte, "Ayekeye! Anwerne kwenhe akurne anthurre awelhemele urlerte-irremele aneme! Angwenhe apeke-ame apetyeme anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke?"

¹³ Arratyte anthurre, arrantherre Ngkartenge arlenghe anthurre aneke Ikwere itirretyakenhele. Kenhe lyete, arrantherre Christ Jesus ikwerele-arlenghe anyente-irreke. Arrantherre itelareme Rarle arne arntarlweke-arleke ilweke arrenkantherre. Alhwe Ikwerenhe altyiwelhelenge, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe utepelhe-ileke Ikwere-werne-atheke nhenge arrantherre Ikwerenhe anteme anetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye Jew-arenye anwerneke ahentye anetyakenhe irrerirretyarte, kenhe anwerne anteme arrenkantherre ilkelhetyakenhe-irrerirretyarte. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ayakeke anwernekenge aneketye. Kenhe lyete akenhe Jesus Christ-ele anwerne ingkirreke anthurre-arle apurtelhe-ileke, Jew areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, anwerne ingkirreke anthurre apurte anetyeke, akangkentye anthurre ingkirreke Ikwerele-arlenghe. Nhenge Jesus Christ tyerrtye Ikwerenhe anthelhelenge ilwetyeke, Re arnkngerte nhenge renhe urrpareke anwerne-arle ipeltye-ilerretyeke.

¹⁵ Arratyte, anwerne Jew areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike akalke-akalke anerrirretyarte arrule re.

Kenhe Jesus Christ-ele anwerne apurtelhe-arle-iler-
 lenge anyenteke-ilemele akangkentye anetyeke
 nhenge uthnerremele-arlike anetyale. Alakenhe ikw-
 erenge anteme Jesus ilweke arne arntarlkweke-arleke
 nhenge anwerne apurte mwerre anetyeke. Anwerne
 Jew-arenye areye angkentye Moses-kenhe apentewar-
 retyarte akwetethe anthurre. Kenhe nhenge Jesus
 arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwemele, re ipeltye-ileke an-
 wernenhe ingkirreke, Jew-arenye areye Jew anetyaken-
 he areye-arlike, ingkirreke utepelhe-ileke Ngkarte-
 werne-atheke. ¹⁶ Arraty apelaye, Jesus ilweke arne
 arntarlkweke-arleke Jew-arenye areye Jew anetyaken-
 he areye-arlike apurtelhe-ilettyeke, anwerne ipeltye an-
 teme anetyenhenge. Jesus ilweke-arle iperre arne arn-
 tarlkweke-arleke Re anwernenhe utepelhe-ileke
 Ngkarte-werne-atheke nhenge anwerne ingkirreke
 apurte anetyenhenge Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwenge
 anteme anwerne ingkerte-ingkerte-iwerretyakenhe
 aneme lyete, arrangkwe-arle. ¹⁷ Jew anetyakenhe ar-
 eye, arrantherre Ngkarteke akutne anerrirretyarte.
 Kenhe anwerne Jew-arenye areye akenhe Renhe ar-
 ratye-arle itelarerrirretyarte. Nhenge Jesus apmere
 ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, Re Ayeye Mwerre
 ileke arrekantherre Jew anetyakenhe areyeke an-
 werneke Jew-arenye areyeke-arlike, anwerne ingkirreke
 akangkentye mwerre anerrirretyeke. ¹⁸ Arraty, an-
 werne Jew-arenye areye uthene Jew anetyakenhe ar-
 eye uthenele Utnenge Akngerre atnyenewarreke,
 iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele anwerneke mpwarekenge. Jesus
 arne arntarlkweke-arleke anwerne ingkirrekeke ilweke
 anwerne ingkirreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke
 apetytyenhenge Ikwere angkerretyeke.

¹⁹ Jew anetyakenhe areye arrantherre ipenye areye-
 arteke anerrirretyarte anwerne Jew-arenye areyeke.
 Kenhe lyete anteme, anwerne ingkirreke apurte
 aneme Ikwere areye anteme. ²⁰ Arraty, Ngkarte
 anwernenhe apurtelhe-ilemele arrerneke Ikwere
 areye anerrirretyeke. Ngkarte arrerneke Jesus Christ
 arrwekeleke re alartetye impene anetyenhenge an-
 werne ingkirreke anthurreke, rarle impene anthurre.
 Ikwere ipenhe anteme, Re arrerneke yerneke-arle ar-
 eye, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye
 akngerre areye-arle. ²¹ Arraty anthurre, Jesus Christ-
 ele tyerrtye areye ikwerele-arlenge-arrpe apurtelhe-
 ileke Ngkarte-kenhe anetyeke. Re awethe-ame-awethe
 tyerrtye areye ineme Ikwere areye irrettyenhenge.
 Anwerne kwenhe Apmere Akngerre-arteke aneme, Je-
 sus-kenhe. Re anwernenhe mwantyele atnyeneme rl-
 terrke Ikwere anwerne rlterrke anthurre irre-
 tyenhenge renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke arlte arrpe-
 anenhele, ingwe arrpe-anenhele. ²² Arrantherre Jesus-
 kenhe anteme. Re arrenhantherrenhe apurtelhe-ileme
 ikwerele-arlenge anetyeke, Ngkarte-kenhe areye ane-
 tyeke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre Ap-
 mere Akngerre-arteke yanhele-arle akenhe Utnenge
 Ngkarte-kenhe aneme.

Ngkarte Paul yerneme Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke

3 Jesus Alartetye ayenge yerneke, Paul arritnye,
 Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte, tharle Jew
 anetyange areyeke arrekantherre ilettyeke. Alakenhe
 ikwenge anteme ayenge jail kwenele. Itne ayenge
 arntirrkwemele ineke jail-ke akwernemele ayenge-arle
 Jesus-eke warrke-irrekenge arrekantherre ilemele ay-
 eye ikwere-akerte. ² Arrantherre ayenge itelareme.
 Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre anthurre aneme. Re
 ayenge akngakemele ineke ayenge warrke anthemele
 arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyeke, atnerre-
 ilemele. ³ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte itirreke Jew anetyak-
 enhe arrenhantherrenhe inirtnettyeke Ikwere-werne-
 atheke. Kenhe Re akenhe ayeye yanhe Re-arrpe-arle
 itelaretyarte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilettyakenhe. Re
 Ikwere-arrpe atnyeneke. Urreke-awerne anteme Re
 ayeye yanhe atyenge imerneke the anteme akaltye-
 anthetyeke. Alakenhe anteme the intelhe-ileme Ayeye
 akweke nhenhe arrekantherre. ⁴ Nhenge arrantherre
 pipe nhenhe arerrirremele renhe itelaremele anteye,
 kele arrantherre ayenge itelaretyenhe anthurre ant-
 eye. Arrantherre angkerretyenhenge alakenhe, "An-
 werne akutne Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenheke, Rarle
 Ikwere-arrpe atnyenekenge. Kenhe Ngkarte Paul
 akaperte altywere-ileke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-ak-
 erte renhe akaltye-anthemele, arrpenhe areyele-arle
 itelaretyakenhe." Alakenhe arrantherre angkerre-
 tyenhenge. ⁵ Arrule anthurre, Ngkarte Ayeye Mwerre
 nhenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilettyakenhe aneke,
 itne ikwere-akerte akaltye anetyakenhenge. Kele lyete,
 Utnenge Akngerre Ikwerehele ileke yerneke-arle
 areyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-
 apentye-arle areyeke-arlike. ⁶ Angkentye nhenhe-arle
 Re Ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyarte: Lyete anteme arran-
 therre Jew anetyakenhe areye Jesus Christ-eke akangk-
 we-irreke anthurre, Ikwerele-arlenge anyenteke-ir-
 reke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme Ngkarte arren-
 hantherrenhe arne arunthe anthurre antheke ar-
 rwekele-arle Re alhileke anthetyeke anwernenhe Jew-
 arenye areye. Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe Jew
 anetyakenhe areye anyenteke-ilettyenhe an-
 wernekenge anerrirretyeke, Jew anetyakenhe areye-
 arlike Jew-arenye areye-arlike Ngkarte-kenhe areye an-
 errirretyeke. Re anteme arrenhantherre mwantyele at-
 nyenetyenhe anwernenhe-arle Re mwantyele atnyen-
 eme-arteke. Ayeye Mwerre apele nhenge alakenhe
 aneme.
⁷ Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe-arle apele the arrpenhe
 areyeke ilepileme. Ngkarte atyenge mwerre anthurre
 aneme, Re ayenge akngakeke rlterrke akngerre Ikw-
 erenhe anthemele, ayenge Ikwere warrke-irretyeke ar-
 rpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ilettyenhenge. ⁸ Kenhe
 ayenge alartetye akelhetyakenhe Ngkarte-kenhe
 areyeke. Itne-arle atyengenge akngerre-ulkere,
 ayenge akenhe ware-arle. Kele mwerre-arle, Ngkarte
 ayenge akngakemele warrke antheke mpwaretyeke

nhenge the akwete iletyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Jesus Christ-akerte. Re mwerre akngerre anthurre, arpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe. ⁹ Ngkartele arne ingkirrenyeke anthurre aknganeke. Lyetenge akwele Re ayeye yanhe Ikwere-arrpe atnyenetyarte, arpenhe areyeke iletyakenhele. Lyete Re ayenge akngakeke-arle ayeye mwerre nhenhe iletyeke alhetyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke nhenge itne anteme alakenhe angketyenhenge, "Lyete anwerne akaltye aneme Ngkartele anwernenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-areme, itethe-ilemele."

¹⁰ Iwengenge-ame Ngkartele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe Ikwere-arrpe atnyeneke, tyerrtye itne-ketyenge alengkiwentye? The arrekatherre ileme arrantherre akaltye anetyenhenge. Ngkartele Jew-arenye areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike Ikwere-werne apurtelhe-ileke Ikwerenhe areye irretyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme utnenge alkere-arenye areye-arlike utnenge arpenhe areye-arlike alkerere-arle alartetye aneme, itne alkere-ngentye anwernenhe arerlte-aneme. Itne arerrirreme Jew-arenye areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe apurtelhe-ileke, anwernenhe anyentelhe-ilemele Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Itne alakenhe itirreme, "Arraty apelaye, Ngkarte akaltye anthurre aneme, Re iwenhe-iwenhe apeke itnenhe ingkirrenyeke mpwareme rlterre Ikwerenhele." ¹¹ Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Ngkartele ahelhe uthene alkere uthene aknganetyenhenge, Re itirremele aneke, "Urreke-awerne Tharle tyerrtye Jew anetyakenhe areye akngetye-alpetyenhenge Atyenge-werne Jew-arenye areye-arteke." Alakenhe ikwenge anteme Re Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye yerneke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne anwerneke ilwetyeke, Jew-arenye areyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke-arlike. Alakenhe ikwenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele itethe-ileke Jesus-elarle anwerneke mpwarekenge. ¹² Arraty, anwerne apurte anteme aneme Jew-arenye areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike, anwerne ingkirrekele Christ renhe arraty itelareme, ikwerele-arlenge anyenteke-arle-irreke aneme. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwerne Ngkartenge itwe-werne anteme aneme, Ikwere-ketye atere-irretyakenhele. ¹³ Kenhe lyete ayenge aneme jail nhenhele akwete, uye anthurre itirreme. The akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme alhwarrpe anerrirretyale atyenge, atere-irretyale apeke atyenge-arle nthakenhe-irrekenge. Ayenge jail nhenhele akwete aneme arrantherre rlterre akwete anetyeke. Arrantherre akangkentye akwete anetyeke arrantherre-arle Jesus apenterlte-anemenge. Akangkentye akwete anerrirraye tharle arrekatherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlenge arrantherre renhe arraty itelareke, Ngkartele atyewe-irremele. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme itne ayenge jail-ke akwerneke.

Paul Ngkartele awethe angkeme Ephesus-arenye areyeke

¹⁴ Yewe, yanhe arraty anthurre, Ngkartele anwernenhe Jew-arenye areye-arlike Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlike apurtelhe-ileke, Re anwernenhe ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme ayenge amperele-arlenge tneme Ngkartele angkemele, ayenge-arle Ikwere angketyeke ahentye-aneme arrekatherre. ¹⁵ Re anyentele anyenhenge ingkirrenyeke anthurre areye mpwareke, apmere ahelhe nhenheke, alkerere Re anyentele anwernenhe ingkirrenyeke itethe-ileke, Re akwetethenhe-akwetethe itnenhe ingkirreke itethe atnyeneme. ¹⁶ Ngkartele arne mwerre akngerre atningke anthurre atnyeneke Ikwerenhe areyeke anthetyeke. The anteme Renhe akwete apayuthneme arrekatherre, nhenge Re Ut-nenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele arrenhantherrenhe kweneke rlterre-iletyeke. ¹⁷ The Renhe apayuthneme nhenge Christ arrekatherrele-arlenge anetyenhenge Renhe-arle arraty itelareme areye. The Renhe apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre Ikwere akwete ahentye anthurre anetyeke, nhenge arrantherre arpenhe areyeke-arlike ahentye anthurre anerrirretyenhenge. Kele imerte arrantherre rlterre-irremele kweneke. ¹⁸ Ikwere iperrenge nhenge arrantherre-arlike Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekele-arlike itelaretyenhe Christ-arle arrekatherre akwetethe anthurre ahentye aneme. Re arrekatherre ahentye anthurre aneme arpenhe areyenge arntwarre. ¹⁹ Anwerne itelareme akweke ware ayeye Jesus Christ-kenhe-akerte, anwerneke-arle ahentye anemeke. Kele mwerre-arle. The anteme Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre akaperte altywere anthurre irretyenhenge Christ-akerteke, arrekatherre-arle mwerre akngerre anemeke. Alakenhe iperre arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge, Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaremele Re-arteke anteme mwerre anetyenhenge.

²⁰ Ngkartele anwernenhe rlterre Ikwerenhe antheke. Kenhe rlterre nhenhe-akertele anwerneke kwenele, anwerne warrke Ikwerenhe mpwaremere. Anwerne akwekeke ware akaltye aneme warrke Ngkarte-kenheke, anwerne akutne nthakenhe Renhe apayuthnetyeke nthakenhe Ikwere mwerrentye warrke-irretyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge anwerne Renhe apayuthnemele, Re anwernenhe awetyenhenge. Kele imerte Re anwerneke arne mwerre anthurre mpwaremele, awethe-ame-awethe ulkere anwerne-arle apayuthnekenge. ²¹ Ngkartele anwernenhe Jesus Christ-ele-arlenge tyatyenge apurtelhe-ileke, anwerne-arle Ngkartele-artweye areye irrerrirreke. Rlterre Ikwerenhe anwernekele-arlenge aneme mwerre akngerre areye mpwaremele. Anwerne Ngkarte akwetethe utyernemele tnakewarreye.

Nhenge anwerne Jesus-kenhe anemele, anwerne irrkerrentye anyente-arteke

4 Ayenge nhenhe jail-le akwete aneme. Ayenge itne arntirrkweke-arle iperre apmere kwene nhenheke akwerneke nhenge ayenge-arle Jesus Alartetyeke warrke-irrekenge. Ayenge Ikwere akwete warrke-irreme. Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre Jesus Christ-kenhe. Arrantherrenhe Ngkartele akngakeke arrantherre anetyenhenge mwerre anteme Ikwere. Mwerre akwete anteme anetyeke Ngkartele nhenge Re arrekanttherre akangkentye anetyenhenge. ² Mwerre anteme anerrirre, tnakelhetyale anaye. Arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anaye. Itneke mwerre anerrirraye, nhenge itne apeke akurne mpwarerlenghe, itneke ahele-irretyale, itnenhe ware ilemele. Alakenhe anteme arrantherre mwerre anerrirretyeke, arntarnte-arreremele. ³ Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele arrantherrenhe anyentelhe-ileke arrantherre irrkerrentye anyente-arteke akwete anetyenhenge nhenge aparlpe-aparlpe-irreketye. Alakenhe anteme arrantherre mwantye-mwantye anerrirretyeke apurte akwete ingkirreke. ⁴ Anyente-irreke-arle, Utnenge Akngerre anyente-ante ware anwerneke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke. Utnenge Akngerre anyentele anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme lyete. Kenhe anwerne akenhe akarelheme arne anyenteke ware, ikwere akwetethe itirremele, arne akngerre yanheke Rarle anwernenhe alhilekeke, itelaraye. Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke anwerne-arle ilweke-arle iperre Ngkartele anwernenhe akertne-werne akngirtnetyenhenge akwete-ante Ikwere anetye-alpetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ikwere akarelheme. ⁵ Alartetye anyente-ante ware aneme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke, Jesus Christ Re. Ayeye arratyte anyente-ante ware Christ Ikwere-akerte. Anwerne anteme Ayeye Akngerre nhenhe awerrirremele aneme. Anwernenhe kwatyele urlkerneke arritnye Jesus-kenhele baptiseme-ilemele, anwerne Jesus anyenteke akangkwe-irreme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwernenhe kwatyele urlkerneke baptiseme-ilemele. ⁶ Anwerneke Ngkarte anyente re aneme, Akngeye-arle ingkirrekeke anemeke. Rarle Alartetye arne ingkirrekeke-arlke, tyerrtye areyeke-arlke, Re tyerrtye ingkirrekenge warrke-irreme. Kele anwernekenge Re arne arunthe anthurre renhe mpwareme, Rarle ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke.

⁷ Christ mwerre anthurre anwerneke, anwernenhe anyente-ame-anyente antheke warrke Ikwere anetye-mpwaretyeke. Re anwernenhe anyente-ame-anyente akngakeke anwernenhe akaltyele-anthemele warrke arpenhe akngerre Ikwere mpwaretyeke. Re anwernenhe kele antheke-arle iwenhe apeke impene renhe anwerne-arle ahentye-anemeke warrke akngerre Ikwere anetye-mpwaretyeke. ⁸ Iwenheke-ame Re anwernenhe warrke nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke antheke? Ayeye Akngerre nhenhe anyente rarle kele intelhe-ileke-arle

Payepule Akngerrenge arrule anthurre, alakenhe angkentye nhenhe,

“Nhenge Re akertne anthurre alheke, Re ayerneke-arle areye Ikwere intertele akngakeke.

Nhenge Re akertne anthurreke irretye-alhemele, Re tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke mwerre akngerre impene areye antheke-alheke, utnenge Ikwere-nye ingkirreke renhe.”

Psalms 68:18.

⁹ Nthakenhe-ame ayeye nhenhele ileme, alakenhe angkemele, “Re akertne anthurre alheke”? Urreke Re akertne alhetyenhenge, Re ahelhe kwene anthurre-werne alheke nthenhele-arle ayernentye akngerre nhenge areye aneme. Yanhe iperre imerte re akertne anthurre-werne-atheke alhemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ayeye Akngerre Payepule-le ileme, “Rarle akertne anthurre alheke.” ¹⁰ Nhenge Re ahelhe kwene anthurre-werne alhemele, re anteme akertne anthurre ulkere anteme alpeke. Akertne anthurre aneme anteme re arne areye ingkirreke anthurre alkerere-arlke, ahelhele-arlke areye ingkirrenyete mwerre anthurre mpwareme.

¹¹ Arratyte apelaye. Christ-ele anwernenhe anyenteke-anyente warrke antheke mpwaretyeke arne mwerre impene Ikwere areye-arlke warrke renhe mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arpenheme akeme yerneke-arle areye, yanhe areye Jesus-elarle yerneke ayeye ikwernenhe akngertetyeke arpenhe areyeke. Kele arpenheme areye re yerneke angkentye impene areye arpenhe areyeke angkerite-apetyeke ilerite-apemele Ngkartele-arle itnenhe antheke, Re itnenhe akeme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerite-apentye akngerre areye. Kenhe arpenheme areye apmere arpe-anenhele unthentye akngerre areye-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerite-apemele. Kenhe arpenhe areyele tyatyte-arenye Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-areme, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-arle yepe-yepe ikwernenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke. Kele arpenhe areyele akenhe akaltyele-anthemye tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-akerte-arle. ¹² Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Kenhe Christ re akenhe anwernenhe anyenteke-anyente-arle warrke antheke nhenge anwerne Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne apurte rltterke akwete ntetyeke Ikwere, Apmere Akngerre-arteke. ¹³ Anwerne apeke alakenhe rltterke-ilerreme, anwerne anteme Alere Ngkarte-kenheke akangkwe-irreme arratyte, ingkirrekeke ikwerekerte akaltye-irremele. Anwerne imerte mwerre anthurre anteme anemele Re-arteke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe anwerne mpwaremele, iwenhe apeke-arle anwerne angkemeke.

¹⁴ Anwerne Christ-arteke-arle irreke-iperrele, kele anwerne ampe akweke-arteke anteme anetyakenhe-arle aneme. Ampe akweke areye apeke awelheme tyerrtye akngerre areye ularele urrtirremele. Kenhe anwerne akenhe ampe akweke areye-arteke anetyakenhe-arle,

arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anwerneke urrtirremele ilerlenghe, itne anwernenhe apalentye akaltyele-anthème Christ-akerte, anwernenhe iwerre arrpenhe apentetyeke ilemele, Christ-nge untyeme-ilemele. Kenhe anwerne itneke akangkwe-irretyakenhe-arle, anwerne itnenhe awetyakenhe-arle aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Jesus-arteke-arle irreke iperre, anwerne itelarerrirreme nhenge nhenhe areye-arle angkentye akurne angkeme anwerne itneke akangkwe-irretyale anetyeke. ¹⁵ Nhenhe ikwere ipenhele anteme anwerne ayeye arratyé Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe akaltyele-antherretyeke, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anemele. Nhenge anwerne alakenhe akwete mpwarewarremele anteme, amangkemele anthurre Christ-arteke irreyenhenge anwerne imerte mwerre anthurre anteme anemele. Re Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye, anwerne ingkirre anthurreke, anwerneke-arle Re alkwerte-arteke aneme. Re anwernenhe ileme arne iwenhe apeke itnenhe mpwaretyeke. ¹⁶ Nhenge anwerne Renhe awerrirremele, Re anwernenhe mwantye anthurrele apurte atnyeneme anyenteke-ilemele, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Anwernenhe anteme anyenteke-ileme anwerne arrpenhe ingkirrekeke akangkentye anemele, ikwere warrke mpwaremele Rarle anwernenhe antheke areye. Anwerne Ikwere arratyé akwete warrke-irreme, rlterrke akwete apurte anetyenhenge, anwerne rlterrke tnetyeke, Apmere Akngerre-arteke.

Kenhe ayeye nhenhele anwernenhe ileme arratyentye anetyeke Jesus-arle anetyarte-arteke

¹⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye! The arrekatherre ayeye arratyé ileme. Jesus Alartetyele ayenge akngakeke nhenge the ayeye nhenhe areye arrekatherre ilettyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe ileme arrpenhe areye-arteke anerrirretyale, itne-arle akutne aneme, akurne areyeke-ante itirremele anerrirremenge. Itne itirrentye arratyé anetyakenhe. ¹⁸ Itne anteme mwernte-irreke Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irrerirremele. Itne Renhe awetyakenhe rarle angkemenge itneke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne itelaretyakenhe nhenge Re anyentele tyerrtye areye-arle itethe atnyenemeke. Alakenhe arratyé anthurre. Ngkartele-ante itnenhe itethe-ileme. Kenhe itne rlterrke-irreke-arle, itne Renhe akwenpele aweme, mwernte akngerre akwete anemele, akurne areye akwete mpwarewarremele anerlte-aneme. ¹⁹ Nhenge itne arne akurne nhenhe areye akwete mpwarewarremele, apure anetyakenhe! Itne akwetethe untherrirremele arne akurne itnenhe mpwaretyeke. Itne arternpe-irretyakenhe akurne mpwareketye, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle itne-arrpe akurne akwete mpwaremele, iwerre arratyé impeme-arle nhenge arne akurne areyeke rntere-rntere-irremele.

²⁰ Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke akaltye-irremele, arne akurne areyeke Ikweringe akaltye-irretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. ²¹ The arrenhantherrenhe itelareme. Ayenge akaltye nhenge arrantherre-arle Jesus-akerte aweke, aweke-arle iperrenge arrantherre ayeye renhe

arratyé itelareke. Ayenge akaltye aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke Ikwere-akerte. Ayeye ikwernenhe arratyé anthurre.

²² Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-eke akaltye-irremele, arrantherre-arle arne akurne areye akwete mpwarewarretyame. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele anteme arrekatherre ileke arne akurne areye mpwaretyale, arne akurne areye-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke akwete-arle arne akurne areye mpwaremere, arrantherre akangkentye apeke anetyakenhe. Arrantherre anteme apeke-arle akurne-ilelhemere akwete ilwetyeke-atwetye. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arlte arrpe-anenhele arrantherre impetyeke akurne nhenhe areye-ketye arrantherre-arle mpwarewarretyarteke. ²³ Arrantherre akwete arratyé akwete anetyeke itirretyeke nhenge arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-werne utepe-irrekenge. ²⁴ Re arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke mwerre anetyeke, Re-arteke anteme anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, arratyé mwerre Ikwere anemele, akwetethe mpwarewarretyale arne akurne areye arrantherre mpwarewarretyarte-arteke. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe apeke arratyé mwerre aneme, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele akangkemele.

²⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhe-akerteke ayeye akurne angketyale, Christ-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iwerlenghe. Arratyéke-ante ware angkerretyeke.

²⁶ Arrantherre apeke ahele-irremele, mwantye arelherre-aretyeke, akurne anteme mpwareketye. Ahe akngerrenge impelhettyeke-aye uterne irrpeketye athathe. Arrantherre apeke ahele akwete anemere uterne-arle irrpekenge, alakenhe akurne anthurre.

²⁷ Uterne irrpeke apeke, kenhe arrantherre ahele akwete aneme, kenhe arrentye re anteme apetyeme apeke, arrenhantherrenhe untyeme-ilettyeke Ngkarte-ketye. ²⁸ Kele tyerrtye anyente apeke anyelkngalthe aneme re, renhe ilerlenghe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke anyelkngale inetyale anetyeke. Renhe ilettyeke ilttye atherre ikwernenhe-akertele mane ngkweltyeke mpwaretyeke. Re apeke warrke renhe mwerre mpwareme, kele apeke re akenhe mane ngkweltye renhe apeke anthaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arne kweny-arle anemeke, arrpenhe nhenge areye mane ngkweltyeke arrangkwe-arle aneme.

²⁹ Tyerrtye arrpenheke akurne angketyale, arrantherre apeke itnenhe akurne-ileketye angkentye akurne yanhe areyele. Nhenge itne apeke akurne anthurre awelhewarrerlenghe, itneke mwerre angketyeke alhaye. Itne nhenge awerrirremele angkentye mwerre kele itne mwerre anteme awelhememe anetyenhenge.

³⁰ Utmenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenheke alhwarrpele-anthetyale. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre Ikwernenhe antheke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle Ikwernenhe anemenge, nhenge artwele-arle pweleke ikwernenhe areye impatyé arrernemele itneke-arleke-arteke nhenge arrpenhe areyele aretyenhenge nhenhe angwenhe-kenhe areye aneme. Arrantherre Utmenge Akngerre-akerte, Ngkartele arrenhantherren-

he mwantyele atnyenemele akurne mpwareketyenge. Urreke anteme-arle Re arrenhantherrenhe apmere Ikwerenhele akwete-ante atnyenetyenhe. ³¹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ileme apeke, arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akngarte-iwemele apeke, ahele-irretyale, ware anerle. Ahele akwete anerrirretyale. Itnenhe iltetyale anetyeke, itneke akurne itirretyale anetyeke. ³² Alakenhe-ante itirre: Ngkartelet Jesus Christ anwerneke-werne yerneke nhenge anwerne Ngkartenge ipeltye anteme anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwareme, arrenhantherrenhe atnerte akngarte-iwemele apeke, itneke mwerre akwete anaye, itneke ahele-irretyale, ipeltye-ilerraye.

5 Arrantherre ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, arratyarlarle, Ikwerenhe areye. Re arrekanttherre ahentye anthurre aneme mwantyele arntarnter-aremele. Alakenhe re anteme arrantherre Renhe arrkernemele angwaremele Re-arteke anerrirretyeke nhenge arrantherre akwete anteme mwerre anerrirretyenhenge. ² Christ-eke itirrewarraye. Arrpenhele renhe uternetyakenhe anwerneke ilwetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re-arrpe itirremele anthelheke Ngkarte-werne-ateke nhenge Re anwerneke ilwetyeke, anwerne itethe-ilettyeke. Re kere-arteke anthelheke Jew areyele-arteke-arle kere itnekenhe itemele antheme Ngkarte nhenge Re itnekenge mwerre anteme anetyenhenge. Ngkartelet-arle kere renhe ntyernetyarte amperlenge, kele imerte Re akangkemele itneke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme, Christ anthelheke Ngkarteke rarle anwerneke ahentye-aneke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme arrantherre mwerre anerrirretyeke, arrantherre-arrpe ahentye-anemele arntarnter-arerretyeke.

³ Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, Ikwerenhe akwete. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke anerrirretyale akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke. Kenhe arrpenheme areye akenhe kele-arle anewe-akerremeke, itne apeke tyerrtye arrpenheke alhirrelhe-ilerrirrenge mpwenye ikngwerremele, kenhe arrpenhe areye itne mpwenye unthentye akngerre anerrirrenge, kele antime-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ankeye akngerre-irrerirrenge arne awetheke-arlke. Itne-arteke anerrirretyale! Arrantherre apeke itne-arteke aneme, kele arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerrirretyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne anteme akerrirretyenhenge, itne arrekanttherre tyele angkeme. ⁴ Arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, Ikwerenhe altye-irreke iperrele, iltetyale ar-ertele-arteke. Arrkene-arrkene angketyale akurne areye-akerte. Impaye! Ngkarte-ante itelaremele akangkemele aneme Renhe tnakemele utyernemele anaye. ⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ankerle-ankerle-arle-irremeke arne arunthe awetheke, itne arrpenhe areye-arteke akaperte itnekenhe-arle kwene-irremeke arne akurne areyeke, apwertenge-arle arnenge-arlke mpwaremeke, itneke tnakemele alyelhemele. Alakenhe akurne anthurre. Ayeye atyinhe nhenheke mwantyele itirremele anetyeke. Ngkarte uthene Christ Jesus

uthene Ratherre alartetye aneme anwerneke Ikwerenhe-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye anyentele apeke akurne akwete mpwaremele, mpwenye unthentye akngerre aneme apeke, nhenge akurne arrpenhe areyeke apeke akwete ankeye akngerre aneme, itne Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Itne apeke akurne nhenhe areye akwete mpwaremele, kele itne Ngkarte iwemele.

Ayeye nhenhe anwernehe ileme nthakenhe alkngethe Ngkarte-kenhele anetyeke

⁶ Nhenheke itirrewarre: Ngkarte ahele-irretyenhe angwenheke apeke Renhe-arle awetyakenheke. Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe urrtirremele ileme. Tyerrtye nhenge re apeke apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe ileme-ketye mwerre-arle akwele akurne anetyeke. Kenhe alakenhe akurne-arle. Tyerrtye yanheke anteme akangkwe-irretyale, re apeke arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ilerlenge. ⁷ Tyerrtye yanhe areyele arrekanttherre akurne iwenhe apeke mpwaretyeke ileme, itnekenge anyenteke-irretyale. ⁸ Itne alknge pwenge areye-arteke ingwemertele-arle anerrirremeke. Itne Ngkarte aretyakenhe, Ikwere akutne. Arrantherre itne-arteke aneke. Kenhe lyete anteme arrantherre akangkemele aneme Jesus Anwerneke-artweyenge, renhe arratyete itelarrirremele. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe alkngethe Ngkarte-kenheke-arleke arrennekenge arrantherre yanhele anerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre akwete anetyeke Ikwerenge. ⁹ Nhenge tyerrtye areye alkngethe Ngkarte-kenhele anerrirremele, itne anteme Renhe arerrirreme Renhe itelaremele. Ikwere ipenhe anteme itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke mwerre anteme anemele, itne mwerre akwete anteme aneme Ikwere-ante anteme. Itne anteme akwetethenhe-akwetethe arratyete anteme ilerlte-aneme. ¹⁰ Ngkarte apayuthnaye, kele Re anteme arrekanttherre imerneme nthakenhe-akenhe Ikwere arratyentye anetyeke. Kele yanhe ipenhe, Re arrekanttherre akangkentye anthurre aneme. ¹¹ Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye areye ingwemertele aneme, Ngkarte-kwenye, itne akurne areye-arle mpwarerlte-anemele. Itnekele-arlengge anerrirretyale. Arne mwerre areye akwete mpwarerlte-anaye, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akurne-arle mpwaremeke arrenhantherrenhe areme, kele itne itirremele anteme apure-irremele anteme aneme. ¹² Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye apurte-irremele, itne alengke-iwelhemele akurne areye mpwareme arrpenhe areyele akwele itnenhe areketye. Nhenge ayenge itneke itirremele, ayenge apure anthurre irreme. Ayenge apure-irreme tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte angkemele arrekanttherre. ¹³ Anwerne apale-apale itirremele, anwerne-arle akwele mwerre anemeke-athene. Kenhe nhenge alkngethe pwartyemele, re anteme imerneme iwenhe-iwenhe renhe-arle itne anyelknge-anyelknge mpwareke, itne apeke itelareme anteme itne-arle akurne mpwareke. ¹⁴ Arrantherre akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe alkn-

genthele arne ingkirreke renhe imernerlenge nhenge ingkirrekele aretyenhenge, akurne areye arratelhe-ilerlenge-arle. Christ-ele anwernenhe alkngampelhe-ilekarle-iperre, anwerne itelarerrirretyeke arratyte anteme aretyenhenge arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke mwerre renhe, arne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke akurne renhe anwerne ingkirrekele itelaretyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrpenhe anyentele intelhe-ileke arule anthurre,

“Yewe, angwenhe ilweke-arle ipertele intemeke, akeme-irraye, itethe-irritnemele!

Jesus Christ arrekantherre-arleke artryernetyenhenge.”

¹⁵ Mwantye arelhewarraye arrantherre akurne mpwareketye. Akurne mpwaretyale, arrpenhe yanhe areyele mpwareme-arteke, nhenge areye-arteke Ngkarteke akutne areye. Iwerre mwerreke itirrewaraye, yanhe areyele-arteke Ngkarte-arle itelaremeke lyete. ¹⁶ Ingwenhe ware apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyeretyenhe. Kenhe lyete akenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele aneme, itne akurne anthurre! Itne akurne akwetethe mpwarerite-aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre arratyte akwete anetyeke Ngkarteke. ¹⁷ Atere-irrerirretyalaye! Akwete anthurre Ngkarte apayuthneme iwenhe-iwenhe arrantherre-arle itirrewarreme, Re anteme arrekantherre iletienhenge iwenhe apeke ikwere-akerte arrantherre-arle itirrewarrekeke. Iwenhe apeke ikwere Ngkarte ahentye-anerlenge akaltye-irraye, imerte renhe mpwaremele. ¹⁸ Ngkwarle-iperre arerte-irreretyalaye! Arrantherre apeke antyweme, akurne-ilelhetyale. Arrantherre Utmenge Ngkarte-kenheke ante ahentye-anetyeke arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke Re akngerrepate arrekantherre anetyeke. ¹⁹ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrerirremele alyelhetyeke, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge tyatye akngerrele, alyelhentye mwerre akngerre areye Payepule-ngentyele alyelhewarraye, alyelhentye lyetenye areye Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthemek. Akangkentye anthurre alyelhewarraye Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeye, Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewaraye. ²⁰ Arne mwerre apeke arrekantherre irreketyenge, arne akurne apeke. Kele mwerre-arle, arrantherre akenhe Jesus Christ-kenhe akwete-arle aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre akwetethenhe-akwetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele angketyeke, nhenge iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwaremele kele arrantherre akwete Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Jesus-kenhe-akerte anewarte areyeye-arle anemeke

²¹ Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle Renhe utyernemele tnakemele aneme, Renhe Akngerrepate akemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre uternerretyale anetyeke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre warke-irrerretyeke, arrantherre-arle Christ-eke ahentye-anemenge. ²² Kenhe arelhe anewe-akerte areye-arle

awenke anewe-akerte areye-arle, arrantherre akenhe Jesus-eke ularre warrkene-arteke anthelheke. Alakenhe re anteme arrantherre anewe arrekantherrenhe anetyeke. ²³ Anwerne tyatye-arenye areye tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe-arteke, Rarle anwerneke alkwerte-arteke-arle. Re anwernenhe akayake-ileme. Re atyeperrre anthurre anwerneke ingkirrekeke aneme, Re-ante anwernenhe ileme arne iwenhe apeke renhe areye mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe re-anteme-arle artwe ikwere anewe marle ikwere anewe ileme. ²⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe areyele Christ-eke warrke impene anthurre mpwareme, alakenhe re anteme arelhe areyele anewe itne-kenheke warrke impene anthurre mpwaretyeke.

²⁵ Kenhe artwe anewe-akerte areyele ayenge awerrirraye. Jesus akenhe ayene-ilelhetyakenhe-arle, re anthelheke ilwetyeke anwerne ingkirrekeke arne akurne areye arlkngetyeke. Ayeye Ikwerenhe aweke-arle iperre, anwerne kwatye-werne alheke rarle anwernenhe kwatye arlkngetyeke, alakenhe ikweringe re anwernenhe arlkngeme anwerne mwerre anteme anetyenhenge Ngkarteke. Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele anwernenhe arntarnte-areme. Alakenhe re anteme artwe arrantherre, anewe arrekantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele anerrirretyeke nhenge Jesus-ele anwernenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-areme-arteke. ²⁷ Arratyte, anwerne Christ-kenhe areye. Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke nhenge anwerne Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge, nhenge anwerne mwerre akwete anetyenhenge akurne mpwaretyakenhe. Christ-ele nhenhe alakenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge anwernenhe Ikwerenhe areye-arle mwerre anthurre ilemele anwerne Ikweringe arrwekele tnetienhenge pwartryemele, marle alhileke-arle iperre-arteke, altyeke-altyeke-irretyakenhe, wangkentye-arle-akenhe, arne iwenhe-iwenhe akurne arrpenhe-arle anetyakenhe.

²⁸ Artwe anewe-akerte areye, ayenge arrekantherre angketyeke. Christ ikwerenhe areyele ahentye anthurre aneme arratyte, alakenhe re anteme artwe arelhe anewe ikwerenheke mwantye antime ahentye-anetyeke renhe arntarnte-aremele. Artwe anwerne-arle tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Alakenhe re-arteke arrantherre anewe arrekantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Artwe angwenhele apeke arelhe ikwerenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme, kele alakenhe rarrpele ahentye-anemele arntarnte-arelheme. ²⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele tyerrtye itnekenhe-arrpe mwantyele arntarnte-arelhetyeke, rlkerte-irreketye apeke, angwenhele apeke renhe atweketyenge, mwantye-irretyeke alakenhe ikwere-ketye. Anwerne merne arlkweme. Anwerne kwatyele alhewelhemele, mantereke irrpeleme nhenge irrerntele atweketye. Anwerne mwantyele anemele arntarnte-arelhetyeke Christ-ele-arteke anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme-arteke. Re anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. ³⁰ Alakenhe arratyte anthurre. Nhenge anwerne anyenteke-irremele Ikweringe apurte-irremele, anwerne tyerrtye ikwerenhe-arteke. ³¹ Artwe areyele arrantherre anewe arrekantherrenhe areye mwantyele

atnyenetyeke, ayeye nhenhe Payepulenge-arle arrulle anthurre intelhe-ilekenge, "Nhenge urreye akweke amangkemele artwe akngerre anteme irremele, re meye uthene akngeye uthene imperle-alhemele, kele re arelhe anewe anteme akemele. Ikwere ipenhele, re-atherre intemele, anewarte atherre anteme re-atherre anemele, re-atherre anyente anteme-arle aneme, ty-errtye atherre anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe apurtelhe-ileke anyente anetyeke."

Genesis 2:24.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, artwe areyele arrantherre anewe arrekatherrenhe areyeke mwantyele atnyenetyeke.

³² Payepule Akngerrele ayeye nhenhe aneme, nhenge anewarte-arle aneme areye-akerte. Kenhe ayeye nhenhele ileme ayeye arrpenhe renhe artemele-arteke. Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhele Christ-akerte-arle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme, Rarle anwerneke ahentye anthurre anemenge, ikwerenge apurte-irreke-arle iperre anwerne anyente aneme. ³³ Alakenhe ikwere anteme, artwe anewarte-arle areye, arelhe anewe arrekatherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke arrantherre-arrpe arntarnte-arelheme-arteke. Kenhe arelhe anewe-akerte areye-arle, artwe anewe arrekatherrenheke akangkwe-irremele itnenhe awe-tyeke.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Christ-kenhe aneme ampe areyeke, meye itnekenhe uthene akngeye itnekenhe utheneke-arlke

6 Ampe areyaye, ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre Jesus-kenhe, arrantherre Ikwerenhe aneme. Anwerne mwerre akwete Ikwere anerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkwe-irretyeke meye uthene akngeye utheneke, nhenge re-atherre arrenhantherrenhe ilemele arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaryetyeke, alakenhe ikwere-arle Jesus ahentye-aneme arrantherre mpwaryetyeke. ² Payepule-le alakenhe ileme, "Anwerne meye uthene akngeye utheneke akangkwe-irremele awemele anetyeke arraty." Nhenge Ngkartele Ayeye Akngerre Ikwerenhe antheke artwe ampwe Moses-eke, Ngkartele ikwere alhileke-anteye alakenhe angkemele, "Ampe akwekele apeke mikwe uthene anyikwe uthene awemele, ampe akweke yanhe anteme akangkentye-arle anetyenhe, re anetyenhe arlengge ulkere-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele."

Exodus 20:12, Deuteronomy 5:16.

⁴ Meye uthene akngeye uthene ampe-akerte areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Ampe akweke arrekatherrenheke akwetethe arnterre iltetyalaye, itneke apelkele ahele-irretyalaye! Itnenhe mwerrantye amangkelhe-ilerirraye, itnenhe akaltyele-antherlte-anaye Jesus Anwerneke-artweye-akerte nhenge itne Renhe awemele mwerre anetyenhenge.

Ayeye nhenhe angkentye Christ-kenhe-akerte, pwathe areye utheneke warrkene itnekenhe areyeke-arlke

⁵ Ngkarte-kenhe areyaye, tyile-arenye areye-arteke urrkaperlte-aneme, ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre anteme warrke impene anthurre akwete mpwaryerlte-anaye alartetye arrekatherrenhe areyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, nhenge arrantherre-arle Christ-eke akangkentyele warrke-irremele-arteke. Alakenhe-arteke anteme arrantherre urrkaperlte-anaye alartetye arrekatherrenhe areyeke, iwenhe apeke ikwere-arle itne angkemele, kele arrantherre awemele aneme. Itneke akenge mpwaryalaye. Itneke akwete urrkaperlte-anemele anaye Ngkarte anteme arrekatherre akangkentye anetyenhenge. ⁶ Alartetye arrekatherrenhe awerrirraye, warrke itneke mwerre mpwaryetyeke. Nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe areme warrke mwerre mpwaryerlengge, kele imerte itne arrekatherre akangkentye-arle aneme. Nhenge itne apeke anetyakenhe arrekatherrenge, kenhe arrantherre akwete-arle warrke-irrerlte-anaye. Nhenheke itirrewarre: Arrantherre warrkene Christ-kenhe areye, arrantherre Ikwerenhe aneme. Ngkarte arrekatherre ahentye-aneme Ikwere ware mwerre anetyeke, arrantherre anteme mwerre antime anetyeke ahentye-aneme Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwerre akwete mpwaryerlte-anetyeke alartetye arrekatherrenheke. ⁷ Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe warrke-irremele arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-ante mpwaryetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-arle Jesus Alartetyeke-arlke-arle warrke-irremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge arrantherre alartetye arrekatherrenheke warrke-irremele, mwernte-irretyale itneke-ketye, itneke akwete warrke-irraye. ⁸ Kele arrenheme arrantherre tyile-arenye areye-arteke urrkaperlte-aneme, kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerreke warrke-irrerlengge. Warrke arnterre anteme mpwaryerlengge ingkirrenyekenhe! Arrantherre akaltye anthurre urreke-arle Jesus anwerneke-artweyele anwernenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye anthetyenhe nhenge anwerne warrke mwerre mpwaryerlengge apmere ahelhe nhenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arnterre akwete warrke-irrerlte-anetyeke, mwernte-irretyale.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre alartetye areye-arle, warrkene areye-akerte, nhenge warrkene arrekatherrenhe yanhe areye apeke tyile-arenye areye-arteke warrke-irremele arrekatherre, itneke mwerre anaye, ahele-irretyale. Itnenhe akwetethe ware iltetyale. Arrantherre, warrkene arrekatherrenhe areyele-inpe alartetye anyente ware atnyeneme, Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye re, alkerle-arle aneme. Re arrekatherre ingkirreke anthurreke ahentye-anemele, alartetye areye-ante kwenye, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre warrkene arrekatherrenhe impetyeke, itneke ahele-irretyale.

Paul-ele tyerrtye itnenhe akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe-akenhe rlterrke-irretyeke arrentye Satan-ketye

¹⁰ Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye rlterrke anthurre. Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe-arle akngerre anthurre-arle. Arrantherre akenhe Ikwerenhe-arlenge akwete anetyeke Renhe arratyte itelaremele, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere Ikwerenhele rlterrke-iletteye. ¹¹ Ngkarte ahentye-anemele ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke rlterrke anthurre tnerri-rytyehenge. Renhe apayuthnaye nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe anthetyeke arrantherre anteme rlterrke tnetyehenge, arrentye Satan-ele imerte arrenhantherrenhe uyarne uternetyehenge. Arrentye Satan-arle akwete itirremele arrenhantherrenhe inetyeke Ngkarte-ketye. ¹² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, apmere ahelhe nhenhele, nhenge anwerne arpenhe areye-ketye ayene-ilehemele anwernenhe akurne mpwaretyale uternelenge, anwerne ayene-ileheme arrentye areye-ketyenge-arlike. Arrentye areye apmere alkere akertnele-arle anemeke, ngangkere akngerre-akerte antime anemele, ingwemerteke-artweye areye-arlike, itne tyerrtye areye akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme arrkernemele uternelte-anetyeke apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhele. Arrentye yanhe areyele anteme anwernenhe arrkernemele untyeme-iletteye ahentye-aneme Ngkarte-ketyenge.

¹³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre utnenge akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe atnyenetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe utnenge akngerre Ikwerenhe antherlenge, Ikwere mwernte-irretyale, renhe alhule-iwetyale. Arlte arrpe-anenhele arrentye Satan apetyetyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe akwetethenhe-akwetethe uternemele Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irretyeke, arrantherre apeke untyemurle-irreme anteme akurne mpwaretyeke irremele. Arrantherre akenhe ngangkere Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, arrantherre imerte tnerriremele ayene-ilehemele arrentye Satan-ketye. Arrantherre rlterrke tname Satan-ketye, arrentye arpenhe itne-ketye-arlike akwete iltemele atwemele, itnenhe akwete aywepemele nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe akwete Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ileketye. Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre anteme anemele Ngkarteke, rlterrke akwete tnamele. ¹⁴ Arrantherre mwerre akwete anteme Ngkarteke anerlitanaye irraweye areye-arteke, itnekenge atwerretyeke-urletye. Ayeye arratyte Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe anthurre awerlitanaye. Ayeye Ikwerenhe-arle irrketye-arteke thultye areye-arle irrpeme nhenge atwerretyeke alhemele mantere itnekenhe atnyeketye. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme anaye, arnterre akwete itirremele angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke arrantherre Ikwere arratyte akwete anerlitanetyeke. Alakenhe ipenhele anteme thultye areye-arteke anerrirraye akwete, alkwerte-arteke arrweke-arlike arernemele arerre arrekantherrenhe, arne nhenge re anteme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyeneme nhenge Satan-ele

arrenhantherrenhe inintyeme-ketye ikwere-werne atheke ilemele, re anteme akenhe arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ineme. ¹⁵ Akwete-ante mpwaretyeke-aye, akangkemele akwete tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke iletteye Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe. Nhenge arrantherre apeke alhemele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe renhe iletteye tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke itnenhe ilaye mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areyenge, arrantherre anteme thultye areye-arteke nhenge ingke-kenhe-akerte anemele rlterrke anthurre nhenge untemele tyerrtye arpenhe areye-werne atheke nhenge atwerretyeke-arteke. ¹⁶ Ngkarte renhe akwete arratyte itelerrirraye arrantherre rlterrke akwete tnetteye arrentye-ketye renhe ayakemele anteye arrenhantherrenhe uterneme-ketye untyeme-irretyeke Ngkarte-ketye. Arrentye apeke arrekantherre apetyemele, re tyerrtye-arteke apetyeme arne irryarte alkngethe-akerte-arteke iwerle-apeme arrekantherre-werne atheke. Kele nhenhe akenhe arrantherre akwete Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlenge, arrantherre aneme thultye areye-arteke arne alkwerte-akerte-arteke tname-arle. Alkwerte-akerte arrantherre tnamele arrantherre mwerre akwete-arle tname, arrantherre tname alkwertele ilpelhemele Arrentyele arrenhantherrenhe alkngethele nhenge werlenge. ¹⁷ Ngkarteke akwete itirrewarrraye, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele atnyenelenge, akayake-ilemele, Arrentye Satan-ketye. Nhenge Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe alakenhe-arteke akayake-ilemele, arrantherre-arle thultye areye-arteke nhenge akapertele mwekarte rlterrke-akerte-arle ilpelhetyeke. Akwetethe anteme akaltye-irremele Ayeye Mwerre Ngkarte-kenheke nhenge Ut-nenge Akngerrele-arle arrenhantherre anthemekete. Arrantherre akaltye nthakenhe-akenheke-arle anwernenhe Ngkartele mwantyele atnyeneme. Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle alyweke arrirpe-arteke-arle Arrentye renhe-arle nttertelhe-ilemele renhe ayakemele.

¹⁸ Alknwirretyale, Ngkarteke angkerlitanetyeke Renhe apayuthnemele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akwete atnyenetyeke. Renhe apayuthnaye tyerrtye arpenheke-arlike arne iwenheke apeke arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemeke. Ut-nenge Akngerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheme nthakenhe Ngkarteke angketyeke. Akwetethe anthurre Ngkarteke angketyeke. Mwantye arelhewarrraye, akwetethe anthurre Ikwere angkemele arrantherre akurne mpwareketye. Akwetethe anthurre angketyeke tyerrtye arpenhe Ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike. ¹⁹ Ngkarteke angkerlitanaye atyenge-inpe, tharle tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke atnerrele ileme-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte, ayeye nhenge rarle Ikwere-arrpe atnyenetye-arteke. Nhenge arrantherre angkerlitanaye atyenge Ngkarteke, Re anteme ayenge antheme angkentye iwenhe angketyeke. ²⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele ayenge inemele akngakeke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. Arrule anthurre Re ayenge yerneke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke nhenge the Ayeye Mwerre ilerle-apetyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areyeke. Alaken-

he ikwerenge anteme ayenge itne tyile nhenheke akw-erneke. Ikwere akwete angkaye atyenge nhenge ayenge ayeye akengentye angketyakenhe Ikwere-akerte. Ikwere angkaye the akwete itneke atnerrele ilet-yeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe Ephesus-arenye areyeke uyerrelhe-ileme

²¹ The artwe arrpenhe nhenhe anteme yerneme Ty-chicus-arle arritnye apmere arrekhantherrenhe-werne anteme. The renhe yerneme nhenge Re arrekhantherre ilet-yeke ayenge-arle tyile nhenhele akwete anemenge. Re atyewe anwerne-kenhe anwerne ikwere ahentye anthurre anemele. Re Jesus-kenhe aneme, ikwere akwetethe warrke-irremele, Ngkarte-kenhe areye rlt-erke-ilet-yehenge. Re apmere arrekhantherrenheke ir-re-tye-alhemele, arrekhantherre ilet-yehenge warrke iwenhe-arle anwerne mpwaremeke, atyenge-akerte-arlke ilet-yeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the renhe

arrekhantherre-werne yerneme, arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke nhenge arrekhantherre ay-eye nhenhe-akerte ilemele arne nhenhe areye-akerte, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilet-yeke.

²³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye-aye, ayenge akwete angkeme Ngkarteke-arlke Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweyeke-arlke, nhenge arrantherre akangkemele apurte anetyehenge anyenteke-ir-remele nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe rlt-erke-anthurre ilet-yehenge. Ayenge Ikwere-atherre akwete angkeme nhenge arrantherre mwerre anthurre anetyehenge, arrantherre akwete Renhe-atherrenhe ar-ratyte itelaretyeke. ²⁴ Arrantherre akwete anthurre Je-sus Christ-eke ahentye-anemele Renhe impetyakenhe. Ayenge akwete anthurre Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme nhenge Re akwetethenhe-akwetethe arrenhanther-renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilet-yeke mwantyele arn-tarnte-aretyeke arrenhantherrenhe.

Kele yanhe ayenge angkeke.

Philippians

¹ Ayeye nhenhe anteme the Paul-ele intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke Christ-enge-arle anyente-irrekeke, apmere akngerre Philippi ikwerele. Arrpenheme areye arrantherre tyaty-arenye akngerrepate areye, kenhe arrpenhe areye arrantherre kenhe warrkene Tyaty-arenye areye. Artwe arrpenhe Timothy nhenhele atyengenge aneme, re ilerne Jesus Christ-eke warrke mpwareme, ilerne warrke ikwerenhe mpwarerle-anerreme akwete.

² Ayenge anteme angkeme Ngkarteke uthene Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye utheneke arrekantherre reatherre-arle arrekantherre mwerre anetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre atnerre anerrirretyeke, atere-irreretyakenhele.

Paul Ngkarteke angkeme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Philippi-arenye-arle

³ Ayenge akwetethe arrekantherre itirremele, Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme alakenhe, "Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere Philippi ikwerele-arle mwerre anerlte-aneme." Alakenhe ikwere anteme ayenge akangkemele angkeme Ngkarteke. ⁴ Nhenge ayenge Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme arrekantherre, the Renhe akangkentyele tnakemele. ⁵ Arrantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte awerrirreke-arle-iperre, arrantherre alherlte-iwemele arrpenhe areyeke anteme ilettyeke the-arteke. Arrantherre aywerrke anthurre. Alakenhe ikweringe ayenge Ngkarte Ikwere arnterre akangkemele angkeme. ⁶ Ayenge alakenhe itirreme; nhenge arrwekele-arle arrantherre Ngkarte-werne irreke, Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe warrke mpwaretyeke anthekenge. Urreke Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyehenge, Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe riterrke-ilettyenhe warrke yanhe uyerrelhe-ilettyeke.

⁷ Ayenge arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrpenhe areyele ayenge jail-ke akwernerlengge arrantherre akwete atyenge itirremele aneke, atyengewerne mane ngkweltye yernemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ayenge akwete arrekantherre itirremele aneme, kele mwerre rarle. Ngkarte-arle atyenge mwerre anthurre anemenge Rarle ayenge warrke nhenhe mpwaretyeke ileke ingkirreke itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke. Ngkarte-arle arrekantherre-inpe mwerre anthurre anemenge. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayeye Jesus-akerte-arle itirrewarrekeke-athene arraty anetyakenhenge akwele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne ayenge court-werne akngemele ipmentye-iwemele

angkeke tharle arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlengge. The arrkernemele itnenhene arraty-ilettyeke, itne ularre-irretyeke, the anteme itnenhe akaltye-anthetyeke Ayeye Mwerre arraty itelaretyehenge. ⁸ Ngkarteke itelareme iwenhe-arle re ayenge angkerlengge arraty rarle. Ayenge ahentye anthurre anemele arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyeke, ayenge arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anemele Jesus Christ-arteke.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre anteme Ngkarte Ikwere ahentye-anemele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Alakenhe rarle mwerre-arle. Ayenge-arle Ngkarteke akwete angkemele arrekantherre, arrantherre Ikwere awethe ahentye-anetyeke, arrpenhe areyeke-arlike awethe-ame-awethe. Kele nhenhe ipenheke anteme arrantherre akaltye-irreme Ngkarteke iwerreke, mwerrentye anerrirretyeke, akngaketyeke iwenhe apeke mwerre ikwere. ¹⁰ Nhenge arrantherre akwete akaltye-irremele Ngkarteke, kele arrantherre anteme itelarerrirretyeke arne iwenhe apeke mwerre re, arne iwenhe apeke akurne re. Kele nhenhe ipenhe anteme arrantherre arne mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ante ware mpwarerlte-anemele apentewarrettyeke. Urreke Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, re tyerrtye ingkirreke aretyeke itneke mwantye itirremele, angwenhele apeke renhe arraty itelarerlengge, angwenhele apeke renhe arraty itelaretyakenheke. Arrantherre Jesus-nge arrekwelele tnerirretyenhe apure-irretyakenhele urreke awelhettyeke, arrantherre-arle renhe arraty itelarerlengge. ¹¹ Ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme arrekantherre, the itelaremele Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe arraty-ilemenge. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme nhenge arnantherre arrpenhe itnenhene mwantyele arntarntaretyeke. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arerrirreme mwerre anthurre mpwarewarerlengge, kele imerte itne anteme Ngkarteke akangkentyele tnakewarremele, yanhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

Ayeye Paul jail-le-arle aneme-akerte, atere anetyakenhe re aneke

¹² Ngkarte-kenhe atyenge-artweye areye ayenge awerrirraye, the arrekantherre ayeye ilettyeke ahentye aneme. Arrantherre akwele itirrewarreparreme tharle Ayeye Mwerre ilettyakenhe antemenge apeke. Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areyele ayenge akurne mpwarewarreke, kele mwerre rarle. Alakenhe ikw-

erenge anteme, tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkele ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte awerlte-aneme atyengenge, arlte arrpe-anenhele. ¹³ Jail nhenhele ayenge arrpenhe areyeke akwete angkeme irrkwentye areyeke-arlike jail nhenhele-arle warrke-irremeke. Arrpenhe areyele ayeye atyenge-akerte antekelhe-ileke. Itne aweke-arle iperre akaltye anerrirreme iwenhenge-arle arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayenge jail-ke akwernekenge. Itne ayenge jail-ke akwerneke tharle Jesus Christ-eke war-rke mpwarerleng. ¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe areyele arerrir-reke ayenge-arle atere-irretyakenhe-arle, nhenge the nhenhe areyeke akwete ileke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-ak-erte jail kwene nhenhe ikwerele. Atere-urrke-arle an-errirreke iperre, lyete akenhe itne itelarerrirreme Jesus anwerneke-artweyele itnenhe-inpe mwantyele arn-tarnte-aremeng, ayenge-arteke. Lyete anteme itne untherlte-aneme arrpenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ren-he ilemele atere-kwenye.

¹⁵ Arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayeye Jesus Christ-akerte-arle akaltye-antheme, arrpenheme akenhe itne apele atyenge ingkerte-irremele ahele-irrerirreme, nhenge itne akwete akertne anthurre anetyenhenge. Itne arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anerrirreme Jesus apentetyeke itne-arle nthakenhe angkemenge. Kenhe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe atyenge ahentye-anemele, itne Ayeye Jesus-akerte-arle ilemele. Itne akaltye Ngkartele-arle ayenge akngakemele jail nhen-heke akwerneke tharle arrpenhe itnenhe Ayeye Mw-erre Jesus-akerteke arratyete iletete. ¹⁷ Kenhe ingkerte-ingkerte yanhe areye akenhe ahentye-aneme atyeng-enge akertne anthurre ulkere anerrirretyeke-arle. Itne alakenhe itirrewarreme, "Arunthe areyele Jesus apentetyeke anwerne-arle iwenhe angkerleng, kenhe urrpetyele ware Paul-enge." Alakenhe itne apale itirre-warreme. Itne atyenge ingkerte-irreme, akurne-arle atyenge mpwaryeteke ahentye-anemele jail nhenhe ikwerele. Nhenge itne Ayeye Mwerre arrpenhe areyeke ilerrirreme, itne itirreke ayenge-arle itneke ahele-irretyenheke-athene, jail kwene nhenhele akwete anemele. ¹⁸ Kele mwerre rarle. Ayenge atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe itneke ahele-irretyakenhe aneme. Itne ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerlte-anetyenhenge akwete. Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhemele Ayeye Mwerre ileme itne-arle atyenge-ketye ingkerte-irrerleng, ken-he arrpenhe areyele renhe arratyete-arlike ilemeke. Kele mwerre rarle. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele Ayeye Mwerre renhe awerrirremele anteye, renhe arratyete ite-larerrirremele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkentye aneme.

¹⁹ Jail nhenhele akwete ayenge aneme. Kele mwerre rarle. Arrantherre atyenge Ngkarteke akwete angker-rirreme, Jesus Christ-arlike Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-ar-like re-atherre-arle atyengenge anerle-anerreme. Alak-enhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akaltye aneme nhenge Ngkartele-arle ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-areme, Re ayenge mwantyele atnyenemele akayake-ilemele, itne ayenge akurne mpwarewarreketye. Alak-enhe ikwerenge ayenge akangkentye anerle-aneme.

²⁰ Nhenge ayenge alartetye court-kenhe areyenge ar-rwekele-arle tnetyenhe Ngkarte ikwerenge-inpe ar-rwekele-arle, ayenge yanhele tneleme atere anetyak-enhe apure-irretyakenhe, Ngkarte-arle ayenge alenye arratyete-iletetenhe angkentye iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe angketyeke. Ayenge angketyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe Ngkartenge ularre ayenge apure-arle-ir-reme. Kenhe ayenge apeke itethe akwete anetyenhe, ayenge apeke ilwetyenhe jail kwene nhenhe ikwerele. Kele mwerre rarle, ayenge atere kwenye. Nhenge ty-errtye areyele ayenge aremele, itethe apeke ilweke-ar-le ithwenge, itne anteme Ikwere alyelhetyenhenge tnakewarremele. Kele mwerre rarle, alakenhe ikw-ereke ayenge ahentye-aneme.

²¹ Nhenge ayenge itethe akwete anemele, kele Christ Jesus-eke ware ayenge anemele. Ayenge apeke il-wemele, kele ayenge akangkentye anthurre aneme Je-sus ikwerele-arleng akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

²² Apmere ahelhe nhenhele apeke ayenge akwete itethe anemele, the warrke Ngkarte-kenhe akwete mpwarerle-anetyeke. Kele nhenhe ipenhele tyerrtye atningkele awetyenhenge Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte, itne anteme akangkemele anetyenhenge renhe ar-ratyete itelarerrirretyenhe. Nthakenhe-ame ayenge irr-eyete? The apeke Ngkarte apayuthneye ayenge akngirt-netyeke Ikwere-werne, ayenge apeke itethe akwete aneyete? Yekwe, ayenge akutne. ²³ Ayenge mwerre itirre-tyeke akutne, uyarne itirremele aneme. Ayenge ilwe-tyeke ahentye-aneme kele imerte ayenge alpemele Je-sus-nge anetyeke apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe ik-werele. Ayenge-arle arnterre anthurre akangkemele anemere Ikwerenge, yanhe re mwerre akngerre an-thurre ulkere ayenge-arle nhenhele anemenge. The itelaretyakenhe! ²⁴ Kenhe ayenge apeke alpemele Ngkartenge alkere akertnele anetyeke akenhe ar-rekantherre nthakenhe-arle irrerirretyenhe? Arran-therre apeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte awetyakenhe, apentetyakenhe renhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherrenge anetyeke. ²⁵ Yewe, mwerre rarle ayenge arrekantherrenge apmere ahelhe nhen-hele anetyeke arrantherre-arle ayenge akaltye-an-thetyeke awethe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge itethe akwete anetyeke ahentye-aneme, kele imerte the akwete arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyeke, nhenge arrantherre Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte awethe awerrirretyeke, Christ Jesus renhe arratyete ite-laretyenhenge awethe-ame-awethe, akangkentye an-thurre irretyenhenge. ²⁶ Urreke Jesus Christ-ele ayenge apmere Philippi ikwere-werne akngirtnetyenhe ar-rekantherre-werne anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge an-teme arrantherre Jesus ikwere akangkewarremele ren-he akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke.

Paul-ele Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Philippi-arenye-arle anemeke, apurte anyente-artekele akwete Jesus renhe apentetyeke

²⁷ Ayeye Mwerre nhenhele Jesus Christ-akerte anwer-nhe ileme arratyete mwerrentye anetyeke. Alakenhe

ikwerenge anteme, Ayeye Mwerre awerrirreke-arle iperre, arrantherre akwetethenhe-akwetethe arraty mwerre anerrirretyeke. Ayenge apeke alhemele arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke, jail nhenhele akwete apeke ithwenge. Yekwe. Nhenge the apeke aweme arrantherre mwerre anerlenghe, apurte anyente aneme ahele-irrerirretyakenhele, kele the itelaretyenhenge arrantherre rlterrke akwete aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhe arraty akaltyele-anthemele. Nhenge itne- inpe Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe awerrirremele, Jesus Christ renhe arraty itelarerrirretyenhenge.

²⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe areye arrekantherre ahentye-anetyakenhe, itne arrekantherre-ketye ayaketyeke Ayeye Mwerre yanhe iletyale anetyeke. Kele mwerre rarle, arrantherre itnekenghe atere-irretyale anerrirretyeke. Nhenge arrenhantherrenhe itne aremele atere-irretyakenhe-arle, arrantherre apurte akwete anerrirre-rlenghe rlterrke akwete anerrirre-rlenghe, itne anteme itirrewarreyenhe Ngkarte-arle itnenhene atwetyenhenge. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itelarerrirreme Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe mwerre anthurre atnyenerlenghe arntarnte-aretyenhe, akwetethenhe-akwetethe. ²⁹ Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Christ Jesus-eke warrke-irrerlthe-anetyeke. Arrenhantherrenhe Re ineke kenhe arrantherre rlkerte awel-hetyeke Ikwerenge. Arrpenhe areye arrekantherretye angkemele apeke atwemele apeke. ³⁰ Arrantherre akaltye aneke iwenhe-arteke-arle atyenge aneke apmere Philippi-le, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayenge ayaketyamele arrkernemele arrpenhe areyeye angkeme-ketyenge Ayeye Mwerre renhe ileme-ketye. Lyete anteme atyenge akurne-irreme, rlkerte awel-hemele Ayeye Mwerre-arle the ilekenghe. Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye anteme arrekantherrenhe arlkarentye-irretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe rlkerte-iletyeke itne ayenge-arteke mpwareke. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe rlterrke akwete anerlenghe apurte, iwerre mwerre akwete apentetyeke.

Jesus Re akngerre anthurre anetyarte, kenhe re akenhe anwerneke akweke-irreke

2 Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe anyentelhe-ileke-arle, arrenhantherrenhe rlterrke atnyenemele. Re arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre-arle alhwar-rrpe-irretyakenhe, atere-irretyakenhele. Arrantherre ingkirrenyeke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele. ² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ahele-ahele angkerretyale kwenhe. Arrantherre arrpenheke-arrpe ahentye-anerretyeke. Apurte akwete anerlthe-anemele, nhenge arrantherre anyenteke-irremele arntarnte-arerremele, Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerlenghe. Ayeye Jesus-akerte akwete awemele akaltye-irremele, arrantherre itirrentye anyente-akerte. Nhenge arrantherre ingkirreke alakenhe mpwaremele aneme, arrantherre ayenge akangketyeke mpwareme. ³ Arrantherre anteme anke akngerre anetyale, arrekantherre-arrpe

itirrewarreyale, arpenhe areyeye-tetye itirrewarreye. Kenhe tyaperteye rikene-irrerirretyale nhenge arpenhe areyeye akwele aretyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe tnaketyeke. Yanhe akurnenge, nterte ware anerrirraye, arrantherre-arrpe akertne-irretyale anetyeke. Arrpenhe areye-ante ware tnakemele. ⁴ Arrantherre-arrpe arntarnte-arelhetyale anetyeke, arrpenhe areye arntarnte-arerrirraye, itne mwerre anetyenhenge anteme. ⁵ Jesus Christ arraty mwerrentye itirreke arpenhe areyeye. Kele arrantherre anteme alakenhe ikwere anteme itirretyeke.

⁶ Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Christ ahelhe nhenhewerne apetytyenhenge, re aneke Ngkarte-arteke, Reatherre rlterrke anthurre anerle-anerreme akwete, Reatherre rante-rante anthurre anerle-anerreke. Yanhe ikwerenge Jesus ikwere-arrpe angkemele, "Ayenge-arle Ngkarte re-arteke rante-rante akwete aneme, akangkemele Ikwerenge akwete aneme, kenhe ayenge ikwerenge akwetethe anetyale. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe atyenge ahentye-aneme ahelhe-werne yerne-tyeke. Iwenheke Rarle atyenge ahentye-aneme the mpwaretyeke Ikwere." ⁷ Yanhe ikwerenge-ntyale Christ-ele ingkirreke imperle-alhemele apetyeke ahelhe nhenhewerne, urkapentye akngerre anetyeke. Re impene anthurre akertnele anetyarte, kenhe re akenhe anwerneke ingkernenye-irreke. Kele ampe akweke re intetye-alheke, anwerne-arteke. Kenhe itirrentye ikwernenhe aneke tyerrtye areyeye warrke-irretyeke.

⁸ Nhenge re ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele-arle anerlenghe, tyerrtye areyeye Renhe arerrirremele tyerrtye itne-arteke antime. Re ikwere-arrpe itirretyakenhe re-arrpe mwerre akngerre ilelhetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re ingkernenye-irreke anwernekenghe kwene ulkere. Rarle mwantye anthurrele-arle Ngkarte renhe aweke Re angkerlenghe. Re akangkwe-irreke Akngeye Ikwerenheke, arraty rarle. Re mwernte-irretyakenhele angkentye akngerre ineke Ngkarte Ikwerenhe-ngentye nhenge arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwetyeke. Akutne areyeye Jesus arne arntarlkwe akertnenge arnerneke ilwetyeke, artwe akurne-arteke akwele. ⁹ Rarle arntarlkweke ilweke-arle-iperre Ngkarte-arle renhe itethe-ilirtneke, Renhe anteme alkere akertne-werne akngirtnamele, Renhe ingkirreke anthurreke Alartetye atniweke rarle arerle-anetyeke ingkirreke anthurre renhe areye. Arritnye Ikwerenhe-arle impene anthurre arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyange re-arrpe. Arritnye nhenhe apele arrpenhenge areye mwerre anthurre-ulkere. ¹⁰ Yewe, arraty rarle, Ngkarte-arle Jesus arnerneke, arne ingkirrenyeke anthurreke-arlike Alartetye anetyeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arlike. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme angwenhe areye apeke alkere akertne ikwerele anerrirreme, ahelhe nhenhele anerrirreme areye-arlike, angwenhe apeke-arle ahelhe kwenele aneme areye-arlike, itne ingkirreke anthurre amperele-arlenghe tnerirremele Jesus-nge arrekwelele. ¹¹ Anwerne ingkirrekele Jesus renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhe. Anwerne Jesus-nge arrekwele tnetyenhe akangkemele alyelhewarremele. Anwerne akangk-

tyele angkemele, "Unte-arle ingkirreke anthurreke Alartetye Impene-arle." Alakenhe-arle mpwaremele anwerne Ngkarte akertne-ileme.

**Ngkarte-kenhe areye, alknгентhe areye-arteke
Ngkarteke-arle pwarryemeke**

¹² Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge Jesus-ele aywerkele awemele Akngeye ikwerenhe renhe, Ngkartele-arle renhe akertne utyerneke. Nhenge ayenge-arle arrekanttherenge arrekwele anetyarte, arrantherre akwetethe ayenge aweke angkerlenghe. Kenhe arlte nhenhe ikwerele akenhe ayenge arrekanttherrele-arlenghe anetyakenhe anteme. Wale, kele mwerre-arle, arrantherre akenhe ayenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe renhe-arle awerlte-anetyenhe iwenhe-iwenheke apeke ayenge angkerlenghe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremenghe, iwenhe apeke akurne renhe areye arrantherre mpwareketye. Alakenhe ikwere-ketye re, arrantherre akweke ware atere-irremele anerrirretyeke, mwantye arelhomele anerrirretyeke arrantherre iwerre akurne anteme alheme-ketye. Ngkarteke akwete anerrirremele arlte arrpe-anenhele Jesus-arteke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilerlenghe. ¹³ Arrantherre nhenhe ulyeyele mpwareme Ngkarte-arle arrekanttherrele-arlenghe anerlenghe. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherle-aneme arrantherre-arle aywerkele mpwaretyenhenge iwenhe apeke renhe Re arrekanttherre ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe ileme Ikwere arraty anerrirretyeke. Ikwere akwete warrke-irretyeke, kele imerte arrantherre Renhe akangketyeke mpwarewarremele.

¹⁴ Mwantye warrke-irremele anetyeke. Iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwarewarremele, tyele angketyale, arrpenhe areyeke ahele-irretyale. ¹⁵ Kele imerte arrantherre mwerre akwete anerlte-aneme, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne aketyakenhe-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areyele akenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele akurne mpwarerlte-anemele, iwerre akurne renhe-arlike apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe re akenhe akurne-arle ingkirrekeke. Itne-arle tyerrtye areye-arteke ingwemertele-arle anerlte-anemeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anerlenghe, Ikwere arraty mwerre rarle anerlte-anemele. Nhenge arrantherre arrpenhe akurne yanhe areyele-arlenghe anerrirremele, arrantherre akenhe alknгентhe-arteke ingwemertele pwarryerlenghe. ¹⁶ Arrantherre itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerlte-anetyeke akwete. Itne apeke Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe awerrirremele renhe arraty itelarerrirremele, itne anteme apeke ikwere akangkwe-irretyenhenge. Kele antime, ayeye nhenhele itnenhe itethe-iletyeke. Urreke ulkere-arle, arlte ingkernenge, Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe Re ayenge apayuthnetyeke warrke iwenhe-arle the mpwarekeke. Nhenge ayenge Christ-nge arrekwele tneleme ikwere angketyenhe, ayenge ahentye-anemele ulyeye awelhomele tneleme Ikwere ar-

rekantherre-akerte iletyeke, nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Ikwere arraty mwerre aneme-akerte. The Ikwere iletyeke ahentye-aneme ayenge-arle arrekanttherre warrke-irremele, warrke renhe uyerrelhe-ileke rarle ayenge anthekeke mpwaretyeke. Rarle ayenge ileke warrke-irretyeke arnterre anthurre nhenge arpenhe-arle unteme-arteke ngkerne-arlike-alhetyakenhe. Yewe, alakenhe re the warrke arnterre mpwareke ngkernelhetyakenhe, akwete the warrke arnterre mpwaretyenhe, arrantherre Jesus renhe akwete apenterlte-anetyeke.

¹⁷ Arrantherre Christ arraty itelarerlte-anetyeke akwete, alknгwirretyakenhe akwete-arle, warrke mpwarerlte-anemele rarle arrenhantherre anthekeke. Alakenhe ikwernenge anteme ayenge arrekanttherre akangkentye anthurre aneme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe apmere metye nhenhele akwetele, tharle Ayeye Mwerre arpenhe areyeke ilekenghe. Itne ayenge akurnentye mpwareme tharle Ayeye Mwerre ilekenghe. Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe-inpe akurnentye mpwareme arrantherre-arle Ayeye Mwerre renhe arraty itelarerrirremenghe. Wale, kele antime, ayenge akangkeme akwete. Anwerne ingkirrekele warrke akngerre nhenhe akwete mpwareme, Ngkartele-arle anwerenhe anthemekke mpwaretyeke. ¹⁸ Ayenge apeke ilwerlenghe apmere metye nhenhele, alhwarrpe-irretyalaye. Akangkemele anerrirraye ayenge-arteke!

Ayeye nhenhe Paul-akerte artwe arrpenhe atherrame-akerte, Timothy uthene Epaphroditus uthene

¹⁹ The Timothy yernetyeke arrekanttherre-werne, apmere Philippi ikwere-werne, rarle iletyenhenge arrekanttherre atyenge-akerte. Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe akangkemele anetyeke mpwaretyenhenge. Kele imerte re atyenge-werne apetye-alpemele arrekanttherre-akerte iletyeke, re ayenge anteme akangkemele mpwaretyeke. Kenhe the akenhe urreke re Timothy yernetyenhenge arrekanttherre-werne, Jesus-eke-amparre nthakenhe-irretyeke apayuthnerlenghe. Kele Re ayenge ilerlenghe mwerre apeke, kele imerte the Timothy-arle yernemele arrekanttherre-werne. ²⁰ The itelaretyakenhe angwenhe arrpenhe apeke renhe arrekanttherre-werne yernetyeke, kenhe the itelareme Timothy-arle arrekanttherre itirremenghe. Re-ante-arle itirrentye akngerre ayenge-arteke, alhwarrpe-irrentye akngerre arrpenhe areyeke, ayenge-arteke rarle re. Re itirremele, arrantherre apeke mwerre anerlenghe. ²¹ Tyerrtye arrpenheme nhenhe, arrekanttherre itirretyakenhe-arle re-arteke, arrangkwe anthurre. Itneke-arrpe itirremele aneme. Itne itirretyakenhe itne-arle Jesus-eke warrke-irretyeke apeke, arrangkwe-arle. ²² Kenhe Timothy akenhe alakenhe kwenye, rarle warrke iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarteke akwetethe mpwaremele. Arrantherre itelareme Timothy-le-arle warrkene mwerre anthurre. Re atyengenge warrke-irreme alere-arteke akngeye ikwerenheke warrke mpwaremenghe. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akwete awerrirretyenhenge Je-

sus-akerte. ²³ Kenhe the akenhe renhe urreke-ante yernetyeke arrekhantherre-werne, the lyete renhe yernetyeke ahentye-aneme. Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele apeke ayenge akwete atnyenemele jail nhenhele. Itne apeke ayenge nhenhenge-ntyete yerneme. Ayenge akutne. Ayenge akarelheme ayeye itnekenhe awe-tyeke, iwenhe apeke-arle itne atyenge mpwarewar-ryetyenheke. Ikwere ipenhe the Timothy yernemele ayeye-akerte alhetyeke arrekhantherre-werne. ²⁴ The Jesus Anwerneke-artweye akwete arratyte itelareme. Ayenge itelareme, rarle ayenge arntarnte-aretyeke apetyetyeke jail nhenhenge ayenge arratelhe-ilyetyeke. Kele imerte ayenge-inpe apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke.

²⁵ Ayenge itirreme theke-amparre arrekhantherre-werne Epaphroditus yernirtnetyeke apmere Philippi-larle. Re kake Ngkarte-arenye anwerne-kenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arppenhe areyele akenhe ilernenhe ntertelhe-ilyetyeke ahentye-anerrirreme kenhe ilerne akwete-arle Jesus-eke warrke apurtele mpwarerle-anerreme. Arrekwele ayenge arneke arrangkwe aneke apmere metye nhenhele, ayenge anyente-arenye anetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atyenge-werne nhenhe renhe yerneke, ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke atyengenge warrke-irretyeke. ²⁶ The renhe yernirtneme rarle arrekhantherre itirrerlenghe alhwarrpe awalhemele aneme. Re anteme itirremele ar-rantherre-arle awakenge rarle rllkerte-arlke anekenge, yanhe ikwere itirremele anerrirreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re arrekhantherre areyeye itirremele aneme. ²⁷ Re rllkerte akngerre aneke arratyte, ingkwe anthurre ilwemele. Ayenge ikwere ware itirremele aneke alhwarrpe-irremele. Re apeke-arle ilwekenge, kele ayenge akurne anthurre awalhemele anemere. Kenhe Ngkarte anteme ilerneke alhwarrpe-irreke, renhe rllkerte-ngentyete mwerre-ileke.

²⁸ Lyete anteme re mwerre-werne anteme awalheme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the renhe arrekhantherre-werne yernetyeke ahentye-aneme. Arrantherre anteme akangketyenhe renhe aremele. Ayenge imerte akangkemele antime anemele, ayenge anteme awethe itirretyakenhe. ²⁹ Arrantherre apetyetyeke ahentye-aneke atyengenge warrke-irretyeke kenhe ar-rangkwe-arle, arrantherre apetyetyakenhe-arle anerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Epaphroditus yerneke. Re nhenhe-werne apetyeke-arle-iperre ilerne apurtele warrke mpwarerle-anerreke Jesus-eke. Nhenge rarle apetyeke-arle iperre, tyerrtye arppenhe areyele apeke renhe atwerlenghe-arlke, re akwete ahentye-aneme atyengenge warrke-irretyeke. Nhenge warrke-irremele Re rllkerte akngerre-irreke, ingkwe anthurre ilwemele. Arrantherre itirretyeke nhenheke: Arrantherre Jesus-kenhe areye kenhe re akenhe Jesus-kenhe anteye. Nhenge re apmere arrekhantherrenheke irremele, renhe arrantherre iltye irrkwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye arppenhe apeke arrekhantherre-werne apetyemenge re-arteke, ikwere akangketyeke anteye.

Ayeye Paul-akerte, rarle ahentye anthurre aneme Jesus-arteke anetyeke

³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, akangkemele akwetethe anerrirraye, iwenhenge-arle Jesus Anwerneke-artweyele arrekhantherre mpwarerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge akwele tharle alakenhe renhe anteye intelhe-ileke pipe arppenhe ikwerenge arrwekele. Pipe yanhe renhe itelarerrirreme. Kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge the intelhe-ilemele re ayenge apurrkele-anthetyakenhenge. Nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenhe areye akwete awemele, tharle intelhe-ilekeke, itne arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyenhe apale alheketye, arppenhe nhenge areye-ketye ayeye akurne ilemeke-arle.

² Arrantherre mwantye arntarnte-arelherlte-anetyeke, tyerrtye arppenhe areye-ketye Ngkarte-kenhe akwele arrekhantherre itne ilelherlte-aneme-ketye. Yanhe areye urrtyirremele ilelherlte-anemenge. Itne apeke ilelhemenge Ngkarteke warrke-irreme akwele, urrtyirremele ware. Itne angkeme, tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre, Jew-arenye areye-arlke Jew anetyakenhe areye-arlke akwele ingkirreke artwe-irretyeke Jew-arenye areyenge ularre, nhenge itne akwele Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge. Yanhe-arle arratyte anetyakenhe. ³ Itne itirreme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe itethe-ilemeke-athene, itne-arle angkentye Jew-kenhe apenterlenghe. Kenhe anwerne-arle Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe kwenele anwernekele-arlenghe atnyeneme. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte anwerne Ngkarte apentemele arratyte re. Arratyte rarle, anwerne Ikwerele-arlenghe lyete Renhe apentemele, Renhe utyernemele tnakemele. Anwerne akangkeme Jesus-elarle anwerneke mpwarerlenghe. Rarle nhenge anwerne itethe-ileke, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe anetyenhenge.

⁴ Kenhe arppenhe apeke itirreme angkentye Jew-kenhele akwele renhe itethe-ileme rlterrke-ilemele, re apeke ikwerenge tnakelheme-ketye. Kenhe ayenge apeke-arle itne-arteke tnakelheme, yanhe iperrengenge akenhe ayenge arppenhenge areye tnakelhetyeke awethe ulkere. ⁵ The-inpe angkentye Jew-kenhe apentetyarte. Ayenge itirretyarte, ayenge-arle artwe arratyte anekeke-athene, nhenge ayenge-arle rllterlte akweke inteke, week anyentenghe ayenge artwe-irreke angkentye Jew-kenhenge ularre. Ayenge apele apmere Israel-arenye, Benjamin-eke-artweye areye-ngentyete, apmere arrule-arrule-ngentyete anetyartenge ipenhe. Ayenge apele Hebrew-arenye, atyenge-artweye atherre-arteke. Ayenge-arle Pharisee aneke, Pharisee tyeperre, nhenge the angkentye Jew-kenhe apentemele arratyte-ilenhe-ilenhe. ⁶ Ayenge rlterrke anthurre warrke-irreke Ngkarteke, the Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrkernemele uternetyeke anteme angkentye Jew-kenhe apentetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akwele ayenge Tyatyte arppenhe areye-werne alhetyarte, Ngkarte-kenhe areyeye ahele-irretyeke itneke, itnenhe atwetyeke. The angkentye Jew-kenhe apentemele, mwerre anthurrele apenteke, aparlpe-aparlpe mp-

waretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, ayenge apeke ahentye aneme, the tnakelheme-ketye.

⁷ Ayenge-arle itirretyarte ayenge akwele mwerre anthurre anekeke-athene. Ayenge-arle itirretyarte angkentye Jew-kenhele akwele ayenge rlterrke-ilekeke-athene, nhenge the akwele Ngkarte apenterle-anetyeke. Kenhe lyete anteme the itelareme nhenge angkentye Jew-kenhele ayenge ayaketyarte Ngkarte arratyte apenteme-ketye. Lyete the Christ-ante apentetyeke. Rarle arrpenhe ingkirreke anthurange mwerre akngerre ulkere. ⁸ Lyete anteme the Jesus akwete anteme apenterle-aneme, the itelaremele Jesus Christ alartetye atyinhe anemenge. The itelareme ayeye Jew-kenhe areye apeke angkentye itnekenhe apekele ayenge uyarne itethe-ilemange. Ayeye itnekenhele ayenge uyarne rlterrke-ileme. Kenhe ayenge akenhe Jesus Christ-eke anteme-arle warrke-irreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ayeye Jew-kenhe areye impeke. Yewe, atyinhe itirrentye anteme aneme, Christ renhe akwete apentetyeke. ⁹ Nhenge ayenge alakenhe arratyte itirremele aneme, kele Ngkartele areme ayenge Jesus-enge arratyte anerlunge. Kele arratyte, the angkentye Jew-kenhe mwerrentyele apentetyarte. Kenhe ayeye itnekenhele akenhe ayenge arratyte-ilyetyakenhe nhenge Ngkarte-werne-atheke akngarte-iwelhetyeke Renhe apentetyeke. Ngkartele atyenge mwerre angketyakenhe tharle angkentye Jew-kenhe apenterlunge. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe ayenge arratyte-ileke tharle Jesus arratyte itelarerlunge. The Jesus Renhe ware-arle arratyte itelareme. Re atyenge piwelhemele ilweke. Ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe aneme Jesus rarle atyenge ilwekenge. ¹⁰ Ayenge anteme akwete itirretyeke nthakenhe-akenhe Ngkartele Jesus Christ itethe-iltirtnemele. Ayenge apeke akurde akngerre awelherlunge Jesus-arle aneke-arteke, kele rarle. The iwerre akurde apentetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, the iwerre mwerre renhe apenterle-anetyeke akwetethenhe-akwetethe, Jesus-ele-arteke arne arntarkweke-arleke-arle ilwekeke. ¹¹ Ayenge nhenhe ingkirrekeke ahentye-aneme. Ayenge Jesus-arteke mwerre anetyeke, nhenge ayenge ilwemele Ngkartele ayenge itethe-iltirtnetyeke, Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyeke.

Anwerne arratyentye akwete anetyeke Jesus-eke, iwerre mwerre apenterlte-anemele, warrke Ikwerenhe mpwarerlte-anemele

¹² Arrantherre apeke itirrewarreme ayenge-arle akwele Christ rante-rante-arteke irremekeke-athene, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe ayenge alakenhe angkentye akngerre kwenye-arle. Arrangkwe, ayenge alakenhe atyenge-arrpe angketyakenhe. Ayenge-arle alakenhe angkeme-tetye: Christ-ele ayenge inemele akngakeke Ikwerrele-arlunge anetyeke the renhe apentetyeke, ikwere-akerte akwete akaltye-irretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge iwerre mwerre apentetyeke, warrke Ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke. The ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Rarle atyenge ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke. ¹³ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge

Christ-arteke irretyakenhe akwete. Ayenge ikwere akaltye-irremele akwete. Kenhe ayenge itirretyakenhe akwete arne yanhe areyeke tharle arrekwele mpwaretyarteke. Ayenge warrke arnterre irretyeke Ngkarteke, Ikwere akaltye-irremele akwete, the ingkirreke mpwaretyeke Rarle atyenge ahentye-anemeke mpwaretyeke, Christ-arteke irretyenhe. The arrekwele arerle-anemele, artwe-arteke iparrpe anthurre unterlunge alngarelhetyakenhe akwete. Artwe nhenge arrekwele-ante aremele iparrpe anthurre unteme arne impene nhenge impetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme Christ-arteke irretyenhe apurrke-irretyakenhe, urreke-arle arne impene nhenge inetyeke. Ngkarte atyenge ahentye-aneme apmere akngerre alkerale Ikwerenge anetyenhe, tharle Jesus arratyte itelarerlunge. Arne impene apele ayenge-arle angkeme-akerte.

¹⁵ Anwerne-arle Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irremele Renhe apentewarreme arrule akngerrenge-nyetele, Ngkartele anwerenhe rlterrke-ilekenge Christ-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ayeye akngerre nhenheke yewe angkerretyeke tharle arrekantherre intelhe-ilemeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke atyenge yewe angkerretyakenhe atyenge akangkwe-irretyakenhele, arne iwenhe-iwenheke-arle ayenge angkemenge. Kele mwerre antime. Ngkartele itneke angketyenhe, nhenge ayeye akngerre nhenhe itne akaperteke arrernetyeke anthurre, Ikwere-akerte. ¹⁶ Kenhe anwerne akwete-arle Jesus apentewarreme, ayeye arratyte Ikwere-akerte awerlte-anemele. Ayeye Akngerre arratyte rarle nhenhe re. Anwerne ingkirrekele Renhe mwanyetele apentewarretyeke.

¹⁷ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge angwaraye. Nhenge anwerne-arle arrekantherrenge arwekele aneke, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltye-antheke itirrentye mwerre atnyenetyeke. Arrpenheme arrantherre kele mwerre aneme, kenhe arpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe awemele angwaretyeke. Alakenhe re anteme itne arratyte mwerre anerrirretyeke arrantherre-arteke. ¹⁸ Kenhe arrantherre arpenhe akurde yanhe areye-ketye arelhewarretyeke. The arrenhantherrenhe itne-ketye awethe-arle alkn-garre-ileme. Itne akwele Ngkarte-kenhe ilelhewarreme-ketye, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle akurde akwetele mpwarerlte-anemenge, mwerre anetyakenhe. Itne Ngkarte-kwenye areye-arteke. Itne-arle akurde angkerretyeke Jesus Christ-akerte, arne arntarkweke-arleke-arle ilwekeke, ikwere anyurre-irremele angkeme alakenhe. Nhenge ayenge itneke itirremele artneme-arle. ¹⁹ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe akethe-ante arrernetyenhe, itnenhe iwetyenhe arne akurde-arteke, itne-arle Renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe. Itne-arle merneke ware itirremele, itneke-arrpe itirrepirreme. Akurde-irrerirreke-arle iperre itne anteme ayeyele ilelheme, "Anwerenhe arerrirraye akurde mpwarerlte-anemele!" Angkentye alakenhe itne impetyeke, alakenhe angketyakenhe. Apure anetyakenhe nhenge itne

alakenhe angkerrirremele. Apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye arne areyeke-ante itirremele.

²⁰ Kenhe anwerne alakenhe-arteke kwenye. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye, apmere akngerre Ikwerenhe-arenye. Anwerne akarelhemele Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye alkere akertne-ngentyele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyeke. Rarle alkwerte anwerne-kenhe-arteke-arle, anwernenhe Re mwantyele atnyeneme, anwernenhe akayake-ilemele itethe-ilitneke. ²¹ Re anyentele ingkirreke anthurre areme, rlterrke akngerre Ikwerenhele Re ingkirrenyeke arntarnte-areme. Rlterrke Ikwerenhele tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwetyeke mwerre anthurre iletynhenge. Kenhe lyete akenhe tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe akurne ware-arle anemenge. Urreke Rarle anteme Re tyerrtye anwerne-kenhe akngarte-iwetyenhe Jesus-arteke-ilemele, tyerrtye ikwerenhe-arle mwerre anthurre anerlenghe.

Anwerne Ngkarteke lterrke mwerre anetyeke, arne mwerre areyeke-ante itirremele anetyeke

4 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayenge arrekantherre ingkirrekeke ahentye anthurre aneme. The arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke, ayenge-arle arrekantherre irrarirremenge. Kele nhenge the arrenhantherrenhe aremele arrantherre ayenge akangketyeke mpwarewarreme, arrantherre-arle mwerre anerrirrerlenghe. Tharle akwetethe arrpenhe areyeke ilepileme arrantherre-arle mwerre anerlte-aneme Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke. Tharle arrenhantherrenhe kele ileke mwerre renhe apenterlte-anetyeke, Jesus-nge anerlte-aneme. Renhe akwete apentemele iwerre akurne anteme apenteme-ketye.

² Nhenhenge-ntyale anteme the arelhe atherrame-akerte, Euodia ante Syntyche atherre ilettyeke, re-atherre ahele-ahele akerryartenge akwetethe. Kenhe re-atherre Jesus Christ-kenhe anerle-anerrirrerlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re-atherre ayenge awetyeke, ahele-ahele akerrytyale anetyeke. ³ Arelhe yanhe atherre atyengenge mwerre warrke-irretyarte nhenge Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerle-anerremele arrpenhe areyele awerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngenhe apayuthnetyeke atyewe atyinhe, renhe-atherrenhe ilettyeke apurte warrke-irretyeke, ahele-ahele akerrytyale anetyeke. Artwe nhenge yanhe unte akaltye, Clement-arle, arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlike, yanhe areye-arlike atyengenge warrke-irretyarte anteye. Wale, arritnye itnekenhe Ngkartele pipe impene akngerreke intelhe-ileke, itne-arle Jesus renhe arratyte itelarerlenghe. Yanhe areye nhenge arritnye itnekenhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe pipe impeneke intelhe-ilemeke, itne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhe.

⁴ Akangkemele akwetethe anerrirraye, iwenhenge-arle Jesus-ele arrekantherre mpwarekenge! Ayenge arrekantherre awethe angketyeke: akangkentye akwetethe anerrirraye. ⁵ Mwerre anerrirre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Iwenhe-iwenhe apeke akurne arrekantherre irreme-ketye, Ngkarteke ware itirrewar-

raye, atere-irretyale. Nhenheke itirrewarrraye: Jesus Anwerneke-artweye ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe, ilengare ante apeke-arle, ayenge akutne, lyete apeke, ingwenthe apeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atere-irretyale anetyeke nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekantherre irrirrerlenghe. Kele arnantherre apeke arne-arlike iwenhe apeke renhe atnyenetyakenhe, Renhe apayuthnetyeke arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Renhe apayuthnerrirraye iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre ahentye-anemele, Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke alngwirretyale. ⁷ Nhenge akurne iwenhe-iwenhe apeke arrekantherre irremele, arrantherre apeke ilelhemele, "Ayekaye! Nthakenhe-ame anwerne irreye?" Kele, itirrewarrraye! Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerirremele akurne ikwere-akerte, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe, arrantherre akurne awelhemele anerrirrekye. Arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyenhe arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ renhe arratyte itelarerlenghe.

⁸ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, arne mwerre areyeke-ante itirrewarremele anetyeke. Iwenhe apeke arratyte areyeke itirrewarreye, nhenge areye Ngkarte-kenheke. Itirrewarrraye arne mwerre nhenhe areyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle mwerre ake-meke, arne mwerre akngerre itneke. ⁹ Arrantherre kele akaltye-irreke-arle tharle arrenhantherrenhe iwenhe-iwenhe akaltyele-anthekeke. Arrantherre atyenge akangkwe-irreke, iwenhe-arle the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke, arrantherre arratyte rarle awerrirreke. Arrantherre arerrirreke ayenge mwerre anerlenghe nhenge arrekantherrenge anemele. Kele arnantherre anteme mwerre anerrirretyeke ayenge-arteke. Kenhe Ngkarte rarle akenhe arrekantherrele-arlenghe aneme. Ikwerenge ware anteme anwerne mwerre aneme, akurne awelhetyakenhe.

Paul-arle akangkemele aneme apwerte ngkweltyeke Philippi-arenye areyele-arle ikwere yernekeke

¹⁰ Arrantherre atyenge apwerte ngkweltye yerneke arrule awerne. Kele arlenghe-ngentyele arrantherre awethe anteme yernemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkentye anthurre aneme. Arrantherre-arle atyenge itirrewarremele akwete aneke. Arrantherre-arle atyenge arne iwenhe apeke renhe yernemere, atyenge imernetyeke arrantherre-arle atyenge ahentye anthurre anemele, kenhe uyarne anthurre akwete, lyeteke-atwetye. Ayenge Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke akangkeme arrantherre-arle apwerte ngkweltye nhenge yernerlenghe. ¹¹ Arrantherre apeke alakenhe apale itirreme, "Ayekaye, Paul ar-rangkwe anthurre aneme, akunye-apenhe. Anwerne apeke apwerte ngkweltye ikwere-werne yernetyeke, kele re akangkentye anetyenhenge." Arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge mwerre awelhetyakenhe, nhenge apwerte ngkweltye-ante ware atyenge-werne arrantherre-arle yernekenge. Tharle arne arunthe anthurre atnyenetyarte. Kele ikwere ipenhe ayenge arneke arrangkwe

anteme aneme. Kele mwerre-arle. The itelareke, ayenge-arle kele antime akangkentye anemere, arneke-arlke arrangkwe apeke re. Arrantherre perre atyenge apwerte ngkweltye yernetyakenhenge apeke, kele mwerre antime, ayenge apele akwele anemere akangkentye aneme. ¹² Ayenge apele arne arunthe-akerte anetyarte, iwenhe-iwenhe apeke renhe-akerte. Kele ikwere ipenhe ayenge anteme arrangkwe anthurre aneme. Kele mwerre rarle. Ayenge apele arne mwerre anthurreke akaltye-irreke Ngkarte-ngentyele arrpenhe areye-arle akaltye anetyakenhe. Alakenhe: Iwenhe apeke ikwere irrekenge, ayenge apele Jesus Christ-ele Iterrke-akwete-ileme ayenge ikwere warke-irretyeke, ikwerenge anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nthenhele-arle apeke ayenge aneme, iwenhe apeke renhe atyenge nthakenhe-arle-irreme, akurne apeke mwerre apeke, ayenge merne akngerrekerte apeke, merne-kwenye apeke. Wale, kele mwerre rarle. Ayenge kele mwerre akwete aneme, akangkentye akwete aneme, akurneke itirretyakenhe.

¹⁴ Alakenhe arratye anthurre. Nhenge ayenge arneke arrangkwe anemele, arrantherre atyenge-werne apwerte ngkweltye yerneke. Arrantherre atyenge mwerre anthurre anerrirreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the pipe nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ilemele, arrekantherre akangkemele angketyeke. ¹⁵ Arrantherre, apmere Philippi-arenye areye, arrantherre ayenge itelareme nhenge ayenge arrekantherrenge arrule aneke. Tharle arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte iletartye. Yanhe ikwere ipenhe, ayenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-ngentyele imperle-alhemele apmere arrpenhe Macedonia arritnye-werne alheke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayenge apwerte ngkweltye anthyetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arrantherre-ante ware ayenge apwerte antheke. ¹⁶ Apmere yanhe ipenhe anteme ayenge Macedonia-ngentyele apmere arrpenhe Thessalonica-werne alheke yanhele warrke-irretyeke. Arrantherre atyenge alknwirretyakenhe. Atherre-ngare arrantherre atyenge-werne apwerte ngkweltye yerneke, ayenge mwerre akwete anetyenhenge. ¹⁷ Arrantherre apeke atyenge alakenhe itirremele, "Anwerne apele akwete anthurre apwerte ngkweltye yerneme Paul-eke. Re apeke ankeye akngerre-irreme, arntherre anthurre ahentye-aneme anwerne akwete anthurre ikwere apwerte yernetyeke." Arrangkwe-arle, alakenhe arratye anetyakenhe. The Ngkarteke iletartye ahentye aneme arrekantherre-akerte, arrenhantherrenhe Rarle mwantyele akwete atnyeneme, arrenhan-

therrenhe Re akangkentye akwete anetyeke mpwaretyenhe nhenge arrantherre-arle atyenge mwerre akwetethe anekenge.

¹⁸ Artwe nhenge Epaphroditus-ele atyenge apwerte ngkweltye renhe akngetyeke arrantherre-arle yernekeke, ayenge anteme arunthe-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ayeye akweke nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekantherre, arrekantherre akangkemele iletartyeke. Arrantherre atyenge arne mwerre anthurre mpwareke, nhenge arrule-arle itne mpwareke-arteke Ngkarteke itne kere mpwanke itetyarte. Ngkartele anteme kere renhe ntyerneke akangkentye anthurre anetyarte. Alakenhe re anteme arrantherre apwerte ngkweltyele Ngkarte renhe akangkentye mpwareke.

¹⁹ Ayenge arrekantherre Ngkarte-werne-atheke alak-enhe angkemele, "Ngkarte Akngeyaye, Philippi-arenye areye, itne Jesus Christ-kenhe. Unte arne mwerre ingkirreke-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngenhe apayuthneme, tyerrtye nhenhe areye mwantye anthurrele arntarnte-araye, itne anteme mwerre akwete anetyenhenge, iltye-ante anetyakenhe anteme." Yewe, alakenhe arratye mwerre anthurre! Arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartele mwantyele akwete arntarnte-aretyenhe, arrantherre iltye-ante anetyakenhe Ngkartenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre anthyetyenhe arrantherre-arle ahentye-anemenge. ²⁰ Ngkarte Re Akngeye arratye anwerne-kenhe aneme, Re mwerre anthurre. Anwerne Renhe utyernemele tnakewarreye. Kele.

Paul-ele pipe ikwerenhe intelhe-ileke ipenhe uyerrelhe-ileme, Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeke Philippi-arenye areyeye

²¹ Tyatye akngerrepate areyaye, iltye irrkwerrtyeke Ngkarte-kenhe areyeye, itnenhene iletartyeke alherl-iwaye, anwerne-arle mwerre anemenge. Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, tyerrtye atyengenge-arle warrke-irremeke arrekantherre iletartyeke ahentye-aneme, itne-arle mwerre anemenge. ²² Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere nhenhele-arle, Caesar alartetyeke-arle warrke-irremeke arrekantherre iletartyeke ahentye-aneme, itne-arle mwerre anemenge. ²³ Ayenge anteme Jesus Christ Alartetyeke akangkemele angketyeke ahentye-aneme arrekantherre ingkirrekeke, "Jesus Christ Akngerrepate, tyerrtye nhenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ile, itnenhe akwete-ante arntarnte-aremele." Kele, alakenhe anetyeke.

Colossians

¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge awerrir-
raye. Ayenge Paul-arle, Ngkartele ayenge akn-
gakeke ilemele alhetyeke Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irre-
tyeke arrpenhe areyeye Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte il-
erle-apetyeke. Kele the anteme ayeye nhenhe intelhe-
ileme arrekhantherre atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye ap-
mere Colossae-le aneme. Atyengenge aneme Timothy
atyewe atyinhe. Ilerne ayeye nhenhe renhe arrekhan-
therre intelhe-ileme. Arrantherre anwerneke-artweye
aneme Christ-nge ware.

Ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme renhe apayuthnemele
arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke mwerre ar-
rekantherre anetyeke arrantherre nhenge atnerre
anetyenhenge, atere-kwenye.

Paul Ngkarteke angkeme itneke

³ Timothy ilerne Ngkarte apayuthneme, Akngeye
Alartetye Jesus Christ-kenhe arrekhantherre, nhenge
apeke ilerne Renhe apayuthnemele Renhe akwetethe
tnakemele, ilerne-arle aweke-arle nhenge arrantherre
Jesus mwerrantye apenterlenge, arrantherre-arle
atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye ahentye anthurre ane-
menge. ⁵ Arrantherre Jesus Christ arratyte itelareme
ante Ngkarte-kenhe areyeye ahentye-anemele arran-
therre-arle atnerre akarelheme arne mwerre areyeye
nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekhantherre alkerenge arn-
tarnte-areme. Arrantherre kele aweke arne mwerre ar-
eye-akerte nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekhantherre al-
hileke mpwaretyenhenge, nhenge tyerrtye areye ap-
mere arrekhantherre-werne apetyeke ayeye mwerre Je-
sus Christ-akerte ilettyeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe
arratyte aneme-arle.

⁶ Apmere arrpe-anenhenge tyerrtye areyele aweme
angkentye mwerre nhenhe renhe-ante Christ-akerte,
aweke-arle-iperre atningkele arratyte itelaremele, kele
atningke-ame-atningke Jesus-kenhe atyewe areye-ir-
reme itne lyete anteme Ngkarteke arratyte-irremele
anerlte-aneme. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe arratyte-
ante anetyeke irremele arrantherre nhenge ayeye mw-
erre aweke-arle, arrantherre-arle akaltye-irreke
nhenge Ngkarte mwerre anemenge ingkirrekele
nhenge Jesus arratyte itelaretyenhenge.

⁷ Artwe nhenge Epaphras-ele arrenhantherrenhe
angkentye nhenhe akaltye-antheke nhenge arran-
therre-arle ikwere akutne anekenge. Re kwenhe
atyewe mwerre anthurre ilerne-kenhe, re ilernekele-
arlenge warrke aywerrkele mpwareke Christ-eke. ⁸ Re
nhenhe-werne apetyeke ilernenhe ileke nthakenhe-ar-

le Utnenge Akngeye-kenhele arrekhantherrenge mp-
wareme nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe ingkir-
rekeke ahentye anetyenhenge anthurre.

⁹ Ikwerenge-anteye anwerne ayeye nhenhe arrekhan-
therre-akerte aweke-arle, anwerne Ngkarte apayuthn-
erlte-aneme arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyeke
arne ingkirreke-arle itelaretyeke arrantherre nhenge
mpwaretyeke. Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthnetyame
alakenhe renhe mpwaretyeke Utnenge Ikwerenhele
nhenge arrantherre akaltye anthurre anetyenhenge
ante itelaretyenhenge arne areye arratyte-arratyte.

¹⁰ Anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenhe renhe mp-
waretyeke arrekhantherre nhenge arrantherre arratyte
anerlte-anetyeke kele Jesus re akangkeke anthurre.
Anwerne alakenhe Ngkarteke angkeme nhenge arran-
therre akwetethe arne mwerre mpwaretyenhenge ar-
rpenhe areyeye ante Ngkarte-akerte awethe-ame-
awethe itelaretyenhenge. ¹¹ Anwerne Ngkarte
apayuthneme nhenge arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Ik-
werenhele atnerre-ilerle-anetyeke. Anwerne alakenhe
apayuthneme nhenge arrantherre Renhe akwetethen-
he awetyeke akangkemele anerlte-anemele, nhenge
arrpenhe areyele arrekhantherre anhelhemele atwe-
tyeke-anteye. ¹² Anwerne apayuthneme nhenge arran-
therre Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe akwetethe tnaketyeke.
Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngarte-iweke Ikwe-
renhe areye anetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme
Re arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe iwenhe renhe-arle
Re alhileke anthetyeke Ikwerenhe areye alkere akert-
nenge, alkngenthe Ikwerenhe arryernemenge.

Jesus Christ arrpenhe ingkerrenyekenge akngerre an- thurre ulkere

¹³ Arrule anthurre Satan anwerne ingkirrekeke
pwathe anetyarte. Ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingwe-
mertele-arteke aneke. Lyete-ulkere Ngkartele anwer-
nenhe Satan-engentyele ipmentye impeke anwerne
Alere Ikwerenhenge apurtelhe-ilemele apentetyeke
iwerre mwerrele. ¹⁴ Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke
Satan-engentyele ipmentye impeke anwerne anteme
Ngkartenge ipeltye-irreke Re urrpereke arne akurne
ingkirreke anthurre anwerne-arle mpwareke.

Christ Akngerrepate anwerne-kenhe aneme

¹⁵ Anwerne-arle Ngkarte aretyakenhe aneke,
Re akenhe Alere impene Ikwerenhe Jesus Christ
yerneke nhenge anwerne renhe alhengke-aretyen-

henge ante itelaretyenhenge Ngkarte iwenhe-arteke anemenge,

Jesus-arle Re-arteke anthurre-arle aneme.

Jesus arrwekelenye Ngkarte-kenhe,

Re ingkirrekenge atyperre anthurre-ulkere Ngkartele-arle mpwareke.

¹⁶ Re nhenge Ngkartenge arne ingkerrenyeke mpwaretyeke,

Re mpwareke arne ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhenge-arle, alkerenge-arle.

Re mpwareke arne ingkirreke nhenge anwerne-arle aretyeke, arne ingkirreke anwerne-arle aretyakenhe aneme.

Re mpwareke pwathe ingkirreke alkerere-arle aneme, alkerere-arenye arrpenhe areye-arlike.

Alakenhenge anteme Ngkartele Christ-nge anpere-irrenhemele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke, nhenge ingkirrekele Jesus tnaketyenhenge, Rarle arnpenhe ingkirrekenge akngerre-ulkere.

¹⁷ Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Re kwenhe kele aneke,

ikweringe-ntyete anteme arne ingkirreke mpwareke-arle iperre, ahelhe nhenhenge uthene alkerenge uthene,

Re ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arntarnte-arerle-aneme Utnenge Ikwerenhele akurne-irreme-ketye.

¹⁸ Christ Akngerrepate tyatye-ke, nhenge tyerrtye-arteke-arle, Re itnenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle mpwaretyeke,

nhenge akaperte tyerrtyeke alartetye-arteke renhe ileme nthakenhe mpwaretyeke.

Rarle nhenge tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye itethe antheme,

rarle nhenge arrwekele anthurre ilweke itethe-irrit-nemele,

re alartetye anthurre irreke,

arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akngerre-ulkere.

¹⁹ Ngkarte-arle itirrekenge Christ-arle ahelhe nhenhewerne apetyeke tyerrtye-irremele,

re Ngkarte-arteke rante-rante anthurre anetyenhenge.

²⁰ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke-arlike arne ingkirreke-arlike ipeltye-ilettyeke alkerere uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhele uthene.

Re nhenhe renhe mpwareke nhenge Jesus-arle arne arntarlweke-arleke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilwekenge alhwe ikwerenhe itneke thelelheke.

Lyete anteme ingkirreke mwerre anetyenhenge Ngkartenge-arle ularre.

²¹ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Colossae-le, urreke arrantherre Christ arratye itelaretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye akalke-akalke anetyarte, nhenge arrantherre Ikwere ahele aneke arrantherre-arle akwetethe anthurre arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte. ²² Lyete anteme, Ngkartele arrekantherrege ipeltye-irreke Alere Ikwerenhe-arle tyerrtye-irrerlengere arrekantherre piwelhemele ilweke. Nhenge arrantherre Ikweringe arrwekele tnemele arrpenhe areyele

arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ilperneme iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele mpwarekenge. ²³ Nhenge arrantherre akwetethenhe Angkentye Mwerre arratye itelaretyeke renhe imperle-alhetyakenhele. Jesus akwetethenhe anthurre apentewarrraye apurrke-irretyale. Alkerere anetyenhenge aweke-arle iperre, Renhe arratye itelareke-arle, Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irretyale anteme. Nhenge angkentye nhenhe ahelhe ingkirreke anthurrege ileke-arle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Kele Ngkartele ayenge uterneke alhetyeke-anteye angkentye nhenhe renhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne ilerle-apetyeke.

Paul ilelheme nthakenhe-arle re arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme nhenge ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeye

²⁴ Akurne anthurre areye atyenge aneke nhenge tharle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-apekenge tyerrtye atningkeke, kele ayenge akangkemele aneme. Tyerrtye atningkele Jesus arratye itelareke, tharle ayeye ikwere-akerte ilerle-apemenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele, nhenge Jesus-ketye ipmentye awekenge, atyenge arlkarentye-irremele, ayenge atwemele, ayenge jail-ke akwerneke. Kele mwerre-arle, itne ayenge alakenhe mpwareme itne-arle alakenhe-anteyele Jesus-eke-amparre mpwareke. ²⁵ The angkentye mwerre nhenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye ileme Ngkartele-arle ayenge ilerlengere arrenhantherrenhe akethele ilettyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte, renhe alengke-iwetyakenhele. ²⁶ Ngkartele angkentye nhenhe alengke-iwemele atnyeneke tyerrtye ingkirreke-ketye arrule-arle anetyarte. Kele nhenhe-ngentyele anteme Ngkartele angkentye renhe arratelhe-ileke akethelhe-ileke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeye. ²⁷ Ngkarte kwenhe renhe alengke-iwentye-iperrele, Ikwerenhe ingkirrekeke akethelhe-ilettyenhenge, Jew anetyakenhe areyeye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areye-inpe. Ayeye nhenhe mwerre anthurre tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye areyele awetyeke akangkemele anetyeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle itnenhe mwerrentye arntarnte-areme-arlike. Angkentye nhenhe re alakenhe angkeme: "Christ kwenhe arrekantherre-arlengere aneme, alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre atnerre-ilelhemele anetyenhe nhenge urreke-arle Christ-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngetyenhe mwerrentye arntarnte-aretyenhenge apmere Ngkarte-kenhenge nthenhele-arle ingkirrekele Renhe akwetethe tnakemele."

²⁸ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ayeye Christ-akerte ilerle-apeme nhenge itne awemele apeke Christ-eke atyewe-irretyeke renhe arratye apentewarrettyenhenge. Anwerne itnenhe alkngarre-ileme ayeye urrttyirrentye aweme-ketye akurne anteme mpwareme-ketye. Anwerne itnenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke ahentye aneme Christ-enge apurte anetyeke nhenge itne atnerre ntetyeke Ngkartenge ularre. ²⁹ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ayenge akwete arnterre anthurre warrke-irreme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyenge. Re ayenge Utnenge Ik-

werenhele antheke the warrke nhenhe renhe mpwaretyeke, ayeye mwerre nhenge ilerle-apemele.

² Ayenge arrekantherre itelaretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge ayenge-arle arnterre warrke-irreme arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Colossae-nge, apmere Laodicea-nge areye-arlike, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arpenhe ingkirreke-arle atyenge akutne akwete anemeke. ² Ayenge arrekantherre alakenhe warrke-irreme nhenge arrantherre utnengenge atnerre awelhetyenhenge, apurte mwerre anerlte-anerlengenge arntarnte-arremenge. Ayenge arrekantherre warrke-irreme nhenge arrantherre ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte akaltye-anthurre-irretyeke akethe anthurre renhe itelaretyenhenge. Ayeye nhenge, Ngkartele-arle alengke-iweke-kamperre, lyete Re arratelhe-ileke. ³ Christ anyentele-ante kwenhe arratelhe-ileme angkentye nhenge renhe akethelhe-ilemele ayeye alengke-iweke-arle renhe. Angkentye yanhe ikweringe-ntyale ware anteme nhenge arrantherre awetyeke akaltye-anthurre-irretyenhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekeke. ⁴ The nhenhe arrekantherre ileme nhenge arpenhe areye arrekantherre urryirretyakenhe angkentye apale akaltyele-anthume-ketye, arrenhantherrenhe uternemele itirretyeke itne-arle nhenge arraty akwele ileme. ⁵ Kele ayenge-arle apmere arlengele aneme arrekantherrenge, nhenge ayenge-arle arrekantherrenge aneme-arteke ayenge-arle akwetethe anthurrele arrekantherre itirrerle-anemeke. Ayenge arrekantherre akangkeme anthurre arrantherre-arle apurte anerlte-anemenge anyente-arteke Jesus Christ arraty akwete itelaremele.

Arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyeke mpwaremele anteye iwenhe apeke renhe rarle arrenhantherrenhe ilemunge

⁶ Arraty anthurre-arle nhenge angkentye Jesus Christ-akerte aweke-arle arrantherre renhe arraty itelareke Alartetye arrekantherrenhe anetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre Jesus-nge apurte anetyeke, untyeme-irretyale. Arne artekerre-akerte tnenyete akngerre, alakenhe renhe Jesus-nge apurte anetyeke. Arrantherre angkentye Jesus-kenhe awetyeke akwetethe renhe mpwaremele renhe alhule-iwetyale, arrantherre atnerre anthurre anetyeke, angkentye urryirrentye areye akwenpele aweme. Alakenhe renhe-arle, akwetethe mpwarewarraye iwenhe renhe itne arrenhantherrenhe arrwekele akaltyele-antheke-arle. Nhenge arrantherre Ngkartele angkemele Renhe akwetethe tnaketyeke ingkirreke-arle Rarle arrekantherre mpwarekenge.

⁸ Arelhewarraye! Tyerrtye arpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe uterneme-ketye itnenhe awetyeke apentetyeke. Itnenhe awetyale anaye, itne-arle angkerlengenge nhenge itne akaperte altywere akwele aneme-arteke nhenge arrekantherre urryirretyenhenge ware. Angkentye itnekenhe-arle arraty anetyakenhele itne-arle aweme ayeye arrekwenyete itnekenhe-

arlke aknganekarle areye-arlike ante angkemele anteme nhenge itne arraty akwele, itne arraty angketyakenhele angkentye arraty Christ-akerte. Itne apale-apale ware angkeme angkentye arraty Christ-kenhe.

⁹ Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye awetyale anaye, nhenge Christ-arle ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke tyerrtye-irremele anteme, rarle Ngkarte akwete anthurre aneke. Christ-nge anerle-aneme tyerrtye ikweringehenge.

¹⁰ Ngkarte apurte aneme anteye utnengenge arrekantherrenge arrantherre-arle Christ-nge apurte-irrekenge. Nhenge Christ alartetye atyeperre-arle aneme alartetye arpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre-ulkere, alartetye alkerele areye-arle, ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arlike. ¹¹ Ye, arrantherre apurte Christ-nge aneme. Nhenge Re akngarte-iweke iwenhe ikweringe-arle arrantherre ahentye aneme, arrantherre arne akurne areye mpwaretyakenhe anetyeke. Kele lyete arrantherre arne mwerre-ante ware mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme. ¹² Itelarerrirraye, nhenge arpenhele arrenhantherrenhe nhenge baptise-eme-ileke, arrantherre kwaty kwenekere irpemele akeme-irremele anteme. Kele nhenge kwaty kwenekere irpemele Christ-nge ilweke-arle-arteke, nhenge akeme-irremele, re akenhe apurte Christ-enge itethe-irritnemele-arteke. Nhenhe-arle aneke-akerte-irreme, arrantherre-arle arraty itelarekenge Ngkartele-arle Ut-nenge Ikweringehelhe Christ ilweke-arle iperrenge renhe itethe-ilitneke. Re arrenhantherrenhe awethe itethe-ilitneke alakenhe-anteye. ¹³ Kenhe arrantherre Jew anetyakenhe areye akenhe, urreke Christ arraty itelaretyenhenge arrantherre ilweke-arle areye-arteke anetyarte. Arrantherre arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-apeme ayakelhetyakenhele. Arrantherre angkentye Moses-kenheke akutne aneke. Kenhe Ngkartele akurne urrpareke arrantherre mpwarekenge, arrekantherrenge ipeltye-irrekarle, Re arrenhantherrenhe akemelhe-ilemele itethe alkarleke Christ-enge. Lyete arrantherre Christ-enge itethe aneme.

¹⁴ Nhenge pipe-nge aneme intelhe-ileke-arle arne akurne ingkirreke anwerne-arle mpwareke, kenhe arne akurne yanhe areyele anwernenhe ilpernemeke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe urrpareke arne nhenge areye pipe-nge intelhe-ileke-arle, arne nhenge areyele anwernenhe ilperneme. Nhenge alakenhe-arteke, Ngkartele pipe ineke-arteke renhe akethe-ante arrennemele nail-ele arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrenneke nhenge Jesus ilwekenge. ¹⁵ Nhenge Christ arne arntarlkwele ilweke Ngkartele arrentye arpe-anenhe anathe-ileke, arrentye areye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arlike alkere-arenye areye-arlike. Nhenge itnenhe apurele-anthetyeke, Re itnenhe ayernemele akngeke ingkirrekenge arrwekele-werne itnenhe aretyenhenge. Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke imerneke nhenge Rarle arrentye areye anathe-ileke nhenge Christ arne arntarlkwele ilwekenge.

¹⁶ Arelhewarraye! Awerrirretyale arpenhe areye-arle angkeme arrantherre-arle akurne akwele nhenge ar-

rantherre-arle merne arrpenheme arlkwemenge iwenhe apeke arrpenheme antywerlenghe itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyale nhenge ileme.

Itne apeke angkeme arrantherre-arle akurne akwele arrawe-irrentye akngerre-arle uterne ikwerele-ureke, nhenge atnyentye akwerrke arrateke apeke, arlte Apurrkele apeke. Kele itnenhe awetyale anaye itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe apale ware ilperneme nhenge itne-arle akaperte altywere anemenge-arteke akwele. ¹⁷ Tyerrtye yanhe areye awerrirretyale anaye angkentye yanhe areye-arle arlkwentye akngerre-akerte antywentye-akerte anerlenghe akweke ware, Christ-arle apetyetyakenhe akwete. Nhenge arne nhenhe areyele Christ-werne thileme, rarle arraty anthurre. Christ-ele arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareme Ngkartele-arle alhileke, kele anwerne arne ingkweye nhenge areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe akwete.

¹⁸ Awerrirretyale yanhe areye nhenge apale-arle arrenhantherrenhe uterneme arrkernetyeke angkemele, "Anwerne-artekele Ngkarte tnaketyeke, kwene-irraye alkere-arenye areye tnaketyeke!" Kele itnenhe awetyale anaye. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye angkeme nhenge itne-arle akwele ahirre aremele nhenhe areye-akerte. Itne irraweye anthurre irremele angkeme nhenge itne-arle akwele akaperte altywere aneme, kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne angkeme itirrentye itnekenhe-ngentyele ware. ¹⁹ Ye, tyerrtye yanhe areye akwenpele awerrirraye, itne-arle nhenge angkentye Christ-kenhe ipmentyele impemenge. Nhenge Christ akaperte-arteke aneme, anwerne tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe-arteke. Re anwernenhe ingkirreke anthurre akayake atnyeneme. Tyerrtye ante nhenge alwerknge-akerte-arlke ngkwerne-akerte-arlke, kenhe akaperte-kwenye-arle re akenhe amangketyakenhe. Kele Christ, akapertele-arteke, ikwerenhe areye lterrke atnyenerle-aneme re nhenge arraty amangketyeke, Ngkarte-arle ikwere amangketyeke ahentye anemeke.

²⁰ Lyetenye arrantherre Christ akeme alartetye, arrantherre-arle ikweringe ilweke, ikweringe apurte-irreke anteye. Nhenge arrantherre Christ-enge ilwemele, arrantherre ipmentye impeke awetyeke iwenheke-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arlke aknganeke-arle areye itirremenge angkemenge anteye. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle itne angkeme nhenge merne arrpenheme arlkwetyale anetyeke arne arrpenheme anpetyale anetyeke-arlke. ²² Itnenhe awerrirretyale angkentye nhenhe areye-arle itirrentye tyerrtye-kenhe-ante ware, urreke-ulkere itne uyerretyenhe. Arrantherre akaltye aneme merne-arlke arne arrpenhe areye-arlke anemenge akweke ware. Nhenge arrantherre merne arlkwemele re uyerremenge, arne arrpenhe areye-arlke uyerremele-anteye. ²³ Tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arteke apale angkeme arrantherre-arle iwenhe apeke arrpenheme mpwaretyeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke itnenhe aweme, arrantherre anteme akurne mpwaretyehenge: arrantherre ingkirreke anthurre mpwaretyenhe itne-arle ileme, arrantherre anteme arraty anetyehenge itnekenge ularre. Arran-

therre angketyenhe arrantherre-arle akwele tnakel-hetyakenhe aneme. Arrantherre arnterre warrke-irretyenhe apurrkele-anthemele anteme. Arrantherre merne arrpenheme-ante ware arlkwetyenhe. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle! Angkentye nhenhe areye akurne-arle! Itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayakeme akurne mpwareme-ketye arrantherre-arle mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme.

Arrantherre arne areye mpwaretyeke Ngkartele akangketyehenge

3 Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre antheke, nhenge alakenhe-arteke Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe iperte-ngentyele akemelhe-ileme nhenge Rarle Christ iperte-ngentyele akemelhe-ileke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre itirretyeke arne nhenge areyeke Ngkarte-kenheke, arne nhenge alkere-arenye areye-arlke. Christ alkerle aneme alartetye impene Ngkartenge anemele. ² Alakenhenge anteme arrantherre akwetethe itirretyeke arne alkere-arenye areyeke, itirretyale akwete arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke. ³ Itelaraye, nhenge urreke arrantherre Ngkarte itelaretyehenge, arrantherre akutne-arle anetyarte akurne-arlke, Ngkartele itirretyakenhe, arrantherre anteme Ngkarte-akerte aweke akurne nhenge ingkirreke ipmentye impeke. Arrantherre tyerrtye ilweke-arle-artekele. Lyete anteme arrantherre Christ-nge-arlke itethe aneme, Ngkartenge-arlke; Ngkarte uthene Christ uthene arraty anthurre apurte anyente-arteke aneme. Tyerrtye areyele uyarne itelareme utnenge mwerre Christ-enge arrantherre-arle atnyeneme. ⁴ Nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwareke, arrantherre warrke ikwerenhe mpwaretyeke. Nhenge Jesus Christ apetyalperlenghe arrantherre ikweringe apurte-irretyenhe tyerrtye atningkenge arrekwele tne-tyenhe Ikweringe mwerre anthurre anetyenhe, alyerre anthurre-arle.

⁵ Arrantherre apeke arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Kele arne yanhe areyeke mpwaretyeke itirretyale anaye, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre anthekenge. Akngwelye-irretyalaye, arrpenhe areyeke alhirretyale itneke atneke-atneke-irremele. Itirretyale anaye akurne akwetethe mpwaretyeke, mwerre mpwaretyeke itirrewarraye. Ankeyalthe anetyalaye. Arrantherre apeke ankeyalthe aneme arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke kele anteme arrantherre Ngkarteketyenge untyeme-irremele yanhe areye-ante ware tnakeme. ⁶ The arrenhantherrenhe ileme, Ngkarte ahele-irrentye-akngerre tyerrtye areyeke Renhe awetyakenhe akurne yanhe areye mpwaremengen-ante. ⁷ Arne yanhe areye-arteke renhe arrantherre mpwarewarretyarte, nhenge arrantherre Ngkartele itirretyakenhe awerrirretyakenhele. ⁸ Kele arrantherre arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyarte, lyete akenhe impelhetyeke arrantherre-arle Christ arraty itelaremenge. Ahele-irretyale anetyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe

areyeke ahentye-anetyale anetyeke, arne akurne mpwaretyale anetyeke. Arrantherre awethe tyele angketyale anetyeke, angkentye akengentye arrpenhe areyeke angketyale anetyeke. ⁹ Urrtyirremele ilelhetyale arrpenheke. Arrantherre arne alakenhe renhe-arteke mpwaretyale anetyeke arrantherre-arle Christ arratyte itelaremeke.

Lyetenye arrantherre akngarte-iwelheke, tyerrtye arpenhe-irremele arratyte itirremele, akurne-ketyenge impelhetyeke. Kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe utnenge ar-rekantherrenhe arratyte-ileke arrantherre arratyte anerlte-anetyeke, Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arratyte-ilemele, arrantherre Ikwere-arteke awethe-ame-awethe irretyehenge. Kele anteme arrantherre akaperte altywere anthurre Ikwere-akerte.

¹¹ Ngkarteke-arle arrenhantherrenhe utnenge mwerre antheke. Arrantherre anyurre-irretyarte angkemele alakenhe, "Yanhe areye Jew anetyakenhe, itne-arle artwe-irretyakenhenge. Kenhe Jew yanhe areye kwenhe artwe anthurre-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye akethe-ante ipenye nhenge pwetye-arenye areye-arle arne arrpen-anenheke akutne-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areye pwatheke warrke-irreme. Kenhe arrpenhe nhenhe areye alartetyeke warrke-irretyakenhe, itne mpwareme arne iwenhe apeke ikwere itne-arle ahentye aneme." Kele alakenhe itirretyale anaye, Christ-eke-ante itirre-warraye, rarle alartetye impene anthurre.

¹² Itelaraye arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye. Arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneke-arle, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele Ikwere-artweye-arteke irretyeke. Kele arne mwerrentye-ante ware mpwarewarraye. Mwantye-mwantye-ilerretyeke anaye. Mwerrantye anetyeke, anhelhetyale anaye. Tnakelhetyale anaye. Mwantye angkerretyeke, irrpelthe-irretyakenhele, mwantyele awerretyeke. ¹³ Atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyale tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arrerikelhe-ilekenge, ipmentye renhe impaye iwenhe apeke re angketyeke nterte ware anetyeke. Nhenge arrpenhe apeke arrekantherre akenge angkerlengenge ikwerenge ipeltye akwete anaye, nhenge alartetye Jesus-elarle akurne arrekantherrenhe urparekenge arrekantherrenge ipeltye-irrerlengenge. Alakenhe re-anteme arrantherre ipeltye-ilerretyeke.

¹⁴ Alakenhe-arteke anteye, kenhe atyeperre anthurre akenhe aneme arrantherre-arle mpwaretyeke, nhenge mwerrantye arntarnte-arerretyeke. Alakenhe anteme arrantherre arratyte anthurre apurte-irrentye akngerre.

¹⁵ Arrantherre arlkarentye-ilerlte-anetyale anaye, kele ipeltye-ilerretyeke. Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe apurte-ilerlte-ileke ipeltye-ilerretyeke Christ-ele-arle mpwarekenge. Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke apurte anerlte-anetyeke tyerrtye Christ-arteke. Kele Ngkarte akwetethe tnaketyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwerre anthurrele arntarnte-arerlengenge. ¹⁶ Akwete anthurre angkentye Jesus Christ-akerteke itirrerlte-ane. Itirrerlte-anaye arne nhenge areyeke rarle angkekenge nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenheke arratyte anthurre akaltye-irretyeke arrantherre akaltyele-

anteme-antherretyeke. Kele anteme arrantherre ingkirrekele itelaretyehenge arratyte. Alyelhetyeke alyelhentye atningke, alyelhentye Bible-nge, alyelhentye Jesus-akerte-arlike, alyelhentye impene arrpenhe areye-arlike. Akangkemele akwete alyelheme Ngkarte tnakemele.

¹⁷ Ayenge awerrirraye! Arrantherre atyewe alartetye Jesus-kenhe areye. Kele, arne arrantherre-arrpe mpwaretyale. Arrantherre angketyeke apeke mpwaretyeke apeke arne nhenge areye imerneme-arle arrantherre-arle Jesus-kenhe aneme. Akwetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele anaye Renhe tnakemele Christ-ele-arle arrekantherre mpwarekenge.

Paul-ele Jesus-kenhe areye ileme nthakenhe itne anetyeke

¹⁸ Arelhe anewe-akerte areye, aywerrkele awaye nhenge anewe ngkwinhe angkerlengenge arrantherre-arle Jesus-kenhe anemenge. ¹⁹ Ante artwe anewe-akerte areye awerrirraye anteye, akayakele arntarnte-araye anewe ngkwinhe-arrpe itnenhe uternetyakenhe ante tyaperteye-artekele.

²⁰ Ampe areye awerrirraye, aywerrkele awaye mangkwe uthene anyangkwe uthene arrantherre-arle Jesus-kenhe anemenge. Nhenge arrantherre aywerrkele awerlengenge Ngkarte akangkemele aneme. ²¹ Arrantherre meye uthene akngeye uthene areye awerrirraye anteye ampe arrekantherrenhe akwetethenhe apelkele ilteme. Arrantherre apeke akwete anthurre itnenhe ilterlengenge itne apatemele anteme.

²² Arrantherre warrkene areye awerrirraye! Aywerrkele mpwaraye alartetyele arrenhantherrenhe ileme mpwaretyeke. Ikwere ngkerenge arrwekele-ante ware kwenye nhenge alartetye arrenhantherrenhe aremenge akwele, nhenge re ikwerele anetyakenhe anteye. Nhenge arrantherre aywerrkele mpwarerle-anemele Alartetye Jesus-ele aretyehenge akangkemele anetyeke. ²³ Warrke arrpe-anenhe aywerrkele mpwaraye, apurrke-irretyakenhe. Nhenge arrantherre tyerrtye areyeke mpwaretyakenhe, arrantherre kwenhe Alartetye Jesus-eke mpwaremele. ²⁴ Nhenhe itelarerrirraye. Alartetye Jesus-ele arne mwerre akngerre atnyeneme rarle arrenhantherrenhe alhileke anthetyeke. Yanhe ikwere kwenhe arrantherre-arle mpwareme, Jesus arrekantherrenhe alartetye. ²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye apeke akwetethenhe arne akurne areye mpwarerle-anerlengenge Ngkarteke aremele renhe atwetyenhe rarle akwete anthurre akurne mpwaremenge. Rarle kwenhe itirretyakenhe aneme tyerrtye anyente-arle akwele arrpenhenge mwerre-ulkere. Urreke-arle, Ngkarteke kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke Ikwere ngkerenge arrwekele ngkernetyenhe, itneke itirremele, itne apeke akurne mpwareke-arle Re anteme itnenhe atwetyehenge.

4 Kenhe alartetye areye awerrirraye! Warrkene arrekantherrenhe areye arratyentye mpwaretyeke uternaye, itneke ahele angketyale, Jesus-arle alartetye arrekantherrenhe-anteye anerlengenge alkere akert-nenge, Renhe awetyeke.

**Paul-ele Colossae-arenye areye apayuthneme
Ngkarteke ikwere angketyeke**

² Ayenge arrekatherre ingkirrekeke alakenhe angkeme: Ngkarteke akwetethenhe angkeme apurke-irretyakenhe-arle. Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerirremele, mwantye arelhewarremele, Renhe akwete tnakaye! ³ Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarteke angkerirremele, atyenge apayuthnemele anteye, Ngkartele atyenge iwerre altywere-iletyeke the akethe-iletyenhenge angkentye alengkiwentye renhe Jesus Christ-akerte tyerrtye atningkeke nhenge itne arwekele akutne. Itne ayenge jail-ke akwerneke, ayenge-arle angkentye Ikwere-akerte ware-arle angkekenge. Tyerrtye areyeke-arlke Ngkarteke angkeme nhenge itne apeke iparrpe anthurre awe-tyenhenge ayeye nhenhe Christ-akerteke.

⁵ Nhenge arrantherre aneme nhenge areyenge Jesus arratyte itelaretyakenhenge-arle arratyte akwete anerlthe-anaye nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe areme arrekatherre akengentye angkeketye. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arne mwerre aremele arrantherre-arle nhenge itneke iparrpe mpwartyeke, urreke im-pemele. ⁶ Itnekenge mwerrentye angkerreme nhenge itne akangkemele awetyeke. Alakenhe re apeke itneke angkeme arrantherre ayeye itnekenhe awetyenhenge. Arrantherre anteme itelaretyenhe nthakenhe angkentye Jesus-kenhe itneke arratyentye iletyeke. Kele itne aweme anthurre.

**Paul-ele pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme uyerrelhe-ilemele
Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Colossae-arenye-arle**

⁷ Nhenge Tychicus, atyeye mwerre-arle, re arrenhantherrenhe atyenge-akerte ileme, warrke ingkirreke-akerte anwerne-arle mpwareke. Re warrkene mwerre anthurre-arle, anwerne artangentye warrke mpwareme Alartetye Jesus-eke. ⁸ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the artwe nhenhe arrekatherre-werne yerneme nhenge re arrekatherre iletyenhenge anwerne-arle mwerre anemenge, re anteme arrenhantherrenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele atnerre-iletyeke. ⁹ Atyeye arpenhe Onesimus ikweringe alheme. Artwe nhenhe apmere-altye-arenye arrantherre-arle aneme. Nhenge ratherre apmere arrekatherrenheke irrerle-anerremele ratherre ingkirreke-akerte iletyenhe nhenhele nthakenhe-arle-irremeke.

¹⁰ Artwe Aristarchus arritnye ilerne apurte aneme jail nhenhele, re arrekatherre akangkemele itirrerle-aneme. Mark-arlke, Barnabas-eke atyeyikwe, arrekatherre akangkemele itirreme. Ayenge arrekatherre arwekele angkeke artwe nhenhe-akerte nhenge re apeke arrenhantherrenhe arerlenghe, akangkemele renhe apmere-werne ikngwemele. ¹¹ Nhenge Joshua-

inpe arrekatherre akangkemele itirreme. Arritnye arpenhe ikwerenhe nhenge Justus. Artwe nhenhe ur-petye, Aristarchus, Mark, Joshua-arlke itne Jew-arle atyengenge artangentye Ngkarteke mpwaremele. Artangentye anwerne angkentye mwerre ilerlthe-apemele. Kele ayenge artwe urpetye nhenheke akangkentye anthurre aneme.

¹² Epaphras-arlke, nhenge apmere-altye-arenye ar-rantherre-arle anemeke, re arrekatherre akangkemele itirremele-anteye. Re arnterre warrke mpwareme Jesus Christ-eke akwetethe anthurre Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme arrekatherre. Re Ngkarte apayuthneme arrantherre nhenge angkentye Ikwere-nhe akwete anthurrele awerlthe-anetyeke aywerrkele mpwartyeke. Re Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke lterre-iletyeke arrantherre-arle akwetethe Renhe apenterlthe-anetyeke ingkirreke mpwartyeke Rarle ahentye-anemenge.

¹³ The itelareme artwe nhenhe-arle arrekatherre arnterre mpwaremeke Ngkarteke akwetethe angkerle-aneme arrekatherre, re Ngkarteke angkerle-aneme anteye arpenhe areyeke Laodicea-le ante Hierapolis-ele.

¹⁴ Luke-arlke, nhenge ngangkere anwerne-kenhe aneke, Demas-arlke arrekatherre akangkemele itirrerle-anerremele.

¹⁵ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arlke apmere Laodicea-arenye anwerne-arle itneke akangkeme itirremele. Arelhe nhenge Nympha arpenhe areye-arlke apmere ikweringenhe apurte-irrerlthe-anemeke anwerne-arle itneke-arlke akangkemele itirremele. ¹⁶ Nhenge arrantherre apurte-irreke-arle iperrele pipe nhenhe reademe-ileke-arle, renhe yernaye atyewe arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke apmere Laodicea-werne nhenge itne apurte-irretyeke renhe awetyenhenge. Nhenge Laodicea-arenye areyele pipe arpenhe atnyeneke tharle arwekele itneke yerneke. Pipe yanhe-arle inetyeke alhaye arrantherre ingkirrekele renhe awetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Nhenge Archippus-eke ilaye, "Warrke nhenhe akwete mpwarerle-anaye renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele, mpepeke impetyale, unte-arle Alartetye Jesus-eke warke nhenhe mpwaremeke."

¹⁸ Ayenge, Paul-arle, pipe nhenhe iltie atyinhele-ar-rpe the intelhe-ileke: AYENGE ARREKATHERRE INK-ERREKEKE ITIRRERLE-ANEME. Kele atyenge alng-wirretyale, nhenge ayenge jail-le akwete anerle-anerlenghe.

Ye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme, mwantye-mwantye-ilemele anteye.

Kele alakenhe ware ayenge arrekatherre angketyeke ahentye aneme pipe nhenhenge.

1 Thessalonians

1 Ayenge Paul, Silas uthene Timothy uthenenge aneme. Anwerne pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-werne-arle utepe-irremeke areye apmere Thessalonica-le-arle anerrirremeke. Arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe aneme Jesus Christ-kenhe-arlike rarle Alartetye anthurre-arle anwerne-kenhe. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme anwerne akwetethe Ngkarteke angkeme, arrekantherre Re mwerre arntarnte-are-tyenhenge arrantherre mwerre atyenpe anetyen- henge.

Paul Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme Thessalonica- arenye areyeke Ngkarte-arle arratyte itelarerrirrerleng

2 Anwerne Paul, Silas, Timothy-arlike, kele nhenge Ngkarteke angkemele arrekantherre-inpe itirremele aneme, Ikwere akwetethe akangkemele angkeme ar- rekantherre. **3** Anwerne Ikwere akangkemele angkeme arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelarerleng, alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme arrantherre warrke Ikwerenhe mp- wareme. Arrantherre Ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme, arrekantherre-arrpe-arlike. Alakenhe ikw-erenge an- teme arrantherre Ikwere arnterre anthurre ur- rkaperlte-aneme. Arrantherre Jesus Christ Alartetyeke akarelhemele apetyalptyenheke. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme arrantherre lterrke aneme. Anwerne ak- wetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele angkeme arrekan- therre, arrantherre-arle Renhe arratyte itelaremeng.

4 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, Ngkarte ar- rekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Ikwere akangkemele angkeme anwerne-arle itelaremeng ar- renhantherrenhe-arle Re akngakerleng Ikwerenhe anetyeke. **5** Nhenge anwerne arrwekele alheke ap- mere arrekantherrenhe-werne, Ayeye Mwerre ileke ar- rekantherre Jesus Christ-akerte. Arrantherre ayeye nhenge arratyte itelaretyakenhe anwerne-kenhe angkentye-ngentyele ware, arrantherre arratyte ite- lareke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele-arle lterrke-ilekeng, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe arratyte akaltyele-an- theke. Lyete arrantherre anwerne urrptye itir- remele apeke, nthakenhe-arle anwerne arrekanther- renge arrwekele mwerre anerleng. Alakenhe-arle an- werne mwerre anemele arrekantherre imernetyeke nthakenhe-arle mwerre anerrirretyeke Ngkarteke akangkentye mpwaretyeke. **6** Nhenge anwerne arren- hantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemele, arrantherre ar- ratyte itelaremeng. Ikwere iperre arrantherre arratyte mwerre anwerne-arteke anetyeke irreme, Jesus- arteke-arlike anwerne ingkirrekeke-arle Alartetye. Alak-

enhe ikw-erenge anwerne itelareme Ngkartele arren- hantherrenhe akngakemeng Ikwerenhe anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe akurne awelhetyeke mpwareme, arrenhantherrenhe atwemele, arrantherre-arle ayeye mwerre arratyte ite- larerleng anwerne-arle akaltyele-anthekeke. Kenhe arrantherre itnenhe akwenpele aweme, ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ante awemele. Nhenhe ikw-erele ureke Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele arrenhantherrenhe lterrke atnyenyeyame akangkentye mpwaremele.

7 Arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye Macedonia-larle anemeke, arrpenhe areye antekerle-arle apmere Greece ikw-erele anemeke, aweke-arle-iperre arran- therre-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremeng Ikwere mwerre anerrirremele. Itne arratyte mwerre anerrirretyeke ahentye-anemele arrantherre-arteke. **8** Yanhe arratyte anthurre. Tyerrtye areye apmere yanhe atherrele-arle anemeke, itne aweke-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arrantherre-arle itneke ilerleng. Urreke apeke an- werne alhetyenheng apmere Macedonia uthene Greece uthene-werne, apmere arrpenhe areye-werne- arlike nthenhele-arle itne kele itelareme arrantherre- arle Ngkarte arratyte anthurre itelaremeng. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe it- neke ilettyeke nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Ngkarte ar- ratyte itelaremeng, itne-arle kele akaltye anerleng. **9** Nhenge anwerne apmere arrpenheke-irremele, ty- errtye areye yanhe ikw-erele-arle anemeke itne ak- wetethe anwerneke arrpenhe areyeke-arlike arrekan- therre-akerte angkerlte-aneme. Itne anwerneke ileme nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele Ngkarteke atyewe-ir- reke-arle iperreng akurneng utepe-irreke, arran- therre akwele tnaketyakenhe arne akurne apwerte- ngentyele-arlike ure-ngentyele-arlike arrantherre-arle mpwaretyarteke. Itne ileme arrantherre-arle akwele Ngkarte-werne utepe-irreke. Ngkarte-ante arratyte an- thurre re. **10** Itne anwerneke ileme arrantherre-arle ak- wele akarelhemeng Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apetyalptyenheke alkere akertne-ngentyele. Ngkartele-arle Jesus renhe itethe-iliitneke rarle il- wekekeke arratyte. Arlte ingkerneng Ngkarteke an- werne ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe, anwernenhe arn- tarnte-aremele akurne-ketye akayake-ilettyenhe. Ken- he angwenhele Alere Ikwerenhe renhe arratyte ite- laretyakenheng Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyenhe.

Ayeye Paul apmere Thessalonica-le arnterre urrkaperle-aneme akerte

2 Ngkarte-kenhe areye-aye, ayenge awerriraye. Nhenge anwerne apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne alherlenghe, arrantherre anwernenhe inemele untyemurle-irretyakenhele aneke. Arrantherre atningke Ngkarteke atyewe-irrerereke-arle anwerne arrekantherre Ngkarte-akerte ilerlenghe-iperre. ² Arwekele anwerne apmere Philippi-le urrkaperlte-aneke, apmere yanhe ikweringe areye arnterre anthurre ahele-irremele anwerneke angkeke, itne anwernenhe arnterre atwemele. Arrantherre yanhe ikwere-akerte akaltye. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre anwerne Thessalonica-werne alheke, arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe ayaketyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme-ketye. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, Ngkartele anwernenhe arntarntearetyame, Ikweringe anwerne atere-irretyakenhe aneke. Re anwernenhe atnerre-ileke anwerne-arle arrekantherre Ikwere-akerte iletetyeke. ³ Kele nhenge anwerne Ayeye Mwerre-akerte ilemele, anwerne tyerrtye areye atnerre-ileme Ngkarte apenterlte-apetyeke, itne imerte ayeye renhe atnyenetyehenge. Nhenge anwerne ayeye ilemele itneke urrtirretyakenhele ileme, itirrentye arraty-akerte aneme. ⁴ Ngkartele itelareme itirrentye anwerne-kenhe arraty-arle. Alakenhenge re akangkeme. Re anwernenhe ayeye mwerre antheke, anwerne-arle apmere arrpe anenhele ayeye renhe ilerlte-apemenge. Anwerne itnenhe amantye-aketyakenhe, itne anwerneke mwerre aketyehenge, arrangwe-arle. Anwerne Ngkarteke warrke-irrerlte-aneme Re anwernenhe mwerre aketyehenge. Ngkartele itelareme nthakenhe-arle anwerne itirremenge, mwerre apeke akurne apeke.

⁵ Nhenge anwerne apmere arrekantherrenhele anemele, anwerne amantye-aketyakenhe arrantherre-arle anwernenhe mwerre aketyehenge. Anwerne-arle ankeye akngerre anetyakenhe aneke, anwerne apwerte ngkweltye arrekantherrenge inetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Ngkartele areme anwerne-arle alakenhe mpwaryetyakenhenge. Anwerne Ayeye Mwerre ileke ware. ⁶ Anwerne ayeye arraty ilerlte-apeme warrke Ngkarte-kenhe mpwarerlte-anemele arrantherre-arle Ngkarte-ante ware tnaketyeke, anwerne-kwenye. Anwerne ayeye akngernentye akngerre Jesus Christ-kenhe areye iperrenge, anwernele arrenhantherrenhe uternemere anwernenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke, kenhe arrangwe-arle, anwerne-arle alakenhe itirretyakenhe-arle. Arrekantherrenge arternpe ware anemele arntarnte-areke, meyele ampe akweke ikwernenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke. ⁸ Anwerne arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne Ayeye Mwerre akangkemele ileke Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe anthekeke. Anwerne akngerre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneke ayene-iletetyakenhe arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletetyeke, anwerne-arle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anerlenghe.

⁹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, nhenge anwerne arrekantherrenge anemele itelaraye, anwerne arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre ileke. Anwerne urrkaperlyarte ingwe-akakele arlte-akakele apurrke-ante-irretyeke-atwetye apwerte ngkweltyeke merne inetyeke. Anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe layaketyakenhe-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke. Anwerne arrekantherre Ayeye Mwerre iletetyeke ahentye-anemele ware. ¹⁰ Arrantherre anwernenhe itelareme, Ngkartele anwernenhe itelareme anteye. Nhenge anwerne arrekantherrenge anerrirremele, anwerne Ngkarteke arratyentye anerrirretyarte, arrekantherre anteye. Anwerne-arle akurne mpwaryetyarte, arrpenhe areye anwerneke tyele angkeme-ketye. ¹¹ Arrantherre anwerne-akerte akaltye aneme, nthakenhe-arle anwerne arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileke akngeyele ampe ikwernenhe areye atnerre-ileme-arteke. Alakenhe-arle anwerne arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ileke Ngkarteke riterrke-iletetyeke. ¹² Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe atnerre-iletetye arraty mwerre anerrirretyeke Ngkarteke, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele akangkentye anetyenhe arrekantherre. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Ikwernenheke-artweye anetyeke, arraty mwerre anerrirretyehenge. Re Alartetye mwerre anthurre anwerne-kenhe, arrenhantherrenhe riterrke akngerrele atnyenetyenhe akwete-ante. Re arrekantherre ahentye-aneme Ikweringe akwete-ante anerrirretyeke, artangentyele urrkaperlte-anetyeke Ikweringe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke.

¹³ Nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenhe arrwekele awerrirremele anwerne arrekantherre akngetyerlenghe, arrantherre arraty itelarerrirreke. Nhenhe ikwere arrantherre itirretyame, "Ayeye nhenhe-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ngentyele kwenye-arle, arrangwe. Nhenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle!" Arraty apelaye, nhenhe-arle ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe arraty. Lyete re arrekantherrele-arlenghe aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre mwerre-irreme, itirrentye mwerre-akerte. Alakenhenge anwerne Ikwere akangkemele angkeme anteye. ¹⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye, arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyarteke Judea-nge, itne Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthene-kenhe aneme. Jew areyele apmere ikwere-arenye-arle itnenhe uyarne ayakeme Jesus Christ apenteme-ketye. Itne-arteke, arrekantherrenhe areye arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayakeme-arteke. Itne arrekantherre tyele angkeke, arrenhantherrenhe atweke arrantherre-arle Jesus arraty itelararlenghe.

¹⁵ Arrule aneke Jew-arenye areyele atweke yanhe areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerlte-apentye akngerre itneke. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre Jew-arenye arrpenhe areyele Jesus atweke, Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle. Ikwere iperre Jew-arenye arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahentye-anetyakenhe apmere itnekenhele anetyeke, anwernenhe itne aywepeke. Itne Jew anetyakenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkarte itneke ahele-irreke. ¹⁶ An-

werne anteme Ayeye Mwerre iletyeke ahentye-aneme Jew anetyakenhe areyeke, Ngkartele itnenhe itethe-iletyenhenge akurne-ketyenge. Alakenhe irreketye, Jew-arenye areyele anwernenhe akwetethe ayaketyenge. Jew-arenye areyele akenhe akwetethe akurne mpwarepareke Ngkarte-ketye, Ikwerenge untyeme-irreke. Itne akurne mpwarewarreke atningke-ngare. Arlyete perre itne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-aneme Ngkarte anteme itneke ahele anthurre irreme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyenhe, itneke akurne anthurre irreme.

Paul apmere Thessalonica-werne alpetyeke ahentye aneme itnenhe aretyeke

¹⁷ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, anwerne arrekantherrenge apmere Thessalonica-le anetyarte, kenhe arrenpenhe areye yanhele-arle anetyarteke itne anwerneke ahentye-anetyakenhe aneke. Itne anwernenhe ileke apmere yanhele arlengele ulkere impelhetyeke. Kele anwerne itneke-ketyenge arlenge ulkere anetyarte. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke anwerne arrekantherre itirretyarte. Anwerne ahentye-aneme anthurre arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke. ¹⁸ Ayenge Paul-arlike, ayenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne alpetyeke ahentye aneme, kenhe arrangkwe-arle. Ayenge urrpetye-ngare arkerneke, kenhe Arrentye Satan-ele ayenge ayakerlenge arrekantherre alpemeketye. ¹⁹ Lyete ulkere arrantherre Ngkarteke arratyemwerre aneme. Kele alakenhe re arrantherre anwerneke akangketyeke mpwareme. Nhenge Jesus apetyalpemele, arrantherre ikwerenge arwekele tneyenhe apure-kwenye. Anwerne ikwere iletyenhe arrantherre-arle anwernenhe arratyetele, nhenge anwerne Ayeye Mwerre arrekantherre arwekele ilemele. Anwerne ikwere iletyenhe nthakenhe-arle arrantherre arratyetele anekenge. Anwerne arrekantherre akangketyenhe arrantherre-arle rltterkenge ikwere. Arratyetele anthurre-arle. Arrantherre anwernenhe akangketye mpwareme. Anwerne Ikwere arrekantherre-akerte ingkirreke iletyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe mwerre aketyenhe.

3 Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ahentye-aneke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke, anwerne akenhe uyarne alheme. Arratyetele anwerne layakerretyarte, "Nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne-irreke nhenhe areyeke?" Nhenhe ikwere-iperre Silas ilerne itelareke anerle-anerretyeke apmere Athens-enge. ² Ilerne arrekantherre-werne Timothy yerneke ilerne-arle uyarne alhemenge. Re atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ilerneke. Re Ngkarteke urrkaperle-apeme, anwernenge-arlenge-arlike urrkaperle-apeme arrenpenhe areyeke ileme Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte. Ilerne akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyetele itelaremunge, anwerne anteme renhe arrekantherre-werne yerneke arrenhantherrenhe akangketye mpwaretyeke, atnerre-ilemele Jesus apenterlte-apetyeke. ³ Arrwekele-arle, nhenge anwerne arrekantherrenge anemele, anwerne ar-

rekantherre ileke arrenpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-iletyeke arrekantherre ahele angkerremele arrantherre-arle Jesus apenterlenge. Yewe, urreke Timothy apetyetyenhenge, arrantherre-arle Jesus akwete-arle apentewarretyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrenpenhe areye arrekantherre ahele angkerreke arlkarentye-iletyeke ahentye-aneke. Anwerne ahentye-anetyakenhe arrekantherre Jesus-nge impelhetyeke. Alakenhe irreke arrantherre-arle Ngkarte apenterlenge, anwerne arrekantherre ileke-arteke. ⁵ Kenhe nhenge the ayeye nhenhe aweke-arle iperrenge, arrekantherre ayenge arnterre anthurre itirreke. Ayenge itirreke, "Arrentye Satan-ele apeke itnenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-iletyeke arnkernetyenhe." Alakenhe rarle itirrentye atyinhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Timothy yerneke re anwerneke apetye-alpemele iletyenhenge arrekantherre-akerte, arrantherre apeke Jesus arratyetele itelareme akwete. Arrentye Satan-ele apeke arrenhantherrenhe untyeme-ilerlenge Ngkarte-ketyenge akwele, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe apelkele akaltyete-antheke anteme.

⁶ Arrekantherrele-arlenge anerle-aneke-arle iperre, Timothy apetye-alpemele ayeye mwerre akngetye-alpeke anwerneke ilemele arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyetele anthurre itelaremunge arrantherre-arle Ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme, Ngkarte-kenhe arrenpenhe areyeke-arlike. Re anwerneke ileke anteye arrantherre-arle anwerneke mwerrentye itirrepirreme, anwernenhe aretyeke ahentye aneme, anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke ahentye-aneme-arteke.

⁷ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, apmere nhenhe-arenye areyele anwernenhe uterneme ahele angkerretyeke, anwerne akurne anthurre anteme awelhemenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Anwerne akangkeme, alhwarrpe-kwenye arrantherre-arle Ngkarte akwetethe arratyetele itelarerlenge. ⁸ Anwerne mwerre anerlte-aneme arrantherre-arle Jesus Anwerneke-artweye arratyetele itelarerlte-anerlenge.

⁹ Nhenge anwerne Ngkarteke angkeme, anwerne akangkeme arrantherre-arle mwerre anerlte-anerlenge Ngkarteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarteke akangkeme angkeme arrekantherre.

¹⁰ Yewe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme arltele-akake ingwele-akake anwerne apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne yatyerre alhetyeke, arrekantherre awethe-ame-awethe iletyeke ayeye Ngkarte-akerte. Ikwere iperrenge apeke arrantherre akaltye-irretyeke awethe ulkere akaltye anthurre anetyenhenge. ¹¹ Anwerne Ngkarte uthene Jesus utheneke arrekantherre alakenhe angketyeke, "Iwerre altywere-ilaye anwernekenge arrekwele-irremele, anwerne Thessalonica-werne alhetyeke itnenhe aretyeke. ¹² Jesus Anwerneke-artweye, anwerne ngenhe apayuthneme Thessalonica-arenye areyeke itne apurte mwerrentye anerlte-anetyeke, itne anteme akangkelhe-ilerremele anetyeke, anwerne ahentye-aneme Ngkwenge akangketye mpwaretyeke-arteke.

¹³ Anwerne Ngenhe apayuthneme Thessalonica-arenye areyeke Unte itnenhe atnerre-iletyeke itne Ngenhe arratyte itelaremele apentetyenhenge anteme." Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne angkeme arrekantherre. Urreke nhenge Jesus apetye-alpemele arntyete ikwerenhe areye-akerte, arrantherre Ikwerenhe areye anetyenhe anteye. Kele imerte arrantherre Ngkartenge arrwekele tnerrirrerlenghe Re arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme. Re arrekantherre-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe.

Paul-ele Thessalonica-arenye areye akaltyele-anthemenhakenhe Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke

4 Ngkarte-arenye areyaye, nhenge anwerne apmere arrekantherrenhenge arrwekele anemele, anwerne arrenhantherre ileke nthakenhe Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Jesus Alartetyele ayeye nhenhe renhe anteme ileme. Lyete arrantherre iwerre mwerrele akwete anerlte-aneme Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaremele. Anwerne arrekantherre iletyeke ahentye aneme Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke awethe-ame-awethe, arlte arrpe-anenhele iwerre mwerrele anerrirre. ³ Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke anwerne Ikwere arratyte anetyeke, Ikwerenhe areye-arteke. Kenhe anwerne apeke unthemen arelthe arpenhenge apeke, artwe arpenhenge apeke mpwenye untelhe-iletyeke, Re anteme anwerneke akangkentye anetyakenhenge. Nhenhe ikwerenge, Ngkarte arrekantherre angkeme: "The arrenhantherre akngakeke, tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe Atyinhe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Atyenge mwerre anerrirre-tyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekele arrekantherrenhe, akurne mpwareme-ketye." Nhenhe rarle Ngkarte angkeme artwe ingkirrekeke: "Tyerrtye arrekantherrenhe Atyinhe. Ayenge utyernemele tnakaye tyerrtye arrekantherrenhele. Akwete anerrirraye anewe arrekantherre-arlenghe-ante ware. Arelthe arpenhe areye impaye, tyerrtye arrekantherrenhele akurne mpwaretyale, arpenhe areyeke alhirretyale anaye." Tyerrtye alakenhe-arteke areye-arle Ngkartele akutne-arle. Itne arlakelherlte-anemele arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele, nhenhe akurne-arle. Alakenhe mpwaretyale! Nhenheke rarle Ngkarte arrekantherre angkeme. "Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrekantherrenhe areye akurne mpwaretyale. Anewe arpenhe-kenhe mpwenye akngetyale!" Ngkarte arnterre ahele-irretyenhe. Kenhe arpenhe areye akenhe arlakelheme-arle arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemele, Ngkarte itneke-ketye untyeme-irretyenhenge. Alakenhe rarle anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke, alkngarre-iletyeke. ⁸ Arrantherre apeke ayeye nhenhe awetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, arrantherre-arle anwernekenge untyeme-irretyakenhe-arle, arrantherre-arle untyeme-irreme Ngkartenge-tetye. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe Untenge Mwerre antheke. ⁹ Ngkarte Re-arrapele arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheke arrantherre akangkelhe-ilerretyeke. Iwenghenge-ame anwerne arrenhantherrenhe ayeye rante-

rante ileme? ¹⁰ Arrantherre kele ahentye anerrirreme Ngkarte-kenhe arpenhe areyeke apmere Macedonia-larle anemeke. Alakenhe renhe akwete mpwarewarre, awethe-ame-awethe.

¹¹ Atwerretyale anaye, ahele-ahele akerrretyale, arpenhe areyenge apurte-irretyale arrekantherrenhe anetyakenhenge. Arnterre urrkaperlte-anaye apwerte ngkweltye inetyeke merne inerlte-anetyenhenge, anwerne arrekantherre mpwaretyeke ileke-arteke arrekantherrenge anemele. ¹² Arrantherre apeke urrkapetyakenhe, arrantherre anteme arpenhe areye-arle apayuthnetyenhe merneke, apwerte ngkweltyeke-arlike. Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe areme alakenhe mpwarerlenghe, itne arrenhantherrenhe akurne aketyenhe, itne anteme Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irretyenhenge.

Ayeye Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe akerte

¹³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, anwerne arrekantherre iletyeke ahentye aneme Ngkarte-kenhe areye-akerte uyerrekeke-arle, arwekelenyekte-artweye areye-akerte, Jesus-arle arratyte itelarerrirrekeke urreke itne ilwetyenhenge. Anwerne itelarerrirreme Jesus-arle ilweke imernte itethe-irritnemele. Urreke Ngkartele Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetye-alpetyenhe imerte ilweke-arle areye itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Itethe-ileke-arle iperre Re itnenhe alkere-werne akngirtnetyenhenge Jesus-nge anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, alhwarrpe-akerte anerrirretyale Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe areye-arteke-arle. Itne itelarerrirretyakenhe, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle itethe-irritnerlte-iwetyenhe ilweke-arle iperrenghe Jesus-enge anerrirretyenhe. Itne alhwarrpe-akerte aneme akutne-arle nhenhe ikwere-akertenge.

¹⁵ Anwerne arrekantherre ayeye arpenhe iletyeke ahentye aneme Jesus Alartetyele-arle ilekeke. Nhenge anwerne apeke itethe anerrirrerlenghe, Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre, yanhe areye kele-arle ilweke-arle, itne ikwerenge arrwekele alherlte-iwetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwere-iperre anwerne itnekenge ingkernele apetyetyenhe. ¹⁶ Urreke Jesus Alartetye anwerne-kenhe akertne-ngentyele atnarnpetyenhe, re Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke arlketyenhe kele-arle ilwekeke itethe-irritnetyeke. Alkere-arenye alartetye Ngkarte-kenhe anyente arlketyenhe. Ikwere iperre arpenhele trumpet pewe-iletyenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke akaltye anetyenhenge Ngkartele-arle Ikwerenhe areye anyente-ilemenge. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, nhenge arpenhele trumpet-arle pewe-ilerlenghe, Ngkarte-kenhe areye kele-arle ilwekeke, Ngkartele itnenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe ilweke-arle-iperre. Itne anwernekenge arwekele alherlte-iwetyenhe. Anwerne apeke itethe akwete anerrirreme, Ngkartele anwernenhe anyentelhe-iletyenhe angkulye-werne akertne-atheke-ileme Jesus-nge alkere mpwepeke anyente-irretyeke. Anwerne imerte Jesus-ele-arlenghe akwete-ante anthurre anetyenhe. ¹⁸ Ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerrirre-anaye. Itnenhe

ilerlte-apaye akangkemele anetyeke, arrpenhe areyarteke anetyakenhe Ngkartenge untyeme-irrerlengearle.

Anwerne ingkirreke Jesus-eke akarelhetyeke rarle apetye-alpetyenheke-atwetye

5 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, anwerne itelarerrirreme Jesus ilengare apeke-arle awethe apetye-alpetyenhenge. Kenhe anwerne ilengareke akutne. Arrantherre-inpe itelarerrirreme ayeyenhenhe Jesus-akerte. Nhenge re apetye-alpemele, arratetyenhe impeltye-ngentyele-arteke, nhenge ingkirreke akwenpele anerrirrelenge. ³ Urreke Jesus ahelhenhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhenge, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alakenhe angketyenhe, "Nhenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre. Nterte anthurre atwerretyakenhe. Anwerne mwerre anthurre aneme. Arrpenhe areyele anwernenhe atwetyakenhe, anwerne iwenhe apeke ikwere-ketye atere-irretyakenhe." Itne alakenhe angkeme nhenge Jesus apetye-alperlenge, itirreme ingkirreke mwerre akwele anemeke-athene. Kenhe re akenhe impeltye-ngentyele apetyetyenhe itneke akurnelhe-ileme. Itne Ikwere-ketye alwirretyenhe uyarne anthurre alengke-iwelheme itne-arrpe itethe atnyentyeke.

⁴ Itne akurne nhenge areye ingwemertele-arle anemeke. Kenhe arlte ingkernenge, nhenge Jesus apetye-alperlenge itne atnulketyenhe anthurre renhe aremele, itne-arle akwenpele anerrirrekenge Ngkarte awetyakenhe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Jesus arratyetele-aremele-arle akurne-ketyenge untyeme-irreke, ingwemertele-arle anetyakenheke, kele arlte ingkernenge arrantherre atnulketyakenhe anetyenhe, irrpeltheletetye ntyenhe nhenge Jesus apetyalpetyenhenge.

⁵ Arrantherre irrpelthele tnerirretyeke alknгентhele-arle anerrirrekenge, Jesus-kenhe aneme anteye. Arrantherre-arle Jesus-eke akwetethe arelherlte-aneme, mwerre mpwaremele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre akangkemele anetyenhe ilengare apeke re apetye-alpetyenhenge. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, nhenge areye ingwemertele-arle anemeke, akurne-arle mpwaremeke.

⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke akwetethe arelhetyeke Jesus-eke-arle apetye-alpetyeke arratyete mwerre akwete anerlte-aneme. Anwerne arrpenhe yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe ankwe akwete-arle anekeke. Anwerne arnterre anthurre itirretyeke akarre anetyeke, akurnentye-werne-atheke alheketyenge. ⁷ Ankwe-arle inteme areye, itne ingwele inteme. Arrpenhe areyele ngkwarle-arle antywemeke, itne arerte-irremele ingwele antyeweke-arle-iperre. Itne itirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle irretyenhe-akerte Jesus-arle apetyalpetyenhenge. ⁸ Anwerne-tetye alknгентhe Ngkarte-kenhele aneme arrpenhe areye-arteke kwenye, yanhe areye ingwemertele-arle anerrirremeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arnterre itirretyeke akurne mpwareme-ketye. Anwerne Jesus akwetethe arratyetele-aremele anetyeke, ikwere ahen-

tye anthurre anetyeke, arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Anwerne Jesus-eke arelhemele anetyeke rarle apetye-alpetyenhenge awethe, anwerne akutne ilengare-arle re apetye-alpetyenheke. Nhenge re akenhe apetye-alpemele, re anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe akayake-ilemele. Anwerne apeke alakenhe-arteke mwerre anerlenge, anwerne rlterrke anetyenhe artwe irraweye anthurre-arteke, nhenge areye-arle mwekarterlterre akaperteke arrnelheme-arteke, alkwerte itne akngerneme itnenhe-arrpe ilpelhetyeke.

⁹ Nhenhe-arteke anwerne ilpelhetyeke, Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe akngakerlenge, anwernenhe akurne-ilettyeke-kwenye. Rarle anwernenhe akngakeke Jesus-ele anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke akayake-ilemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele Jesus ahelhenhenhe-werne yerneke anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke akayake-ileme, itetheke mpwaretyeke. ¹⁰ Re anwerneke arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke, anwerne ikwerenge akwete-ante anerrirretyenhenge. Re nhenge ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalperlemele, anwerne apeke itethe akwete anerrirreme, anwerne arrpenheme apeke kele ilwerrirreke. Kele mwerre rarle. Nhenge re apetye-alpemele anwernenhe ingkirreke anyentelheletyetyenhe akngirtneke ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyeke. ¹¹ Arrantherre-arle kele ilerrerte-aneme Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyenhe-akerte. Yanhe re mwerre-arle. Arrantherre ayeyenhenhe akwete ilerrerte-anetyeke, akaltyele-antherremele arratyete mwerre anerrirretyeke Ngkarteke, Jesus akwete apenterlte-apetyeke.

¹² Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, angwenhe apeke re arnterre warrke-irreme Jesus-eke, arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antheme ikwere-akerte, akurne-ketyenge untyeme-ilemele, arrantherre awetyeke nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe yanhe areye angkemeke.

¹³ Itneke akangkwe-irremele ahentye-anetyeke itne-arle arrekantherre mwerre urrkaperlte-anerlenge. Arrantherre apurte anetyeke ahele-ahele akerretyale, arrpenhe areye arlkarentye-ilettyale. ¹⁴ Angwenhe apeke urrkapetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe, ikwere angketyeke warrke inetyeke-akerte. Angwenhe apeke atere-irreme, renhe ilaye atere-irretyale. Angwenhe apeke itirremele impelhetyeke Jesus apenteme-ketye, ikwere angkaye renhe atnerre-ilaye re Jesus arratyetele apentetyenhenge. Angwenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe atweme renhe iltetyale, akangkentye ware anaye. ¹⁵ Arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhele atweme apeke, renhe atwirtnetyale. Arntarnte-arerraye, kele imerte arrpenhe areye anteme arntarnte-aremele.

¹⁶ Akangkentye akwetethe anerlte-anaye.

¹⁷ Ngkarteke akwetethe angkerlte-anaye, impelhetyale. ¹⁸ Nhenheke rarle Ngkarte arrekantherre angkerle-aneme Jesus-kenhe-arle areyeke: Kele iwenhe apeke nthakenhe-arle irreme, mwerre apeke, akurne apeke, kele mwerre-arle! Akwetethe Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreye.

¹⁹ Nhenge Utmenge Mwerre arrekantherre iwenhe apeke ikwere angkerlenge, renhe awerrirretyeke, Ik-

were-ketyenge untyeme-irretyalaye, renhe ipmentye-iwetyalaye. ²⁰ Arrpenhe akwele rarle arrekantherre angkemeke Utnenge Mwerreke, renhe mwantyele awaye, untyeme-irretyale. ²¹ Ayeye mwantyele awerrirraye, ayeye yanhe arratyape apeeke urrtiyirrentye apeeke. Ayeye arratyape apeeke-arle renhe awerrirretyeke. ²² Ayeye urrtiyirrentye apeeke, awerrirretyale anaye.

²³ Arrantherre mwerre anerlte-aneme, arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyape itelaremunge iperre. Anwerne Ngkarteke angkerlte-aneme arrekantherre, arrantherre mwerre anetyenhenge. Anwerne Ngkarteke angkeme Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarntearetyeke utnenge arrekantherrenhe arratyape mwerre atnyenetyeke, akurne-ketyenge akayake-ilettyeke. Nhenge Jesus Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpemele, arrpenhele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyak-enhe aneme. ²⁴ Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe akn-

gakeke Renhe apentetyeke. Re arrekantherre akwetethe arratyape ileme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrenhantherre itelaretyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnteareme akwete anthurre.

²⁵ Atyewe Ngkarte-arenye anwerne-kenhe areye, Ngkarteke anwerneke akwetethe angkerrirraye, arrekantherre anwerne angkeme-arteke. ²⁶ Arrantherre ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe. Nhenge arrantherre anyente-irreremele arne iwenhe apeeke renhe mpwaretyeke imernetyeke arrantherre-arle arntarntearereme.

²⁷ Jesus-ele ayenge ileke pipe nhenhe intelhe-ilettyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre apurte-irreremele tyatyape-ke, arnterre read-eme-ilaye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele awetyeke.

²⁸ Kele anwerne pipe nhenhe renhe intelhe-ilemele uyerrelhe-ileke. Anwerne Jesus Christ apayuthneme akangkentye arrekantherrenge anetyeke. Kele.

2 Thessalonians

¹ Ayenge Paul, Silas uthene Timothy uthenenge aneme. Anwerne pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Thessalonica-le-arle anemeke. Arrantherre ingkirreke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe anteye.

² Anwerne Ngkarteke akwetethe angkeme arrekantherre nhenge Jesus Christ Anwerneke-artweyele Ratherre arrenhantherrenhe akwete mwerre atnyentye-tyeke arrantherre mwerre anetyeke nhenge Ratherre arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye ilettyeke, arrantherre mwerre atyenpe anetyenhenge.

Nhenge Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyealpemele, re tyerrtye areye akalkelhe-ilettyenhe itneke itirremele

³ Arrantherre Jesus Christ Alartetye akwetethe aratyte itelareme, arntarnte-arerremele arrekantherre-arrpe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre anwernenhe akangketyeke mpwareme nhenge anwerne Ngkarteke angkerlenghe. Anwerne akwetethe Ngkarteke akangkemele angkemele arrekantherre, arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlenghe awethe-ame-awethe. ⁴ Nhenge anwerne tyatyte-werne alhemele, anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ileme nthakenhe-arle arrantherre Ngkarte arratyte itelaremenghe. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekantherre akwetethe ahele-irreme, arrenhantherrenhe uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke arrkernemele. Itnenhe irlpe artepele awerrirraye, nhenge akurne akngerre yanhe arrekantherre irrerlenghe. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Jesus aratyte itelaremele akwete, arrantherre rlterrrke akwete anemele.

⁵ Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye arrekantherre ahele-irremele aneme, arlkarentye-irremele arrekantherre, kenhe arrantherre rlterrrke akwete-arle anerlenghe. Itnenhe irlpe artepele awerrirraye. Nhenhe ikwerele, anwerne akaltye aneme nhenge Ngkarte arratyte anthurre anerlenghe, Re anteme tyerrtye areye arratyte anthurre akalkelhe-ilettyenhe. Re arrekantherre alakenhe angketyenhe, "Nhenge arrantherre Ayenge Alartetye akeme alakenhe ikwerenge-arle akurne areye arrekantherre irremenghe. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke arrantherre akwete-arle atyenge arratyte mwerre anerlenghe. Arratyte anthurre-arle, arrantherre atyinhe akwete aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ayenge Alartetye arrekantherrenhe akwete-ante aneme." Alakenhe rarle Ngkarte angketyenhe arrekantherre.

⁶ Ngkartele arratyte anthurre-arle nhenge nthakenhe-

arle Re anwernenhe akalkelhe-ilettyenhe-arteke. Areke-arle iperrenge nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areyele arrekantherrenhe akurne mpwarerlenghe, arrekantherre ahele-irremele, Ngkartele itnenhe arrilettyenhe itneke ahele-irritnemele. ⁷ Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe mwantye anthurrele arntarnte-aretyenhe, arrenhantherrenhe akurne-ketye akayake-ilettyenhe, Re anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe anteme. Nhenhe areye-arle irrettyenhe nhenge Jesus Christ alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areye-akerte akertne-ngentyealperlemele ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalperlenghe. Nhenge re apetyalpemele alkere-arenye atningke anthurre-akerte, itne rlterrrke anthurre anetyenhe, ure alkngenthele itnenhe utepe-aketyenhe. ⁸ Arratyte apelaye, nhenge Jesus apetyalpemele ure akngerre-akerte, Re akalkelhe-ilemele atwetyenhe yanhe areye Ngkarteke-arle akangkwe-irrettyakenhe, yanhe areye-inpe nhenge Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe. ⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Re itnenhe arnterre anthurre atwetyenhe. Re imerte itnenhe aywepemele Ikwere-ketye akwete-ante akalke-akalke anetyeke. Re rlterrrke anthurre, itnenhe aywepeke-arle iperrenge itne Ikwere-werne-atheke awethe utepe-irrettyakenhe aneme. Yanhe ipenhe anteme itne aretyakenhe alkngenthe mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe pwarrtyerlenghe alkerenge, alkngenthe Ikwerenge-ntyete-arle pwarrtyemeke. Ngkarte itne-ketyenge akwete-ante untyeme-irrettyenhe. ¹⁰ Alakenhe-irrettyenhe ilengare apeke Jesus Alartetye apetyalperlenghe, anwerne akangkemele anetyeke renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke nhenge anwerne-arle Ikwere-arenhe anemenghe. Nhenge anwerne Renhe aremele, yanhe areye renhe-arle arratyte itelaremeke, anwerne ingkirreke akangkemele arlkemele anteme renhe utyernemele tnaketyenhenge. Arrantherre-arle arratyte itelaremeke iwenhe anwerne angkekenghe, arrantherre yanhele anetyenhe anteye nhenge anwerne ingkirreke arlkemele alyelherlenghe Ikwere-werne-atheke. Anwerne apatewarrettyenhe rarle pwarrtyerlenghe anthurrenghe.

¹¹ Kele anwerne Ngkarteke angkeme arrekantherre ingkirrenyete. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke itelaraye. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe akwete apayuthneme Ikwere arratyte mwerre anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele ineke nhenge arrantherre akwete-arle Ikwere arratyte mwerre anetyeke. Arrantherre Renhe kele arratyte itelareme, arrantherre Ikwere aywerrke anthurre mwerre anetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge an-

teme anwerne Ngkarte apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe rlterrke-iletayeke akwete-ante arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletayeke Ikwere mwerrantye akwete anetyenhe. ¹² Alakenhe-arle anwerne apayuthneme, nhenge arpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arerlenghe mwerrantye anerlte-aneme, itne Jesus Christ Alartetye utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke. Kenhe Jesus-ele anteme arrenhantherrenhe aremele angkeme, "Alakenhe-arle mwerre anthurre." Alakenhe-irretyenhe Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele-arle arrenhantherrenhe rlterrke Ikwere-atherrenhe antherlenghe.

Arrentye Satan-eke-amparre apetyeme Jesus-enge ar-rwekele

2 Atyewe Ngkarte-arenye anwerne-kenhe areye, anwerne angketyeke ilengare-arle Jesus Christ Alartetye apetyetyenheke. Re arlte anyentele apetyetyenhe anwernenhe ingkerrenyeke anthurre apurtelhe-iletayeke Ikwerele-arlenghe anetyeke. Alakenhe renhe anteme anwerne arrekantherre Ikwere-akerte iletayeke. Anwernenhe awerrirraye. ² Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areye akutne-arle aneme arlte impene yanhe-akerteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrenhantherre arnterre itirremele atere-irremele anteye. Arpenhele akwele arrekantherre ayeye apale-apale ileke nhenge ayeye yanhe akwele Utmenge Mwerre-ngentye akwele. Itne apeke angkeme anwerne-akerte anwerne-arle akwele ayeye arpenhe intelhe-ilemele yerneke Jesus-akerte nhenge ilemele Jesus-arle akwele keke apetyekenge akwele. Itne anteme angkeme anteye Jesus-arle akwele keke ahelhe akngerre nhenhe-nerne apetyalpeke-arle akwele. Yanhe alakenhe araratye anetyakenhe. Jesus apetyetyakenhe akwete, arangkwe-arle. ³ Angwenhele apeke arrekantherre alakenhe urrtirremele ileme, renhe awetyale anetyeke, ikwere-ketye untyeme-irremele anaye. Urreke Jesus apetyalpetyenhe, tyerrtye atningke anthurre Ngkarte-ketye mwernte-irretyenhe Ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irremele. Ikwere iperrenge artwe Arrentye Satan-kenhe-arle anemeke re apetyetyenhe, kenhe Arrentye Arnterte Anthurre arritnye. Kele imerte urreke awerne Ngkartele Arrentye Arnterte Anthurre ure alknngenthe akngerreke iwetyenhe akwete-ante. ⁴ Nhenge Arrentye Arnterte yanhe ahelhe akngerre nhenhe-nerne apetyemele, re ayeye areye akurne-iletienhe, urrtirremele iletienhe itneke-akerte, arrawerrentye arpenhe areyeke-arlike nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle apenteme-akerte nhenge Altyerre ipenhe areye-arlike-akerte akwele. Re anteme akngerre anthurre akwele akelhetyenhe arpenhe areyenge akngerre ulkere. Nhenhe ikwere ipenhe Arrentye Arnterte nhenhe Tyaty Akngerre ikwerele anetyenhele. Re anteme imerte Ngkarte anteme akwele ilelhemele. ⁵ Arrantherre-ame itelareme ayeye yanhe the arrekantherre ileke arrule anthurre? The arrekantherre ikwere-akerte ileke, Arrentye Arnterte anthurre arritnye, nhenge ayenge-arle apmere arrekantherrenge anekenge.

⁶ Lyete anteme arne iwenhe apekele renhe arknngerte-ileme arratetyeke. Arrantherre keke akaltye aneme arne nhenhe ikwere iwenhele-arle renhe arknngerte-ileme anwerneke arratetyeke. Nhenge Ngkarte keke mpwarelherlenghe. Re Arrentye Arnterte anwerneke imernetyenhe. ⁷ Kenhe anwerne akenhe Arrentye Arnterte renhe aretyakenhe-arle, anwerne ikwere-akerte keke akaltye ware aneme. Rarle tyerrtye atningke Ngkarte-ketye keke untyemelhe-ileke. Lyete anteme arpenhe mwerrele Arrentye Arnterte renhe arknngerte-ileme arrateketye. Ikwere ipenhe anteme, renhe-arle arknngerte-ilemeke ipenhe Ngkartele renhe akngetyenhe apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhengenyele. Ikwere ipenhe anteme, Arrentye Arnterte imernehetyenhe anwerneke. ⁸ Nhenge Arrentye Arnterte apetyerlenghe, Jesus-ele renhe ilwetyeke-ante atwetyenhe. Re anteme renhe atwetyenhe nhenge angentye ikwerenhele ware. Nhenge Jesus apetyalpekele, Re Alknngenthe Ikwerenhe mwerre-akerte apetyetyenhe akngerrele arrtirrenlenghe, Re apetyalpetyenhe ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe-akerte, ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhele Re akurne ingkirreke akethe-ante arrenetyenhe. ⁹ Yewe, alakenhe arratye anthurre. Nhenge Arrentye Satan-ele Arrentye Arnterte yernemele, re renhe ngangkere ikwerenhe akwele anthetyenhe. Ngangkere ikwere-akerte akwele re apetyeme nhenhe-nerne. Kele imerte re alhemele apmere arpe-anenhe-nerne nhenge ngangkere ikwerenhele-arle akwele iwenhe apeke renhe areye mpwarerle-apetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apatewarretyenhe anthurre arne ingkirreke rarle mpwarerlenghe. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe aremele, itne imerte ikwere arlkemele re Ngkarte-arteke akwele arerlenghe itneke. ¹⁰ Ngangkere akurne yanhe-akertele anteme re itneke urrtirremele itnenhe iwerre akurne akngetyeke. Kenhe ikwere ipenhele Ngkartele itnenhe aywepelenghe-arle akwete-ante. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele apeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratye itelaretyeke, kenhe Ngkartele anteme itnenhe mwanetye-arle arntarnte-aremere. Kenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye akenhe Ayeye Mwerre nhenheke akangkwe-irretyakenhe, itne imerte ayeye nhenhe renhe akwenpele ware awemeke, itne renhe arratye itelaretyakenhenge-arle, itne imerte ilerremele urrtirrentye ware akwele. Kele alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe aywepeme. ¹¹ Alakenhe arratye anthurre. Nhenge itne awemele, Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe renhe arratye itelaretyakenhe Jesus-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe mwernte-iletayeke akurrknghe itnekenhe aparlpe-aparlpe-irreme-arle, keke imerte itne akurne anteme itelaretyenhe. Ikwere ipenhele imerte, itne Arrentye Arnterte renhe anteme awemele anteme itneke re urrtirremele ilerlenghe. ¹² Angwenhele apeke Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe renhe araratye itelaretyakenhe Jesus Christ-akerte, yanhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele itnenhe atwetyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye, arratye itelaretyakenheke-arle, akangkentye akwete-arle apale alherlte-iwemele, itir-

retyakenhe anemele, akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneme akwetethe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itnenhe atwetyenhe akwete.

Ngkarte Thessalonica-arenye areye akngakemehenge Re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke

¹³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye: Jesus Alartetye arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme. Arrule anthurre nhenge urreke Ngkarte-arle arne ingkirreke mpwaretyehenge, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke akurne-ketyenge akayake-iletynheke, arrenhantherrenhe ingkerrenyeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenheke. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge arrantherre Renhe apentetyehenge. Re arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Mwerre Ikwerenhe antheke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe arrekwele-irretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme arrantherre-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arratyte itelarekenge. Lyete anteme Utnenge Mwerrele arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antherle-aneme arratyte mwerre anerrirretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe itethe-iletynhe arlte ingkernenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarte akwete utyernemele tnaketyeke arrekantherre ingkirrenyekeke. Nhenhe anwerne mpwaretyeke arratyte. Anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeme anthurre arrekantherre ingkerrenyekeke. ¹⁴ Alakenhe anteme arratyte anthurre Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwerneke Ayeye Akngerre nhenhe yerneke anwerne-arle arrekantherre iletynhenge. Jesus anwerneke-artweye Ngkartenge akwete-ante aneme, alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele ineke nhenge arrantherre anteme Jesus-arteke anteme anetyehenge nhenge arrantherre anteme Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyehenge. Ngkarte Jesus Christ utyerneke, arrenhantherrenhe utyernetyenhe anteye. ¹⁵ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, rlterre akwete tnerrirraye Jesus anwerneke-artweyeke, renhe apenterlte-apaye. Ayeye yanhe-arle anwerne arrekantherre arrekwenge ileke, renhe arratyte itelaretyeke akwete. Ayeye nhenhe-inpe awemele akwete anwerne-arle arrekantherre intelhe-ilemeke pipe nhenhenge. Arrpenhe areye awerrirretyale nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe ayeye arrpenhe arrkernemele akaltye-antherleng. ¹⁶ Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthene anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arle-anerremele. Ngkarte anwernenhe rlterre-ileme anwerne atere-irreme-ketye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne akaltye anteme aneme nhenge anwerne-arle ilwemele, anwerne imerte itethe-irirtnetyenhe awethe Ikwerenge-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akwete Jesus Christ-eke angkemele Ngkarteke anteye Re-atherre arrenhantherrenhe rlterre akwete atnyenetyeke nhenge arrantherre atere-atere akwete ware aneketye. Nhenhe ikwere ipenhele anteme ar-

rantherre arratyte itelaretyenhe mwerre ware anteme angkemele anetyehenge.

Paul uthene atyewe ikwerenhe atherre uthenele Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere Thessalonica-le apayuthneme Ngkarteke akwete angketyeke itneke

³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, Ngkarteke akwete angkaye anwerneke. Renhe apayuthnaye, anwerne iparrpe alhetyeke itneke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte iletynheke, nhenge tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anwernenhe awetyehenge nhenge anwerne itneke iletynhenge Jesus Christ-akerte nhenge apmere arpe-anenheke. Ngkarte itneke apayuthnaye nhenge itne awemele ayeye nhenhe arratyte itelarerrirretyehenge arrantherre-arle aneme-arteke. ² Tyerrtye arrpenhemele-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe akwete-arle nhenge anwerne itneke ilerleng. Tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle akurne anthurre aneme ikerlte-irremele akwele itne aneme, itnekenge ware anteme akwete Ngkarte apayuthne anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, Jesus Christ anwernekenge akwetethe aneme anwernenhe impetyakenhe, re mpwaretyenhe iwenhe rarle angkeke mpwaretyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletynheke mwantyele akwete arntarnte-aremele Arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwaretyeke uterneketye. ⁴ Arrantherre kele Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme. Arrantherre kele Jesus Christ renhe arratyte itelareme, Ikwere alkngwirretyakenhele. Arrwekele-arle anwerne ayeye yanhe arrekantherre ileke nhenge ayeye renhe-arle anwerne intelhe-ileke-arlke pipe nhenheke, anwerne itelareme nhenge arrantherre-arle iwerre renhe apentemele, arrantherre-arle akwete apentetyenhe. ⁵ Anwerne Jesus Anwerneke-artweyeke angkemele Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyehenge awethe-ame-awethe Ngkarte-akerte. Nhenhe ipenhe arrantherre akaltye anetyehenge nhenge Ngkarte arrekantherre ingkirrenyekeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Anwerne Ikwere akwete angkemele nhenge arrantherre rlterre anthurre anetyehenge Jesus-arteke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arle mwerre anthurre anekeke, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke renhe-arle akwete uternemeke. Ikwere iperrenge anteme arrantherre mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe akwete uterrenleng apeke ahele-irrerleng apeke arrekantherre.

Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye arnterre warrke-irretyeke

⁶ Anwerne-arle warrkene Jesus Christ-kenhe areye-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arnterre mpwarerlte-anetyeke. Anwernenhe mwantye anthurrele awerrirraye! Anwerne aweke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle akwele warrke-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke apurrke-ir-

remele aneme arrekatherrele-arlange urrkapetyakenhe, ikwerele-arlange anetyale-arle! Tyerrtye yanhe areye-arteke apele iwerre mwerre renhe apentetyakenhe-arle nhenge anwerne-arle itnenhe akaltye-anthemeke. ⁷ Arrantherre anwernenhe itelareme nhenge anwerne arrekatherrele-arlange anerlunge apmere arrekatherrenhenge. Anwerne apurrke-irretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneke arrantherre anteme anwernenhe mwerrentye apentetyenhenge. ⁸ Nhenge anwerne merne arrpenhe-kenhe arlkweke, anwerne apwerte ngkweltye akweke itnenhe anthemele. Kele anwerne urrkaperlte-anetyakenhe anteme apeke, kele anwerne arrenhantherrenhe-arle ngkweltyeke apayuthnemere. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneme arlte arrpe-anenhele, ingwe arrpe-anenhele. ⁹ Anwerne akngerrepate areye akwete aneme. Anwerne-arle arrenhantherrenhe akwete uternemere anwernenhe apwerte mane anthetyeke. Kele nhenge alakenhe irreketye, anwerne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-aneke nhenge arrantherre anwernekenge akaltye-irretyenhenge arratye mpwaremele mwerre anetyenhenge anteye. ¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne arrekatherrenge aneke apmere arrekatherrele-arlange, ayeye nhenhe-arle anwerne arrekatherre ileke, nhenhe anteme re: Angwenhe urrkaperlte-anetyakenhe renhe merne anthetyale nhenge re arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlunge.

¹¹ Yewe, alakenhe arratye anthurre. Anwerne ayeye arrekatherre-akerte aweke-arle nhenge arrpenheme-arle warrke mpwareketye. Anwerne aweke-arle antime yanhe areye warrke-irretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe-arle tyele angkerlte-anemele akwete, itne arrpenhe areyeke iterele warrke-irreme itnenhe apatelhe-ilemele. ¹² Anwerne apele warrkene Jesus Christ-kenhe areye. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne ayeye rlterrke anthurre renhe ileme tyerrtye arrpenhe yan-

heke arrpenhe areyeke-arle tyele angkemeke itnenhe apatelhe-ilemele, warrke-irretyakenhe anteye. Itne arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-anetyeke merne uthene apwerte utheneke.

¹³ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne-kenhe areye, arrantherre apeke-arle apurrke anteme awelhemele. Kenhe arrantherre arrpenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke akwete-arle.

¹⁴ Kele arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhele apeke akiwarre-irremele pipe nhenheke anwerneke-ngentye nhenge urrkaperlte-anetyakenhe, kele renhe alkngetherre ilaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge. Ikwere-ketye arlengenge anetyeke anteme re imerte apure-irrerlunge, akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge. ¹⁵ Tyerrtye yanhe re Ngkarte-kenhe akwete aneme, re atyewe arrekatherrenhe akwete anemele. Ikwere akangkemele anaye. Ikwere akwete angkemele urrkapetyeke alpetyenhenge.

Paul-ele anteme pipe nhenhe renhe intelhe-ileme uyerrelhe-ilemele

¹⁶ Jesus Christ-ele tyerrtye areye atyenpelhe-ileme. Anwerne Ikwere angkeme arrekatherre nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe atyenpelhe-iletyenhenge nthenhe-werne re apeke arrantherre alherlte-iweme. Anwerne Ikwere angkeme Re arrekatherrele-arlange akwete-ante anetyeke.

¹⁷ Ayenge Paul angkeme arrekatherre ayenge-arle mwerre aneme. Ayenge alakenhe akwete angkeme ayeye atyinhe areye intelhe-ilemele iltye atyinhele. Nhenge arrantherre pipe nhenhe renhe aremele kele arrantherre akaltye anetyeke tharle intelhe-ilekenge.

¹⁸ The Jesus Christ Anwerneke-artweye apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe akwete mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Kele.

1 Timothy

¹ Timothy, the Paul-ele pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ileme yernemele. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe antheke angwenhele-arle apeke nhenge Jesus Christ arratyte itelareme re akwele Ikwerele-arlenge akwete anthurre anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwere anteme Re Jesus anwerneke-werne yerneke. Anwerne Jesus Christ-ante arratyte itelareme. Anwerne-arle akaltye aneme Jesus-arle apetye-alpeme, alakenhe ikwere anteme anwerne ikwere akarelheme. Ngkartele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye ilemele itetheke mpwareme, anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremenge. Re-atherre ayenge mwantyele akngakeke ikwere-atherre ayenge urrkapetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ayenge urrkaperle-aneme ayeye akngerre akngernetyeke Ikwerenhe arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke iletayeke.

² Timothy, ayenge ngkwenge ilkelheme anthurre unte-arle alere atyinhe anthurre-arteke anemenge, unte-arle Ngkarteke atyewe-irreke atyengenge. Ayenge angkeme Ngkarteke Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweyeke-arlike alakenhe: "Akngeyaye, ayenge Ngkwenge angkeme Unte-arle Timothy mwantye-mwantye iletayeke, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, nhenge re mwerre anthurre anetyenhenge."

Paul-ele Timothy ileme itneke iletayeke ayeye arratyte-akerte

³ Urreke ayenge apmere Macedonia-werne alhetyenhenge, the ngenhe ileke apmere Ephesus yanhele akwete anetyeke. The ngkwenge ileke artwe akngerrepatye tyatyte-arenye areye-akerte tyerrtye areyeke-arle akurne-akurne ayeye ilerlthe-anemeke. The ngenhe ileke apmere yanhele akwete anetyeke unte-arle artwe yanhe areye ntertelhe-iletayeke. The ngkwenge awethe ileme pipe nhenheke intelhe-ilemele tharle arrekwele ngkwenge ileke-arteke, unte artwe yanhe areye iletayeke ayeye akurne areye iletayale. ⁴ Tyerrtye Ngkarte awentye akngerre areye-arle, itne arrpenhe areye akaltyele-antheme arratyte Ngkarte-akerte. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe-arenye areyele akenhe ayeye mwerre iletayakenhe itneke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle akwele ayeye arrulenyte areye ilerlthe-aneme. Itne akwele itnenhe akaltyele-antheme arritnyte tyerrtye arrule-arle anekeke areye-akerte. Itne akwete anthurre ileme ayeye alakenhe areye-akerte atyenpe-irretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, Ngkarteke-artweye areye akwete ahele-ahele akerrreme.

⁵ Timothy, Ngkarteke-artweye areyeke angketyeke alhaye itne anthelhetyeke Ngkarteke. Ngkarte arne ingkirreke mwerreke-arle areye itirremele aneme. Itnenhe ilaye mwerre areyeke-ante itirremele anetyeke, iwenhe apeke renhe arratyte mwerre ware mpwaretyeke Ngkartele-arteke. Itnenhe ilaye ayeye Jesus-kenhe awetyeke iwerre ikwerenhe-ante apentetyeke. Nhenge itne alakenhe mwerre mpwaremele, kele itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ahentye anteme aneme. Alakenhe renhe anwerne itneke ahentye-aneme mpwaretyeke. ⁶ Artwe areye, ayeye akurne-arle akaltyele-anthemeke, apale alheke-arle Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irremele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne Ngkarteke ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme aneme, itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke anteme ahentye-anetyakenhe. Itne arrpenhe itnekenge akwetethe ahele-ahele akerrreme. ⁷ Artwe yanhe areye, itne-arle artwe ampwe angkentye Moses-kenheke akutne. Kele imerte itne akwele angkentye Moses-kenhele akwete akaltyele-anthemele. Nhenhe areye itirreme itne akwele ingkerryekeke akaltye, itne ilelheme itne-arle angkentye yanheke akaltye aneme akwele. Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne-arle itelaretyakenhe, arrangkwe akwete-arle.

⁸ Kenhe anwerne nhenhe-arteke itirreme: Anwerne akaltye aneme angkentye Moses-kenhe-arle mwerre aneme. Angkentye yanhe mwerre tyerrtye areyeke akaltye-irretyeke, akurne-ketye impelhetyenhenge anteme. ⁹ Kenhe nhenhe arrpenheke-arle anwerne-arle itirreme: Tyerrtye arrpenheme mwerre aneme Ngkarteke. Angkentye Akngerre Ikwerenhe Re artwe Moses antheke, kenhe angkentye yanhe akenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke-ante ware mwerre anerlenge. Angkentye Akngerre yanhe Re Moses antheke tyerrtye akurne-arle-irreke areyeke, akurne akwete-arle mpwawerlthe-anemeke, yanhe areye iwerre akurne-arle apentemeke Ngkartenge untyeme-irreke-arle areyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwete-arle akurne mpwareme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akwenpele awemele, kele imerte mpwaretyakenhe-arle, itne Ngkarteke akangkwe-irretyakenhe akwete. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele angkentye awemele, itne akenhe akurne akwete-arle mpwaremele anteme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele anyikwe apeke meykwe apeke ilwetyeke-ante atwerlengge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilwetyeke atwerlengge. ¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe alheme anewe arrpenhe-kenhe anyelkngenge intetyeke mpwareme. Artwe anyente artwe arrpenhenge interreme nhenge artwe arrpenhe akwele arelthe-arteke-arle ak-

wele. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe arntirrkwemele, akunye areye-arle, itnenhe urkapetyeke uterneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye arrpenhe areyeke urrtyirremele angkepangkeme. Kele imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe nhenhe areyele itnenhe courtwerne-atheke anteme akngemele itne imerte awethe urrtyirremele. Arne nhenhe areye akurne anthurre-arle. Ngkartele Moses angkentye akngerre antheke, re nhenge tyerrtye akurne areye arratye-ilettyeke, yanhe areye angkentye arratye nhenhenge-arle impelhe-meke akwete, akurne arrpenhe mpwaremele. ¹¹ Ayeye arratyentye Ngkartele-arle ayenge anthekeke nhenge the anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ilettyehenge. Yewe, Ngkarte mwerre anthurre! Ayeye Mwerre Ikwere nhenge mwerre anteye.

Paul Ngkartele akangkeme

¹² Ayenge akangkeme Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweyeke rarle ayenge rlterrke anthurre ilekenge. Rarle ayenge itelareme arrule anthurre iperre, kele arrule anthurrenge ipenhe re angkeke, "Paul-ele ayenge awetyenhe-arle." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re ayenge akngakeke Ikwere warrke-irretyeke. ¹³ Kenhe urreke ayenge Ngkartele atyewe-irretyehenge, arwekele awerne-arle ayenge Jesus-akerte akurne angketyarte, Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahele-irremele itnenhe atwetyarte. Ayenge-arle ahe-akngerre anthurre anetyarte, akutne aneke arne akurne itneke-akerte the mpwaretyame. Ayenge Jesus-eke akangkwe-irretyakenhe aneke, akutne aneke Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, Ngkarte atyenge alhwarrpe-irreke. ¹⁴ Yewe, Ngkartele imernemele Rarle atyenge ahentye-aneke ayenge mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge Jesus-eke-ante ware anerle-aneme. Ayenge Ikwere ware anteme aneme Renhe awemele, Ngkarte-arenye areye mwantye arntarnte-aremele.

¹⁵ Timothy-aye, the ngenhe ayeye nhenhe-akerte ilettyeke ahentye aneme, nhenge ayeye arratye mwerre anthurre nhenhe-akerte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne ingkirrekele renhe arratye itelaretyeke renhe atnyenemele: Apmere ahelhe nhenhele anwerne ingkirreke anthurre akurne-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus apetyeke anwerneke ilwetyeke anwernehe ilweketye atnyenetyeke. Ayenge Paul, ayenge akurne anthurre antime aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge-arle awethe akurne anthurre ulkere. ¹⁶ Arratye apelaye. Ayenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge akurne ulkere, itnekenge akurne anthurre ulkere. Alakenhe-arle ayenge anetyarte, kenhe Ngkarte atyenge akwete-arle mwerre anerlenghe. Urreke-awerne, tyerrtye atningke anthurrele anteme Jesus Christ arratye itelaretyenhe, itne anteme ikwerenge anteme akwete-ante anetyenhe, kenhe re akenhe tyerrtye areyenge-arle anetyenhe akwete-ante antime. Ngkarte atyenge arrwekele mwerre akngerre aneke kele arrpenhe areyele anteme aretyehenge Ngkarte-arle akurne areyeke akwete ahentye aneme. Re anteme it-

nenhe itethe-ileme ilweketyenge atwetyakenhele.

¹⁷ Anwerne ingkirrekele Ngkarte utyernemele tnake-warretyeke. Rarle impene anthurre, Rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekele Alartetye anthurre aneme akwetethe. Rarle irrkaye, ilwetyakenhe anetyehenge, arrangkwe-arle! Anwerne Ikwere alyelhemele akwete aneye!

Paul-ele Timothy ileme Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-ante ware apenterle-anetyeke

¹⁸ Timothy, unte atyenge alere-arteke. Nhenge akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyele ngenhe akngerrepate tyatye-kenhe anetyeke mpwareke, itne ilttye akaperte ngkwinheke arrernewarremele Ngkartele angkerrirremele ngkwenge. Itne ngenhe ileke urrkaperle-anetyeke tyatye arrpenhe areyele-arlenghe. The anteme ayeye nhenhe ngkwenge awethe ileme re-anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-arle ngenhe ilekeke-arteke. Nhenge unte ayeye nhenhe awemele kwene anthurrele atnyenemele, kele unte imerte irraweye anthurre-arteke rlterrke anthurre tneleme Ngkartele, unte imerte rlterrke tneleme arrentye Satan-ketye. Unte imerte warrkene mwerre akngerre Ngkartele apmere Ephesus ikwerele. ¹⁹ Nhenge unte ayeye atyinhe nhenheke itirremele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte Jesus arratye akwete itelaremele, ikwere akangkwe-irremele akwete. Unte anteme arratye anetyeke mwerre mpwaremele akwete apure-irreketye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele Jesus awemele apentetyarte. Ikwere iperre-ngentyele itne akenhe akurne mpwareke apure anetyange, arrangkwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, itne iwerre apalenghe alheme, Ngkartenge untyeme-irremele. ²⁰ Artwe yanhe atherre Hymenaeus uthene Alexander uthene, re-atherre akurne anerle-annerreke. Re-atherre Ngkartenge untyeme-irreke-arle, Ikwere-ketye akurne angkeke. Kenhe the renhe-atherrenhe arrentye Satan-werne-atheke antheme Re anteme renhe-atherrenhe atwetyehenge. Kele re apeke renhe-atherrenhe atwerlenghe, alakenhe ikwerenge, urreke apeke imerte re-atherre Ngkartele angketyeke itirreme ratherre akurne angketyale-arle anemere.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye-arlike nthakenhe Ngkartele angketyeke arrpenhe areyeke

2 The Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ilettyeke ahentye aneme, nhenge arrantherre Ngkartele angkerlenghe Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke, Renhe akwete anthurre apayuthnetyeke tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. ² Ngkartele akwete angkaye government-eke pwahe areyeke apmere arrekantthernehe, Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke government apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke, apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhele-arle anemeke. Nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte apayuthnemele itneke alakenhe, anwerne ingkirreke anteme mwerre anetyehenge. Nhenge Ngkartele anwerne alakenhe angkeme itneke, kele anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakewarreme arratye mwerre

anetyenhenge arrpenhe areyeke. ³ Nhenge anwerne Ngkarte alakenhe apayuthnemele itneke, kele mw-erre-arle. Alakenhe mpwaremele anwerne Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwareme. Rarle anwernenhe ingkirrenyeye mwantye anthurrele arntarnte-areme, Rarle athewe anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme. ⁴ Re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ahentye anthurre aneme, anwernenhe ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Re ahentye aneme anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Ayeye Mwerre Ikwerenhe arratyeh anthurre-arle. Re ahentye-aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre Ayeye Mwerre nhenheke akaltye-irretyeke. ⁵ Re Ngkarte anyente ware aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke. Jesus Christ arratyeh aneke tyerrtye mwerre akngerre arratyeh. Re anyentele tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre ipeltye-ileme Ngkarteke. ⁶ Rarle anwerneke ilwetyeke anthelheke, rarle tyerrtye ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyeke. Arrule anthurre Ngkarteke ayeye nhenhe ilyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Re anteme Ikwere-arrpe ilelheme, "Kele The ayeye nhenhe lyete ilyetyeke aneme tyerrtye areyeke." Kele lyete anwerne akaltye anteme aneme. Anwerne itelareme Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaretyeke. ⁷ Nhenhe arratyeh anthurre. Ngkarteke ayenge akngakemele ineke. Ikwere-ipperre, ayenge urrkaperle-aneme Ayeye Mwerre Ikwerenhe akngernetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele-arlenghe. Re ayenge yernetyakenhe Jew-arenye areyewerne-atheke. Re ayenge arrpenhe yanhe areyewerne yerneke, Jew anetyakenhe areyewerne, itneke Ayeye Mwerre ilyetyeke, itnenhe akaltye-anthetyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe Jesus-akerte.

Paul-ele artwe areye uthene arelhe areye uthene Ngkarte-kenhe ileme arne iwenhe-ante iwenhe-ante mpwaretyeke

⁸ Artwe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ilaye, tyatye arrpenhe-arenye areye-arle Ngkarteke mwerre anerlte-anetyeke. Nhenge itne Ngkarteke angketyeke ahentye-aneme, ilye itnekenhe akertne-ilyetyeke alkere-werne-atheke Ikwere-werne-atheke. Kenhe urreke Ngkarteke angketyenhenge, itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke ahele-irretyale anetyeke, ahele akerryale anetyeke.

⁹ Arelhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkaye: Nhenge itne apeke alte mwerre akngerre-ilelhemele, mantere alkarle akngerreke irrpeme, arne gold amulte-kenhe-akerte, ahentye-kenhe-arlike, itne imerte tyatye-werne alhemele artwe areyele-arle akwele itnenhe aretyenhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre akwele, alakenhe akurne anthurre. Itne itneke-arrpe ware itirrewar-ryakenhe anetyeke. ¹⁰ Arelhe yanhe areye itne-arrpe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areye akelheme, itne itirremele akwele Ngkarteke mwerre anemeke-athene, itne akenhe arrpenhe areyeke-amparre arntarnte-aretyeke.

Nhenge itne itne-arrpe itirremele aneme ameke-ameke-arelhemele aneme, alakenhe akurne anthurre.

¹¹ Arelhe yanhe areye, nhenge itne apurte-irremele tyatye akngerreke, itne nterte anetyeke Ngkarte-ak-

erteke akaltye-irretyenhenge. Nhenhe ipenhe artwe areyele itnenhe akaltye-anthetyenhenge ayeye akngerre nhenhe-akertele, kele itne mwantye anthurrele awemele anerlenghe nhenge artwe areye angkerlenghe. Itneke ahele-ahele aketyale anetyeke. ¹² The Paul-ele arelhe areye ntertelhe-ileme, tyatye akngerre kwenele angkeme-ketye. Itne artwe areye akaltye-anthetyeke arrangkwe, itne artwe areyeke alartetye anetyeke arrangkwe. Kele the arelhe areye ileme itne-arle nterte anetyeke tyatye akngerre kwenele. ¹³ The ngkwenge ileme iwenheke-arle ayenge ahentye-aneme itne nterte-irretyeke. Arrule anthurre, Ngkarteke Adam-eke-amparre arrpmerneke. Kele imerte Re arelhe Eve arritnye anteme arrpmerneke. ¹⁴ Arrentye Satan-ele-arle Adam urrtiyirremele uter-nyakenhele aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Arrentye Satan-ele Eve-ke-amparre urrtiyirremele uterneke. Kele ikwewere ipenhe anteme, arelhe Eve-le akurne mpwaremele Arrentye Satan aweke-arle-ipperre Ngkartenge untyeme-irreke. Alakenhe ikwewere anteme the arelhe areye ntertelhe-ileme itnenhe ayakemele akaltye-anthemye-ketye, itne anteme akwele artwe areyeke pwathe aneketyenge. ¹⁵ Kenhe arelhe areyele apeke Ngkarte arratyeh akwete itelareme, itne Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aremele, mwerre aneme Ngkarte-werne-atheke, tnakelhetyakenhe anetyeke, kele Ngkarte anteme-arle itneke akangkentye akngerre anthurre. Nhenge arelhele apeke ampe akweke atnyenemele, kele Ngkarteke renhe arntarnte-areme akwete akurne-irreketyenge.

Paul-ele nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ileme tyatye-ke alartetye areye mwantyele akngaketyeke

³ The ayeye arratyeh nhenhe arrekantherre ileme. Angwenhe apeke-arle ahentye-aneme tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke tyatye arrpenhe areyele-arlenghe, alakenhe mwerre-arle. ² Alakenhe anetyeke, kele tyerrtye yanhe re mwantye anthurre anetyeke nthakenhe-arle re anetyeke iwerre arratyeh interte-akemele, akurne mpwaretyale Ngkarteke. Alakenhe ikwewere-athewe artwe re arelhe anyente-ante ware-akerte anetyeke. Arerte-kwenye anetyeke, akurne-akurne angketyeke arrangkwe. Nhenge ipenye apmere arrpenhe-ngentye apeke apetyerlenghe, re tyerrtye yanhe renhe akngirtnetyeke apmere ikwewere-werne ankwe-intetyeke. Re akaltye anthurre anetyeke nthakenhe-akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akaltye-anthetyeke. ³ Kele nhenge re apeke ngkwarle akweke ware antyweme, kele mwerre-arle, re akngerre antywetyale anetyeke, akweke ware. Re arerte-arerte-irretyeke arrangkwe ngkwarle akngerre-arle iperrenge. Re mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, itneke ahele-irretyeke arrangkwe, itnenhe atwetyeke arrangkwe. Re apwerteke ankeye-irretyeke arrangkwe. ⁴ Artwe nhenhele anteme meye ikwewere-amparre mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke anewikwe-arlike ampe akweke ikwewere-arlike. Nhenge artwe nhenhele apeke arelhe anewikwe ampe akweke ikwewere ar-

eye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyakenhe, nthakenhe-arle-ame re tyerrtye arrpenhe tyatye-arenye areye arntarnte-aretyenhe? Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge tyerrtye nhenhe re apeke tyatye akngerreke urrkaperle-anetyeke, re anteme meye ikwerenheke-amparre mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, anewikwe-arlike, ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye-arlike. Re ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke, ikwere akangkwe-irremele anetyeke ahele-irretyeke arrangkwe.

⁶ Artwe angwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneke arrule akngerrenge-ntyete, nhenge re apeke ahentye-aneme tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyeye urrkaperle-anetyeke, kele alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Kenhe artwe nhenhe apeke re akenhe Ngkarte-kenhe apmwerreke ware-ngentyete, nhenge re apeke ahentye-aneme iparrpe anthurre tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke, re apeke tnakelhemele ware, ayeye ilehemele rarle mwerre anthurre akwele. Kenhe Ngkartele renhe iwetyenhe, Rarle arrentye Satan iweke-arteke. ⁷ Kele nhenge artwe nhenhe apeke ahentye-aneme tyatye-ke akngerrepate impene anetyeke tyatye arrpenhe areyeye-arlenge, nhenge tyatye-arenye kwenye areyeye apeke renhe mwerre akwele areme, kele alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Kele mwerre-arle artwe nhenhe re tyatye-ke akngerrepate irretyeke. Kele nhenge tyerrtye tyatye-arenye kwenye areye-arle ikwere ahentye-anetyakenhe tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke, nhenge itne angkeme re akurnenge, kele artwe yanhe re apure-irremele anetyeke, kenhe arrentye Satan-ele anteme renhe ineme, re akurne akwete mpwaretyenhenge.

Paul-ele tyatye alartetye areye ileme nthakenhe-akenhe mwantyele akngaketyeke yanhe areye tyatye-ke-arle urrkaperle-anetyenhenge

⁸ Nhenge tyerrtye angwenhe apeke ahentye-aneme urrkaperle anetyeke tyatye akngerreke, re mwerre anthurre anetyeke. Re urrtirretyeke arrangkwe ayeye arratyete ilemele ware, apwerte ngkwetyeke ankeye akngerre-irretyeke arrangkwe. ⁹ Warrkene tyatye-arenye yanhe re ayeye mwerre arratyete akwete itelaremele, renhe arrpenhe areyeye ilemele, ayeye mwerre nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwerneke imernekeke Jesus-akerte. Re anteme apure-irretyeke arrangkwe. Nhenge re apeke akurne mpwaremele, kele re ikwere-arrpe itirremele anetyeke imerte akangkwe-irremele Ngkarteke. Re iwenhe apeke renhe akurne mpwaretyeke arrangkwe, kenhe re ayeye mwerre renhe mwantyele atnyeneme, Ngkartele anwerneke imerneke-arle. ¹⁰ Warrkene tyatye-arenye yanhe re, urreke arrantherre renhe akngaketyenhenge renhe arrkernetyekeke-amparre renhe arrantherre aretyenhenge iwenhe-arteke-arle re anerlenge, nhenge re apeke-arle iwerre mwerrele alhemeke. Warrkene nhenhe re mwerrentyeteke-amparre aneme Ngkarteke. Kele nhenge re apeke mwerre aneme,

akurne mpwaretyakenhe, kele arrantherre renhe inetyeke tyatye-ke urrkaperle-anetyeke.

¹¹ Alakenhe akenhe antime aneme, nhenge arelhe apeke ahentye-aneme tyatye-le urrkaperle-anetyeke tyatye-arenye areyeye, kele re mwerre anthurre anetyeke. Arelhe nhenhe re tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye tyele angketyeke arrangkwe, itne-akerte ayeye anteke-ilettyeke arrangkwe, itneke urrtirretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Arelhe nhenhe mwerrentyeteke-amparre anerlenge Ngkarte-werne-atheke, iwerre mwerrele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyete anteme renhe itelaretyenhenge, alakenhenge re.

¹² Kenhe artwe yanhe tyatye-ke-arle urrkaperle-anetyeke ahentye-aneme, re arelhe anewe anyente-ante ware-akerte anetyeke. Re mikwe, arelhe anewe ikwerenhe ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Re ampe akweke ikwerenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke ikwere-arlike itne akangkwe-irremele anetyeke ahele-irretyakenhe. ¹³ Tyerrtye angwenhele urrkaperle mwerre anthurre mpwareme tyatye-le, kele re Jesus renhe arratyete itelaremele. Re atere kwenye alhemele, re atnerre anthurre alhemele Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilettyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyete renhe mwerre anthurre akeme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge angwenhe apeke ahentye-aneme urrkaperle-anetyeke tyatye akngerrenye areyeye, kele alakenhe urrkaperle mwerre anthurre-arle.

Ayeye impene nhenhe anteme Jesus-akerte

¹⁴ Timothy-aye, ayenge apmere ngkwine-werne alhetyeke. Ayenge apeke alhetyenhe, ayweke, ayenge apeke arne iwenhele apeke ayenge ayaketyenhe ngkwenge-werne alheketye. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, the ayeye nhenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ileme ngkwenge yernetyeke nhenge unte Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke ngkwengenge-arle apurte-irremele areye. Ngkarte akwete-ante aneme, kele arrantherre ampe Ikwerenhe areye anteme anerlenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke, nhenge arrantherre iwerre mwerrele akwetele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Anwerne Ngkarte-arenye areye, Ikwerenge-ntyete ayeye arratyete nhenhe inemele, anwerne mwerre anteme aneme.

¹⁶ Ngkartele ayeye akngerre nhenhe anwerneke imerneke anwerne renhe itelaretyenhenge. Ayeye impene nhenhele-arle alakenhe ileme: Jesus ahelhe nhenhele inteke anwerne-arteke. Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhele Renhe itethe-ileke. Kenhe arntyete areyete Renhe areke Ngkartele-arlenge tnerlenge. Nhenhe-arle Ayeye Ikwerenhe-arle, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyete kele Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akngeke apmere arrpenenhe-werne. Tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyete renhe awemele arratyete itelaretyenhenge. Kenhe re Ngkartele-arlenge alkerete anteme anerlenge.

Tyerrtye arrpenheme Ngkartenge utepe-irretyenhe

4 Nhenhe-arle akenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele ayenge ileme. Urreke ahelhe akngerre nhenhe uyerretyenhenge, arrpenheme Ngkarte-kenhe areye akwele, itne akangkwe-irremele arrentye Satan-arenye areyeke, arrentye urrtirrentye akngerre Satan-kenhe. Itne Ngkartenge utepe-irretyenhe arrentye areyele-arle itnenhe akaltyele-antherlenghe. ² Tyerrtye yanhe areye ayeye arrpenhe areyele-arle akaltyele-anthemeke, itne apure anetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme nhenhe areyele urrtirremele ileme. ³ Alakenhe ikweringe itne tyerrtye mwerre areye Ngkarte-ketye akngeme, itneke urrtirremele ilemele. Itne arrpenhe areyeke ileme anewe akerrytyakenhe anetyeke. Itnenhe ileme merne arrpenheme areye-arlike arlkwetyeke arrangkwe. Alakenhe akurne anthurre-arle. Ngkartele ingkirreke anthurre anwerneke mpwareke, anwerne anteme merne ingkirreke arlkwetyeke nhenge anwerne Jesus-anteke akangkwe-irremele anetyenhenge Ayeye Mwerre ikwerenhe arratyte awemele anemele. Re merne ingkirreke anwerneke mpwareke, anwerne ikwere akangketyenhenge, kele imerte merne ingkirreke iwenhe apeke renhe ipmentye-ipmentyeke arlkwemele. ⁴ Arne ingkirreke anthurre Ngkartele mpwareke, arne mwerre anthurre. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, nhenge urreke arlkwetyenhenge anwerne Ikwere akangkemele angketyeke, ikwere ipenhele anwerne merne iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyenhenge iparrpe anthurre. Ngkarte angkeme alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. ⁵ Urreke anwerne merne arlkwetyenhenge, anwerne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe read-emele ilemele Ikwere akangkemele angkeme. Ngkarte angkeme alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Re anwerneke akangkemele merne iwenhe apeke renhe arlkwetyeke.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme nthakenhe warrke mwerre mpwaretyeke tyatyte ikwerele

⁶ Timothy-aye, nhenge unte Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye nhenhe areye akaltyele-anthemele, kele unte urrkapentye akngerre mwerre anthurre aneme Jesus Christ-eke tyatyte ikwerele. Angkentye Jesus-kenhe arratyte anthurre. Unte akwete akaltye-irretyeke nhenge utmenge ngkwinhe atnerre akwete anetyenhenge. Ayeye impene yanhe akwete apenterle-anaye. ⁷ Irlpe artepele awaye tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye, ayeye arrulenyte ware-arle ilemeke. Ayeye yanhe areye akurne. Mwerre akwete urrkaperle-anaye itethe-itethe akwete anemele, awethe-ame-awethe akwete Ngkarte-kenhe ayeyenge akaltye-irraye nhenge unte mwantye akwete anetyenhenge Ngkarteke. ⁸ Timothy, ayeye nhenhe tharle ngkwenge ilettyeke ahentye-aneme, ayeye mwerre anthurre, arratyte anthurre-arle. Anwerne ingkirreke anthurre ayeye nhenheke akangkwe-irretyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenheme atypepe-irremele mpwarelhomele, tyerrtye itnekenhe akwele rl-

terre-irretyenhenge. Wale, alakenhe mwerre antime. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye iwerre mwerrele aneme Ngkarte-werne-atheke-arlike, alakenhe-arle itne utmenge itnekenhe riterrke-ileme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme tyerrtye nhenhe areye Ngkarteke ware aneme, lyetenye, urreke anteye. Yewe, ayeye nhenhe arratyte anthurre tharle ngkwenge ileme. ¹⁰ Ngkarte itethe akwete-ante aneme. Re anwerne ingkirreke anthurre mwantyele arntarnte-areme itetheke mpwaremele. Alakenhe mwerre anthurre. Kenhe angwenhele Ngkarte mwantye-mwantye aweme, Re itnenhe mwantyele arerle-aneme, itnenhe mwantyele atnyenlerle-aneme. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe alakenhe re aneme, anwerne Ikwere mwantye-mwantye anemele. Anwerne imerte itethe akwete-ante Ikweringe anemele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne Ikwere urrkapentye akngerre itethe-itethele mpwaretyeke Ikwere ware anetyeke iwerre Ikwerenhe apentemele arratyte anetyeke. ¹¹ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, unte Ngkarte-kenhe areye angkentye nhenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke itne awetyenhenge arratyte renhe apentetyeke.

¹² Timothy, unte-arle artwe akwerrke ware. Itne apeke ngenhe awetyakenhe unte-arle artwe akwerrke ware anemenge. Kenhe itne akenhe ngenhe arratyte renhe awetyeke. Itneke arratyte re unte angketyeke. Kenhe nge akenhe Ngkarteke arratyte anaye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyeke ahentye-anemele itnenhe arntarnte-araye. Ngkarte arratyte itelarerle-anaye. Arelhe wenke areye impaye, itneke alhirretyale, arne akurne areye impaye. Kele imerte itne ngenhe angwaremele. ¹³ Unte anteme tyatyte-arenye itneke akwete Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhenge read-emele ilaye, Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte ilemele, itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele akwete, itne anteme mwerre arratyte akwete anetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Timothy-aye, unte-ame itelareme nhenge Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele ngangkere akngerre Ikwerenhe ngkwenge-arleke arnerneke? Ngkartele ngangkere Ikwerenhe ngenhe antheke unte tyatyte akngerrenge urrkapentye akngerre mpwaretyenhenge. Unte-ame itelareme tyatyte-arenye arrpenhe yanhe areye, Ngkarteke angkentye akngerre areye-arle? Unte-ame itelareme tyatyte-arenye akngerrepate areye, ampwe areye-inpe ilttye itnekenhe-arle arnernekeke ngkwenge-arleke ngenhe mpwaretyeke. Itne Ngkarteke angkerrirremele ngkwenge, kele imerte unte ngangkere akngerre ineke. Ngkarte ngkwenge ahentye-aneme akwete urrkapentye akngerre renhe mpwaretyeke ngangkere akngerre ikwere-akertele. ¹⁵ Akwete anthurre apentetyeke ingkirreke tharle ngkwenge pipe nhenheke intelhe-ilekeke. Nhenge unte itnenhe akwete apenterle-anemele, kele Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyele ngenhe areme urrkapentye akngerre mpwarelenghe, itne anteme itelaretyenhenge unte-arle Ngkarteke arratyte warrke-irreme. ¹⁶ Mwantye arelhomele anetyeke, unte anteme kerrttyelheketye iwerre akurne alheketye. Unte mwantye itirremele anetyeke angkentye Jesus-kenhe

Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye renhe akaltyele-anthaye itne arraty anetyenhenge. Unte apeke ngkwengeke-amparre arntarnte-arelheme akurne alheketye, unte apeke Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye mwerrentye akaltyele-anthemele, alakenhe ikweringe unte iwerre akurne-ketye arlenge anetyeke. Alakenhe anteme unte Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye itethe-iletyeke unte-arteke.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke mwerrantyele iletyeke

5 Tyatye ngkwinehe, nhenge arelhe ampwe apeke artwe ampwe apeke kerryelhemele iwerre akurne-werne irreme apeke, itneke mwantye-mwantye iletyeke ahele-irretyale, unte-arle meye uthene akngeye utheneke angketyarte-arteke. Kele apeke anteye itne iwerre mwerrele anteme anetyenhenge. Artwe akwerrke anteme apeke kerryelhemele, iwerre akurne-werne irremele apeke, ikwere mwantye angkaye mwantye-mwantye renhe ilemele nhenge unte-arle atyeye ngkwineheke angkeme-arteke. Kele re iwerre mwerrele anteme anetyenhenge. Awenke akweke anteme apeke kerryelhemele, iwerre akurne-werne irremele apeke, ikwere mwantye angkaye mwantye-mwantye renhe ilemele nhenge unte-arle atyeye ngkwineheke angkepangkeme-arteke. Kele re anteme-arle iwerre mwerrele alhetyenhenge. Kenhe unte apeke awenke areyeke itirremele aremele ahentye-anemele, kele alakenhe akurne anthurre-arle.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme warlekwerte areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke

³ Timothy-aye, Ngkarte-kenhe areye alakenhe-arle ilaye: nhenge arelhe warlekwerte apeke aneme arrekanttherrenge renhe arrpenhele mwantyele arntarnte-aretyakenhe, kele arrantherre tyatye akngerre-arenye areyele mwantyele renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. ⁴ Alakenhe rarle Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme: Artweye akwele areye-arle arrenhantherrenhe amangkelhe-ileke, itne arrekanttherrenheke-amparre mwantyele arntarnte-areke. Kele alakenhe ikweringe anteme arnantherre anteme itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyarte-arteke. Arelhe warlekwerte apeke ampe-akerte, ipmenhe areye-akerte, aperle areye-akerte, itne-arle renhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Itne renhe arntarnte-areme rarle itnenhe amangkelhe-ilekenge. Nhenge itne itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele alakenhe, Ngkarte-arle itneke akangkentye anthurrele aneme. ⁵ Kenhe arelhe apeke anyente-arenye aneme, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke renhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe, nhenge Re apeke Ngkarte renhe-ante arratyte itelarerle-aneme, ingwe arrpe-anenhele arlte arrpe-anenhele Ikwere apeke mwantye angkerle-aneme arntarnte-aretyeke, Re renhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme arratyte, kenhe arrantherre-inpe akenhe pipe-arenye areye-arle renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. ⁶ Ken-

he arelhele apeke anewikwe aparlpe-ileke-arle. Re apeke nhenge Ngkarte-arenye ilelhemele, kele imerte itirremele akurne mpwaretyeke-arle, kele re mwerre anetyakenhe-arle Ngkartenge ularre, iwerre akurne akwete alhemele.

⁷ Timothy-aye, Ngkarte-arenye arrpenhe yanhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke ayeye nhenhe ilemele nhenge itne mwerre anetyenhenge. Kele imerte arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyenhenge mwerre-arle aneme, akurne anetyakenhe. ⁸ Ngkarte-arenye areyele itnekenheke-artweye mwantyele arntarnte-arerretyeke. Itne mikwe areye, anyikwe areye, atyemeye areye, ipmenhe areye, ampe itnekenhe areye-arlike itne mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe yanhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke, itne mwantye arntarnte-arerretyeke antime. Kenhe tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apeke ikweringe-artweye impemele alheke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyakenhele, re akurne anthurre yanhe areye-arteke Ngkarte-arele akutne. Tyerrtye yanhe Ngkarte-kenhe akangkentye akelheme akwele, re akenhe apeke itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe impemele alheme, kele re iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe aratyentye apentetyakenhe-arle, Renhe arratyte itelaretyakenhe aneme.

⁹ Urreke arrantherre arelhe warlekwerte ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyenhenge, itnekenhe arritnyekeke-amparre pipe-ke intelhe-iletyeke. Urreke arritnye itnekenhe intelhe-iletyenhenge, itnenheke-amparre mwantyele aretyeke, nhenge itne apeke-arle ampwe anthurre aneme, year sixty-werne-atheke apeke aneme. Nhenge re apeke ampwe anetyakenhe, arritnye ikweringe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyale. Kenhe arelhe ampwe re apeke ampwe anthurre anteme aneme, re anewe anyente ikweringe-ante anetyarte, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike arnterre urrakapemele, kele arritnye ikweringe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyeke. Re apeke arnterre warrke-irretyarte tyatye-ke, ampe akweke areye apeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte amangkelhe-ilemele. Re apeke tyerrtye ipenye areye-inpe apmere ikweringe mwantyele mwantye arntarnte-aremele atnyenet-yarte. Re apeke Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke arnterre warrke-irretyarte, tnakelhetyakenhele. Re apeke alhetyarte tyerrtye alhwarrpe-arle anerirremeke-werne itneke angketyeke, akurne-akurne ikwerele ureke. Arelhe warlekwerte nhenhe-arteke areye, arritnye itnekenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹¹ The arrekanttherre iletyeke ahentye aneme arelhe awenke warlekwerte areye-akerte. Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe tyatye-arenye areyeke iletyeke itne apeke awethe anewe inetyakenhe anetyeke apmere arlwekerele anteme anerle-anemele. Itne apeke Jesus-eke arnterre warrke-irretyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele alakenhe mwerre anthurre-arle. Nhenge itne ilelheme artwe arrpenhe inetyeke anewe aketyeke akwele, itne urrtirremele ware ilelhemele. Itne apeke itirreme anewe inetyeke awethe, itne anteme Christ-ketyenge

untyme-irretyenhenge. Ngkarte anteme itneke ahele-irreme itne-arle Ikwere urrtirrerlenghe. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme, itnenhe impetyeke, arritnye itnekenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletyle. ¹³ Kenhe arelhe wenke warlek-werte areye, itne ware anerlte-anemele nhenge itne anewe itnekenhe aparlpe-ileke-arle, itne ware-arle anerlte-aneme, warrke-irretyakenhe. Itne imerte apmere tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-kenhe-werne alhemele itneke tyele angkemele. Yanhe-arle akurne anthurre-arle. Alakenhe itne mpwaretyale anetyeke. Alakenhe re angketyale anetyeke. ¹⁴ Kenhe arelhe anewe-kwenye arrpenhe areye Jesus-enge kele untyme-irreke-arle, itne arrentye-werne atheke anteme alhemele. Alakenhe re aneketye, arelhe awenke warlekwerte areyeke ilaye, anewe arrpenhe inemele itneke-arrpe, ampe akweke atningke atnyenetyeke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Kenhe nhenge itne apeke anewe warlekwerte akwete aneme apmere arlwekerele akwete anemele, kele itne apeke akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anetyenhe. Kenhe pipe-arenye anetyakenhe areyele itnenhe aremele, itne angketyenhe anwerne ingkirreke-arle akurne anemenge. ¹⁶ Timothy-aye, ayenge ngkwenge awethe angketyeke ahentye-aneme arelhe anewe-kwenye areye-akerte. Arelhe angwenhele apeke arelhe warlekwerte areye atnyeneme ikw-erele-arlenghe, re anteme itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele atnyenetyeke. Nhenge re itnenhene mwantyele arntarnte-aremele mwerre atnyenemele, ikw-erele ipenhe pipe-arenye areyele anteme arelhe warlekwerte nhenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Kenhe arelhe Ngkarte-kenhe yanhele apeke warlek-werte areye impemele alheme itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhele, ikw-erele ipenhenge tyatye rarle apwerte ngkweltyeke anetyakenhele irreme. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame itne apwerte awethe inetyeke arelhe warlek-werte areye arntarnte-aretyeke?

Paul-ele Timothy ileme iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele mpwaretyeke

¹⁷ Artwe ampwe arrpenheme-arle pipe akngerrenge atypepe-atypepe-irremele urrkaperlte-aneme, mwerre anthurre-arle. Artwe ampwe yanhe areyele arrpenhe areyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte ileme, arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthemele Jesus renhe mwerrentye apentyeke. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme Ngkarte-kenhe ar-rantherre, angkentye mwerre angketyeke itneke-werne-atheke, itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthemele. ¹⁸ Alakenhe anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele an-wernenhe ileme, "Artwe angwenhe apeke pweleke-ak-erte aneme, re renhe name anthetyeke arlkwetyeke. Nhenge pweleke unthemele urrkaperle-aneme merne ntange renhe ulthemele arterte-ilemele urreke awerne ntange renhe inetyenhenge, pweleke renhe impaye, arrakerte renhe martetyale, nhenge arterte-ilemele anteme ntange renhe re arlkwetyenhenge."

Deuteronomy 25:4.

Alakenhe antime angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele an-werneke ileme, "Tyerrtye angwenhe alartetye ikw-eren-

heke-arle urrkaperle-aneme, alartetye ikw-erenhele renhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke rarle ikw-ere war-rke-irrerlenghe-arteke." Alakenhe renhe-arle, artwe ampwe areyele urrkapentye mwerre mpwarepareme-arle tyatye-ke itnenhe apwerte ngkweltye anthetyeke it-neke-arrpe anteme.

¹⁹ Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anyentele ware apeke ayeye ileme nhenge tyatye alartetye-akerte, re akwele akurne-ilemunge, ikw-ere akangkwe-irretyale, renhe impetyeke-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye atherrele apeke ay-eye nhenhe renhe ileme artwe tyatye alartetye nhen-he-akerte rarle apeke akurne mpwarekenge, arran-therre renhe-atherrenhe awetyeke-arle. ²⁰ Kenhe ty-atye alartetye anyentele apeke akurne akwete mpwar-erle-anemunge, renhe iltetyeke nhenge Ngkarte-ken-he arrpenhe areyele awerlenghe. Kele imerte alartetye yanhe re mwantye anerrirremele iwerre akurne ak-wete alheketyenge.

²¹ Timothy-aye, Ngkartele-arlike, Christ Jesus-ele-ar-like, arntyale areyele-arlike itne ayenge arerrirreme the ayeye akngerre nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ilemunge. Ayenge mwantye anthurrele awaye. Tyatye ngkw-in-hele tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apwerte ngkweltye-ak-erte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye-arle. Arrpenhe areye alartetye aneme, kenhe arrpenheme alartetye anetyakenhe-arle. Kele yanhe mwerre antime-arle. Angwenhe apeke itneke-ngen-tyele iwerre akurne-werne-irremele apenteme, renhe mwantyele araye ikw-ere ayeye anyente renhe ilemele renhe arraty-ilemele. Re apeke iwerre akurne apen-teme, unte ikw-ere alhetyeke ayeye anyente renhe ile-tyeke re mwerre arraty-irretyeke. Angwenhe re apeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akertenge, re apeke apale alhemele renhe awetyale rarle apwerte akngerre-akertenge ware.

²² Timothy, nhenge unte tyerrtye akngaketyeke ty-atye-le urrkaperle-anetyeke, unte iltye ngkw-in-he ik-were-arleke iparrpe arrernetyale renhe ngkernetyen-hele akwele. Urreke unte tyerrtye nhenhe akn-gaketyenhenge, renhe mwantyele araye re tyerrtye mwerreke apeke. Nhenge unte apeke iltye ngkw-in-he iparrpe anthurre ikw-ere-arleke arrerneme renhe ngk-ernetyeke nhenge renhe mwantyele aretyakenhele. Yanhe ipenhe apeke tyerrtye nhenhe kerrtyleheme iw-erre akurne-werne alheme, arne akurne mpwaremele, kele imerte arrpenhe areyele ngenhe ilpernemere. Alakenhe anteme irreketye, unte renhe mwantye an-thurrele aretyekeke-amparre. Unte apeke itnenhe areme kerrtylehelenge iwerre akurne alherlenghe, it-nekenge apurte-irretyale anetyeke itnekenge in-terteke-irretyale. Kenhe unte apeke iltye ngkw-in-he ar-rerneme tyerrtye ikw-ere-arleke iparrpe anthurre ren-he ngkernetyeke nhenge renhe aretyakenhe re apeke mwerre anemeke, unte anteme apeke kerrtylehetyen-he re-arteke. Alakenhe akurne anthurre! Unte mwerre akwete anetyeke Ngkarteke.

²³ Timothy, atnerte ngkw-in-he akwetethe rlkerte-ir-remele unte-arle kwatye-ante ware antywerle-ane-

menge. Atnerte ngkwinhe apeke akurne awelherleng kwaye akweke antyweme ngkwarle akweke ware-akerte atnerte ngkwinhe mwerre awerne iletynhenge.

²⁴ Tyerrtye arrpenheme apeke kertryelhelenge iwerre akurnele alherleng, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyenhenge itelaremele Ngkarte-arle itnenhene itelaretyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye kertryelheme-arle iwerre akurnele alhemele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyakenhe-arle. Arrpenhele itnenhe aretyakenhe kertryelhelenge iwerre akurnele alhemele. Kenhe urreke-arle itne itelaretyenhenge. ²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe mwerre-arle aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe areme mwerre-arle anemenge akwete, arne mwerre areye mpwarekenge arrpenhe areyeke. Tyerrtye arrpenhe mwerre-arle, kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe aretyakenhe-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenheme mwerre, arrpenhe areyele itnenhe areme-arle itelaremele itne mwerre akwete anerleng.

Paul Ngkarte-kenhe areye-akerte angkeme alartetye-arle urrkaperlte-aneme akunye areye-arteke

6 Timothy-aye, tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke angkaye, alartetye arrpenhe areye-kenhe aneme-arle, alartetye Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe-arle. Itnenhe ilaye alartetye itne-kenheke akwete urrkaperlte-anaye akunye areye-arteke. Alakenhe-arle mwerre antime-arle nhenge itne-arle aywerrke anthurre itnenhe apayuthneme iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe itne apeke alartetye itnekenge aweme Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anetyakenheke imerte ikwere-ketye mwernte-irremele, kele alakenhe anteme apeke, arrpenhe areye Ngkarteke tyele angketyenhenge. Itne Ayeye Mwerre akurne anteme akemele, ayeye nhengele anwerne-arle arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthemeke. ² Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye, arrantherre alartetye Ngkarte-kenhe aneme arrantherre-arteke, ikwere anteme arrantherre akunye areye-arteke-arle urrkaperlte-aneme. Arrantherre anteme ikwere arnterre anthurre urrkaperlte-anetyeke apurrke-irretyeke-atwetye. Alartetye arrekantherrenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, ikwere anteme arrantherre urrkaperlte-anetyeke atyenpe-irretyakenhe apurrke-irremele anteme, kele mwerre rarle. Arrantherre alakenhe itirremele anetyeke, "Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, atyewe anwerne-kenhe, anwerne ikwere ahentye-aneme. Ikwere athewe anwerne warrke-irrerlte-aneme apurrke-irretyeke-atwetye, ikwere aywerrke anthurre anetyenhenge." Nhenhe anteme arrantherre itelarerrirretyeke Timothy, unte angkentye nhenhe areye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke itne ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele anetyenhenge.

Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye mwantye-mwantye Ngkarteke anetyeke apwerte ngkweltyeke-ante ingkerte-irretyakenhe

³ Jesus-arle Alartetye Anthurre aneme, re anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke mwantye-mwantye anetyeke Ngkarteke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe apale-arle akaltyele-antheme. ⁴ Tyerrtye angwenhe apekele arrenhantherrenhe apale akaltyele-antheme, re itirreme rarle akaltye anthurre akwele, re ilelhomele akaltye anthurre akwele, re-tetye akutnenye. Kele imerte re ahele-ahele akerrme ayeye arrpenhe ayeye-akerte, angkentye arrpenhe areye-akerte. Re anteme ingkerte-irreme, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke anteme ahele-ahele angkeme. Re arrpenhe areyeke tyele angkeme, itnenhe ilpernemele itne akwele akurne mpwaremeke. ⁵ Tyerrtye akurne alakenhe areye-arle, itne akwetethe ahele akerrme. Itne akaperte arerte, ayeye arratyete Jesus-akerteke alkngwirreke-arle. Itne anteme alakenhe itirremele, "Aye! Ayenge apeke mwantye-mwantyele aneme Ngkarteke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the apeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre anthurre inetyenhenge." Alakenhe akenhe arratyete anetyakenhe-arle.

⁶ Kenhe ayeye nhenhe-arle arratyete Ngkarte-kenhe anwerne areyeke. Anwerne arrpenheme apeke apwerte ngkweltye-akerte aneme, arrpenheme anwerne akenhe arrangkwe-arle anerleng, apwerte ngkweltyekwenye. Kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge anwerne apeke apwerte ngkweltye anetyakenhe anerleng, kele imerte mwantye-mwantye anemele Ngkarteke, arne arrpenhe areyeke akwete ahentye-anetyakenhe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne utnenge mwerre-akerte aneme, akangkentye anthurre anteme anemele.

⁷ Nhenge anwerne ampe akweke rlerlte inteke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, anwerne arne akngetyetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge anwerne urlerte ilwemele, ikwere ipenhele anwerne arne iwenhe apeke renhe akngetyakenhele apmere impene akngerre ikwere-werne. ⁸ Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, nhenge anwerne apeke merne-akerte arlkwetyeke mantere-akerte irrpetyeke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkentye akwete anetyenhenge, Renhe akwetethe apayuthnetyakenhe.

⁹ Arrentye Satan-ele arntirrkwemele akngeme tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke ingkerte-irremele itnenhe akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe uternemele mpwaretyeke. Itne akurne areyeke akwetethe itirremele, Ngkarteke itirretyakenhele aneme. Itne Jesus-enge untyeme-irreke apwerte ngkweltyeke-ante ware akwetethe ahentye anerlte-anemenge. Arne akurne yanhe areyele anteme itnenhe akurne awelhetyeke mpwareme itnenhe akurne anteme mpwaremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, tyerrtye nhenhe areye akurne-irreme, akurne-ilelhomele awethe-ame-awethe. Nhenge itne ilwemele, akurne yanhe areyele itnenhe akethe-ante arrernetyenhenge

anthurre, akurne yanhe areyele itnenhe alhekwarle-ilemele ilwetyeke mpwarentyte akngerre-arteke.

Paul-ele Timothy ileme, "Akwetethe anthurre atyepetyepe urrkaperle-anetyeke Ngkarteke"

¹¹ Timothy, unte-arle warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe, ayenge mwantye anthurrele awaye: akurne yanhe areye-arteke mpwaretyale. Mwantye akwete anaye iwerre arratyete akwete Ngkarteke. Akwetethe Christ Jesus arratyete itelarerle-ane ikwerenge impelhetiyale. Ngkarteke akwete ahentye anthurre ane, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akangkemele anetyeke. ¹² Arnterre arrkernaye iwerre Jesus-kenheke impene-impene-irremele apenterle-anetyeke apurrke-irretiyale. Ngkarte arratyete itelarerle-anaye, Ikwerenge akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhenge. Arlike nhenge arrule anthurrele, Re ngenhe akngakeke Ikwerenge anetyeke arlike arrpe-anenhele. Tyerrtye atningke anthurrele ngenhe aweke angkerlenghe, nhenge unte-arle angkeke unte-arle akwele Jesus renhe arratyete itelaremele. ¹³ The ngkwenge ayeye akngerre nhenhe intelhe-ileme. Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele ayenge arerle-anerreme pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ilerlenghe. Ngkarte anyentele ingkirreke anthurre itethe atnyeneme. Arrule anthurre nhenge Jesus Christ-arlike Pontius Pilate-nge arrekwele tneke re arratyete angkeke. ¹⁴ Ayeye nhenhe ingkirreke the ngkwenge intelhe-ileme, unte itnenhe aretyeke, nhenge awemele unte akangkwe-irretiyeke! Kele imerte unte apeke awemele itneke akangkwe-irremele arrpenhe areye ngkwenge akengentye angketyakenhe anetyeke. Unte mwerre akwete mpwarerle-anetyenhe. Urreke awerne Jesus Alartetye arraterlenghe, Re ngenhe aretyenhe mwerre mpwarerlenghe. ¹⁵ Urreke awerne, nhenge Ngkarteke ingkirreke anthurre anwerneke mwerre mpwaretyenhe Apmere Impene Ikwerele, ikwere iperrenge Re Jesus yernetye-alpemele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne-atheke. Ngkarte-arlike mwerre anthurre, rlterrke anthurre-arlike arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe. Re-ante alkereke uthene apmere ahelhe nhenhe utheneke Alartetye. Re rlterrke anthurre tneke, king arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe, alartetye arrpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe, Re-arrpe anthurre aneme. ¹⁶ Rarlike athewe ilwetyakenhele aneme. Rarlike alknghenthe-arteke pwarthyeme. Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke Ikwere-werne itweke-irretiyakenhe aneme, Rarlike akngerre anthurre anteme-arlike anemenge. Tyerrtye arrpenhele Renhe aretyakenhe, arrpenhele Renhe uyarne areme. Alakenhe ikwerenge

anteme anwerne Renhe akwete utyernemele tnaketyeke! Re-ante-arlike ngangkere akngerre-akerte anemenge.

Paul-ele anteme pipe nhenhe Timothy-ke anteme intelhe-ilemele uyerrelhe-ileme

¹⁷ Timothy-aye, Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenheme tyatyete ngkwinele-arlike anemeke, itne apwerte mane akngerre anthurre-akerte. Itnenhe apayuthnaye iwenheke-ame itne tnakelheme anthurre apwerte akngerre-akerte. Itnenhe ilaye tnakelhemele anetyale, itne-arlike apwerte akngerre-akerte anerlenghe. Itnenhe apayuthnaye iwenheke-ame itne itirreme apwerte akngerre yanhele itneke mwantye-mwantye-ilemunge. Itne apeke itirreme apwerte ngkweltyete-ante akwele itnenhe mwerre atnyenemenge. Apwerte ngkweltyete yanhe-arlike uyerretyenhe ware-arlike. Itne Ngkarte-ante arratyete itelaretyeke. Rarlike anwerne arlike ingkirreke anthurre antheme nhenge anwerne akangkemele anetyenhenge. ¹⁸ Tyerrtye yanhe areye apwerte ngkweltyete akngerre-akerte, itnenhe ilaye mwerre anetyeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Itnenhe ilaye tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye apwerte ngkweltyete mwantye-mwantye anthetyeke, itne-arrpe itirremele nthakentye apeke anthetyeke. ¹⁹ Itne alakenhe itnenhe antheme, kele itne mwerrentye mpwarelhomele itne ilwetyenhenge, ilengare apeke. Kenhe itne apeke mwerre aneme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke apmere ahelhe akngerre nhenhele, nhenge itne ilwemele, itne mwerre anthurre anerrirretiyete itethe Ngkarte-arteke anteme anetyenhenge itethe akwete-ante-arlike mwerre anthurre anemeke.

²⁰ Timothy, mwerre atnyenaye ayeye arratyete yanhe Ngkarteke-arlike ngenhe kele anthekeke. Unte arrpenhe areye akaltyete-anthetyeke mwerre anthurre anetyeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele ayeye akngerre arrpenhe ilemunge nhenge Ngkarte-ngentyete akwele. Nhenge itne ayeye yanhe ilemele, itne itirremele itne-arlike akaltyete anthurre anemeke-athene. Itnenhe awetyete anaye! ²¹ Tyerrtye yanhe areye ayeye akurne arrpenhe areye akwete ilemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Jesus-nge untyeme-irreke, itne Renhe arratyete itelaretyakenhe aneme. Timothy, ayenge Ngkarteke angketyete ngkwenge: "Ngkarte Akngyaye, the Ngenhe apayuthneme Timothy mwantyele akwete arntarnte-aretyeke."

Ayeye nhenhe anteme kele the intelhe-ilemeke uyerrelhe-ileke. Kele.

2 Timothy

¹ Timothy, the Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme ngkwenge-werne yernemele. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele alhileke angwenhele-arle apeke nhenge Jesus Christ arratye itelaremeke re akwele Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re Jesus Christ anwerneke-werne yerneke. Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, anwerne-arle Jesus arratye itelaremenge. Re-atherre ayenge mwantyele akngakeke arrpenhe areyeke iletyeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte.

² Timothy, ayenge ngkwenge ahentye anthurre aneme unte-arle alere atyinhe anthurre-arteke. Ayenge Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ anwerneke-artweye utheneke alakenhe angkeme: "Akngeyaye, ayenge ngkwenge angkeme Unte-arle Timothy mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-araye. Ikwere akangkentye anthurre anaye, nhenge re mwerre anetyenhenge."

Paul-ele Timothy ileke Ngkartele akwete urrkaperle-anetyeke Jesus-ketye apure-irretyakenhe

³ Timothy, arrwekele-arenye atyinhe areyele Ngkarte mwantyele apentetyarte, itne akurne mpwareme-ketye. Alakenhe renhe the Ngkarte mwantyele apenterle-aneme akurne mpwaretyakenhele, ayenge apure-irreme-ketye. Arlthe arrpe-anenhele ingwe arrpe-anenhele ayenge Ikwere angkepangkeme. Nhenge ayenge Ikwere akangkemele angkeme ngkwenge, unte-arle Jesus Christ arratye itelaremenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge Ikwere akangkemele angkeme ngkwenge. ⁴ The akwete itelareme nhenge-arle unte atyenge arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the ngenhe aretyeke alhetyeke ilerne apurte akangkemele anetyenhenge. ⁵ The akwete itelareme unte-arle akwete Jesus arratye itelareme. Urreke unte Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrule anthurre ipmenhe ngkwinge Lois arritnye-arle anekeke, meye ngkwinge kenhe Eunice-arle arritnye aneke, re-atherre-arle Jesus arratye itelarentye anerle-anerreke. Lyete akenhe the itelareme anthurre unte-arle Jesus arratye itelareme nhenhe re-atherre-arle aneme-arteke anteye. ⁶ Timothy, the kele itelareme unte-arle Christ Jesus arratye itelaremenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge ngkwenge awethe angkeme: iwenhe-iwenhe apeke ikweretye atere-irretyale. Unte-ame itelareme tharle ngkwenge-arleke iltye arrerneke Ngkartele ngkwenge angkemele? Yanhe ikwerele nhenge Ngkartele lterrke Utmenge Mwerre-ngentyele

ngkwenge-werne akwernerlenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte Ngkartele mpwaretyeke atere-irretyakenhe. Ngkartele Utmenge Ikwerenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arleke arrerneke Renhe-arle arratye itelaremeke. Utmenge nhenhe ikwere-akertele tyerrtye nhenhe rarle atere-irretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Angwenheke-arlke apeke ikwere Ngkartele Utmenge Ikwerenhe arrerneke Utmenge nhenhe ikwere-akertele tyerrtye nhenhe rarle akurne-irretyakenhe-arle anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte arnterre urrkapetyeke Ngkartele Utmenge yanhe ikwere-akerte.

⁸ Timothy, apure-irretyale anaye arrpenhe itneke iletyeke Jesus Christ-akerte, Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle. Nhenge tharle ayeye mwerre ileke tyerrtye areyeke nhenge Jesus Christ-akerte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge jail-ke irrpeke. Atyengenge apure-irretyale arrpenhe areyeke ileketye iwenhenge ayenge jail-le anemenge. Nhenge unte apeke ayeye mwerre nhenhe renhe ilerlenge, itne apeke ngenhe jail-ke akwerneretyenhe ayenge-arteke anteye. Kele mwerre-arle! Ngkartele apele ngenhe lterrke anthurrele mpwareme Utmenge ikwerenhele, nhenhe ayenge-arle lterrke anthurrele mpwareke-arteke anteye. ⁹ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke. Re anwernenhe akngaketyakenhe anwerne-arle mwerre mpwarerleng. Re anwernenhe akngakeke Rarle akwetethe anthurre mwantye-mwantye anerle-anemenge, anwerne-arle mwerre mpwaretyakenhenge iperre. Urreke Re ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Ngkartele itelareke Jesus Christ apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernetyeke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge arntarnte-aretyeke. Arratye anthurre nhenge urreke Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re anwernenhe akngakeke Jesus Christ-kenhe anerrirretyenhenge. ¹⁰ Jesus Christ itethe-ilentye akngerre anwernenhe, kele apetyeke ilweke-arle iperre anwernenhe itethe-ilirtneke ilweketye. Nhenge Christ ilwemele itethe-irritneke, re anwerne ingkirrekeke imerneke angwenhele-arle apeke renhe arratye itelaremenge, ilweke-arle iperrenge itethe-ilirtnetyenhe anteye. Nhenhe iperre anteme itne Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ngkartele ayenge akngakeke Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte iletyeke alhetyeke arrpenhe areye akaltyele-anthetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re ayenge yerneke ayeye mwerre akngernentye akngerrele urrkapetyeke, arrpenhe itneke ayeye nhenhe iletyeke apmere arrpe-anenheke. ¹² Arrantherre itelareme tharle Ayeye Mwerre akaltyele-anthetyarte Jesus-ak-

erte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge jail ikwerele aneme. Kele mwerre-arle. Ayenge jail nhenhele akwete aneme apure awalhetyange. Ayenge-arle apure-irretyakenhe Ayeye Mwerenge Ngkartele-arle ayenge anthekeke, arrangwe-arle. The itelareme Jesus-elarle ayenge arntarnte-areme ayenge iwerre akurne-werne irreketyenge. Rarle apetyalpetyenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne. The itelareme Jesus-elarle ayenge arntarnte-arle-aneme ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyeken-atwetye. Alakenhenge anteme ayenge Ayeye Mwerre nhenhenge apure-irretyakenhe aneme.

¹³ Timothy, unte Jesus Christ-kenhe aneme. Akwete renhe arratyte itelaraye, Ngkarteke ahentye-anaye tyerrtye areyeke-arlike. Nhenge unte apeke-arle tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme, itnenhe akaltyele-anthaye angkentye anyente renhe tharle ngkwenge nhenge ilekeke. ¹⁴ Ngkartele ngenhe Ayeye Mwerre antheke unte mwerrentye anthurre arntarnte-aretyeke, ayeye renhe arratyte atnyenaye, akngarte-iwetyale renhe. Kenhe unte apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe areye aretye-alheme, akurnentye-arle akaltyele-anthemeke itnenhe arratyte-ilaye. Utnenge Mwerre anwernele-arlenge atnyeneme, re anwernenhe-arle lterre-ilemele ayeye nhenhe renhe arntarnte-aretyeke.

¹⁵ Timothy, unte aweke-arle, Jesus Christ-kenhe apmere Asia-arenye areyele ayenge imperrirremele alheke ayenge-arle jail-le anerlenge. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe atherre-arlike nhenge, Phygelus uthene Hermogenes uthene, ratherre atyenge alkngrirrele-arreke, ayenge impemele alherreke. ¹⁶ Kenhe artwe anyente-ante atyenge-werne apetyalpeke Onesiphorus arritnye aneke, re apetyalpeke nhenhe Rome-werne ayenge aretyeke. Re atyenge apure-irretyakenhele aneke, arrangwe-arle. Nhenge re apmere Rome nhenhe-werne apetyemele, apmere arrpe-anenhele unthetye-alheke atyenge. Nhenge re ayenge jail nhenhe ikwerele aretye-alhemele, re ayenge atnerte akangkentye anthurre awalhetyeke mpwareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Jesus apayuthneme mwerre akangkentye anetyeke Onesiphorus-eke, ikwere-artweye areyeke-arlike. ¹⁸ The Jesus alakenhe apayuthnetyeke, "Jesus, urreke nhenge unte-arle mwantyele itirretyenhe tyerrtye areyeke, Onesiphorus renhe mwantye-mwantye-ilaye rarle ayenge mwantye-mwantye-ilerlenge." Timothy, unte Onesiphorus itelareme, unte-arle nhenge Onesiphorus ilernekenge aneke apmere nhenge Ephesus ikwerele. Unte nhenge areke re atyenge akngerre anthurre urrkaperlenge.

Jesus Christ akwete apenterle-anaye nhenge akurne apeke irreketye

2 Timothy, unte-arle alere atyinhe anthurre-arteke. Ayenge ngkwenge angkeme nhenhe alakenhe: Ltterre anaye Jesus ikwere urrkaperle-anetyeke atype-atype. Jesus Christ-ele ngenhe lterre-iletynhe. ² Nhenge tharle ngenhe arrwekele akaltyele-anthetyarte ayeye Jesus Christ-kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele-inpe ayenge awerrirretyarte. Yanhe areye

akaltye ayeye nhengeke tharle arrpenhe areyeke ileke, arratyte anemenge. Kele ayenge ngkwenge ahentye-aneme Ngkartele-kenhe arrpenhe mwerre areye ayeye anyente renhe akaltyele-anthetyeke, itne-arle arrpenhe areye ayeye anyente renhe akaltyele-anthetyen-henge anteye.

³ Timothy, unte apeke nhenge ayeye ikwerenhele tyerrtye areye akaltyele-antheme, arrpenhele apeke ngenhe akenhe atweme nhenge itne-arle ayenge arrwekele atweke-arteke. Kele mwerre rarle. Unte Jesus Christ akwete apentaye, thultye mwerrele alartetye ikwerenhe apenteme-arteke anteye, arrpenhele renhe atwekenge iperrele. ⁴ Ayenge anteme ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye-aneme ayeye urrpetye nhenhe-akerte nhenge unte akaperte ngkwingele akwete atnyenetyeke. Ayeye arrwekelenye thultye anyente-akerte. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, angwenhe apeke-arle nhenge thultye mwerre anthurre anemere, rarle imperle-alhetyakenhe-arle warrke arrpenhe mpwaretyeke, arrangwe-arle. Re urrkapeme nhenge alartetye ikwerenhele renhe-arle akangkentye mpwaretyeke. Unte alakenhe renhe anetyenenge, arnterre anthurre urrkapetyenhe Jesus Christ-eke ware, thultye yanhe-arteke. ⁵ Ayeye nhenhe arrpenhe-arle. Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe re tyerrtye areye unterrirme-arteke arne mwerre akngerre nhenge inetyeke. Itne arratyentye unterlte-iwetyeke arrpenhe areye nteweketye. Itne apeke iwerre mwerrentye-nge ularre unterlte-iwetyakenhe itne impetyakenhele arne mwerre akngerre akaperteke nhenge inetyakenhele aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus Christ arratyte apentetyeke.

⁶ Ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe akenhe artwe karteneke-artweye-akerte, nhenge merne lyapelhe-ilentye akngerre-arle. Angwenhe apeke nhenge arnterre urrkapeme merne inetyeke, nhenge merne atherre mpunge-irrerlenge, nhenge tyerrtye lyapelhe-ileke-arle reke-amparrelle akenhe inerlenge, arrpenhe areye akenhe urreke-arle akarelherlenge ikwere iperrele inetyenenge. Unte alakenhe renhe urrkapetyenhe Jesus Christ-eke, re ngenhe arntarnte-aretyenenge. ⁷ Jesus-ele ngenhe akwetethe akaltyele-anthetyenhe kele nhenhe ikwere iperre unte ayeye ingkirreke atyinheke akaltye anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, akwetethe itelaraye ayeye urrpetye nhenhe tharle ngkwenge ilekeke, alkngrirretyale anteme unte itnenhe itelaretyenenge anthurre.

⁸ Timothy, akwete itelarerle-anaye Jesus-akerte, ikwere alkngrirretyale anaye. Re King David-eke-artweye aneme, artwe nhenge arrule-arle anekeke. Nhenge Jesus ilweke, Ngkartele renhe itethe-ilirtneke. Nhenhe Ayeye Mwerre tharle akwetethe ileme tyerrtye areyeke. ⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge kwene ikwere jail-le aneme, tyerrtye irrerlknge atweke-arle-arteke apeke, tyerrtye anyelknalthe-arteke apeke. Itne ayenge chain-ele ingke atherre ayerneke, kele alakenhe ikwerenge ayenge uyarne untheme Ayeye Mwerre tyerrtye areyeke ilettyeke anteme. Kele mwerre-arle! Kenhe Ayeye Mwerre nhenhe akenhe, ar-

rpenhele apeke chain-ele ayernetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Ayeye nhenhe anteke-irreme apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele ahele nhenhele, tyerrtye areyele renhe akwete akngerneme tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilerle-apetyeke. ¹⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge-arle atnerte akurne awelhetyakenhe-arle nhenge ayenge jail nhenhele anemele. Nhenge the tyerrtye areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ilemele, itne akenhe ayenge awerlengearle, yanhe areye Ngkarte-arle arrwekele akngakeke. The itneke akwetethe ayeye nhenhe renhe ileme, itne Ayeye Mwerre renhe Jesus-akerte arratyte itelaretyeke rarle itnenhene mwerrentye arntarnte-aretyenhenge akayake-ileme ilweketye. Re itnenhe akngeme ikwerenge akwetethe anerrirretyenhenge apmere mwerre akngerre ikwerele.

¹¹ The arrekanttherre ayeye mwerre anthurre iletetyeke ahentye aneme. Ayeye nhenhe kwenhe arratyte anthurre! Nhenge itne-arle Jesus irrerlkng atweke, alakenhe renhe apeke itne anwernenhe anteme irrerlkng atwetyenhe. Kele mwerre! Itne apeke anwernenhe irrerlkng atweme anwerne-arle Christ renhe apentelenge, anwerne ikwerele-arleng akwete-ante anerrirretyenhe anwerne-arle renhe apentekenge. ¹² Anwerne apeke Jesus apenteme tyerrtye areyele anteme anwernenhe atwetyenhenge apeke. Kele mwerre! Anwerne-arle apeke Jesus akwetethe apentewarreme, kele anwerne Jesus-enge akwete-ante aneme, anwerne alartetye aneme re-arteke, anwerne nhenge ikwerenge alkerle anerleng. Nhenge anwerne apeke ilerleng anwerne renhe itelaretyakenhe, re akenhe ilerleng anwernenhe re itelaretyakenhele. ¹³ Jesus akwete untheme tyerrtye areyeke ikwere-arpe atnyenetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge anwerne ikwere-ketyenge impelhetyeke, re akenhe anwerneke akwete-arle untherleng. Nhenge re apeke anwerne-ketye impelhememe anwerneke unthetyakenhe apeke, Re akenhe anerleng Jesus arratyte anetyakenhe-arle.

Paul Timothy-ke angkeme rarle Jesus-eke akwete anthurre urrkapetyeke

¹⁴ Timothy, akwete akaltyele-antherle-anaye ayeye nhenhe areye nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke apmere Ephesus ikwerele. Ngkarte-anwerne akwetethe arerle-aneme. Ngkarte-kenhe areye ilaye ahele akerrityale ayeye arpenhe areyeke. Itne apeke akwete ahele akerrime, arpenhe yanhe areyele aweme-ketye. Itne apeke aweme arpenhe areye ahele-ahela akerrileng, itne lterre-irretyakenhe Ngkarteke apentetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Ahele-ahela akerrimele ayeye-akerte tyerrtye itnenhe apatelhe-ileme, itne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe impelhememe-ketye. ¹⁵ Timothy, arnterre akwete urrkaperle-anaye Ngkarteke. Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthaye mwerrentye anthurre. Ngkarte anteme akangkentye anthurre aneme urrkapentye ngkwinheke. Unte apeke ayeye arpenhe apeke akaltyele-antheme re akenhe mwantye anthurre-arle urrkapentye ngkwinhe arerleng nhenge

akurnentye apeke aneketye. Unte anteme apure anthurre awelheme nhenge unte-arle akurnentye akaltyele-anthekenge ikwere. ¹⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye arpenhe areyele akurnentye akaltyele-antheme itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akwele atnyeneme, ikwere iperre anteme itne Ngkarte-ngentyele arleng anthurre alheme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itnenhe irlpe artepele awetyeke itne ayeye yanhe-arteke ilerleng. ¹⁷ Ayeye yanhe kwenhe akurnentye. Ayeye yanhe utyene akngerre-arteke, tyelke tyerrtye areye-kenhe nhenge arlkwentye akngerre. Tyerrtye nhenhe atherrele, Hymenaeus uthene Philetus uthenele arpenhe areye ayeye akurne akaltyele-antheme anteye. ¹⁸ Artwe yanhe atherrele Ngkarte mwerrentye apentelre-anerretyarte. Kenhe lyete ulkere re-atherre ayeye arratyte akaltyele-anthetyakenhe-arle anteme. Re-atherre Jesus-kenhe areyeke alakenhe angkerle-anerreme, "Ngkartele kwenhe kele utneng anwernekenhe itethe-ileke." Yanhe arratyte-arle. Kele re-atherre akenhe Jesus-kenhe areyeke alakenhe-arle angkerleng anteye, "Anwerne apeke ilwerleng, tyerrtye anwernekenhe ahelele akwete-arle aneme. Ngkartele awethe anwerne itethe-iletakenhele, arrangkwe-arle!" Artwe nhenhe atherre-ngentyele angkentye kwenhe akurne, re-atherre kwenhe urrtirreme. Kenhe Jesus-kenhe arpenheme areye akenhe iwerre akurnentye alhemele Ngkarte-ngentyele artepe untyeme-irrerirreke itne-arle renhe-atherrenhe arratyte itelarekenge. ¹⁹ Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye itne ayeye arratyte renhe arratyte anthurre itelarerrirreme, itne ikwerenge impelhetyakenhe. Itne apwerte akngerre areye-arteke, ikwere-arleke-arle arpenhe areyele apmere artetyenhenge. Apwerte akngerre nhenhe areye akngernelhetyakenhe, lterre akwetethe aneme. Ngkartele ayeye atherre arrenneke apwerte yanhe atherreke-arleke. Nhenhe ayeye arrwekele renhe: "Ngkartele itelareme tyerrtye ingkirreke Ikwerenhe-arle anemeke." Kenhe ayeye nhenhe arpenhe akenhe aneme: "Angwenhe apeke angkeme rarle Ngkarte-kenhe, re impetyeke arne akurne rarle mpwaremeke, re anteme itnekeng untyeme-irretyeke."

Numbers 16:5.

²⁰ Ayenge angkentye urrpetye ware angketyeke ahentye-aneme tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re apwerte mane akngerre anthurre-akerte apmere ilthe akngerre-arle anerlte-anemeke. Apmere akngerre nhenhe kwene ikwerele tyerrtye nhenhele plate atningke-arlke tyampite atningke-arlke atnyeneme, arpenheme apwerte silver-ngentyele apeke, arpenheme arne-ngentyele apeke, arpenheme ahele-ngentyele apeke mpwareke-arle. Arne nhenge areye gold-enge silver-enge-arle atyeperreke-arle. Kenhe arne nhenge areye arne-ngentyele, ahele-ngentyele-arle ware-arle. Arne yanhe areye-arteke apmere akngerre ikwerele, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye arpenhe anteme aneme. Anwerne arpenhe-arteke anetyakenhe. ²¹ Arne areye-arteke gold-enge silver-enge mpwareke-arle arle

atyeporre-kenhe-ante-arle, Ngkartele Ikwerenhe mwerre areye akngakeme warrke mwerre Ikwere urkapetyeke. Anwerne anteme irlpe artepele awerrirreye nhenge tyerrtye areye ayeye akurne akaltyele-antherlenge. Anwerne Ngkartenge ularre mwerre anerrirreye Ikwere urkapentye mwerre mpwaretyeke.

²² Lyete ulkere, artwe uthene arelhe awenke uthene apurte interretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge apwerte mane akngerre inemele. Timothy, alakenhe-arteke anetyale! Unte-ame ayenge aweme? Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele Ngkarte ileme Alartetye-arle, itne Ikwere-ante ware arraty anthurre anetyeke ahentye aneme. Itne-arle renhe arraty itelarerrirremele, Ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme, arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-aneme anteme, nterte akwete anetyeke. Timothy, Ngkarteke alakenhe re arraty anaye. ²³ Timothy, tyerrtye arrpenheme arerte-arerte aneme, itne awetyakenhe. Itne akwetethe anthurre ilterremele ware angkeme, itne akutne anemele. Timothy itneketye arlenge anaye itwe-irretyale! ²⁴ Nhenge unte Ngkarteke urkapemele, arrpenhe areyeke mwerre anetyeke itnekenge ahele angkerretyale, atwerrretyale anteye. Itnenhe arratyentyele akaltyele-anthetyeke. ²⁵ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ngkwenge ahele angkeme apeke, itne-arle itelaretyakenhele arrentye Satan-ele-arle kele itnenhene iwerre akurnentyele akngeke. Itne itelaretyakenhe itne-arle urkapewarreme arrentye Satan-eke. Itnenhe mwantyele arratyelaye, tnakelhetyakenhele, Ngkarte itneke angketyenhenge. Ngkarte apeke itneke angkerlenge, nhenge itne apeke utepe-irrerirremele nhenge ampetyele Ngkarte-werne alpetyalptyenhenge. Itne apeke itelarerrirretyenhenge ayeye arraty renhe Jesus-akerte.

Urreke Jesus apetyalptyenhenge tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irrerirretyenhe

3 Timothy, angkentye atyinhe awaye aparlpe-ilityale, alakenhe: Urreke Jesus Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalptyenhe. Kenhe lyete akenhe tyerrtye areye untyeme-arle-irretyenhe Ngkarte-ketye. Nhenge alakenhe ikweringe anwerne Jesus-kenhe areyeke akurne anthurre-arle-irretyenhe. ² Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe itneke-arrpe-arle akngerre anthurre itirretyenhe, ahentye-anerrirretyakenhe anetyenhe arrpenhe areyeke. Arrpenhe areye apwerte ngkweltyeke-ante ware ahentye anthurre anerrirretyenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye tnakelhetyenhe ilelhomele imerte itne-arle akwele tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge mwerre anthurre ulkere akwele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye angkentye akurne arketyenhe, ulpertilhe-ilemele tyerrtye arrpenhe itnenhe areye iltemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele itneke-artweye areye awerrirretyakenhe-arle. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke arne itnekenhe anthetyenhe nhenge yanhe areyele arne itnenhe-arle inemeke akangketyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arnkelye akwete anteme aneme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe Ngkarteke anyurre-irretyenhe. ³ Kenhe arrpenhe areye

akenhe ankeye akngerre anetyenhe, itne-kenheke-artweyenge antherretyakenhe itneke akangkentye anetyakenhe anteye. Itne ipeltye-ilerretyakenhe atwerreke-arle iperre, ahele akwete anerle-anetyenhele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe tyele angketyenhe. Arrpenhe areye uyarne impelhetyenhe nhenge akurnentyele alhemeke iperre. Itne akwete anthurre alhetyenhe iwerre akurne. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe akurne arrpenhe areye akngerre anthurre atwetyenhe. Arrpenhe areye akenhe ilkelhetyakenhele anetyenhe arne iwenhe mwerre ikwere apeke. ⁴ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe atyewikwe apeke ikwere-artweye areye apeke anthetyenhe arrpenhe areyele itnenhe atwetyenhenge. Arrpenhe areyele akwenpele iparrpe mpwaretyenhe iwenhe apeke akurne renhe mpwaretyeke ahentye-anemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe tnakelhetyenhe mwerre akngerrele akwele aneme. Itne-arle nhenge Ngkarte-akerte itirretyakenhele, ar-rangkwe-arle. Itne-arle arne arrpenhe areye-akerteke itirretyenhe akangkemele anteme anetyenhenge. ⁵ Tyerrtye arrpenhe akurne areye ilelhetyenhe Jesus-kenhe akwele aneme-arle. Yanhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Timothy, unte aretyenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyele akurne mpwarewarrrenge, unte anteme akaltye anetyenhe itne-arle lterreke Ngkarte-kenhe atnyenetyakenhenge. Itne apeke lterreke Ngkarte-ngentyele atnyeneme, kele itne apeke arratyale Ngkarteke anemere. Tyerrtye itne apeke akwete arne akurne mpwarewarrrenge, itne-ketye arlenge anaye.

⁶ Arrpenheme yanhenge areye akurne-arle mpwaremeke, yanhe areye athewe, iwerre akurnentye-arle akaltyele-anthememe Ngkarte-akerte. Itne arelhe akutne-akutne arrpenheme uternetyenhe itneke aywerrrke-irretyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, artwe areye apmere arelhe areye-kenheke irrretyeke urrtyirremele ilerrirretyenhe itnenhe ayeye arrpenhe awerrirretyeke uternemele. Arelhe nhenhe areyele akwetethe ayeye arrpenhe awerrirretyeke, kenhe arelhe nhenhe areyele akenhe ayeye arraty Jesus-akerte arraty itelaretyakenhe.

⁸ Arrule anthurre artwe atherre Jannes uthene Jambres uthene arritnye aneke, re-atherre arrpenhe areyeke urrtyirrerle-anerretyarte. Re-atherre nhenge Pharaoh ayakerle-anerretyeke arrkernemele Moses aweme-ketye. Lyetenye anteme, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe nhenge areye tharle ngkwenge ileke-akerte, itne arrpenhe areyeke urrtyirreme. Itne arrpenhe areyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe ayeye mwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arraty itelaretyeke, itne-arle ayeye akurne akaltyele-anthetyenhenge. Alakenhe-arle, itne Jannes uthene Jambres uthene-arteke anerrirretyartenge. Itne uyarne anteme itelareme ayeye arraty Ngkarte ikwere-akerte. Ngkarte itne-ketye impelhemele, itne-arle Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte arraty itelaretyakenhenge. ⁹ Kenhe itne akenhe arrpenhe areyeke urrtyirretyakenhe akwete-arle arruleke-atwetye, ingkirrekele-arle lyete arerlenge itne-arle Ngkarteke akutne. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe awethe arraty itelaretyakenhe

anetyenhe, alakenhe-arle tyerrtye areyele-arteke Jannes uthene Jambres uthene awethe arratyte itelaretyakenhe anetyarte.

Akwetethe apenterle-anaye ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe

¹⁰ Timothy, unte-arle artwe yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, tyerrtye nhenge areye-arteke ayeye akurne-arle ilentye akngerre. Unte ayenge aweke nhenge tharle itnenhe Ayeye Mwerre akaltyele-antheke. Unte ayenge areke Ngkarteke-ante ware urrkaperlenghe. Alakenhe ikwerenge unte atyenge akaltye aneme ayenge-arle urrkapeme Jesus-eke. Unte atyenge akaltye aneme tharle renhe-ante ware arratyte itelareme. Unte atyenge akaltye aneme nhenge-arle arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayenge arrkernewarremele ayakemele warrke-irrekyenge ayenge atwerrirretyeke anteye. Ayenge-arle nhenge itneke atyenpe ware-arle aneke ahele-irretyakenhe. Unte atyenge akaltye aneme ayenge-arle ahentye aneme Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke. Nhenge akurne anemenge, tharle Jesus akwete apenteme. ¹¹ Unte-ame itelareme nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye nhenge areyele ayenge atwerrirretyeke aneke ayenge arrkernewarremele ayakemele apmere Antioch ikwerele, Iconium ikwerele, Lystra ikwerele anteye? Atningke-ngare tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenhe areyele ayenge atwerrirretyeke arrkernewarremele. Ayenge-arle uyarne anthurre itirreme itnekenge. Kenhe Jesus Christ-ele akenhe ayenge arntarnte-areke itethe atnyenemele.

¹² Angwenhele apeke Jesus arratyte itelaremele renhe apenterle-aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhene atwerrirretyenhe arrkernewarremele, ayakemele anteye apenteme-kyete. ¹³ Apmere ahelhe nhenhele, tyerrtye atningke akurne urrtiyirrentye anthurre. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke akenhe ilelhetyenhe Jesus-kenhe akwele, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle akwele akurne-irrerlthe-anetyenhe. Arrentye Satan-ele akenhe itneke urrtiyirremele ilerle-anetyenhe. Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele-arteke anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke urrtiyirremele ilerlthe-anetyenhe.

¹⁴ Timothy, unte-arle alakenhe anetyakenhe. Unte nhenge yanhe areyeke akaltye aneme, tyerrtye nhenge areye ngenhe-arle arrwekele Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte ilekeke. Unte itelareme ayeye tyerrtye yanhe areye-kenhe arratyte anerlenghe. Ampe akwekengentye-arle unte nhenge ayeye areyeke akaltye-irreke Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye itnenhe ileke intelhe-iletyeke. Ayeye nhengele ngkwenge imerneme, tyerrtye angwenhe apeke rarle Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, akayake-iletyeke renhe akurne mpwareke-arle-iperrenge, re arratyte itelaretyeke Jesus Christ-arle irrerlkngentye itethe-ilirtnekenge renhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. ¹⁶ Arrule anthurre Ngkartele tyerrtye areye ayeye ingkirreke nhenhe areye intelhe-iletyeke Angkentye Ikwerenhele. Ayeye intelhe-ilentye akngerre nhenge areyele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme iwenhe renhe Ngkarte-akerte arratyte itelaretyeke, nthakenhe-arle anwerne an-

errirretyeke. Itne anwerneke imerneme iwenhe apeke ingkirreke akurne renhe, anwernenhe alkngarre-ileme akurne yanhe areye mpwarekyete. Intelhe-ilentye akngerre nhenge areyele anwerneke imerneme nthakenhe-arle mwerre mpwaretyeke-irreme, nthakenhe-arle mwerre anetyeke Ngkarte akangkentye anetyenhenge. ¹⁷ Nhenge Jesus-kenhe areyele aywerrke mpwaremele iwenhe Payepule ikwerele intelhe-ilekenge, itne anteme iwenhe apeke renhe mwerre mpwaremere Ngkarte-arle itneke ahentye-anemenge mpwaretyeke.

4 Timothy, the ngenhe irlpangelhe-ileme, Jesus rarle apetye-alpetyenhenge anthurre tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke itirretyeke, ilweke-arle areyeke-arlike, itethe akwete areyeke-arlike, akaltye-irretyeke itne apeke renhe arratyte itelarekenge, ithwenge apeke. Nhenge re ahelhe nhenhe-werne awethe apetye-alpetyenhe re alartetye anthurre anetyenhenge anteme. The ngkwenge arne arrpenheme-akerte iletyeke ahentye aneme unte-arle mpwaretyenhenge. The ngenhe irlpangelhe-ileme Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ uthenele mwantyele arerle-anerremenge aretyeke unte-arle apeke arne nhenge areye mpwaretyeke ithwenge apeke. ² Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke akwete ilaye. Itne apeke ngenhe aweme, ithwenge apeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Itneke Ayeye Mwerre-ante ware akwete ilaye. Unte apeke tyerrtye yanhe areye areme akurnentye apeke alherlthe-iwerlenghe, alakenhe ware itneke angkaye, "Arrantherre kwenhe iwerre akurnentye alheme." Alakenhe-arle angkeke iperre itneke imernaye ayeye nhenhe arratyte itne Ngkarteke arratyte anetyeke. Itne apeke iwerre arratyte mwerrele alhemenge, itneke ilaye Ngkarte-arle itneke akangkemenge. Nhenge unte apeke itnenhene akaltyele-antheme, mwantye anaye nterte anetyeke itnekenge. ³ Lyete tyerrtye atningke anthurrele ngenhe awerrirreme Ayeye Mwerre ilerlenghe. Kenhe urreke apeke itne ngenhe awetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne awerrirretyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe anteme-arle ayeye arratyte mwerre, arrangkwe-arle. Itne-arle untherirretyenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe areyeke ayeye arrpenhe areye-akerte-arle. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyele itnenhe angkentye areye akaltyele-antheme, itne-arle awerrirretyeke ahentye-anetyenhenge, kenhe angkentye yanhe areye nhenge arratyte anetyakenhenge. ⁴ Tyerrtye yanhe areyele awerrirretyakenhe ayeye arratyte Jesus-kenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Itne anteme ikwere awelhetyakenhe, ikwere yewe angkerrirretyakenhele. Kenhe itne akenhe awerrirretyenhe ayeye arrekwenyeye areye-kenhe ware. ⁵ Timothy, itne-arteke anetyale anaye. Urreke apeke ngkwenge akurne anetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke itirretyale anaye, alhwarrpe-irretyale anaye. Nhenge akurne apeke nhenge ngkwenge irreme, akurnentye alhetyale, Jesus akwete apenterle-anaye. Ayeye Mwerre akwete itneke ilaye. Urrkapentye nhenhe renhe uyerrrelhe-ilaye ngenhe Rarle anthekeke.

⁶ Ayenge ampwe-arle-irreke, ingwenthe ware apeke ayenge ilwetyenhe. The apmere nhenhe ingkerne iwerle-alheme. Lyete ayenge antheleme Ngkarteke ngkwarle-arteke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele-arle thelirrerirretyarte kere itne-kenheke-arleke nhenge itne-arle kere nhenge iterrirretyarte kele imerte Ngkarte antherrirremele. Alakenhe renhe ayenge-arle Ngkarteke anthelemele-arteke. ⁷ Ayenge arnterre anthurre Ngkarteke urrkaperle-anetyarte, the warrke uyerrelhe-ileke Rarle ayenge antheke mpwaretyeke, the akwete anthurre Jesus arratye itelaremele. ⁸ Ayenge atnerrele akarelheme arne mwerre akngerre nhenge inetyeke Ngkartele-arle yanhe areye anthetyenhenge Renhe-arle arratye itelarerrirrekenge, iwerre arratye Ikwerenhe-arle apenterlre-anetyarte. Urreke, arlte ingkernenge, Jesus-ele tyerrtye ingkirreke mwantyele aretyenhe itnenhene apayuthnetyenhe nhenge itne apeke renhe arratye itelareme apeke renhe arratye itelaretyakenhe apeke. Ikwere iperre Re ayenge anthetyenhe arne mwerre renhe ayenge anteme Ikwerege akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Ikwerege-arle ayenge-ante anetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe angwenhe apeke re akenhe Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre aneme ikwere mwantye akarelheke nhenge rarle apetyalpetyenhenge, re-arlke Ikwerege anetyenhenge.

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileme

⁹ Kenhe artwe Demas nhenge ilerne apurte urrkaperle-anerretyarte Ngkarteke. Kenhe re akenhe ingkirrekeke ankeye akngerre irreke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme ayenge imperle-alhemele alheke. Kenhe re alheke apmere arrpenhe Thessalonica-werne. Timothy, ayenge ngkwenge lyete nhenhe angkeme: atyenge-werne iparrpe apetyaye. Artwe nhenge Crescens, re alheke apmere Galatia-werne. Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenge Titus, re akenhe alheke apmere Dalmatia-werne. ¹¹ Luke-ante-arle nhenhe ikwerele atyengenge apmere Rome-le aneme. Mark atyenge inetyeke alhaye. Renhe akngetye-alpaye nhenhe atyenge-werne ilerne urrkapetyenhenge apurte. ¹² Kenhe artwe arrpenhe nhenge Tychicus arritnye, the renhe ngkwenge-werne yerneme pipe nhenhe-akerte apmere Ephesus-werne ngenhe re anthetyeke. ¹³ Unte apeke nhenhe-werne apetyerlengge, antyame atyinhe akngetye-alpaye tharle Carpus-enge iwerle-alheke apmere Troas ikwerele. Pweke nhenge areye-arlke akngetyaye pipe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke akenhe arrpenhe nhenge areye-arlke yenpe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke. Ayenge ahentye anthurre aneme

pweke nhenge areyeke nanikute yenpe-ngentyele-arle mpwareke.

¹⁴ Kenhe artwe nhenge Alexander arritnye, re mpwarenty akngerre arne areye steel-engentyele apwerte gold-engentyele, re ayenge akurne anthurre awelhetyeke mpwareme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe ipmentye iwetyenhe akayake-iletyakenhele anetyenhe atyenge. ¹⁵ Timothy, arntarnte-arelhaye Alexander ikwere-ketyenge. Nhenge the Ayeye Mwerre ilerle-apetyarte tyerrtye areyeke, yanhe ikwerele ureke Alexander anwerneke akwetethe ahele-ahele angkerretyartenge. Alakenhe ikwerege arntarnte-arelhaye ikwere-ketyenge.

¹⁶ Arrwekele-arle ayenge court ikwerele tneke, arpenhe atyenge-arle arrkngente angketyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. Itne ingkirreke ayenge ipmentye iwerirreke. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe the akenhe Ngkarte apayuthnetyenhe itneke ahele-irretyakenhe anetyeke atyenge-ntyete. ¹⁷ Nhenge ayenge court-ele tnyame, yanhe ikwerele ureke Jesus atyengenge-arle aneke. Re ayenge atnerre-ileke, atnewe-atnewe-irretyeke the iletyeke Jew anetyakenhe areyeke Ayeye Mwerre ikwere-akerte. Alakenhe rarle mpwareke, itne ayenge ilwetyeke-ante atwetyakenhe. ¹⁸ Ingkirreke atyenge-akerte angkerreme apeke. Tyerrtye itne apeke ayenge atwetyeke, itne apeke ayenge irrerlknge atwerrirretyenhe. Kele mwerre-arle. Jesus-elarle ayenge arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Re apmere impene akertne-werne ayenge akngetyenhe, re tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anthurre akwetethe anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerege renhe anwerne-arle akwetethenhe utyernemele anthurre tnaketyeke! Kele mwerre-arle. Alakenhe rarle aneye!

¹⁹ Timothy, arelhe nhenge Priscilla arritnyeke angketyeke alhaye, anewe ikwerenhe Aquila-ke Onesiphorus-eke-artweyeke-arlke. Itneke ilaye ayenge-arle mwerre aneme. ²⁰ Artwe nhenge Erastus arritnye, re apmere Corinth ikwerele akwete aneme. Rarle nhenhe-werne apetyetyakenhele aneke. Artwe nhenge Trophimus, the renhe apmere Miletus-eke iwerle-alheke rlkerte-arle anerlengge. ²¹ Timothy, iparrpe apetyaye urinpe akwete anteme-arle-nge, alhwerrpe anteme irreketyenge. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye Eubulus, Pudens, Linus, Claudia-arlke, tyerrtye arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye, itne ngkwenge ilerrirretyeke ahentye-aneme itne-arle nhenge mwerre aneme.

²² Timothy, the Jesus alakenhe apayuthneme, "Jesus, Timothy-nge anaye. Ikwere mwerre akangkentye anaye atyewikwe ikwerenhe areyenge-arlke." Kele.

Titus

¹ Ayeye nhenhe anteme the Paul-ele intelhe-ileme Titus ngkwenge. Ngkartele ayenge ileke Ikwerehe warrke akwete mpwarrerle-anetyeke nhenge ayeye akngernentye akngerre Ikwerehe-arteke. Re ayenge ileke Jesus Christ-eke angketyeke. Yanhe arratyeh anthurre-arle. Ngkartele tyerrtye areye akngakeme Ikwere-werne atheke-ilemele. Re ayenge ileke alhetyeke tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthetyeke nhenge itne Renhe arratyeh itelaretyeke, nhenge itne akaltye-irretyeke ayeye arratyeh Ikwere-akerte. Kele nhenge itne akaltye-irretyeke ayeye arratyeh Ngkarte-akerte, kele itne arratyeh mwerre anteme anetyenhenge Ikwere. ² Ngkarte tyerrtye areyeke urrtiyirretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Lyetenyenge akwele, urreke Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwaryenhenge, Re alakenhe ilelheke, "Angwenhele apeke Ayenge arratyeh itelaremele, arratyeh mwerre Atyenge aneme, tyerrtyeh yanhe re Atyengenge akwete-ante anetyenhe." Yanhe arratyeh anthurre-arle. Nhenge tyerrtyeh angwenhe ayeye arratyeh yanheke akangkwe-irretyeke aneme, kele itne Ngkartenge itethe akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe. ³ Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwaremele arntarnte-areke. Urreke awerne anteme, Re ilelheke, "The anteme Ayeye Arratyeh anthurre Atyinhe anteme imerneme tyerrtyeh itneke." Kele, yanhe ipenhe anteme Ngkartele ayenge ileke alhetyeke ayeye arratyeh Ikwerehe tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areyeke ilettyeke. Itne ayeye arratyeh renhe itelareme tharle itnenhe akaltyele-antherlenge. ⁴ Titus, unte Ngkarte renhe arratyeh itelaremele awemele anepaneme ayenge-arteke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme unte alere atyinhe-arteke. Ayenge Ngkarte uthene Jesus Christ utheneke angkeme ngkwenge, Rarle anwernenhe itethe-ilemele mwantyele arntarnte-aremele atnyenetyeke. The ikwera-atherre apayuthneme ngenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke unte-arle mwerre anthurre awelhetyenhenge.

Paul-ele Titus-eke intelhe-ileme tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye akngakeme-akerte

⁵ Titus, nhenge ayenge-arle ngkwengenge arrekwele aneke apmere Crete-le, the warrke akngerre atyinhe ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilettyakenhe tyatye yanhele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme the ngenhe imperle-alheke nhenge unte anteme warrke akngerre renhe akwete mpwaryenhenge iwenhe apeke renhe arratyeh-ilettyeke yanhe ikwerele. The ngenhe ileke tyatye arrpenhe yanhe areye-werne alhetyeke, akngerrepate areye akngaketyeke tyatye anyenteke-anyente arrpenhe ik-

were. The ngkwenge arrekwele kele ileke nthakenhe tyatye-ke akngerrepate itnenhe akngaketyeke. ⁶ The ngenhe tyatye-ke akngerrepate areye-akerte alakenhe ileke: Urreke tyatye-ke akngerrepate irreyenhenge, re mwerre-arle anetyeke, nhenge tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areyele renhe akurne-akurne ileketye. Re anewe anyente-akerte anetyeke. Ampe ikwerehe areyele Jesus arratyeh itelaretyeke, itneke-artweye akangkwe-irretyeke aneke, nhenge tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areyele itnenhe arerte, anhelhentyeh akngerre apeke ileketye. ⁷ Tyatye-ke akngerrepate areyele tyerrtyeh Ngkarte-arenye ingkirreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke tyatye ikwerele. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme tyerrtyeh angwenhe apeke ahentyeh-anemele tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke, re arratyeh mwerre anetyeke-amparreh arrpenhe areyele renhe akurne akeketye. Re tnakelhetyeh anetyeke, tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areye uterrettyakenhele. Re iwerre ikwerehe-arrpeke akwetethe ahentyeh-aneme mpwaryeh anetyeke, iparpele ahele-irretyeh anetyeke. Ngkwarle akngerre antyewyeh anetyeke, akweke ware apeke, re arerte anthurre irretyeh anetyeke. Re ahele-irretyeh anetyeke, atwentyeh akngerre-kwenyeh anetyeke. Re tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areyeke urrtiyirretyeh anetyeke nhenge itnekenge apwertyeh akngerre inetyenhenge. Tyerrtyeh apeke alakenhe akurne aneme kele re tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyakenhe-arle aneme, arrangkwe-arle. ⁸ Nhenge angwenhe apeke tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke ahentyeh-anemele, re kele ipenyeh areyeke-arlke akangkentyeh anetyeke, itnenhe ikngwemele apmere ikwerehe-werne anetyeke. Re arne mwerre areyeke-ante ware itirretyeh anetyeke. Re arne akurne areyeke itirretyeh anetyeh. Re mwerrentyeh anetyeke, tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areyeke-arlke mwerre anetyeke, arratyeh anetyeke Ngkarteke. Re ayakelhetyeh akurne areye mpwareme-ketyeh. ⁹ Nhenge angwenhe apeke tyatye-ke akngerrepate anetyeke ahentyeh-aneme, arrekwele anteme re ayeye Jesus-kenhe awetyeke, ayeye anyente renhe antime-arle ilerneh akaltyeh-antheke tyerrtyeh apmere Crete-arenye areye. Nhenge tyatye-arenye nhengele apeke ayeye arratyeh Jesus-akerte yanhe apeke mwantye-mwantyeh atnyenemele, kele re alhetyeh tyerrtyeh arrpenhe areye-arlke anteme akaltyeh-anthetyeh alheme arrpenhe yanhe areye Jesus-eke-arle akangkwe-irretyeke. Re anteme angwenhe apeke renhe arratyeh-ileme nhenge apeke-arle akurne angkemeke ayeye yanhe-akerte.

Paul-ele Titus alknarre-ileme akalyle-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areye-ketye

¹⁰ Tyatye areye Crete-elarle tyerrtye atningke anthurre mwernte akngerre-arle anemeke, lterrke akwete aneke areye, itne-arle awetyakenhe aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akangkwe-irretyakenhe. Itne-arle akwetethe anthurre ayeye akurne areye ileme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke. Itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke urrtirremele. Akalyle-anthenhe-anthenhe atningke Jew-arenye-arle, nhenge areye akengentye-arle angkemeke artwe ingkirreke artwe-irretyeke angkentye akngerre Jew-kenhenge ularre. ¹¹ Titus, unte alhetyeke Jew-arenye yanhe areye ntertelhe-iletyeke! Itne-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ayeye akurne-arle akalyle-antheme. Tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ayeye akurne alakenhe areye iletyle anetyeke! Jew-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe areyele-arle akwele ayeye alakenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilemele ware-arle nhenge itneke urrtirremele itne apwerte ngkweltye itnenhe anthetyenhenge. Kele itne itnenhe urrtyekele-ilerenge alakenhe mpwareme-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge itne tyerrtye atningke areye itneke-artweye-arlike untyemelhe-ileke Jesus-enge. Akngeye-arlike, meye-arlike, ampe akweke areyele-arlike ayeye akurne yanhe areye awemele itne anteme untyemurle-irreke Jesus-enge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte alhetyeke Jew-arenye yanhe areye ntertelhe-iletyle, yanhe areyele-arle ayeye akurne ilerlte-apemeke. ¹² Arrule anthurre ayeye ilentye akngerre anyente Crete-arenye alakenhe angkeke, "Tyerrtye Crete-arenye areye akwetethe anthurre urrtirremele-arle ileme. Yanhe areye akurne anthurre, anhelhentye ahe-akngerre anthurre aneme. Yanhe areye-arle warrke mpwarentye akngerre-kwenye areye-arle, itne aname-atheke anthurre areye. Itne-arle anerlte-aneme merne uthene kere akngerre uthene arlkwemele akwetethe!" Alakenhe-arle ayeye ilentye akngerre re angkeke. ¹³ Yanhe arraty anthurre-arle! Tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe atningke anthurrele Crete-nge iwerre akurne apenterlte-aneme. Titus, itnenhe alknarre-ilaye, lterrke anthurre itneke angkemele. Itnenhe ilaye itne-arle akurne mpwaremele aneme. Itneke ayeye arratyentye awethe ilaye Jesus Christ-akerte nhenge itne Renhe arraty itelaretyeke. ¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe Jew-arenye arrpenhemele ayeye arrulentye itnekenhe ware ileme. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ayeye Jesus-kenhe-ngentye untyeme-irreke-arle ayeye arratyentye anthurre ikwerenge. Itne alakenhe ileme, Ngkarte-kenhe anewe-kwenye areye akwele anewe aketyeke arrangkwe-arle. Itne awethe alakenhe ileme, Ngkarte-kenhe areyele akwele merne arrpenheme arlkwetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Titus, Ngkarte-arenye arrpenhe areye ilaye itneke akangkwe-irretyeke arrangkwe-arle. ¹⁵ Nhenge angwenhele apeke iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe arratyentye apentemele, kele tyerrtye yanhe areye re merne iwenhe apeke renhe ingkirreke-arle arlkwetyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe apeke itirremele arne akurne-akerte

ware, Jesus arraty itelaretyakenhe, itne akutne akwete arne iwenheke-arle arratyentye mwerre anemele apeke, arne iwenheke-arle akurne anemeke apeke. Tyerrtye alakenhe areye, itirrentye itnekenhe akurne akwete-arle, arne ingkirrenyeye anthurre itne mpwareme akurne anerlunge. ¹⁶ Itne akwele angkeme itne-arle Ngkarte itelareme akwele, kele imerte itne akwete-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemele. Nhenge itne akwete arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaremele, Ngkarte itneke akangkentye anetyakenhe. Itne Renhe awetyakenhe aneme, kele itne warrke mwerre mpwaretyakenhe-arle Ikwere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyerrtye yanhe areye Ngkarteke akutne akwete aneme arraty.

Paul-ele Titus akalyle-antheme nthakenhe-akenhe tyerrtye areye arratyentye anetyeke Ngkarteke

2 Titus, arratyentye akwete ilemele itnenhe akalyle-anthaye ayeye arratyentye ikwerele Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere Crete-elarle anemeke nhenge itne arraty mwerrentye Ngkarteke anetyeke. ² Nhenhe anteme unte artwe ampwe areyeke alakenhe iletyle, "Artwe ampwe areye, mwantye-mwantye nterte ware anerrirraye nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe mwerre aketyenhenge. Ayakelhaye iwerre akurne alheketye Ngkarte-ketyenge. Jesus arraty akwete itelaraye. Ngkarteke akwete ahentye-anaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike. Akurne arrekatherre irretyenhe apeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Iwerre Jesus-kenhe akwete apenterlte-anaye."

³ Titus, alakenhe re antime angkaye arelthe ampwe areyeke. Itneke alakenhe angke, "Arelthe ampwe areye, arrantherre-arle kele anhelhewarreke Ngkarte-werne-atheke, arrantherre Ikwerenhe anteme aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre mwantye-mwantye anetyeke Ikwere. Tylele angketyale tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, ngkwarle akngerre anthurre antywetyale. Marle awenke areye mwantyele akalyle-anthaye arne mwerre areye-akerte-ante ware. ⁴ Marle awenke itnenhe akalyle-anthaye arne mwerre areyeke-arle anewe itnekenhe-arlike mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, ampe akweke itnekenhe-arlike. ⁵ Itneke alakenhe angke, 'Marle awenke areyaye, arternpe-irremele anetyeke iwerre akurne-arle alhetyale arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreketye. Artwe arrpenhe areyenge-arlike intetyale. Apmere ngkwinhenge warrke mwerre mpwaraye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ilemele anaye. Anewe ngkwinhene akangkwe-irraye ikwere warrke mpwaremele.'" Alakenhe renhe-arle arelthe ampwe areyele awenke akweke itnenhe iletyle. Kele arelthe awenke nhenhe areye apeke iwerre arratyentyele alakenhele aneme, kele arrpenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneme nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akurne anemeke. ⁶ Titus, alakenhe akenhe angkaye artwe akwerrke areyeke, alakenhe itneke angkemele, "Arrantherre ingkirrenyeye anthurre anyenteke-anyente impelhetyeke iwerre akurne-arle

alhetyale Ngkarte-ketye." Unte itneke alakenhe angketyeke. ⁷ Titus, nhenge unte apeke artwe akwerke areyenge anemele, arratyentye anaye nhenge itne ngenhe aretyenhenge mwerre areye mpwarerleng anemele. Unte ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe akaltyele-anthemele arratyentye renhe ilettyeke. Kele itne antemele ngenhe apentetyenhenge, kele imerte itne antemele-arle mpwaremele. ⁸ Nhenge unte itnenhe akaltyele-anthemele, ayeye arratyentye-ante itneke angketyeke. Kele arrpenhe areyele ayeye ngkwinge akurne aketyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ngkwenge akurnentye angkerleng, itneke angkentye arratyentye-ante ware akwete angkirtnaye. Kele nhenhe ipenhe anteme itne akurne angketyeke arrangkwe-arle anwerne-akerte, itne anteme apure anthurre irretyenhenge.

⁹ Titus, nhenhe anteme tyerrtye areyeye ilaye warrke-irrerleng-arle areye ilyeleng-irretyenhenge: "Arrantherre alartetye arrekantherrenhe areyeye mwantheye awemele anetyeke nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe ilerleng warrke mpwaretyeke. Arrantherre akwetethe arnterre warrke-irremele anetyeke alartetye arrekantherrenhe areye arrekantherre akangkemele anetyenhenge. Alartetye arrekantherrenhe areyeye ahele angkirtnetyale. ¹⁰ Arne areye alartetye arrekantherrenhe anyelkngenge inetyale. Nhenge alartetye arrekantherrenhe apeke arrekantherre ileme warrke arrekantherrenhe mpwaremele uyerrelhe-ilemele anetyeke nhenge arne areye apeke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, arrantherre warrke renhe mwerrentye mpwaretyeke uyerrelhe-ilettyeke, arne areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Kenhe yanhe ipenhe anteme itne arrenhantherrenhe arratyente itelareme, arne itne-kenheke itirretyakenhe anteme aneme." Alakenhe renhe anteme unte urrkapentye akngerre areyeye angketyeke. Yewe, warrkene yanhe areye warrke mwerre mpwaretyeke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aretyenhenge. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe areme warrke mwerre mpwarerleng, kele itne atheke-atheke-irretyenhenge ayeye Ngkarte-akerte awetyeke anwerne-arle itnenhe akaltyele-anthemeke. Ayeye akngerre yanhele Ngkarte-akerte Rarle thewe anwernenhe mwantyele atnyenemeke, itetheke mpwaremele.

Ngkartele akurne areye tyerrtye areyenge urrpame itnenhe itethe-ilemele

¹¹ Titus, the ngkwenge ileke-arle Jesus-kenhe areye iwerre arratyentye anetyeke Ngkarteke. Iwenheke-ame anwerne iwerre arratyentye anetyeke Ikwere? Alakenhe renhe the ngkwenge ilettyeke ahentye-aneme lyete. Ngkarte anwerneke ingkirrenyekeke ilkelheme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke Re tyerrtye ingkirreke-ngentye akurne urrparyeke anwernenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaryentyehenge. ¹² Ngkartele anwernenhe akwetethe anthurre akaltyele-antheme iwerre mwerre akwete apentetyeke. Ngkarte arne

akurne areyeye ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akurne itnenhe impetyeke. Anwerne itirrentye akurne anwerne-kenhe impetyeke. Alakenhe arratyente anthurre, anwerne ameke-arelhetyeke arne akurne areye mpwaremeketye, anwerne akwete itirretyente iwerre mwerrele akwete alhetyeke Ngkarteke lyete. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme. ¹³ Jesus Christ-arle Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe, Re mwerre akngerre anthurre aneme. Rarle thewe anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme-arle. Lyete anteme anwerne iwerre arratyentye akwete anetyeke Ikwere-ante, anwerne Ikwere akarelhemele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalpetyeke. Alakenhe arratyente anthurre. Anwerne itelareme nhenge Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalperleng, Re rltterkele apetyentyehenge. Nhenge anwerne Renhe aremele apetyentyehenge, anwerne arratyente anthurre apatewartyentyehenge rarle mwerre akngerre anerleng. ¹⁴ Jesus anhelheke arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilwetyeke, arrpenhele renhe uternetyakenhe. Re anwerneke aywerrke ilweke anwerne Ikwere akwete-ante anetyeke. Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke anwerne arne akurne areye awethe mpwarewarreketye. Re akurne anwerneke-ngentye urrpameke, anwernenhe arlkgemele akngakeke Ikwere-arleng anwerne anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne iwerre arratyentye alhetyeke, mwerrantye akwete Ikwere anetyeke.

¹⁵ Titus, Jesus-kenhe areye apmere Crete-nge akaltyele-antheye ayeye arratyentye tharle ngenhe antheme pipe nhenheke-arle intelhe-ilemeke. Itnenhe ilaye itne-arle ayeye akngerre nhenhe areye arratyentye akwete apenteryente-apetyeke. Tharle ngenhe angkentye nhenhe areye antheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, angwenhele apeke ayeye nhenhetyenge tyenelheme, ngenhe awetyakenhe apeke, kele itnenhe iltetyeke itne anteme alkng arelhemele ngkwenge akangkwe-irremele anteme-arle. Itnenhe irlpe artepele awaye, nhenge itne angkerleng unte-arle apelkele-arle angkeme.

Paul-ele anteme Ngkarte-kenhe areye ileme apmere Crete-elarle anemeke iwerre arratyentye alhetyeke Ngkarte-werne-atheke

3 Titus, akwete anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe areye irlpangelhe-ilye nhenge itne akwetethe awetyeke alartetye government-kenhe areye-arlke apmereke-artweye areye-arlke, itneke mwernte-irretyale. Itne akwete itneke akangkwe-irretyente. Arrpenhele itnenhe apeke warrke antheme mpwaretyeke, kele itne aywerrkele mpwaretyeke renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele anetyeke. ² Ngkarte-kenhe areye ilaye itne-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye tyele angketyeke arrangkwe, itne ahele-ahelhe-irremele anetyale, atwerretyale anetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye mwerre akwete anetyeke itnekenge mwantye-mwantye-illerremele anetyeke, tnakelhetyakenhe anetyeke.

³ Urreke anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye irrerirretyehenge, anwerne akurne-akurne awerne areye antime aneke. Anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe areye awetyakenhe aneke, arrangwe-arle, nhenge Ngkarte-arlike awetyakenhe. Anwerne iwerre akurnele alhetyeke antime-arle Ngkarte-ketye. Anwerne-arle ayakelhetyakenhe arne akurne mpwareme-ketye, iwerre akurne ikwerele akwete aneme-ketye. Alakenhenge anteme anwerne akwete itirretyarte arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke akwete. Anwerne akwele akangkentye mpwarelhetyeke arrkernemele arne akurne areyele. Anwerne-arle akurne antime-arle aneke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arlike ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele anetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye anwerneke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anteme, anwerne ingkerrenyeyeke ahentye anetyakenhe anteye. ⁴ Yewe, anwerne-arle iwerre akurnele-arle anetyarte Ngkartenge arlengele. Ngkartele anwernenhe atwemere anwerne-arle akurne mpwarerlengenge. Kenhe Ngkarte Rarle thewe anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme. Anwerne akurne akwete mpwarekengenge perre, Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ileke. Re anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme, anwernenhe arntarnte-aremele atnyeneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke. ⁵ Anwerne apeke uyarne anthurre akaltye-irreke iwerre mwerrele anetyeke Ngkarteke. Kenhe Re anwernenhe alakenhe ikwerenge kwenye-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, arrangwe-arle. Re anwernenhe areke iwerre akurnele akwete-arle anerlengenge, Re anteme anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke ilweketyenge. Re akurne ingkerrenyeyeke arrentye Satan-kenhe anwerneke-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke, nhenge meyele-arle ampe akweke ikw-erenhenge ahelhe renhe alhewemenge kwatyele. Kele ikwere ipenhele anteme Re Utnenge Mwerre Ikwerenhe kwene ikwere anwerneke-arleke akwernemele. Kele Utnenge Mwerre yanhe-ngentyele anwerne in-teke awethe anteme ampe Ikwerenhe areye-arteke anteme, Re anwernenhe arrerneme Ikwere-artweye areye anetyeke. Re anwernenhe arraty akeke anwerne anteme Ikwere arraty mwerre anerrirretyehenge. ⁶ Yewe, Ngkartele Jesus yerneke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke ilweketyenge. Re Renhe yerneke nhenge Re Utnenge Mwerre anwerneke-arleke akwernetyehenge anwernenhe mwantyele atnyenetyeke. ⁷ Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurre aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe akngakemele ineke, anwernenhe arraty akeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke. Re anwernenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke anwerne ampe akweke Ikwerenhe areye anetyehenge nhenge anwerne itelaretyehenge anthurre anwerne-arle Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyehenge.

⁸ Titus, angkentye nhenhe tharle intelhe-ileke arraty anthurre-arle. Tyerrtye ingkirrenyeyeke anthurrele awer-

rirretyeke itne iwerre arratyentyele anetyehenge. Kele arne ingkirreke nhenhe itnenhene atnerrele akaltyele-anthaye Ngkarte-arle awerrirremeke. Itnenhe akwete-arle akaltyele-antheye itne anteme mwerre anetyehenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke, itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele.

⁹ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe arerte-arterte akwete aneme. Itne ahele-ahele akerrremele ayeye areye arrekwenyeye itnekenhe-ngentyele, arrekwenyeye areye arritnye-akerte-arlike. Itne akwete ahele-ahele akerrremele uthnelhe-uthnelhe akwete ilerremele angkentye-akerte Jew-arenye areye-kenhe-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye areye alakenhe ahele-ahele akerrremele, re akurne anthurre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge itnekele-arlengenge anetyale nhenge itne uthnelhe-uthnelhe-ilerrenlengenge itne-ketyenge angwarelhemele.

¹⁰ Tyatye ikwerele-arle, nhenge angwenhe apeke akwete angkeme ayeye arrulenyeye yanhe areye-akerte, nhenge angkentye Jew-arenye areye-kenheke apeke, kele tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye anteme uthnelhe-uthnelhe-ilerreketye. Alakenhe-irreketye anteme, tyerrtye yanhe areye ilettyeke anyente-ngare, atherre-ngare apeke nterte anetyeke. Nhenge re apeke akwete angkemele, kele renhe ntertelhe-ilettyeke. Renhe ilettyeke tyatye akngerre kwenele-arlike angketyale anetyeke, renhe ipmentyeye iwetyeke angketyale. ¹¹ Titus, unte itelareme tyerrtye areye alak-eh-arle anemeke. Unte itelareme itne akurne anthurre-arle, arne akurne areye akwete mpwarerlengenge. Tyerrtye ingkerrenyeyeke areme itne iwerre akurnele akwete alherlengenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte itnenhe ntertelhe-ilettyeke tyatye kwenenge angketyale anetyeke, itne-ketye ameke-aremele.

Paul-ele pipe nhenhe Titus-eke uyerrelhe-ileke intelhe-ilemele

¹² Titus, ayenge alhetyeke ahentye-aneme apmere akngerre Nicopolis-werne nhenge yanhele anetyeke alhwerrpenge. Urreke ayenge alhetyehenge apmere Nicopolis-werne, the artwe Artemas apeke yerneme artwe Tychicus apeke ngkwengele-arlengenge anetyeke apmere Crete-le. Anyente angwenhe apeke apetyerlengenge, unte arne ngkwinhe areye inetyeke iparrpe anthurre apmere yanhe impemele apmere Nicopolis-werne apetyemele ayenge yanhele aretye-alhetyeke. ¹³ Artwe Zenas court-arenye re, artwe arrpenhe Apollos arritnye, ratherre kele alhetyeke akarelherle-annerreme. Ratherre apeke apwerte ngkweltye-kwenye kele renhe-atherrenhe anthetyeke. ¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe areye Crete-arenye akwete akaltyele-anthaye, itne akwete urrakpemele arne mwerre areye mpwaremele akwete anetyeke. Itne-arle Ngkarte arraty itelareme anwerne-arteke. Itne tyerrtye akunye areye akwete arntarnte-aretyeke. ¹⁵ Tyerrtye ingkerrenyeyeke anthurre atyengenge-arle anemeke ngkwenge ilettyeke ahentye-aneme itne-arle mwerre aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye areye Crete-elarle aneme anwerneke-arle ahentye-anemeke, Jesus-arle arraty itelaremeke anwerne-arteke,

itneke ilaye anwerne-arle mwerre anemenge. The Jesus anwerneke-artweye apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe akwete arntarnte-aretyeke.

Kele yanhe ware ayenge angkerle-iweme.

Philemon

Ayeye nhenhe Paul-ele Philemon-eke intelhe-ileke

1 Philemon-aye, ayenge Paul-arle, the pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ileme. Ayenge kwenhe jail-ele aneme ayenge-arle Jesus-kenhe anemenge, tharle ayeye ikwere-akerte ilerle-apekenge anteye. The pipe nhenhe ngkwenge intelhe-ileme, Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlke apmere ngkwinhele-arle apurte-irremeke. Tharle ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ilemele Apphia-eke-arlke re yaye-arteke rarle Jesus apenterlenge anteye. The pipe nhenhe Archippus-eke-arlke yerneme. Timothy ilerne nhenhele apurte aneme. Re kake anwerne-kenhe-arteke, ilerne-arle kwenhe arrantherre-arlke, anwerne ingkirrekele Jesus apenterlte-aneme.

³ Ilerne Ngkarteke angkerle-anerreme Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenheke ratherre-arle arrenhantherrenhe atnyenetyeke akangkentye-iletetyeke arrantherre atnerre anetyeke, mwerrentye anerlte-anetyeke.

Paul Ngkarteke akangkemele aneke Philemon-arle Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke ahentye anet-yartenge

⁴ Nhenge ayenge Ngkarteke angkemele, ayenge ngkwenge-inpe itirremele. Nhenge the Ngkarte apayuthnemele ayenge-arle Ikwere akangkemele angkeme tharle awerle-anemele unte-arle Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke akwetethe ahentye anemenge nhenge Jesus Alartetye-arlke akwetethe arratyte itelaremele arlte arrpe-anenhele. ⁶ The itelareme unte-arle Jesus arratyte itelareme, atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge akwetethe anyente-irremele anteye. Ayenge Ngkarteke angkeme, nhenge unte atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe yanhe areyenge arrawe-irremele, Re arrenhantherrenhe akaperte altywere-iletetyeke awethe-ame-awethe arne mwerre akngerre areye-akerte Rarle anwernehe anthemele anwerne-arle Christ-enge anyente-irrekenge. ⁷ Arrule-ngentyele kwenhe unte Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke ahentye-anerle-aneme, unte kwenhe itnenhene akangkentye-iletetyeke lterrke-arlke-ilemele. Nhenge the nhenhe awemele ayenge akangkemele anthurre aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte tnakeme anteye.

⁸ Philemon, ayenge awaye! Ayenge nhenhe jail-ele aneme, artwe ampwe anteme anemele, tharle ayeye Jesus Christ-kenhe ilerle-apemeke. The angkentye ikwerenhe akwete ileme, ayenge kake ngkwinhe-arteke-arlke Christ-nge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the

apeke alartetyele-arteke ngenhe uternemere ayenge awetyeke mpwaretyeke anteme ayenge-arle angkeme. Arrangkwe akenhe, the ngenhe mwantyele apayuthneme unte-arrpe itirretyenhenge. ¹⁰ Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame unte itirreme? The artwe Onesimus-eke apayuthneme, Jesus arratyte itelareke-arle re alere atyenge-arteke. Tharle renhe areke nhenge ayenge jail kwenhele anemele, the renhe mwantye-mwantye-ileke re anteme Jesus arratyte itelareke, kele ayenge ikwere angkeme akngeye-arteke alere ikwerenheke angkeme. ¹¹ Nhenge re ngkwenge arrekwele aneke, unte itelareme, re kwenhe ngenhe akwenpele aweme, apale-arlke ngkwenge mpwarekeke, kele re utepe anteme irreke aywerrkele awemele-arlke, re anteme warrkene mwerre anemele. Lyete re kwenhe ayenge aweme, re ngenhe-arlke aywerrkele awetyenhenge.

Paul Philemon-eke angkeme Onesimus ikwere-werne yernetye-alpetyeke-akerte

¹² Ayenge Onesimus-eke itirreke-arle renhe nhenhele atnyenetyeke ahentye-aneme. Kele the renhe ngkwenge-werne yernirtneme kele ayenge anteye ikwere ahentye anthurre aneme. ¹³ Tharle renhe atyenge atnyenetyeke ahentye-aneme, nhenge ayenge jail-le anemele tharle Angkentye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte ilerle-apekeke. Re nhenhele atyenge warrke-irretyeke unte-tetye, tharle itelaremenge unte-arle ayenge alpe-eme-iletetyeke ahentye aneme. Kele arrangkwe-arle! Re apele warrkene ngkwinhe. ¹⁴ Kele-arle the kwenhe renhe ngkwenge-werne yernirtneme. Nhenge the warrkene ngkwinhe atnyenetyakenhe unte-arle angketyakenhenge yernirtnetyeke. The ngenhe uternetyakenhe aneme. Nhenge ayenge ngkwenge angketyeke ahentye anemele unte-arle ikwere ilkelherlenge.

¹⁵ Kele unte itelareme rarle ngenhe imperle-alheke. Kele mwerre-arle, re nhenhe-werne apetyeke ayeye Jesus-akerte aweke-iperre re renhe arratyte itelaremele. Re kwenhe warrkene ngkwinhe aneke ngenhe iwerle-alhemele alheke, re kwenhe Jesus-eke-artweyeye anteme. Kele nhenge re ngkwenge-werne alpemele, nhenge warrkene-ante ware kwenye, nhenge re Jesus-kenhe anteme irreke mpwele kenhenge atherre anteme anerle-anerreme. Kele lyete re ngkwenge-werne apetye-alpeme ngkwenge anetyeke anteme akwete. Ayenge kwenhe artwe nhenheke akangkeme anthurre anteme, unte-inpe kele ikwere akangkemele anthurre

anetyenhe rarle ngkwenge-artweyeke anthurre an-
teme Jesus-enge ularre.

¹⁷ Philemon, unte kwenhe atyewe atyinhe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme unte Onesimus-eke akangkemele arneke-arnare-irreme atyewe-arteke, re nhenge ngkwenge-werne alhemenge. Renhe akangkemele ikngwemele, unte ayenge, atyewe ngkwinhe-arle, akangkemele ikngweme-arteke. ¹⁸ Arratye apelaye, unte-arle renhe apwerte ngkweltyele ineke re ngkwenge arlkarentye-irremele impelheke. Kele impaye, akwete itirretyale. Kele re apeke ngkwengenge arne anyelkgele ineke ngenhe re anteme anthirtneyeke. Nhenge renhe apayuthnetyale nhenhe anthirtneyeke. Kele atyenge ilaye nthakenhe-arle re irreke nthakenhe-arle re apale mpwareke kele the ngenhe iwenhe apeke renhe anthirtnetyenhe apwerte ngkweltye atyinhe-ngentyele. ¹⁹ Awaye, ayenge Paul, the-arpe anteme iltyele intelhe-ileme ngkwenge alhilemele tharle ngenhe ingkirreke anthirtnemele, unte-arle itirremeke artwe nhenhele akwele anyelkgele ineke. Apwerte mane yanheke itirretyeye, arne iwenhe apeke renhe-arteke tharle ngkwenge alhileme. Kenhe unte akenhe itelaretyeke anteye unte-arle atyenge akngerre anthurre alhileme, arrule anthurre-arle the ngkwenge Jesus-akerte ilerlengge, unte anteme itethe alkarle ineke Ngkarteke atyewe-irremele atyengenge ularre. ²⁰ Ye, the ngenhe apayuthneme artwe nhenhe akangkemele inirtnetyeke ikwere ipeltye-irretyeye. Alakenhe renhe atyenge mpwaraye, apentemele anthintye-alpeme-arteke, unte-arle Christ-kenhe anemenge. Nhenge unte ikwerenge ipeltye-irremele,

ayenge arnterre akangkemele anthurre anetyen-
henge. ²¹ Kele the-ingarle nhenhe intelhe-ileme, the itelareme unte arratye-arle mpwareme iwenhe apeke renhe the apayuthneke, unte awethe anthurre-ulkere anteme mpwaretyenhe.

²² The nhenhe-inpe apayuthneme! Apmere atyenge akwetante mpwaretyeke, ayenge apetyetyeke arrekantherrenge anetyeke. Arrantherre nhenge Ngkarte atyenge apayuthneke-arle nhenge ayenge ingwenhe-ulkere jail-ngentyele arratetyenhe arrekantherre-werne apetyetyenhenge. Ayenge itirreme Ngkartele ingwenhe-ulkere mpwaretyenhe iwenhe arrantherre-arle apayuthnekeke.

Paul-ele ayeye nhenhe Philemon-eke uyerrelhe-ileme

²³ Artwe arrpenhe nhenge Epaphras arritnye ilerne akwele nhenge apmere jail-ele anerle-anerreme, ilerne-arle ayeye Jesus-akerte ilerle-aperrekenge. Kele re ngkwenge akwete-arle akangkemele itirreme ngkwenge akwele ilelheme re akwele mwerre-arle. ²⁴ Kele artwe arrpenhe nhenhe areye, Ayeye Mwerre Jesus-akerte-arle ilemeke, itne-inpe kwenhe apmere nhenhele ante, arritnye itnekenhe, Mark, Aristarchus, Demas uthene Luke uthene. Itne kwenhe ngkwenge akangkemele itirreme ayenge ngkwenge itne apayuthneme anteye.

²⁵ Kele the intelhe-ilentye urteke nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileke. Alartetye Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

Hebrews

Ngkarte anwerneke angkeke Alere Ikwerenhenge an-pere-irrenhemele

1 Arrule anthurre, Ngkarte atningke-ngare angkeke nhenge yanhe areyenge anpere-irrenhemele angkentye Ikwerenhe-arle ilerlthe-apetyarteke arrenge ante atyemeye anwerne-kenhe areyeke-arlike. Rarle angkentye arrpenhele renhe itneke ileke. ² Kenhe lyete anteme aneme, arlthe utyaknge-arle itwe-irrenge, Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke Re nhenge anwerneke iletyeke ingkirreke anthurre Ngkarte-akerte. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Alere ikwerenhe-arle itethe akwete aneme, apurtele anteme Ratherre-arle arne arrpenenhe mpwareke alkere uthene ahelhe uthene. Urreke, ilengare apeke, arne ingkirreke anthurre Alere Ikwerenhe-akenhe anteme anetyenhe. Re anteme pwathe akngerre arne ingkirrekeke-artweye anetyenhe. ³ Nhenge anwerne Alere Ngkarte-kenheke itirremele, re alkngenthe-arteke imparrkeme Ngkartengentyele. Rarle anwerneke imerneme re kwenhe Akngeye ikwerenhe-arteke anthurre aneme. Alere Ngkarte-kenhele arne ingkirreke anthurre mwerre arntarnte-aremele atnyeneme apmere ahelhe nhenhele ane alkerele uthene angkentye akngerre ikwerenhele. Anwerne-arle akurne anthurre anerlthe-anetyarte. Kenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke anteme re anwernenhe akurne-ketye arkngetyeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwerneke urtepe akeketyenge arrlityeke akurne anthurre anwerne mpwaremele aneke. Ikwere-iperre, re itethe-irritnemele, alkere-werne alpeke anetye-alpemele Ngkartele akwe-arratyete.

⁴ Arratye kwenhe alakenhe aneke. Ngkartele Jesus Alere Ikwerenhe akeke. Arritnye yanhe alkere-arenyenkenhe-arteke anetyakenhele, arrangkwe-arle. Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe akngakeke alkere-arenye areyenge akertne-ulkere anetyeke.

Jesus kwenhe impene aneme, alkere-arenye areyenge irntwarre-ulkere akwete

⁵ Ngkarte alkere-arenye areyeke angketyakenhele aneke,

“Unte Alere Atyinhe.

Lyete ayenge Akngeye ngkwinhe aneme.”

Psalm 2:7.

Ngkarte alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneke,

“Ayenge lyete Akngeye ngkwinhe aneme,

ante unte Alere Atyinhe anteme aneme.”

2 Samuel 7:14.

Nhenge Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke-arle iperre, Re alkere-arenyeke alakenhe angketyakenhe-arle aneke, Re Alere Ikwerenheke ware-arle angkeke.

⁶ Nhenge Rarle itirreke yernetyeke Alere anyente-arenye Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne. Kele imerte Re alakenhe-arle angkemele, “Alkere-arenye ingkirreke anthurre renhe tnakewarretyeke.”

Deuteronomy 32:43 (Greek version).

⁷ Nhenge Re alkere-arenye areye-akerteke angkemele, Ngkarte imerte alakenhe-arle angkemele, “Tharle alkere-arenye mpwareke atyenge warrke-irretyeke.

Itne rilke-arteke anetyenhe ane ure alkngenthe-arteke-arlike.”

Psalm 104:4.

⁸ Kenhe Ngkarte Alere Ikwerenheke angkeme, “Ye Alere Atyinhe, unte apele Atyenge irratpatye anteme-arle, Ngkarte.

Ayenge-arteke, unte tyerrtye ngkwinhe-areye arratye anthurre akwete-ante arntarnte-aretyenhe arleng arlentyeke.

⁹ Unte mwantyele arntarnte-areme angwenhele apeke-arle akwetethe arratye mpwarerlthe-anemeke.

Unte akenhe ilkelhetyakenhe aneme tyerrtye areye aretyeke arne akurnentye mpwaremele anerleng.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme The ngenhe akngakeke unte Alartetye anthurre anetyeke.

The ngenhe mpwareke arrpenhe ingkirrekenge intwarre akangkentye anetyeke.”

Psalm 45:6-7.

¹⁰ Nhenhe angkentye arrpenhe-arle aneme Ngkartele Alere Ikwerenhe ileke.

“Alartetye-aye, arrwekelenge aneke, nhenge arne-arlike anetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle,

Unte kwenhe ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene angampelhe-ileke iltye ngkwinhe atherrele mpwareke.

¹¹ Urreke ulkerenge anteme ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arrangkwe-irretyenhe, ratherre akurne-irretyenhe mantere angkweye-arteke.

Mantereke itirraye, nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne angkweye-irremele, re-anteme itnenhe irlwelhe-ileme iwemele anteme,

Unte alkere uthene ahelhe utheneke alakenhe mpwaretyenhe.

Kenhe unte akenhe akngarte-iwelhetyakenhele anetyenhe,

kenhe unte akenhe uyerrettyakenhe, unte alakenhe akwete ahawethe akwete-arle anetyenhe.”

Psalms 102:25-27.

¹³ Ngkarte alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areyeke angketyakenhele aneke:

“Atyenge itwele anaye atyengenge alartetye atherre ilerne anetyeke,

The tyerrtye uternetyenhenge ilkelhetyakenhe areye artepe-arrernelhetyeke ingke ngkwinge-arleke, ngkwenge itne aywerre-irretyeke.”

Psalms 110:1.

¹⁴ Jesus-arteke anetyakenhe kwenhe alkere-arenye areye. Itne-arle kwerrere areye ware-arle Ngkarteke warrke mpwarentye akngerre areye. Yanhe itnenhe-arle Re nhenhe-werne akwetethe yerneme apetyetyeke anetyeke anwerneke-nge arntarnte-aremele anetyeke. Anwernenhe-arle Ngkartele akngakeke Re itetheke mpwarentyehenge anwerne ilweke-ketyenge.

Anwerne ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe mwantyele awetyeke anwernenhe-arle itetheke atnyenemenge

2 Ye, Jesus kwenhe alkere-arenye areyenge impene anthurre ulkere aneme, alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne angkentye ikwernenhe mwantyele awerlte-anetyeke ikwere alngwirretyakenhele. Anwerne apeke angkentye nhenheke alngwirremele, kele anwerne Jesus-ketyenge irrtwarre-irretyenhenge. ² Arrule anthurre alkere-arenye areyele ayeye arraty Ngkarte-kenhe arrekwenye anwerne-kenheke ileke. Kele nhenge tyerrtye areye-arle iwerre arpenhe untyeme-arrpe apentemele alherlte-iweke, ayeye arraty yanhe iwelpe-iwenhemele Ngkartele itnenhe urrernemele piweke. ³ Anwerne apeke angkentye arraty nhenhe Jesus-akerte awetyakenhe aneme anwernenhe anteme Re piwetyenhe alakenhe ikwerele. Jesus-ele renhe apententye akngerre areyeke ayeye impene nhenhe urrke ileke. Aweke-arle-iperrele itne anwerneke anteme arraty-ilemele ileke anwerne apeke-arle arraty itelaremele anetyenhenge. ⁴ Arlte ikwere iperre itne angkentye nhenhe anwerneke ileke, Ngkartele akenhe arne ngangkerere angkwerre-iwemele mpwarerenge, kele areke-arle-iperre anwerne angkentye renhe arraty itelaretyeke. Ngkartele anwernenhe Utmenge Akngerre antheke anwerne apeke-arle anteme arne mwerre akngerre atningke Ikwere mpwarentyehenge. Ngkartele angwenhe apeke renhe Utmenge Akngerre antheme, anwerne-arle arne Rarle ahentye aneme mpwarentyehenge.

Jesus anteme akngarte-iwelheke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke anetyeke, anwernenhe itethe akwete atnyentyeke ilweme-ketyenge

⁵ Anwerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe apmere ahelhe arpenhe-akerte iletyeke ahentye-aneme Ngkartele-arle mpwareme kele Jesus anteme arne yanhe ingkirrekeke alartetye anetyenhenge yanhe ikwerele. Re apmere arpenhe nhenhe renhe mpwarentyakenhe alkere-arenye areye anthetyeke, itne ak-

welwe alartetye akngerre-irremele anetyeke. Arrangwe! ⁶ Kenhe Ngkartele tyerrtye areye-arle arrerneke arntarnte-aremele anetyeke arne arpe-anenhe ikwereke. Arrule anthurre-arle angwenhele apeke ayeye nhenhe pipe-ke intelhe-ileke,

“Ngkarte, Unte kwenhe impene anthurre aneme, anwerne akenhe tyerrtye areye ware-arle aneme. Unte-arle itirrentye akngerre-akerte akwete-arle anwerneke aneme, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele atnyenemele.

⁷ Nhenge Unte-arle alkere-arenye areye mpwareke, Unte itnenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areyenge irrtwarre ulkere akwete-arle.

Tyerrtye areye-arle akenhe alakenhe anetyenhe lyeteke ware.

Tyerrtye areye anteme-arle impene anthurre anetyenhe,

itne anteme-arle alkere-arenye areyeke alartetye anthurre anetyenhe.

Nhenge Unte tyerrtye areye mpwareke ahelhe nhenhele,

Unte-arle itnenhe-arle alartetye anetyeke arrenemele, arne ingkirrekeke Unte-arle mpwareke iperre.”

Psalms 8:4-6.

Lyete aneme, Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke iperre nhenge anwerne arne arpe-anenhe arntarnte-aretyeke. Anwerne akenhe alartetye areye kwenye akwete-arle, arne areye arntarnte-aretyeke. ⁹ Lyete, Jesus anwerne areme nhenge alartetye akngerre re aneme arne arpe-anenhe ikwere. Nhenge Ngkartele renhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke, apekape-ilemele anwerne-arteke anetyeke lyeteke ware, nhenge alkere-arenye areye kwenye-arteke. Ngkartele Jesus nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye-irretyeke, anwerneke piwelhemele ilwetyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele renhe King-arteke arrenneke anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekele-arle apeke-arle renhe tnakemele utyernetyenhenge. ¹⁰ Ngkartele arne arpe-anenhe aknganeke, arne nhenhe itne anteme aneme Ikwerenhe. Re ahentye-aneme tyerrtye atningke anthurre akngetyeke apmere Ikwerenhe akertne-werne, yanhele itne anetyeke Jesus-enge. Jesus kwenhe aneme tyerrtye areye-arle itethe-ilemeke. Ngkartele Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke re-arrpe-arle tyerrtye arnteme-arle apernelhenhe ilwetyenhenge, alakenhe ikweringe anteme rarrpe akwetele anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme itethe atnyenemele Ngkarteke. Nhenge Ngkartele renhe akareke alakenhe ikwere, alartetye akngerre anetyeke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke, arne arpe-anenheke-arlke. ¹¹ Jesus-ele anwernenhe arraty-ileme nhenge anwerne iwerre arraty-arele anetyenhenge Ngkarteke-ante ware. Anwerne Jesus-inpe, Akngeye anyente atnyeneme, Ngkarte-ante ware. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Jesus anwerneke apure anetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Re an-

wernenhe akeme atyeye ikwerenhe areye. ¹² Alakenhe re Ngkarteke angkeke pipe arrwekelenyele inteme, "Tharle atyenge atyeye akweke areyeke Ngkwenge-akerte iletynhenge.

Nhenge anwerne ingkirreke apurte-irremele, anwerne alyelhe-warre-tyenhe Ngkwenge akangkemele." *Psalm 22:22.*

¹³ Re awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Tharle arratye-arle anthurre Ngkarte itelaretyenhe." *Isaiah 8:17.*

Jesus alakenhe-arlke Ngkarte-akerte angkeke, "Nhenhe ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge aneme, nhenge itne anteye Rarle ayenge antheke arntarnte-aremele akayake-iletayeke atnyenetyeke." *Isaiah 8:18.*

¹⁴ Ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye tyerrtye itethe, tyelke uthene alhwe uthene-akerte. Nhenge-arle Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, re akngarte-iwelheke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke-werne, tyelke uthene alhwe uthene-akerte. Re tyerrtye-irreke anwerne-arteke, utnenge piwelheke anwerneke, re arrentye Satan renhe impeke. Arrentye Satan nhenhele akwele anwernenhe arrilemele atwentye akngerre.

¹⁵ Kenhe Jesus apetyemele anwernenhe rakerle-alpeke arrentye Satan ikwere-ntyeye, anwernenhe ulyeye anthurre ilemele. Anwerne akwetethe-arle atere anetyarte ilweme-ketye. Kenhe Jesus-ele anwernenhe aywepeke ipmentye anetyeke arrentye Satan-ketye.

¹⁶ Arrantherre itelareme Jesus-akerte. Re alkere-arenye areyeke apetyetyakenhe-arle. Rarle apetyeke anwerneke-arle, Abraham-ntyeye arrateke areye. ¹⁷ Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-eke atyeye areye. Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, akngarte-iwelheke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke. Jesus tyerrtye anwerne-arteke-irreke iperre, Ngkarte Akngeyenge urkapemele re aneke. Re kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akngerre aneke. Rarrpe-arle Ngkarteke aywerre-irreke. Rarle anwerneke piwelheke ilwemele alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne-arle arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke atheke-atheke-irrekenge. ¹⁸ Arrentye Satan-ele apele akwetethe-arle anwernenhe arrilepileme arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe re-anteye aneke, Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekenge, arrentye Satan-ele renhe iwerre arrpenhe apentetyeke uternemele arrkernetyarte. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe ikwere-ketye ayene-irrerlenghe. Mwerre akwetethe anerle-anemele. Alakenhe rarle Jesus-ele anwernenhe utnenge lterrke atnyeneme, anwerne anteme apeke-arle arrentye Satan-ketye ayene-irretyenhe. Anwerne iwerre arratyele akwete alhetyeke.

Jesus kwenhe Moses-enge akertne ulkere-arle aneme

3 Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akalkelhe-ileme akngakeke Ikwere Renhe akwete arratye itelarerlte-anemele anetyeke akwete. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Jesus-eke akwetethe itirrerlte-anemele anetyeke. Ngkartele renhe nhenhe-werne yerneke re

apeke-arle anwerneke Ngkarteke aharlperre angketyenheke, kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye-ingarle. ² Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele nhenge aneke, re Ngkarteke warrke-irretyarte akwete anthurre Moses-arle aneke-arteke arrpe-anenheke Ngkartele layekerlenghe.

³ Anwerne Moses-arle atheke-atheke-irremele utyernewarreyarte, anwerne imerte Jesus anteme utyernemele tnakewarreyeke Moses-enge awethe-ulkere. Awerrirraye, artwele apele apmere arteme, arrantherre-ame apmere-arle tnakeme apmere-arle artekeke alngwirremele? Alakenhe kwenye-aye! Apmere-arle arteke artwe renhe arrantherre tnakewarreyeke. Jesus anteme alakenhe apmere artene-artenhe-arteke aneme Rarle arne arrpe-anenhe arteke. Alakenhe athewe, anwerne Moses tnakewarreyeke anetyeke-arle, Jesus-ante ware utyernemele tnaketyeke.

⁵ Arrule anthurre-arle Moses itethe aneke, re akwete anthurre aneke Ngkarteke aywerrkele warrke-irremele apurrke-arlke-irretyakenhele. Re Ngkarte-kenhe areye ingkerreke mwantyele arntarnte-aretyarte. Rarle akwele alakenhe itneke angketyarte, "Urreke kwenhe, Ngkarte angketyenhe arne arrpe-anenhe imernetyenhe." ⁶ Moses kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe ware aneke, kenhe Jesus Christ akenhe Alere Ikwerenhe-arle, rarle akwetethe-arle tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Jesus Christ arratye itelaretyeke atere-irretyekwenye akwetethe renhe apentemele anetyeke apurrke-irretyale. Anwerne ikwere akangkemele akarelhetyeke.

Ngkarte ahentye-aneme tyerrtye areye Ikwerenge anetyeke apmere-melangke Ikwerenhele

⁷ Kele nhenhe anteme awerrirraye, angkentye nhenhe Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele arrule anthurre pipeke-arle intelhe-ileke,

"Lyete anteme arrantherre Ngkarte awerrirremele anetyeke, renhe awaye arrekantherre-arle angkerlenghe.

Ankerle-irretyale, arrekantherre-artweye arrwekelenghe areye-arteke-arle arrulenge-arle itne Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irremele iwerre arrpenhele alherlte-iweke.

Itnenhe arrantherre angwaretyale anetyeke. Nhenge Re arrekantherre angkerlenghe, Renhe irlpe artepele awetyale anaye, itne-arteke, Renhe-ante awerrirraye."

⁹ Itelaraye, Ngkarte-arle alakenhe angkeke, "Arrule anthurre-arle itne apale-apale irremele unthetyarte apmere arrangkethe nhenhe ikwerele year 40-eke-atwetye. Tharle arne arrpenhe renhe arratye mwerre ilemele itneke, itne apeke arratye aremele itelaretyenhe.

Kele areke-arle iperrele, itne ilkelhetyakenhe-arle anerrirreke. Itne ayenge akwetethe uternetyarte awethe arne mwerre arrpenhe mpwaretyeke nhenge itne aretyenhe.

¹⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ayenge tyerrtye yanhe areyeke arewampe-irreke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Moses-eke ayenge angkeke,

'Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe Ayenge angkerlenge-arleke awetyakenhe. Itne-arle untyeme-arrpe akwete-arle anerlte-aneme Atyenge-ketyenge. Itne-arle arratyte alngwirreke angkentye Atyinheke iwerre arratyete anetyeke-akerte.'

¹¹ Ayenge anteme itneke ahele ilkelhetyakenhe anemele, Ayenge-arrpe alakenhe uternelheke,

'Tharle tyerrtye nhenhe areye ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-werne alhetyeke arrangkwe-arle itne anetyenhe, apmere Tharle itnenhene arrekwele alhilekeke, ltyerremele-arle itne anetye-alhetyenhe apmere mwerrele.'"

Psalm 95:7-11.

¹² Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, mwantye arntarnte-arelheme arelhewarraye, arntarnte-arerremele. Angwenhe apeke-arle arrantherenge-amperle aneme imarte apale itirremele akurnentye-ketye, akngakelhemele-anteme Ngkarte-ketye. Alakenhe re apeke aneketye arntarnte-arelhemele anerraye, impene-impene anthurre. ¹³ Arlte arrpe-anenhele, itethe-itethe akwete-arle arrantherre anemenge, angkerremele anerrirraye, lterrke-ilelhemele anetyeke.

Ngkarte akwete awerlte-anaye arrentye Satan-ele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ularele Ngkarte-ketye iwerre arpenhele akngketyenge, alngwilemele Ngkarte arrekantherre angkerlenge aweme-ketye. ¹⁴ Anwerne-arle Jesus Christ-akerte aweke, anwerne kwenhe renhe itelareke arratyte, kwenhe anwerne renhe akwetethe apentemele anetyeke anwerne ilwetyeke-atwetye. Anwerne Christ-kenhe ingkirreke anwerneke-arle re mpwareke iperrengenge. ¹⁵ Awethe itirraye ayeye pipe-le aneme-akerte, alakenhe-arle ileme-akerte,

"Lyete, arrantherre Ngkarte angkerlenge awemele arrekantherre, ikerlte-irretyale anaye.

Arrwekelenye arrekantherre-artweye areye-arteke anetyale anaye,

Ngkarte-ketye-arle iwerre arpenhele alherlte-iveke arrule anthurre."

Psalm 95:7-8.

¹⁶ Angwenhe areye-ame tyerrtye itne Ngkarte angkerlenge aweke, aywerrke-irretyakenhele aneke? Itne kwenhe itne aneke Moses-elarle Egypt-ngentye akngkeke. Ikwere-iperre imerte itne-arle Ngkarte-ngentye artepele untyemurle awenhemele alheke.

¹⁷ Angwenhenge-ame Ngkarte-arle ilkelhetyakenhe aneke year 40-eke-atwetye? Kele, itne kwenhe aneke! Yanhe areyele akwele awetyakenhe-arle aneke, arne arpenhe akurne-ilemele apmere ahurratyte ikwerenge. Arrantherre itelareme, itne-arle ingkirreke ilwerrirreke apmere arrangkethele. ¹⁸ Ngkarte ahele angkeke alakenhe itneke, "Arratyte, The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-eke irrpeme-ketye. The apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngemere apmere yanhe-werne mwerre apeke-arle

atyene anetyenheke Atyengenge ularre, arrangkwe. Arrantherre-arle ayenge awetyakenhe-arle aneke." Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte itneke angkeke. ¹⁹ Anwerne ayeye yanheke itirretyeke. Anwerne-arle itelareme nhenge Ngkarte itnenhe ayakeke apmere Canaan-werne alheke-ketye itne-arle Ngkarteke awelhetyakenhe anekenge.

Ngkartenge ularre-arle anwerne ltyerremele aneme apmere alkere arpenhele

⁴ Lyete Ngkarte anwerneke angkeme Rarle anwerne apmere alkere Ikwerenheke irrpetyeke ahentye aneme anwerne ltyerremele akwete anetyenhe. Alakenhe apeke mpwaretyenhe, anwerne mwantye arntarnte-arelhemele anetyeke, nhenge Ngkarte apeke apale angkeketye-nge, "Yewe, tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arle arrkerenye-irreme Atyenge apeke anetyeke apetyetyakenhe." ² Anwerne kwenhe angkentye mwerre Jesus-akerte aweke-arle, Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe ikngwerle-aneme ltyerremele anetyeke. Alakenhe renhe anteme tyerrtye Israel-arenhe areyele Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye Re angkerlenge aweke. Arrpenhe areyele-ante ware angkentye Ikwerenhe aweke, kenhe arpenhe areyele akenhe Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye arratyte itelaretyakenhe-arle aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne apmere yanhe-werne irrenhe-warretyakenhe aneke, itne-arle ayene-ilelhekenge arratyte itelaretyeke angkentye Ngkarte itnenhe alhileke.

³ Kenhe anwerne apeke-arle angkentye mwerre Ikwerenhe arratyte itelareke, anwerne Ikwerenge apurte-arle tneke, anwerne apeke-arle mwerre anetyenhe. Ngkarte-arle arne arrpe-anenhe mpwareke-iperre, anwernenhe-arle Re akwetethe ikngwetyarte apetyetyeke ltyerremele Ikwerenge anetyeke. Kenhe itne Renhe awerrirretyakenhe aneke, Ikwere-ketye akenhe artepe untyeme-arle-irre-irrerlenge. Ngkarte imarte alakenhe-arle angkerlenge,

"Ayenge kwenhe arratyte ilkelhetyakenhe ahele angkeme Israel-arenhe nhenhe areyeke, Ayenge uternelheke iperre,

'The kwenhe tyerrtye nhenhe areye ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-werne alheme-ketye, apmere Tharle itnenhene alhileke, itne apeke ltyerremele atyene anerlte-anetyenhe.'"

Psalm 95:11.

⁴ Angwenhele apeke-arle Bible-ke alakenhe intelheleke,

"Arne arrpe-anenhe renhe-arle mpwareke-iperre arlte six-pele-akerte, Ngkarte ltyerremele aneke arlte seven-ele-arle."

Genesis 2:2.

⁵ Ngkarte anwerneke ayeye nhenhe awethe ileke Bible-ngentye,

"Tharle tyerrtye nhenhe areye ayaketyenhe apmere Canaan-werne alhetyale anetyeke, apmere nhenge Tharle itnenhe alhileke, itne apeke-arle ltyerremele Atyenge anerlte-anetyenhe."

Psalm 95:11.

⁶ Arrule aneke Israel-arenye areyele Ngkarte itneke angkerlengwe aweke, kenhe itne akwele Renhe arratyte awetyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne apmere Canaan-eke irrpetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Anwerne lyete itelareme, tyerrtye areye kwenhe apmere yanhe-werne irrpenthye akngerre ltyerreleme anetyeke Ngkartele alhileke iperre akwete aneme.

⁷ Anwerne itelareme uterne arrpenhe-arle anpere-irrenheke-iperre Ngkartele awethe-anteye alhilemele ileke David-eke, tyerrtye areyele nhenge awetyehenge, Rarle pipe-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Lyete, Ngkarte-kenhe angkentye awemele, ikerlthe-irretyale anaye."

Psalm 95:7-8.

⁸ Arratyte kwenhe, apmere yanhe yanheke iwerre akethe akwete aneme. Moses uyerrenheke-arle iperrengwe, artwe yanhe Joshua arritnyele itnenhe apmere Canaan-werne akngetye-alpeke. Kenhe Ngkarte alakenhe akwete-arle angkerlengwe, "Arlyte arrpenhe aneme, nhenge tyerrtye areye apetyemele anetye-alhetyeke ltyerreleme, apmere Tharle alhileke iperre nhenhele." Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itirreme, "Yewe, arratyte kwenhe Joshua-le itnenhe apmere Canaan ikwere-werne akngetyeke, itne-arle arratyte ltyerreleme anetyakenhele-arle aneke apmere yanhele."

⁹ Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe anwernenhe alhileke Arlyte Akngerrenge anwerne Ikwerenge ltyerreleme akwete-ante anteme anetyenhe, arlyte nhenhe itwe-irretyakenhenge. ¹⁰ Itelaraye, arrule-ngentye anteye-arle Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe aknganeke. Rarle arnterre urrkapeke arlyte 6-peleke-akerte, warrke uyerrelhe-ileke-arle iperre anteme ltyerreleme aneke. Alakenhe-arteke anteme anwerne apmere yanhe ikwere irrpenthye anetyenhe Ngkartele alhileke, anwerne ltyerretyenhe akangke-irremele anetyeke anwerne arnterre urrkapeme aneke-iperre. ¹¹ Kele, anwerne arnterre itirremele iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apentetyeke nhenge anwerne anteme apeke-arle apmere yanhe-werne irrenhe-warretyehenge Ngkartele anwerneke alhilekele ltyerreleme anetyeke. Itelaraye arrule anthurre-arle Israel-arenye areyele Ikwere-ketye apele awemele aneke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne apmere ikwere irrpenthye aneke. Awethime-arle, alakenhe akwete irreketyenge, anwerne arratyte itelaremele Renhe apentetyeke.

¹² Mwantyele anwerne Renhe awetyeke Re anwerneke angkerlengwe. Angkentye Ikwerenhe arratyte itethe anthurre aneme, lterrke anthurre nayepe akngerre-apehe-arteke, arrirlyte itepantatherre. Itelaraye, iwenhe-arteke nayepe arrirlyte ngkwerne nterneme irnpirpeke-arleke. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe utnenge anwerne-kenhe-ke irrpemele aneme. Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhele aweme nthakenhe anwerne-kenhe itirrentye-akerte, nthakenhe anwerne irretyenhe. ¹³ Ngkartele arne arrpe-anenhe itelareme, kenhe anwerne

anyelkngwe artelhemele anetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Rarle areme, awemele arne arrpe-anenhe anwerne akurkngwe-ileme atnyeneme, anwerne anyelkngwe artetyeke arrangkwe-arle Ikwere-ketye-arle. Kwene-kwene anwerne re areke-arle iperrele, Rarrpe akwete imarte anwernenhe ilpernemele. Anwerne akenhe renhe uyarne ameke-arle-aretyenhe.

Jesus kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye impene anthurre aneme

¹⁴ Jesus kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye impene aneme. Rarle Ngkarte-kenhe Alere-arle, alkere-werne anteme re alpeke Ngkarte-arle aneme-werne. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkerretyeke nhenge anwerne Jesus arratyte itelaretyeke, renhe akwetethe apentemele anetyeke. ¹⁵ Tyerrtye areyele-arlke, arrentye areyele-arlke anwernenhe akwetethe uternelleaneme arne arrkentye mpwaretyeke. Kenhe Jesus kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye impene anwerne-kenhele re nhenhe ikwere-akerte akaltye-arle arrwekele re ahelhe nhenhele urrke anetyarte iperre itne-arle renhe uternwarretyarte arne akurne arrkentye areye mpwaretyeke. Kenhe re akenhe irlpe artepele-ante itnenhe awerlengwe arrkentye-irremele anetyakenhe-arle anerlengwe. Kenhe anwernenhe re mwantye-mwantye-ilemele arntarnte-areke, rarle itelareke nthakenhe-arle anwerneke irremenge. ¹⁶ Anwerne anteme Ngkartewerne atnerre awelhemele apetyetyeke Ngkartewerne atere-kwenye-arle rarle anwerneke akangkenhe-arle aneme. Kenhe arrpenhele apeke anwernenhe uterneme arrkentye-irretyeke, anwerne akenhe apateme-arle nthakenhe-arle irretyeke anteme, anwerne Renhe apayuthnetyeke anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Ye, arratyte-arle re anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele arntarnte-areme.

5 Ngkartele apmere arrpenhe areye-ngentye artwe arrpenhe areye-arlke akngakeme mpwepe-mpwepe-ngentye Ikwere itne warrke-irretyeke kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye impeneke. Kenhe kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye impene, re anteme Ngkartenge arrwekele tneme Ikwere angkeme tyerrtye areyeke. Tyerrtye areyele Ikwere merne-arlke kere-arlke akngetyeme nhenge re-anteme Ngkarte anthetyeke. Ipeltye-ipeltye-irremele anteme Ngkarte aneme itnekengwe-ularre. ² Kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye impene yanhe areye arrkentye-irrenhe areye-arle anteye tyerrtye areye-arteke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne kere irrerlkngwe atwetyarte, itemele Ngkartele antheke, Re itnenhe arrilytyakenhe anetyeke, arrpenhe nhenge areye arrilytyakenhe aneke-arteke arrkentye-irremele-arle itne aneke. Ngkarte-ketye-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areye alhetyarte arrkentye-irremele anetyeke, itne-arle itelaretyakenhele arrkentye-irremele mpwarekengwe. Re itnenhe arrilytyakenhe akwete aneke. ⁴ Angwenhele apeke-arrpe akngakelheke alartetye tyatyte-kenhe anetyeke, angwenhe areyele anteme renhe tnaketyehenge, arrangkwe-arle. Re tyatyte-kenhe alartetye aneme Ngkartele-arle renhe akn-

gakekenge, arrule anthurre Aaron-arteke. Ngkartele ware kwenhe renhe akngakemele arrerneke. ⁵ Jesus Christ anteme alakenhe aneme. Rarrpe akngakel-hetyakenhe re aneke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye impene anetyeke anwerne apeke-arle renhe tnaketyenhenge, arrangkwe! Ngkartele Jesus Christ akngakeke warrke yanhe ikwere. Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke,

“Unte Alere Atyinhe.

Lyetenge, Ayenge Akngeye ngkwinhe aneme.”

Psalm 2:7.

⁶ Ingkerne-ulkerenge Bible-le, Ngkarte alakenhe ikwere-akerte angkeke,

“Unte kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhe.

Artwe nhenge Melchizedek-arle aneke-arteke. Alakenhe athewe.”

Psalm 110:4.

⁷ Ngkartele anteme Utnenge rltterkele arntwirrkeke Jesus itethepe-itethe akwete atnyeneke ilweketyenge. Apmere ahelhe nhenhele Jesus anetyarte, re Ngkartele akwetethe angketyarte. Re irnterre ar-rangkemele arlkerle-alheke alngkulye thelelheleke Ngkarte apayuthneke renhe ltterke-iletaye re atere anetyakenhe piwelhemele ilwetyeke. Jesus tnakel-hemele anetyakenhe aneke, aywerrke anthurre re aneke, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe angkerlengenge aweke. ⁸ Arratye-arle yanhe, Jesus kwenhe arratye Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Renhe kwarneke anthurre akwete-arle aneke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, anwernenhe-arteke anteye-arle kwarneke. Jesus apeke-arle arewampe awelhetyarte, re alakenhe awelhemele akaltye-irreke Ngkartele aywerrke-irretyeke. ⁹ Ye, Jesus-ele akwetethe Ngkarte angkerlengenge awepaweme aywerrke-irremele arne arpe-anenhe mpwaremele renhe ilerlengenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne aywerrke-irremele awetyeke, Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, anwerne apeke-arle Ngkartenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge. ¹⁰ Ngkartele Jesus akngakemele arrerneke kwertengerle akngerre tyatye-arenye anetyenhenge, anwerne ingkirrekeke re anetyenhenge, artwe Melchizedek nhenge-arteke.

Anwerne Ngkartele ware anetyeke, iwerre arpenhe untyeme-irremele alhetyale

¹¹ Ayenge ahentye-aneme iletaye arrenhantherrenhe awethe-ulkere Jesus Christ-akerte, Melchizedek nhenhe rarle aneke-arteke. Ayenge uyarne itirreme nthakenhe anteme-arle the arrekantherre arratye-ilemele iletienhe arrantherre-arle arratye itelaretyakenhenge iparrpe anthurre irlpangketyeke. ¹² Arrule anthurre arrantherre-arle Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke apentemele aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge apatemele itirremele aneke, kele apeke kwenhe arrantherre Jesus Christ-akerte arpenhe areye akaltye-antherlte-aneme. Arrangkwe! Arrantherre kwenhe akutne akwenpe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre-arlke arpenhe areye akaltye-anthetyak-

enhe akwete. Arrantherre tyerrtye arpenheke akarelheme arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyeke arrekwele-iperreke-amparre. Arrantherre kwenhe ampe akweke areye-arteke akwete werlatye-ante antywemele aneme areye. Kere arlkwentye akngerre kwenye akwete. ¹³ Ampe akweke areye apekape akwete-arle aneme, uyarne akngakeme iwenhe apeke arratye renhe mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye apeke nhenge iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe apententye akngerre-irreme, itne akweke ware Ngkarte-akerte ayeyeke akaltye-irreme. Itne uyarne itelareme nthakenhe-akenhe anetyeke.

¹⁴ Ngkarte-kenhe ayeye arpenheme uyarne itelareme ltterke anthurre, kere tyerrtye akngerre-ante arlkwenhe-arlkwenhe. Kenhe arrantherre ampe akweke-arteke akwete-arle, Ngkarte-akerteke akaltye-irretyak-enhe akwete-arle, ante nthakenhe-akenhe arratye anetyeke-akerte. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe iwerre apententye akngerre arpenhe areye akenhe akaperte altywere akwete-arle iwerre Jesus-kenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne iwenhe mwerre anemeke akaltye, iwenhe-arle akurne anemeke akaltye.

6 Kele anwerne ayeye arrekwenyene areye Christ-akerte angketyale anetyeke. Anwerne ayeye impene areye akwetethe akaltye-irrerlte-anetyenhenge, anwerne anteme arratye akaperte altywere anthurre anetyenhenge Jesus-arteke. Arrantherre ayeye re-anteye awetyeke ahentye anetyakenhe arrantherre aweke-arle iperre. Arrantherre kele itelareme iwerre akurne-ketye ipmentye impemele-akerte, Ngkartele ilelhomele arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge, Ikwere-werne utepe-irrintye-alpemele. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltye-antheke nhenge kwatyekke akwerneme-akerte, nhenge iltye anwerne-kenhe arrekantherrenhe akaperteke arrenneme nhenge Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe arrekantherrenge anetyenhenge. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltye-antheke Ngkartele-arle ilweke-arle areye akemelhe-ilirtnetyenhe. Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltye-antheke Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke arrennemele angketyenhe itneke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhenge. ³ Ye, ayeye arrekwenyene areye ipmentye impetyeke, ayeye arpenhe impene areyeke akwetethe akaltye-irretyeke nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe akaltye-anthetyeke ahentye-anemeke, nhenge yanhe anteme anwerne awethe-ame-awethe Jesus-arteke-irreme arlte arpenhele.

Arne akurne mpwareke-arle-iperrele anwerne alhwarpe-irreme Ngkartele angketyeke

⁴ Awerrirraye! Nhenge angwenhe apeke Jesus-eke atyewe-irreme. Nhenge Ngkartele ayeye Ikwerenhe ikwere imerneme, tyerrtye yanhe re imerte mwantyele awemele, arratye itelareme anteme Jesus, Ngkartenge apurte-irremele re akangkemele anthurre anemele Ngkartele-arle renhe itetheke mpwarekenge. Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe apetyeme ikwere irrpeleme anteme anemele. Re kwenhe itelareme alhientye Ngkarte-

kenhe areye-arle arraty e anthurre. Re imerte itirremele, "Arraty kwenhe Utnenge Akngerre nhenge atyengenge arraty warrke-irreme." Re akenhe nhenhe ingkirreke aweke-arle-iperrele, re Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irremele renhe ipmentye-iwemele iwerre arpenhele anteme alheme. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame anwerne renhe Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpetyenhe utepelhe-ilemele Renhe apentetyeke? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle, anwerne renhe uyarne akngetye-alpeme rarle akenhe arrekwele Jesus arraty itelareke-arle iperreng re-anteme renhe alhule-iweke ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irremele. Alakenhe-arteke kwenhe Jesus-arle arne arntarlkweke-arleke arrernirtneme-arteke, nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe arerleng itne Alere Ngkarte-kenhe akurnentye angketyenhenge.

⁷ Angkentye nhenhe awerrirraye! Artwe arpenhele anng e areye ahelheke ngkerneme merne nhenge lyapetyenhenge. Nhenge kwatyele anheme kenhe anng itne lyaperleng. Nhenge Ngkarte aremele merne anng lyaperleng, Re akangkemele anthurre aneme. Kenhe ahelhe arpenhe akenhe aneme, nhenge kwatyele anhemele, arne lyeke-lyeke areyele arrateme, arne akurne arpenhe areye-arlike. Nhenge Ngkarte ahelhe yanhe renhe aremele, Re itirremele akurne-ilemele alyetyeke. Urreke anteme urele itetyenhe ahelhe yanhe renhe akethe-ante arrernemele. Kele nhenge ahelhe akurne yanhe lyeke-lyeke-akerte re tyerrtye areye-arteke-arle awerlte-anemele-arle, ipmentyele impeme.

⁹ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, anwerne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe alkngarre-ileme arrantherre-arle apeke Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreketyenge. Kele anwerne itelareme arrantherre-arle Ikwere iwerre arratyale anemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte arrenhantherrenhe atnyeneme Ikwere-arrpe. ¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre aneme, arraty anthurre Re arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arerle-aneme Ikwere mwerrentye warrke-irrerlte-anerleng, Re arrekantherre akangkeme anthurre. Re arrekantherre alkngwirretyakenhele aneme. Rarle areme arrantherre-arle Ikwere ahentye anemenge, Re itelareme arrantherre-arle atyewe Ikwerenhe areyeke ahentye aneme itnenhe arntarnte-arerlte-anemele. Arlte lyete arrantherre alakenhe akwete aneme. ¹¹ The kwenhe arrekantherre iletetyeke ahentye-aneme atnerrele akwete warrke mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyeke nhenge apurrke-irretyale nhenge arrantherre uyerretyeke-atwetye. Arlte lyete arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarteke akwete nterte akarelherlte-aneme arrenhantherrenhe anthetyeke arne yanhe nhenge arrenhantherrenhe-arle alhilekeke. Rarle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arraty anthetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atnerre akwetele Jesus apente-warretyeke nhenge arrantherre arne mwerre akngerre anthurre Ngkarte-ngentye inetyenhenge. Angwaretyeke anaye tyerrtye yanhe areye arrekwele-arle Ngkarte arraty itelaretyarteke. Yanhe areye kwenhe aneme Ikwere-arle mwantyele akarelhetyarte

anekeke. Lyete anteme Re itnenhe antheme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re arrekwele alhileke-iperre.

Iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areye alhileme, Re itnenhe anthemele

¹³ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte Abraham-eke alakenhe ileke, "The kwenhe ngenhe Iterrke-ilemele arntarnte-aretyenhe ngkwenge-artweye areye atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhenge." Urreke Re nhenhe angketyenhenge, Ngkarte uternelheke, "Arraty kwenhe, The arne ingkirreke anthurre Abraham anthetyenhe."

Genesis 22:16-17.

Yanhe arraty-arle. Tyerrtye arpenheke arrangkwe, utnenge arpenheke arrangkwe anerleng, impene anthurre-arle Ngkarte-arteke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge Ngkarte Rearpele uternelheke-arle. ¹⁵ Abraham-ele akwetethenhe arraty itelaretyarte re Ngkarteke atyenpe akarelhetyarte nhenge renhe arne ingkirreke anthetyenhenge. Kele Ngkarte anteme arraty renhe arne areye anthete nhenge iwenhe renhe-arle re alhilekeke.

¹⁶ Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye atherre iwenheke apeke ahele akerrremele, anyente apeke arpenheke angkeme-ketye, "Ye, the kwenhe ngkwenge arraty ileme. Ilerne kwenhe itelareme Ngkarte ilernenhe awemele arerle-aneme. Ayenge apeke ngkwenge urrtirremele angkerne, kele Ngkarte ayenge awetyenhenge Re ayenge akurne ileme, Re ayenge urrtyalthe akeme." Nhenge anyente apeke alakenhe angkerleng, kele arpenhe ikwere yewe angkeme, ratherre ahele akerrrentye impelhetyenhe. ¹⁷ Kele alakenhe-arteke anteye nhenge Ngkarte Abraham-eke arule anthurre angkemele, Re ikwere uternelheke. Arraty yanhe-arle. Kenhe lyete apeke nhenge anwerne apeke angkerreme-ketye, "Ngkarte kwenhe anwerne nhenge arntarnte-aretyakenhe, Re alhilitnye Ikwerenhe mpwaretyakenhe." Kenhe Ngkarte Re akenhe itirrentye akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne kwenhe Renhe arraty itelaretyeke aneme. ¹⁸ Ye, Ngkarte anwerne arratyentye alhileke; Re urrtirremele angketyakenhele, Re nhenge alhilemele arritnye Ikwerenhe angkemele, Re antheme iwenhe-arle Re alhilekeke. Re itirrentye akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe nhenge utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkemele anetyeke. Ngkarte kwenhe anwerne nhenge arraty ileke nhenge anwerne Renhe itelaretyenhenge Ikwere-werne anteme alhetyenhe Re anwerne nhenge arntarnte-aretyeke anteme. Kele anwerne itelareme, anwerne-arle arne ingkirreke inetyenhe Rarle anwerne arrekwele alhileke-iperrele. ¹⁹ Ye, anwerne kwenhe Jesus arraty itelareme akwete Ngkarte-arle anwerneke arraty angkekeng. Re akwete anwerne arnterre atnyeneme, Re anwerne alhule-iwetyakenhe anetyenhe, anwerne impetyakenhele. Itirrewarraye kwertengerle tyatyarenye areyeke ilthe ameke-ameke-kenhele-arle warrke-irretyarteke, yanhe areye ilthe ameke-amekeke ir-

rpeyarte apmere atyeporre akweke anyente kwenenge. Ngkartele Jesus akngakeke nhenge re kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenenge, Melchizedek-arteke. Jesus anwernekenge arrwekele-irreke-arle. Re apmere impene alkereke kele irrpeke, nthenhele-arle Ngkarte anemeke-arlke, nhenge Re Ngkarteke anwerneke angketyenenge. Kele anwerne anteme atyenpe ikwere akarelheme.

Ayeye artwe Melchizedek-akerte

7 The arrekatherre artwe Melchizedek-akerte awethe iletyeke nhenge arrule-arle anetyarteke. Melchizedek tyerrtye areyeke akngerrepate anetyarte apmere Salem-elarle anetyarte. Re Ngkarteke tyerrtye areyeke angketyarte kwertengerle-arteke, Ngkarte-arle arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akertne anthurre-ulkere anemeke. Arritnye nhenge Melchizedek angkentye Hebrew-engentyele arritnye alakenhe ileme, "Akngerrepate iwerre arraty-kenheke." Kenhe arritnye nhenge Salem alakenhe ileme, "Anyente atnerite atyenpele aneme." Kele yanhe ikweringe-ntyale anteme anwerne Melchizedek-eke itirreme alakenhe renhe anteme, Re kwenhe arraty akngerrepate arternpe mwerre tyerrtye Salem-arenye areyeke. Anwerne itelareme Melchizedek uthene Abraham uthene-akerte † nhenge arrule anthurre Abraham uthene thultye ikweringe areye uthenele akngerrepate four-pele atwerreke itnenhe uyerrelhe-ileke thultye itnekenhe-arlke. Itne anteme nhenge arne ingkirreke anthurre itnekenhe akngeke apmere itnekenhe-werne. Nhenge mpwepenge artwe nhenge Melchizedek apetyeke aretye-alheke Abraham re nhenge anpere alhemenge, re Ngkarteke Abraham-akerte angkemele, "Ngkartele nhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ngenhe arntarntaretyeke." ³ Arrpenhele itelaretyakenhe angwenhe apeke akngeye uthene meye uthene Melchizedek-kenhe anetyartenge. Anwerne akutne aneme arrpenhe areyele-arle ikwere-akerte pipe-ke intelhe-iletyakenhenge. Arrpenhele itelaretyakenhe nhenge ilengare apeke re akweke inteke-arle, nhenge ilengare apeke re uyerreke-arle. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Melchizedek-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arteke aneme. Anwerne itelareme Melchizedek-arle kwertengerle tyeporre-arteke akwete-ante anetyenenge Ngkartenge ularre.

Melchizedek Abraham-enge atyeporre ulkere aneme, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyenge anteye

⁴ Kele Abraham-ele arne akweke arrpenheme akngakelhe-ileke nhenge rarle akngeke-arle Melchizedek anthemele, itelaremele rarle nhenge akngerrepate anekenge. ††

† Melchizedek uthene Abraham uthene-akerte

†† Abraham-ele akngakelhe-ileke alakenhe anthemele: arne ingkirreke rarle, ikweringe areyele-arlke, akngeke-arle, itne aharle 10-pele lyyente-ipele ingkirreke rante-rante-arle,

Anwerne itelareme Melchizedek-arle akngerrepate atyeporre anthurre anekeke, arrpenhe ingkirrekenge atyeporre anthurre ulkere, Abraham-elarle Melchizedek arne arrpenheme antherlengenge. Tyerrtye areyele arne areye arrpenhe areyeke antheme ware itnekenge-arle atyeporre ulkere anemeke.

⁵ Anwerne akaltye aneme artwe arrpenhe nhenge Levi arritnye. Levi-kenheke-artweye areye-ngentyele Ngkartele arrpenheme akngaketyarte nhenge apmere ameke-ameke kwenele Ikwere-arle warrke-irretyarte. Tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye-arlke, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arlke, Abraham-kenhe akwete. Angkentye Moses-kenhe angkeme tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyele-arle kwenhe aharle anyente akalkelhe-iletyeke aharle 10-pele areye-ngentyele Levi-kenhe areye anthetyeke. ⁶ Kenhe artwe nhenge Melchizedek, Levi-kenheke-artweye anetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Rarle ipenye-arle aneke, Abraham-eke-artweye anetyakenhe aneke. Kenhe Abraham re akenhe renhe aharle anyente aharle arrpenhe areye-ngentyele anthethe. Ikwere-iperrele Melchizedek Ngkarteke Abraham-eke angkeke, re apayuthneke Ngkartele-arle Abraham lterre-iletyeke renhe akwetethe arntarntaretyeke. Anwerne itelareme, Ngkartele-arle Abraham anthetyeke alhileke ampe areye atningke anthurre.

⁷ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme nhenge tyerrtye akngerrele-ante ware kwenhe Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge tyerrtye areyeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Melchizedek Abraham-enge atyeporre anthurre-ulkere. Re Ngkarteke angkeke Abraham-eke. ⁸ Arrantherre-ame akapertele itelareme? Melchizedek Abraham-enge tyeporre anthurre-ulkere aneke, re-inpe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyenge atyeporre-ulkere. Kwertengerle yanhe areyele inetyarte iwenhe apeke renhe Israel-arenye areyele itneke akalkelhe-ilekenge, kenhe kwertengerle yanhe areye uyerrekenge. Kenhe Melchizedek-ele Abraham-engentyele ineke-arle, rarle akwele itethe akwete aneme, ilwetyakenhe. ‡

⁹ Nhenge Melchizedek Abraham aretye-alhemele, arle yanhe ikweringe nhenge Abraham-elarle renhe antheke, arrangkwe Levi-arle akweke intetyakenhe akwete. Kele nhenge Abraham-elarle Melchizedek aharle anyente aharle arrpenhe 10-pele areyenge antheke, ratherre anthurrele-arteke, Abraham uthene Levi uthenele-arteke, renhe antheke-arle. Tyerrtye areyele arne areye Levi, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areye-arlke anthetyarte. Kele nhenge Abraham-elarle Melchizedek anthemele, Levi-elarle-arlke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areyele-arlke renhe antheke-arle-arteke aneke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Melchizedek Levi-kenhe areyenge tyeporre-ulkere anerlengenge.

re-anteme aharle anyente ten-pele-ngentyele Melchizedek antheke, arrpenhe nine-pele re atnyenemele. ‡ Genesis 14:17-20 read-eme-ilaye.

**Jesus kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenyeke,
Melchizedek-arteke**

¹¹ Kele Moses-ele ayeye akaltyele-anthetyame Ngkartele-arle renhe anthekeke, re warrke-akerte angkeke kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-kenhe. Kake akngerrepate ikwerenhe Aaron kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrekwelenye aneke. Re Levi-ke-artweye areye-ngentyele. Ikwere-iperre anteme alere ikwerenhe areye-arlike atyemeye ikwerenhe areye-arlike arrange ikwerenhe areye-arlike, itne kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye irremele. Kenhe iwenhe apeke renhe itne-arle mpwaretyarte tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Kele Ngkartele anteme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe yerneke, Jesus arritnye. Re kwenhe Aaron-arlike arrpenhe areye-arlike-arteke anetyakenhe aneke, re Melchizedek-arteke aneke. ¹² Nhenge Ngkartele Jesus yernemele, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye anetyeke, Re iwerre arwekelenye renhe akngarte-anthurre-iwelheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele angkentye akngarte-iwetyeke Rarle Moses anthekeke. ¹³ Iwerre arrekwelenye ularre Levi-ke-artweye-ngentyele areye-ante ware kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye anetyeke, kenhe Jesus re akenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe anthurre anekenge. Re Judah-eke-artweye areye-ngentyele aneke. Urreke Jesus apetyetyenhenge, arrpenhele, Judah-eke-artweye areye-ngentyele, Ngkartele warrke-irretyakenhe aneke. Angkentye angketyakenhe arrpenhe-arle Judah areye-ngentyele anekeke, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye anetyeke.

¹⁵ Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe iwerre arrwekelenye arraty akngarte-iweke. Lyete kwenhe, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye arrpenhe anthurre arrateke, Melchizedek-arteke. ¹⁶ Kenhe iwerre arrwekelenyenge ularre, itne kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye akngaketyarte Levi-kenhe areye-ngentyele kwenhe. Kenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye nhenhe kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme, uyerretyakenhe. Re tyatye-arenye kwertengerle irreke, itethe-irritneke-arle ilweke-arle iperrengenge, utnenge ikwerenhe uyerretyakenhe anetyenhe. ¹⁷ Ayeye yanheke Bible-nge itirrewarraye nhenge Jesus-akerte angkemele,

“Unte kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhe, Melchizedek-arteke.”

Psalm 110:4.

¹⁸ Ye, angkentye arrekwelenye arrangkwe-irreke-arle. Ngkartele angkentye arrwekelenye yanhe impeke, Re anteme anwernenhe angkentye arrpenhe anthemele. Re alakenhe mpwareke angkentye arrekwelenye-arle tyerrtye areye uyarne itetheke mpwareme. Angkentye angkweye yanhele itnenhe lterre-iletyakenhe nhenge itne renhe apenterle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele angkentye angkweye yanhe renhe ingkerneke impeke. Lyete anteme Re iwerre arrpenhe arratelhe-ileke anwerne-arle Ikwere-werne apetyetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akangkemele anthurre itelaremele iwerre nhenhele-

arle kwenhe anwernenhe Ngkartele itwe-werne akngetyenhe.

²⁰ Nhenge Jew areyele artwe areye akngaketyarte kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye anetyeke, Ngkartele itneke alakenhe angketyakenhele anetyarte,

“Artwe arrantherre atyenge akwete-ante warrke-irrerle-anetyenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arteke.”

Arrangkwe, Re Jesus-eke-ante ware alakenhe angkeke.

²¹ Nhenge Ngkartele Jesus Christ akngakemele, renhe ahele nhenhe-werne yernemele kwertengerle tyatye-arenye anetyeke, Ngkartele ikwere arraty anthurre angkeke,

“Ayenge kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye ngkwine aneme, The ngkwenge alhentye arraty anthurre mpwareme,

Unte kwenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye tyerrtye Atyinhe areyeke akwete-ante,

Ayenge kwenhe ahentye akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe anetyenhe.”

Psalm 110:4.

²² Iwerre lyetenye nhenhe iwerre angkweye-arteke anetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle Moses anthekeke. Kenhe iwerre lyetenye kwenhe iwerre angkweyenge mwerre akngerre ulkere, Jesus-enge ularre.

²³ Kenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye atningke anetyarte Ngkartele-arle warrke-irretyarte. Itne akenhe warrke-irretyarte akweke ware, ampwe-irremele anteme ilwetyarte. Kele arrpenhe areye anteme apetyemele warrke renhe mpwaretyarte. ²⁴ Kenhe Jesus akenhe kwertengerle tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhe rarle uyerretyakenhe anetyenhe. ²⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaretyenhe renhe-arle arraty itelaremeke Ngkartele-werne anteme apetyemele, kele itne Ngkartenge akangkeme anthurre akwete-ante anetyenhe. Jesus kwenhe akwetethe itethe anerle-aneme re akwetethe Ngkartele apayuthnerle-aneme itneke utepe-arlike-irretyakenhele.

Jesus kwertengerle impene tyatye-ke anwerne-kenhe

²⁶ Ngkartele Jesus akngakeke kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anwerneke anetyeke. Re arne akurne mpwaretyakenhele aneke. Re Ngkartele akwetethe arratyentye anerle-aneme. Re akurne anetyakenhele aneke anwerne-arteke, re akurne akutne akwete anetyarte. Re kwenhe akngerrepate anthurre aneme, akngerrepate arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre ulkere, re Ngkartenge alkere akertnele anepaneme. ²⁷ Re kwenhe kwertengerle tyeperrtye tyatye-arenye arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe akurne-arle mpwarerle-anemeke. Nhenge itne arne akurne mpwareke-iperre, itne Ngkartele kere itetyarte arle arrpe-anenhele nhenge Ngkartele akwele arne akurne itneke-ngentyeleke-amparre urrparyen-henge, tyerrtye ingkirreke-ngentyele anteye, itnenhe ingkirreke arriletyakenhe anetyenhenge. Kenhe Jesus akenhe alakenhe anetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re

anyente-ngare ware ilweke. Anyente-ngare ware re Ngkarteke anthelheke Re nhenge arne akurne areye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele urrparyenhenge itnenhe arrilyakenhe anetyenhenge. ²⁸ Iwerre arrekwe-lyenye ileke kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye tyerrtye areye-ngentyele akngaketyeke. Kenhe artwe nhenhe areye akenhe akwetethe alyepe-alyepe areye-arteke anetyarte, itne uyarne arratyentye mpwareme, itne-arle tyerrtye ware aneke anwerne-arteke anteyele anetyarte. Kele ikwere-iperrele anteme Ngkartele itnenhe arraty alhileke iwerre lyetenye anetyenhenge, Re Alere Ikwerenhe akngakeke renhe arrernemele kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Re kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre akwete mpwaremele Ngkartele-arle renhe mpwaretyeke ar-erneke.

Jesus-ele angkentye lyetenye akngetyeme

8 Kenhe iwenheke-ame the arrekatherre ayeye nhenhe ileme? The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe awethe akaltyele-anthetyeke arne iwenhe apeke renhe Jesus-akerte. Anwerne kwenhe kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anyente atnyeneme, Jesus anyente ware. Nhenhe-ngentyele re alkere akertne-werne alpeke yanhe ikwerele re Ngkartenge akwe-arratyale aneme nhenge ratherre apurte anetyenhenge ingkirrekeke akngerrepate. ² Jesus kwenhe akwetethe warke-irreme apmere ameke-ameke yanhe ikwerele, apmere nhenge Ngkarte alkerele-arle anemeke. Apmere ameke-ameke yanhe re kwenhe ilthe ameke-ameke yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe Moses-elarle arrule anthurre artekeke, arrangwe-arle. Ngkartele-arle apmere ameke-ameke yanhe renhe arteke alkere akertneke. ³ Jew areyele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatye-arenye areye akngaketyarte, itneke merne uthene kere uthene akngetyarte, itne anteme renhe Ngkarteke itetyenhenge apmere ameke-ameke kwene ikwerenge nhenge Ngkarte anteme itneke akangketyenhenge. Kenhe Jesus re kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anwerne-kenhe, nhenge ilwemele, re Ngkarteke anthelheke anwerneke. ⁴ Nhenge Jesus apeke ahelhe nhenhele akwete aneke, re apeke kwertengerle impene tyatye-arenye anetyakenhe anemere, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areye-arle atningke anerlte-anerlunge artwe Levi-ngentyele. Itne-arle kwenhe kere irrerlkngge atwemele Ngkarte anthemele angkentye Moses-kenhenge ularre. ⁵ Kwertengerle tyatye-arenye yanhe areye arite arrpe-anenhele warrke-irrerlte-aneme akwete angwaremele nthakenhe-arle-irremenge apmere ameke-ameke alkere akertnele. Nhenge arrule anthurre Moses-ele Ilthe Ameke-ameke yanhe renhe artetyeke-irreke Ngkarteke, Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Moses-aye, ilthe nhenhe artaye, ilthe yanhe-arteke-anteye nhenge Tharle ngkwenge imerneke Apwerte Akngerre Sinai-nge."

Exodus 25:40.

⁶ Angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses arrule anthurre antheke, re mwerre akngerre. Lyete akenhe kw-

ertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele angkentye yanhe akwetethe apenterlte-aneme Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke. Kenhe Jesus-ele angkentye lyetenye nhenhe akngetyeke, yanhe nhenge Ngkartele-arle anwernehe alhileke-arle arrule anthurre. Angkentye lyetenye nhenhe kwenhe angkentye Moses-kenhenge atyeperre anthurre-ulkere. Lyete, Jesus-ele warrke mwerre anthurre mpwareme Ngkarteke. Re anwernehe Ngkarte-werne akwetethe akngetyeme, Re anwerenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge.

⁷ Nhenge angkentye angkweye Moses-kenhele anwernehe uyarne itetheke mpwareme alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkentye lyetenye atnyenetyeke ahentye aneke, angkentye nhenhele itetheke mpwareme.

⁸ Ngkartele anteme areke tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye akurne-irrerlunge. Itne mwernte-arle-irreke iwerre araty Ikwerenhe apentetyeke, yanhe renhe nhenge Rarle Moses antheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re itneke angkeke,

"Jew areye-aye awerrirraye, urreke The Israel-kenhe areyeke angkentye arrpenhe anthetyenhe, tyerrtye Judah-kenhe areyeke-arlike nhenge yanhe renhe apeke itne apentetyenhenge.

⁹ Kenhe angkentye lyetenye nhenhe akenhe angkweyeny yanhe-arteke anetyakenhele anetyenhe. Arrule anthurre Tharle itnenhe Egypt-ngentyele akngetyeke-arle-iperre, The angkentye arrekwenyale Moses-eke ileke, ikwerenhe areyeke-arlike. Kele itne akenhe Atyenge awelhetyakenhele anerlunge, Atyenge-ketye untyeme-irreke. Kele Ayenge anteme itne-ketyenge untyeme-irremele aneke. Kenhe angkentye lyetenye akenhe Tharle nhenge tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye alhileme nhenge itne akwetethe awelhemele anerlte-anetyeke.

Kenhe lyete The tyerrtye Israel-arenye areyeke ileme, urreke kwenhe The Israel-arenye areye angkentye arrpenhe anthetyenhe nhenge itne apentetyenhenge. The kwenhe apwerte athirnte atherrameke-arlike intelhe-ilyakenhe anetyenhe, kele The akurrkngge itnekenheke-arlike intelhe-ilyetenhe.

Ayenge kwenhe Ngkarte itnekenhe anetyenhe, itne kwenhe Ayenge-ante ware arraty utyernemele tnaketyeke arraty anteme itne tyerrtye Atyinhe areye anetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ye, the kwenhe angkentye Atyinhe tyerrtye yanhe areyeke-arlike akurrknggeke-ileme, artweke, arelheke, ampe urreye uthene marle akweke uthene areyeke-arlike, artwe ampweke-arlike, tyerrtye apwerte mane atningke-akerteke-arlike, akunye alhengkeye areyeke-arlike.

Ikwere-iperre anteme, itne unthetyale anetyeke itneke-artweyeye nhenge itnenhe akwele akaltyele-anthetyeke Atyenge-akerte, arrangwe impe, itne ingkirreke anthurrele-arle Ayenge kele itelaretyenhe.

¹² Ayenge itneke mwantye-mwantye anthurrele anetyenhe,

The kwenhe itnenhe arriletyle anetyenhe nhenge arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekenge,

Ayenge alknwirretyenhe anthurre nhenge arne akurne-arle itne mpwarekeke nhenge renhe awethe itelaretyakenhele.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne Ayenge itele-anthurre-aretyenhenge.”

Jeremiah 31:31-34.

¹³ Arrantherre-ame arratyte itelareme nhenge akaperte-werne ilemele? Nhenge Ngkartele angkentye lyetenye nhenhe arratelhe-ilemele, Re angkemele angkentye angkweye nhenge uyerretyeke. Kele lyete-arlike anteme angkentye yanhe re uyelpuyerre.

Ilthe ameke-ameke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye uthene ilthe ameke-ameke alkere-arenye uthene-akerte

9 Arrule anthurre nhenge Ngkartele angkentye Ikwerenhe Moses antheke, Re ikwere arne ingkirreke anthurre ileke nhenge tyerrtye areyele Renhe aratyentye utyernemele tnaketyenhenge. Tyerrtye areyele ilthe ameke-ameke Ngkartele arteke, nhenge yanhe ikwerele itne Renhe utyernemele tnaketyeke. Ilthe ameke-ameke yanhe re room anteke akngerre atherrame-akerte, anyente arrwekelenge, arrpenhe ingkernenge. Itne room arrekwele aketyarte “Apmere Ameke-ameke.” Yanhe ikwerele tneke arne alkngethe arlpentye akngerre akwangenyete, kenhe akwe-aratyete table tneke. Arlike arrpe-anenhele table yanhe ikwerenge kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye areyele merne tampe arrernetyarte nhenge tyawerrellye Ngkartele. ³ Room atherre mpepeke antyame mwerre akngerre irlpare-aneke. Antyamenge arrengekwe room arrpenhe aneke. Tyerrtye areyele apmere renhe iletartye “Apmere Ameke-Ameke Anthurre-arle.” ⁴ Apmere yanhe ikwerenge arne atyeperre apanthe-arteke aneke itne arne unpe mwerre akngerre ampetyarte. Box impene-inpe ameke-ameke tyerrtye areyele-arle gold-ele arteke-arle. Arne box yanhe kwene ikwerele tyampite gold-arle aneke merne manna mpwanke, merne nhenge Ngkartele-arle alkere-ngentyete yerneke Israel-arenye areyeke arrule anthurre. Arne atneme Aaron-kenhe, arrantherre itelareme atneme nhenge arrule anthurrele arlpelhe areye arrateke box ikwerenge-arlike. Apwerte alkampe atherre aneke box impene kwenele, apwerte alkampe yanhe atherreke-arlike Ngkartele-arle atywerrenge intelhe-ileke-arle Moses anteme antheke. ⁵ Arne box akertnele atnunthe arlpelhe-akerte atherre. Atnunthe ratherre ularreke-ularre arlpelhe-arle anteke-irreke, arlpelhe ikwere-atherrenhe box impene ameke-ameke artekele. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele arne akurne mpwarerltye-anetyarte, kele kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenyele alhwele anhele box impene ameke-ameke akertne ikwere-arle, nhenge Ngkarte itneke ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge. The apeke arrekantherre Ilthe Ameke-ameke nhenhe ikwere-akerte akwete ileme, kele the impeme anteme-arle lyeteke ware, the

nhenge ayeye nhenhe urteke-ulkere ware atnyenetyeke.

⁶ Nhenge arne ingkirreke nhenhe areye anyenteke-ilemele aneke-arle, kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye areye room Ilthe arrekwelenye-werne akwetethenhe alherltye-iwerltye-anetyarte, warrke itnekenhe Ngkartele mpwarewarretyeke. ⁷ Itne apmere arrpenhe ingkerne ikwere irrptyakenhele anetyarte, apmere ameke-ameke anthurre yanhe ikwere irrptyakenhele anetyarte, arrangkwe. Kwertengerle tyeperre tyatyte-arenye anyente-ante ware kwene ikwere irrptyarte anyente-ngare year anyente tnerleng. Re kwene ikwere irrpemele, apanthe alhwe-akerte akngetyarte renhe box impene ameke-ameke yanheke anhetyeke. Re alhwele anhetyarte Ngkartele aretyeke nhenge Re-anteme ikwerengeke-amparre ipeltye-irretyenhenge, kele imerte tyerrtye arrpenhe areyenge-arlike. Re alakenhe mpwaretyarte Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye yanhe areyenge ipeltye-irretyeke akutne-arle anemeke itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarewarreke.

⁸ Arne nhenhe areye-ngentyete Utmenge Ngkartele-kenhele anwernenhe akaltyete-antheme angkentye angkweye yanhele iwerre athathe-iweme tyerrtye areye irrpeme-ketye. Itne room arrekwelenyeke irrptyeke itne akenhe room ameke-ameke anthurreke kwene ikwere irrptyakenhe aneke. Nhenge kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye areyele tyerrtye areyeke kere itetyame akwete room arrekwelenye yanhe ikwerele, tyerrtye areye irrptyakenhenge Ngkartenge ipeltye-irretyeke, arrangkwe-arle. ⁹ Kele, iwenhe-ame ayeye nhenhele anwernenhe akaltyete-antheme lyete? Anwerne kwertengerle tyatyte-arenye areyeke akaltye aneme, kere uthene merne uthene itetyarte-arle Ngkarte anthetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe akwete itirretyarte Ngkarte-arle akwete itneke ahele akwete anetyarteke-athene. Itne akwetethe apure awalhetyarte, utmenge kwenele itnekenhe itne-arle Ngkartenge anyente anetyakenhe akwete. ¹⁰ Atywerrenge Moses-kenhe yanhele-arle tyerrtye areyeke ileke-ante iwenhe arlkwetyeke iwenhe impetyeke. Atywerrenge yanhele itnenhe ileke tyerrtye arlknghetyeke, arne arrpenhe itnekenhe areye-arlike alhewetyeke. Atywerrenge nhenge re aneke akweke-ulkere warele nhenge tyerrtye areyele apentetyeke nhenge urreke-ulkere anteme Ngkartele itneke atywerrenge arrpenhe imernetyeke, atywerrenge angkweyenge mwerre-ulkere.

Jesus-ele alhwe ikwerenhe Ngkarte antheke anwerneke

¹¹ Jesus Christ kwenhe kwertengerle impene tyatyte-arenye anwerne-kenhe anwerneke-arle iwerre alkarle imernerle-anemeke. Nhenge re alkere-werne alpemele, re apmere ameke-ameke arrpenhe ikwerele warrke-irremele. Apmere yanhe kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele anetyakenhe, tyerrtye areyele renhe mpwaretyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Apmere re kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme Ngkartele-arle

artekeke. ¹² Nhenge Jesus Christ alkere-werne alpemele, apmere ameke-amekeke irrpeke, re alhwe pweleke uthene nanikute uthenenge akngetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. Re anyente-ngare-ante ware alheke alhwe ikwerenhe-akerte re nhenge arne arntarlkweke-arleke ilweke-ngentyele. Re renhe Ngkarte antheke, Ngkartele anteme tyerrtye areye Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyenhenge. Ngkartele alhwe renhe areke, ikweringe-ntyetele ware anteme-arle Re anwer-nenhe arrilyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne ikweringe aneme akwetethe anthurre apure-arlike awelhetyakenhele. ¹³ Angkentye arwekele-iperre yanhe alakenhe angkeme; nhenge artwele arne iwenhe apeke renhe arrpenhe apeke anperlenge, arne ilweke-arle apeke, re alhetyale anetyeke apmere ameke-ameke yanhe kwene ikwewerne. Re alhetyeke-amparre kwertengerle tyatyeyarenye-werne, re anteme alhwe inemele nanikute-ngentyele apeke pweleke urreye-ngentyele apeke anhelheme anteme tyerrtye ikweringe ingkirrekeke-arleke. Re-anteme apeke arlpmenye ineme nhenge marle pweleke akwerrke ampeke-iperre apurtelhe-ilemele anteme kwatyenge imerte anhelhemele renhe alakenhe-anteye. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme artwe yanhe re alkarle anteme aneme nhenge alhetyenhenge anteme apmere ameke-ameke atyeperre yanhe kwene ikwere-werne Ngkarte anteme tnakemele. Kenhe alhwe Christ-kenhe mwerre anthurre-arle, alhwe kere-ngentyele mwerre akngerre ulkere. Utmenge Akngerrele, akwete-ante itethe-arle anemeke, Jesus Iterrke-ileke, re mwerre anthurre-arle aneke, re arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Kele imerte re arne arntarlkweke-arlange ilweke anyente-ngare anhelhemele Ngkarteke, alhwe ikweringe thelelhomele. Alakenhe re-arteke anteme re anwerne kwene arratyeyele, alhwe ikweringe anwernenhe arlkgeme anwerne Ngkarteke warrke-irretyeke, utepe-irremele nhenge iwerre arrulenyete-arle mpwarewarretyarte. Nhenge anwerne iwerre arrulenyete apenterlenge anwerne utmenge atnerre uyarne atnyeneme Ngkarte-werne apetyetyeke. Kenhe utmenge anwerne-kenhe atnerre-irreke-arle alhwe Jesus-kenhenge, kele lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarte itethenge-arle anyente-irretyeke Ikwere warrke-irremele, apure-kwenye. Re kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme.

¹⁵ Anwerne atywerrenge yanhe ultakeke Ngkartele-arle arrule anthurre Moses anthekeke, angkentye yanhele anwerne uyarne ayakeme akurne mpwaremeketye. Kenhe Jesus re akenhe anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke nhenge Ngkarte anwernekenge ipeltye-irrekarle anetyenhenge anwernenhe arrileme-ketye. Angkentye lyetenye nhenhe kwenhe Jesus-elarle anwerneke akngetyeke. Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeke, anwerne arne ingkirreke anthurre inetyenhenge Rarle anwernenhe alhileke-iperrele arrule anthurre. Anwerne arne nhenhe areye ineme Christ-arle anwerneke ilwekenge.

¹⁶ Iwerre anwerne-kenhe kwenhe alakenhe aneme: arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle anwerne itethe akwete anemele anwerne anteme pipe-ke intelhe-ileme alhilyente alakenhe renhe, "Nhenge ayenge ilwemenge ayenge ahentye-aneme ampe atyinhe areyele arne atyinhe areye ingkirreke anthurre inetyeke." Alakenhe renhe anwerne alhileme. Kele, nhenge anwerne itethe akwete anemenge ampe anwerne-kenhe areyele arne ingkirreke uyarne akngeme. Itne arne areye inetyeke-ante anwerne ilweke-arle iperre. ¹⁸ Kele, alakenhe-arteke-arle aneke angkentye arrwekele-iperre-nge, alhilyente Ngkartekenhe arrateme-ante nhenge arrpenhele kere-arteke-iperre, alhwe ikweringe Ngkarte antheme-arle.

¹⁹ Nhenge Moses-ele angkentye ingkirreke tyerrtye ingkirreke ileke-iperrele Ngkartele-arle renhe antheke, re pweleke akwerrke areye-arlke, nanikute akwerrke areye-arlke irrerlkngwe atweke, alhwe itneke-ngentyele inemele kwatyenge anyentelhe-ileke. Re-anteme arne irrweltye urrpetye ultakeke itnenhe ayerneke arlpelhe itnekenhe-akerte alurrkngwe athethekele. Kele re-anteme arne irrweltye ayerneke-arle areye arlpelhe itnekenhe-akerte athankwemele alhwe kere-kenhe-karleke renhe anhemele anteme pipe angkentye Ngkartekenhe-akerteke-arleke tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arleke-arlke. ²⁰ Nhenge re nhenhe mpwaretyamele re tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkeke, "Ngkartele alhilyente Ikweringe Iterrke-ileke alhwe atnunthe areye-kenhe nhenhele itne-arle atwekeke." ²¹ Moses-ele anteme atnunthe alhwe akngewe ilthe ameke-ameke anhemele arne ingkirreke-arlke ilthe kwene ikwere-arle. ²² Re kwenhe alakenhe mpwareke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle alakenhe angkekengwe, "Nhenge alhwele arne areyeke anhemenge-ante ware kwenhe arne areye mwerre anetyenhenge nhenge Ngkartenge ularre tnetyeke." Awethe anteye, alhwe theleke-arle iperre-ante ware, Ngkarte tyerrtye areyenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge arne akurne-arle mpwarekeke.

Alhwe Christ-kenhele yanhe areye arlkgeme akurne-arle mpwaremeke

²³ Arne ingkirreke anthurre kwertengerle tyatyeyarenye areyele-arle Ilthe Ameke-ameke kwene ikweringe arrerneke, itne nhenge akweke ware-ulkere-arteke arne areye-arle alkere akertnele anemeke. Angkentye Moses-kenhele itneke ileke alhwe atnunthele arne areye-karleke anhetyeke Ilthe Ameke-Ameke yanhe ikwere kwene-arle anemeke itnenhe arlkernetyeke Ngkartenge ularre. Kenhe alhwe Jesus Christ-kenhe nhenge alhwe pweleke apeke nanikute-arteke apeke anetyakenhe. Ngkartele renhe ilwetyeke ileke nhenge alhwe ikweringe arne ingkirreke alkarle anetyenhenge alkerele-arle anemeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne apmere ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenheke irrpetyeke alkerele-arle. ²⁴ Christ kwenhe apmereke irrpetyakenhe artwe areyele-arle mpwarekeke, ilthe ameke-ameke yanhe ikwere-arle. Itne kwenhe apmere yanhe angwareme ware, alkere

akertnele-arle anemeke. Jesus Christ kwenhe alkere akertne-werne alpeke Ngkartenge anetyeke, Renhe anwerneke apayuthnetyeke. ²⁵ Jesus Christ kwenhe kwertengerle tyaty-arenye arrpenhe yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe. Year arrpe-anenhele arrpenhe yanhe kwenhe Apmere Ameke-Ameke anthurre-werne akwetethe alpetyarte. Kenhe Jesus Christ akenhe alkere-werne utepe-utepe-irretyakenhele aneke alhwe ikw-erenhe Ngkarte anthetyenhenge, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Re alhwe pweleke-kenhe akngetyakenhele aneke. Re anyente-ngare ware alkere-werne alpeke alhwe ikw-erenhele anwerneke thelelheke-arle-iperre. ²⁶ Nhenge Jesus Christ apeke alhwe ikw-erenhe-akerte apmere alkere-akertne-werne atningke-ngare alpeke, reke-amparre atningke-ngare ilwetyeke anemere. Re apeke nhenge akwetethenhe-akwetethe ilwepilwemere nhenge Ngkarte-arle arne ingkirreke arrangkwege aknganeke-ngentyele re. Kele alakenhe-arle anetyakenhe aneke-arle. Apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyeretyenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe Jesus Christ apmere ahelhe nhenhe anyente-ngare ware arrateke nhenge re-anteme anwerneke ilwetyenhenge arne akurne-arle tyerrtye areyele mpwarekeke. Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne anyente-ngare ware apetyeke nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irretyale anetyenhenge anwerneke ipeltye-irremele anetyenhenge.

²⁷ Nhenhele anwerneke imerneme, tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle anyente-ngare ware ilweme. Anwerne ilweke-arle-iperrele, Ngkartele anteme anwernenhe ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhe, anwerneke itirremele. ²⁸ Yanhe-arteke anteme aneme, Jesus Christ-arle anyente-ngare ware Ngkarteke anthelheke nhenge re anwerneke ilwetyenhenge arne akurne-arle mpwarekenge. Re-ame apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenhe anwerneke awethe ilwetyeke? Arrangkwe! Jesus Christ-arle kwenhe apetye-alpetyenhe nhenge re anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme anwerne ingkirreke ikwere atheke-irremele akarelheme.

Jesus Christ anyente-ngare ware tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilweke

10 Angkentye yanhe nhenge Ngkartele-arle Moses uthene Jew areye uthene antheke, kele yanhe re ntulye-arteke aneke arne mwerre areye Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe alhilekeke urreke anthetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkentye yanhe apentemele itne arne mwerre areye arraty inetyakenhele aneke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe alhilekeke anthetyeke urreke. Jew yanhe areyele angkentye Moses-kenhe apentetyarte, year arrpe-anenhele itne kere akngetyetyarte Ngkarteke itetyeke. Alakenhe renhe mpwaremele anteme itne Ngkarte-werne itweke-irretyeke arrkernetyarte. Nhenge itne arne yanhe areye mpwaretyarte, arne yanhe areyele itnenhe arraty-iletyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre. ² Nhenge nhenhe areyele apeke itnenhe arraty-ileme, kele itne anteme kere Ikwere-werne akngemele impemere. Itne apurentye akngerre

awethe anetyakenhe aneke akurne areye-ketye itne-arle mpwarekeke. ³ Kenhe year arrpe-anenhele itne kere Ikwere-werne akwetethe akngetyetyarte itne-arle akwetethe itirretyarte arne akurne areye-akerte itne-arle mpwarekeke. ⁴ Arraty kwenhe aneme alhwe pweleke-kenhe apeke nanikute-kenhe apekele uyarne uterneme Ngkarte anwerneke ipeltye-irretyeke nhenge Rarle anwernenhe arriletyakenhe anetyenhenge akurne-arle anwerne mpwarekenge.

⁵ Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme Christ Ngkarteke angkeke re nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke-irrerlenghe,

“Unte tyerrtye areyeke atnunthe akngetyemele anthetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Unte itelareme, nthakenhe-arle itne nhenge atnunthe apwerte aharleke arrernetyarte nhenge ampetyeke arlpemeye-irretyeke nhenge Unte anteme itnekege ipeltye-irremele anteme aneme. Kele Unte ilkelhetyakenhele aneme nhenge itne atnunthe atwerlte-anemenge. Unte kenhe ayenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye-irremele anetyeke, ilwetyeke anteye. ⁷ Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme ayenge angkeke, “Ye, ayenge kwenhe kele aywerrke-irremele aneme arne iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkwenge mpwaretyeke nhenge Unte-arle ahentye-anemeke. Unte akaltye aneme nhenge itne-arle arrule anthurre pipe-ke intelhe-ileke, yanhe renhe the mpwaretyenhe.”

Psalm 40:6.

⁸ Kele Ngkartele atywerenge nhenhe Moses antheke. Atywerengele tyerrtye areyeke ileke, itne-arle kere mpunge uthene merne uthene Ngkarte-werne akngetyeke Renhe anthemele, itne anteme nhenhe renhe aywerrkele mpwareke. Kenhe Christ akenhe angkeke, “Ngkarte kwenhe akangkentye anetyakenhe nhenge arrantherre-arle nhenhe mpwaremenge, Re arrekantherre ahentye anetyakenhe kere Renhe antherlte-anetyeke.” ⁹ Kele Jesus Christ anteme Ngkarteke awethe angkeke, “Yewe, ayenge kwenhe nhenhe aneme Ngenhe aywerrke-irremele awetyeke aneme, the mpwareme arne areye nhenge Unte-arle atyenge angkemeke.” Kele arrantherre-ame nhenhe itelareme? Ngkartele angkentye kere ahentye akngerre-akerte impeke, Re angkentye arrpenhe arnerneke. Ngkartele kwenhe angkentye lyetenye arnerneke nhenge Christ-arle ilweke-iperenge.

¹⁰ Jesus-ele aywerrkele mpwareke nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, Ngkartele anteme arne akurne areye anwerne-ngentyele urrpareke anwernenhe arlkgemele. Ngkartele kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpetyeke ahentye aneme. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme Re Jesus Christ nhenhe-werne yerneke nhenge re anthel-hetyeke anwerneke ilwetyenhenge. Yanhe ikwere iperre-ngentyele anteme anwerne iwerre arratyale anetyeke Ngkarteke-ante ware.

¹¹ Kwertengerle tyaty-arenye areyele arle arrpe-anenhele kere itemele Ngkarte anthetyarte tyerrtye

areyele-arle akurne mpwarewarretyartenge. Kenhe akwetethe-arle tyerrtye areyele akurne mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Nhenge kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele Ngkarte kere anthemele, re uyarne urrpapeme akurne tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Re itnenhe ayaketyakenhe apure-irreketyenge. ¹² Kenhe Jesus akenhe re-arrpe anyente-ngare ware Ngkarteke anthelheke anwerneke ilwetyeke nhenge akurne-arle mpwarekeke. Re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele Ngkarteke akurne areye anwerneke-ngentyele urrpapetyeke anwernekenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge. Ikwere-iperre anteme re alkere akertnerne alpeke Ngkartenge akwe-arratyete re anteme akngerrepate anthurre-arle aneme. ¹³ Lyete anteme re yanhe ikwerele aneme Ngkarteke akarelhemele yanhe areye akngetyetyeke Ikwere-arle ahentye-anetyakenhe itnenhe kwene-iletetyeke. Re anteme ingkele untye itnekenhe ampeke-arrernetyenhenge, itneke akngerrepate anetyenhe.

¹⁴ Nhenge Jesus Christ-arle anyente-ngare ware Ngkarteke anthelheke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme akurne areye mpwareke-arle iperre anwerne apure anetyakenhele, utnenge atnerre aneme anteye. Christele-arle anwernenhe arlkgeme, mwerre-ilemele anteye. ¹⁵ Kenhe Utnenge Akngerrele akenhe anwerneke ayeye nhenhe renhe-anteyele Jesus Christ-akerte ileme, re kwenhe alakenhe angkeme;

¹⁶ "Urreke-arle The atywerrenge Atyinhe urtakwerte uthene akaperte uthene itne-kenheke arrernetyenhe. Itne renhe itelaretyenhenge apenterlte-anteme-anetyenhe.

¹⁷ Ayenge kwenhe alkngwirretyenhe anthurre nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle akurne mpwarekeke, awethe itelaretyakenhe anetyenhe.

Alakenhe re Ngkarte angkeke."

Jeremiah 31:33-34.

¹⁸ Kele anwerne kwenhe akwetethe kere atwemele Ikwere anthetyakenhe anetyeke, Re anwernekenge ipeltye-irretyenhenge, Rarle kwenhe anwernekenge kele ipeltye-irrekarle.

Anwerne Ngkarteke itwe-irretyeke aneye

¹⁹ Ye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge Jesus ilwemele, re alhwe ikweringe anwerneke theleheke. Re akenhe itethe-irritnemele re anwerneke iwerre arpenhe altywere-ilemele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne akwetethe atnerrele Ngkarteke itweke-irretyenhe. Kele lyete anteme anwerne apmere ameke-ameke anthurreke atnerrele irrpeme Ngkartenge anetyenhenge. Antyame arlpentye akngerre arlpare anetyarte arriwe arrkngerte tnele tyerrtye areyele apmere ameke-ameke anthurreke uyarne irrpemenge. Itne Ngkarteke itweke-irretyakenhele anetyarte. Kenhe nhenge Jesus-arle arne arntarlke-ke-arleke ilweke iperre, itethe-irritnemele, re anwerneke iwerre altywere-ileke Ngkarteke itweke-irretyeke. ²¹ Kele anwerne kwenhe Ngkarteke itwe-irretyeke atnerre awalhemele, Jesus-elarle, kwertengerle

impene anthurre-arle tyatye-arenye anemeke, apmere ameke-ameke anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe arntarnte-aremenge. ²² Nhenge anwerne arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte, anwerne apure awalheke, anwerne itirreke Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe arriletynheke-athene. Kenhe Jesus Christ-arle impene tyatye-arenye anwerneke akngerrepate aneme. Anwerne kwenhe renhe akwetethe arratyete itelarerlte-anetyeke. Re kwenhe alhwele utnenge anwerne-kenhe anheke kele yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne apure awalhetyale anetyeke. Re anwernenhe kwatye alkarlele arlkngeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne atnerre Ngkarteke itweke-irretyeke. ²³ Nhenge Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe iwenhe apeke renhe alhilemele, re alhilentye Ikweringe atnyenemele anthurre. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne ingkirrekele itelareme Ngkarteke-arle anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arlerle-anetyenhe. Kele, anwerne Ikwere akwete akarelhetyeke anaye alkngwirretyale anetyeke nhenge iwenhe-arle Re anwernenhe alhilekeke. ²⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme anwerne kwenhe itirretyeke nthakenhe-arle anwerne atnerre-ilerretyeke, arntarnte-arerretyeke, mwerre mpwarerlte-anetyeke anteye. ²⁵ Anwerne akwetethe apurte-irremele anetyeke atnerre-ilerretyeke. Anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe areye apurte-irremele Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke, kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe arpenhe areye akenhe apmerele anerlte-anerlenge, itne-arrpe aneme nhenge apurte-arlke-irretyakenhele. Anwerne alakenhe anetyalaye! Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Jesus-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetye-alpetyenheke urreke-ulkere.

Anwerne kwenhe mwantye mpwarelhomele anetyeke iwerre apale-werne irreme-ketye

²⁶ Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe ayeye arratyete Jesus Christ-akerte itelareme. Nhenge anwerne apeke artepe untyeme-irreme renhe awetyakenhele, arne akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele nhenge itirretyakenhele anwerneke nthakenhe-arle irretyenhenge, kele nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte anwernekenge awethe ipeltye-irretyenhe? Arrangkwe, Re uyarne anwernekenge ipeltye-irritneme. Arrantherre itelareme Christ-arle anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, kenhe arpenhe apeke alakenhe-arteke anetyakenhe anwerneke-arle awethe ilwetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele Ngkarte anwerneke awethe ipeltye-irretyenhenge. ²⁷ Nhenge anwerne apeke akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-anemele, anwerne Ngkarte-ketye akwetethe atere anerlte-anemere. Anwerne kwenhe Ikwere akwete akarelherlte-anemere anwernenhe court-eke ngkernetyeke ilpernemele. Yanhe kwenhe arratyete anthurre aneme. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke ahele anthurre anemere, Re anteme anwernenhe ure akngerrele akethe-ante arrernemere.

²⁸ Atywerrenge Moses-kenheke itirrewarraye. Tyerrtye anyentele apeke atywerrenge renhe ultakeme, renhe apentetyakenhele. Alakenhe kwenhe akurne. Kele imerte tyerrtye arpenhe atherrele apeke, ur-

rpetyele apeke renhe court-werne akngeme ikwere-akerte ayeyele ilemele, itne anteme renhe irrerlknge atwetyeke alhwarrpe-arlike anetyakenhele. ²⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnetyeke: Nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte irreme nhenge tyerrtye apeke Alere Ikwerenheke akengentye angkerlenge? Nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte irreme nhenge tyerrtye apeke itirrerlenge alhwe Jesus Christ-kenhe ameke-ameke anetyakenhe, ware akwele theleheme? Nthakenhe-arle-ame Ngkarte irreme nhenge tyerrtye apeke nhenge Utmenge Ikwerenhe akurne-ilerlenge? Re-ame yanhe ikwere akangkeme? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Ngkartele tyerrtye yanhe renhe akngerre anthurre arlityenhe. ³⁰ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte Pipe-nge angkeme, "Angwenhe apeke iwerre akurnele akwete anerle-anerlenge, The-ante kwenhe renhe arrlityenhe." Nhenhe-arlike kwenhe Re alakenhe angkemele, "The tyerrtye Atyinhe areye court-enge ngkernetyenhe, Ayenge-arle Akngerrepate anemeke."

Deuteronomy 32:35.

³¹ Ngkarte kwenhe akwete-ante itethe aneme. Nhenge anwerne apeke iwerre akurnele akwetethe anerlte-aneme, anwerne kwenhe Ikwere-ketye atere-irretyeke. Re apeke kwenhe anwerne arntwirrkeme anwernenhe anteme atwemele.

Anwerne Jesus apentewarreye apurrke-irretyale

³² Arrantherre kwenhe itirretyeke nhenge arrantherre arrwekele-arle Jesus Christ-eke akaltye-irreke. Nhenge arrantherre arrwekele-arle Jesus arratyte itelareke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyemele arrenhantherrenhe ayaketyeke arrkernemele alakenhe renhe mpwareme-ketye, itne arrekantherre ahe-akngerre-irreme. Itne arrekantherre akengentye angketyame nhenge atwemele apeke, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe akwete-arle arratyte itelarerlenge. ³³ Itelareme, tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle arrekantherre ahentye anerrirretyakenhe anetyarte, nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge arrwekele ngkernetyarte, itne arrekantherre akengentye angketyarte, atwerrirremele anteye. Itne alakenhe-anteye Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke-arlike mpwareke. Kele nhenge itne-ketye-itanye arne akurne nhenhe areye mpwareke, arrantherre akwenpele apurte-irremele aneke atnerre-ilerremele nhenge atere-irretyakenhele.

³⁴ Nhenge itne atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areye apmere jail-ke marterlenge arrantherre itnenhe impetyakenhele aneke arrantherre itneke atnerte akangkentye anthurrele aneke itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Nhenge arrpenhe areyele arne arrekantherrenhe ingkirreke anthurre rakemele arrantherre-arle atnyenekeke nhenge arrantherre itneke ahele-irretyakenhe aneke arrantherre akenhe itneke akangkemele aneke, arrantherre-arle itelareke arne ingkirreke nhenge Ngkartele-arle arrekantherre alkere akertnele atnyenemeke. Arne yanhe areye alkere ak-

ertnele akwete-ante aneme, itne arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere.

³⁵ Arrantherre ingkirreke Ngkarte-ketye artepe untyeme-irretyale anaye, Renhe akwete arratyte itelarerlte-anaye, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye anthetyenenge, arrantherre-arle Renhe atnerrele akwete apenterlte-anemenge. ³⁶ Apurrke-irretyale anaye, akwete anthurre Renhe apenterlte-anaye. Ingkerreke mpwarerlte-anaye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ilemeke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke Renhe akwetethe arratyte apenterlte-anerlenge, Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre antheme Rarle alhilekeke.

³⁷ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte pipe-nge alakenhe Jesus-akerte angkeke,

"Arlike itweke-irreke-arle,

alhileke-arle re apetyetyenenge,

re arrule anetyakenhe anetyeke, re akenhe iparrpe

apetyeme." ³⁸ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte pipe-nge alak-

enhe-arlike angkeke, "Nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle Ayenge arratyte itelaremeke, The itnenhe arratyte-arle ileme, itne Atyengenge aneme.

Kenhe nhenge angwenhe apeke-arle atere-irreme Atyenge-ketyenge artepe untyeme-irremele, Ayenge ikwere akangketyakenhe aneme."

Habakkuk 2:3-4.

³⁹ Kele anwerne kwenhe akwetethe Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlte-aneme anwerne tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Anwerne Ngkarte akwetethe utyerneme tnakewarremele. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme nhenge Rarle anwernenhe akwete-ante arntarnte-arerle-anemenge. Re anwernenhe arrlityakenhe anetyenhe.

Ayeye Ngkarte arratyte itelareme akerte

11 Nhenge tyerrtye apeke angkemele rarle Ngkarte arratyte itelaremeke, kele Ngkarteke atnerre itirreme-iperre, re nhenge Ngkarteke akarelhemele ikwere imernetyeke arne areye anthurre nhenge Rarle alhileke-arle. Re alknege aretyakenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkartele alhileke-arle, re atnerre itirreme, "Arratyte kwenhe nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe Rarle alhileke Re mpwaretyenhe." ² Arrule anthurre nhenge arrekwenyene anwerne-kenhe areyele-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyartenge, Re itneke akangkemele anthurre aneke.

³ Anwerne ingkirrekele, Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlte-anemele, akaltye anthurre aneke nhenge Rarle angkeke-iperre alkere uthene ahelhe nhenhe uthene mpwareke. Anwerne kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre areme Rarle mpwarekeke. Urreke Re arne ingkirreke mpwaretyenenge, arrangkwe anthurre kwenhe aneke. Re kwenhe angkeke ware, arne ingkirreke ar-rangkwe-ngentyele arrateke.

Artwe Abel arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

⁴ Kenhenge atherre-akerte itirraye, Abel uthene Cain uthene-akerte nhenge arrule-arle anetyarteke. Atyeyikwele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte, nhenge Cain kake akngerrepate ikwerenhe-artekele anetyakenhe. Abel-ele yepe-yepe akwerrke akngetyeke, atweke-arle iperre re renhe Ngkarte antheke. Ngkarte ikwere akangkemele angkeke, "Abel, unte kwenhe iwerre arratyte Atyenge aneme." Artwe yanhe Abel kwenhe ilweke apmere arrule-anteye. Re ilweke, kenhe anwerne akenhe renhe apentemele akaltye-irretyeke-arle, nthakenhe-arle irretyeke Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke.

Artwe Enoch arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

⁵ Artwe arrpenhe Enoch arritnyeke itirraye arrule-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekeke. Re Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Enoch, Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge akangkeme anthurre." Ikwere-iperrele anteme Enoch ilwetyakenhe aneke nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arteke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe ware akngeke apmere alkere akertnerne. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme tyerrtye areyele atyalangke ikwerenhe uyarne areme. ⁶ Ayeye yanhe kwenhe arratyte aneme. Angwenhe apeke Ngkartewerne apetyetyeke ahentye-aneme, re kwenhe alakenhe-amparre itirretyeke "Ye, the itelareme Ngkartearle itethe anemeke the Renhe akwete arratyte itelaremele. The itelareme urreke-arle Re arne mwerre akngerre areye tyerrtye areye anthetyenhe Ikwere-arle untherlte-anemeke nhenge itne Renhe itelaretyehenge." Ye, tyerrtye nhenge alakenhe itirreme, kele itne Ngkarteke itwe-irretyehenge.

Artwe Noah arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

⁷ Artwe arrpenhe Noah-ele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte nhenge Ngkartele renhe alkngarre-ileke. Ngkarte ikwere-werne angkeke "Noah, urreke kwenhe the apmere ahelhe nhenhe akethe-ante arrernetyenhe kwatyte artentye akngerrele." Ngkarte nhenhe Noah-eke angkeke, urreke kwatyte artentye akngerre irretyehenge. Re Ngkarte aweke-arle-iperrele, re boat akngerre anthurre arteke nhenge ikwerenheke-artweye mwerre atnyenetyehenge nhenge arntarnte-arelhemele kwatyte urewe akngerrele alhentye akngerre yanhele-ureke. Ye, Noah anyentele ware kwenhe Ngkarte itelaremele awetyarte-arlike. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Noah, unte kwenhe Atyenge arratyte mwerre anthurre anerle-aneme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areye akenhe, Ayenge-arle arratyte itelaretyakenheke The itnenhe kwatyte artentye akngerrele akethe-ante arrernetyenhe."

Artwe Abraham arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

⁸ Artwe nhenge Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte, mpwaremele iwenhe apeke renhe Re ilekenge. Ngkarte ikwere angkeke, "Abraham, apmere ngkwinge impemele alhaye. Ngkwenge-artweye apmere arrpenhe arlengewerne akngaye. The apmere yanhe ngenhe anthetyenhe." Renhe arratyte itelareke-arle, Abraham-ele apmere ikwerenhe ingkerne imperle-alheke, nhenge alethe alhemele apmere arrpenhewerne-atheke alhemele, apmere yanheke re akutne aneke.

⁹ Ye, Abraham-ele Ngkarte arratyte anthurre itelaretyarte. Re apmere nhakwe-ante wareke itirretyakenhe aneke, Re apmere yanheke itirretyame alkertnele-arle anekeke Ngkartele-arle mpwarekeke, yanhe ikwerele akwete-ante-arle anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme nhenge Abraham apmere arrpenhe ikwere irrpetye-alheke ikwerenhe areye-akerte, re ikwere-arrpe angkeke, "Apmere nhenhe kwenhe atyinhe anetyakenhe. Ayenge kwenhe nhenhe-arenye anetyakenhe." Re kwenhe aneke ulerenye-arteke ilthe anyente ikwerele anemele. Alere ikwerenhe nhenge Isaac arritnye, arrenge ikwerenhe Jacob-arlike, ilthe ikwerele anerle-anerreke. Ngkartele ikwere-atherre alhileke apmere renhe-anteye nhenge Abraham-arteke.

¹¹ Nhenge ikweringe anteme aneke Abraham uthene Sarah uthene ampwe-irrerle-anerreke, Sarah-ele ampe akweke atnyenetyakenhe akwete aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Abraham-ele akenhe akwete-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Nhenhe ikweringentyeleke-amparre Ngkartele Abraham alhileke-arle nhenge Rarle anewikwe Sarah ampe urreye akweke anthetyehenge. Abraham-ele Ngkarte akwete arratyte itelarerle-aneme, alakenhe ikweringe anteme anewikwe Sarah-ele ampe urreye akweke atnyeneke. ¹² Nhenhe kwenhe arratyte aneme. Artwe yanhe Abraham kwenhe ampwe anthurre aneke nhenge alere akweke ikwerenhe intekenge. Re kwenhe ilwetyeke-urletye aneke. Kenhe artwe anyente nhenhe ikweringentyele akenhe alere akweke inteke, kele alakenhe ikweringe anteme ampe atningke anthurre ikwere-iperrele inteke. Ikweringentyele aneke akwerrke atningke arrpenhe itne atningke-ame-atningke anteme irreke, itne nhenge kwerralye atningke-arteke nhenge alkerele aneme-arteke irreke.

Tyerrtye yanhe areye, arrule-arle anetyarteke, apmere alkere akertnele anetyeke ahentye aneme

¹³ Ye, tyerrtye yanhe ingkirreke anthurre, arrule-arle anetyarteke, ilweke arratyte akwete itelarerlte-anemele iwenhe renhe Ngkartele itnenhe alhileke-arle. Itne akenhe itethe akwete aneke, itne arne areye inetyakenhe aneke iwenhe Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle-iperrele. Itne akenhe arne yanhe areyeke akurrkngye itnekenge itirretyarte, itne itelareme Ngkartele-arle itnenhe an-

thetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne akangkentye anthurre aneke. Alakenhe-arle itne-arrpe angkerretyarte, "Apmere nhenhe kwenhe anwerne-kenhe anetyakenhe, anwerne kwenhe arlengeke-arlenge areye apmere nhenhele untherlte-aneme urreke-awerne anemenge. Urreke kwenhe Ngkartele anwernehe apmere arrpenhe-werne akngetyenhe."

¹⁴ Nhenge lyete-anteye kwenhe tyerrtye areye alakenhe angkeme, anwerne kwenhe itelareme itne-arle apmere arrpenhe itnekenhe-akerte angkeme nthenhele-arle itne akwete-ante anetyenhe. ¹⁵ Nhenge artwe nhenhe areye apeke apmere-akerte angkerretyame itne-arle anetyarte, kele itne apeke apmere yanhe ikwere irrare awelheke-arle itne apmere yanhe ikwerewerne alpemere. ¹⁶ Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, itne apmere ikwere itirretyakenhe, itne-arle apmere arrpenhe mwerre akngerre-ulkere aretyame. Itne apmere yanhe alkerte akertneke itirretyame. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte apure awelhetyakenhe aneke nhenge itne Renhe Akngeye itnekenhe-arteke utyernemele tnakewarretyarte, Rarle itneke apmere akngerre anthurre mpwarekenge.

Abraham-kenhe areyele Ngkarte arratyte itelarerrirret-yarte

¹⁷ Artwe Abraham-eke awethe itirrewarraye. Ngkarte ikwere alakenhe angkeke, "Abraham, alere ngkwinhe Isaac re kwenhe alere-inpe atnyenetyenhe. Nhenhe areye akwerrke-ipenhe atningke-ame-atningke-irretyenhe ampe arunthe anthurre atnyenetyenhele. Nhenhe areye kwenhe atyinhe areye-anteye anetyenhe." Abraham uthene Sarah uthenele kwenhe alere anyente ware atnyeneke, Isaac. Ngkartele anteme Abraham ileke nhenge alere ikwerenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke renhe ureke anthekiwemele Renhe anthetyeke. Nhenge Ngkartele renhe alakenhe arrkerneke, Abraham-ele Ngkarte akwete arratyte itelareke. Ngkartele anteme renhe alere ikwerenhe arratyte anthirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe ayakeke alere ikwerenhe irrerlkngge atweme-ketye. Re apeke alakenhe mpwaretyakenhe aneke, Ngkartele renhe awethe itethe-ilirtnemere. ¹⁹ Abraham kwenhe alakenhe itirretyame, "The apeke alere atyinhe irrerlkngge atweme Ngkartele-arle renhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe." Ye, Abraham-ele kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelareme. Arratyte kwenhe Ngkartele alere ikwerenhe arratyte anthirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte renhe ayakeke alere ikwerenhe irrerlkngge atweme-ketye. Re apeke alakenhe renhe mpwaretyakenhe aneke, Ngkartele renhe awethe itethe-ilirtnemere.

Artwe Isaac arritnyele, alere ikwerenhe Jacob-ele Ngkarte arratyte itelarerle-anerretyarte

²⁰ Isaac amangkeke-arle iperre, re-inpele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Isaac-ele alere ikwerenhe Jacob uthene Esau utheneke

Ngkarte apayuthnetyarte akwetethe arntarnte-aretyeke mwantye-mwantye-iletetyeke anteye.

²¹ Alere Isaac-kenhe Jacob amangkeke, re-inpele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alere ikwerenhe Joseph arritnye aneke. Nhenge Jacob-arle ilwetyeke-urletyete aneke re Ngkarte arrenge ikwere-atherrenheke apayuthneke akwetethe arntarnte-aretyeke mwantye-mwantye-iletetyeke anteye, nhenhe atherre kwenhe alere atherre Joseph-kenhe-arle. Artwe ampwe Jacob kwenhe arne atneme ikwerenhe-akerte yanhe ikwerele tneke, nhenge re Ngkarte utyernetyame tnakemele.

Artwe Joseph arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

²² Joseph-inpele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Nhenge re ilwetyeke-urletyete aneke, re angkeke Israel-eke-artweyektweye areyele-arle apmere Egypt impetyenheke urreke. Joseph-ele itnenhe awethe ileke itne-arle kwenhe ngkwerne irrerlkngge-ipenhe ikwerenhe akngirtnetyeke apmere Canaan-werne.

Artwe Moses arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

²³ Artwe yanhe Moses-eke itirraye nhenge apmere arrule-arle anetyarteke. Nhenge re akweke inteke, meye uthene akngeye ikwerenhe uthenele areke nhenge re mwerre akngerre anekenge. Kele-anteyele, Pharaoh Egypt-arenyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye areye ileke itne-arle ampe urreye akweke ingkirreke itnekenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke. Kenhe Moses-eke-artweyele akenhe Ngkarte-ante ware arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ratherre Pharaoh-ketye atere awelhetyakenhe aneke. Ratherre Moses atnyentye urpetyeke alengke-iwemele atnyenetyarte.

²⁴ Nhenge Moses-arle akngerre-anteme amangkeke, re-inpele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Moses akngerrepate anthurre anemere, marle Pharaoh-kenhele-arle renhe amangkelhe-ilekenge, re akenhe impeke. Re ikwere-arrpe angkeke, "Tyerrtye Israel-arenye atyinhe areye kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Kenhe itneke akurne areye akwetethe irrerlte-aneme. Nhenge ayenge apeke apmere nhenhe Pharaoh-kenhele aneme, kere uthene merne uthene-akerte, apwerte mane atningke-akerte-arlike, yanhe arratyte mwerre anetyakenhe. Kele lyete kwenhe ayenge tyerrtye atyinhe areye-werne alpeme, atyenge akurne areye anteme irreme apeke." Alakenhe-arle Moses angkeke. ²⁶ Iwenge-ame Moses alakenhe itirreke? Re akngakeke-arle Ngkarte-kenheke akwetethe itirretyarte, nhenge Messiah ikwere. Re alakenhe itirretyarte, "Ayenge kwenhe Messiah yanheke akarelheme rarle apetyetyenheke. Nhenge Egypt-arenye areyele apeke ayenge atwerlengge tharle yanhe renhe mpwaremenge, kele mwerre-anteye-arle aneme. Nhenge urreke ayenge alhemele Ngkartenge anetyeke, Re-anteme ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurre antheme."

²⁷ Ye, Moses-ele kwenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re Egypt impemele

alheke. Re Pharaoh-ketye atere anetyakenhe aneke ikwere ahele-irrekenge. Tyerrtye areyele kwenhe Ngkarte alkngenge uyarne areme, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe nhenge Moses-arle Ngkarteke itirretyamele, re nhenge renhe ahirre-ahirrele aretyame-arteke, re artepe untyeme-irretyakenhele, akwetethe apentetyarte.

²⁸ Nhenge year atningke-iperrele, Ngkartele Moses Egypt-werne yernirtneke tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re tyerrtye ikwerenhe areye ileke yepe-yepe atwetyeke alhwe ikwerenhele apmere arriwe itne-kenheke-arleke aperneteyeke nhenge alkere-arenye atwentye akngerre itnekenge anpere-irrenhetyenhenge, nhenge alhwe yanhe renhe aremele itnenhe ipmentye impemele nhenge ampe urreye arrekwenye itnekenhe areye atwetyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne arawe-irrentye Passover atnyenetyarte nhenge year arpe-anenhele itne yepe-yepe atwetyarte irl-pangketyeke.

²⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme Israel-arenyeke-artweyektartweye areyele apmere Egypt impemele alheke, itne Ngkarte arratyte itelaremele itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne ahelhe arlenye ikwerele anteme tyanenheke itepe arrpenhe ikwere-werne kwatyte alaye akngerre anpere-irrenhemele, kwatyte Alaye Athetheke arritnyele. Kenhe Egypt-arenye areyele-arle itnenhe akwete anthurre alwerneke, nhenge itne mpwepe-werne-irrekenge kwatyte apetye-alpemele itnenhe arteke ingkirreke anthurre, Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke alhekwarle-ilemele irrerlkngenge-ante.

Arelhe akurne Rahab arritnyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte

³⁰ Urreke-ulkere anteme Israel-arenye areye apmere Jericho-eke irreke, Ngkartele itnenhe ileke unthetyeke itepe-akemele nhenge arlite 7-peleke. Itne Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge itne apmere ikwerele itepe-akemele unthetyame arlite 7-peleke. Kele imerte arrkngerte yanhe apmereke utepe-akerrirreke atakelhemele Ngkartenge ularre.

³¹ Urreke yanhe re anetyenhenge, nhenge Israel-arenye areye nhenge apmere Jericho ikwere-werne itwe-irrenheke, itne artwe atherre akngakeke nhenge ratherre apmere Jericho-eke anyelkngenge-anyelkngenge irpenhetyenhenge ulanye-ulanye aretyeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyakenhe. Yanhe ikwerenge arelhe anyente Rahab arritnyele aneke, re mpwenye akngerre anetyarte, re akenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Nhenge re artwe yanhe atherre areke, re renhe-atherrenhe ikngwemele, apmere kwene ikwerenheke alengke-iwetyeke. Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke Jericho-arenye areye irrerlkngenge intekenge, Ngkartele Rahab anyente ware itethe atnyeneke.

Joshua 2:1-24, 6:22-25.

Tyerrtye atningkele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte nhenge ahele akwetethe anerlengge

³² Arrule anthurre, tyerrtye atningkele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte: Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, Samuel, arrpenhe atningkele. Itne ingkirreke anthurrele-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Arrpenhe areyele-arleke nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke iletartye-arle, itne Renhe arratyte itelaretyarte. Kenhe the akenhe arrekatherre uyarne awethe ileme nhenhe areye-akerte, ayenge akwete anthurre-ante angkeme-ketye. ³³ Nthakenhe-arle-irreke tyerrtye yanhe areyeke? Itne ingkirrekele Ngkarte arratyte itelareke. Kenhe arrpenhemele apmere arrpenhe areyenge atwerrirreke itneke akngerrepate irreke. Arrpenheme Israel-arenye areyeke akngerrepate aneke, itne tyerrtye ingkirreke atweke Ngkarte-arle alhule-iwekeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke ineke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe alhileke-iperrele. Tyerrtye yanhe areyele akwetethe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte.

Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe lion ayakeke itnenhe uthneme-ketye. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelareke, nhenge itne ure akngerre kwenele itethe akwete tneleme nhenge tyerrtye itnekenhe ampetyakenhe anemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe arrpenhe areye-ketye atere unterlte-iweke alyweke akngerre-akerte areye-arle itnenhe irrerlkngenge atwetyeke anekenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye arempwelpa anetyarte, itne akenhe akwetele Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne awethe lterre-irritneke. Kenhe arrpenhe akenhe lterre anthurre aneke-arle. Itne thultye areye akwetethe aywepetyarte apmere arlengge anthurrengentyele-arle apetyekeke itnenhe arlkarentye-ilettyeke.

³⁵ Kenhe arelhe arrpenhemele akenhe itne-kenheke-artweye-arle aparlpe-ilekeke Ngkarte arratyte akwete itelaretyarte. Itne Renhe areke itne-kenheke-artweye areye itethe-ilirtnerlengge. Kenhe arrpenhe areye ilweke nhenge tyerrtye areyele itnenhe ahe-akngerre atwetyartenge, itneke angkemele, "Arrantherre apeke Ngkarte ikwele-areme anwerne arrenhantherrenhe itethe akwete-arle yernirtnetyenhenge. Arrantherre akenhe Renhe akwete apenterlte-aneme anwerne arrenhantherrenhe atwetyenhenge." Kenhe itne kwenhe Ikwere-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe aneke. Itne alakenhe itirretyarte, "Itne apeke anwernenhe rlkerte-ileme irrerlkngenge atwemele, kele mwerre-arle. Anwerne apeke ilwemenge. Kele ikwere iperrele Ngkartele anwernenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhenge, anwerne anteme Ikwerenge akwete-ante anetyenhe." ³⁶ Nhenge yanhe areyele-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye itneke akengentye angketyartenge, itnenhe arnele alhweke-alhweke-ilemele atwetyarte. Arrpenhe areyele itnenhe chain-ele ayernetyarte itnenhe jail-ke akwernetyarte. ³⁷ Arrpenhe areyele itnenhe apwerte akngerre areyele wetyarte irrerlkngenge-ante. Ar-

rpenhe areyele itnenhe tyerrtye tyarrpemiletyarte. Arpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe nayepe akngerrele atanthetyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye areyele Ngkarte-arle aratyte itelarekeke, itne mantere ntheke-ntheke areyeke irrpetyarte, nanikute yenpe apeke, yepe-yepe yenpeke irrpetyarte. Itne apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe anerrirryarte. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apetyetyarte itnenhe aywepemele anteye-arle itne-arle Ngkarte aratyte itelaretyartenge. ³⁸ Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe apmereke arrangkwe atnyenyartye, arrpenheme itne apmere ahurratyte ikwerele unthepunthetyarte apmere apwerte-apwertele-arlke. Tyerrtye arrpenheme itne inteye kwenele anepanetyarte altywere ipertele-arlke nhenge akngwelye artnwere-arteke, apmwe-arteke-arlke, akunye areye. Kenhe itne akenhe Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte akwete anthurre. Itne ilyernpenye anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenheke. Itne aratyte anthurre Ngkarteke anetyarte, arrpenhe akurne yanhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe, itnekenge-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele anekeke.

³⁹ Iwenhe-arle-ame ayenge arrekantherre tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte angkeme? Itne Ngkarte arratyte itelarerlte-anetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itneke akangkemele aneke. Kenhe itne akenhe arne ingkirreke inetyakenhe nhenge Re alhileke-iperrele. Itne ingkirreke ilweke ware, inetyakenhe akwete. ⁴⁰ Arratyte-ame Ngkarte itnenhe urrtyekele-iweke? Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Ngkarte anwernenhe ingkirreke alhileke Rarle anwernenhe arne mwerre areye anthetyenhenge urreke. Arne yanhe mwerre anthurre aneme, Jesus apele. Yanhe areyele, arrule-arle Ngkarte arratyte itelarekeke, itne ingkirreke anthurre arrwekele-anteye ilweke Jesus-nge. Kele mwerre-arle. Urreke Ngkarte anwernenhe ingkirreke anyente-ileme nhenge anwerne ingkirreke Ikwerenge apurte anetyenhenge, Re anwernenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre ilettyenhenge.

Anwerne Jesus angwareye anwerne anteme Re-arteke anetyenhenge

12 Tyerrtye ingkirreke arrule anthurre-arle anerlte-anetyartenge, itne kwenhe atningke aneme anwernenhe-arle arerlte-anemeke nhenge anwerne akwele Ngkarteke arratyte warrke-irremenge. Urreke anwerne Ngkarte apentetyenhenge Ikwere warrke-irretyenhenge, anwerne akenhe arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre ingkerne imperlte-alhetyeke, arne akurne yanhe areyele-arle apeke anwernenhe ayakerlunge warrke-irreme-ketye. Arrantherre imperretyeke untermere-arteke, arrantherre ingkirreke irlwelhemele iparrpe anthurre untetyeke. Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke ahentye-aneme Ikwere arratyentye anerlte-anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele, Re anwernenhe warrke antheke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe anwerne apeke akwete nhenge arne akurne mpwarerlte-anerlunge, anwerne warrke renhe uyerrelhe-ilettyakenhele aneme re. Arne yanhe areyele apeke anwernenhe tyelpelhe-ileme, itne apeke anwernenhe Ngkarte-ketye un-

tyeme-ileme. ² Jesus-eke-ante ware itirrewarraye. Nhenge re apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemele, re Ngkarte arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne renhe angwaretyeke. Jesus-ele itelareke nhenge rarle ilweke-arle-iperrele, re Ngkarte-werne alpetyenhe Ikwerenge akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme re alwirremele untetyakenhe aneke tyerrtye yanhe areye-ketye-arle nhenge renhe arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpere arnernekeke, arrangkwe-arle. Re anthelheke. Itne renhe uyarne apurele-antheme rarle Ngkarte ikwerenhe-akerte akngerre itirrerlunge. Re nhenge ilweke-arle-iperrele itethe-anteye-irriertneke, lyete anteme re Ngkartenge akwe-arratyte anerle-anemele, chair impeneke. ³ Kele, itelarerrirraye nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye akurne areye-arle Jesus-eke ahentye anthurre anetyakenheke renhe rlkerte-anthurre-ileke. Kenhe re akenhe Ngkarte akwetethe arratyte itelaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre atnerre anetyeke apurrke-irretyakenhele, impelhettyale anaye!

Ngkarte anwernenhe alkngetherre ileme anwerne Renhe iwerre arratyte apenterlte-anetyeke

⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-ilerlte-anemele arrkernetyeke, arrenhantherrenhe arne akurne mpwaretyeke uternemele, arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe awetyakenhe. Itne akenhe arrenhantherrenhe irrerlkngge atwetyakenhe akwete, alakenhe-arle itne Jesus irrerlkngge atweke-arteke, arrangkwe. ⁵ Nhenge arrantherre ayeye nhenhe ikwere-akerte itirremele nhenge tyerrtye-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre intelhe-ilekeke, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-ilettyenhenge. Ayeye nhenhenge, Ngkarte-arle arrekantherre angkeme nhenge akngeye-arle ampe ikwerenheke angkeme-arteke, alakenhe kwenhe,

“Ampe Atyinhe ingkirreke anthurre Ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge The apeke arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme,

arnkelye-irretyale anaye Ayenge irlpe artepele awetyale anetyeke.

Arrantherre kwenhe alhwarrpe awelhetyale anetyeke nhenge The arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ilerlunge arrantherre-arle arne akurne mpwarekenge.

⁶ Ayenge kwenhe ampe Atyinhe areyeke ahentye anthurre aneme,

alakenhe ikwerenge anteme The itnenhe alkngetherre ileme, itnenhe arratyte-ilemele.

Nhenge itne arne akurne mpwaremenge The itnenhe atweme itne akaltye-irretyeke, arratyte anetyenhenge.”

Proverbs 3:11-12.

⁷ Arrantherre-ame itelareme? Nhenge iwenhe apeke lterre re arrekantherre-ketye aneme, akurne apeke arrekantherre irreme, ahele-irretyale anaye, ware itirraye Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe arratyte-ileme akaltye-anthemele akngeye mwerrele-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe itelareme akngeye ingkirrekele ampe

itnekenhe angkentye arraty anthe nhe nhe arraty anetyeke akaltyele-anthe. Alakenhe-arteke re anteme Ngkartele mpwareme. ⁸ Anwerne ingkirrekele kwenhe ampe anwerne-kenhe areye alkngetherre ileme yanhe-ngentyele anteme itne akaltye-irremele iwerre arratyale anetyeke. Alakenhe-anteye, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme arrantherre-arle ampe Ikwerenhe areye anemenge nhe yanhe anteme arrantherre akaltye-irremele anetyeke iwerre arratyale. Re apeke arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre iletakenhe arraty-iletakenhe apeke, kele arrantherre anthelkenye-arteke anetyenhe, itne akngeyeke arrangkwe atnyeneme itnenhe-arle arraty-iletakeke.

⁹ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe, nhe anwerne ampe akweke areye anetyarte, akngeye anwerne-kenhe areye alkngetherre iletarte, anwernenhe arraty-iletarte. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwerne itnenhe awetyarte itnenhe mwerre iletake. Alakenhe-anteye kwenhe anwerne Ngkarte awetyeke nhe Re anwernenhe alkngetherre ilerenge. Mwernte-irretakenhe anemele anwerne Renhe arraty itelaretyeke. Anwerne alakenhe-arteke apeke mpwaremele, anwerne anteme Ngkartenge apmere alkere akertnele akwete-ante anetyenhe. ¹⁰ Nhe anwerne ampe akweke areye anetyarte, akngeye anwerne-kenhe areye anwernenhe alkngetherre iletarte akweke ware anwerne mwerre iwerre arratyale anetyenhe. Itne iwenhe apeke mwerre renhe mpwaretyarte itne-arle itirrekeke arraty anerenge. Kenhe Ngkartele akwetethe itelareme iwenhe apeke renhe anwerneke mwerre anemeke, alakenhe ikwenge anteme Re anwernenhe alkngetherre ileme anwerne iwerre arratyale anetyenhe Re-arteke.

¹¹ Nhe Ngkartele anwernenhe alkngetherre ilemele arraty-iletake, anwerne akangketyakenhe aneme atnerte akurne awelhemele. Kele mwerre-arle, anwerne-arle itelaremenge Ngkartele-arle anwerne arraty-ileme, nhe anwerne anteme apeke mwerre anthurre ulkere anetyeke. Ikwere-iperrele, akaltye-irreke-arle arraty-irreke-arle anwerne akangkemele anthurre anetyeke.

¹² Yanhe ikwenge-nteye, arrantherre lterre mpwarelhaye nhe yanhe-ngentyele anteme arrantherre Ngkarte arraty itelareme iwerre arratyale anteme aneme. Tyerrtye anthe-arteke anetyale anaye nhe ilye uthene ingke uthene-arle arreweme, Jesus-ante akwete apenterlte-anaye. ¹³ Iwerre arratyale akwete anerlte-anaye Ngkarteke-ante ware. Tyerrtye arpenhe yanhe areye-arteke anetyale anaye lterre anetyakenhe-arle. Artwe anthe-arteke anetyale awerke-awerre unthetye-arlke-akenhe. Kele akwete alherlte-iwaye iwerreke Ngkartenge ularre Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe utnenge lterre-iletienhe.

Artepe untyeme-irretyale anaye Ngkarte-ketyenge

¹⁴ Akwetethe itirrewarraye arpenhe areyenge mwerre anetyeke, iparrpe ahele-irretyale anaye, kele arn-

terre arrkernaye Ngkarteke-ante ware arraty anetyeke. Angwenhe apeke re akurnentye aneme nhe iwerre apalele Ngkarte-ketye artepe untyeme-irremele, re Ngkarte akertnyenye-arenye aretyakenhele anetyenhe.

¹⁵ Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilemele. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme arrantherre arntarnte-arerremele anerrirretyake, tyerrtye arrenhantherrenhe-ngentyele Ikwenge untyeme-irreke-ketye. Arntarnte-arelhewarraye nhe ahele-ahele akerrreme-ketye, ingkerte-ingkerte-irretyale. Nhe tyerrtye apeke ingkerte-ingkerte-irrerenge, re apeke atwerretyake mpwareme, arrantherre ingkirrekele anteme arne akurne mpwareme. ¹⁶ Anewe arpenhe-kenhe areyenge anyelkgele intetyale anaye. Ngkarte akurne-iletale anaye, artwe Esau-ele-arteke arrule-arle anetyarte. Nhe re angayakwe anthurre awelhemele re atyeyikwe merneke apayuthneke, "Unte apeke ayenge arlkwetyeke antherenge, unte anteme arne ingkirreke anthurre anetyenhe nhe akngeye ilerne-kenhe uyerrrerenge. Unte anteme kake akngerrepate-arteke anetyenhe." Nhe re akenhe alakenhe angkeke, re arne ingkirreke anyikwe-kenhe akurne-ilemele. ¹⁷ Kenhe Esau-ele atyeyikwe alakenhe renhe alhileke-arle-iperre, re itirrentye ikwerenhe akngarte-iwelheke. Re alhemele akngeye ikwerenheke angkeke, re renhe apayuthnemele arne mwerre areye-akerte Ngkartele-arle renhe anthetyenheke. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe aneke, akngeye ikwerenhele renhe ayene-ileke. Esau arangkemele akngeye ikwerenheke arnterre inkeke, arangkwe akwete-arle akenhe anerenge. Akngeye ikwerenhele kwenhe arrwekele-anteye ileke atyeyikwe ikwerenheke-ante arne yanhe ingkirreke ikwere-akerte. Arrantherre arntarnte-arerre nhe arrantherre apeke Esau-arteke aneketye iwerre Ngkarte-kenhe alhule-iwetyenhe.

¹⁸ Arrantherre kwenhe angkentye anyente akwete apentetyakenhe Israel-arenye areyele-arle arrule apenterlte-anetyarte. Arlte lyete kwenhe arrantherre Ngkarteke itwekelhe-ilelheme, arrantherre kwenhe alkngele aretyakenhe arne ikwere-arteke-anteye itne-arle arekenge. Nhe itne Ngkarteke itwekelhe-ilelhemele Apwerte Akngerre Sinai-le, itne ure alkngethe akngerre anthurre akertne ikwenge areke. Alkere urperle anthurre aneke, rlke akngerrele werneke, kwatye akngerre anthurre unteke. ¹⁹ Itne anteme angkentye akngerre aweke tyerrtyele nhe pewe-ilerenge-arteke nhe arne trumpet-arteke, itne anteme Ngkarte itneke angkerenge aweke. Re itneke angkeke, "Apwerte akngerre nhenhe impemele alherlte-iwaye, renhe anpetyale! Iwenhe apeke ikwerenhele itwe-irreme nhe tyerrtye apeke, pweleke apeke nhe akngwelye apeke, renhe apwertele werirraye tnyante!" Nhe itne Ngkarte angkerenge aweke, itne Ikweretye atere anthurre irreke. Itne Moses-eke arnterre anthurre angkeke nhe Ngkarte angkeme-ketye. ²¹ Nhe Moses-ele arne in-

gkirreke nhenhe areke re imerte angkemele, "Ayenge kwenhe atere anthurre-ante arweme."

²² Kenhe arrangkwe, arrantherre kwenhe apwerte akngerre arrpenhe-werne apetyeke Zion arritnye. Arritnye arrpenhe apmere ikwere aneme Jerusalem. Yanhe ikwerele Ngkarte nhenge akwete-ante aneme-arle apmere alkere akertnenge anepanemele. Apmere yanhe re apmere akwetethele alkere-arenye atningke anthurre nhenge akangkentye anthurre anerlte-aneme. ²³ Arrantherre arrpenhe ingkirrekenge anyente-irreke Ngkartele-arle akngakekeke. Re arritnye itnekenhe pipe akngerreke intelhe-ileke alkere akertnele-arle anemeke. Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte-werne apetyeke-arle, Re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke court-ekke ngkernetyenhe. Nhenge tyerrtye areye ilwemele Ngkarteke-arle arraty anekeke, Ngkartele itnenhe apmere alkere akertne-werne akngeke, Ikwerenge ularre itne mwerre aneme Jesus-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe apmere akwetethe ikwere-werne anteye apetyeke-arle. ²⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe Jesus-werne apetyeke-arle, re angkentye lyetenye arrpenhe anthurre atnyeneme. Nhenge re arne arntarkweke-arleke ilwemele, alhwe ikwerenhe tyerrtye ikwerenhe-ngentye thelelheke. Re anwernenhe alhwe ikwerenhele arlkgemele Ngkarte anwernekenge ipeltye-irretyenhe. Ye, alhwe Jesus-kenhele kwenhe arne mwerre anthurre mpwareke nhenge alhwe Abel-kenhele-arteke anetyakenhe.

²⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe aywerrke-irretyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte angkemeke. Itelarerrirraye, arrule anthurre nhenge Moses-ele Israel-arenye areye ileke Ngkarte-ante ware apentetyeke, arrangkwe-arle akenhe anerlunge. Itne renhe awetyakenhele aneke nhenge irlpe artepele ware awemele, itne Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke. Nhenge Ngkarte apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele itnenhene atwetyeke, itne uyarne aterarlpe unteme, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Kele nhenge Ngkarte anwerneke alkere akertne-ngentye angkerlunge anwerne aywerrke-irretyeke nhenge iwenhe apeke-arle Ngkarte angkemeke. Anwerne-arle renhe akwenpele ware renhe awerlunge nhenge re alkere akertne-ngentye angkeme, kele Re arnterre anthurre atwetyenhe, anwerne Ikwere-ketye uyarne anthurre alengke-iwelheme. ²⁶ Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge arrule anthurre Ngkartele tyerrtye areyeke ileke apwerte akngerre Sinai-nge, ahelhe yanhe ikwerele akngelheke angkentye Ikwerenhe ularre. Lyete akenhe Ngkartele alhilemele angkeke, "The kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe anyente-ngare awethe akngernelhe-iletyeke alkere-arlke renhe."

²⁷ Nhenge Ngkarte kwenhe angkemele "anyente-ngare awethe," Re arne ingkirreke arratelhe-ilemele arrekwele-arle mpwarekeke, Rarle apmere ahelhe nhenhe alkereke-arlke arrennekeke. Urreke itne atakelheme uyerretyenhele nhenge itnenhe akngernelhe-ilemele iperre. Kenhe arne yanhe areye uyarne-arle akngernelhe-ilemeke, akwete anthurre tneleme.

²⁸ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme urreke-arle anwerne apmere alkere akertne-werne alhetyenhe nhenge arrpenhele apeke renhe uyarne akngernelhe-iletyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne Ngkarteke inkwerelhemele anetyeke. Re kwenhe ure akngerre-arteke arne akurne ingkirreke-arle itemeke. Anwerneke alakenhe-irrekye, anwerne kwenhe artepe kwene-irretyeke Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke nhenge Re anwernekenge akangkentye anetyenhe.

Iwerre arratyale anaye Ngkarte anteme akangkentye anetyenhe

13 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyaye, arrantherre akwetethe arntarnte-arretyeke anaye alkngwirretyale. ² Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye arrpenhe apmere arrpenhe-ngentye apetyeke arrantherre kwenhe renhe apmere-werne ikngwetyeke. Renhe aremele ware anetyalaye, renhe anteme impemele. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge arrule anthurre tyerrtye arrpenhele alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe apmere ikwerenhe-werne ikngwemele nhenge itirremele nhenge rarle akwele tyerrtye ware anekeke-athene renhe apmere ikwerenhele arntarnte-arekenge.

³ Kele alkngwirretyale anaye atyewe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areyake nhenge jail-le-arle anemeke. Unte apeke jail-le aneme-arteke itnenhe arntarnte-arerle-anaye. Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyake akwetethe itirrerlte-anaye arrpenhe areyele-arle atwerrirremeke, itnenhe mwantye-mwantyele arntarnte-araye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyele arlte arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe-inpe atweme-ketye apeke alakenhe-arteke.

⁴ Kenhe arrantherre anewe-akerte-arle anemeke, arrantherre kwenhe arraty-arraty itirretyeke mwerre anerlte-anemele, arelhe anewe akeke-arle-iperrele arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke. Anewenhe atherre kwenhe anewe ngkwinhenge-ante ware interretyeke arrpenhe anyelkngele intelhe-iletyale. Nhenge Ngkartele kwenhe areme angwenhe apeke mpwenye akngerre anerlunge, Re anteme renhe court-ekke ngkernetyenhe irrerlunge atwetyenhe apeke.

⁵ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte alakenhe angkeke, "The kwenhe impetyakenhe arrekantherrenge untyeme-irremele anetyange,

Ayenge akenhe arrekantherrenge apurte akwete-ante anetyenhe."

Deuteronomy 31:6.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre apwerteke ankeyalthe anetyale. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arne urrptye ware atnyeneme, Ngkarteke arnkelye-irretyale anaye. Akangkemele ware anaye akweke wareke arrantherre-arle atnyenemele. Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwete arntarnte-arerle-aneme. ⁶ Yanhe kwenhe arraty-arle. Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre alakenhe angketyeke,

“Ayenge kwenhe atere awelhetyakenhe, Ngkartele-arle nhenhe atyengenge anemenge. Re ayenge arntarnte-aremele akayake-ilemele anteye.

Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge atere awelhetyakenhe.

Re atyengenge akwetethe anerle-aneme.

Arrpenhele atyenge uyarne apetyeme atwetyeke, ar-rangkwe-arle.”

Psalm 118:6.

⁷ Itirrewarraye akngerrepate yanhe areyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle arntarnte-arekeke, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyarte. Akngerrepate yanhe areyele Jesus Christ arratyte itelaretyarte, itne renhe akwetethe apentetyarte nhenge itne uyerretyeke-atwetye. Itneke akwetethe itirrerlte-anaye, itnenhe angwaremele Jesus arratyte itelarerlte-anemele renhe apenterlte-anemele, nhenge itne mpwaretyarte-arteke.

Jesus akwete apenterlte-aneye, ikwere impelhetyale

⁸ Jesus Christ akngarte-iwelhetyakenhele. Arlte lyete kwenhe re akwete anthurre aneme nhenge Rarle arwekele aneke-arteke. Lyete re akwete akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. Urreke anteme Re akwete anthurre anetyenhe re-arrpe akwete akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe.

⁹ Yanhe alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Renhe-ante arratyte itelarerlte-anaye. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye awetyale anaye ayeye arrpenhe areye-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-antherlte-anemeke, arrenhantherrenhe apeke Jesus Christ-ketye utyeme-ileme. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe yanhe areyele ayeye arpenhe-arle apentemeke, itne kwenhe apale-apale ware angkeme nhenge itne-arrpe angkerremele, “Ngkartele kwenhe anwernenhe ileme merne arrpenheme kere arrpenheme arlkwetyeke arrpenhe areye impetyeke nhenge arrawe-irrentyele-ureke.” Yanhe kwenhe arratyte anetyakenhe! Itne kwenhe Iterrke-ilelhetyakenhe Ngkarte apentetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle. Tyerrtye areyele arne yanhe areye-arle mpwaremeke, Iterrke-irretyakenhe Ngkarte atnerrele apenterlte-anetyeke.

¹⁰ Anwerne kwenhe Jesus-ante ware apenteme. Re kwenhe anwerneke arne arntarlkeweke-arlenge ilweke nhenge alhwe Ikwerenhele anwernenhe Ngkartewerne akngetye-alyetyenhenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe yanhe areye, yanhe areye-arle tyatyte Jew-kenhele warrke-irrerlte-anemeke, itne yepe-yepe irrerlkng atweme pweleke areye-arle nhenge itne akwele itirreme alhwe yanhele-arle itnenhe Ngkarteke itwekelhe-ilemeke-athene. Arrangkwe anthurre-arle! Alhwe yanhele itnenhe Ngkarteke itwe-iletyakenhe.

¹¹ Year arrpe-anenhele nhenge kwertengerle tyeperrtyatyte-arenhe Jew-kenhele yepe-yepe-arlike pweleke-arlike irrerlkng atwetyarte, re alhwe apmere kwene ikwere-werne akngetyeme renhe apmere ameke-ameke anthurre ikwerele anhele. Re alakenhe mpwaretyarte itne-arle akwele itirremenge Ngkarte akwele

ipelye-irretyenhenge yanhe areyenge akurne-arle mpwarekeke. Kenhe itne kere renhe tanytipe akethewerne akngeme, urele ampemele anteme itne arlkwetyakenhele. ¹² Yanhe alakenhe-anteye-arle, itne Jesus apmere akngerre Jerusalem-engentyele akethewerne akngenge renhe irrerlkng atweke. Re anteme rlkerte akngerre anthurre awelheke nhenge anwerneke uyerreke re anwernenhe alhwe ikwerenhele arlkngetyeke, yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne Ngkarteke-ante ware iwerre arratyte apeke anetyenhenge.

¹³ Kele anwerne ikwere-werne alherlte-iweye, apmere akngerre akethe-werne, ikwerenge apurte-irremele, itne anteme anwernenhe akurne-ilemenge, anyurre-irremele angkemele anteye. ¹⁴ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe kwenhe apmere anwerne-kenhe akwete-ante anetyakenhe. Anwerne apmere yanheke atheke akarelheme akwete-arle arratytenhenge. Apmere yanhe kwenhe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

¹⁵ Ye, anwerne Ngkarte akwetethe utyernemele tnaketyeke-aye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilettyeke anwerne ingkirrekele-arle Jesus Christ arratyte itelarerlte-anemele. ¹⁶ Kele, anwerne akwete itirrewarreye arrpenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke itnekenge mwerre anetyeke. Anwerne apeke alakenhe mpwareme, Ngkarte anwerneke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge.

¹⁷ Akngerrepate Ngkarte-kenhe areye awemele anerrirraye. Itne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnterlerlte-aneme nhenge arrantherre iwerre arratytele Ngkarteke anetyenhenge. Urreke, nhenge itne Ngkartenge arrwekele tnele, kele imerte Re itnenhe apayuthnetyenhe nhenge itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe arratyte arntarnte-areke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre itnenhe awetyeke, warrke renhe arratyentye uyerrelhe-ilettyeke nhenge itne arrekanttherre ilemenge. Kele nhenge arrantherre akngerrepate tyatyte-arenhe areye awemele, itne akangkemele anetyenhe, alhwarrpe kwenye. Arrantherre apeke itnenhe awetyakenhe aneme, Ngkarte arrekanttherre akangkentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe.

¹⁸ Ngkarteke anwerneke akwete mwantye angkerlte-anaye. Anwerne kwenhe itelareme, anwerne-arle Ngkarteke iwerre arratytele aneme. Anwerne kwenhe Renhe arratyte akwete apenterlte-anetyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. ¹⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke alhetyeke ahentye anthurre aneme. Kele, akwetethe nhenge Ngkarte apayuthnerlte-anaye nhenge the apeke arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke apetyetyenhenge lyete ware.

Arrantherre Ngkarteke angkeme itneke

²⁰ Akngerrepate Jesus-ele kwenhe anwernenhe arntarnte-areme nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerre-artekele nhenge yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele-arteke. Nhenge Re arne arntarlkeweke-arlenge ilweke, alhwe Ikwerenhe kwenhe anwerneke thelelheke. Kele Ngkartele anteme Renhe

itethe-ilirtneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge Ngkartele-arle al-hilentye Ikwerenhe anwerneke rlterrke-ileke.

²¹ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre Ikwere angkerle-aneme nhenge Re arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke akaltyele-anthetyeke. Kele Jesus Christ-ele anteme arrenhantherrenhe lterrke-ileme, arrantherre Ngkarte Renhe aweme anteme. Arrantherre anteme iwerre arratyete Ikwere mwerre anetyenhe, Re arrekantherre akangkemele anetyenhenge. Anwerne ingkirrekele Jesus Christ akwete-ante utyernemele tnakewarreye! Yanhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

The ayeye akweke nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileme

²² Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areyaye, ayeye nhenheke mwantyele akangkwe-irremele anaye tharle arrekantherre intelhe-ilemeke. The alakenhe intelhe-

ileke arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke lterrke-iletyeke nhenge ayeye akweke nhenhe ikwerele.

²³ Arrantherre-ame aweke-arle atyewe anwerne-kenhe Timothy-arle nhenge jail-ngentyele arratekenge? Re apeke nhenhe-werne iparrpe apetyeme atyengenge apurte-irretyeke, ilerne anteme arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke anteme apetyetyenhe.

²⁴ Kele alherlte-iwaye, tyerrtye areyeye ilerlte-apetyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle arntarnte-arerlte-anemeke, atyewe arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areyeye-arle, anwerne kwenhe itneke akangkemele itirreme. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye Italy-arenye kwenhe alak-enhe-anteye arrekantherre akangkemele itirreme.

²⁵ Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre Ngkarteke lyete angkeme. The kwenhe Renhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke. Kele yanhe ware ayenge angkerle-iweme.

James

¹ James arritnye atyinhe. Ayenge Ngkarteke warke-irreme Jesus Christ Alartetye atyinheke-arlike. The ayeye nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirreke-werne yerneme, apmere arrpe-anenhele-arle aneme, the arrekantherre iletaye ahentye aneme ayenge-arle arrekantherre itirrerle-anemenge.

Anwerne akangkemele anerrirretyeke

² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, arrantherre nhenhe itelareme: Nhenge arrekantherre akurne-irrerlenge, arrantherre kwenhe akangkemele akwete anetyeke arrantherre-arle Ngkarte arraty akwete itelaremenge. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe akurne-iletaye ahentye anemele, uternetyeke arrkernemele, itnenhe awerrirretyale anaye, nterte akangketyeke ware anaye. Nhenge alakenhe-arteke apeke irrerlenge, kele arrantherre Jesus anyente-ante arnterre apenterlte-anetyeke akaltye-irremele. Arne akurne nhenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe ware arrkernemele, arrantherre apeke lterrke akwete aneme Ngkarteke arrantherre akangkemele anetyenhe. ⁴ Ye, Ngkarte akwete arraty itelarerrirraye, Renhe akwete apenterlte-anaye apurrke-irretye-kwenye-arle kele arrantherre mwerre anthurre-arle irreme. Yanhe iperre arrantherre lterrke Jesus-arteke-arle anetyenhe.

Ngkarte apayuthnaye Re arrenhantherrenhe angkentye Ikwerenhe akaltye-anthetyeke

⁵ Arrantherre apeke Ngkarteke akutne aneme, nthakenhe-arle apeke Ngkarte anwerneke anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele Renhe apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyeke. Ngkarte-arle mwerre anthurre anthentye akngerre-arle. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe anthetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnemenge. Re arrekantherre ahele-ahele angketyakenhe arrantherre Renhe apayuthnerlenge. ⁶ Arrantherre apeke Ngkarte apayuthneme, alakenhe itirrewarraye: Ngkarte-aweke-arle ayenge arraty akaltye-anthetyenhe. Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe, nhenge itne apayuthnemele alakenhe itirremele: Ngkarte-apeke awemele ayenge akaltye-anthetyenhe, ithwenge apeke. Itne nhenhe-arteke, nhenge arlkerle arlenye-irremele rlkele-arle werneme, itne akngarte-iwelhenhepenhe. Alakenhe, tyerrtye yanhe areye apale-apale-irreme. ⁷ Angwenhele alakenhe Ngkarte arraty itelaretyakenhe, itirretyale anetyeke Akngetye-arle renhe angkentye Ikwerenhe akaltye-anthetyenhe. Angwenhe apeke itirrentye

atherrame-akerte rarle itnyelpitnyeye anteme aneme arne ingkirreke rarle mpwareme ikwere. Ngkarte-yanhe areye uyarne arntarnte-areme iwerre atherramele-arle itirrerlte-aneme. Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye yanhe-arteke akweke apeke akaltye-anthetyeke arrangkwe-arle, anthetyakenhe-arlike renhe.

Anwerne ingkirreke akangkemele anerrirretyeke

⁹ Kele arrantherre Jesus-kenhe areye apwerteke arrangkwe-arle aneme akangkemele akwete anaye. Alakenhe itirrerlte-anemele, "Ngkarte-arle ayenge arntarnte-arerle-anerlenge, ayenge impene anthurre." ¹⁰ Angwenhele apeke-arle arne atningke nhenge atnyeneme, unte apeke awethe inerle-apemele tnakerherle-apeme. Kele, unte antethe mwerre-arteke-arle nhenge akweke ware-arle lyapeke. Kele uterne ar-raterlenge, antethe mwerre renhe ampeme antyerrke-ante irretyeke re ilwemele anteme. Ngkarte-apeke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-artweye renhe uyerrelhe-ileme re tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akweke-akerte anteme anetyenhe. Re kwenhe alakenhe akwete itirretyeke, "Ayenge artwe akngerre anetyakenhe, ayenge akenhe artwe akweke ware aneme." Re Ngkarteke uyarne atyewe-irreme, apwerte akngerre-arle atnyenemenge ware. Kenhe tyerrtye apwerte akngerre-akerte anetyarte rarle ilweme antethe mwerre-arteke-arle.

Tyerrtye areye Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irreme

¹² Nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe uterneme arrkernemele arrantherre akwenpe anaye Ngkarte-ante apenterlte-anemele. Nhenge Ngkarte nhenhe areme kele Re arnterre akangkeme, kele Re angkeme arrantherre itethe akwete-ante anetyeke. Alakenhe kwenhe Re arrule anthurrele alhileke Ikwere-arle ahentye aneme areye. ¹³ Kenhe arrentye Satan apeke anwerneke urrtirremele arrkernetyeke Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke, anwerne apeke alakenhe angkeme, "Ngkarte kwenhe atyenge urrtirreme apale akngemele!" Nhenhe kwenhe arraty kwenye, alakenhe angkeketyenge! Arrangkwe-arle, Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke urrtirretyakenhe akurnentye akngetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Kele tyerrtye akurnele Ngkarte uyarne uterneme akurne mpwaretyeke. ¹⁴ Nhenge tyerrtye nhenge re-arrpe akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, ikwere-arrpe itirremele re imerte akurne mpwaremele. Arne akurne yanhe areyele anwernenhe Ngkartenge rakeme. ¹⁵ Akurne

mpwaretyeke ahentye aneke-arle iperre, re imerte renhe mpwaremele, re akwetethenhe-akwetethe akurne mpwaremele, kele re ilwemele. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme renhe Ngkarteke alkngetherre iletynhe renhenhe Ikwere-ketye apmere arrpenhe-werne yernemele.

¹⁶ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, apale itirrewar-ryale, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe nhenhe arraty-awemele. ¹⁷ Arne arrpe-anenhe anwerne apmere nhenhe areme, Ngkarteke kwenhe re-arrpe mp-wareke arrernemele anwerneke. Lyetenyenge, Re uterne, atnyentye, kwerralye areye anthurre mwerre, itne ingkirreke Ikwerenhe aneme. Akwetethe itne ak-garte-iwelheme alkerelthe untherlthe-anemele. Kenhe Ngkarte Re akenhe akwetethe Re-ante anerle-aneme, akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe. ¹⁸ Arrule anthurre Ngkarte ahentye aneke anwerneke Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke, anwerne renhe apentetyeke. Re-arrpe angkentye ar-ryate Ikwerenhe yernetyeke anwernenhe awethe itetheke mpwaretyeke. Kele anwerne nhenge Ikweren-he impene anthurre areye Rarle mpwareke-arle.

Anwerne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe mwantye anthur-rele awetyeke

¹⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye awerrirraye, ar-rantherre apeke iparrpe arrpenhe areyeke angkeme nhenge itnenhe akwele arraty-iletetyeke. Alakenhe mp-waretyale! Urreke arrantherre angketyenhenge, Ngkarteke-amparre aweme angkerlenge. Ikwerenge-ntyele, arrantherre itneke angkemele, itneke mwer-rantye angkaye itneke ahele-irretyale. ²⁰ Arrantherre apeke itneke ahele-irreme, kele arrantherre warrke Ngkarteke uyarne arraty mpwaremele. ²¹ Arne akurne areyeke itirreketye, arraty anaye akurne mp-waretyale. Tnakelhetyale! Alakenhe irreketye, angken-tye Ngkarte-kenhe akwetethe apentewarretyekenhe itir-remele. Ngkarteke angkentye Ikwerenhe arrek-an-therre-arleke arrenneke. Kele angkentye Ikwerenhe awerrirraye Re anteme arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge.

²² Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyale ware. Kele ar-rantherre mpwaretyeke iwenhe re angkemenge. Unte urrtyalthe ware-ketye. ²³ Kenhe angwenhele apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aweke-arle, mpwaretyaken-he anteme aneme, re imerte ikwere alknwirretyehenge. Kele re artwe-arteke-arle inngerre kelathenge arelhenge, ikwerenge-ntyele re alknwirreme rarle inngerre areltheke ipenhe. Kenhe arrantherre apeke alakenhe-arteke, arrantherre apeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe aweme ware, kele imerte mpwaretyak-enhe re angkerlenge. ²⁵ Angkentye nhenhe Ngkarte-kenhe mwerre anthurre-arle, kelathe-arteke-arle mwer-re! Unte apeke mwantyele arerle-aneme renhe apentemele alknwirretyakenhele, unte akurnenge impelhetyenhenge. Ngkarteke anteme ngenhe lterre-ileme arntarnte-arerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe akweteth-enhe awetyeke apentelthe-anemele.

Iwenhe-ame apententye akngerre arraty-areye Jesus-ken-hele mpwareme?

²⁶ Angwenhe apeke-arle Jesus-kenhe akwele ilelheme tyaty-arenye-arlke akwele, nhenge re ayeyele ilerle-apeme tyerrtye arrpenheke tyele angkemele, ahele-ahele akemele, kele re urrtyalthe ware-ketye, apale-ar-le alheme Ngkarte-ketye. Tyerrtye yanhe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe. ²⁷ Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhe Jesus-kenhe anthurre, kele re atnampe areye uthene arelthe warlek-werte areye uthene arntarnte-aremele alhwarrpe-ak-erte areye-arle anemenge. Tyerrtye nhenhe re akenhe ayakelhemele apale alheketye, akurne areye-ketyenge apurte-ilelhemele. Kele tyerrtye nhenhe-arle Jesus-kenhe anthurre rarle.

Anwerne alhengkeye areye-arlke apwerte mane akngerre-akerte areye-arlke arntarnte-areme itnenhe akalkelhe-iletetyeke

2 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, anwerne Jesus Christ arraty itelareme, rarle Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe anwerneke imerneme-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, anwerne kwenhe ingkirrekeke akangkemele aneme, alhengkeye areyeke-arlke, arne ingkirreke-akerte areyeke-arlke. Anwerne kwenhe ar-rpenhe areye alhule-iwetyakenhe itne-arle arrpenhe areye-arteke arrpenhe ulkere aremunge. ² Alakenhe ik-werenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-an-thetyeke: Tyerrtye anyente apeke tyaty kweneke ir-rpeke, Jesus-kenhe arrpenhe areyenge apurte-ir-remele. Yanhe ikwerele re tyerrtye arrpenhe aremele mantere alkarle-akerte, re imerte apeke ikwere angkemele, "Aye, nhenhe-werne apetyaye, arne mwer-re akngerre nhenhele arrennelhaye!" Kenhe artwe arrpenhe apeke apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe-arle alkwempe anthurre-akerte, kele re nhenge renhe aremele re apeke angkemele, "Aye, arlenge nhakwele arrennelhaye. Artepenyele apeke-arle arrennelhemele!" ⁴ Akurne kwenhe alakenhe, arrantherre alakenhe angkemele-arlke itirremele-arlke. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwareme, arrantherre kwenhe akngakel-heke-arle, arrantherre angkemele tyerrtye arrpen-heme kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge mwerre ulkere-arle. Alakenhe akurne anthurre irreme. ⁵ Atyewe Jesus-ken-he atyinhe areye, ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye! Ngkarteke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye akngakeme Renhe mwerrantye apentewar-ryetyeke. Nhenge urreke, itneke alartetye irreke-arle, Re itnenhe arntarnte-aretyenhele itne arne mwerre in-gkirreke atnyenetyenhenge itne-arle Renhe arraty-enthurre itelarlenghe. Alakenhe renhe-arle Re al-hileke tyerrtye Ikwere ahentye aneme areyeke. ⁶ Ken-he arrantherre apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areye areme itneke ahentye anetyakenhele. Awerrirraye: Angwenhe-ame arrek-antherre anyurre-irreme? Nhenge apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akerte areye ak-wele arrek-antherre anyurre-irreme, arrenhantherren-

he court-werne akngemele, alhengkeye areyele kwenye. Apwerte akngerre-akerte areyele kwenhe ar-ritnye Jesus-kenhe akengentye angkeme, ikwerenhe kwenhe arrantherre aneme.

⁸ Ngkatele kwenhe Bible-ekarleke angkentye ar-terneke Ikwerenhe areyeke, angkentye anyente kwenhe arrpenhe areyenge impene anthurre ulkere: "Angwenhe apeke ikwere-arrpe ilkelheme, alakenhe-arteke re kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke ilkelhetyeke!"

Leviticus 19:18.

Arrantherre apeke-arle angkentye anyente nhenhe-ante apentetyeke, kele mwerre-arle. ⁹ Kele arrantherre apeke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye arunthe-akerte aremele ikwere kwakwirreme. Arrantherre apeke tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltyeke arrangkwe areme renhe ikwele-aremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge arrantherre angkentye Ngkate-kenhe ultakeme! ¹⁰ Itelareme, angkentye Ngkate-kenhe atningke anthurre-arle. Arrantherre apeke angkentye anyente ikwele-areme renhe apentetyakenhele, arrantherre anteme angkentye ingkirreke ikwele-areme, itnenhe apentetye-arlike-akenhele! ¹¹ Angkentye nhenhe akwele anwerneke Ngkatele intelhe-ileke Ikwerenhe areyeke, "Unte kwenhe anewe ngkwinhenge-arrpe-ante anetyeke, ar-rpenheke alhirretyale renhe mpwenye ikngwetyale!" Nhenge Re angkentye arrpenhe anwerneke arrerneke, "Arrpenhe tnyante atwetyale, kele ipmentye aneyewe!"

Exodus 20:13.

Alakenhe-arle mwerre-arle. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke arrpenhe mpwenye ikngwetyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle. Nhenge tyerrtye re anteyele apeke artwe arrpenhe irreriknge atweme, re angkentye Ngkate-kenhe ikwele-aremere, Akngeyele renhe alethe impetyenhe re angkentye Ikwerenhe ultakerlenge.

¹² Ayeye nhenhe awerrirraye! Urreke kwenhe arrantherre Ngkartenge arrekwele tnetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkentye mwerre angkerlte-aneye, arratyte anerlte-anetyeke. Kele Ngkatele anteme aremele anwerneke akangkemele anetyen-henge. ¹³ Nhenge unte apeke arrpenheke alhwarre-irretyakenhe aneme, kele urreke Ngkatele ngenhe court-eke arrernetyenhe ngenhe akurne akemele, alh-warrpe-irretyakenhe aneme ngkwenge. Nhenhe awaye: Arrantherre apeke arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantyele arntarnte-areke-arle, kele arrantherre Ngkartenge arrekwele tnetyenhe atere-kwenye-arle Re arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnerlenge.

Anwerne Ngkate arratyte itelaretyeke Ikwere arratyte mpwaretyeke

¹⁴ Atyewe Ngkate-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye: Tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletakenhe, itneke mwerre mpwaretyakenhele, Re imerte apeke alakenhe angkemele, "The kwenhe Ngkate arratyte itelareme." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, rarle urrtirremele-arle angkeme. Renhe-ame Ngkatele arntarnte-aretyenhe re apeke-arle alakenhe angkemenge? Arrangkwe an-

thurre-arle! ¹⁵ Unte apeke areme tyerrtye arrpenhe merneke apeke mantereke apeke ahentye anerlenge. Renhe areke-arle iperre unte apeke alakenhe angketyen-henge, "Ngkatele ngenhe arntarnte-areme! Re ngenhe atnerte ulthetyenhe, unte untyetye mwerre-arlike anetyenhe." Ayenge-ame alakenhe-arteke mwerre angkeme? Arrangkwe! Unte kwenhe renhe merne-arlike mantere-arlike anthetyeke, unte akenhe anthetyakenhe-arle. ¹⁷ Nhenhe the arrekatherre ar-ratyte ileme. Angwenhe apeke angkeme rarle akwele Jesus Christ arratyte itelareme nhenge arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletakenhele, kele re apale-arle angkeme. Ngkatele renhe uyarne itetheke mpwareme.

¹⁸ Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apeke alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkatele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme anwerne-arle arne mwerre areye mpwaremunge." Kenhe arrpenhe areye apeke alakenhe angkemele, "Arrangkwe, Ngkatele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme anwerne-arle Renhe arratyte itelare-munge." Kenhe ayenge alakenhe itirreme, "Nthakenhe-ame tyerrtye areyele Ngkate arratyte itelareme, imerte arne mwerre areye mpwaretyakenhe anemele?" Nhenge tyerrtye Ngkate-arle arratyte itelareme areyele kwenhe arne mwerre areye mpwareme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele, itne itirreme, "Tyerrtye nhenhe areyele kwenhe Ngkate arratyte itelareme anthurre arne mwerre areye Ikwere mpwaremele."

¹⁹ Unte apeke arratyte itelareme nhenge Ngkate anyente-arle aneme. Arratyte-arle akenhe. Kenhe arrentyete arrpe-anenhele itelareme anteye nhenge Ngkate anyente-arle anemeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne atere anthurre arreweme.

Ngkatele tyerrtye areye arratyte akeme Renhe-arle arratyte itelaremenge Ikwere arratyte mpwaremele

²⁰ Arrantherre-arle atyenge akwete ahele angkeme, arrantherre arratyte arerte-arle. The-ame arrekatherre angkentye Ngkate-kenhe imerneme arrantherre ikwere akaltye-irremele alhengke-aretyen-henge? Angwenhele apeke Ngkate arratyte akwele itelareme Ikwere mpwaretyakenhele, kele re apale-arle angkemere. Ngkatele renhe uye itetheke mpwareme. The arrekatherre ayeye nhenhe ileme:

²¹ Abraham-eke itirrewarraye arrwekelenye anwerne-kenheke. Iwenhenge-ame Ngkatele renhe arratyte akeke? Abraham alerikwe Isaac atwetyeke aneke renhe Ngkate anthetyeke apmere ameke akngerre ikwere renhe atnyenetyakenhele. Yanhe ikwerenge Ngkatele renhe arratyte akeke. ²² Unte-ame itelareme? Abraham-ele kwenhe Renhe arratyte itelaretyarte, Re kwenhe Ngkate awetyarte Ikwere mpwaretyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkatele itelareke Abraham-elarle Renhe arratyte itelaremeke. ²³ Ayeye nhenhe anteye anwerne areme Bible-nge, alakenhe-arle angkeme: "Arratyte kwenhe Abraham-ele Ngkate itelaretyarte, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkatele ren-

he arraty aketyarte, Re ikwere angkeke, 'Unte atyewe Atyinhe-arle!'"

Genesis 15:6.

²⁴ Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte arraty itelareme akngerre akwele, Ikwere arraty-arlike akwele mpwareme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe arraty akemere. Kenhe anwerne apeke Ngkarte arraty-arlike itelareme ilelheme, arraty mpwaretyakenhele, Rarle anwernenhe arraty aketyakenhe-arle.

²⁵ Alakenhe anteye, ayeye arrpenhe Bible-nge arelhe anyente Rahab arritnye-akerte artwe arrpe-anenhenge-arle intetyarte. Re akwele nhenge merne-arle artwe Israel-arenye areye antheke, kele imerte itnenhe alengke-iwemele tyerrtye Jericho-arenye areye-ketye. Yanhe-ngentyele itne arratintyete alwirremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele arelhe renhe arraty akeke. ²⁶ Tyerrtye aheye-kwenye kwenhe ilweke-arle. Alakenhe akwele tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle ilelheme rarle Ngkarte arraty itelareme. Re apeke Ngkarte ipmentyete aweme nthakenhe apeke-arle Ngkartele renhe warrke mpwaretyeke ileme, Ngkartele renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke arrangkwe-arle. Tyerrtye nhenge ilweke-arle-arteke-arle, aheye-kwenye.

Anwerne akengentye angketyale anetyeke

3 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, urrpetye ware arrekantherrenge Angkentye Mwerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe irretyete. Urreke, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele aretyenhe, judge-arteke angkemele, "Nhenge arrantherre Angkentye Mwerre akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye anetyarte, arrantherre akaltye anthurre aneke. Arrantherre arraty anetyeke-arle, kenhe arrangkwe-arle." Re akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe areye ikerlthe anthurre anetyenhe, arrpenhe areyete Re mwantye anetyeke. ² Anwerne ingkirreke kwenhe akurne irrentye akngerre anteye. Kenhe tyerrtye mwerre anthurre akenhe alakenhe arteke-arle: Re akenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyete akurnentye angketyeke arrangkwe-arle, tyele angketye-arlike-akenhe, mwerrantye-ante angkemele. Nhenge tyerrtye yanhe mwerrentye-ante angkerleng arratyentye anemele, re ayakelhemele akurne mpwareketye.

³ Arrantherre nanthe akngerre-apeheke akaltye aneme, anwerne arne akweke nhenge rope-akerte arakerteke-arleke arrerneke. Artwe anyentete anteme rope-le nanthe renhe tyarre-inemele akngeme, nthenhe-werne unthelhe-ilerle-anetyeke ahentye anemele, nhenhe-werne atheke apeke, yanhe-werne atheke apeke. ⁴ Boat akngerre-apeheke itirrewarraye. Rlike akngerrele werneme renhe ankerte-iwemele. Boat kwenele arne akweke anemenge. Kenhe tyerrtye boat akngerre-apehe akngarte-iwetyeke rudder akwekele ware anamelhe-ilemele. ⁵ Kele alakenhe-arteke, alenye akweke ware-arle, re akenhe angkemele atwerrentye akngerre aneme irretyete renhe antekelhe-iletete anteme anemele.

Arrantherre itelareme ure aperrke akweke-arle aneme atherrke kwenele. Kele alngenthe anteme irreke, akngerre anteme irreke anteke-irremele iparrre anthurre. Yanhe-ngentyele arne ingkirreke anteme ampeke. ⁶ Alenye anwerne-kenhe ure alngenthe-arteke anteye. Itne kwenhe akurne anthurre anwerneke-arleng. Anwerne kwenhe alenye anwerne-kenhe uyarne ayakeme apale angketyenge. Yanhe-ngentyele anwerne akurne mpwarelheme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre akurne-ilemele, anwerne-arle angkemele arrpenhe areye-arlike akurne-ilemele anteme. Alenyele itethe anthurre akenge-ileme ampe akweke inteke-arle-ngentyele anwerne ilwetyeke-atwetye. Nthenhenge-ame anwerne nhenheke akaltye-irreke? Angkentye yanhe nhenge arrentye Satan-engentye ure alngenthe-arteke, tyerrtye ingkirreke ampe-meke.

⁷ Tyerrtye areyele nanthe, pweleke, akngwelye, arpenhe ingkirreke-arlike nterte-iletete, thipe-arlike kere kwatye-arenye areye-arlike. ⁸ Kenhe arrangkwe anteyele alenye nterte-iletete apale angketye. Alenye nhenhe antye apmwe-kenhe-arteke-arle. Arrangkwe anteyele renhe ayaketyeke nhenge mwerrente ware akwele akaltyele-anthetyeke angkeme, arrangkwe-arle! ⁹ Anwerne alenye nhenhele Ngkarte anwerneke-artweye tnaketyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele, alenye nhenhe ikwerele anwerne apale angkentye akngerre arrpenhe areyete-arle itnenhe iltemele. Akurne anthurre kwenhe alakenhe! ¹⁰ Anwerne Ngkarte tnaketyeke. Yanhe-ngentyele, alenye anyente ikwerele anwerne arrpenhe areye ilteme itneke tyele angkemele lyete. Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, alakenhe kwenhe ayaketyeke! ¹¹ Nhenge kwatye mwerre apeke ngentyele aneme, kele irrkerteye anetyakenhele. Kwatye mwerre uthene kwatye irrkerteye uthene apintye anyentenge arratetyeke arrangkwele. Angwenhele apeke Jesus arraty itelareme angkentye mwerre angketyeke, re imerte angkentye akurne angketyale anemele. ¹² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Anwerne kwenhe merne pmwerlpe arne utyerrke-ngentyele inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Anwerne kwenhe merne utyerrke arne kripethe-ngentyele inetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Arrangkwe, alakenhe irretyakenhe anthurre. Awerrirraye, kwatye mwerre uthene kwatye irrkerteye uthene apintye anyentenge arratetyeke arrangkwe-arle. Angwenhele apeke Jesus arraty itelareme angkentye akurne angketyale anetyeke, re angkentye mwerre-ante ware angketyeke.

Angwenhe-ame angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye?

¹³ Angwenhe apeke-ame arrekantherrenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akaltye anthurre? Re kwenhe mwerrentye anetyeke tnakelhetyale, ahele-irretyale, mwantyele anthenhe-anthenhe anetyeke. Arrpenhe areyele renhe aremele, itne itelaremele rarle tyerrtye mwerre anthurre-arle, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete atnyeneme. ¹⁴ Kele arrantherre apeke ak-

wetethe ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele ahele-ahele akere-remele, nhenge mwantyele anthenhe-anthenhe anetyakenhele, kele imerte akaperte altywere ilelher-retyale, arrantherre apeke-arle urrtiyirreme ware-arle, akaltye anthurre akwele. ¹⁵ Nthenhenge-ame arrantherre arne akurne nhenhe areyeke akaltye-irreke? Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akertne-ngentye akurne akaltye-anthetyakenhe akurne angketyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Apmere ahelhe nhenhenge arrantherre akaltye-irreke arrentye areye-ngentye. ¹⁶ Nthenheke apeke tyerrtye areye ingkerte-ingkerte-irremele mwantyele antheretyakenhele, kele itne akalke-akalke anemele. Yanhe-ngentye, itne akwete-ante apale alherlthe-iweme, itne akurne arrpe-anenhe mpwarerlthe-apemele.

¹⁷ Alakenhe-irreketyenge, Ngkarte apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe akaperte altywere-ilettyeke arrantherre arraty anetyenhenge, Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-anthetyeke atwerretyale anetyeke kwenhe, mwerre anetyeke, aywerrkele awerrirretyeke, arpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke, arne mwerre arpe-anenhe mpwaretyeke. Arrantherre imerte arraty ante angkemele arpenhe areyeke akwetethe tnakelhettyakenhele. ¹⁸ Nhenge arpenhe areye atwerremele apeke ahele-ahele angkerremele arrantherre itnenhe athathe-iweme itne anteme mwerrentye anetyeke. Ikwere anteme itne ipeltye-irretyenhenge mwerre artangetye-irremele anemele, alakenhe-arteke itne anemele Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwaremele.

Anwerne akurne areye impelhettyeke Ngkarte awerrirremele

4 Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre ahele-ahele akere-remele? Iwenhenge-arle-ame arrantherre akwetethe ahele-ahele-irremele atwerremele ilterremele anteye? Arrantherre akwetethe arne areye mpwaretyeke akangkemele anetyeke, kenhe nhenhe areye akenhe Ngkarte-arle ahentye aneme arrantherre mpwaretyale anetyeke. Arrpenhe-ngare arrantherre arne anyente mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, arpenhe-ngare arrantherre arne arpenhe mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme. Arrantherre arne mwerre areyeke akutne-arle arrantherre mpwaretyeke. ² Arrantherre kwenhe ahentye anthurre aneme arne areyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areye-kenhe, kele arrantherre imerte itnenhe atwetyeke arrkernemele, arne nhenge areye inetyeke. Kenhe arrantherre iltye-ante anthurre akwete-arle. Arrantherre apele ingkerte-irremele arne areyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arle atnyenemeke. Arrantherre imerte itnekenge atwerretyeke irremele arne nhenhe areye itnekenge raketyeke. Kenhe arne nhenge areye arrantherre atnyenyetyakenhe-arle arrantherre-arle ahentye aneme, arrantherre-arle Ngkarte apayuthnetyakenhe arne itneke. ³ Kele nhenge arrantherre Ngkarte apayuthnemele, arrantherre Renhe mwerrantye apayuthnetyakenhe. Arrantherre ankeye akngerrele-ante apayuthneme, nhenge arrantherre akwele

anyentele uyerrelhe-ilettyenhenge, alakenhe arrantherre akwele akangkemele anetyeke.

⁴ Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke. Nhenge arrantherre apeke arne akurne arrpe-anenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe apentetyeke ahentye aneme, kele alakenhe irremele arrantherre Ngkartele ahentye anetyakenhele Renhe ipmentye-iwemere. ⁵ Angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke Bible-nge apale itirreketye. Alakenhe-arle re angkeme: "Ngkartele Utmenge Ikwere nhe tyerrtye anwerneke-arlenge arnerneke anwernenge anetyeke anwerne-arle Ikwere-ante ahentye anthurre anetyenhenge." ⁶ Ngkarte apele anwerneke akangkemele akwete-arle aneme. Alakenhe-arle re anwerneke angkeme angkentye Ikwerehenge: "Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke-arle tnakelheme, re akwele akaltye anthurre, Ngkarte ikweretye ikerlthe anthurre ikwere ye angketyakenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye nterte-arle anerle-aneme tnakelhettyakenhele kwenhe mwerre-arle anerle-aneme, Ngkarte-arle ikwere akangkentye anthurre-arle."

Proverbs 3:34.

⁷ Alakenhe ikwenge anteme Ngkarte aywerrkele awaye ikwere ahele-ahele aketyale, mpwaraye iwenhe apeke-arle Re angkeme. Kenhe arrentye Satan arrekantherre-werne apetyerlenge arrkernetyeke renhe akwenpele awaye. Kele arrentyele arrenhantherrenhe uye uterneme-arle, re anteme iparpele impemele alheme. ⁸ Ngkarte itwe-werne apetyewaraye Re anteme arrekantherre-werne itwe-werne apetytyenhenge arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele. Akurne areyeye, akurne ingkirreke impaye! Itirrentye arrekantherrenhe akngarte-iwelhaye Ngkarte-ante awetyeke. Arraty renhe apenterlthe-anaye! ⁹ Apure anthurre irremele akurne-arle mpwarekenge akangkemele anetyakenhe, alhwarrpe anthurre anerrirreme-tetye! Artnemele alhwarrpe-akerte anaye akurne-arle mpwarekenge! ¹⁰ Jesus-eke akaperte kwene-irraye, tnakelhettye-kwentye, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe utyerneme atnerre-ilettyenhenge.

Anwerne mwerre anetyeke tyele angketye-kwentye

¹¹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, akengentye angkerretyale anaye. Nhenge arrantherre arpenhe areyeke akengentye angkerlenge, alakenhe arrantherre ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke akengentye angkeme. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe-arteke akengentye angkeme ayeye Ngkarte-kenheke, kele arrantherre renhe uyarne-arle arraty apenteme, arrangkwe. ¹² Ngkarte anyentele kwenhe anwernenhe angkentye antheke. Re-ante-arle itirrentye Ikwere nhe mpwaretyeke. Re anyentele-ante kwenhe anwernenhe itethe atnyenyetyenhe. Kenhe arpenhe areyeke akenhe Re anyentele-arle itirrentye mpwaretyenhe ure akngerreke iwemele, arrantherre kwenye. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwerne akangelhe-ilerremele anetyeke tyele angketyale.

Anwerne akutne nthakenhe-arle irreyenheke ingwen- the

¹³ Arrantherre apeke alakenhe angkemele, "Arratye lyete, ingwenhe apeke anwerne alhemele apmere arpe-anenhe-werne warrke mpwaretyeke apwerte mane inetyeke. Apmere arrpenhe yanhele anwerne akwete anthurre anetyenhe year arrpenheke-atwetye. Anwerne apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inetyenhe warke-arle mpwareme-ngentyele." ¹⁴ Alakenhe angketyale! Arrantherre akutne-arle! Arrantherre akutne-arle nthakenhe-arle irreyenhenge ingwenhe. Arrantherre kwenhe ure kwerte-arteke antyemele akweke ware, imerte iparrpe uyerremele. Alakenhe-arteke anwerne itethe aneme akweke ware imerte uyerremele. ¹⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne alakenhe angketyeke, "Arratye kwenhe Ngkarte-arle Alartetye anwerne-kenhe. Re anwerneke itirremele, ingwenhe apeke anwerne akwete itethe anetyenhe. Yanhe-ngentyele anteme anwerne apmere arrpenhe-werne apeke alheme warrke-irreyeke Rarle itirremenge iperre." ¹⁶ Arrantherre arratye anerrirraye, awethe tnakelhetyle! Nhenge arrantherre akwete tnakelherlenge, Ngkarte arrekatherre akangkentye kwenye-arle! ¹⁷ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, angwenhe apeke itirreme rarle akwele arratyentye aneme, kele arratyentye anerrirraye. Kele arrangkwenge apeke, arrantherre-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyakenhe-arle, Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe ilpernetyenhe akurne-arle mpwarekenge!

Ngkarte apwerte mane akngerre-akerte areyeye itir- tyenhe nthakenhe-arle itneke irreyenheke

⁵ Kenhe ayenge angkeme apwerte mane akngerre anthurre-akerte areyeye-arle, lyete arrantherre kwenhe irnterre anthurre arrangketyeke! Urreke-arle arne akurne areye anteme arrekatherre irreyenhenge. ² Arne ingkirreke arrantherre-arle lyete atnyeneme akwete-ante anetyakenhe, itne arrangkwe-irreyenhe. Itne apele arntirre-irreyenhe, interrke areyele mantere alkarle-arlike arrekatherrenhe arlkwetyenhe. ³ Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe aremele, itelaraye Ngkartele kwenhe, ure alkngethe akngerrele-arteke, arrenhantherrenhe kele uyerrelhe-iletienhe. Nhenge alakenhe-arteke irreme arrantherre-arle arne mwerre akngerre areye inekenge arrekatherre-arrpe atnyenemele, arrekatherre-arrpe akangkemele, arrpenhe areye anthetyakenhe. Arne mwerre nhenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe uyarne itetheke mpwareme. Kele, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe lyete-ngentyele irnterre anthurre arrangketyeke. ⁴ Awerrirraye tyerrtye areye artnerlenge, arrekatherre-arle warrke-irreyartye areye. Arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe apwerte mane anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe. Arrantherre kwenhe itnenhene alhileke apwerte mane anthetyeke, arrantherre imerte apwerte mane itneketye atnyenemele. Warrkene yanhe areye, itne kwen-

he Ngkarteke angketyame artnemele. Ngkartele itnenhe aweme artnerlenge Rarle itnenhene awerle-arle-aneme, arrekatherre-akerte akengentye angkemenge. ⁵ Mantere areye-arlike, apwerte mane akngerre-arlike, merne akngerre-arlike atnyeneme-arle arrantherre akangkemele aneme. Kenhe arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeye itirreyakenhe. Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe atwetyeke, tyerrtyele pweleke antere akngerre-apenhe atweme-arteke, alakenhe-arteke. ⁶ Nhenhe-arlike itelaraye. Nhenge arrpenhe areye mwerrantye-arle aneme Ngkarte apentemele, urreke itnenhe atwetyenhenge arrantherre itnenhe court-werne akngeke. Itne arrenhantherrenhe uyarne ayakeme mwantye-arle-iletienhe. Arrantherre kwenhe itnenhene ilpernemele iparrpele atweke, itne arrekatherre-ketye uyarne ilpelheme.

Anwerne Jesus-eke mwantye akarelheteyeke ilengareke re apetyalperlenge

⁷ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye. Ayenge awerrirraye! Nhenge apeke arrpenhe areye arrekatherre anhelhemele ahele iltemele itnenhe iltirtnetyale, akwenpe anaye ahele irreye-kwenyele, mwantye ware akarelhemele Jesus-eke, rarle apetyalpetyenheke. Artwe nhengeke itirraye merne lyapelhe-ilentye akngerre-arle. Re kwenhe annge ahelhe kweneke ngkernentye akngerre, kele imerte akarelhetienhenge annge ikwere lyapetyeke. Urreke, arne re akngerre anteme irremele kwatye akngerre ipenhe re akwete anteme ikwere akarelhemele merne arratetyeke. ⁸ Alakenhe akwele akarelhemele Jesus-eke artwe nhenge-arle merne ikwerenheke lyapetyeke akarelheke-arteke. Arratye kwenhe Jesus apetye-alpetyenhe ingwenhe ware.

⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Jesus kwenhe apetye-alpeme ingwenhe ware. Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyele angkerreme, kele Jesus arrekatherre itirremere arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre iletienhenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme tyele angkerretyale.

¹⁰ Artwe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerreke itirrewarraye, arrulenge itne angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerrirreyartye. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele itnenhe atwetyarte itne-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apetyartenge. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe iltetyarte. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke itne nterte ware akarelhemele anetyarte Ngkarteke. Itne-arteke anerrirraye, itnenhe angwaremele.

¹¹ Ilanthetyarte-arle nhenge areye Ngkarteke mwantye akarelhetiyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne angkeme itne-arle mwerrentye mpwareke. Alakenhe anteye artwe anyente Job arritnye itelaraye, akurne atningke ikwere irreke-arle, kenhe re akenhe Ngkarte akwetethe arratye apentetyarte. Yanhe-ngentyele Ngkartele renhe awethe mwerre-ileke, imerte renhe anthirtnemele arne ingkirreke, atningke an-

thurre. Ngkartele anwernenhe akangkemele antherle-aneme.

Anwerne arratye angkerretyeke

¹² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, awerrirraye ayenge arrekatherre arratye angkeme. The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme nhenge arrantherre arratye angkerretyenhenge urrtiyirretye-kwenyele. Unte apeke-arle tyerrtye arrpenheke uternelheme, alakenhe angketyale, "The apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe aneme, Ngkartele ayenge atwetyenhe." Nhenhe-arteke anteye angketyale, "The apeke renhe mpwaretyakenhe aneme, arrpenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyele ayenge atwetyenhe." Alakenhe angketyalaye! Ikwere arratyentye angkaye, "ye" apeke, "arrangkwe" apeke ware. Kenhe unte apeke-arle ikwere angkeme, arritnye arrpenhe angkemele, Ngkartele ngenhe awemere, ngenhe akurne-arle akemele.

Anwerne Ngkarteke angketyeke rlkerte areyeke

¹³ Nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekatherre irrerlenghe, nhenge angwenhe apeke alhwarrpe-irrerlenghe Ngkarteke angkaye. Kenhe arrpenhe arrantherre akenhe akangkentye-arle aneme areye atherremele-arlke, kele Ngkarteke alyelhemele anaye Renhe tnaketyeke. ¹⁴ Kele nhenge tyerrtye apeke rlkerte anemele, kele re akwele akngerrepate tyatye-arenye areyeke yernetyeke itne ikwere Ngkarteke angketyeke. Ikwere imerte antere inemele renhe apernetyenhenge iltie-arlke arrernemele ikwere-arleke Jesus apayuthnemele renhe angkwerre-iwetyeke. ¹⁵ Nhenge alartetye tyatye-arenye areye itirreme anthurre Jesus-elarle

artwe rlkerte nhenge angkwerre-iwetyeke, kele re imerte mwerre-arle irritnetyenhenge. Kele artwe rlkerte interle-aneme akurne-arle mpwareke, kele Ngkartele ikwere-ketyenge akurne urrparyenhe.

¹⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre ilelherretyeke akurne mpwareke-arle iperre. Arrekatherre-arpe apayuthnetyeke rlkerte arrekatherrenhe uyerretyeke.

Nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarteke arratye anemele, kele re Ngkarte arne iwenhe apeke renhe apayuthnemele kele Ngkartele renhe aweme tyernemele anteme.

¹⁷ Artwe ilantheme-arle Elijah-eke itirrewarraye. Nhenhe re artwe anwerne-arteke anetyarte. Arrule anthurre re Ngkarteke arnterre angketyarte kwatye untheketye ayaketyeke. Kele, Ngkartele renhe aweke. Kwatyeke arrangkwe anthurre aneke-arle year urpetyele atnyentye six-peleke-atwetye, arrangkwe-arle. ¹⁸ Yanhe-ngentyele, year arrpenhele Elijah-ele Ngkarte apayuthneke kwatye yernetyeke. Kele Ngkartele renhe aweke. Arratye anthurre kwatyele anheke, merne atherrke areye iparrpe lyapeke.

¹⁹ Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge awerrirraye! Kele arrekatherrenge anyente apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe-arle renhe ipmentye-iweme ikwere-ketye impemele imerte iwerre arrpenhele alhemele, iwerre akurne-arle. Kele urreke, tyerrtye arrpenhele apeke renhe-arle Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpeme, re tyerrtye nhenge itethe-werne atheke awethe akngetye-alpemere. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele renhe akayake-ilemele akurne-ketyenge awethe, kele re nhenge mwerre anetyenhenge ilweketyenge.

Kele, yanhe alakenhe ware.

1 Peter

Angkentye arrekwele-iperre Peter-kenhe

1 Ayenge Peter, ayeye ilantheke-arle Jesus Christ-kenhe, re kwenhe ayenge yerneke tyerrtye areyeke angkentye ikwerenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke. The kwenhe pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrekhantherre nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle anemeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Apmere arrekhantherrenhe-arrpe impemele-arle alheke-iperre imerte apmere arlenge-werne alhemele Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, Bythynia-werne-arlike arrantherre apmere yanhe ikwerele aneme anteme lyete arlengenye-arteke. The kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme. ² Arrule anthurre Ngkarte kele itirreke-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele atnyenetyeke nhenge Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele. Nhenhe kwenhe Re mpwareke arrantherre Jesus Christ awe-tyenhenge mpwareme-arlike nhenge iwenhe Rarle ileme. Jesus alhwele arrenhantherrenhe arlkngetyehenge nhenge arne akurne ingkirreke arrantherre-arle mpwarekeke.

The arrekhantherre Ngkarte apayuthneme Rarle mwantye-mwantye-iletienhenge arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke arrantherre mwerre anetyehenge, nterte anetyehenge utmenge atnerre-akerte.

Ngkarteke arne impene renhe mwantyele atnyeneme alkere akertnele nhenge urrekeke Ikwerenhe areyeke

³ Ye, anwerne Anyikwe Alartetye Jesus Christ anwerne-kenhe-arle tnakewarreye, Rarle kwenhe anwerneke imernekenge nhenge nthakenhe-arle atnerte alhwarrpe akngerre anwernenhe akngarte-iwemele itethe alkarle antheke. Re Jesus Christ itethe-ilirtneke nhenge rarle ilweke-arle-iperre, alakenhe-anteye Re anwernenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe. Anwerne akangkeme anthurre anwerne-arle itelareme anwerne ilweke-arle-iperre Re kwenhe anwernenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe akwete-ante anetyeke. ⁴ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itelareme Rarle nhenge arne mwerre akngerre anthurre areye atnyeneme tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areyeke alkere akertnenge. Nhenhe kwenhe arne mwerre areye arntirte-irretyakenhe anetyenhe, nhenge akurne-irretyakenhe, nhenge uyerretyakenhele. ⁵ Ngkarteke kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele akayake-ileme mwantyele arntarnte-aremele arrantherre-arle Renhe-ante ware arratyte itelaremenge. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe

akayake-ileme ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyeke-atwetye. Kele Ngkarteke anteme imernetyenhe nhenge nthakenhe-arle Re tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyeke ingkirrekele anteme aretyehenge. ⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe iwenhenge-arle Ngkarteke mpwarerlenge. Nhenge arne akurne atningke arrekhantherre irrekenge, nhenge akweke-ulkere ware anteme arrantherre apeke anteme arrule ulkere-arle alhwarrpe awelheme. Kele mwerre-arle. Alakenhe arrule ulkere-arle ware. Arrantherre kwenhe akwete akangkemele anetyeke nhenhe ikwerele ureke. ⁷ Yanhe kwenhe alakenhe-arteke re aneme nhenge arne akurne areye-arle arrekhantherre irrekenge, Ngkarteke kwenhe itelaretyeke ahentye aneme arrantherre apekele Renhe akwete arratyte itelaretyehenge. Kele Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme arerle-anemele alakenhe itirremele, "Itne apeke Ayenge akwete arratyte itelaremele, itne apeke atyenge alknwirretyenhe." Gold-eke itirraye arne yanhe-arle akwete-ante anetyakenhenge, kenhe tyerrtye areyele arne renhe inemele tyampiteke-arleke arrernemele ureke anteme arrernemele urinpe-irretyeke renhe arrkernetyeke nhenge mwerre-arle akwele anemeke. Alakenhe anteye akwele Ngkarteke arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme nhenge arrantherre apekele renhe akwete arratyte itelaremeke nhenge akurne-arle arrekhantherre irrerlenge. Nhenge arrantherre apeke renhe akwete arratyte itelareme kele yanhe mwerre anthurrele arrantherre kwenhe-arle goldenge atyeperre anthurre ulkere Ngkarteke, arrantherre akwete-ante anetyehenge. Re kwenhe alakenhe mpwareme, nhenge Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalperlenge re arrenhantherrenhe aretyenhe Ngkarteke akwete apeke-arle arratyte itelaremeke Re arrenhantherrenhe tnaketyehenge Ngkarteke ilemele arrantherre-arle mwerre anemeke. ⁸ Arrantherre Jesus-eke ahentye aneme, kele anteyele arrantherre renhe aretyakenhe. Arrantherre renhe-ante ware akwete arratyte itelaremele, lyete kwenhe arrantherre renhe aretyakenhe aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arnantherre akangkemele anthurre aneme. ⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe akaltye aneme Ngkarteke-arle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme atnyenemele arrantherre-arle Jesus-ante ware arratyte itelarelte-anemenge.

¹⁰ Arrule anthurre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awemele ilerle-apentye akngerre areyele intelhe-ileke nhenge arne mwerre nhenhe-akerte Ngkarteke-arle arrekhantherre urreke mpwaretyenhe. Itne kwenhe

akaltye anetyakenhe nhenge nthakenhe rarle Ngkartele tyerrtye anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke Christ arratyete itelarerlthe-anemeke areye-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne arnterre anthurre itirretyarte nhenge iwenhe-akerte-arle Ngkarte itneke angketyarte. ¹¹ Utnenge Christ-kenhe kwenhe itneke-arleke irrpetyarte, itnenhe iletartye Christ-arle uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe ilwemele anteme. Re kwenhe itneke iletartye, "Ngkarte kwenhe arne areye arrekwele-ulkere ware mpwaretyenhe tyerrtye areyeke itnenhe akangkentye mpwaretyenhe nhenge Christ apetyerlenge." Yanhe ikwere-iperrele, itne itirretyarte, "Ilen-gare apeke-ame Ngkartele tyerrtye yanhe areye itetheke mpwaretyenhe? Nthakenhe-arle-ame itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe?" Itne akenhe akutne-arle aneme. ¹² Itne awethe apayuthneme, "Angkentye yanhe-ame anwerneke?" Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itneke akethe ilekeke, "Arrangkwe, angkentye yanhe arpenhe areyeke."

Lyete ulkere anteme, Ngkartele kwenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheme tyerrtye arpenhe areye, Ngkartele Utnenge yanhe alkere-ngentyele yerneke. Tyerrtye yanhe areyele Utnenge yanhele Angkentye Mwerre Christ-akerte arrekhantherre ileke. Kenhe alkere-arenhe areyele-arle kwenhe awethe-ame-awethe akaltye-irretyeke ahentye aneme Angkentye Mwerre nhenheke.

Iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlthe-aneme Ngkarte akangkentye mpwaretyeke

¹³ Arelhewarraye. Ayene-ilelhaye arne akurne mpwareme-ketye. Ngkartele akwetethe itirrewarraye, atheke anthurre irraye urrekeke anteme Re arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre areye anthetyenhe. Ye, nhenge Jesus Christ ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre ingkirreke anthetyenhenge. ¹⁴ Akwetethe mpwarerlthe-anaye nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mpwarerlthe-anetyeke ahentye anemeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe Ikwerenhe anemenge. Arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyale anaye nhenge arrantherre arrwekele mpwaretyarte. Arrantherre itelareme, urreke arrantherre nhenge Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe akaltye anetyakenhe aneke ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte. Arne akurne iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre itirretyarte, arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe akurne mpwaretyarte. Kele, alakenhe awethe itirretyale anaye. ¹⁵ Ngkarte kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme, arrantherre-inpe kwenhe mwerre anthurre anetyeke Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakekenge Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Nhenge arne ingkirreke arrantherre mpwaremele akngakelhemele anaye nhenge arne akurne areye-ketye. ¹⁶ Arule anthurre arpenhele Bible-ke intelhe-ileke nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeke-akerte,

"Arrantherre, arratyete anthurre anaye, arne akurne areye-ketye untyeme anaye,

Ayenge-arle kwenhe arratyete anthurre anerlenge, Ayenge-arle arne akurne areye-ketye untyeme anemenge."

Leviticus 11:44-45, 19:2.

¹⁷ Nhenge arrantherre apeke Ngkartele angkemele, renhe Akngeye arrekhantherrenhe aketyeke. Re kwenhe tyerrtye areye court-ele ngkernetyenhe mwantyele aretyeke itneke itirremele nhenge angkentye anyentenge ularre. Re kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke itirretyenhe itne-arle mpwarekeke nhenge mwerre apeke nhenge akurne apeke. Nhenge Re tyerrtye areye aremele mwerre mpwarerlthe Re akangkemele, nhenge Re tyerrtye areye aremele arne akurne mpwarerlthe Re akangkentye anetyakenhele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkartenge ularre anetyeke Renhe akwetethe tnakerlthe-anetyeke nhenge Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe-arle Re anemenge. ¹⁸ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe iwerre apentetyarteke-athene nhenge arrekwelenye areye-artekele. Angkentye itnekenhe apentemele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyakenhe-arle aneke. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-werne utepelhe-ilirtneke. Re arrenhantherrenhe Ikwere-werne akngetye-alpeke arrenhantherrenhe ayakeke iwerre akurne-ketye. Nthakenhe-arle-ame Re arrenhantherrenhe ayakeke? Kele, Re arrenhantherrenhe gold-ele apeke silver-ele apeke inetyakenhe-arle. Arne gold uthene silver uthene yanhe areye uyerreme. ¹⁹ Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ineke Ikwere-arrpe anetyeke nhenge alhwe Christ-kenhele, alhwe nhenge arne arpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre ulkere. Ye, Christ re kwenhe yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke aneke nhenge arne akurne-arlke atnyenetyakenhe, arrangkwe, re anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke. ²⁰ Urreke Ngkartele apmere ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge, Re Jesus akngakeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyetyeke nhenge Ikwerenhe areye itetheke mpwaretyeke. Kenhe ahelhe nhenhe akenhe urreke-ulkere uyerretyenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe Jesus arrekhantherre imerneke, Re ingkirrekeke piwelhemele ilwetyeke apetyeke. ²¹ Ngkartele Christ itethe-ilirtneke renhe akemelhe-ilemele nhenge uyerreke-arle-iperre renhe anteme alkere akertneke arrernemele, lyete anteme re yanhe ikwerele aneme Alartetye anwerne ingkirreke anthurreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte arratyete itelarerlthe-aneme, atnerrele yanhe arratyete itelaremele. Rarle arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwarekenge Re arrenhantherrenhe itethe-ilirtnetyenhe arrantherre uyerreke-arle-iperrele.

Ngkarte aywerrkele awerrirraye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakerlthe

²² Lyete-ulkere anteme arrantherre arne akurne-ketye untyeme-irreke-arle arratyete mwerre anteme Ngkartele aneme arrantherre-arle kwenhe angkentye arratyete Ikwerenhe aweke nhenge Jesus-akerte arrantherre mpwareke-arlke arne nhenge iwenhe-arle Re

arrekantherre ileke. Lyete anteme arrantherre arrpenhe yanhe areyeke ahentye aneme Jesus-arle arratyte itelaremeke anteye, itnenhene akwetethe arntarnte-aremele. Kele lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe ileme akangkelhe-ilerretyeke, akwetethe mwantye arntarnte-arerremele anetyeke. ²³ The arrenhantherrenhe nhenhe mpwaretyeke apayuthneme arrantherre-arle awekenge-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe, Renhe arratyte itelareke lyete anteme arrantherre itethe alkarle atnyeneme Ngkarte-kenhe ampe areye irreke-arle. Angkentye yanhele kwenhe utnenge anpeme re uyerretyakenhe anemele, re akwete-ante anemele. Arrantherre kwenhe akweke intekeke-amparre akngeye ngkwinhe-ngentyele, meye ngkwinhe-ngentyele-arlike nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle, kenhe tyerrtye yanhe ikwere-atherre-ngentyele-arle ilwetyenhenge. Kenhe lyete anteme Ngkarte kwenhe Akngeye arrekantherrenhe aneme, Re kwenhe akwete-ante aneme, alakenhe-arteke anteye arrantherre akwete-ante anetyenhenge anteye.

²⁴ Arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre arrule-ulkere aneme, ilwemele anteme,

name-arteke arrule-ulkere aneme, ilwemele anteme.

Itne nhenge mwerre akngerre aneme akweke ware nhenge antethe-arteke mwerre akngerre aneme akweke ware.

Name re anteme antyerrrke-irremele, antethe areye anteme ilwemele-arle, alakenhe anteye anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke itethe aneme urreke-ulkere, imerte ilwemele-arle.

²⁵ Kenhe Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe-arteke anetyakenhe, Re kwenhe akwete-ante anetyenhe.”

Isaiah 40:6-8.

Angkentye nhenge kwenhe Angkentye Mwerre Jesus Christ-akerte nhenge itne-arle arrekantherre ilekeke.

2 Kele, lyete-ngentyele arrantherre kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyale anetyeke. Urrtyirremele iletyale, arrantherre apeke iwerre apaleke alheme, urrttyirremele ilelhetyalaye tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke angkemele nhenge arrantherre-arle akwele mwerre anemeke. Nhenge arrantherre areme tyerrtye angwenhele apeke renhe arne mwerre mpwarerlunge ingkerte-irretyale anaye, tyele angketyale anaye, nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle itne-arrpe aneme-akerte, kele arrantherre mwerre anaye.

² Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyeke ahentye anthurre anerrirraye ikwere akaltye-irretyeke, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle ampe akwerrrke rarle nhenge werlatye mikwe-kenhe antywetyeke ahentye anemeke, akwetethe antywerle-anemele, alakenhe renhe. Arrantherre itelareme ampe akweke nhengele akwetethe werlatye antywerle-anemele amangkemele lterrke anteme irremele, alakenhe-arteke kwenhe arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke itirrerlte-anetyeke ikwere akaltye-irremele anetyeke, Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe utnenge itethe akwete at-

nyenetyenhenge. ³ Angkentye Ngkarte-kenheke akwete ahentye anerlte-anaye arrantherre-arle kwenhe renhe arrkerneke-arle lyete anteme akaltye aneme Jesus-elarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme.

Anwerne Jesus-eke akwete itwe-irrerlte-anetyeke

⁴ Arrantherre Jesus-werne akwete apetyewarraye. Re kwenhe apwerte-arteke, anwerneke itethe anemele. Apwerte yanhe artentye akngerre areyele impeke renhe akurne akwele itirremeke-athene. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe apmere artetyeke ahentye-anemele nhenge Re apwerte impene anthurre aremele, Re renhe ineke arrernemele. ⁵ Arrantherre kwenhe utnenge itethe Ngkarte-ngentyele ineke, nhenge apwerte areye-arteke anteyele itethe-arle anemeke. Kele Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngeme ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilemele nhenge apmere artetyeke Utnenge Akngerre-arle anemeke-arleke. Arrantherre tyerrtye Ngkartele-arle akngakemele akalkelhe-ileme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Ikwerenhe anetyeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre arne tyeperre areye akngetyenhenge, kwertengerle tyatye-arenye areyele nhenge arrule anthurre kere akngetyemele Ngkarteke itetyarte, alakenhe yanhe-arteke. Nhenge arne yanhe areye akngetyemele arrantherre nhenge aywerrrke anthurrele mpwaremele. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe areke-arle iperrele akangkemele-arle aneme arrantherre-arle Renhe utyernemele tnakemenge, Jesus Christ arratyte itelaremele. ⁶ Arrule anthurre tyerrtyele Bible-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“The kwenhe akngakemele apwerte impene anthurre meteyeke arrerneke apmere lterrke anthurre artetyeke apmere Zion-ele.

Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arratyte itelaremele artwe-arle nhenge apwerte anemeke-arteke, kele re tnytyenhenge-arle apure anetyakenhele Ngkartenge ularre.”

Isaiah 28:16.

⁷ Ye, apwerte yanhe kwenhe Jesus Alartetye aneme, kenhe arrantherre akenhe renhe-arle arratyte itelaremele nhenge rarle kwenhe tyeperre anthurre anemeke. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe renhe awetyakenhele, apale itirremele rarle akwele akurne anemeke-athene. Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye re-anteye tyerrtyele-arle Bible-ke arrule anthurre alakenhe intelhe-ileke, “Kenhe apwerte renhe-arle urrkapentye akngerre itne akethe-werne iwerrirreke,

kenhe arrpenhe areyele akenhe apwerte nhenge apmere anthurreke arrerneke,

apwerte yanhe nhenge arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre anthurre ulkere aneke!”

Psalms 118:22.

⁸ Ayeye arrpenhe aneme apwerte yanhe ikwere-akerte tyerrtyele-arle arrule intelhe-ileke-anteye Bible-ke alakenhe,

“Apwerte nhenhele tyerrtye atningke atyepelhe-iletyeke.

Apwerte nhenhele itnenhe atyepelhe-iletyeke aheratye alhemele itnyetyeke.”

Isaiah 8:14.

Tyerrtye yanhe areyele ingke itnekenhele apwete Itare atweme tyelpelhe-ilelhememe ahertatye alhemele itnyetyenhe anteme itne-arle kwenhe Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awetyakenhenge, mpwaretyakenhele iwenhe-arle Re itnenhe mpwaretyeke ilemeke. Nhenhe anteme Ngkarte arrule anthurre itirreke nthakenhe-arle irretyenheke.

⁹ Kenhe arrantherre akenhe alakenhe-arteke anetyakenhe. Kenhe Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke arratye anerrirretyeke. Arrantherre ingkirreke anteme kwertengerle tyatye-arenye Ikwerenhe areye aneme, warrke-irrerlte-anemele Ngkarte Alartetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye nhenge areye Ngkartele-arle akalkelhe-ileme Ikwere-arrpe. Arratye re kwenhe arrantherre aneme Ngkarte-kenhe areye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke, yanhe-ngentye kwenhe arrantherre tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ilettyeke nhenge arne mwerre areye-akerte Rarle arrekhantherre mpwarekeke. Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarte arratye itelaretyakenhele anetyarte, arrangwe-arle. Nhenge arrantherre alkng pwenge-arteke aneke apmere ingwemertele. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke angkemele, Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke apmere ingwemerte-ngentye akngetyeke nhenge alkngenthele anetyeke. ¹⁰ Urreke Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe aneke, arrangwe-arle. Lyete anteme arrantherre arratye Ikwerenhe areye aneme. Arrekwele-arle, arrantherre akutne anetyarte, arrantherre itelaretyakenhe Ngkartele-arle tyerrtye areye mwantyele arntarnte-areme-arle. Lyete anteme arrantherre itelareme Rarle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremeke.

Ngkarte-kenhe areyele government-eke alartetye areye awetyeke

¹¹ Ye, atyewe atyinhe areyaye, arrantherre ipenye areye-arle ahelhe arrekhantherrenhe areyeke anetyakenhe, ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre arnterre angkeme alakenhe, "Arne akurne iwenhe apeke ikwere arrantherre itirreme mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, kele impaye, mpwaretyale anaye! Itirrentye akurne yanhe areyele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe akurne mpwaretyeke arrkernemele. Kele alakenhe anteme irreketye, akurne yanhe areyeke itirretyale anaye arrantherre-arle kwenhe ahelhe nhenhele aneme arlte urpetyeke-atwetye ware akwete nhenge ipenye-arteke, apmere mwerre akngerre nhenge-werne alhetyeke akarelhememe." ¹² Arrantherre kwenhe arrenpenhe areyenge anepaneme nhenge Ngkarteke akutne areyenge, itne arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arerlte-aneme. Kele arne mwerre akwete mpwarerlte-anaye. Kele anteye apeke-arle itne urrtyekele-iweme angkemele arrantherre-arle iwerre apalele anemeke.

Kele ipmeyewe. Mwerre akwete anerlte-anaye iwerre arratyele! Urreke anteme nhenge Ngkarte apetyerlenge ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyeke itneke itirretyenhenge, itne itelaretyenhe arrantherre-arle mwerre anetyarte tyerrtye areyeke itne anteme Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyenhe.

¹³ Arrantherre kwenhe Alartetye Jesus Christ-kenhe aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre aywerrkele awerrirremele anetyeke alartetye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle aneme areye. Arrantherre itelareme alartetye-arle apmere nhenge Rome-arenye anemeke, re kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenheke alartetye, re artwe areye yerneke nhenge alartetye anteye anetyeke apmere arrpe-anenhele anetyeke. Re itnenhe ileke tyerrtye areye arrilettyeke nhenge arne akurne-arle mpwarekenge, tnaketyeke yanhe areye-arle arne mwerre mpwaremeke. ¹⁵ Ngkarte kwenhe arrekhantherre ahentye aneme arne mwerre mpwaremele anetyeke nhenge tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle Ngkarteke akutne anemeke imerte arrenhantherrenhe aremele itne apeke anteme uyarne urrtyirreme arrekhantherre-akerte, arrenhantherrenhe ilpernemele arne akurne-arle mpwaremenge. ¹⁶ Ye, Ngkarteke arne mwerre akwete mpwaremele anerlte-anaye. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe uternetyakenhe Ikwere warrke-irrettyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe Renhe aywerrkele awemele Ikwere warrke-irremele. Alakenhe angkemetye, "Alartetye-kwenye-arle anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke." Kenhe arrangwe-arle akenhe, alakenhe itirretyale anaye arrantherre-arle kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe aneme arrantherre kwenhe Ikwere mwerre anetyeke. ¹⁷ Arrantherre kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke ikirrentye angketyeke. Akangkemele anetyeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke itnenhe arntarnte-aremele anetyeke. Itelaraye, Ngkarte kwenhe impene anthurre aneme, Ikwere-akerte apale angketyale anaye. Arrantherre itelareme alartetye nhenge Rome-arenye, renhe awemele anaye, ikwere ahele-irretyale anaye.

Ayeye artwe warrkene areye-akerte

¹⁸ Warrkene areye, arrantherre kwenhe akwetethe awerlte-anetyeke alartetye arrekhantherrenheke mpwarerlte-anaye iwenhe-arle itne arrenhantherrenhe mpwaretyeke ileme. Arrpenheme apeke kwenhe warrke-irreme alartetye mwerrenge, nhenge yanhe areyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle mwantyele arntarnte-aremenge. Kenhe arrenpenheme apeke arrekhantherre ahele angkerle-aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe awetyeke akwete alartetye ingkirreke. ¹⁹ Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe apeke ahele-irreme-ketye arrenhantherrenhe ware atwemele. Kele, nhenge alakenhe re apeke anerlengge Ngkarteke itirremele akwete anaye alartetye arrekhantherrenheke akwete mwerre warrke-irremele anaye ahele-irrettye-kwenye. Nhenge Ngkartele anteme aremele arrenhantherrenhe yanhe renhe mpwarerlengge Re arrekhantherre akangkemele-arle aneme. ²⁰ Alartetye arrekhantherrenhe re apeke arren-

hantherrenhe atweme arrantherre-arle apeke arne akurne apeke mpwarekenge. Yanhe kele mwerre-arle aneme, arrantherre kwenhe tnakelhetyale anetyeke Ngkarte-arle kwenhe akangketyakenhenge nhenge arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwarerlenge. Kenhe alartetye arrekhantherrenhe re apeke arrenhantherrenhe anhelhemele ware atwerlenge kele ware warrke-irremele anaye, alwirryale ikwere ahele-irryale anaye, Ngkarteale anteme arrenhantherrenhe areme Re kele akangkemele-arle aneme angkemele anteme arrantherre-arle mwerre anemeke. ²¹ Itelarerrirraye, nhenge Christ-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele aneke renhe kwenhe kwarneke anthurre arrekhantherre nhenge yanhe-ngentye arrantherre re-arteke anetyenhenge. Ngkarteale kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke Jesus arteke-anteye anetyeke ikwere mwerre anetyeke. Kele, nhenge arrenhantherrenhe apeke kwarneke anthurre Jesus-arteke anteye, kele arrantherre re-arteke anteyele anerlte-aneme. ²² Tyerrtye arrpenhele Bible-ke arrule anthurre alakenhe intelhe-ileke angkemele Jesus Christ-ele-arle kwenhe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe aneke. Re urrtye ilytyakenhele aneke. ²³ Nhenge itne ikwere anhelhemele angkentye akenge ikwere-akerte angkerreke re itneke angkirtnetyakenhele aneke. Nhenge itne renhe atwerirreke re itnenhene akwanthe-irremele atwirtnetyakenhele aneke. Re kele Ngkarte-ante ware-arle itelareke, Re akarelheke urrekeke nhenge Ngkarteale-arle itnenhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe angkemele itneke nthakenhe-arle-irryenhenge. ²⁴ Ye, nhenge Jesus Christ arne arntarkweke ilweke, arne akurne areye-arle anwerne mpwarekenge. Re kwenhe nhenhe renhe mpwareke anwerne mwerre anetyenhenge Ngkarteke nhenge iwerre akurne alhetyale anetyeke, anwerne ahentye-kwenye-arle arne akurne mpwaretyeke. Ye, Jesus Christ kwarneke anwerneke yanhe-ngentye anteme Ngkarteale anwernenhe ingkirreke itetheke mpwaretyenhenge. ²⁵ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irryenhenge, arrantherre kwenhe yepe-yepe aparlpe-irreke-arle areye-arteke anetyarte. Arrantherre-arle apatemele anteme aneke. Lyete anteme aneme, Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe ikwerewerne akngetye-alpeke. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-areme nhenge yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-aremele-arteke.

Anewarte atherre nthakenhe-arle-irrerle-anerretyeken-akerte

3 Arelhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye, artwe anewe arrekhantherrenheke aywerrkele mpwaretyeke itne ilerlengge, warrkenele aywerrkele mpwareme-arteke alartetye ikwerenhele ilerlengge. Arrpenheme apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe anetyakenhe, kele mwerre-arle. Itneke arrayentye anetyeke, itnenhe mwerre mpwaremele. Ngkarte-akerte itneke angkemele. Kenhe itnenhe akwete uternetyale Jesus arraytye itelaretyeke itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe aremenge mwerre ar-

ratye akwete anerlengge-arle, mwantye-arle Ngkarteke itirrerlte-aneme. Yanhe-ngentye anewe arrekhantherrenhe-inpe anteme Jesus-eke atyewe-irryenhenge arrekhantherrenge ularre.

³ Arelhe areye awerrirraye. Arrantherre mwerre akngerre ilelhomele mpwarelhetyale, nhenge akaperte alte iwelhemele arne mwerre akngerre areye alteke arrernemele. Arne amulte-kenhe areye arrnelhetyale, ite-kenhe-arlke mantere mwerre akngerreke irrpytyale apwerte mane akngerrele-arle ineke ngenhe artwele akwele aretyenhenge. ⁴ Arrantherre apeke mwerre akngerre anthurre anetyeke ahentye aneme arrantherre nterte anetyeke utnenge mwantye-akerte. Nhenge Ngkarteale anteme arrenhantherrenhe areme Re akangkemele anetyenhe. ⁵ Alakenhe renhe arelhe arrwekelenye areyele, Ngkarte arraytye itelareke-arle areye, mwerre akngerre-ilelhewarretyarte. Itne-arle anewe itnekenhe awerrirryarte mpwaremele-anteye iwenhe-arle itne ilemenge. ⁶ Arrantherre itelareme arelhe nhenge Sarah artwe nhenge Abraham-eke anewe re alakenhe-arteke anetyarte renhe awemele aywerrkele mpwaretyarte re ilekenge. Reinpe renhe ilytyarte alartetye ikwerenhe. Kele arelhe arrantherre apeke Ngkarteke mwerre anemele, atere-irryale anetyeke, kele arrantherre Sarah-arteke-arle aneme anteme.

⁷ Artwe anewe-akerte areye, arrantherre itelareme anewe arrekhantherrenhe lterreke anetyakenhe-arle arrantherre-arteke, kele itnekenge apurte mwerre anetyeke. Itneke mwantye angkeme. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme Ngkarteale-arle artwe itetheke mpwaretyenhenge, artwe ware-ware itetheke mpwareme, Re arelhe areye-arlke itetheke mpwaretyenhe itne ingkirreke akwete-ante anerlte-anetyenhenge. Kenhe artwele apeke akenhe anewe ikwerenhe atweme ikwere apeke akurne anemele re anteme Ngkarteke angketyeke ahentye aneme, kele Ngkarteale renhe awetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle.

Mwerre akwete anetyeke, awerrirryale nhenge arpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilerlengge

⁸ The ayeye nhenhe uyerrelhe-ilytyeke tharle arrenhantherre intelhe-ilytyame. Arrantherre itirrentye anyente atnyenetyeke, yewe angkerremele. Mwantyemwantye-ilerremele anaye, atyeye areyele-arteke. Tnakelhetyale anaye, arntarnte-arerremele-tetye.

⁹ Nhenge arrpenhele apeke arrenhantherrenhe akurne mpwarerlenge renhe akurne mpwarirtnetyale anaye. Arrpenhe apeke arrekhantherre ahele angkerlengge, itneke alakenhe-anteye ahele angkirtnetyale. Kele arrantherre Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke itnenhe mwerre arntarnte-aretyeke, Ngkarteale-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngakemele arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aretyeke alhileke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke mwerre anetyeke. ¹⁰ Arrule anthurre arrpenhele Bible-nge alakenhe intelhe-ileke,

“Unte apeke akangkemele mwerre anetyeke ahentye aneme,
akengentye angketyale anetyeke,
urrtyirremele-arlike iletyale, arratyte-ante ware
angkaye.

¹¹ Akurne-ketyenge untyeme-irrerlte-anetyeke arne mwerre-ante ware mpwaraye,
ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irretyeke tyenye anthurre!

¹² Ye, Ngkartele mwantyele arntarnte-aremele tyerrtye areye-arle Ikwere arratyte aneme,
itne apeke Renhe apayuthnemele Re itnenhe aweme.

Re akenhe untyeme-arle-irreme akurne-arle mpwareme areye-ketyenge, Re itnenhe awetyakenhe.”

Psalm 34:12-16.

¹³ Nhenge arrantherre apeke akwetethe mwerre anetyeke ahentye aneme, kele tyerrtye arrpenhele anteme arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-iletyakenhe aneme. ¹⁴ Nhenge arratyte apeke tyerrtye arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ileme arrantherre-arle arratyte mwerre mpwarerlenge, arrantherre akangkemele akwete-arle anetyeke. Atere-irretyale anetyeke tyerrtye areye-ketye-arle arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilemenge; arnterre itirretyale nhenge urreke arne akurne areye arrekantherre irrerlenge. ¹⁵ Kele, Jesus Christ tnakewarreyeke tyenye anthurre Rarle alartetye itethe arrekantherrenhe anerlenge. Arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe apayuthnemele, “Iwengenge-arle-ame arrantherre Jesus akangkemele arratyte itelareme?” Kele itneke akethele iletyeke anaye akwetethe mwantyele ilemele itne itelaretyenhenge Jesus-arle Alartetye anwerne-kenhe aneme. ¹⁶ Ye, itne apeke arrekantherre ahele angkerlenge akurnentye angkemele apeke arrekantherre-akerte arrantherre-arle Christ apentemenge, itneke ahele irrirtentyale anaye. Mwerre nhenge mpwaraye. Itne apeke arrekantherre anhelheme, kele ipmeyewe. Kele akngarte-iwelheke-arle iperre itne apeke itelaremele apure-irremele angkentye itnekenhe-ketye arrantherre-arle arratyte mwerre anerlte-anerlenge. ¹⁷ Itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe atweme arrantherre-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Kele mwerre-arle. Itne apeke-arle arrenhantherrenhe atweme arrantherre-arle arratyte mwerre anemenge. Kele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe aremele nthakenhe-arle itne arrenhantherre mpwarekenge Re arrekantherre akangkeme-arle arrantherre-arle akwetethe mpwaremunge iwenhe-arle Re ilekeke.

¹⁸ Jesus Christ-eke itirrewarrraye, re kwenhe anyentengare ware ilweke akurne urrparyeke arrantherre-arle mpwareke-arle, warrke anteme ikwerenhe uyerreke. Re akenhe tyerrtye arne akurne mpwarentye akngerre kwenye-arle, re piwelhemele ilweke tyerrtye areyeke akurne-arle mpwarekenge, re arrenhantherrenhe Ngkartenge ipeltye-iletyenhenge. Itne renhe atweke tyerrtye ikwerenhe ilweke anteme, kenhe Ngkartele akenhe utnenge ikwerenhe-arle itethe-ilirtneke. ¹⁹ Ngkartele-arle utnenge ikwerenhe itethe-ilirt-

neke-arle iperre, Jesus kwerrrene yanhe areyeke iletyeke alheke anteme akarelhetyamenge areyeke-arle, itne-arle jail kwenele-arteke anetyamenge. Itne akarelheme apmere utnenge ilweke-arle areye-kenhe-arle aneme ikwerele. ²⁰ Utnenge nhenhe areye aneme tyerrtye arrule-arle Ngkarteke irlpe awelhetyakenhe anetyarte. Itne-arle itethe anetyarte nhenge Noah-elarle boat akngerre renhe mpwaryamenge. Kele Ngkarte nterte ware akarelhetyarte itne akurnenge untyeme-irretyeke imerte Ikwere-werne utepe-irremele, kele itne alakenhe mpwaryakenhe-arle aneke. Re anteme itnenhe ingkirreke kwatyte akngerre-areke piweke atwemele ilwetyeke-ante. Tyerrtye eight-pele ware boat akngerre ikwere antyerlte-alheke. Kwatyte akngerrele boat akngerre renhe utyerneke Ngkartele tyerrtye urrpetye yanhe areye ware itetheke mpwareke kwatyte akngerre-ketye. ²¹ Kele, alakenhe anteme Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme. Nhenge anwerne angwenhe apeke renhe areme arrpenhe kwatyte akwernemenge renhe baptise-eme-iletyeke, anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle renhe itetheke mpwareke-arle. Anwerne kwatyte irrpetyakenhe yenpe-ante ware anwerne-kenhe ahelhe-ante alhewelhetyeke. Arrangkwe, anwerne kwatyte irrpeme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremunge Ngkarte alhileke-arlike arratyte anetyeke, anwerne Ikwere arrekele apure-kwenye tnetyete ahentye aneme. Alakenhe ikwernenge anteme-arle anwerne kwatyte irrpeme. Ngkartele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme Jesus Christ-enge rarle anwerneke itethe-irrekenge ilweke-arle-ngentye. ²² Arrantherre itelareme Jesus-arle akeme-irreke-arle alpeke alkere-werne, re anteme Ngkarte itwele, akwe-arratyte. Yanhe ikwerele anteme re alkere-arenye ingkirrekeke alartetye aneme, utnenge ngangkere akngerre-akerte areye-arlike alkerele-arle anerlte-aneme.

Nhenge arrpenhe areyele apeke arrenhantherrenhe atwemele, Christ-arteke itirrewarrraye

4 Ye, arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle artwe areyele-arle Christ atweke renhe kwarnemele anthurre re nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerlenge. Re akwenpe aneke itne-arle renhe atwekenge, Ngkarteke-ante irnterre itirremele. Kele, arrantherre ingkirreke alakenhe-arteke itirretyeke arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe atwerlenge, atnerre anaye. Nhenge tyerrtye re apeke atnerre anemele Jesus-arle aneke-arteke kele re Ngkarteke-ante itirremele akurne mpwaryakenhele. ² Kele, lyete-ngentye, nhenge arrantherre ahelhe nhenhele akwete anemele, arrantherre mpwaryeke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe ileme-ante. Arrantherre arne akurne mpwaryale anetyeke, arrantherre-arle mpwaryeke ilkelhemele. ³ Urreke arrantherre Jesus-eke atyewe-irretyenhenge, arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarewarreyarte arrantherre-arle ahentye anemele, arrpenhe areyele-arteke Ngkarteke akutne-arle anemeke. Arrantherre arelthe arrpenhenge intetyarte artwe arrpenhenge-ar-

like. Arrantherre arne akurne areyeke-ante ware itirret-yarte. Arrantherre arerte-irretyarte ngkwarle anty-weke-arle iperre, merneke ntyelhe akngerre-arlike. Arrantherre ayene-ilelhetyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe. Arrantherre arpenhe areyenge apurte-irremele anetyarte utyernetyeke tnakemele arne akurne areye apw-erte-ngentyele-arle arne-ngentyele-arlike-arle mp-wareke areye. ⁴ Kele lyete, arrantherre Ngkarte-werne anteme utepe-irrekenge arne akurne areye-ketyenge. Kele imerte Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle apatemele anthurre arrantherre-arle itnekenge apurte-irretyak-ehenge arne akurne yanhe areye mpwaretyeke, alak-enhe ikwerenge anteme itne akurnentye angkerreme arrekantherre-akerte. ⁵ Kele arlite anyentele anteme itne angketyeke ilelhememe nthakenhe-arle itne Ngkarteke irreke Rarle mwantyele aretyenhe itirre-tyeke itethe areye uthene ilweke-arle areye uthene. Re ingkirreke anthurreke itirrentye anetyenhe. ⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Jesus-ele Angkentye Mwerre il-weke-arle areyeke iletyeke alheke. Kele ilweke-arle-itanye, tyerrtye ingkirreke ilwetyeke-arteke, Ngkarte- renhe yerneke itnenhe Angkentye Mwerre iletyeke ut-nenge itnekenhe itethe anerle-anetyenhe, Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle akwete-ante aneme-arteke.

Arntarnte-arerreyeke Ngkarteke warrke-irremele ak-erte

⁷ Apmere ahelhe nhenhe kwenhe arrule akngerre anetyakenhe, ingwenhe ware-arle uyerretyenhe. Alak-enhe ikwerenge anteme mwantye itirrewarreyeke akarre anthurre anerlte-anetyeke arrantherre Ngkarteke angketyeke. ⁸ Kenhe nhenhe kwenhe atyeperre anthurre aneme, akwetethe arntarnte-ar-erreyeke, mwantye-mwantye-ilerretyeke, nhenge ar-rantherre-arle apeke tyerrtye areyeke ahentye an-thurre anemele, arrantherre anteme itnekenge ipar-rpe anthurre ipeltye-irremele imerte itirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle itne akurne mpwarekenge.

⁹ Angwenhe apeke apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne apetyerlunge apmere arpenhe-ngentyele, ikwereketye untyeme-irretyale arewampe-irretyale anaye. Akangkemele renhe apmerekere irrpetyeke ikngweme merne arlkwetyeke anthaye. ¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe ar-rekantherre mwerre anthurre aneke-arle, arrenhan-therrenhe arne atyeperre antheke Ikwere warrke-irre-tyeke, mwerre mpwaretyeke tyerrtye arpenhe areye-arlike. Arrantherre apeke warrke nhenhe mwerrantye mpwawerlunge Ngkarte- arle antheke kele tyerrtye ar- rpenhe itne atnerre-arle-irreme itne anteme Jesus akangkemele apentetyenhe.

¹¹ Ngkarte- arpenheme akngakeke angkentye ile-tyeke, kele arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-ante iletyeke nhenge arrantherre tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele. Ngkarte- arpenheme akngakeke tyerrtye areye mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, kele arrantherre akwetethe itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyeke, Ngkarte- arle arrenhantherrenhe Ut-nenge Akngerre anthekenge nhenhe mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye ar-

rpenhe areyele akenhe arrenhantherrenhe areme alakenhe mpwawerlunge, kele itne Ngkarte uty-ernemele tnaketyenhe, arrantherre-arle Jesus Christ apentewarrelunge. Ngkarte kwenhe lterreke an-thurre aneme, Ut-nenge Ikwerenhele Re ingkirreke an-thurreke alartetye akwete-ante aneme. Kele mwerre-arle.

Nhenge arne akurne anwerneke irremele, anwerne akangkemele anetyeke Ngkarte akwete arratyete ite-laremele

¹² Atyewe atyinhe areye, apatetyale anaye nhenge ar-penhe areye arrekantherre akwetethe ahele angkemele atwemele-arlike arrantherre-arle Christ-kenhe anerlunge. Arne akurne nhenhe areye arrekan-therre irrerlunge, itne kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ar-rkerneme. Ngkarte- itelaretyeke ahentye aneme ar-rantherre apeke Renhe akwete apentetyeke nhenge arne akurne apeke arrekantherre irrerlunge. Itirretyale nhenhe areye-arteke-arle arrekwele irretyakenhe. ¹³ Kele, akangkemele anaye arne akurne apeke-arle ar-rekantherre irrerlunge, Christ-ekarle arne akurne ir-reke-arteke, itne ikwere ahele angkeme atwerrirreke anteye. Nhenge Christ anteme apetyalpeme Ut-nenge Akngerre-akerte tyerrtye ingkirrekele anteme renhe areme re mwerre akngerre anthurre, yanhe ikwerekere arrantherre akangkemele anthurre anetyen- henge.

¹⁴ Tyerrtye arpenhe areye apeke arrekantherre ak- engentye angkeme arrantherre-arle Christ apente- munge, arrantherre akangkemele anetyeke. Nhenge arrantherre akangkemele anemele, re imerneme Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhe-arle arrekantherre-arlunge aneme. ¹⁵ Arrantherre arratyete mwerrantye anerirre-tyeke akurne mpwaretyale. Tyerrtye arpenheme anyelkngalthe aneme, arpenhemele akurne-ante ware mpwareme, arpenheme ahe arpenhe-kenheke irrpeme, arpenhe areye-arle imerrentye. Nhenge itne arne akurne alakenhe-arle mpwaremele, itneke akurne irreme, arpenhemele anteme itnenhe ar-rileke. Alakenhe irretyale anetyeke. ¹⁶ Kenhe arne akurne apeke irreme arrekantherre, arrenhantherren- he atwemele apeke, ahele apeke irremele arrantherre-arle Christ-kenhe anemenge renhe apenterlunge, kele apure-irretyalaye. Kele, Ngkarte tnakewarreye tyerrtye arpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akerlunge atyewe Christ-kenhe.

¹⁷ Ye, arlite itwe-irreke-arle aneme nhenge Ngkarte- tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre court-eke ngkernetyeke aretyeke angwenhe apeke-arle Ikwerenhe areye ane-meke, angwenhe apeke-arle Ikwerenhe anetyaken- henge. Re anwernenheke-amparre itirretyenhe, Ikw-erenhe areye-arle, nthakenhe-arle Re anwerneke irre-tyenhe anwerne-arle akurne mpwarekenge. Re an-wernenheke-amparre itirreme Re anteme anwerneke lterreke-irreme, yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete re lterreke an-thurre irretyenhe tyerrtye Ikwerenhe anetyakenhe aretyeke-arle, itne-arle Angkentye Mwerre Ngkarte-

kenhe Jesus-akerte akwenpele awerrirrekenge. ¹⁸ Ty-errtye arrpenhele Pipe-ke alakenhe intelhe-ileke, "Yanhe areye Ngkartenge-arle ularre arratyete anerlthe-anekeke, Re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe arne akurne-arle itneke irrekenge-arle iperrenge ware, itnenhe kwarneme-arlke.

Kenhe nthakenhe-arle irreyenhe yanhe areyeke Ngkarte-ketyenge-arle untyeme-irrekeke?

Arne akurne anthurre-arle-irreyenhe itneke, itnenhe kwarneme anthurre anetyenhe arrekantherrenge rllkerte anthurre-ulkere awelhetyenhe itne-arle Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-irrekenge. Re itneke mwerre anetyeke arrangkwe-arle."

Proverbs 11:31.

¹⁹ Ye, Ngkarte arrekantherre alakenhe angkeme arne akurne akngerre anthurre irreyenhe arrekantherre. Nhenge arne akurne nhenhe areye arrekantherre irrerlunge, arrantherre-ame nthakenhe-arle-irreyenhe? Kele, arrantherre Ngkarte arratyete akwete itelarerrirreyete, Ikwere-ketye impelhetyale anaye. Re apele arrenhantherrenhe mpwareke nhenheke anteme arrennemele, Re arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele. Re arrenhantherrenhe impetyakenhe anetyenhe.

Angkentye tyerrtye areyeke Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke

⁵ Ye, alartetye areyaye, arrantherre-arteke ayenge-inpe alartetye aneme, the angkentye arrpenheme arrekantherre intelhe-ileme. Arrantherre itelareme ayenge-arle tnyame arerle-anemele nhenge itne Jesus arne arntarkweke-arleke irllpare-arrennerlunge. Kele arlthe ingkernenge the renhe aretye-alhetyenhe akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe, yanhenge anteme-arle Ngkartele Jesus imernetyenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekeke. Re anteme itneke imernetyenhe Jesus-arle akngerre anthurre anemenge. ² The akngerrepate arrenhantherrenhe apayuthneme tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aretyeke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthekenge mwantye arelhetye. Itnenhe arntarntearaye yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye arntarnte-areme-arteke. Itnenhe arntarnte-aretyale arrenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe uternewarrlunge. Kele, akangkemele aneme-tetye itnenhe arntarnte-aremele kele arrantherre Ngkarte akangkentye-arle mpwareme. Itneke warrke-irreyale apwerte ngkweltye-ante ware inetye, aywerrkele mpwarewarraye itnenhe arntarnte-aremele impene-impene anthurrele. ³ Itnenhe uter-netyale anaye, arrantherre akwele itneke pwathe akngerre-arteke, Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akngakerlunge itnenhe arntarnte-aretye, mwerrantye anemele anteye. Nhenge itne arrenhantherrenhe aremele mwerre anerlunge, itne arrenhantherrenhe angwaremele mwerrantye-arle aneme anteye. ⁴ Ty-atye-arenhe akngerrepate arrantherre apeke alakenhe renhe-arteke mwerre anemele Ngkarteke, kele yanhen-gentye Jesus Christ, yepe-yepe arntarnte-arentye

akngerre impene-arle, arrateke-arle iperre, re arrekantherre arne iwenhe apeke mwerre akngerre anthurre renhe mpwaretyenhe rarle kwenhe akwete-ante anetyenhe anemeke. Re arrpenhe ingkirrekenge impene anthurre ulkere, yanhe areyele-arle tyerrtye Akngeye-kenhe areye arntarnte-aremeke.

⁵ Kele ayenge artwe anthetye-inpe angketye. Arrantherre artwe ampwe awetye arrekantherre angkerlunge iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretye itne ilmenge.

Ye, tyerrtye ingkirreke Jesus-kenhe areye tnakelhetyale anaye, arrantherre kele mwantye-mwantye-il-erreyete. Akangkemele arntarnte-arerreyete angwenhele-arle Bible-nge alakenhe intelhe-ilekenge, "Ngkartele ipmentye-iweme tyerrtye areye-arle tnakelhemeke.

Kele Re akenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme yanhe areye-arle nterte anerlthe-anemeke, tnakelhetyakenhele."

Proverbs 3:34.

⁶ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte awerlthe-anetyeke Rarle akngerre anthurre-arle anemeke. Tnakelhetyale anaye. Arlthe ingkernenge Re arrenhantherrenhe arrenhe areyenge akertneke arrennetyenhe. ⁷ Ingwenhe apeke arrantherre atnerte akngarte-iwelhetyenhe, arne ingkirrekeke irnterre anthurre itirremele. Kele ikwere-akerte Ngkarteke ilaye Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe mwantyele arntarnte-aremenge.

⁸ Itelaraye, arntarnte-arelhewarraye arrentye Satan-ketye, rarle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe, re arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-iletienhe. Arrentye Satan untherle-aneme, arerle-apemele angwenhe apeke renhe raketye renhe atwetye. Re kwenhe lion-arteke, ahele angkerle-apemele angwenhe apeke renhe atwemele arlkwetye. ⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarte akwete arratyete itelaretyeke arrantherre anteme lterrke tnyenhe arrentye-ketyenge irrkan-pwelanpwehemele. Itelaraye, tyerrtye arrenhe atningke anthurre-arle Jesus-kenhe anemeke apmere arpe-anenhele, arne akurne areye itneke irreme anteye, arrekantherre-arteke. ¹⁰ Lyete-ulkere arne akurne akwete arrekantherre irreme, kenhe itne akenhe akwetethe anthurre irreyakenhele. Ngkarte, akwetethe-arle mwerre mpwaremeke, Re arrenhantherrenhe atnyenerle-aneme, arrenhantherrenhe lterrke anthurre ilemele anteye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele akngakeke Christ-enge apurtelhe-iletienhe arrantherre anteme apmere mwerre Ikwerenhe akwete-ante anetyenhe. ¹¹ Arratyete apelaye, Ngkarte Alartetye-arle Impene arne ingkerrenyekeke akwete anthurre. Kele yanhe mwerre anthurre-arle.

Peter-ele ayeye nhenhe uyerrelhe-ileme

¹² Atyewe atyinhe Silas nhenhele atyengenge aneme. Re Jesus akwetethe apenterle-aneme impetyakenhele. Silas atyengenge warrke-irreme nhenge the ayeye ak-

weke nhenhe intelhe-ilerlenghe, ilerne arrenhantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke, arrenhantherrenhe atnerre-iletyeke Ngkarte akwete arratyte itelaretyenhenge. The ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileke arrantherre itelaretyeke Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mwerre anthurre anemeke akwetethe, Re anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-aremele. Kele nhenhe itelaraye, Ngkarte akwetethe apenterlte-anaye impetyakenhele.

¹³ Tyerrtye Jesus-kenhe areye-arle apmere nhenhe Babylon-ele anyente-irremele arrekantherre iletyeke ahentye aneme itne-arle mwerre aneme arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele. Ngkartele Babylon-

arenye areye akngakeke, Rarle arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke-arteke.

Artwe nhenge Mark, re arrekantherre ileme rarle mwerre anemeke, arrekantherre akangkemele itirremele. Re alere atyinhe-arteke.

¹⁴ Nhenge arrantherre apeke atyewe Jesus-kenhe arpenhe apeke aremele, akwaketye-akerretyeke imerretyeteke arrantherre-arle arntarnte-arerremele.

The Akngeye apayuthneme arrekantherre, Christ-kenhe ingkirrekeke-arle, Re utnenge arrekantherrenhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke atnerre-ilemele arrantherre mwerrentye anetyenhenge.

2 Peter

Pipe ingkerneny Peter-kenhe

¹ Ayenge, Simon Peter-arle, the pipe nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileme. Ayenge Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme, re anteme ayenge yerneke ayeye ikwerenhe tyerrtye areyeke ilettyeke. Kele nhenhe anteme the arrekantherre intelhe-ileme Jesus-arle arratyte itelaremeke, anwerne-arle renhe arratyte itelareke-arle-arteke.

Rarle Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe aneme, anwernenhe-arle itetheke mpwarekeke, Re arratyte mwerre anthurre anerle-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne renhe aywerrkele awetyeke Rarle anwerneke arratyte mwerre mpwarekenge. ² Kele arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte kele itelareme Alartetye Jesus-arlike, kele arrantherre Ikwerenhe anteme aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the Ngkarte arrekantherre apayuthnerle-aneme Re arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke arntarnte-aremele arrantherre akangkemele anetyenhenge utnenge atnerrele mwerre aneme.

Ngkartele anwernenhe akngakeme Ikwere arratyte anetyeke

³ Anwerne itelareme Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe arne ingkirreke antheke anwerne Ikwere arratytyente anerlte-anetyeke Re akangkemele anetyeke. Anwerne apele alakenhe mpwareme anwerne-arle Renhe itelareme. Re anwernenhe akngakeke imerte Ikwere-werne akngetyemele anwerne Ikwerenhe anetyenhenge, Ikwere arratyte anemele. Anwerne Utmenge Ikwerenhe atnyeneme anwernenhe-arle Re antheke-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne arratyte aneme. ⁴ Ye, Ngkarte Re mwerre anthurre aneme. Re anwernenhe arntarnte-aretyeke alhileke mwerre anthurre anwerneke mpwaremele. Re nhenhe mpwareke arrantherre apale itirretyakenhe anetyeke akurne mpwareme-ketye. Tyerrtye areye ahelhe nhenhele aneme Christ-arle arratyte itelaretyakenhe anekeke, arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme arne akurne nhenhele anteme itnenhe akurne-ileme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arne akurne ingkirreke-ngentye untyeme-irreke-arle Ngkarteke anemele. Re-arteke Ngkartele anwerneke iwerre altywere-ileke irpenhetyeke anpere-alhemele akurne areye-ketye atere-arlpe-irremele. Lyete kwenhe anwerne Ikwere aneme.

⁵ Kele arrantherre Christ arratyte itelareke-arle, akwetethe mwerre mpwarerlte-anaye Ngkartele-arle arne mwerre atningke arrekantherre mpwarekenge. Arrantherre Ngkarte-akerte akwete akaltye-irretyeke arrantherre mwerrantye arratyte anetyenhenge. ⁶ Ingerrekeke itirrewarraye mwantyele mpwaremele, arrantherre akayake-ilelhetyeke arne akurne mpwaremeketye. Arrantherre Ngkarte akwetethe apentetyeke anteye apurrke-irretyale anaye. Mwerre anetyeke anteye Ngkarte-arle akangkemele anetyeke. ⁷ Arrantherre Jesus-arle arratyte itelareme ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyeke, itnenhe akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilettyeke.

⁸ The arrenhantherrenhe arne nhenhe areye mpwaretyeke ileke-arle, nhenge arrantherre-arle apeke alakenhe irnterre-ame-irnterre mpwarerlte-anemenge, kele arrantherre Jesus-eke akaltye anthurre anteme-arle aneme. Kele imerte arrantherre warrke Ikwerenhe mwerre anthurrele mpwaretyenhenge. ⁹ Kenhe angwenhe apeke akenhe alakenhe anetyakenhe, re mwerre-irretyeke itirretyakenhele, kele re tyerrtye-arteke mwerre-arle aretyakenhenge, alngke pwenge-arteke apeke-arle. Rarle tyerrtye-arteke alngwirrekeke-arle Ngkartele-arle arne akurne areye ikwerenge urrpareke-arle.

¹⁰ Kele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, arrantherre arnterre arrkernetyeke arratyte anetyeke arrekantherre-arrpe imernelhetyeke arrpenhe areyeke-arlike imernetyeke Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke akalkelhe-ilemele Ikwerenhe areye anetyeke. Ayenge alakenhe angkeme, arrantherre-arle apeke alakenhe renhe mpwareme, arrantherre Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge arrantherre akenhe Ikwere arratyte akwete anetyeke. ¹¹ Kele Ngkarte anteme arrekantherre alakenhe angkeme, "Arrantherre, apmere mwerre akngerre Atyinheke irrperirraye." Arratyte-arle. Urreke anteme arrantherre apmere mwerre akngerre yanheke irpenhetyenhe Alartetye anwerne-kenhe-arle Jesus Christ anemeke. Re tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye impene aneme.

¹² Kele, arrantherre perre arne nhenhe areye kele itelareme, ayeye arratyte Christ-akerte akwetethe apentemele arrpenhe areyele-arle arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthekeke, the arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe itneke-akerte irlpangkelhe-ileme. ¹³ The itelareme, nhenge ayenge itethe akwete anemele, atyenge mwerre kwenhe arrekantherre itneke-akerte akwete angkerle-anetyeke arrantherre itneke alngwirretyakenhe anetyenhenge. ¹⁴ The itelareme

ayenge-arle urreke-awerne ilwetyenhe, Alartetye Jesus Christ-ele-arle atyenge ilekenge. ¹⁵ Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme ayenge arnterre anthurre warrke-ir-reme arne nhenhe areye arrekantherre iletayeke, arrantherre itnenhe akwetethe itelarerlte-anetyenhenge ayenge arrangkwe-arle-irrekenge anteme.

Peter-ele itneke ileke ingkirreke-arle rarle Jesus-akerte angkekeke, arratyane anekenge

¹⁶ Anwerne arrenhantherrenhe kele ileke-arle Alartetye Jesus-arle Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte apetye-alpetyenhe alkngenthe akngerre-akerte-arlike. Nhenge anwerne nhenhe arrekantherre ilemele, anwerne ayeye urrtiryrenyakenhele, itirrentye anwerne-kenhe-ngentyele kwenye. Anwerne urrpetyele akenhe renhe alkng-arrpele areke apwerte akertnele Moses uthene Elijah uthenenge tnerlenghe. Rarle mwerre anthurre aneke, alkngenthe arrtyernemenge-arteke. ¹⁷ Anwerne renhe arratyte itelareke anwerne-arle apwerte ameke-ameke yanhele aneke nhenge Ngkarte-arle anwerneke imerneke Jesus-arle arratyte mwerre anthurre anekenge. Anwerne Ngkarte aweke, ingkirrekenge-arle mwerre anthurre-ulkere anemeke, alakenhe angkerlenghe, "Nhenhe Alere Atyinhe, Ayenge ikwere akangkemele anthurre aneme." ¹⁸ Anwerne Christ-enge apwerte ameke-ameke akngerre Ngkarte-kenhenge aneke, Re alkere-ngentyele angkerlenghe, anwerne renhe aweke.

¹⁹ Arrule anthurre arrpenhe areyele ayeye Ngkarte-akerte intelhe-ileke, anwerne ayeye itnenhe arratyte itelareme. Itne intelhe-ileke artwe arratyte mwerre anthurre-arle ingkerne apetyetyenhe. Kele anwerne Jesus areke-iperre kele anwerne arratyte itelareme angkentye itne-arle angkekenghe kwenhe arratyte. Arrantherre-inpe mwantyele awetye ayeye itnekenhe Christ-arle apetye-alpeme-akerte, angkentye itnekenhe-arle alkngenthe-arteke anemenge. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle alkngenthe ingwemertele pwarryemenge. Alakenhe renhe angkentye re apetyeme, kele arrantherre renhe akethele itelareme anteme. Angkentye yanhele anteme anwernenhe arratyte akaltyele-antherle-aneme Jesus apetye-alpetye-atwetye. Arrantherre itelareme, anwerne kwerralye ingwenhe arraterlenghe areme alakenhe itirremele, "Arle anteme irreme." Alakenhe-arle anwerne Jesus arraterlenghe aretyenhe alakenhe itirremele, "Re kele apetye-arle." ²⁰ Kele nhenhe mwantyele awerrirraye, yanhe areyele Ngkarte-kenhe ayeye-arle ilerlte-apekeke, itne-arle ayeye nhenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletakenhe-arle itne-arrpe-arle itirreke. ²¹ Ayenge nhenhe angkeme itne-arle iwenhe apeke renhe ware intelhe-iletakenhenge-arle itne ilkelhemele, arrpenhele-arlike itnenhe uternetyakenhenge-arle. Itne-arle angkeke intelhe-ilemele-anteye renhe-ante Utnenge Akngerre-arle itneke imernekenge intelhe-iletayeke.

Tyerrtye arrpenhemele apale akaltyele-anthème

² Arrule anthurre, arrpenheme urrtiryrenyame angkemele itne akwele ayeye Ngkarte-ngentyele akwele ilemele. Kele, alakenhe anteye, lyetenye arrpenheme arrekantherrenge urrtiryrenyete-arle akaltyele-anthème, ayeye arrpenhe ilemele. Ayeye urrtiryrenyete nhenhe areyele tyerrtye areye akurne-iletynhe itnenhe-arle arratyte itelaremeke. Alartetye Jesus ilweke itnenhe itetheke mpwaretye itne-arle arne akurne areye mpwarerlenghe, re itnenhe itetheke mpwareke itne anteme ikwerenhe areye anetyenhenge. Kenhe itne apeke akenhe Jesus-ketye untyeme-irreme, kele urreke arle ingkernenge itneke akurne anthurre irretyenhe. ² Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atningkele akurne areye angwaretyenhe itne-arle mpwaremunge, itne apale-apale anewe akerryetenhe, itne arrpenhe areye mpwenye ikngwemele. Alakenhenge anteme arrpenhe areyele itnenhe aremele Ngkarteke anyurre-irremele akengentye angkemele iwerreke Ikwere. ³ Urrtyalthe nhenhe areye ntyelhe akngerre anetyenhe, itne anteme arrekantherre ularele iletynhe ayeye-arle itne-arrpe itirrekeke apwerte ngkweltye arrekantherrenge inetyeke ware. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe arrule anthurre itirreke Rarle tyerrtye yanhe areye atwetye aneke. Arratyte-arle alakenhe. Urrreke-arle Re ayakelhetyakenhe itnenhe ingkirreke atwemetye.

⁴ Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre alkere-arenye arrpenhemele arne akurne areye mpwareke, Ngkarte-arle itneke arrkerenye-irretyakenhe ware. Kele, Ngkartele itnenhe iperte akngerreke akwerneke, apmere akurne nhenge Re-iknghe tyerrtye akurne areye akwerneme. Re itnenhe chain-ele ayernemele ingwemertele anetyeke. Itne anteme yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anetyenhenge apmere ingwemertele ikwere arle ingkerneke-atwetye nhenge Ngkarte itneke itirretyenneke arriletayeke arne akurne areye-arle itne mpwarekenghe. ⁵ Ngkarte arrekwenye yanhe areyeke arrkerenye-irretyakenhe ware. Arrangkwe, Re itnenhe atweke. Re kwatyte urewe akngerre yerneke itnenhe kwatyenge alhekwarle-ilemele. Re akenhe Noah-arlike ikwere-artweye seven-pele-arlike itetheke atnyeneke. Noah-ele arrpenhe areye uyarne irrtyelhe-ileme arratyte anetyeke. ⁶ Kele ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe anteme awerrirraye. Arrantherre apmere akngerre nhenge atherre Sodom uthene Gomorrah utheneke-akerte akaltye aneme. Tyerrtye apmere yanhe atherre-arenye areyele arne akurne akwete mpwaretyarte. Kele Ngkartele anteme ure akngerre alkere-ngentyele yerneke Re arne ingkirreke anthurre iteke tyerrtye itnenhe-arlike apmere ikwere-atherrenge. Arrpmenyente anetyeke. Ngkartele alakenhe mpwareke tyerrtye areyele apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenye awetyenhenge nthakenhe-arle irrekenghe. Itne anteme itirreme "Ayekaye, kele anwerne itelareme, Ngkartele anwerneke anteme alakenhe mpwaretyenhe anwerne apeke Ikwere awelhetyakenhenge." ¹⁷ Arrantherre

artwe nhenge Lot-eke itirretyeke, re kwenhe apmere Sodom-ele akwetethe anetyarte. Re kwenhe artwe mwerre-arle anetyarte rarle Ngkarteke aywerrkele mpwaretyarte. Re anteme areke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arne akurne areye mpwarewarrerlenge re ir-rare anthurre irreke itne-arle Ngkarte awerrirretyakenhe anekenge itne akurne akwete mpwarewarretyarte. Urreke Ngkarteke ure akngerre renhe yernetyenhenge apmere Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthene-werne, re Lot-ke-amparre apmere yanhe-ngentyele arratelhe-ileke imerte renhe yernemele arntwarre-werne re mwerre anetyenhenge. †

⁹ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne itelareme Ngkarteke mwerre atnyeneme tyerrtye yanhe areye-arle Ikwere arratye mwerre anemeke nhenge arne akurne areye itneke irrerlenge. Kenhe tyerrtye akurne yanhe areye akenhe uyarne anthurre itirreme arle ingkerneke-atwetye. Yanhenge anteme Ngkarteke itnenhene court-eke ngkernetyenhe imerte itirremele nthakenhe-arle Re itnenhe iletienhe. ¹⁰ Tyerrtye yanhe areyele Ngkarte akwenpele aweme, itne arne akurne areye akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Itne anewe arrpenhe-kenhenge inteme, urrtirremele uthene, iltemele uthene. Itne ayeyele ilehemele, tnakelhemele anteye. Itne alkere-arenye areyeke awel-hetyakenhe, itneke akengentye angkemele apure anetyakenhele. ¹¹ Alkere-arenye-arle akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areyenge lterreke anthurre-ulkere. Kele nhenge alkere-arenye areye Ngkartenge arrekwele tneme, itne Ngkarteke ileme akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe areyele-arle arne akurne mpwaremenge. Kele itne-arle itneke anhelhetyakenhe, ar-rangkwe-arle. ¹² Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe urrtialthe nhenhe areye-arle itirretyakenhe nthakenhe-arle irremele, akurrkngwe akngwelye-arteke ware-arle untherlte-aneme nthakenhe-akenhe apeke ware. Itne uyarne itelareme iwenhe-arle itne mpwaremeke. Nhenge tyerrtye arrpenhele ayeye mwerre ilerlenge itne renhe uye itelaremele imerte ilemele rarle akwele urrtirrentye angkemenge. Kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areye atwetyenhe tyerrtye areyele-arle kere atweme-arteke. ¹³ Urreke-arle, Ngkarteke itnenhe arriletienhe itne-arle tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke akurne mpwarekenge.

Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areye arne akurne-ante ware mpwaretyeke itirreme itne-ar-rpe akangkemele anetyeke. Itne arrekantherrenge ingwele apurte-irreme arltele-arlke arrpenhe areyenge arrekwele ankeye akngerrele arlkweme ngkwarle-arlke akngerre antywemele arnterre anthurre-arlke arlkemele apure-arlke anetyakenhele. Arrantherre apure-irreme itne-arle alakenhe mpwaremenge itne-arle urrtirremele ilemenge. ¹⁴ Itne marle arrpenhe areye-arlke akwetethe arerlte-aneme itnekenge intetyeke ahentye anemele, itne arne anyente ikwere akwetethe itirrerlte-aneme apurrke-irretyakenhele, akwetethe arlkarentye-irreme-arlke. Itne Jesus-kenhe

areyeke ularele ileme, yanhe areye-arle akweke ware arratye itelarekeke. Itne itneke ularele ileme arne akurne mpwaretyenhenge, itnenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge untyeme-iletienhenge. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme, ank-eye akngerre anthurre-arle anemele. Kele Ngkarteke itnenhe arriletienhe itnarle akurne mpwarekenge.

¹⁵ Itne-arle Ngkarte-ketye untyeme-irreke akurne anteme mpwarerlte-aneme apale anteme alhemele. Itne-arle akurne anyente-anteye mpwaretyeke-irreke Balaam-ele-arle arrule mpwareke-arteke, re alere Beorkenhe-arle. Rarle apwerte ngkweltyeke arnterre anthurre itirreke, re anteme arne akurne areye mpwareke ngkweltyeke-ante-atheke. ¹⁶ Artwe nhenhele arrpenhe areyeke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerle-apyarte, Ngkarteke akenhe tangkeye Balaam-kenhe uterneke renhe alkngetherre iletienhe rarle akurne mpwarekenge. Kele tangkeye angketyakenhe itanye, tangkeye yanhe Balaam-eke angkeke tyerrtye-arle angkeme-arteke. Nhenge tangkeye angkemele, re Balaam renhe ayakemele akurne mpwareme-ketyenge.

¹⁷ Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne nhenhe areye urreme-urreme aneme, kwatye pintye-arle antyerrke-irremeke-arteke, tyerrtye areye-arle itneke-werne apetyemenge ayeye awetyeke, kele itne akenhe ayeye itneke-ngentyele uyarne ineme. Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe yanhe areye itne angkulye-arteke angwerrele-arle arratemeke. Arrantherre itelareme, nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkulye renhe areme, itne anteme itirreme kwatyele akwele anhetyenheke. Kele arrangwe-arle. Alakenhe-arle, tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne itneke-werne awetyeke alhemele nthakenhe-arle itne Ngkarte-akerte angkemenge. Itne akenhe itnekenge akaltye-irretyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarteke itnenhe alhileke itne ingwemertele akwete-ante anetyeke, ayernentye akngerre jail-arenye areye-arteke.

¹⁸ Nhenge itne tyerrtye areye akaltyele-anthemele, itne arne akenge areye tnakeme angkemele. Itne tyerrtye areyeke angkeme Jesus-arle arratye itelarekeke akweke ware, itne ularele ileme imerte itnenhe uternemele akurne mpwaretyeke, itne-arle mpwaretyartenge, urreke itne Jesus-kenhe anetyenhenge. Itne itneke ularele ileme, alakenhe angkemele, "Arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme, tyerrtye arrpenhe atningkenge apeke intemele, arrantherre-arrpe akangkemele anetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle, akwenpele mpwaraye." ¹⁹ Akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele itnenhe alakenhe ileme anteye, "Arrantherre apeke akangkwe-irremele apenteme iwenhe apeke renhe anwerne akaltyele-antheme, anwerne arrenhantherrenhe alhilemele ileme kele arrantherre iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke ahentye aneme." Alakenhe-arle itne angkeme, kenhe itne akenhe arratye anetyakenhe-arle, itne-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemele, iwenhe apeke akurne ilkelhemele. Alakenhe renhe, nhenge ty-

† Genesis 19:1-29 araye † Genesis 19:1-29 araye

errtye angwenhe apeke-arle jail-ke irrpeke itne-arle arlkarentye-irrekenge kele uyarne arratemele. Alakenhe anteye-arle tyerrtye yanhe areyeke akurne-arle mpwaremeke, itne kwenhe arne akurne areye uyarne impeme, arne akurne areye pwathe itnekenhe-arteke-arle aneme, itnenhe uternemele ileme nthakenhe mpwaretyeke.

²⁰ Ayenge akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne nhenhe areye-akerte alakenhe angkeme arrule-arle itne Ngkarte-kenhe anekenge Renhe awerrirryarte angkerlenghe. Itne akurne areyenge untyeme-irreke anthurre-arle Ngkarte-ketye akalke-ilelhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Itne Alartetye Jesus Christ-eke akaltye aneke anwernenhe-arle itetheke mpwarekeke, renhe arratyte itelarerrirreke. Kele anteme itne awethe anteye akurne-irreke imerte apale alhemele. Arne akurne areye itnarle mpwareke chain-ele-arteke itnenhe-arle ayerneme arntwirrkemele. Angwenhele anteme-ame itnenhe itetheke mpwareme? Kele arrangwe-arle. Kele lyete itneke akurne arntwarre anthurre anteme-arle aneme, arrekwele-arle aneke-arteke kwenye.

²¹ Kele Ayeye Mwerreke akaltye-irreke-arle-iperre renhe apentemele, itne renhe ipmentye imperlte-alhemele arne akurne awethe mpwaretyeke apalele alhemele. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe arrilyetyenhe itne-arle Jesus-ketye untyeme-irrekenge renhe arratyte itelareke-arle-iperre. Re itnenhe arrpenhe areyenge awethe-ulkere atwetyenhe, yanhe areye Jesus-eke-arle akutne anekeke. ²² Nthakenhe-arle itne irreke alakenhe anteye akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne yanhe areyele mpwareke arrpenhele Bible-nge arrule intelhe-ileke. Re alakenhe angkeke,

“Nhenge akngwelye apeke antewe-irremele renhe impemele-arle, kele urreke apetyalpemele antewe renhe arlkwetyeke.”

Proverbs 26:11.

Alakenhe anteye ayeye arrpenhe alakenhe angkeme, “Nhenge angwenhele apeke pike-pike alheweme, re utepe-irremele ahelhe urrkngge-werne alpeme ulpente-irreme iwelhemele.”

Kele akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areye, alakenhe-arteke. Itne Jesus-akerte aweke-arle-iperre renhe arratyte itelaremele, Ngkartele itnenhe arlknggeke. Kenhe lyete itne arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke alpeke akngwelye yanhe uthene pike-pike uthenele-arteke.

Jesus apetye-alpetyenhe

3 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, the ayeye anyente arrekantherre kele intelhe-ilemele yerneke, the anteme nhenhe ayeye arrpenhe intelhe-ileme arrantherre ingkirrekeke arratyte itirryetyeke tharle intelhe-ilekeke. ² The ayeye nhenhe intelhe-ileme ayenge-arle ahentye aneme arrantherre itelaretyeke iwenhe-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apentye aknggerre areyele-arle arrule intelhe-ilekeke. Kele, Jesus Christ Alartetye anwernekenhele anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, the anteme

arrenhantherrenhe itelaretyeke ahentye-aneme iwenhe apeke renhe re tyerrtye yanhe areye akaltyele-antheke rarle yernemeke. Re itnenhe ayeye-akerte yerneke itne arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke.

³ Ayenge arrekantherre ahentye aneme nhenhe itelaretyeke, lyete-ngentyele Christ apetye-alpetyeke-atwetye, tyerrtye areye arrekantherre arne akurne areye angketyenhe arrantherre-arle arratyte itelaremenge rarle apetye-alpetyenhenge. Itne akenhe arne akurne areye akwete mpwarewarreyenhe itne-arrpe akangketyeke. Itne arrekantherre anhelhetyenhe anyurre-irremele angkeme iwenhenge-arle arrantherre arratyte itelaremenge. ⁴ Itne arrekantherre alakenhe angketyenhe, “Arratyte-ame Jesus-ele alhileke rarle apetye-alpeme? Kele, nthenhe anteme re? Rarle nhenhe akwete anetyakenhe-arle re kwenhe urrtyirreme-arle. Arrwekelenye anwerne-kenhe akarelhemele akarelhemele ilweke anteme-arle. Alkere uthene ahelhe uthene akenhe anyente akwete anerlenghe, uyerretyakenhe akwete anerle-anerrlenghe, ratherre rante-rante akwete aneme nhenge Ngkartele-arle mpwareke-arteke.”

⁵ Kenhe itne apale aneme, nhenge alakenhe angkemele itne-arle akwenpele aweme iwenhe-arle itne kele itelaremeke. Itne akaltye aneme nhenge Ngkarte angkerlenghe ahelhe uthene alkere uthene arateke. Yanhe arratyte-arle, Re ahelhe arratyetyeke ileke ahelhe re kwatyengentyele arraterlenghe, kwatyenge akalke-akalke anekenge. ⁶ Urreke-arle Ngkartele kwatyengentyele urewe aknggerre yerneke, arne arrpe-anenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle akethe-ante arrerrenetyenhenge, tyerrtye ingkirreke atwetyeke anteye.

⁷ Alakenhe anteye rarle ahelhe uthene alkere uthene mpwareke-arteke anteye, Re angkeke-arle, rarle alkere uthene ahelhe uthene atnyenetyeke nhenhele-arle akwete anerle-anerremeke, Re urreke renhe-atherrenhe urele itetyenhe. Re renhe-atherrenhe arltheke-atwetye atnyeneme nhenge Rarle tyerrtye akurne ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhe itnenhe atwemele anteme. Re imerte alkere uthene apmere ahelhe uthene urele itetyenhe.

⁸ Ye, atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, nhenheke alknngwirryetyale anaye: Ngkarte kwenhe anwerne-arteke itirryetyakenhe. Anwerne itirreme arlthe anyente akwele akweke ware, kenhe year 1000 akenhe arlenghe arlentye-arle. Kenhe Alartetye Jesus akenhe itirryetyakenhe arlthe anyente-arle urteke aneme year 1000 akenhe arlenghe-arlentye anerlenghe. Arrangkwe-arle, re itirreme ratherre-arle anyente akwete-arle. Alakenhe-arle Ngkarte itirreme. ⁹ Arrantherre apeke itirreme Jesus-arle arrule anthurreke-atwetye anetyenhe urreke apetyalpetyenhenge. Arrantherre apeke itirreme re alhileke-arle-iperre apetye-alpetyakenhenge. Kele arrangwe-arle, rarle tyerrtye ingkirrekeke mwerre anthurre aneme, re akwete akarelherle-aneme rarle ahentye aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke itirrentyete akngarte-iwelhemele anetyeke akurne mpwareme-ketye untyeme-irretyeke Ngkarte anteme apentetyeke. Re ak-

wete akarelherle-aneme rarle tyerrtye areye atwetyeke ahentye-anetyakenhe itne-arle akurne akwete mpwaremenge.

¹⁰ Kele Christ impeltye-ngentyele apetye-alpeme nhenge tyerrtye areye alknge akwete alheme. Artele nhenge rarle apetye-alpeme, re tyerrtye areye apatelhe-iletynhe, anyelkngalthele-arteke tyerrtye areye apatelhe-ileme nhenge re anyelkngake irrerle-apemele-arteke. Arlte yanhenge akenhe angkentye akngerre anthurre irretynhe alkere akertnele, rlke aywerre akngerre-irreme-arteke, alkere anteme uyerretynhenge. Ngkartele ingkirreke anthurre akethe-ante arrerretynhe alkerele-arle anemeke, uterne-arlke, atnyentye-arlke, kwerralye areye-arlke. Re arne ingkirreke urele itetyenhe. Yanhe-ngentyele arneke arrangke anetyenhe.

¹¹ Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe alakenhe renhe arne ingkirreke urele itetyenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre Ngkarteleke arraty anetyeke alakenhe arrekantherre irreketye. ¹² Impene-impenele akarelhaye, Jesus-eke akwete itirrewaraye arlte yanheke-arlke nhenge Ngkartele-arle Jesus ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernirtetyenhe. Ngkarteleke arraty akwete anerlte-anaye, arlte yanhe iparrpe apetyetyenhe. Ye, Ngkartele kwenhe arlte yanhe kele akngakeke. Urreke, arlte re anerlunge, Ngkartele alkere-arlke kwerralye areye-arlke urele itetyenhe, Re arne ingkirreke urele itetyenhe, ingkirreke akethe-ante arrernemele. ¹³ Kele mwerre-arle alakenhe, Ngkartele-arle alhileke-arle alkere alkarle, ahelhe alkarle-arlke mpwaretyeke. Tyerrtye ingkirreke ahelhe alkarle yanhele aneme arraty-ante ware mpwaretyenhe. Arne nhenhe areyewe anwerne-arle akarelheme.

¹⁴ Ye, atyewe atyynhe areye-aye, nhenge arrantherre-arle arlte ikwere impene-impene akarelhemele, Ngkarteleke arraty akwete anetyeke, arne akurne-ketye untyeme-irremele. Nhenge Jesus anteme apetye-alpemele re arrenhantherrenhe aretye-alpeme arrantherre-arle arraty anetyarte Ngkartenge ularre, mwerre anerlte-anemele, Ngkartenge ipeltye-irrekarle iperre. ¹⁵ Akwetethe itelareme Alartetye Jesus-arle ty-

errtye areyewe mwantye akarelhemenge arne akurne-ketye untyeme-irretyewe re itnenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe. Nhenge atyewe anwerne-kenhe Paul, re arrekantherre ayewe anyente renhe intelhe-ileke. Ngkartele renhe Utnenge Ikwerenhe antheke ikwere imernemele iwenhe apeke renhe intelhe-ilettyeke. ¹⁶ Re ayewe atningke intelhe-ileke Jesus-kenhe areyewe yernemele. Angkentye arrpenheme rarle intelhe-ileke tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele akenhe itnenhe akweke ware itelareme. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe akutne aneme, itne angkentye lterreke yanhe areye uyarne itelaremele, itne anteme angkentye yanhe areye arnkwerte-ileme urrttyirremele anteme. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle itne angkentye Moses-kenhe arnkwerte-ilettyarte, ikwere akerte urrttyirremele ileme, alakenhe athewe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, arlte ingkernenge Ngkartele itnenhe court-eke ngkernetyenhe, itneke itirreke-arle iperre, itnenhe yernetyenhe atwetyeke.

¹⁷ Kele arrantherre atyewe atyynhe areye, arrantherre kele itelareme arne nhenhe areye irretynhenge. Kele arelhewarremele anaye, arntarnte-arerremele anaye, tyerrtye akurne areye-ketye urrttyirremele ilemele, arrenhantherrenhe iwerre apalele akngeme-ketye. Ngkartele arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ilemele atnyeneme arrantherre Ikwerenge apurte akwete-ante anetyenhe. Kenhe arrantherre apeke tyerrtye akurne areye aweme itnenhe apentemele, kele arrantherre itelarenty impelhetynhenge ayewe arraty Ngkartele-akerte, Ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irremele.

¹⁸ Arraty akwete anerlte-anaye, arrantherre imerte Jesus Christ akangketyeke anthurre-arle mpwaretyenhe. Re anthurrele-arle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareme, nhenge anwerne anteme ikwere arraty anemele, Re anteme anwerne awethe-ame-awethe mwantye-mwantye-iletynhenge. Ikwere-akerte akwete akalttye-irraye.

Ye, anwerne akwetethe Renhe tnakewarreye. Kele mwerre-arle.

Kele alakenhe ware the intelhe-ileme. Kele anteme.

1 John

Angkentye itethe antheme akerte

1 The kwenhe pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme tyerrtye-akerte nhenge anwerne-arle renhe Angkentye akeme nhenge itethe-arle antheme, nhenhe kwenhe Angkentye itethe-arle aneme. Lyetenyenge akwele, ur-reke apmere ahelhe nhenhe anetyenhenge, Angkentye nhenhe re kwenhe itethe akwete aneke. Nhenge re ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele, anwerne anteme renhe arratyete areke. Nhenge re akaltyete-antherlenge anwerne renhe aweke angkerlenge. Anwerne renhe arratyete anpeke. ² Itethe anthentye akngerre re ar-rateke! Alkngge anwerne-kenhe anthurrele areke re ar-ratekenge. Lyete anteme anwerne nhenge arrekantherre ileme utnenge itethe nhenhe ikwere-akerte nhenge-arle akwete-ante-arle anemeke. Arrekwele-arle re Anyikwenge anetyarte, re akenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyeke anwernekenge anerle-anetyeke.

³ Kele areke-arle-iperrele ante aweke-arle-iperrele anwerne kwenhe arrekantherre ileme, nhenge yanhengentye apeke arrantherre anwernekenge anyente-irremele anetyenhenge akangkemele-anteme aneme Ngkartenge uthene Alere Ikwerenhenge Jesus Christenge uthene.

⁴ Ye, the kwenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileme arne nhenhe areye-akerte nhenge yanhengentye anwerne arratyete akangkemele anthurre anetyeke arrantherre-arle kwenhe itenhe arratyete itelarekenge.

Ngkarte ure alkngenthe-arteke

⁵ Angkentye yanhe anwerne-arle aweke Christ-ngentye, anwerne arrekantherre ilemele alakenhe; Ngkarte kwenhe impene anthurre aneme. Re arne akurne apekele mpwaryakenhele aneke. Re alkngenthe alkarle anthurre ingwemerte-kwenye-arle. ⁶ Anwerne apeke alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Anwerne kwenhe akangkemele Ngkartenge apurte aneme." Kenhe nhenge anwerne akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlte-anerlenge, anwerne kwenhe ingwemertele-arteke aneme, anwerne urrtyrremele nhenge-arle akwele anwerne akangkemele Ngkartenge apurte aneme. ⁷ Kele anwerne apeke arratyete mwerre anerlte-aneme, nhenge Ngkarte-arle arratyete mwerrentye anthurre aneme-arteke, yanhe kwenhe alkngenthe Ngkarte-kenhenge aneme-arteke. Nhenge anwerne anemele alkngenthe alakenhe-artekenge anwerne arratyete mwerrele anetyenhe ante anwerne akangkemele anemele, ipeltye anemele. Nhenge anwerne apeke

arne akurne mpwaremele Ngkartele akenhe anwerne arlkgeme-anteye-arle alhwe Jesus-kenhele.

⁸ Nhenge anwerne apeke angkerlenge anwerne kwenhe-arle arne akurne mpwaryakenhe kele anwerneke urrtye ilelhome ware-arle. Nhenge anwerne alakenhe angkemele, anwerne kwenhe angkeme anwerne-arle arratyete itelaretyakenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerne-akerte angkeme arratyete-arle anemeke. ⁹ Ngkartele kwenhe mpwareme nhenge iwenhe-arle re ilemeke re imerte mpwaremele, iwenhe-arle re mpwareme kwenhe arratyete anthurre-arle. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge anwerne apeke Ngkarteke ilelhome nhenge arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwareke, kele Re-anteme anwerne arlkgeme arne akurne yanhe areye anwerne-ngentye imerte anwernege ipeltye-anteme-irremele ante anwerne imerte akayake-ilemele nhenge arrilentye-ketyenge. Kele anwerne kwenhe akwetethe nhenge Ngkarteke ilelhetyeke nhenge anwerne apeke arne akurne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlenge. ¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe angkeme ingkirreke anthurrele arne akurne mpwareke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme nhenge angwenhe apeke angkeme rarle akwele arne akurne mpwaryakenhe, rarle angkeme Ngkarte-arle urrtyrremele angketyame-arteke akwele! Re ipmentye-iweme-arteke-arle nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerne-akerte angkeme!

Christ-arle Ngkarteke angkeme anwerneke

2 Ye, ampe areyaye, the kwenhe angkentye nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileme, nhenge aweke-arle-iperrele arrantherre mwerrentye anerlte-anetyenhenge arne akurne mpwaryakenhele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke arne akurne mpwarerlenge nhenhe itelaretyeke, Jesus Christ-arle Akngeyeke angkeme anwerneke. Jesus Christ-ele anwerne itetheke mpwareme, re akwetethe arratyentye anthurre anerlte-aneme. Re Ngkarteke angkeme Rarle anwernege ipeltye-iliirtne. ² Itelareme Jesus Christ-arle utnenge ikwerenhe-arrpe anthelheke anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, nhenge Ngkartele anteme arne akurne areye anwerne-ngentye urrparyenhenge, anwernege ilpernetyakenhe anemele. Ye, Re kwenhe arlkgeme arne akurne areye nhenge anwerne-arle mpwareke, Re arlkgeme-anteye arne akurne areye tyerrtye areye-ngentye apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele-arle!

³ Nhenge anwerne apeke Ngkarte aywerrkele aweme ingkirreke mpwaremele, Rarle anwernege

mpwaretyeke ileme kele imerte anwerne-arrpe itirremele, "Arraty kwenhe anwerne Renhe itelaremere." ⁴ Nhenge angwenhe apeke re alakenhe angkemeketye, "The kwenhe Renhe itelareme." Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe apeke aywerrkele awetyakenhele iwenhe-arle Ngkartele anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme kele rarle urrtyrremele angkeme rarle Ngkarte itelaremele. Yanhe kwenhe arraty anetyakenhe anemere. ⁵ Kele nhenge angwenhele apeke re Ngkarte aywerrkele apeke awerlenghe imerte mpwaremele arne iwenhe-arle Re anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme kele re-anteme Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre aneme. Ye, nhenhe-ngentye kwenhe anwerne alkalye aneme anwerne-arle arraty atyewe areye Ikwerenhe aneme, Rarle anwernekenge aneme. ⁶ Anwerne apeke ilelherlenghe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anwerne kwenhe Jesus Christ-arle aneke-arteke anetyeke.

Angkentye lyetenye Christ-ngentye

⁷ Atyewe areye, the kwenhe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme ante the arrenhantherrenhe ileme akangkelhe-ilerretyeke. Angkentye nhenhe alkarle kwenye-arle, angkentye nhenhe ingkweye kwenhe. Arrantherre kwenhe arrekwele aweke-arle. Angkentye arrekwenye kwenhe arrantherre-arle aweke nhenge Christ arraty itelaremele. ⁸ Kenhe angkentye nhenhe akenhe tharle arrekhantherre ileme kwenhe arraty angkentye alkarle lyetenye anemenge. Angkentye alkarle aneme iwenhe-arle Christ-ele mpwarekenge alkarle anemenge, ante iwenhe-arle arrantherre mpwareme alkarle aneme. Lyete arrantherre arne akurne-ketye mpwarenty impelheke, arrantherre anteme arne mwerre areye arraty areye-arlke mpwarerlte-aneme-tetye. Alakenhe-arteke kwenhe arrantherre nhenge awethe ingwemertele anetyakenhe. Alakenhe-arteke-arle arrantherre nhenge alknngenthe akngerrele anemeke nhenge alknngenthe akngerre kele pwarryeme.

⁹ Angwenhe apeke re angkeme-ketye, "Ayenge kwenhe itethe alkarle anthurre aneme, tyerrtye-arteke alknngenthele aneme Ngkarte-ngentye pwarryemenge." Kenhe ikweringe-anteye-arle, tyerrtye yanhe arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke ahentye anetyakenhe, kele re itethe alkarle anetyakenhe, re akenhe nhenge tyerrtye arpenhe-arteke-arle nhenge akwetethe ingwemertele anerle-anemenge. ¹⁰ Nhenge anwerne apeke akangkemele aneme arrpenhe areyeke, itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele, anwerne kwenhe alknngenthele akwetethenhe anerlte-anemele ante anwerne Ngkarte akangketyeke mpwareme. Nhenge anwerne alknngenthele alakenhe-arteke anemele anwerne atyewe arrpenhe Jesus-kenhe tyelpelhe-iletakenhe itnyeketye. ¹¹ Kenhe nhenge anwerne atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyeke ahentye anetyakenhe kele anwerne iwerre arrpenhe akurne-arle anemele tyerrtye apeke ingwemertele aneme-arteke. Nhenge arrpenhe ingwemertele itnyelpitnyeme-arteke, alknge pwenge-

artekele anteme aneme, alakenhe-arteke. Anwerne itelaretye-kwenye nthenhe-werne alhemele.

¹² Ye, the kwenhe pipe nhenhe arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme nhenge ayenge-arle ahentye-anemeke nhenge arrantherre-arle ampe atyinhe-arteke anemeke. Arrantherre apeke arne akurne areye mpwaremele Ngkartearle arrekhantherenge ipeltye-irrekenge Christ-enge ularre. ¹³ Artwe ampwe areye uthene arelthe ampwe areye uthene, pipe nhenhenge the kwenhe arrekhantherre-arlke ileme arrantherre-arle Christ arraty itelarekenge nhenge arrekwele-arle anekeke. Arlwekere-arenye areye-arlke artwe anewe anetyakenhe areye-arlke, Ngkartele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Iterrke mpwareme nhenge arrentye Satan-ele apeke arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme, arrantherre renhe akwenpele aweme.

¹⁴ Ayenge awethe nhenhe angkeme: The kwenhe arrekhantherre nhenhe intelhe-ileke arrantherre-arle kwenhe Ngkarte-ante itelarekenge, arrantherre-arle Christ-arlke itelarekenge, nhenge akwetethe-arle itethe anetyarte, arrantherre-arle akwetethe utnenge atnerre anerlenghe. Arrantherre-arle kwenhe akwetethe aywerrke anthurrele awerlte-anemenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe, arrantherre-arle nhenge arrentye Satan irlpe artepele awerlenghe nhenge rarle arrenhantherrenhe arrkernemenge nhenge apale mpwareketye.

¹⁵ Arrantherre arelhewarraye! Arne arrpe-anenhe arraty itelaretyale anaye arne yanhe kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-arle aneme. Tyerrtye arrpenheme arne areye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke ware itirrerlte-aneme, itnekenge apurte anetyale. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnekenge apurte aneme, arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke ahentye anetyakenhe anemere. ¹⁶ Yanhe areye arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-arle ware itirrerlte-aneme akwetethe alakenhe mpwareme: itne kwenhe mpwarerlte-aneme iwenhe apeke ikwere itne-arle ahentye aneme-ante ware, itne interlte-apeme anewe tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhenge. Alakenhe-arlke itne kwenhe arne arrpe-anenheke ahentye anerlte-aneme. Alakenhe-arlke itne kwenhe akwetethe tnakelhemele itneke-arrpe itirrerlte-aneme. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe itnenhe alakenhe anetyeke akaltyele-anthetyakenhe. Itne aneme tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arteke Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle. ¹⁷ Urreke kwenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe uyerretyenhe. Arne ingkirreke ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arlke, tyerrtye areye nhenge ahentye-anemeke, itne kwenhe uyerretyenhe-anteye. Kenhe yanhe areyele mwantyele awerlte-arle-aneme nhenge aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemele-arlke nhenge Ngkartele-arle itneke mpwaretyeke ahentye anemeke itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe.

Tyerrtye arrpenheme Christ-eke akwetethe ahentye-anetyakenhe

¹⁸ Ye, ampe atyinhe areyaye, Christ kwenhe lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe ahelhe uthene alkere uthene

uyerrytyenhe-arle. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe anwerne-ngentyele kele aweke-arle, nhenge tyerrytye anyente Christ-eke ahentye anetyakenhe-arle kwenhe arrateme, anyente-ante ware kwenye, atningke kwenhe arrateke-arle anteye. Kele itne akenhe kele-arle apmere ingkirreke anthurrenge arrateke ante tyerrytye atningke kele aneme Christ-eke ahentye anetyakenhe nhenge artepe-arle ikwerenge untyeme-irreke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akaltye aneme arlte ingkerne-arle itwe-irremenge. ¹⁹ Tyerrytye nhenge arye tyaty anwerne-kenhe-nge untyeme-irreke, itne akenhe anwerne-kenhe-nge arraty anetyakenhele. Nhenge itne apeke-arle atyewe Christ-kenhe areye aneke itne-arle anwernekenge anemere, arrangkwe-arle, itne impemele-arle alheke. Itne-arle anwernenhe impemele alhekenge, ingkirrekele kwenhe itelareme arrangkwe-arle itnekenge anwerne-kenhe anemeke.

²⁰ Arrantherre kwenhe itne-arteke anetyakenhe, Christ-ele-arle Utmenge Akngerre arrekantherre-werne yernekenge, Re arrekantherre irrpeke arrekantherrenge-arlenge anemele. Yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre ingkirrekele angkentye arratyentye itelareme. ²¹ Arrantherre apeke itirreme tharle arrekantherre pipe intelhe-ilemeke-athene arrantherre-arle angkentye arratyentyeke akutne anerlenge. Arrangkwe-arle akenhe, arrantherre kwenhe kele akaltye aneme, the anteme pipe nhenhe intelhe-ileme arrantherre-arle kele akaltye anemenge. Arrantherre akaltye aneme tyerrytye angwenhe apeke-arle angkentye arraty angketyenhe re kwenhe angkentye urryirrentye uyarne apurtelhe-ilyenhe nhenge angkentye arratyenge, angkentye arraty anthurre-ante-arle kwenhe Ngkarte-ngentyele apetyemenge.

²² Angwenhe-ame nhenge aneme angkentye urryirrentye-arle ilerle-aneme? Kele yanhe kwenhe aneme nhenge angkeme-arle Ngkartele-arle akwele Jesus yernetyakenhe. Tyerrytye yanhe re kwenhe Christ-eke ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe aneme, re ikerltele angketyakenhe Ngkarte-arle Akngeye aneme, ante Jesus-arle Alere Ikwerenhe aneme. ²³ Kenhe angwenhele apeke Jesus ipmentye-iweme nhenge angkemele nhenge rarle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe, kele re Akngeye ipmentye-iwemele anteye re Ikwere akutne anemele. Kele nhenge angwenhe apeke angkerlenge nhenge Jesus-arle Alere Akngeye-kenhe aneme, kele re anteme Akngeyeke akaltye aneme, Ikwerenge anyente aneme anteye.

²⁴ Ye, ayeye mwerreke akwetethe itirrewarraye nhenge arrantherre-arle awekeke-amparre arrantherre Jesus arraty itelaremele, ikwere itirreke-arle-iperrele arrantherre Alerenge uthene Akngeyenge uthene akwete-ante apurte-irretyenhenge. ²⁵ Christ-ele anwernenhe arrekwele alhileke anwerne-arle Ikwerenge anyente-irretyenhenge itethe-arle akwete-ante anetyenhe.

²⁶ The arrekantherre nhenhe intelhe-ileke nhenge arrenhantherrenhe alkngarre-ilemele yanhe areye-akerte nhenge arrekantherre urryirretyeke ahentye

aneme-arle angkentye arraty-akerte Christ-kenhe. Kele itnenhe akwenpele awaye, itnenhe arraty itelaretyale. ²⁷ Christ-ele kwenhe Utmenge Ikwerenhe arrenneke utmenge arrekantherrele-arlenge. Kele arrantherre anteme akwetethe Utmenge Ikwerenhe atnyen-erlte-aneme. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arrantherre arpenheke ahentye-anetyakenhe nhenge arrenhantherrenhe arne arpenhe areye akaltye-anthetyeke angwenhe apeke angkemenge arraty akwele aneme-arle. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antherle-aneme ingkirreke arrantherre itelareme akaltye anthurre anetyenhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte. Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe akwetethe arraty aneme Re arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antherle-aneme arne arpe-anenheke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, iwerre arratyale anerlte-anaye Utmenge Ngkarte-kenhele arrenhantherrenhe kele akaltye-antheke-arle.

²⁸ Ye, apurte akwete anerlte-anaye Christ-enge nhenge re apetyalperlenge nhenge arlte ingkernenge anwerne-arle utmenge atnerre-arle atnyenetyenhe anwerne apure anetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge Christ-enge arrekwele nhenge re apetyerlenge. ²⁹ Kele arrantherre itelareme Ngkartele-ingarle iwenhe apeke arraty renhe akwetethe mpwarerle-aneme, arrantherre itelareme-anteye angwenhele apeke re akwetethe arne arraty apeke mpwarerle-anerlenge tyerrytye nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe altye-irreke-arle.

Ayeye ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-akerte

3 Ye, nhenhe kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme Ngkarte-arle anwerneke akangkemele aneme, anwernenhe ampe Ikwerenhe areye ileme ante anwernenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele. Kele anwerne kwenhe arraty ampe ikwerenhe areye aneme. Kenhe yanhe areyele nhenge Ngkarte arraty itelaretyakenhe areyele ante arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye arye wareke itirrerlte-anemele itne kwenhe anwernenhe uyarne itelaremele, itne Ngkarte uyarne itelaremele Ikwerenge artepe untyeme-irremele aneme. Alakenhe-anteye-arle itne uyarne itelareme anwerne-arle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anemeke. ² Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, anwerne kwenhe lyete ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, kenhe urreke-arteke anwernenhe nthakenhe anteme irretyenhe? Nhenhe araye, anwerne akutne aneme Ngkartele-arle anwerneke ilytyakenhenge. Anwerne kwenhe angkentye anyente nhenheke ware akaltye aneme, urreke nhenge Christ apetyalperlenge anwerne re-arteke antemele anetyenhe nhenge anwerne alkng arerrerlenge. ³ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme anwerne akwetethe itirrerlte-anetyeke nhenge Christ-arteke irretyeke. Nhenge urreke anwerne-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhele akarelhemele, anwerne arraty-ante anetyeke arrkernemele, arne ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirreke-ketyenge akalke-akalke anetyeke, nhenge Christ-arle anetyarte-arteke.

⁴ Nhenge tyerrtyele apeke arne akurne mpwaremele re kwenhe ayene-ilelhomele mpwaretyeke iwenhe-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele mpwaretyeke ileme, arne akurne-arle mpwaremenge kwenhe alakenhe-anteye aneme nhenge ayene-arle-ilelhome nhenge iwenhe-arle angkentye Ngkarte-kenhele mpwaretyeke ileme. ⁵ Nhenge Christ apetyeke anwerneke ilwetyeke, anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe aneme arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwarekenge. Arrantherre itelareme Christ-ele-arle arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe anetyarte. ⁶ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke apurte akwete Christ-nge anemele rarle akurne ingkirreke-ketye untyeme-irreke-arle. Kenhe nhenge angwenhele apeke re akwetethe arne akurne mpwarerlenge tyerrtye yanhe re kwenhe Christ itelaretyakenhe, Ikwere akutne anemele.

⁷ Ampe atyinhe areye, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele kwenhe arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneme, ayeye ilelhomele itne-arle akwele mwerre aneme nhenge iwerre arratyale. Itnenhe awetyale anaye itne kwenhe urrtiyirremele ware angkerlte-aneme. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye apeke arratyale mwerre anerle-aneme, tyerrtye yanhe re kwenhe arratyale Christ-arteke aneme. ⁸ Kenhe yanhe areye arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneme kwenhe arrentye Satan-kenhe, arrentye Satan-ele-arle kwenhe arne akurne mpwarekele nhenge arle arrekwengele akwete, ante itne mpwareme rarle nhenge mpwareke-arteke. Nhenge Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-ingarle apetyeke nhenge arne akurne ingkirreke uyerrelhe-ilettyeke arrentye Satan-ele-arle mpwareke.

⁹ Nhenge tyerrtye apeke-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme re akwetethe arne akurne mpwaretyakenhe anerle-aneme Ngkarte-arle kwenhe ikwere kwenele anemele renhe Utmenge Ikwerenhe antheme. Tyerrtye yanhe arne akurne mpwaretyeke ahentye anetyakenhe rarle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe anemenge. ¹⁰ Ye, nhenhe-ngentyele anwerne kwenhe alhengke-areme nhenge angwenhe-arle nhenge ampe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme ante angwenhe-arle ampe arrentye Satan-kenhe anemeke, ampe Satan-kenhe areyele-arle kwenhe arne arratyale mpwaretyakenhe, itne nhenge mwerrentye anerlte-anetyakenhe. Tyerrtye areyele-arle arne akurne nhenhe areye mpwarerlte-anemele kwenhe ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areye anetyakenhe.

Arrantherre akangkelhe-ilerretyeke arntarnte-ar-erremele anaye

¹¹ Angkentye nhenge arrantherre-arle aweke-iperrele nhenge Christ arrekwele arratyale itelarekele alakenhe kwenhe aneme; anwerne akangkelhe-ilerretyeke anaye, mwerre anerlte-anemele atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekenge. ¹² Artwe nhenge Cain-arteke anetyalaye arrentye Satan-kenhe kwenhe re, re atyeye ikwerenhe irrerlknge atweke. Iwengenge-ame Cain-ele renhe irrerlknge atweke? Cain-ele arne akurne mpwaretyarte nhenge re aremele atyeye ikwerenhele

arne mwerre mpwarerlenge, re anteme renhe irrerlknge atweke.

¹³ Atyewe atyinhe areye awerrirraye, atnulketyalaye nhenge tyerrtye Christ-arle arratyale itelaretyakenhe areye arrekanttherre ahentye anetyakenhele. ¹⁴ Anwerne kwenhe itne-arteke anetyakenhe, anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme anwerne-arle arrpenhe anemeke anwerne-arle kwenhe arrpenhe areyeke akwetethe akangkemele aneme, atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe ingkirrekenge ipeltye-irrekarle. Urreke Ngkartele anwernenhe akngarte-iwetyehenge, anwerne-arle irrerlkngewerne-atheke anetyarte. Lyete anteme, Re anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke anwerne iwerre arratyale alheme iwerre nhengele itethe-werne-atheke. Kenhe yanhe areye akenhe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe areye kwenhe akangkelhe-ilerretyakenhe, itne kwenhe iwerre akurne-werne ware alheme nhenge irrerlkngewerne-atheke.

¹⁵ Nhenge angwenhe apeke arrpenhe Jesus-kenheke ahentye anetyakenhe aneme, re kwenhe tyerrtye irrerlknge atwentye akngerre-arteke aneme. Arrantherre itelareme, tyerrtye nhenge irrerlknge atwentye akngerre-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyakenhe aneme apurte Ngkartenge. ¹⁶ Anwerne kwenhe akaltye aneme nhenge nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areyeke akangkemele anetyeke, nthakenhe-arle arrpenhe areyenge ipeltye-irretyeke Christ-arle kwenhe utmenge ikwerenhe-arrpe anthelheke anwerneke piwelhomele ilweke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne itethe anwerne-kenhe anthelhekyeke nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areyeke, arrpenhele apeke renhe irrerlknge atweme-ketye. ¹⁷ Artwe apeke Ngkarte-kenhe aneme nhenge apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte mantere akngerre-akerte-arlke, arne arunthe-akerte-arlke, nhenge re apeke aremele arrpenhe nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe-anteye nhenge angayakwe anerlenge mantere-arlke atnyenetyakenhe renhe ipmentye impemele. Kele nthakenhe-arle-ame re ilelhome rarle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme-anteye? Arrangkwe, yanhe kwenhe urrtiyirreme. Re apeke Ngkarteke ahentye aneme re kwenhe atnerte alhwarrpe awelhetyeke tyerrtye akunye yanheke renhe anthetyeke. ¹⁸ Kele anwerne arrakerte-ante ware akwetethe angketyale anaye, kele-anteyele anwerne itneke alhwarrpe aneme-tetye akwetethe itnenhe arntarnte-aremele.

Ngkarteke utmenge atnerrele angketyeke

¹⁹ Nhenge anwerne apeke akwetethe akangkeme anerlte-anemele arrpenhe areye arntarnte-aremele, anwerne alakenhe arratyale itirreme, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe kwenhe arratyale anthurre aneme, anwerne-arle angkentye renhe arratyale itelaremenge, anwerne arratyale Ngkarte-kenhe aneme." Nhenge anwerne apeke alakenhe itirremele, kele anwerne Ngkarteke utmenge atnerrele angkemele, atere-kwenye. ²⁰ Nhenge anwerne arne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre imerte itirrentye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe ilpernerle-anemeke; araye, Ngkarte kele akaltye aneme itirrentye an-

werne-kenheke, Re anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme. Re kwenhe anwerneke akaltye anthurre aneke. ²¹ Atyewe atyinhe areyaye, nhenge anwerne arne akurne mpwareke-arle iperre imerte itirrentye anwerne-kenhele anwernenhe ilpernetyakenhe, kele anwerne anteme Ngkarteke utnenge atnerrele angketyeke. ²² Nhenge anwerne Renhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe areyeye apayuthnemele, kele Re anwernenhe antheme anwerne-arle mpwaremenge iwenhe-arle Re mpwaretyeke ilemeke. Anwerne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwareme Renhe akangkentye mpwaretyeke. ²³ The arrenhantherrenhe ileme iwenhe-arle Re anwernenhe mpwaretyeke uterneme: Anwerne kwenhe arratye itelaretyeke Jesus Christ-arle Alere Ikwerenhe anemeke. Nhenge anwerne akangelhe-ilerretyeke, arntarnte-arerretyeke anteye nhenge Rarle anwernenhe mpwaretyeke uterneke-arteke. ²⁴ Nhenge anwerne apeke awerlenghe iwenhe-arle Re angkemeke ante mpwareme anteme kele imerte anwerne arratye anthurre Ikwerenge anyente-irremele. Alakenhe-anteye-arle Re anwernekenge anyente-irreme. Re anwernenhe Ut-nenge Ikwerenhe antheke, yanhe-ngentye anteme anwerne akaltye aneme Ngkarte apurte anwernekenge aneme.

Nthakenhe Ut-nenge areye alhengke-aretyeke

⁴ Atyewe atyinhe areye, arrpenheme kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, "Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe atnyeneme-arle, ayenge kwenhe angkentye nhenhe angkeme." Nhenge renhe iparrpele arratye itelaretyeke, Ngkarteke-amparre alakenhe apayuthnaye, "Tyerrtye nhenhele-ame angkentye renhe ileme rarle Ut-nenge Ngkwinhe atnyeneme apeke, re apeke ut-nenge arrpenhe atnyeneme?" Ngkarte apayuthneke-arle-iperre, kele imerte awemele angkentye renhe ar-kernemele tyerrtye atningke-arle kwenhe angkemenge, itne-arle akwele Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alherle-iweke-arle, itne urrtirrrele-apeme angkentye akurne ilerle-apemele. ² The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme nthakenhe-arle alhengke-awetyeke akaltye-anthenhe-anthenhe areye-arle Ngkarte-ngentye apetyekenge: Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arratye angkeme nhenge Jesus Christ-arle Ngkarte-ngentye apetyeke tyerrtye anwerne-arteke anteme-irreke, re kwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-ngentye akaltye-antherle-apemele. ³ Kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe akwetethe angkeme: Jesus Christ utnenge-arteke apetyeke, tyerrtye-kwenye. Nhenge Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhe itnenhe alakenhe angketyeke uternetyakenhe. Nhenge arrantherre apeke awemele arrpenhe alakenhe renhe-arteke angkerlenghe kele arrantherre itelaretyehenge: Tyerrtye nhenhe kwenhe Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhele angketyakenhe, kenhe utnenge arrpenhe-akertele, Christ-ketye akengentye angkemele. Kele arrantherre-ingarle aweke-arle tyerrtye nhenhe areye-arteke urreke arratye. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme itne-arle kele arrateke-arle

tyerrtye areyenge apmere ahelhe nhenhele anemenge, tyerrtye nhenge areye Christ-eke akengentye angkeme.

⁴ Atyewe atyinhe areye, arrantherre Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Arrantherre angkentye yanhe areye ipmentye-iweke arrpenhe areye-ngentye nhenge arrentye-akerte-arle, arrantherre-arle Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, Re arrentye Satan-enge akngerre anthurre-ulkere. Kele tyerrtye yanhe areye Ut-nenge Ngkarte-kenhe-kwenye arrenhantherrenhe uyarne akurne mpwareme. ⁵ Itne angkentye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye-ante ware angkerlte-aneme, itne kwenhe akaltye-antheme arne areye nhenge tyerrtye Ngkarteke akutne areye-arle awetyeke ahentye-anemenge, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte-kwenye areyele itnenhe aweme. ⁶ Kenhe anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme, nhenge yanhe areye-arle Ngkarte-arle arratye itelareme anwernenhe awetyehenge. Kenhe angwenhe apeke Ngkarte-kenhe anetyakenhe, re kwenhe anwernenhe awetyakenhe. Alakenhe ikwerenge anwerne akaltye aneme nhenge arne areyeye tyerrtye-arle akaltye-antherle-anemeke nhenge arratye apeke, nhenge urrtirrretye apeke, itne apeke tyerrtye areyeye-arle ularele ware ilerlte-aneme.

Anwerne arntarnte-arerreye, nhenge Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe arntarnte-areme-arteke

⁷ Atyewe atyinhe areye, anwerne kwenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerretyeke, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe anwerneke imernerlenghe nhenge nthakenhe-arle arntarnte-arerretyeke. Nhenge anwerne-arle apeke arratye arntarnte-arerremele anwerne kwenhe imernemele ampe Ngkarte-kenhe arratye anemeke, Ngkarte arratye itelaremele-anteye. ⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye nhenge mwantye-mwantye anetyakenhele nhenge arrpenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aretyakenhele re kwenhe Ngkarteke akutne-arle. Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye areye akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ileme itnenhe arntarnte-arerle-anemele Re ampe Ikwerenhe areyeye ahentye-aneme alakenhe-anteye anetyeke. ⁹ The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileme nhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte anwerneke imerneke Rarle nhenge anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme: Re kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe anyente-ante yerneke apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyeke anwerneke ilwetyeke nhenge yanhe areyele renhe arratye itelareme kwenhe itethe akwete-ante Ikwerenge anetyeke. ¹⁰ Re kwenhe nhenge anwerne mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ileke. Nhenge anwerne-arle Ikwere akutne anerrirretyarte akwetethe arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyarte Ikwere ahentye anetyakenhe-arle, Re anteme Alere Ikwerenhe yerneke nhenge anwerneke ilwetyeke. Nhenge re apeke ilwemele re kwenhe arne akurne urpareke nhenge anwerne-arle mpwarekenge, anwernekenge ipeltye-irremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge re imerneke Rarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ileme.

¹¹ Atyewe atyinhe areye, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe anwerneke alakenhe-arteke ahentye-anerlenghe, anwerne akangkelhe-ilerretyeke, arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke, arntarnte-arerretyeke. ¹² Arrpenhele Ngkarte aretyakenhe-arle, kenhe nhenge anwerne apeke akangkelhe-ilerremele, kele anwerne imernemele Ngkarte-arle anwernekenge apurte aneme. Anwerne akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele arntarnte-arerremele-anteye Ngkarte-arle anwerneke mpwaretyeke ahentye anemeke.

¹³ Itelareme Ngkarte-arle anwernenhe Utmenge Ikwerenhe antheke-arle, kele anwerne itelareme anwerne-arle Ngkartenge apurte aneme, Re anwernekenge aneme-anteye. ¹⁴ Ngkartele kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre itetheke mpwaretyeke. Anwerne kwenhe Alere Ikwerenhe areke arlte lyete anteme anwerne arrpenhe areyike ikwere-akerte iletyeke. ¹⁵ Tyerrtye angwenhe apeke arratyte angkeme, "Jesus kwenhe arratyte Alere Ngkarte-kenhe." Tyerrtye yanhe kwenhe Ngkartenge apurte akwete anetyenhe, Ngkarte alakenhe-anteye Re ikwerenge apurte anetyenhe. ¹⁶ Anwerne Renhe arratyte itelareme, akaltye anemele-anteye Rarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-ilemele akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anemele.

Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe akangkentye anthurre aneme. Nhenge anwerne apeke, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-arle, mwantye-mwantye-ilerremele kele anwerne apurte akwete-arle Ngkartenge anerlte-anemele, Re anwernekenge apurte akwete anetyenhe. ¹⁷ Anwerne kwenhe arrpenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-anthurre-iletyeke. Anwerne apeke alakenhe-arteke mpwarewarremele anwerne anteme Jesus-arteke anemele. Kele arlte ingkernenge nhenge Re anwernenhe Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernemele tyerrtye ingkirreke akngakelhe-iletyeke, anwerne Ngkartenge arrekwele ntetyenhe nhenge utmenge atnerre awalhemele. ¹⁸ Ye, Ngkartele-arle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilerlenghe, anwerne kwenhe atere-kwenye anetyeke. Anwerne kwenhe Ngkarte-ketye atere-irretyakenhe aneme, anwerne apeke ikwere ahentye anthurre anemele. Kenhe arrpenhe areye-ingarle ikwere-ketye atere aneme. Itne kwenhe awetyakenhe Ngkartele-arle nhenge anwernenhe akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme, alakenhe anteme itne atere awalheme alakenhe itirremele, "Arlte urreke nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe Ikwerenge arrekwele ngkernetyenhe anwernenhe akngaketyenhele anwernenhe anteme atwetyenhe nhenge arne akurne areye anwerne-arle mpwarekenge."

¹⁹ Anwerne Ngkarteke akangkemele itirreme, arrpenhe areyike Christ-arle arratyte itelaremeke Ngkartele-arle kwenhe anwerneke mwantye-mwantye-ilekenge anwernenheke-amparre arntarntaremele. ²⁰ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, nhenge angwenhe apeke angkerlenghe, "Ayenge kwenhe Ngkarteke akwetethe ahentye aneme," Re kwenhe ar-

rpenheke ahentye anetyakenhe Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke-arle, re kwenhe urrtirremele angkeme. Nhenge angwenhele apeke-arle arrpenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye mwantye-mwantye-iletyakenhe itnenhe arntarntaretyakenhele nhenge re renhe areke-arle, nthakenhe-arle-ame re Ngkarteke akangkemele itirreme nhenge Renhe-arle aretyakenhele aneke? ²¹ Itelareme, Christele-arle anwernenhe alakenhe uterneke, "Nhenge arrantherre apeke mwantye itirreme Ngkarte-akerte, kele arrantherre apeke kwenhe atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe arrpenhe areye arratyte mwantye-mwantye-iletyeke arntarntaretyeke-anteye."

Nhenge anwerne Jesus arratyte itelaremele, kenhe arrpenhe areyele, apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye-arle, anwernenhe uyarne akurne-ileme

5 Nhenge anwerne apeke arratyte itelareme Jesus-arle tyerrtye anemeke Ngkartele-arle yerneke anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, kele anwerne tyerrtye areye-arle arratyte anthurre-arle aneme anteme Ngkarte-kenhe ampe areye irreke-arle. Kele ingkirreke Ngkarteke ahentye aneme-arle, ampe Ikwerenhe areyike-arle ahentye aneme-anteye. ² Anwerne itelareme, anwerne-arle ampe Ngkarte-kenhe areyike ahentye-anemele, anwerne apeke Ngkarteke ahentye anemele ingkirreke mpwaremele Rarle anwernenhe mpwaretyeke uternekenge. ³ Anwerne apeke Ngkarteke ahentye anthurre aneme, nhenge anwerne-arle angkentye Ikwerenhe aywerrkele awerlte-anemele, imerte mpwarerlte-anemele. Arrantherre apeke alakenhe angkeme-ketye, "Arrangkwe, angkentye nhenhe lterrke anthurre kwenhe anwerne uyarne mpwareme." Kenhe arrangkwe-arle, angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe lterrke anetyakenhe, re kwenhe mwerre itelaretyeke, mwerre mpwaretyeke. ⁴ Nhenge anwerne apeke arratyte itelaremele Jesus-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe, anwerne Ngkarte-kenhe altye-irremele, Re anteme anwernenhe lterrke mpwareme, anwerne anteme aywerrkele mpwaretyeke iwenheke-arle Re ahentye anemeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme yanhe areye-arle arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyike-arle itirremele anwernenhe uyarne akurne-ileme, anwernenhe uyarne untyeme-ileme iwenhe-ketyenge Ngkarte ahentye-anemeke. Ngkartele anwernenhe lterrke anthurre ileme anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelaremenge.

Ngkartele Jesus Christ anwerneke imerneme

⁶ Ye, arrantherre itelareme nhenge Jesus Christ-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyemele tyerrtye-irreke, arrantherre itelareme nhenge rarle amangkekenge John-ele renhe kwatyeke akwerneke baptise-eme-ilemele. Arrantherre itelareme urreke-arle re nhenge ilweke alhwe ikwerenhe thelhelhemele anwerneke. Anwerne nhenhe itelareme Utmenge Akngerle-arle anwerneke imernekenge, Re anwernenhe angkentye arratyte-ante ware akaltyele-antherle-

aneme. Ye, Utmenge Akngerrele-arlike, kwatyele-arlike alhwele-arlike kwenhe anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke. Alakenhe ikwenge anteme anwerne itelareme Jesus Christ-arle apetyeke anwerne-arteke, tyerrtye-irremele akweke inteke-arle, anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke-arlike. Alakenhe renhe-arteke Ngkartele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheme.

⁹ Nhenge tyerrtyele anwernenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe akaltyele-anthemele, kele anwerne renhe aratyete itele-arle-areme. Kenhe nhenge Ngkartele anwernenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe akaltyele-antherlenge anwerne-arle Renhe arratyete itelareme anthurre nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkemenge kwenhe aratyete akngerre anthurre-ulkere nhenge iwenhe-arle tyerrtye angkemenge. Ngkartele kwenhe nhenge anwerneke Alere Ikwerenhe imerneke alakenhe angkemele, "Nhenhe kwenhe Alere atyinhe." Anwerne kwenhe renhe arratyete itelaretyeke anthurre. ¹⁰ Kele anteme, angwenhele apeke re Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete itelareme, re itelareme-anteye iwenhe-arle Ngkarte Alere Ikwerenhe-akerte angkemeke. Kenhe angwenhele apeke arratyete itelaretyakenhe iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkemenge, kele re kwenhe angkerle-aneme Ngkarte-arle urrtyrremele angkemeke-athene, rarle untyeme-arle-irreme iwenhe-arle Ngkarte angkeme-ketye Alere ikwerenhe-akerte. ¹¹ Nhenhe kwenhe Ngkarte-arle angkeme: "The kwenhe alhileke, arrantherre-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe!" Anwerne kwenhe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe nhenge anwerne apeke arratyete itelareme Alere Ikwerenhe ilwekenge-arle nhenge anwernenhe itetheke mpwaretyeke. ¹² Kele anwerne apeke Alere Ikwerenhe arratyete itelareke-arle, anwerne itetheke aneme, nhenge anwerne apeke renhe ikwele-areme kele anwerne itetheke anetyakenhe.

Anwerne itethe akwete-ante aneme

¹³ The pipe nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileme nhenge Jesus-arle Alere Ngkarte-kenhe arratyete itelareme areye-arle, arrantherre itelaretyenhe arrantherre-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. ¹⁴ Yanhe ikwenge anteme anwerne Ngkarteke utmenge annerrele angkeme, Re anwernenhe aweme anthurre nhenge anwerne renhe arratyentye apayuthnerlenge nhenge arne iwenheke apeke renhe Rarle ahentye anemeke Renhe akangkemele mpwaretyeke. ¹⁵ Kele imerte anwerne itirretyenhe, "Ye, arratyete-arle nhenge anwerne Renhe apayuthnerlenge, Re akwetethe aweme imerte mpwaremele."

¹⁶ Nhenge unte apeke arrpenhe areme Jesus-kenhe aneme-arle akurne mpwaremenge. Areke-arle-iperrele unte kwenhe Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke renhe itetheke mpwaretyeke, renhe itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyenenge. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhemele akenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwarerle-aneme itne-arrpenhe arerlenge akurne anthurre alakenhe-arteke mpwarerlenge, Ngkarte apayuthnetyeke renhe nhenge itetheke mpwaretyeke. ¹⁷ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele akurne mpwareme-arle itne Ngkarte-ketye akurne mpwaremele. Kenhe arne arrpenheme akenhe anwerne-arle mpwareme, itne anwernenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge akngakelhe-iletakenhe akwete-ante anetyeke.

¹⁸ Kele nhenge anwerne itelareme atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-arle arne akurne akwetethe mpwaretyakenhe aneme. Alere Ikwerenhele kwenhe anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-aneme, anwernenhe akayake-ilemele arrentye Satan-ele anwernenhe rakeketyenge.

¹⁹ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme anwerne-arle Ngkarte-kenhe aneme Re nhenge anwernenhe akwetethe arntarnte-arerle-anemeke akwetethe anwernenhe akayake-ilerle-anemele. Anwerne itelareme-anteye, arrentye Satan-arle pwathe anemeke tyerrtye nhenge areyeke-arle arne apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke-ante ware itirrerle-anemeke.

²⁰ Anwerne kwenhe itelareme Alere Ngkarte-kenhe-arle apmere alkere akertne-ngentyele anwerneke-werne apetyeke, anwerne itelareme-anteye rarle anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke nhenge nthakenhe-arle itelaretyeke Ngkarte-arle arratyete anemeke. Kele lyete anteme anwerne Ngkarte arratyenge anyente-irreke-arle, anwerne-arle Jesus Christ Alere Ikwerenhe-kenhe aneme. Jesus Christ kwenhe Ngkarte arratyete aneme. Re apele nhenge tyerrtye areye itethe-ileme-arle akwete-ante anetyeke.

²¹ Ye, ampe atyinhe areye, arrpenhemele kwenhe arne arrpenhemele mpwareme arne-ngentyele apwarte-ngentyele-arlike itnenhe tnakemele. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe itnekenge apurte-irretyeke anetyeke arne nhenge areye tnaketyeke, arne yanhe areye aratyete anetyakenhele, urrtyrrentye ware-arle. Kele itne-ketye arlenge anetyeke, Ngkarte-ante ware akertne tnakaye.

Kele alakenhe ware.

2 John

¹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge itelareme, tyerrtye areyele ayenge ileme alartetye apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyeke, the pipe nhenhe-arle arrekhantherre intelhe-ileme, Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle tyaty yanhe ikwerele-arle aneme, Ngkarte-arle akngakeke Ikwerenhe areyenge anetyeke. The kwenhe akwetethe arraty anthurrele arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-arerle-aneme! Ayenge anyente-ante kwenye, kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye ingkirreke-arlke, nhenge angkentye arraty renhe itelarerrirreke-arle Jesus-elarle akaltyele-anthekeke, itne-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme. ² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme, angkentye arraty nhenge arraty itelareke-arle, anwerne ikwere alkngwirretyakenhe anetyenhe. Anwerne renhe akwetete-ante arraty itelarerle-anemele.

³ Ngkarte-arle, Jesus Christ Alere Ngkarte-kenhele-arle, anwernenhe ingkirreke akwetethe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-anerretyenhe, anwernenhe arntarnte-arerle-anerremele ratherre-arle anwerneke ahentye anthurre aneme. Anwerne kwenhe akwetethe nhenge utnenge atnerre atnyeneme, mwerre anerlte-anemele anwerne-arle kwenhe Angkentye arraty ikwere-atherrenhe arraty itelaremenge.

⁴ Atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe atyinhe areye, the aweke-arle akangkemele anemele arrantherre arpenheme-arle apetyemele atyenge ileke, arrantherre-arle Ngkarteke arraty anerlte-anemenge. Itne atyenge ileke arrantherre-arle akwetete mpwarerlte-aneme nhenge iwenhe-arle Re anwerneke imerneke nthakenhe Re anwerne mpwaryetyeke ahentye-aneme.

⁵ Atyewe atyinhe areye, the kwenhe intelhe-ileme arrenhantherrenhe irlpangkelhe-iletetyeke iwenhe the arrekhantherre arrekwele ileke-arle. The arrekhantherre iletetyeke ayeye rante-rante-akerte, Ngkarte-arle anwerneke arrule anthurre ileke, anwerne arrekweleke-amparre-arle ayeye Ikwerenhe arraty itelarekenge. Re anwerneke ileke akangkelhe-ilerretyeke arntarnte-arerremele anetyeke. ⁶ Nthakenhe-arle anwerne Ngkarteke arraty-arraty ahentye anetyenhe? Ngkarte-arle kwenhe ayeye areye anwernenhe antheke arraty apentetyeke. Anwerne Ngkarteke ahentye-aneme, nhenge anwerne Renhe awemele arraty apentemele. Alakenhe-arteke arrantherre arrekwele-angentye aweke-arle.

⁷ Nhenge urrtyalthe atningke alherlte-aweke-arle tyerrtye areyenge apmere arpe-anenhenge. Itne Jesus-akerte urrtyrremele ilerlte-apemele Rarle akwele ty-

errtye arraty anetyakenhe, itne kwenhe angkeme Rarle akwele tyerrtye arraty atnyenetyakenhe aneke. Itne kwenhe angkeme Rarle akwele utnenge ware akwele aneme. Urrtyalthe yanhe areyele tyerrtye areye Jesus-ngentye artepe untyemelhe-ileme. ⁸ Itne-ketye arelhewarraye. Itne apeke urrtyrremele ileme-ketye nhenge arrekhantherre urrtetyeke-iletetyeke! Nhenge arrantherre apeke tyerrtye areye aweme nhenge urrtyrrentyete angkerleng itnenhe apentemele-arlke, kele arrantherre apeke aparpe-ileme-ketye iwenhe-arle arrantherre arnter mpwarerlte-aneke inetyeke. Arrantherre kwenhe inetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe alhileke-arle-iperrele.

⁹ Jesus Christ-ele anwernenhe Angkentye Mwerre akaltyele-antheke. Nhenge tyerrtye arpenhele apeke nhenge akngarte-iwetyeke nhenge iwenhe-arle Jesus-ele anwernenhe akaltyele-antheke imerte Angkentye Mwerre renhe akurne-ilemele ayeye arpenhe-werne-atheke akngarte-iwemele, kele Ngkarte tyerrtye yanhe ikwerenge apurte anetyakenhele anemere, arrangkewe. Kenhe nhenge tyerrtye apeke akwetethe arraty itelarerle-aneme Angkentye Mwerre renhe, kele Ngkarte-arlke Alere Ikwerenhe-arlke arraty apurte aneme nhenge tyerrtye yanhe ikwerenge. ¹⁰ Tyerrtye arpenhe apeke arrekhantherre-werne apetyeme-ketye, re apeke arrenhantherrenhe ayeye arpenhe Jesus-akerte akaltyele-antheke-ketye. Ayeye Jesus-elarle ilekenge arpenhe anthurre ulkere. Nhenge tyerrtye alakenhe apeke apetyerleng, apmere arrekhantherrenhe-werne akngetyetyale anaye. Renhe ikngwetyale anaye, renhe yernirtnaye. ¹¹ Ayenge kwenhe alakenhe angkeme, tyerrtye yanhe-arteke-arle urrtyrrentyete iletetye akngerre, itne Ngkarteke warrke-irretyakenhele. Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnekele-arleng aneme, arrantherre itne-arteke-arle akurne anetyenhenge.

¹² Arne arpenhe atningke kwenhe tharle arrekhantherre iletetye ahentye aneme, the itnenhe pipe-ke intelhe-iletetyakenhe alakenhe nhenhe re-arteke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre-werne apetyetyeke ahentye aneme, anwerne apurte anemele angkerretyenhenge. Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme, anwerne akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe.

¹³ Kenhe Jesus-kenhe arpenhe areye, Ngkarte-arle akngakeke areye-arle, itne arrekhantherre tyaty ikwerele-arle itirrerlte-aneme.

Ye, kele yanhe ingkirreke ware.

3 John

¹ Arrantherre ingkirrekele ayenge itelareme, tyerrtye areyele ayenge ileme alartetye apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areyeke, the pipe nhenhe-arle ngkwenge Gaius-eke intelhe-ileme. Unte kwenhe atyewe atyinhe. Ayenge kwenhe ngkwenge akwetethe akangkemele itirrerle-aneme. ² Atyewe atyinhe, the itelareme unte-arle utnenge atnerre anthurre-akerte, apurte Ngkartenge aneme. Kele the Ngkarte akwetethe apayuthnerle-aneme ngkwenge nhenge Re ngenhe mwerre arntarnte-aretyenhenge anthurre, unte anetyenhenge mwerre anthurre rlkerte-irretyakenhe anetyenhenge. ³ Nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe arpenheme apmere nhenhe-werne apetyeme, itne atyenge ileke unte-arle kwenhe angkentye arraty Ngkarte-kenhe apenteke anthurre arraty aneme-ante Ngkarteke, akwetethe mpwarerle-anemele nhenge iwenhe ikwere-arle Re ahentye-anemeke. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme ayenge ngkwenge akangkeme anthurre Ngkarte akertne tnakeme ngkwenge. ⁴ Ayenge kwenhe akangkentye anthurre ileme nhenge tyerrtye areyele aweke-arle iwenhe renhe-arle the itnenhe Jesus-akerte akaltyele-anthekeke. Itne Jesus-eke atyewe-irreke, impene-impene anthurrele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awerlte-aneme, renhe aywerrkele mpwaremele. Itne kwenhe ampe areye-arteke atyenge aneme.

Gaius tnakeme

⁵ Gaius, atyewe atyinhe, tyerrtye areyele kwenhe atyenge ileke unte-arle arne atningke mpwarekeke Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke, yanhe areye nhenge apmere arpe-anenhe-werne untherlte-apeme Angkentye Mwerre ilerlte-apemele. Unte kwenhe arpenhe areye-arlke arntarnte-areme unte-arle itneke akutne-arle. Nhenhele atyenge imerneke unte-arle apententye arraty-arle Christ-kenhe. ⁶ Yanhe areye apetyeke-arle, itne atyenge apetyemele ileke arpenhe areyele-arlke unte-arle itneke akangkemele anthurre aneke. Nhenge itne apmere ngkwinhenge arpenhemele, apmere arpenhe-werne alhetyeke, unte itnenhe arne ingkirreke anthetyeke itne-arle ahentye anekeke, Ngkarte anteme nhenheke akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge unte apeke alakenhe mpwaretyeke.

⁷ Ngkarte-kenhe yanhe areye imperlte-alheke apmere arpenhe-werne untheke-arle iperre tyerrtye arpenhe areye Jesus-akerte akaltyele-antherlte-apetyeke, nhenge tyerrtye areyeke Ikwere-arle akutne anemeke. Itne tyerrtye yanhe areye apayuthnetyaken-

he apwerte ngkweltyeke apeke merneke apeke. ⁸ Alakenhe ikweringe anteme anwerne warrkene nhenhe areyeke apwerte ngkweltye antherlte-anetyeke. Anwerne apeke itnekenge apmere arpenhe areye-werne alhetyakenhe, tyerrtye areyeke angkentye arraty Jesus-akerte akaltyele-antherlte-apetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Urreke itne alhetyenhenge anwerne kwenhe itnenhe anthetyeke arne iwenhe ikwere apeke-arle itne ahentye anemeke.

⁹ Arrekwel kwenhe the pipe akweke yerneke Jesus-kenhe areye apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne, itnenhe apayuthneme warrkene Jesus-kenhe areye arntarnte-aretyeke yanhe ikwerele anemenge. Kenhe artwe yanhe Diotrefes, re kwenhe awetyakenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle ayenge angkemeke, rarle kwenhe alartetye arrekantherre anetyeke ahentye-aneme. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme re anwernenhe alartetye areye iletakenhe. ¹⁰ Urreke ayenge apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne apetyetyenhe, the kwenhe arrekantherre Diotrefes-akerte arraty iletienhe nhenge arrantherre apurte-irrerleng. Re kwenhe akwetethe urrtiyirremele, anwernenhe ilpernemele angkemele, anwerne akwele arne akurne akngerre mpwaremunge. Kele rarle akenhe arne akurne anthurre mpwareme, anwerne-kenhe-nge akurne anthurre-ulkere. Nhenge warrkene arpenhe Jesus-kenhe areye apmere arrekantherrenhe-werne alhemele, arrenhantherrenhe aretyeke Jesus-akerte angketyeke, re itnenhe mwerrele ikngwetyakenhe, itnenhe arntarnte-aretyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Re arpenhe areye ayakeme, itnenhe arntarnte-areketye. Re kwenhe itnenhe tyatye-ketyenge aywepeme.

¹¹ Atyewe atyinhe, angwaretyale anaye tyerrtye arpenhe areyele akurne mpwarerlte-anemenge. Nhenge arpenhe areye-arteke anetyeke akwetethele-arle arne mwerre mpwarerlte-aneme. Angwenhe apeke-arle iwerre arratyale aneme, re kwenhe ampe Ngkarte-kenhe. Kenhe tyerrtye akurne aneme-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele untyeme-irreke-arle, re kwenhe Ngkarteke akutne.

¹² Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke Demetrius-eke akangkeme, rarle arratyentye anerleng. Anwerne-ine artwe yanheke akangkeme, anwerne-arle renhe areke-arle. Arrantherre anwernenhe itele anthurre areme, anwerne urrtiyirretyakenhe, akwetethe arraty angkerlte-anemele.

¹³ Arne arpenhe atningke kwenhe tharle arrekantherre iletieke ahentye aneme, the kwenhe itnenhe pipe nhenheke-arteke intelhe-iletakenhe. ¹⁴ Ayenge

ahentye aneme arrekantherre-werne aretyeke
apetyetyeke nhenge anwerne apurte anemele angker-
retyenhenge.

¹⁵ Kenhe apententye akngerre Jesus-kenhe areye
nhenhele aneme, Ngkartele akngakeke areye-arle,

itne ngkwenge akangkemele itirrerlte-aneme. Kele an-
werne-inpe arrekantherre anyenteke-anyente ak-
wetethe akangkemele itirrerlte-aneme.

Yewe, kele yanhe ingkirreke ware.

Jude

Jude-le ayeye nhenhe renhe intelhe-ileke atyewe Jesus-kenhe ingkirrekeke

1 Atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyinhe areye, ayenge Jude, Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme. Kenhe James ak-enhe kake akngerrepate atyinhe-arle. The ayeye nhenhe arrekantherre intelhe-ileme Ngkartele-arle akngakeke areyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke nhenge arrantherre Ikwere-ante ware anetyenhenge. Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe arrekantherre ahentye anthurre aneme, nhenge Jesus Christ-ele arrenhantherrenhe akayake-ileme. ² Ayenge Ngkarteke arrekantherre angkeme, arrantherre akwetethe itelarerrirretyeke Ngkartele-arle arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantyele atnyenerle-aneme Rarle arrekantherre ahentye anthurre anerle-anemele. Arrantherre anteme utnenge atnerre atnyeneme.

Jude-le anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye alkngarre-ileme arrpenhe yanhe areye-ketye angkentye akurne-arle Jesus-akerte ilemeke

³ Atyewe atyinhe areye, pipe nhenhenge tharle ayeye arrpenhe intelhe-iletyeke aneke nhenge nthakenhe-arle Ngkartele anwernenhe ilweketyenge itetheke mpwareke nhenge anwerne Ikweringe anteme akwete-ante anetyenhenge, kenhe arrangwe kwenhe. Ayenge akurrkngke akngarte-iwelheke ayeye arrpenhe nhenhe-tetye anteme intelhe-iletyeke ahentye anemele, nhenge yanhe ipenhele arrantherre akwete anteme Renhe arratyentye apentetyenhenge. Kele imerte arrantherre arrpenhe areyeke Jesus Christ-akerte ayeye arratyentye iletynhenge. ⁴ Iwenheke anteme alakenhe? Kele, the arrekantherre ileme. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-arle inmeleme ware apetyeke anwernenge anyente-irremele tyatye anwerne-kenhe arrpenheme areyenge, itne anteme arrpenhe areyeke ayeye arrpenhe anteme ileme, ayeye akurne anteme. Itne ayeye nhenhe tyerrtye areyeke ilerlte-apeme, "Ngkarte anwerneke ahele-irretyakenhe-arle. Re anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme-ante ware. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme, kele anwerne anewe arrpenhe areyenge akwenpele inteye!" Nhenge itne apeke alakenhe angkemele itne Jesus ipmentye-iwemele. Arrule-ulkere anwerne itirreke nhenge itne-arle akwele Jesus-kenhe anemeke-athene, kenhe arrangwe-arle. Nhenge arrule anthurre tyerrtye angwenhele apeke intelhe-ileke nhenge urreke-arle Ngkartele tyerrtye

yanhe areye atwetyenhe, itnarle Ikwere arratyentye anetyakenhe-arle anekenge.

⁵ Kele mwerre-arle, arrantherre ayeye nhenhe areye kele itelareme. Nhenge the ayeye nhenge areye awethe iletynhe arrantherre itneke akwete itirrerlte-anetyeke. Arrule anthurre Ngkartele Israel-arenyeke-artweye areye Itethe-ileke-arle, itnenhe apmere Egypt-ngentyele arratelhe-ilemele. Re itnenhe akngetyeke ikwere iperrele Re itnekenge arrpenheme irrerlkngge atweke itne-arle Renhe arratyete itelaretyakenhenge.

⁶ Kele nhenge alakenhe anteme alkere-arenye areyeke itirrewarraye. Ngkartele itnenhe warrke mpwaretyeke antheke. Kenhe itne arrpenheme akenhe irntwarre-akerle-irreke, itne alartetye irretyeke ahentye anemele. Itne Renhe ipmentye-iweke. Itne warrke yanhe impeke Rarle itnenhe antheke-arle. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele itnenhe lterre-ilemele ayerneke itnenhe iperte urrperle akngerreke-arleke iwemele nthenhele-arle arlte-kwenye aneme. Re itnenhe ingwemerte ikwerele atnyeneme urrekeke-atwetye nhenge Re itnenhe Ikweringe arrekwele ngkernemele ilpernemele anteme.

⁷ Nhenhe ipenheke anteme tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke awethe itirretyeke nhenge apmere atherrele anerrirretyarte, apmere Sodom uthene Gomorrah uthenele, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke-arleke apmere arrpenhe areye itwele anerrirretyartenge. Tyerrtye yanhe-arenye areye akengentye inerrretyarte, nhenge artwe areye arelhe areyenge, itne akurnentye inteke apurte, artwe areye inteke artwe arrpenhe areyenge nhenge anewarte atherre-arteke. Kenhe arelhe areye alakenhe anteme-arle anetyarte, arelhe areye inteke apurte arelhe arrpenhe areyenge. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme Ngkartele itnenhe ure alkngenthele alkere-ngentyele atweke. Re itnenhe atweke nhenge anwerne akaltye anetyenhenge itirremele anemele nthakenhe-arle-irreke itneke. Angwenhele apeke Ngkarte awetyakenhe Ikweringe akngakelhe-ilel-heme, Re itnenhe iweme ure akngerreke akwetethe-arle amperle-anemeke. ⁸ Tyerrtye akurne yanhe areye tyatye arrekantherrenhe ikwerele aneme, Ngkarte awetyakenhele iwerre Ikweringe arratyentye apentetyakenhe akwete, arrangwe-arle. Itne Renhe ipmentye-iweme Alartetye itnekenhe-ketye. Itne-inpe tyerrtye itnekenhe-arrpe akurne-ilel-heme, nhenge artwe areye artwe arrpenhe areyenge interreme. Nhenhe anteme akwele itne angkeme, "Ngkartele anwernenhe altyerrenge ileke nhenge anwerne akwele akurne akwete akwele mpwarerlte-anetyeke." Alakenhe arratyete

anetyakenhe-arle. Itne-inpe alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe akengentye angkeme.

⁹ Awerriraye, ayeye Moses-akerteke itirrewarraye arule anthurre-arle anetyarte. Nhenge re ilwemele, alkere-arenye alartetye Michael-ele atyalangke ikw-erenhe akngetyeke ahentye aneke renhe iperteke artetyeke. Kenhe arrentye Satan-ele-inpe atyalangke renhe inetyeke ahentye aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ratherre ahele-ahele akerreke. Kenhe Michael arrentye ikwere ahele anthurre irretyakenhe aneke, renhe angkentye akurne angkemele iltetyakenhele. Alakenhe ware anteme re arrentye Satan-eke angkeke, "The Alartetye Ngkarte apayuthneme nhenge Re-ante ngenhe akurne akeme iltetyeke."

¹⁰ Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye tyatye arrekantherrenhele-arle anemeke, itne akwetethe akengentye angkemele. Nhenge itne apeke angkentye uyarne itelaremele itne anteme angkentye yanheke akengentye angkeme. Itne akurrkngke akngwelye-artekele untherlthe-apeme iwenhe apeke renhe areye akwenpele mpwarerlthe-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme akurne mpwareke-arle iperrenge itne ilwetyenhenge.

¹¹ Ngkarte akurne yanhe areye arnterre anthurre atwetyenhe itne-arle akurne mpwaremenge artwe nhenge Cain-ele-arteke. Arrule anthurre-arle re ingkerte-ingkerte-irreke atyeyikweke renhe atweke ilwetyeke-ante. Itne-inpe artwe arrenhe Balaam-arteke arrule anthurre-arle aneke. Arrantherre itelareme, apwerte ngkweltyeke inetyeke-arle, re tyerrtye areye uterneke Ngkarte awetyale anetyeke Renhe ipmentye-iwetyeke anteme. Ye, Ngkarte tyerrtye akurne nhenhe areye tyatye arrekantherrenhe ikwerele uyerrelhe-iletienhe itnenhe atwemele. Itne Ngkarte-ketye akurnentye anerlthe-aneme artwe akurne arrenhe nhenge Korah-arteke. Arrule anthurre artwe yanhele Moses awetyakenhe aneke nhenge rarle tyerrtye areye apmere ahurratyale arrekwele-irremeke. Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe renhe atweke ilwetyeke-ante.

¹² Tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akwetethe akurne mpwarerlthe-aneme nhenge itne arrekantherrenge apurte-irremele. Itnarle altywere akngerre-apenhe ahelhele-arteke nhenge tyerrtyele-arle aretyakenhe nhenge itne ingwemertele alherlenghe. Nhenge arrantherre Jesus-kenhe areye merne arlkwetyeke apurte-irreme Jesus itelaretyeke, kenhe arrenhe yanhe areyele akenhe apure-kwenyele ankeye akngerrele arlkweme. Itne angkulye akantyere-arteke alkerenge araratelele rlike itnenhe ankerte-iweme, kwatye-arlike akweke ware urntetyakenhenge. Arrantherre kwatye uye areme. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe apwerte ngkweltyeke apayuthneme merneke-arlike, kenhe itne akenhe itnenhe anthetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Itne-arle arne akenge-arteke merne anngwe-kwenye-arle. Tyerrtye areyele arne areye-arteke ahelhenge tyerremerre-erre-inpe itnenhe iwemele. Tyerrtye akurne yanhe areyele-arteke Akngeye awetyakenhe, arrenhe areye lterre-iletienhe itne Renhe awetyenhenge. ¹³ Tyerrtye akurne yanhe areyele arne ingkirreke anthurre

akurne-ileme, itne akurne areye-ante ware mpwarerlthe-anemele. Itne akurne anthurre nhenge rlike akngerre-arteke nhengele arne areye irrarnpelhe-ileme. Ingwele anwerne kwerralye areme nhenge anwerne akaltye iwerre ikwerele alhetyenhenge. Tyerrtye yanhe areye kwerralye-arteke anetyakenhe, arrangwe-arle. Anwerne tyerrtye akurne yanhe areye uyarne apayuthneme nhenge anwernenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke iwerre arratyentye alhetyeke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte itneke iperte urrperle akngerre-apenhe mpwareke. Re anteme tyerrtye yanhe ingkerrenyeke anthurre iperte yanheke-arlenghe arrenetyenhe Ikwere-ketye akwete-ante.

¹⁴ Awethame, akwerrke Adam-eke-artweye Enoch-arle arrule anthurre tyerrtye yanhe areye-akerte arratyentye angketyame alakenhe, "Jesus-arle alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe atningke anthurre-akerte apetyetyenhe. ¹⁵ Re tyerrtye ingkirreke court-enge ngkernetyenhe. Itnenhe court-enge ngkerneke-arle iperre Re akengentye mpwareke-arle areye ilpernetyenhe. Re itnenhe atweme ilwetyeke-ante itne-arle akurne mpwarerlenghe, itne-arle akengentye anthurre angkemente Ngkarte-akerte."

¹⁶ Ye, alakenhe arraty anthurre-arle. Tyerrtye yanhe areye akwetethe Ngkarte-ketye akengentye angkeme. Iwenhe apeke renhe Ngkarte mpwarerlenghe itne akangkentye anetyakenhe. Itne akwetethe iwerre akurnentyeke itirreme, akurne areye mpwaremele anteye. Itne anteme akwetethe tnakelheme. Itne anteme tyerrtye arrenhe areye akwetethe amantye-akeme nhenge itneke urtyirremele, itne anteme itnekenge inetyeke arne iwenhe apeke ikwere itne ahentye anemele.

¹⁷ Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe atyienhe areye, ayeye akngerre nhengeke itirremele anetyeke, ayeye ilantheke-arle Christ-kenhe areyele-arle arrekantherre arule anthurre ilekeke. ¹⁸ Ayeye nhenhe-arle itne arrekantherre ileke, "Urreke Jesus apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne apetyalptyenhenge, tyerrtye atningkele ayeye arraty Ikwerenhe atherrelhe-iletienhe ikwere akengentye angkemele. Itne iwenhe apeke akurne renhe areye akwete mpwarerlthe-anetyenhe ahentye aneme, nhenge Ngkarte itirretyakenhe." ¹⁹ Nhenge itne anyelkngwe-anyelkngwele ayeye iletienhe Jesus-kenhe areye akalkelhe-ilemele. Nhenge Utmenge Akngerre atnyenetyakenhe utmenge itnekenhele-arlenghe, itne mpwaretyeke iwenhe apeke renhe akurrkngwe-arrpele itneke ilekenge. ²⁰ Kenhe atyewe atyienhe areye, ayeye Jesus-akerte akwete angkerraye nhenge arrantherre alngwirreme-ketye. Atnerre-ilerraye nhenge arrantherre Renhe arratyentye akwete apentetyeke. Urreke arrantherre Ngkarte angketyenhenge, Utmenge Akngerre apayuthnaye arrenhantherrenhe akaltyele-anthetyeke nthakenhe-arle Ngkarte angketyeke. Kele imerte, arrantherre Ngkarte angketyenhenge. ²¹ Ngkarte kwenhe Ikwerenhe areye mwantyele arntarnte-areme. Re itneke ahentye aneme Ikwere arratyentye anetyeke. Alakenhe ikw-

erenge anteme arrantherre kwenhe Ikwere arratyentye anetyeke, untyeme-irretyakenhe. Anwerne itelareme nhenge Jesus-elarle anwernenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilerle-aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe Ikwere atnerrele akarelhetyeke. Nhenge anwerne ingkirreke apeke alakenhe mpwareme, kele anwerne Ikwere erenge itethe akwete-ante anetyeke.

²² Kenhe atyewe Jesus-kenhe arrpenhemele ayeye arpe-anenhe aweme. Itne apatemele ayeye iwenhe arratyentye apeke akurnentye apeke. Itne apatemele ayeye iwenhe apentetyeke. Kele mwerre-arle. Tyerrtye yanhe areyeke mwerre anaye itneke mwantye-mwantye angkemele anaye, itnenhe mwantyele arratyemele. ²³ Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele ayeye awemele nhenge akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele-arle ilemeke. Itneke iparrpe angkaye itnenhe arraty-iletyeke. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge angwenhele apeke arrpenhe iparrpe arntwirrkeme ureke itnyeketye. Alakenhe renhe-arteke. Nhenge arpenhe areyele akurne anthurre mpwarerlenge itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ilaye itnenhe alkngarre-ilemele. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arelhewarraye, akaltyele-anthenhe-anthenhe akurne areyele arrenhantherrenhe untyeme-ileketye Jesus-ketyenge. Itne mantere aternnge areye-arteke. Nhenge tyerrtye apeke mantere mwerre-akerte irrpeme-arle, re apeke ahelheke

anteme atnyemele, kenhe mantere ikwerenhe aternnge-arle-irrerlenge. Akurne mpwarenty areye-ketye ameke-ameke-araye. Arelhewarraye!

Anwerne Ngkarte tnakewarreye, Rarle mwerre anthurre anerlenge

²⁴ Anwerne Ngkarte utyernemele tnakeye! Re ritterrke anthurre-arle aneme. Utmenge Akngerre Ikwerenhele Re-ante ware arrenhantherrenhe arntarnte-aremele atnyeketye. Re anyentele arrenhantherrenhe akngakeke-arle nhenge arrenhantherrenhe arraty iletynhenge, Ikwere arrekwelele ngkernemele apure-kwenye-arle nhenge arrantherre akangkemele anthurre anetyenhenge. Re kwenhe arratyentye anyente-ante-arle Ngkarte aneme. Rarle anwernenhe itetheke mpwareke nhenge Re Jesus Christ Alartetye anwerne-kenhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne yernemele anwerneke ilwetyeke. Ngkarte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurreke Alartetye, ingkirrekeke ahelhe nhenhe ikw-erele, ingkirrekeke alkere ikwerele, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke apmere arpe-anenhele. Re Alartetye akwetethe anetyarte, Re Alartetye akwete-ante anetyenhele. Anwerne Renhe utyernemele tnakewarreye, impetyakenhe-arle!

Kele mwerre-arle.

Revelation

Ayeye nhenhele ileme nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhenge

1 Ayenge John arritnye aneme, ayenge Jesus Christ-eke warrke-irreme. Pipe nhenhele ileme angkentye nhenge Ngkartele-arle Jesus Christ-eke imerneke. Ngkartele ikwere imerneke nhenge yanhengentye re warrkene ikwerenhe areye iletynhenge arne areye lyete ware nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe. Christ-ele alkere-arenye ikwerenhe yerneke atyengerne apetyetyeke arne yanhe areye atyenge imerntyehenge. ² Alkere-arenye yanhele arne ingkirreke anthurre atyenge imerneke. Lyete anteme the pipe-ke intelhe-ileme arne ingkirreke tharle areke aweke-arle anteye. Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye arratyeh anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe aneke Jesus-elarle alkere-arenyeke imerneke. ³ Kenhe Ngkarte kwenhe akangkemele aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe aharlperre read-eme-ilerlenghe. Ngkarte atnerte akangkemele anthurre-arlike aneme nhenge tyerrtye areyele angkentye nhenhe renhe aywerrkele awerlenghe mpwaremele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arantherre ingkirrekele kwenhe angkentye nhenhe renhe read-eme-iletetyeke, mwantyele awemele, aywerrkele mpwaremele arne nhenhe areye-arle kwenhe, nhenge Jesus-elarle atyenge imerneke, lyete ware anetyehenge.

⁴ Ye, the kwenhe lyete pipe nhenhe arrekantherwerne yerneme nhenge Ngkarte-arle arratyeh itelaremeke nhenge apmere yanhe-arle anemeke Asia-ele, apmere 7-elarle anemeke, pipe arrekantherrenhe-arpe-kenhele apurte-irrerlte-anemele Ngkarte akertne utyernerlte-anetyeke tnakemele.

Ngkarte kwenhe itethe akwete-ante-arle anerle aneme. Urreke arne ingkirreke anthurre anetyehenge, Re kwenhe itethe aneke. Arlte lyete anteme re itethe akwete aneme, Re itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. The kwenhe Renhe apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletetyeke, nhenge yanhengentye arrantherre apurte akwete mwerre anetyehenge. The kwenhe utnenge 7-pele yanhe areye-inpe apayuthneme akwetethe-arle Ngkartenge arrekwele tnerlte-anemeke, itne Renhe apayuthnetyehenge, arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletetyeke anteye. ⁵ Kele the Jesus Christ apayuthneme arrenhantherrenhe mwantye-mwantye-iletetyeke anteye, nhenge yanhe-ngentye arrantherre apurte mwerre anetyehenge. Re apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne

apetyemele ayeye arratyeh Ngkarte-akerte akwetethe iletartyeh, ikwere-iperrele anteme re ilweke. Ngkartele anteme Renhe itethe akemelhe-ilirtneke nhenge irrerlknghe-arle inteke-iperrele. Kele arlte lyete anteme re alartetyeh anthurre irreke-arle alartetyeh arpenhe ingkirreke anthurreke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke. Re kwenhe arrekwele-ipenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle itethe akemelhe-ilirtneke apmere ahelhe nhenhele. Urreke anwerne anteme itethe-irritnetyeh nhenge ilweke-arle-iperre.

Anwerne kwenhe Jesus Christ akertne utyernerlte-aneme tnakewarremele. Re kwenhe anwerneke ahentyeh anthurre aneme. Re anwerneke mwantyele arntarnte-areme nhenge Ngkartele anwerneke atwemeketetyeh arne akurne areye-arle anwerne mpwarekenge. Re kwenhe yanhe renhe mpwareke alhwe ikwerenhe-arpe thelelhomele nhenge re ilweke nhenge arne arntarlkweke-arlenghe arlpere anemele. ⁶ Re kwenhe anwerne-kenhe alartetyeh irreke-arle, re angkemele anteye anwerne kwertengerle ikwerenhe areye anetyeke Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyeke Akngeyeh-arle Jesus-kenhe anemeke. Kele, anwerne renhe akwete akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnakewarreyeh, rarle kwenhe anwerneke alartetyeh akwete-ante anetyehenge! Yanhe arratyeh-arle aneme!

⁷ Awerrirrayeh! Jesus kwenhe urreke angkulyeh-arlenghe apetyeh-alpetyeh, tyerrtyeh ingkirrekele renhe aretyehenge, nhenge yanhe areyele-arlike renhe-arle nternekeke renhe-arle arne arntarlkweke-arlike arlpere arnernekeke. Nhenge tyerrtyeh ingkirrekele apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle renhe aremele imerte atere arrangkemele itne-arle ikwere-ketyeh alhwe-iwenge, re-anteme itnenhe arriletynhenge. Nhenhe kwenhe arratyeh aneme. Alakenhe re kwenhe anetyeh. ⁸ Ngkarte kwenhe anwerneke alakenhe angkeme, "Ayenge kwenhe arrekwenyeh anthurre aneme, Ayenge-inpe kwenhe ingkernenyeh anthurre-arle. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Ayenge kwenhe itethe aneke, arlte lyete anteme ayenge itethe akwete aneme. Urreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlike alkere-arlike kwenhe uyerretyeh, Ayenge anteme itethe akwete anetyeh. Ayenge kwenhe Alartetyeh aneme, arne ingkirrekeke Alartetyeh anthurre."

John-ele Jesus ahirre-ahirrele areme

⁹ Ayenge kwenhe John, kake akngerrepate arrekantherrenhe, ayenge kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe aneme arrantherre-arteke. Ngkarte kwenhe anwerne

ingkirrekeke alartetye aneme. Arrpenhe areyele ayenge arlkarentye-ileme, arrenhantherrenhe arlkar-entye-ileme-arteke anwerne-arle Jesus arratyte itelar-erlenghe. Yanhe akenhe mwerre-arle aneme. Anwerne kwenhe Jesus arratyte akwete itelarerlte-aneme renhe akwetethe apenterlte-anemele, nhenge untyeme-ir-etyakenhele, rarle kwenhe anwernenhe lterrke-iler-enge. Ayenge kwenhe unthetyarte ayeye mwerre Je-sus-akerte ilerle-apemele. Alakenhe ikweringe an-teme itne ayenge arntwirrkeke apmere Patmos nhen-he-werne yernemele. Apmere akweke nhenhe kwatye alaye mpwepele, jail-le-arteke anteme aneme. ¹⁰ Arrule ulkere-arle, arlte Apurrkele ayenge anetyame Ngkarteke angkerle-anemele. Re Utnenge Akngerre Ikwerenhe atyenge-werne yerneke, Utnenge Akngerre atyenge-arleke irrpeke. The aweke tyerrtye angwenhe apeke re ingkerne-ngentye atyenge angkerlenghe. Re kwenhe atyenge arnterre anthurre angketyame, angkentye akngerre nhenge trumpet-arteke. ¹¹ Re kwenhe atyenge angkeke, "John-aye! The kwenhe ngk-wenge arne atningke anthurre imernetyenhe. Pipe in-aye, ikwereke-arleke intelhe-ilaye arne ingkirreke unte-arle areme awemele anteye. Kele imerte pipe renhe apmere 7-pele yanhe areye-werne yernemele, atyewe Jesus-kenhe areye-werne, yanhele-arle anerlte-anemeke. Ephesus-arenye areye-werne renhe yer-naye, Smyrna-arenye areye-werne, Pergamum-arenye areye-werne, Thyatira-arenye areye-werne, Sardis-arenye areye-werne, Philadelphia-arenye areye-werne, Laodicea-arenye areye-werne-arle. Pipe nhenhe it-neke ingkirreke-werne yernaye." Alakenhe rarle re atyenge angkeke.

¹² The renhe aweke-arle-iperre arerle-alhemele, ren-he aretyeke ahentye anemele, angwenhe apeke-arle atyenge alakenhe angkekenghe. Akngarte-iwelheke-ar-le the areke arne 7-pele gold-engentye-arle mp-warekenghe alepe-arle atnyenetyeke yanhe ikweringe tnerlte-anerlenghe. ¹³ Kenhe itnekenghe-arleke akenhe artwe tnyetame re alkere-arenye-kenhe apmere ahel-he nhenhele-arle alkngirreke. Re kwenhe mantere arlpentye akngerreke-arle irrpeke nhenge ingke ikw-erenhe-werne-atheke, arne belt-le-arteke arerre ay-ernerle-alheke gold-engentye-arle mpwarekeke.

¹⁴ Alte ikwerenhe imparrkeme anthurre angkulye mperlkere-arteke alknghe ikwerenhe ure alkngenthele ampeme-arteke nhenge amparrkemele. ¹⁵ Ingke ikw-erenhe imparrkemele arlennghe-arteke. The angkentye ikwerenhe aweke, nhenge kwatye urewe-arle aywerre akngerre-irremeke-arteke. ¹⁶ Ilyte akwe-arratyte re kwerralye 7-pele arntwirrketyame. Arrakerte ikweren-henge akenhe arrateke alyweke arlpentye akngerre-arteke-arle nhenge itere atherre-anteye arrirlye an-thurre. Inngerre imparrkeme anthurre, nhenge alernnghe arlte mpwepele ampeme-arteke.

¹⁷ The renhe areke-iperrele, ayenge atnyetye-alpeke ingke ikwerenheke-arleke, ayenge uyarne anthurre akngelheme apeke, angkeme apeke, nhenge ilweke-arle anthurre-arteke ayenge aneke. Re akenhe ilyte ak-

we-arratyte ayenge anpeke imerte angkemele, "Atere-irretyale anaye, arratyte akwete itelarerle-anaye. Ayenge kwenhe arrekwele-ipenhe anthurre aneme, arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, ayenge-arle itethe ak-wete-arle aneke, ayenge ingkernenye anthurre aneme anteye, nhenge arne ingkirreke anthurre uyerrlerenge ayenge akenhe itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe alaken-he re akwete. ¹⁸ Ayenge kwenhe akwete-ante anerle-aneme. Ayenge ilweke, lyete akenhe ayenge itethe ak-wete-ante aneme nhenge awethe ilwetyakenhele. Ayenge kwenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, the kwenhe nhenge ilweke-arle areye itethe akemelhe-ilirtentye akngerre. Yanhe-ngentye anteme itne itethe akwete-ante anetyennghe. Kenhe arrpenhe ar-eye akenhe the impetyenhe itne tyerrtye irrerlknghe areyenge anerlte-anetyenhe.

¹⁹ "Ye John, unte pipe-ke-arleke intelhe-ilaye iwenhe-arle unte lyete awemeke, aremeke anteye. Intelhe-ilaye ingkirreke anthurre the ngkwenge imerneme. In-gkerreke intelhe-ilaye the kwenhe ngkwenge imerneme arlte lyete anthurre nthakenhe-arle-irre-meke, ingkirreke-arle the ngkwenge imernemeke, arlte urreke-arle anetyennghe. ²⁰ Lyete anthurre an-teme unte areme kwerralye 7-pele nhenhe areye ilyte akwe-arratyte atyinhenge-arlenghe, unte kwenhe areme arne arlpentye 7-pele nhenhe areye-arle gold-engen-tye mpwareke-arle alkngenthe akertne-arle atnyene-menge. Arne nhenhe areyele kwenhe alakenhe akaltye-anthemele: kwerralye 7-pele kwenhe alkere-arenye 7-pele atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arn-tarnte-aremeke, apmere 7-pele ikwere-arle anemeke. Kenhe alkngenthe arntwirrkentye akngerre tyaty-arenye areye aneme apmere 7-pele yanhe areyenge-arle anerlte-anemeke." Alakenhe kwenhe Jesus atyenge angketyame.

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Ephesus-elarle anemeke

2 Kele Jesus atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Ayenge awaye! Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe atyinhe areye-ar-le arntarnte-aremeke apmere Ephesus-elarle ane-meke. 'Ayenge arrekantherre angkeme: The kwenhe kwerralye 7-pele ilyte akwe-arratyte atnyeneme, ayenge arne arlpentye 7-peleke-arlenghe unthene alkngenthe areye-arle akertne atnyenemeke. ² Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre akaltye aneme. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge arnterre warrke-irreme, arrantherre ayenge akwetethe arratyte itelarerlte-anemele. Arran-therre kwenhe arne arratyte mpwarerlte-aneme artwe arpenhe areyenge anyente-irretyakenhele nhenge itne arne akurne areye mpwarerlenghe. Arrpenhe areye kwenhe apale angkeme, "Christ-ele kwenhe ayenge akngakeke yernemele." Arrantherre akenhe itnenhe mwantyele awemeke-amparre, kele arrantherre an-teme itelareke itne-arle urrtyrremele angketyamenge. ³ Ye, ayenge kwenhe akaltye-anteye aneme arran-therre-arle ayenge apenterlte-anemeke. Kenhe

nhenge arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilemele atwemele-anteye arrantherre-arle ayenge arratyte itelarerlenge, arrantherre ayenge impetyakenhe aneme ayenge akwete apenterlte-anemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge akangkemele anthurre aneme.

⁴Kele awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe atnerte alhwarpe awelheme arne anyente-ngentyele ware arrantherre-arle atyenge akweke ware ahentye-anerlenge. Nhenge arrantherre arrekwele Ngkarteke atyewe-irreke arrantherre atyenge arnterre anthurre-arle ahentye-aneke. Kenhe iwenhenge-arle anteme arrantherre atyenge ahentye-anentye akngerre impelheke? ⁵Arrantherre ingkirrekele itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle arrantherre atyenge ahentye anthurre anetyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe atyenge alakenhe re-anteye awethe ahentye-anetyeke, itelaraye arrantherre atyenge arrekwele ahentye anthurre anetyarte-arteke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke akngarte-iwelhetyakenhe aneme, kele ayenge apetyemele arne yanhe areye arrekantherre-ngentyele ineme alkngenthe-arle atnyenemeke.

⁶Ayenge arrekantherre arrpenhe awethe angketyeke ahentye-aneme. Arrantherre yanhe areye itelareme artwe Nicolaus-arle apenterlte-anemeke. Itne kwenhe apale itirreme. Arrantherre kwenhe itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe, alakenhe-anteye kwenhe ayenge itneke ahentye-anetyakenhe. Nhenge arrantherre alakenhe kwenhe itirremele, arrantherre arratyte itirreme.

⁷Ye, arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerlte-anaye nhenge Utnenge Akngerre tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkemele! Nhenge tyerrtye apeke Satan-ketyenge lterrke tnemele, re apmere mwerre akngerre anthurre alkere akertne-werne atnerrele alhetyeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerenge arne anyente tneme ingkirreke anthurre-arle itethe-ilemeke. Re kwenhe merne mwerre akngerre arne yanhe-ngentyele arlkwetyenhe, akwete-ante itethe anerle-anetyenhenge.”

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Smyrna-le-arle anemeke

⁸Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye angkeke, “Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Smyrna-le-arle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe ilaye, ‘Ayenge kwenhe arrekwenyene anthurre aneme, ayenge ingkernenye anthurre aneme. Arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, ayenge aneke, lyete ayenge akwete anerle-aneme. Nhenge ahelhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrlerenge ayenge itethe akwete-arle aneme. Ayenge kwenhe aneme nhenge ilweke-arle itethe-irirtneke!

⁹The itelareme, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyele arrenhantherrenhe arlkarentye-ilemenge, arrekantherre ahele angkerlte-anemele atwerlte-anemele anteye. The itelareme, arrantherre-arle akunye areye anemenge,

iltye-ante anerlte-aneme ngkweltyeke arrangkwe. Kele akangkemele anaye Ngkarte-arle kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe Utnenge Ikwerenhele arntarnte-arerlenge, alakenhe kwenhe mwerre anthurre, apwerte ngkweltye akngerenge mwerre ulkere. The kwenhe itelareme, arrpenhe areye arrekantherre-akerte angkentye akurne angkerlte-anerlenge anhelhemele anteye. Itne kwenhe tnakelhemele angkeme “Anwerne kwenhe Jew areye aneme, Ngkarte-arle arratyte apenterlte-anemeke.” Itne kwenhe urrtyrremele angkerlte-aneme, itne kwenhe arrentye Satan-kenhe aneme renhe apenterlte-anemele. ¹⁰Kele-anteye-arle itne arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe arlkarentye-ilerlte-aneme, atwerlte-anemele, atere-irretyale anaye ayenge ware arratyte itelarerlte-anaye. Arrentye Satan-ele arrenhantherrenhe arrkerneme arrenhantherrenhe Ngkarte-ketyenge artepe untyeme-ilettyeke. Re tyerrtye akurne areye ileke arrenhantherrenhe arntwirrketyeke jail-ke akwernetyeke. Kele awerrirraye! Arrantherre akenhe jail-ele aneme arlte 10-ke-atwetye ware. Ayenge impetyale anaye atyenge akwetethe itirrerlte-anaye. Itne apeke angkerreme-ketye itne-arle arrenhantherrenhe irrerlkng atwetyenhe, arrantherre akenhe ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anetyeke kele-anteye-arle itne apeke arrenhantherrenhe irrerlkng atweme. Kele the arrenhantherrenhe itetheke mpwaretyenhe nhenge ilweke-arle-iperenge nhenge yanhe-ngentyele arrantherre atyengenge akwete-ante anetyenhenge.

¹¹Arrantherre irlpe-akerte! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlenge! Nhenge angwenhe apeke re lterrke akwete anerlenge arrentye Satan-ketye, kele re ure akngerre yanhele uyarne ilweme, ure yanhe akwete-ante-arle amperle-anemeke, arrangkwe-arle.”

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Pergamum-elarle anemeke

¹²Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye angkeke, “Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Pergamum-elarle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe ilaye, ‘Ayenge kwenhe aneme alyweke arlpentye akngerre-arle atnyeneme, arrirlpe kwenhe akantye atherre-anteye aneme. Ayenge kwenhe Pergamum-arenye areyeke angkeme. Arrantherre ayenge awerrirraye!

¹³Ayenge kwenhe apmere arrekantherrenhe-akerte akaltye aneme, apmere yanhele kwenhe arrentye Satan pwathe aneme, tyerrtye atningkele yanhe-arle anemeke renhe apenterlte-aneme. Kenhe arrantherre akenhe arne arratyentye mpwarerlte-aneme renhe alhule-iwerlte-aneme imerte atyenge lterrke akwete anerlte-anemele. Arrekwele ulkere-arle, apmere yanhe ikwerenge itne atyewe atyinhe Antipas irrerlkng atweke rarle kwenhe untherle-aperlenge angkentye atyinhe ilerle-apetyarte. Arrantherre kwenhe atere kwenyele nhenge ayenge atnerre anthurrele akwetethe apenterlte-aneme, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekantherre akangkeme anthurre.

¹⁴ 'Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahele-ahela angkeme akweke ware. Tyerrtye urrpetye arrekatherre-are-arlange apale-apale aneme, itne apenterlthe-aneme angkentye artwe Balaam-kenhe, nhenge apmere arrule-arle anekeke. Re kwenhe urrtiyirremele ileke Moab-arenye alartetyeke, Balak arritnye. Kele Balak anteme urrtiyirremele ileke Israel-arenye areyeke, nhenge itne iwerre apale-arle alhetyenhenge arne akurne-arlke mpwarerlthe-anemele. Itne kwenhe arne akurne areye mpwaretyame nhenge arne-ngentye, apwerte-ngentye, imerte artepe anemele itnenhe tnaktyenhenge. Itne Ngkartekte itirretyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe-arle. Balak-ele itnenhe akaltyele-antheke merne-arlke kere-arlke arlkwetyeke ngkarte urrtiyirrentye-arle anthekeke. Balak-ele Israel-arenye areyeke ileke-arlke, mwerre akwele anewe arpenhengehenge intetyeke. Itne kwenhe akngwelye-arteke interlthe-apetyarte, mpwenye akngerre areye-arteke, Ngkarte awetyakenhele. Kele lyete anteme arrantherre arpenhemele alakenhe-anteye mpwarerlthe-aneme.

¹⁵ 'Kenhe arpenhemele awemele arratye itelaremele iwenhe-arle artwe yanhe Nicolaus angkeke. ¹⁶ Nicolaus-ele urrtiyirremele ileme. Itneke-aketye untyeme-irraye. Itne apeke ikwere-ketyenge untyeme-irretyakenhele aneme, kele ayenge alyweke arlpentye akngerre-akerte apetyeme tharle arrakertele atnyenemeke itnenhe atwetyeke.

¹⁷ 'Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlunge! Nhenge angwenhe apeke lterrke anerlunge arrentye Satan-ketye, The renhe merne arpenhe alkere-arenye antheleyenhe, merne yanhe manna ileme. Ngkartele merne yanhe renhe alengke-iweke, lyete akenhe the tyerrtye antheme ayenge-arle akwetethe apenterlthe-anemeke. The renhe apwerte athirnte mperlkere nhenge antheleyenhe. Apwerte yanhe ikwerenge The ikwere arritnye intelhe-iletynhe, arritnye arpenhe. Kenhe arpenhe areye akenhe arritnye yanhe ikwere akutne aneme. Tyerrtye apwerte mperlkere yanhe-akerte re-ante kwenhe ikwere akaltye anetyenhe.'"

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Thyatira-le-arle anemeke

¹⁸ Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Thyatira-le-arle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe ilaye, 'Ayenge kwenhe Alere Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. The kwenhe angkentye atyinhe ilerle-apeme. Alkngge atherre kwenhe ure alkngenthe-arteke amparrkeme, ingke atherre akenhe arlengge-arteke amparrkeme.

¹⁹ 'Kele awerre-anteme-irraye! Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arne ingkirrekeke arrantherre mpwarerlunge. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre atyenge ahentye anthurre anerlunge, arrantherre arpenhe areyeke akangkentye arne areye mpwar-

erlthe-aneme. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle ayenge arratye awemenge, warrke atyinhe mwerrentye anthurre mpwaremunge. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme, nhenge arne akurne areye arrekatherre irrerlunge, arrantherre ayenge arratye akwete itelarerlthe-aneme. Nhenge arrantherre ayenge arrekwele-iperre arratye itelareke arrantherre arratye anetyarte, arne mwerre areye atyenge mpwaremele. Arrekweleke-amparre arrantherre akweke ware atyenge mpwarewarretyarte. Kenhe lyete akenhe arrantherre lterrke anthurre irreke-arle arne mwerre akngerre areye mpwarerlthe-anemele.

²⁰ 'Kele awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe arrekatherre ahele-ahela angketyenhe akweke ware. Arrantherre kwenhe arelthe yanhe alkngetherre iletynhe aneke, arelthe akurne-arle Jezebel-arteke anemeke, arrule anthurre-arle anekeke, nhenge re arne akurne areye akaltyele-antheartenhe pipe arrekatherrenhenge. Re kwenhe urrtiyirrentye aneke rarle akwele angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe areye ilerle-anemele. Re kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ilerle-aneme, mwerre akwele arpenhenge areye akngwelye-arteke intetyeke. Re arrenhantherrenhe kere yanhe arlkwetyeke ileme, ngkarte urrtiyirrentye-arle anthekeke.

²¹ 'Atningke anthurre-ngare the ikwere ileke, arne akurne yanhe areye-ngentye akngarte-iwelhemele untyeme-irretyeke. Ayenge ikwere akarelhemele akarelhemele irreke. Arrangkwe akenhe aneke, re kwenhe ayenge akwetethe untyemele awetyarte rarle kwenhe arne akurne yanhe areye akwetethe mpwaretyeke ahentye-aneke. ²² Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme the renhe rlkerte-anthurre-iletynhe, yanhe ikwerele re rlkerte interle-anetyenhe. Angwenhe areye apeke ikwerenge anyente-irretyeke ahentye-aneme nhenge arne akurne akwetethe mpwarerlthe-anemele, kele imerte the itnenhe-inpe rlkerte anthurre iletynhe-anteye-arle.

²³ 'The yanhe areye irrerlkngge atwetyenhe arelthe yanhe-arle apentemeke. Kele anteme atyewe Jesus-kenhe areyele apmere yanhe ingkirreke-ngentye itelaretyenhe Ayenge-arle kwenhe akaltye-irretyenneke nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke itirremenge, tharle itelaremunge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye ingkirreke akurknggele itirreme. Nhenge angwenhe apeke apale anerle-anemele, the renhe iwetyenhe ure yanheke-arleke akwete-ante-arle amperle-anemeke. Nhenge angwenhe apeke arratye aneme, re alhetyenhe atyengenge akwete-ante anetyeke.

²⁴ 'Awerrirraye! Tyerrtye arpenhemele arelthe yanhe awerlthe-aneme angkemele, "Nhenhe kwenhe angkentye arrentye Satan-kenhe-arteke, anwerne ayeye anyelkngge-anyelkngge ikwerenheke akaltye aneme." Itne ayeyele ilelheme itne-arle akwele akngerre aneme, arrangkwe-arle. Kenhe Thyatira-arenye arpenhe areye, arrantherre renhe akwenpele aweme, nhenge rarle apale-apale akaltyele-anthemenge. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme ayenge arrekatherre akangkemele aneme. The akenhe arrenhantherrenhe

akwetethe uternetyakenhele anetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke.

²⁵ Alknngwirretyale anaye, iwerre arratyete atyinhe apentetyeke, impelhetyale anaye. Akwete akarelherlte-anaye nhenge ayenge apetyalptyeke-atwetye.

²⁶ Nhenge angwenhe apeke re arrentye Satan-ketye lterrike akwete aneme, warrke atyinhe mpwaremele, impetyakenhele, the kwenhe renhe arrernetyenhe apmere ingkirreke ahelhe nhenheke alartetye anetyeke.

²⁷ Ngkartele kwenhe ayengeke-amparre arrerneke apmere ingkirrekeke alartetye anetyeke, lyete anteme the arrenhantherrenhe arrerneme alartetye areye anetyeke alakenhe-anteye. Ayenge arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anthurre anetyenhe, ayenge tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurreke lterrike anetyenhe.

Nhenge itne apeke mwernte-irrerlenghe imerte arrenhantherrenhe awetyakenhe anemele kele arrantherre anteme itnenhe atwetyenhe, alakenhe anteye arrantherre apanthe ultakemele-arteke renhe ngkweltye-ilemele. ²⁸ The akngakeke-iperre arrenhantherrenhe alartetye anteyeke the kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe kwerralye tyeperre anthurre yanhe anthetyenhe nhenge-arle arratemele akertne-irremeke, uternenge arrekwele, ingweleme anthurre. ²⁹ Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlenghe.”

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Sardis-ele-arle anemeke

3 Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, “Ayenge awaye! Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Sardis-ele-arle anemeke, ‘Ayenge arrekhantherre angkeme: The kwenhe Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe arntirrkweme, utnenge seven-arle anemeke, the kwerralye seven-arlike arntirrkweme. Ayenge kwenhe arrekhantherre akaltye aneme, arne ingkirrekeke-arlike arrantherre-arle mpwaremeke. Atningke kwenhe angkeme arrantherre-arle ayenge mwerre anthurrele apenterlte-anemeke. Kenhe arrangwe-arle, arrantherre kwenhe ayenge apenteme nhenge tyerrtye ilweke-arle areyele-arteke. Arrantherre kwenhe Atyenge utnenge lterrike anthurrele anetyarte lyete anteme akenhe arrantherre atyepete-atyepete anetyakenhe anteme. ² Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme iwenhe-arle arrantherre mpwaremeke, ayenge akaltye aneme Ngkarte-arle atnerte akangkentye anetyakenhe aneme nhenge arrantherre warrke Ikwerenhe atyepete-atyepete mpwaretyakenhe anerlenghe, arrantherre ilwetyeke-urletye aneme-arteke. Arelhewarraye, arratyete-ilelhaye arrantherre alyepe-alyepe-irreme-ketye, kele Ngkarteleke warrke-irretyeke utnenge impene-impenele. ³ Itelaraye nhenge arrantherre arrekwele-arle angkentye yanhe renhe aweke. Pipe-arenye alartetye areyele kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akaltye-antheke, arrantherre itneke aywerrke awelheke. Aywerrke akwete renhe awerlte-anaye arne

akurne areye-ketye untyeme-irraye. Arelhewarremele anaye, arratyete itirremele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele the apeke arrenhantherrenhe atnulkelhe-ileme-ketye nhenge ayenge apeke apetye-alperlenghe ilelhetyakenhe ware. Arrantherre kwenhe apale aneme nhenge ayenge-arle apetye-alptyenheke. ⁴ Arrpenheme ware Sardis-ele-arle aneme, Ngkarte akwete awerlte-aneme arne iwenhe apeke renhe mpwarerlte-aneme Rarle ahentye anemenge. Arrantherre mwerre anerlte-aneme untyeme anemele nhenge arne akurne mpwareme-ketye, nhenge mantere arrekhantherrenhe aterngge-irretyakenhe-arteke. Alakenhenge ikwerralye anteme arrantherre atyengenge apurte alhetyeke, nhenge mantere alkarle mperlkereke irrpemele, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe arrekhantherre atnerte akangkentye anemenge. ⁵ Arrantherre apeke lterrike akwete anerlte-aneme, arrentye Satan-ketyenge untyeme-irremele, kele arrantherre mantere mperlkere yanhe-arteke akwetethe atnyenerlte-aneme. The kwenhe arritnye arrekhantherrenhe pipe atyinheke intelhe-ileke arrantherre itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. The arritnye yanhe areye urrparyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge arrantherre apeke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anemenge. Ayenge kwenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele angketyenhe Alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areyenge-arlke arrantherre-arle atyewe atyinhe areye anemenge.’ ⁶ Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlenghe!”

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Philadelphia-larle anemeke

⁷ Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, “Ayenge awaye! Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Philadelphia-larle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe angkaye: ‘Ayenge-ante ware kwenhe mwerre aneme, ayenge-ante ware arratyete anemele. The-ante ware kwenhe key yanhe atnyeneme arrenge anwerne-kenhe David-kenhe. Key yanhele kwenhe arriwe anyente altywere-ilenhe-ilenhe. Yanhe ikwerralye kwenhe iwerre altywere Akngeye atyinhe-werne atheke. Nhenge the renhe altywere-ilemele, kele angwenhele apeke renhe uyarne-arle marteme. Nhenge the renhe martemele, kele angwenhele apeke renhe uyarne altywere-ileme. Ayenge nhenhe yanhe areyeke angkeme Philadelphia-larle anemeke. Ayenge awerrirraye! ⁸ Ayenge kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke akaltye aneme arrantherre mpwaremunge, ayenge akaltye-anteye aneme arrantherre utnenge lterrike akweke ware atnyenemenge. Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme arrantherre-arle akwetethe angkentye atyinhe awerlte-aneme, arrantherre-arle ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-aneme ayene-ilelhetyakenhele. The kwenhe arrekhantherre arriwe altywere-ileke arrantherre kweneke irrptyenhenge, tyerrtye arppenhele arriwe renhe uyarne marteme.

⁹Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe akaltye aneme iwenhe-arle arrpenhe yanhe areye angkerlte-aneme itneke-arrpe-akerte. Itne kwenhe urrtirremele angkerlte-aneme alakenhe, "Anwerne kwenhe Jew areye, Ngkarte-arle awerlte-anemeke." Kenhe yanhe arraty anetyakenhe-arle. Itne kwenhe arrentye Satan-kenhe aneme. The anteme urrtyalthe yanhe areye akngetye-alpetyenhe itnenhe ingke arrekantherrenge kwene-ilet-yenhe. Irlpe itnekenhe altywere-irretyenhe, itne akapertenge itelaretyenhe tharle arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme. ¹⁰The kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe ileke ayenge akwetethe apenterlte-anetyeke, arratyte anteme arrantherre ayenge akwete apenterlte-aneke nhenge apurrke-irretyakenhele. Kenhe arrentye Satan-ele kwenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhele arnterre anthurrele uternerle-anetyeke arrkerneme ayenge apenteme-ketye impetyeke atyengenge untyeme-irretyeke. Kenhe the akenhe arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele arntarnte-areme nhenge arrantherre apeke ayenge akwete apenterlte-anerlenghe, arrentye Satan-ele anteme arrenhantherrenhe uyarne akurne-ileme. ¹¹Ayenge kwenhe urreke-ulkere apetye-alpeme. Ayenge akwetethe arratyte apenterlte-anaye. The anteme arrenhantherrenhe arne iwenhe apeke renhe arratyte mwerre akngerre antheme. Kenhe arrantherre apeke atyenge-ketye untyeme-irreme, kele-anteye-arle arrantherre arrpenhe awetyeke arrenhantherrenhe-arle ilemeke atyenge-ketye artepe untyeme-irremele anetyeke, kele the arrenhantherrenhe arne mwerre akngerre yanhe renhe anthetyakenhe, arrangkwe-arle. ¹²Ye, ayenge akwete apenterlte-anaye, the anteme arrenhantherrenhe apmere Akng-eye atyinhe-kenheke arrerneme nhenge yanhenge arrantherre akwete-ante anetyenhenge Renhe tnake-warremele. Arrantherre yanhe ikwerele anerlte-anetyenhe, alhetyakenhe anthurre. Nhenge arrantherre apeke ayenge akwete arratyte apenterlte-anerlenghe, arrentye Satan-eke ularre-irretyakenhe anetyeke, kele the arrekantherre-arleke arritnye Akngeye atyinhe-kenhe intelhe-ilet-yenhe. Alakenhe-anteye the arrekantherre-arleke apmere arritnye Akngeye atyinhe-kenhe intelhe-ilet-yenhe, apmere alkarle Jerusalem-arle, arritnye atyinhe alkarle-inpe. Apmere yanhe re kwenhe urreke alkere-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyetyenhe, Ngkarte-ngentyele. ¹³Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme! Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlenghe!"

Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe tyerrtye areyeke apmere Laodicea-le-arle anemeke

¹⁴Kele re atyenge awethe-anteye alakenhe angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe alkere-arenyeke intelhe-ilaye atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arle arntarnte-aremeke apmere Laodicea-elarle anemeke. Ikwere alakenhe angkaye: 'The apele nhenge angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle arratyte ilerle-aneme. Arlte arrekwele anthurrenge Akngeye ilerne apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene mpwarerle-annerreke. Re kwenhe ayenge

arrerneme arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyeke Rarle mpwarekeke.

¹⁵'Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre akaltye aneme, arne ingkirrekeke nhenge arrantherre-arle mpwaremeke. Arrantherre kwenhe ayenge irrpelthe-irrpelthele apentetyakenhe, arrantherre akenhe anerlte-aneme ankwe intetyeke-urletye-arteke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye aneme ayenge irrpelthe-irrpelthe anthurrele apenterlte-anetyeke. Ayenge kwenhe arrekantherre ahentye aneme akarre anthurre anerlte-anetyeke nhenge arrantherre ayenge apentemele. Kenhe arrantherre apeke ayenge ipmentye impeme, kele mwerre-arle, ayenge-arle arrekantherre ahentye anetyakenhenge ayenge ankwe-ankwe ware apentetyeke. ¹⁶Mwantye arelhewarraye! Nhenge arrantherre apeke alakenhe akwete apenterlte-anerlenghe, the apeke arrenhantherrenhe iweme-ketye, nhenge tyerrtye merne mpenge akweke ware arlkweme imerte pelhe-iwemele, alakenhe-anteye the arrenhantherrenhe ipmentye-iweme.

¹⁷'Arrantherre itirreme, arrantherre-arle akwele ayenge arratyte apentemeke-athene. Arrantherre anteme angkerreme, "Anwerne kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte. Anwerne kwenhe arne arrpe-anenhe ingkirreke anthurre-akerte." Yanhe kwenhe arratyte anetyakenhe, arrantherre kwenhe apale angkerlte-aneme. Akunye areye. Arratyte kwenhe arrantherre arrangkwe anthurre atnyeneme. Arrantherre kwenhe mantere kwenye aneme-arteke, alkngewenge-arteke. Apurenge apelaye!

¹⁸'Kele ayenge awerrirraye. Atyenge-werne utepe-irraye, arrantherre anteme gold arratyte anthurre inetyenhe gold yanhe apwerte ngkweltye akngerrenge mwerre anthurre ulkere. Nhenge arrantherre apetyemele the arrenhantherrenhe mantere mperlkere irrpetyeke anthetyenhenge, arrantherre anteme tyerrtye akethe alheme-ketye apure-irremele. The arrenhantherrenhe merrethene antheme alkngewengeke, arrantherre anteme apernelheme mwerre aretyeke. ¹⁹The kwenhe arrekantherre nhenhe ileme ayenge-arle kwenhe arrekantherre atnerte ahentye anthurre anemenge. Tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ayenge-arle ahentye anemeke, the kwenhe itnenhe mwantye-mwantye-ileme itneke ahele-ahele angkemele, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne akaltye-irretyenhenge atyenge mwerrentye iwerre arratytele anetyenhenge. Alakenhe ikwengenge anteme the arrenhantherrenhe alkngetherre ileme, nhenge arrantherre atyenge-werne atheke akngarte-iwelhetyenhenge arne akurne mpwarerlte-aneme-ketye. ²⁰Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe arriwele tnerle-aneme ltare atwemele, arrekantherre arlkerle-anemele. Kele angwenhele apeke ayenge aweme arlkerle-anerlenghe arriwe-arlke altywere-ilemele kele ayenge irrpennhemele imerte ikwerele-arlenghe anemele merne ikwengenge arlkwemele, itne atyengenge arlkwerlenghe.

²¹'Ayenge arratyte akwete apenterlte-anaye nhenge utnenge lterreke anemele, the anteme arrenhanther-

renhe atyenge itweke arrernetyehenge, arrantherre alartetye-anteye atyengenge anetyehenge tyerrtye areye arntarnte-aremele. The kwenhe arne ingkirreke mpwareke Ngkarte ahentye anekenge, ayenge kwenhe arrentye Satan-eke ularre-irretyakenhe. Nhenge ayenge ilweke-arle-iperrele awethe itethe-irritneke, ayenge Ngkartenge itepeke aneke chair mwerre akngerre anthurre ikwerenge. Ilerne apmere ahelhe nhenhe renhe ingkirreke anthurre apurtele arntarnte-arerle-anerreme. Alakenhe renhe-anteye arrantherre atyengenge anetyenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke arntarnte-aretyehenge.

²² 'Arrantherre kwenhe irlpe-akerte aneme. Kele mwanteyele anteme awerrirraye arrantherre akapertewerne ilettyehenge nhenge Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areyeke angkerlengene!'"

Alkere akertnenge-arle itne Ngkarte utyernemele tnaketyame

4 The arne ingkirreke yanhe areye areke-arle-iperrele, the arne arrpenhe anthurre areke. The alkere akertnele areke arriwe arrpenhe altywere-irrerlengene. The angkentye renhe-anteye aweke, arnterre anthurre angkerlengene arne nhenge trumpet-arteke. Atyenge re angkeke, "Akertne-werne apetyaye! The kwenhe ngkwenge arne arrpenhe areye imernetyeke ahentye aneme urreke-arle irretyenheke." ² Iparrpe anthurre-arle Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyengenge apurte-irreke atyenge anteme imerneke. The chair mwerre akngerre anthurre areke alartetye anentye akngerre alkere akertnenge tnerle-anerlengene. Arrpenhe chair yanhe ikwerenge anetyame. ³ Inngerre ikw-erenhe imparrkeke, nhenge apwerte mwerre akngerre areye-arteke uternenge imparrkemele, mwerre akngerre intelhentye akngerre anteye, jasper uthene carnelian uthene akerlengene. Kenhe mpwelarre mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke chair ikwerenge itepe arrpenenhe, re pwarrytyme anteye. ⁴ Kenhe yanhe ikw-erele aneke chair arrpenhe 24 aneke, itne chair akngerre yanhe ikwerenge itepe arrpe-anenhele. Chair yanhe ikwere areyenge aneke alartetye 24 ingkirreke mantere mperlkereke irrpekele, akaperte itnekenhenge aneke arne nhenge akaperte-kenhe tyellarre-arteke tyerrtyele-arle gold-engentyele mpwarekeke. ⁵ Chair yanhe ikwerenge-ntyeye aneke nhenge mpepe anthurange arne iwenhe apeke re alharrketyeme nhenge kwatye-ngentyele alharrkeme-arteke nhenge kwatye angkeme-arteke, aywerre akngerre-irrerlengene. Chair-nge arrekwele aneke, ure alkngenthe alepe seven ampetyame, itne kwenhe aneke utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe seven-pele. ⁶ Kenhe chair yanhe ikwerenge arrekwele aneke ahelhe anetyakenhenge-arteke re akenhe arne arrpenhe kwenhe kelathe-arteke aneke nhenge mwerre akngerre anthurre, nhenge kwatye alkarle-arteke.

Mpwepenge chair ikwere itwele aneke, arne four-pele atnunthe-arteke tnerlengene. Itne alkngene atningke anthurre-akerte arerreke-arleke artepeke-arleke-arlke,

arunthe anthurre. Itne chair ikwere-arlengene itepe arrpe-anenhele aneke. ⁷ Kenhe arne itethe yanhe areye alkngene atningke-akerte inngerre arrpenhe anthurre-akerte. Anyente kwenhe lion-arteke aneke, arrpenhe pweleke-arteke aneke, arrpenhe tyerrtye-arteke aneke, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe irretye-arteke alkere akertneke-irreme. ⁸ Itne kwenhe irlpelhe atherre-akerte-ante ware anetyakenhe aneke, re akenhe irlpelhe six-pele arrpenhe anthurre-akerte kwenhe aneke, alkngene-ante tyerrtye itne-kenheke-arlengene aneke, irlpelhe lhenpele aneke alkngene atningke anteye-arle. Atnunthe yanhe areye artele uthene ingwele uthene alakenhe akwetethe alyelhepelheme:

"Ngkarte, Alartetye anthurre kwenhe tyeperre ameke-ameke anthurre aneme.

Re kwenhe arle arrekwele anthurrele anentye akngerre, lyete anteme aneme,

Re akwete-ante anerle-anetyenhe uyerretyakenhele."

⁹ Alakenhe rarle, itne akwete alyelheke tnakemele anyente yanhe renhe chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anemeke, akwete-ante-arle itethe anerle-anetyenheke. Nhenge itne alyelherite-anemele, ¹⁰ alartetye 24 kwenhe artepe kwene-irretyame chair-nge arrekwele Renhe tnakemele, akwete-ante-arle anerle-anemeke. Itne tyellarre gold ilywelheke itnenhe atheneme chair-nge arrekwele, alakenhe anteme angkemele: ¹¹ "Ngkarte Akngenyaye! Unte kwenhe alartetye anthurre anwernekenhe aneme, Ngkwenge mwerre kwenhe aneme, Unte anwernenhe ingkirreke aretyeke Ngenhe tnake-warrerlengene,

Unte-arle kwenhe Utnenge Ngkwinele arne ingkirreke anthurre aknganekenge.

Unte-arrpe kwenhe itirreke arne ingkirreke mpwaretyeke, ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenheke alkereke-arlke arrernetyeke nhenge itethe anetyeke."

Itne Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke tnaketyame

5 The kwenhe renhe areke nhenge chair mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle anemeke pipe imarteye-eweke-arle ilye akwe-arratyele arntwirrkerlengene. Arrpenhele angkentye areye intelhe-ileke-arle arrekweleke ingkerneke-arlke pipe yanhe ikwere. Arrpenhele angkentye yanhe areye read-eme-ilettyakenhe aneke arrpenhele-arle kwenhe ankere apurte-arteke 7 pipe-ke-arleke arrernerlengene itnenhe ayernemele nhenge altywere-irreme-ketye. ² The anteme alkere-arenye lterreke anthurre areke arnterre angkerlengene. Alakenhe kwenhe re angkeke, "Angwenhe-ame aneme Ngkartele-arle akngakekeke ankere nhenge ularte-iwetyeke pipe renhe altywere-ilettyeke? Artwe mwerre anthurrele-ante kwenhe renhe altywere-ilettyeke."

³ Kele itne apmere arrpe-anenhe areke imerte arrpenheke uyarne untheke nhenge ankere renhe-arle ularte-iwetyeke pipe renhe altywere-ilettyeke renhe aretyeke, itne-arle alkerenge uthene ahelhenge uthene kwenhe apale-untheke artwe mwerre anthurre anyenteke-ante, nhenge ahelhe kwenenge-arlke

kwenhe itne uyarne untheke, arrangwe-akwete-arle aneke. ⁴ Nhenge the nhenhe renhe aremele ayenge arnterre anthurre artneke itne-arle artwe mwerre anyenteke uyarne anthurre unthekenge pipe renhe altywere-iletayeke renhe aretyeke. ⁵ Kele alartetye anyente anteme atyenge angkeke, "Artnetyale anaye! Araye, lterrke akngerre anyente-arle lion-arteke-arle nhakwe tnerleng Judah-eke artweye areye-ngentyele. Re kwenhe arraty mwerre anthurre aneme, Re kwenhe alartetye David-kenheke artweye-ngentyele aneme, re ilyenpenye anthurre; atwentye arpenhe anthurre. Re kwenhe ameke-arle-areye aneke. Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme rarle thewe pipe renhe-arle inetyeke ankere renhe ularte-iwemele altywere-iletayenhe imerte renhe aremele."

⁶ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the areke yepe-yepe urreye akweke † tnerle-anerleng chair mwerre akngerre ikwere itwele nhenge atnunthe arpelhe-akerte 4-pele mpwepele alartetye 24 areyele-arlike. Nhenge the Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke areke imerte ayenge itirremele, "Renhe apeke arpenhele akwele irrerlkng atweke, re akenhe awethe itethe-anteme-irirtneke." The areke rarle rulye-rulye seven-akerte alkng seven-akerte anerleng. Alkng seven yanhe areye aneke utnenge seven Ngkartele-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe itepe arpe-anenhe-werne yernekeke. ⁷ Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke yanhe alheke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle renhe arpenhe-ngentyele inemele chair anyente-arle anekeke renhe ilye akwe-arraty ikwrenhele arntwirrkemele. ⁸ Nhenge re pipe ineke-arle, atnunthe arpelhe-akerte four-pele uthene alartetye twenty-four uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke ikweringe arrekwele ulperre inteke inngerre kwene-akerle renhe tnaketyeke. Itne arpenhe-anenhele arne guitar-arteke atnyeneke, apante-arlike gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke. Apante areye-ngentyele kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre Ngkarteke akertne-atheke urnteme, nhenge re kwerte mwerre akngerre ntyernemele Re atnerte akangkentye anthurre aneke. Kwerte nhenhe kwenhe alakenhe-arteke aneke nhenge atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areye Ikwere angkeme. Re itnenhe aweke akangkemele anteme aneme, nhenge alakenhe-arteke re kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre ntyernemele. ⁹ Kele imerte atnunthe four-pele uthene alartetye twenty-four uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke ikwere alyelhentye arpenhe alakenhe alyelhemele:

"Unte anyente ware kwenhe arraty mwerre anthurre-ulkere aneme pipe imarteye-iweke-arle inetyeke renhe altywere-iletayeke.

Unte-ante ware kwenhe ankere ularte-iwetyeke renhe altywere-iletayeke,

unte-arle kwenhe anwerneke piwelhemele ilweke, arule anthurre-arle,

alhwe ngkwinhe tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere arpenhe-arenhe-arenye areyeke thelelhomele.

Unte tyerrtye areye itetheke mpwareke angkentye arpenhe-arle angkemeke, tyerrtye areye yenpe arlkenye arpenhe-akerte-arle, tyerrtye areye apmere arpe-anenhe-arenhe areye-arle.

Unte itnenhe Ngkarte-werne akngetye-alpeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne Ikwrenhe anetyenhenge.

¹⁰ Kele itnekenhe alartetye irreke-arle unte itnenhe kwertengerle tyatyekenhe areye anetyeke arnerneke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anetyeke,

arlte urreke-arle anteme itne tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre arntarnte-areme anteme apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke."

¹¹ Nhenge the akwete aretyame the alkere-arenhe atningke anthurre areke, arunthe anthurre itne aneke, yerre areye-arteke. Itne kwenhe chair mwerre akngerre yanhele itepe arpe-anenhe tnyetame, atnunthe four-pele areye-arlike alartetye twenty-four areye-arlike. ¹² The itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre alyelherleng aweke, arnterre anthurre alakenhe arlkemele:

"Anwerne Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke yanhe renhe akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-aney! Renhe-arle itne irrerlkng atweke, kenhe re akenhe awethe-arle itethe-irirtnerleng, re mwerre akngerre anthurre aneme.

Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke yanhe re alartetye anthurre anwerne-kenhe aneme Utnenge Ngkarte-kenhe-akerte, nhenge arne ingkirreke atnyenemele, re itnenhe akwetethe mwantyele antherle-aneme.

Re kwenhe akaperte altywere anthurre aneme, arraty akwetethe itirrerle-aneme,

re arne areye ilyernpenye mpwarerle-aneme.

Kele anwerne renhe akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnakewarreye."

¹³ Ikwere iperrele anteme the arne ingkirreke alyelherleng aweke Ngkartele-arle mpwarekeke, tyerrtye-arlike, atnunthe-arlike, thipe-arlike, irpenng-arlike, arne ingkirreke apmere ahelhele-arle anemeke, alkerele-arlike, kwatye kwenele-arlike. Itne ingkirreke alakenhe alyelheke:

"Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe yanhe renhe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnaketyeke, renhe chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anerle-anemeke! Itne Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnaketyeke!

Yanhe atherre kwenhe arraty mwerre akngerre aneme, nhenge arne ingkirreke ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaretyeke, Ratherre apmere arpenhe-anenheke alartetye anerle-anerremele.

Kele anwerne ikwere-atherre akangkemele artepe kwene-irremele, akwetethe alyelhemele, tnakemele anteye, akwetethenhe-akwetethe!"

¹⁴ Nhenge itne alyelhentye uyerremele, atnunthe four-pele chair akngerre-apeenhe yanhe ikwere-arle itwele tnyetameke, alakenhe angkemele, "Yewe, yanhe kwenhe mwerre anthurre-arle!" Alartetye 24 areye artepe kwene-irremele anteye Renhe akertne utyernemele tnakeke.

† Yepe-yepe urreye akweke nhenhe kwenhe Jesus Christ-arle aneme.

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere pipe imarteye-iweke-arle-nge ularthe-iweme

6 The anteme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke areke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle renhe ankere arlware seven-akerte akwete arntwirrkerlenghe. Nhenge the aretyamele re ankere arlware anyente-urrke pipe-ngentyele ularthe-iwerlenghe. The anteme aweke four-pele atnunthe-ngentyele anyente angkerlenghe, angkentye kwatye angkemele-arteke, "Apetyaye."[†] Nhenge re arlkeke, the areke nanthe mperlkere arraterlenghe-arle. Artwe irrtuarte-akerte nanthe arte-pele, arrpenhele renhe tyelarre mwerre akngerre anthekenghe nhenge imernetyeke rarle alartetye atyeperre anemenge. Re nanthe artepele alheke, tyerrtye yanhe areye irrerlknghe atwetyeke ikwere-arle ahentye anetyakenhe anekeke. Rarle kwenhe atwerretyeke ilyernpenye anthurre aneke.

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme, ularthe-iwetyeke

³ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularthe-iweke. Kele imerte the aweke atnunthe arrpenhe arrpenheke arlkerlenghe, "Apetyaye!"⁴ Kele anteme artwe arrpenhe nanthe athethekeke-arlenghe arrateke. Ngkartele artwe renhe alyweke arlpentye akngerre antheke-arle renhe ileke alhetyeke tyerrtye areye apmere ahelhe arrpenenhe-arenye uternetyeke ingkirreke atwerretyeke, irrerlknghe atwerretyeke nhenge yanhenge itne mwerre awethe anetyakenhe anetyenhenge.

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme, ularthe-iweme

⁵ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularthe-iweke. Kele imerte the aweke atnunthe arrpenhe arrpenheke arlkerlenghe, "Apetyaye!" The iparrpe anthurre areke artwe arrpenhe nanthe urrperleke-arlenghe arrateke. Artwe yanhele iwenhe apeke renhe atnyenemele merne ulthentye apeke aretyeke. ⁶ The anteme iwenhe apeke renhe ahentye-arteke aweke atnunthe four-pele areye-ngentyele arraterlenghe. Re kwenhe artweke alakenhe angketyame nantheke-arlengheke, "Arlte lyete ulkere, artwe kwenhe ingweke-atwetye warrke-irreme, kele anteme apwerte ngkweltye ikwerenhe inemele imerte ngkweltye renhe uyerrelhe-ilemele merne akweke ware inetyeke. Re ngkweltye ikwerenhele tyampite annghe wheat-akerte anyente-ante ware inetyeke, tyampite barley-akerte urrpetye-arlike apeke. Kele mwantyele awerrirraye, arne olive-akerte areye-arlike, arne kripethe areye-arlike mwantyele arntarnte-araye, itnenhe ultaketyale anteme anaye."

[†] Ankere nhenhe kwenhe anwerne-kenhe-arteke anetyakenhe arrpenhe kwenhe aneme, nhenge arne iwenhe apeke ikwereke-arlike arrernerlenghe re mwerre ularthe-iwerlenghe.

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularthe-iweme

⁷ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularthe-iweke. Kele imerte the aweke atnunthe arrpenhe arlkerlenghe, "Apetyaye!"⁸ Kele anteme the areke nanthe arrerlkere arraterlenghe, nanthe yanheke-arlenghe artwe arritnye-arle "Atwenhe-atwenhe-arle" ilemeke. Artwe arrpenhe nantheke-arlenghe ingkernele apetyemele, arritnye-arle "Ahelhe Irrare" ilemeke. Arrpenhe ikwere-atherre angkeke, "The kwenhe mpwelenhe yerneme apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ilyernpenyele irrerlknghe atwetyeke. Kenhe arrpenheme ilwetyenhe nternenheke-arle iperrenge, arrpenheme ilwetyenhe angayakwe akngerre-irreke-arle iperrenge ahurratye akngerre-arle anerlenghe, kenhe arrpenheme akenhe ilwetyenhe rlkerte akngerre-arle ipenhele, kenhe arrpenheme akenhe ilwetyenhe nhenge atnunthe ahe akngerrele itnenhe arlkweme. Alherraye, alakenhe renhe mpwarerle-anerraye, kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke atweme-ketye, nhenge arrpenheme ware itne ilwetyeke. Nhenge ratherre apeke tyerrtye anyente irrerlknghe atweme, arrpenhe urrpetye itethe akwete anemele impetyeke, alakenhe re."

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularthe-iweme

⁹ Kele rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularthe-iweke. Kenhe the kwerrrene atningke areke arrpenhe areyele-arle irrerlknghe atwekeke. Itne ure rerrkenghe kwenele nhenge tyerrtye areyele-arle arne areye akngetyet-yarte imerte itnenhe Ngkartele itemele. Tyerrtye areyele itnenhe irrerlknghe atweke-arle, itne-arle Ngkarte arratye itelarekenghe, itne-arle akwetethe nthetyarte arrpenhe areyeke ayeye mwerre Jesus-akerte ilerlte-apemele. ¹⁰ Kwerrrene yanhe areye kwenhe irnterre angkemele, "Ngkarte Alartetye-aye, Unte apele lterrke akngerre anthurre aneme, Unte kwenhe arratye mwerre anthurre aneme, Unte kwenhe arratye angkerle-aneme. Ilengare-ame Unte tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye court-eke ngkernetyenhe itnenhe akalkelhe-ilemele imerte irrerlknghe atwemele itne-arle anwernenhe irrerlknghe atwekenghe?"¹¹ Kele Ngkartele itnenhe ingkirreke mantere mperlkere irrpetyeke antheke itneke angkemele, "Akarelhemele anaye, The kwenhe arrpenhe areye akngakeke, nhenge alakenhe-anteye-arle ilwetyenheke arrantherre-arle ilwekeke-arteke itne-arle Jesus apenterlte-ankenghe ikwere warrke-irrerlte-anemele. Ikwere-iperrele anteme The itnenhe arrekanttherrenghe apurtelhe-iletienhe-anteye. Ikwerenghe-ante ware anteme The arrpenhe areye akalkelhe-iletienhe arrenhantherrenhe-arle irrerlknghe atwekeke."

Rarle thewe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke ankere arrpenhe anteme ularte-iweme

¹² The kwenhe renhe areke, rarle thewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe anteme ularte-iweke. Kele ahelhe-anteme akngelhetyeke-irreke akiltye-irremele. Arlenge pwarlyetyakenhe aneke ingwemerte-anteme-irreke, kenhe atnyentye-arlike akenhe alhwe-arteke athetheke-irreke. ¹³ Kenhe kwerralye atningke alkere-ngentyele ahelhe-werne-atheke atnyeke. Arrantherre itelareme nhenge nthakenhe-arle rlke akngerrele antethe areye atnyetyeke uyerretyeke anteme mpwareke, alakenhe-arteke. ¹⁴ Kenhe alkere uyerreke, nhenge tyerrtyele pipe imarteye-iweme-arteke. Apwerte antherrtye ingkirreke akngelhetyame, akeme-irremele anteme apmeme arrpenheke-arlike arrnelhemele. Apmere akweke areye nhenge kwatye mpwepele-arlike anemeke, itne-arlike kwenhe akngelhetyame alakenhe re-anteye. Itne ingkirreke anthurre-arlike akngelheme apmeme anyente-ngentyele apmeme arrpenhe-werne. ¹⁵ Ikwere-iperrele anteme, tyerrtye ingkirrekele Ngkarte-arlike arratyte itelaretyakenhe anekeke, inteye areyeke irrpemele itne-arlike kwenhe atere-arlike-irremenge. Kenhe alartetye anthurre ingkirreke apmeme ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areye, atwerrentye akngerre areyeke-arlike alartetye, tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte areye-arlike, arrpenhe areye-arlike alartetyeke-arlike warrke-irremeke, arrpenhe areye-arlike itneke-arrpe-arlike warrke-irremeke, ingkirreke aterele alwirreme. Arrpenheme inteye kwenele alengke-iwelheke, kenhe arrpenhe areye akenhe apwerte akngerre-apepene areyele-arlenge alengke-iwelheke. ¹⁶ Itne apwerte areyeke arlketyame, "Anwerneke-arlike atnyerrirraye, anwernenhe Ikwere-ketye alengke-iwemele, Ikwere-ketye thewe chair mwerre akngerrele-arlike anemeke anwernenhe areme-ketye. Kele-anteye-arlike Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke apeke anwerneke ahele-irreme-ketye imerte anwernenhe irrerlknge atwemele. ¹⁷ Arlike anwerne-kenhe kele-arlike aneke nhenge ratherre imernetyeke ratherre-arlike anwerneke ahele anthurre anemele. Lyete kwenhe ratherre anwernenhe ureke iwetyeke-urletye, anwerne apatemele anthurre anetyenhenge anwerne-arlike renhe-atherrenhe uyarne ayakemenge."

Alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele tyerrtye Israel-arenye 144,000-eke-arlike imperre arrerneme

7 Nhenge ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye four-pele tnerlte-anerlenghe, anyente kwenhe Ikngerrele tnerle-anetyame, anyente akenhe Alturlele, anyente akenhe Ayerrerele, anyente akenhe Antekerrele. Itne kwenhe aperretyame rlkele werneme-ketye, re wernetyakenhe anetyeke apmeme ahelhe nhenhe akethe-ante arrerneme-ketye, kwatye alaye-arlike, arne areye-arlike. ² The anteme areke alkere-arenye arrpenhe Ikngerre-ngentyele atyenge-werne-atheke apetyer-

lenghe. Kenhe re akenhe iltye ikwerenhele atnyeneke arne nhenge imperre arrernetyeke, nhenge re tyerrtye areyeke-arlike imperre arrernetyenhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye-arlike atyene anemeke. Re alkere-arenye four-peleke arnterre anthurre angkemele rlkele-arlike aperretyameke werneme-ketye, ³ "Akwete akarelhaye, ahelhe-arlike, kwatye alaye-arlike, arne areye-arlike akwete akethe-ante arrernetyale anaye. Anwerne kwenhe urle itne-kenheke-arlike imperre arrernetyeke Ngkarte-arlike arratyte itelaremeke, warrke Ikwerenhe-arlike aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemeke." Re kele urleke-arlike intelhe-ilettyeke irreke yanhe areyeke warrke Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike aywerrkele mpwarerlte-anemeke. ⁴ Alkere-arenyele anteme atyenge ileke, "Tyerrtye nhenhe areye kwenhe alere 12-pele artwe ampwe Israel-kenhe-ngentyele arrateke, yanhe kwenhe yerre anthurre aneme, 144,000. Arrule anthurre-arlike Israel-ele alere twelve-pele atnyeneke-arlike, alere itnekenhe arritnye aneke Judah, Reuben, Gad, Asher, Naphtali, Manasseh, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, Zebulun, Joseph, Benjamin uthene. Itneke-ngentyele aneke nhenge atyemeye areye ikweringe-ntyete akwerrke-ipenhe atningke-ame-atningke-irreke. ⁵ Kele itne urle itne-kenheke-arlike imperre arrerneke:

atyemeye 12,000 peleke Judah-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Reuben-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Gad-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
⁶ atyemeye 12,000 peleke Asher-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Naphtali-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Manasseh-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
⁷ atyemeye 12,000 peleke Simeon-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Levi-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Issachar-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
⁸ atyemeye 12,000 peleke Zebulun-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Joseph-kenhe areye-ngentyele,
 atyemeye 12,000 peleke Benjamin-kenhe areye-ngentyele-arlike.

Itne urle itneke-kenheke-arlike imperre arrerneke nhenge imernetyeke Ngkartele-arlike itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre akayake-ileme."

Tyerrtye atningke anthurre chair mwerre akngerre anthurenge arrekwelele tnerirreme

⁹ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the tyerrtye atningke anthurre areke tnerlte-anerlenghe, yanhe ikwerele atningke anthurre aneke, nthakentye apeke uyarne itelareme. Itne kwenhe apmeme arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele

apetyeke, angkentye arrpe-anenhe itne angkeke, apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, ayenpe arlkenye arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele. Itne chair mwerre akngerre anthurunge arrekwele tnerrirretyame, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-artekenge-arlike, itne ingkirreke mantere mperlkereke irrpeke. Ilye itnekenhele itne arpelhe arlpentye akngerre atnyeneke nhenge arne date-ngentyele-arteke. ¹⁰ Itne anteme arlikeke alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkarte, chair-elarle anemeke uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke uthenele anwernenhe akayake-ileke-arle, anwernenhe mwantyele arntarntaremele ilweme-ketye. Anwerne anteme renhe-atherrenhe akwetethe akertne utyernerlte-anemele tnaketyenhe." ¹¹ Kenhe alkere-arenye ingkirreke akenhe chair yanhe ikwerele tnerrirreke, alartetye 24 arey-arlike, atnunthe 4-pele-arlike. Itne ingkirreke anthurre artepe kwene-irremele, ulperre interrirremele, Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreke, ¹² alakenhe angkemele, "Yewe, Unte Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe kwenhe arraty mwerre anthurre aneme, Unte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilyernpenye anthurrele akwetethe mpwareme, akaperte altywerele mpwarerle-anemele. Anwerne kwenhe Ngkwenge akwetethe akangkemele aneme Ngenhe akwetethe tnakewarremele. Unte kwenhe Ngkarte anwerne-kenhe itethe akwete-ante anerle-aneme. Ye, yanhe kwenhe mwerre aneme."

¹³ Kenhe alartetye anyentele akenhe ayenge apayuthneke, "Angwenhe apeke-ame tyerrtye nhenhe areye mantere mperlkere-akerte? Nthenhe-ngentyele-ame itne apetyeke?" ¹⁴ Ayenge anteme ikwere angkeke, "Yekwe, ayenge akutne. Unte apeke-arle itelareme."

Re-anteme atyenge angkirtnerlunge, "Arrpenhe areyele kwenhe itnenhe arlkarentye-iletartye, itnenhene atwemele, rlkerte anthurre ilemele. Kele anteyearle re apeke itneke akurne anthurre irreke, itne Ngkarte-ngentyele akwete untyeme-irretyakenhe. Itne kwenhe arrekwele arne akurne areye mpwaretyarte, itne akenhe itelareke Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle itneke ilwekenge, alhwe ikwerenhe itneke thelelheke. Itne anteme mantere itnekenhe alhwe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhenge alheweke itnenhe mperlkere-ilemele. ¹⁵ Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne kwenhe chair mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhenge arrekwele tnerlte-aneme, ingwartentyele arltele-akake tyatyte Ikwere-nhenele Ikwere akwetethe warrke-irremele. Rarle thewe, chair-elarle anerle-anemeke, itnenhe arntarntaremele, re itnekenge akwetethe anerle-aneme. ¹⁶ Itne kwenhe awethe angayakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge kwatyke angkethakwe-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe arlengele apeke urele apeke itnenhe awethe ampetyakenhe anetyenhe. ¹⁷ Kele Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke, chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anemeke, re itnenhe akayake-iletienhe mwantyele arntarntaremele, yepe-yepe arntarntarentyente akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye-arrpe arntarntareme-arteke. Arrantherre itelareme nthakenhe-arle yepe-

yepe arntarntarentyente akngerrele yepe-yepe ikwerenhe areye kwatyke-werne antywyetyeke akngeme. Nhenge itne apeke kwatyke yanhe-arteke antywerlunge itne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Ngkartele kwenhe alkgulyte itnekenhe urrparetyenhe, nhenge itne awethe artnyetyakenhe anetyenhenge."

Rarle Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, ankere arrpenhe, 7-arle, ularte-iweme

8 The anteme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke areke pipe imarteye-iweke-arle renhe akwete arntwirrkerlunge. Nhenge the aretyame re ankere arlware ingkernenye, 7-arle, pipe-ngentyele ularte-iwerlunge, kele imerte alkere akertne ikwerele nterte anthurre aneke nhenge angketye-arlike-akenhe anthurre aneke akweke ware. ² The anteme areke alkere-arenye seven-pele Ngkartenge arrekwele tnerlunge, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe-arrpe trumpet atnyenetyeke antheke.

³ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele panthe arntwirrkeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke. Panthele-arlunge tyerrtye areyele arne nhenge ankere-arteke akwernet-yarte imerte renhe itemele nhenge yanhe-ngentyele kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre anthurre antyetyenhenge. Chair mwerre akngerenge arrekwele arne arrpenhe tneke ankere itetyeke arne akertneke-arlike itne-arle arne areye Ngkartele akwetethe itetyarte. Alkere-arenye yanhe apetyemele ure itwele tnetye-alheke ankere-arle ampetyameke. Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme renhe ankere akngerre-apenhe anthurre antheke ure yanhe ikwere-arlike arrernetyeke Ngkartele ampetyeke. Nhenge re arne renhe ureke arrernemele ampetyeke. Ngkartele ure kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre anthurre ntyernemele Re akangkemele anthurre aneke. Alakenhe-anteye-arle, nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye Ikwere angkemele, angkentye itnekenhele Ikwere-werne antyemele nhenge Ikwere akangkemele anetyeke. ⁵ Kele imerte alkere-arenye yanhele tyampite inemele kwerte-kwerte-arle ntyentye mwerre akngerre ilemeke. Re aperke ure rerrke-ngentyele ineke tyampite ikwere-arlike arrerneke. Re-anteme arne renhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne iweke. Nhenge re iweke-iperrele kwatyke angkerlunge, kwatyke alarrkeme, apmere ahelhe nhenhe akngelheke tyarrpe-irremele.

Alkere-arenye areyele pewe-ileke trumpet itnekenhele aywerre akngerre-anteme-irrerlunge

⁶ Kele alkere-arenye seven-pele pewe-iletetyeke-urletye aneke trumpet seven-pele itnekenhele aywerre akngerre iletetyeke. ⁷ Kenhe alkere-arenye arrekwele-iperrele pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre irrerlunge, iparrpe anthurre kwatyke apweteke-arlike ure-arlike alhwe-arlike alkere-ngentyele thelelheke ahelheke-arlike itnyeke. Kenhe apmere arrpenheme urele ampeke, arne arrpenheme-arlike name ingkirreke-arlike. Kenhe ahelhe arrpenhe akenhe mwerre akwete-arle aneke.

⁸ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme, pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-irrerlenghe. Iparrpe anthurrele apwerte akngerre anthurre akenhe akwele-arle ampekeke alkere-ngentyele kwatye alayeke atnyeke. Itere arrpenhenge akenhe kwatye alaye re alhwe-irrerlenghe. ⁹ Kenhe arne arrpenheme-arlike kwatye kwene-arenye yanhe ikwerenge ilweke, boat arrpenheme akngelhetyamele kwatye alaye ikwerenge ul-takelheke kwatyeke irrpeke.

¹⁰ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme, pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-anteme-irrerlenghe. Iparrpe anthurrele kwerralye purle anyente alkere-ngentyele atnyeke ure alkngenthe-akerte ingkirreke. Re kwatye arrpenhemeke-arlike, lhereke-arlike, kwatye pintyeke-arlike, kwatye antywentye akngerre-arlike-arlike atnyeke. ¹¹ Kwerralye arritnye aneke "Kwatye Irrkerteye-ilentye akngerre." Nhenge re kwatye pintye arrpenhemeke-arlike atnyeke re itnenhe irrkerteye-ileke, kele nhenge tyerrtye areyele kwatye pintye-ngentyele antyweke itne ilwerrirreke anteme. Tyerrtye atningke anthurre ilwerrirreke kwatye yanhe-arle antyerrirrekenghe.

¹² Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme, pewe-ilemele trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-irrerlenghe. Iparrpe anthurre-arle, arne iwenhe apeke re alkngenthe arlenghe renhe itepe arrpenhe arrkngerte-ileme, atnyentye renhe itepe arrpenhe-arlike, apmere ahelhe nhenhe re-anteme ingwemerte-irrekenghe. Kenhe kwerralye arrpenheme alkngenthe pwarrytyakenhe aneke. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme arlenghe kwenhe ampetyakenhe aneke arlike mpwepeke-atwetye, ingwele atnyentye uthene kwerralye uthene ampeke akweke wareke-atwetye.

¹³ The anteme alkere arnareme imerte aremele irretye nhenge akertne anthurre alkereke-irrerlenghe. The renhe aweke arnterre angkerlenghe alakenhe, "Araye, Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke alhwarrpe anthurre awalheme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle anemeke, itneke akurne akngerre anthurre-arle irretyehenge nhenge alkere-arenye urrpetye ingkerne-ipenhele pewe-ilerlenghe trumpet itnekenhe areyele aywerre akngerre-irrerlenghe. Tyerrtye akunye areye! Urrpetye-ngare kwenhe itneke arne akurne-anthurre-irretyehenge. Arne akurne akngerre nhenhe areyele itnenhe alhwarrpe anthurrele anthetyenhe." Alakenhe renhe the aweke irretye angkerlenghe.

⁹ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre anthurre ilemele. Iparrpe anthurrele the areke alkere-arenye akurne anthurre anerlenghe. Re kwenhe kwerralye-arteke aneke alkere-ngentyele-arle ahelhe-werne-atheke atnyeke. Arrpenhele renhe key antheke iperte akngerre anthurre altywere-ilettyeke ahelhe kwene-werne-atheke-arle irreke. ¹² Kwerralye yanhele arne nhenge akngeke iperte anthurre altywere-anteme-

† Iperte nhenhe ikwere kwene-werne Ngkartele-arle arrentye areye arnerneke martemele nhenge urreke arlike ingkernenge Re itnenhe ureke-arlike iwetyehenge.

ileke, ure kwerte antyure akngerre altywere akngerre yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete akeme-irreme ure akngerre-arle ampeke-arteke. Kele imerte ingwemerte-irrerlenghe ure kwerte antyure akngerre-arle iperte anthurre-ngentyele akeme-irrerlenghe, alkngenthe arlenghe-ketye arrkngerte-ilemele. ³ Kele inteltye atningke anthurre ure kwerte-ngentyele arrateke, ahelhe-werne kwene-akerle apetyemele. Kenhe Ngkartele itnenhe akngarte-iweke itne atnethakertele-arteke atanthetyeke. ⁴ Re anteme itneke angkeke, "Atherrke arlkwetyale anetyeke arne apeke arne atherrke arrpenhe-arlike apeke, tyerrtye atanthetyale anetyeke imperre Ngkarte-kenhe-arle urlele anemeke-akerte. Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye-ante ware atanhaye.

⁵ Nhenge arrantherre itnenhe atanhemele itnenhe irrerlenghe uthnetyalaye, kele itnenhe rlkerte akngerre anthurre ilemele ware nhenge atnyentye five-peleke-atwetye ware, itnenhe akwetethe kwarnelte-anetyenhe atnethakerte yanhele-arle itnenhe atanhenghe.

⁶ Arle yanhe ikwerele-ureke tyerrtye areyele ilwetyeke ahentye anetyenhe alakenhe itirremele, 'Ayenge kwenhe iparrpe-iparrpe ilwetyeke ahentye-aneme, ayenge kwenhe uyarne anthurre itirreme rlkerte akngerre nhenhenge ularre.' Itne akenhe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe, itne kwenhe rlkerte akngerre anthurre yanhe ikwere-akerte akwete anerlte-anetyenhe."

⁷ Kele the anteme areke inteltye nanthe areye-arteke angkarre-angkarre tnerrirrerlenghe atwerretyete alhetyeke-urletye. Itne inngerre artwe areye-arteke, mwekarte akaperteke irrpeke, arrantherre itelareme tyellarre nhenge alartetye areye-arle irrpeme gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke. ⁸ Itne alte arlpentye-akerte marle-arteke, artitye itnekenhe arrirpe anthurre lionkenhe-arteke-arle. ⁹ Arerreke-arlike itne arne alkwerte iron-artekeke irrpeke, ilpelhentye akngerre. Nhenge itne ingkirreke arlpelhe akngelhengkenghe the aweke aywerre akngerre anthurre irrerlenghe, nhenge nanthe wagon-akerte atningkele aywerre untente-arteke aheke akngerre atwerretyete nhenge aywerre akngerre irremele. ¹⁰ Itne tile-akerte nhenge atnethakerte-arteke tyerrtye areye atanthetyeke itnenhe rlkerte-akngerre-ilettyeke, itne tile-le tyerrtye areye rlkerte anthurre ilettyenhe atnyentye five-ke-atwetye.

¹¹ Alkere-arenye anyente aneke inteltye nhenhe areyeke alartetye-arle, re iperte akngerre kwerte-akerte yanhe renhe arntarnte-aretyarte. Nhenge angkentye Hebrew-ele arritnye ikwerenhe Abaddon aneke, nhenge angkentye Greek-ele akenhe arritnye ikwerenhe Apollyon aneke. Arritnye nhenhe atherrele kwenhe ileme, "Nhenhe kwenhe Akethe-ante Arrernentye Akngerre-arle anekeke."

¹² Yewe, yanhe re-arteke kwenhe aneke, arne akurne anthurre arrekwenye alakenhe re-anteme urreke ulkere-arle aneme uyerretyehenge anteme, ikwere-iperrele anteme arne akurne akngerre arrpenhe atherre irretyehenge.

¹³ Alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme pewe-ileke trumpet ikwerenhele aywerre akngerre-ilemele, the

anteme aweke angkentye apwerte athirnte yanhe-ngentye apetyerlenge nthenhele-arle itne arne areye Ngkarteke ampeke. Apwerte athirnte yanhe re kwenhe aneke gold-elarle artekeke nhenge Ngkartenge arrekwele tneme. Apwerte athirnte akertneke-arleke itne arne ankere-arteke ampeme ure kwerte-ilemele nhenge ntyentye mwerre akngerre anthurre. Apwerte athirnte re itepe 4-pele-akerte, angkentye apetyeke itepe arrpe-anenhe-ngentye. ¹⁴ Re alkere-arenye trumpet-akerteke, alakenhe angkeke, "Lhere Euphrates-werne alhaye alkere-arenye four-pele irlwemele aywepetyeke unte-arle yanhe ikweringe ayerneke-arle aretyenhenge." ¹⁵ Kele re alhemele alkere-arenye four-pele irlwemele aywepeke. Kenhe Ngkarteke kwenhe itnenhe atnyenetyame nhenge arlte arratyeke-ante Ngkartele-ante ware-arle itelaremeke. Kele nhenge arlte yanhe re apetyerlenge arpenhele apeke imerte itnenhe irlwemele aywepetyeke, itne anteme alheme tyerrtye arrpenheme irrerlkngge atwetyenhenge apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele-arle anemeke. ¹⁶ Kenhe arrpenhele atyenge ileke artwe atwerrentye akngerre atningke anthurre anerlenge nanthe artepele, atningke akngerre anthurre 200 million-arle. ¹⁷ Artwe atwerrentye akngerre nhenhe areyele atnyeneke arne alkwerte-arteke iron-ngentye-arle mpwarekeke arlkenye areye-akerte nhenge arerre ilpelhetyeke. Arrpenheme athetheke aneke nhenge ure alknngenthe-arteke, arrpenheme alkere-alkere aneke, arrpenheme untarne-untarne aneke nhenge antethe-arteke. Kenhe nanthe areye akaperte lion-kenhe-akerte aneke, ure alknngenthe akngerre arakerte itnekenhe-ngentye arrateke, ure antyure-arteke akeme-irreme ntyenge irrtirte-akerte. ¹⁸ Ure alknngenthe-arlke ure antyure-arlke nanthe arrakertengentyele arrateme tyerrtye atningke anthurre irrerlkngge atwerlenge apmere ahelhe arrpe-anenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke akenhe itethe akwete aneke. ¹⁹ Nanthe areyele itnenhe irrerlkngge atweke nhenge arrakertengentye tile areyele-arlke, tile itnekenhe akaperte apmwe-kenhe-arteke-akerte, itne tyerrtye areye irrerlkngge atweke nhenge apmwe ahe-akngerre areyele-arle uthnemele irrerlkngge atweme-arteke.

²⁰ Ahe nhenhe ikweringe-ntyeye tyerrtye atningke anthurre ilwerrirreke. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye akenhe itethe akwete aneke itne akenhe arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe akwete mpwarerlte-anemele. Itne-arle kwenhe arne akurne nhenhe areke itne ikwere-iperre atere awelhetyakenhele aneke Ngkartewerne perte-irremele, arrangwe-arle. Itne arrentye areye-ketye untyemurle-irretyakenhe itne akenhe akwete-arle itnenhe tnaketyarte. Arne ingkirreke anthurre itne arne-ngentye apwerte-ngentye mpwareke-arle itne arne nhenhe areyeke akwete anthurrele ahentye anemele itnenhe akwetethe tnakemele. Itne arne yanhe areye tnaketyarte gold-engentye-arle silver-ngentye mpwarekeke tyerrtye-arteke-arle anekeke. Itne akwetethe tnakeme arne yanhe areye

uyarne-arle areme, uyarne-arle aweme, uyarne-arle untheme. ²¹ Tyerrtye areyele akurne akwete mpwarerlte-anemele perte-irretyakenhele, apure awelhetyakenhele. Itne arrpenhe areye irrerlkngge atwetyarte, arrpenhe areye artenge-iweme itnenhe rlkerte-iletyeke, itnenhe arne arrngkwelthele uthnemele, itne kwenhe anyelknggele interreme, arne arrpenhe-kenhe areye anyelknggele inemele-arlke. Itne kwenhe apure irretyakenhe aneke, alhwarrpe awelhemele angketyakenhe, itne Ngkartewerne utepe-irretyakenhe, arrangwe-arle.

Alkere-arenyele pipe akweke imarteye-iweke-arle atnyeneme

10 The anteme alkere-arenye akngerre-apenhe arpenhe areke alkere-ngentye atnarnpe-intyerlenge. Re kwenhe tnetyame angkulye artelheke nhenge mantere-arteke, mpwelarre akaperte itepe arrpe-anenhele aneke. Inngerre ikwerenhe imparrkeye anthurre aneke nhenge uternele ampeme-arteke, ngkwerne ikwerenhe imparrkeke ure alknngenthe ngkwerne-arteke. ² Re kwenhe pipe akweke atnyenemele arrpenhele-arle kele altywewere-ilekngge. Ingke akwe-aratyeye re kwatye alaye akngerrele tneke, ingke akwangenyeye re apmere ahelhele tnemele. ³ Re arnterre anthurre arlkeke nhenge lion akngerre-arle arlkeme-arteke. Nhenge re arlkeke-arle-iperre arne iwenhe apeke re kwatyele arnwangkemele-arteke alkere-ngentye seven-ngare arrware angkemele. ⁴ Nhenge tharle arrware awemele ayenge alhetyeke itirreke intelhe-iletyeke iwenhe-arle angkekngge. Kenhe urreke the iwenhe apeke renhe intelhe-iletyenhenge, the aweke angkentye arrpenhe alkere-ngentye angkerlenge, "Impaye! Intelhe-iletyalaye angkentye kwatye-arle seven-ngare angkekeke! Itnenhe alengke-iweme, arrpenhe areyeke iletyle anaye!" Kele the impeke intelhe-iletyakenhe aneke.

⁵ Kele alkere-arenye yanhe ingke ikwerenhe-arle ahelhe uthene kwatye alaye utheneke-arleke arnernekeke ilye akwe-arratyeye imerte akertne-ilel-hemele alkere-werne-atheke. ⁶ Re-anteme angkeke, "Tyerrtye areye awerrirraye! Ngkarteke kwenhe itethe akwete-ante aneme. Re kwenhe aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle mpwarekeke, alkere-arlke, kwatye-arlke, arne arrpenhe ingkirreke-arlke. Ikweringe arrekwele kwenhe ayenge arrekantherre angkeme, 'Arrantherre itelareme arrule anthurre Ngkartele-arle alengke-iwemele atnyeneke nhenge iwenhe apeke renhe-arle Re itirretyeke mpwaretyeke, Re yanhe areyeke-ante ware ileke angkentye Ikwerenhe-arle arpenhe areyeke ilerlte-apekeke. Lyete kwenhe angkentye Ngkarteke-kenhe nhenhe akethe-irretyenhenge. Re renhe arratelhe-iletyenhe nhenge alkere-arenye ingkernenyeye pewe-ilerlenge trumpet ikwerenhele angkentye akngerre-anthurre-iletyeke.'" Alakenhe re alkere-arenye akngerre-apenhe yanhe angkeke.

⁸The anteme awethe aweke angkentye re-anteye alkere-ngentyele angkerlenge, "Alkere-arenye alartetye yanhe-werne alhaye, kwatye alaye uthene ahelhele uthene tnerle-anemeke. Pipe yanhe renhe inetyeke alhaye rarle atnyenemeke, pipe apelaye kele-arle altywere-ilekeke."

⁹Kele the anteme alkere-arenye apayuthnetyeke alheke ayenge pipe anthetyeke. Re-anteme atyenge angkeke, "Me, inaye renhe arlkwaye! Arrakerte kwenele renhe ngkwarle ikwemeye-arteke arrkerneyenhe, arlkwemele iperrele anteme unte awelhetyenhe atnerte ngkwihne atnerte irrkerteye-irrerlenge."

¹⁰Kele the anteme pipe akweke renhe alkere-arenye iltye-ngentyele akngeke renhe arlkwemele. Arrakerte kwenenge the arlkwemele arrkerneme ngkwarle-arteke, nhege the arne renhe akwerneke-iperrele, re atnerte irrkerteye-ilerlenge.

¹¹Kele re-anteme atyenge angkeke, "Tyerrtye ingkirreke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe awethe ilerle-apetyeke alhaye nthakenhe-arle itneke irreyenhe. Itneke apmere arrpe-anenhe ilerle-apaye, tyerrtye angkentye arrpe-anenhe areyeke, tyerrtye yenpe arlkenye arrpenheke-arrpenheke, imerte tyerrtye alartetye areyeke-arlike ilemele."

Yanhe atherre-akerte Ayeye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ilerle-apekeke

11 Kele arrpenhele ayenge arne arlpentye arratyetheke. Ngkarte anteme angkeke, "Arne nhenhe inaye imerte tyatye akngerre-werne alhemele nthenhele-arle tyerrtye areyele Ayenge tnakewarremeke. Arne yanhe akwetethe kwene arrernaye akwetethe anthurre arrkernemele nhege yanhe-ngentyele anteme unte akaltye anetyenhege, apmere yanhe akngerre apeke-arle anemenge. Arlpentye akngerre apeke-arle apmere yanhe re anemeke, urtekeke apeke. Alakenhe-anteye apwerte athirnte akngerre yanheke arrkernaye, arne areye-arle Atyenge itentye akngerre. Tyerrtye arrpenhe atningke apmere yanhe kwene ikwerenge tnerlte-aneme, Atyenge angkerlte-anemele. Tyerrtye nthakentyeke araye, atningke anthurre apeke, urrpetye apeke. ²Kele ahelhe tyatye aketheke arrkernetyale, re akngerre apeke ithwenge apeke, tyatye kwenele-ante ware mwantyele arrkernaye. Alakenhe mpwaraye, Tharle ahelhe akethe tyerrtye apmere arrpenhe-arenye areyeke anthemenge, Ayenge-arle arratyethe itelaretyakenheke, itne anteme ahelhe renhe ingkele ulthetyenhe renhe akurne-ilemele, apmere Atyeperre anthurre Jerusalem anteye. Itne ahelhe renhe akwetethe ultherlte-anetyenhe atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye. ³The anteme artwe ayeye ilentye akngerre atherre yernetyenhe angkentye Christ-kenhe ilerle-apetyeke, itne Atyenge akwetethe angkerlte-anetyenhe atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye. Itne mantere iltelheye ntheke-nthekeke irrpetyenhe alte nanikute-ngentyele mpwareke imernelhetyeke ratherre alhwarrpe awelhemele tyerrtye areyele-arle akurne mpwarekeke." Alakenhe Re atyenge angkeke.

⁴Ngkarte atyenge akwete angkeke, "Kenhe artwe nhenhe atherre arne olive atherre-arteke, alkngenthe atherre-arteke-arlike imparrkerle-anerreme. Arrantherre itelareme arne olive yanhe atherre, alkngenthe atherrame-arlike Atyenge arrekwele tneke, ahelhe nhenheke alartetye anthurre-arle. ⁵Tyerrtye arrpenhe areye ikwere-atherre ahentye anthurre anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe nhege angwenhele apeke renhe-atherrenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke arrkernerlenge, kele urele ikwere-atherrenge arrakertenge arratemele itnenhe uyerrelhe-ileme. Tyerrtye areyele renhe-atherrenhe uyarne atweme.

⁶"The renhe-atherrenhe Utmenge Atyinhe anthetyenhe kwatye alkere-ngentyele arrkngrte-ilettyeke, kele anteme kwatyeke arrangkwe anetyenhe nhege ratherre angkentye Atyinhe ilerle-aperrlenge atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye. The renhe-atherrenhe Utmenge Atyinhe anthetyenhe kwatye ingkirreke akurne-ilettyeke tyerrtye areyele-arle antywerlte-anemeke nhege yanhe-ngentyele kwatye akngarte-iwelhetyenhege alhwe-anteme-irreyenhege. Awethe-anteye The Utmenge Atyinhe renhe-atherrenhe anthetyenhe nhege ratherre arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe ilettyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkirreke ikwerele. Kele nhege ratherre ahentye anemele, ratherre arne akurne arrpenheke-arrpenhe atningke-ngare arratelle-ilettyenhe, apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele.

⁷"Kele ratherre angkentye Atyinhe apmere arrpe-anenhe ikwerele ilerle-aperrtyenhe atnyentye 42-ke-atwetye. Ratherre angkentye yanhe ilerle-apeke-arle uyerrelhe-ileme, arrentye akngerre-apenhe anthurre kwenhe iperte akngerre yanhe-ngentyele arratetyenhe renhe-atherrenhe arlkarentye-ilettyenhe. Re arlenge-arlentye ikwere-atherrenge atwerremele unthetyenhe, renhe-atherrenhe irrerlkngge atwetyeke-atwetye. ⁸Kele atyalangke ikwere-atherrenhe iwerre mpwepele intetyenhe apmere akngerre Jerusalem ikwere-atherrenhe Jesus arne arntarlkweke-arleke arlpare arrernekenge. Apmere Jerusalem re apmere Sodom uthene Egypt uthene-arle aneke-arteke. Itelaraye, apmere yanhe atherreke-arlike tyerrtye areyele arne akurne mpwarewarretyarte anteye.

⁹"Ye, atyalangke yanhe atherre kwenhe yanhe ikwerele intetyenhe arlte urrpetyeke-atwetye. Kenhe tyerrtye areye akenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyetyenhe, angkentye arrpe-anenhe angkemele, tyerrtye yenpe arlkenye arrpenhe areye-arlike. Itne atyalangke yanhe atherre akwetethe arerlte-anetyenhe, arrkngrte-ilemele arrpenhe areye apetyemetye atyalangke atherre iperteke arteme-ketye.

¹⁰Kenhe nhege tyerrtye areye Atyenge-werne-arle utepe-irreyakenhe anemeke, atyalangke atherre aremele, itne akangkemele anthurre anetyenhe warrkene Atyinhe nhenhe atherre-arle kwenhe ilwekenge. Itne kwenhe akangkemele alakenhe angkerreyenhe, "Kele mwerre anthurre-arle! Yanhe atherre-arle ilweke! Ratherre kwenhe anwerneke ahe akngerre anthurre

anetyarte, anwernenhe akwetethe alkngetherre ilet-yarte, kele lyete anteme ratherre anwerneke arne akurne areye uyarne mpwareme awethe.' Itne anteme apurte-irretyenhe, arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye akangkemele antherretyenhe." Alakenhe renhe Ngkarte atyenge angkeke.

¹¹ Nhenge the aremele arne nhenhe areye mp-wareke-arle iperre, kele anteme arlte urrpetye uyer-reke-iperrele Ngkartele renhe-atherrenhe aheye an-theke, renhe-atherrenhe akarrelhe-ilemele, ratherre anteme ilweke-arle-iperre akeme-irreme, tnerle-an-erreke ware kweye. Nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke an-thurrele renhe-atherrenhe arerrirremele itne ap-atemele anthurre atere anthurre awelheke. ¹² Kele yanhe atherrele aweke angkentye alkere akertne-ngentyele arnterre anthurre alakenhe arlkerlenghe, "Mpwele-aye, nhenhe-terne apetye-alhurraye!" Kenhe yanhe areyele ikwere-atherre-arle atnerte ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke, renhe-atherrenhe areke alkere-terne atheke alherlenghe angkulyele-ureke. ¹³ Arlte ikwerele-antele ahelhe arnterre anthurre akngernelheke apanpe akiltye-irremele, apmere ar-rpenheme-arlike atakelheke, tyerrtye atningke an-thurre ilweke 7,000 anthurre. Kenhe tyerrtye areye, itethe-arle akwete anekeke, atere anthurre irreke imerte angkerremele, "Arraty kwenhe Ngkarte alk-erele aneme, Re lterrke anthurre anemele."

¹⁴ Ahelhe akngelheke-arle iperre apanpe akiltye-ir-reke-arle anteye, ahele atherre-ngare re aneke, kele uyerremele anteme. Awethe anteme ahele arrpenhe re lyete aneme, urrpetye-ngare anteme irretyenhe.

Alkere-arenye ingkernenyele anteme trumpet pewe-ileme aywerre-ilemele

¹⁵ Kele alkere-arenye ingkernenyele anteme trumpet pewe-ileke aywerre-ilemele, alkere akertnele arrpenhe atningke arnterre anthurre angkeme, itne alakenhe angkeke, "Lyete Ngkarte Alartetye anwerne-kenhe uthene Alere Ikwerenhe Jesus Christ uthene, lterrke akngerre-arle anerle-anerremeke, alartetye irretyenhe apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele, Ratherre alartetye akwete-ante anerle-anerretyenhe." ¹⁶ Nhenge artwe akngerre-arle 24-ele, chair areyenge-arle Ngkartenge arrekwele anerlte-aneme, trumpet yanhe awerrir-remele, itne artepe kwene-irreke ulperre interrir-remele Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreke. Itne alakenhe angkemele,

"Ngkarte Alartetye-aye, Unte kwenhe arrekwelenye aneme, Unte apele itethe akwete-ante anerle-aneme. Unte kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge mwerre akngerre-ulkere.

Anwerne kwenhe Ngenhe akangkemele anthurre tnakewarreme Unte-arle kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre anerlenghe, Unte-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe ingkir-reke renhe arntarnte-aremenge.

Kenhe yanhe areyele, Ngkwenge-arle ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke, Ngenhe uyarne akurne-ileme.

¹⁸ Unte tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye Ngkwengenge ar-rekwele ngkernetyenhe Unte itnenhe akalkelhe-ile-tyeke, yanhe areyele-arle Ngenhe awekeke, kenhe ar-penhe areyele-arle Ngenhe alhule-iwekeke.

Unte anteme yanhe areyeke ahele-irretyenhe Ngen-he-arle alhule-iwekeke.

Unte kwenhe itnenhe ureke-arleke iwetyenhe.

Kenhe tyerrtye mwerre areye-arle anemeke Unte arne mwerre areye anthirtnetyenhe.

Unte kwenhe warrkene Ngkwinge areye anthetyen-he,

yanhe areyeke angkentye Ngkwinge-arle awemele anteme ilerlte-apemeke,

yanhe areyeke Ngenhe-arle tnakewarremeke, artwe areyeke-arlike, arelhe areyeke-arle, ampe areyeke-arlike Ngkwinge-arle anemeke.

Unte akenhe tyerrtye akurne areye irrerlknghe atwirt-netyenhe,

nhenge yanhe areye tyerrtye Ngkwinge areye-arle irrerlknghe atwekeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikw-erenge."

Alakenhe rarle akngerre-arle areye angkeke.

¹⁹ Ikwere iperrele anteme arrpenhele tyatye akngerre arriwe altywere-ileke alkere akertnele-arle tnemeke. Arriwe ikwerenge-ureke the arne box ameke-ameke areke angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe 10-ak-erte kwenele. Kwaty akngerre anthurre angkeke, nhenge kwatyale anhekenge-arteke. Apweteke akngerre-apele alkere-ngentyele atnyerrirreme. Ahelhe-arlike ngkernelheke, apanpele ahelhe akiltye-ir-remele.

Kwaty kwelaye arelhe uyarne anthurre arn-twirr-keme

12 Kele arne iwenhe apeke re-anteme ilyernpenye anthurre, arrpenhe anthurre-arle apeke, alkere akertnele arrateke. The akertne-atheke apatemele anthurre areke arelhe alkere akertnele anerlenghe, mantere ikwerenhe arlenghe-arteke aneke, ingke at-nyentye akertnele aneke, tyellarre mwerre akngerre kwerralye 12-akerte akaperte ikwerenhele aneke. ² Arelhe kwenhe atnerte-atnerte aneke, re arnterre an-thurre ampwangketyame ampe akweke-arle arrate-tyeke anemenge.

³ The anteme areke arne arrpenhe anthurre alk-erenge arraterlenghe, apmwe kwaty-arenye athetheke akngerre-apele anthurre-arle aneke akaperte 7-ak-erte, rulye-rulye 10-akerte, akaperte arpe-anenheke aneke tyellarre mwerre akngerre anthurre-arle. ⁴ Tile ikwerenhele apmwe kwaty-arenye yanhele kwerralye atningke akngernelhe-ileke itnenhe alkere-ngentyele apmere ahelhe-terne-atheke iweke. Ikwere iperrele anteme re arelhe yanhenge arrekwele tnetyeke alheke re arlkwetyeke ampe akweke yanhe renhe arrater-lenghe arteke. ⁵ Kele arelhele anteme ampe urreye ak-weke atnyeneke, urreke-arle amangketyenhenge alartetye irretyenhe, tyerrtye atningke uternetyenhe arne areye mpwaretyeke. Kenhe tyerrtye areye ap-

mere arrpe-anenhe-arenyele renhe uyarne mwernte-ileme. Kenhe nhenge ampe akweke re intemele arpenhele renhe iparrpe rakerlenge apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhele renhe iparrpe ineme-ketye, renhe Ngkarte-werne akngemele chair mwerre akngerre yanhe ikwerele-arle anemeke. ⁶ Tyerrtye yanhele ampe akweke renhe rakeke-arle iperre, arelhe apmere ahur-ratyete ikwere-werne uyerrerle-alheke Ngkarte-arle ikwere akwetante mpwaretyeke, nhenge yanhe-ngentyele alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe areyele renhe arntarnte-aretyenhenge arlte 1,260-eke-atwetye.

⁷ Kele imerte atwerrentye akngerre anthurre alkere akertnele aneke. Alkere-arenye Michael, alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areyele-akerte apmwe kwatye-arenhyenge atwerrentye, alkere-arenye akurne ikwerenhe areyenge-arlike. Kele apmwe kwatye-arenyele-arlike alkere-arenye akurne ikwerenhe areyele-arlike itnenhe atwirtnetyame anteye. ⁸ Itne akwete anthurre atwerrentyame, kele Michael-kenhe areyele anteme itnenhe arlenge anthurre aywepeke. Itne itnenhe alkere-ngentyele kwene-akerle iweke itne alkerle aneme-ketye. Itne apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe-arlike alkere-ngentyele iweke, rarle thewe arrule anthurre-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe ampwe-arteke anekeke. Apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhe thewe, re kwenhe arrentye Satan arritnye aneme, tyerrtye ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke urryirremele-arle itne arne akurne mpwarerlte-anetyenhenge. Kenhe Michael akenhe alkere-arenye ikwerenhe areyele-arlike apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe ahelhe nhenhe-werne kwene-akerle iweke, alkere-arenye akurne itnenhe-arlike.

¹⁰ The anteme aweke arpenhe alkere akertnele angkentye akngerrele arkerlenge, alakenhe angkemele, "Lyete-arle Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye arye itetheke mpwareke Rarle kwenhe arrentye Satan renhe alkere-ngentyele iwerne, yanhe athewe, atyewe anwerne-kenhe areye-arle ilpernteyarteke Re itnenhe Ngkartenge arrekwele akwetethe ilpernteyarte arltele-akake, ingwele-akake. Kele lyete anteme Ngkarte Untenge Ikwerenhele renhe arlenge arlentye-werne iweke. Ye, Ngkarte kwenhe alartetye anthurre aneme, Alere Ikwerenhe anwernenhe-arle itetheke mpwaremeke, imerte arne ingkirreke anthurreke akngerre anthurre irreke-arle. ¹¹ Atyewe anwerne-kenhe, Ngkarte-kenhe-arle anemeke, itne kwenhe arrentye Satan anathe-ileke renhe aywepemele. Iwengenge-arle-ame arrantherre itirreme arrentyele itnenhe uyarne akurne-ileke Jesus-ketyenge untyeme-irretyeke? Itne renhe anathe-ileke Yepe-yepe Akwerrkele-arle kwenhe alhwe ikwerenhe itneke thelekenge, itne anteme renhe arratyete itelareme. Itne renhe anathe-ileke itne kwenhe angkentye arratyete ilerlte-apetyarte anteye, alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne renhe ingkwe irrerlkng atweke. Kele anteye-arle itne akenhe nhenhe itelareke, itne atere-irretyakenhele aneke itne anthel-hetyeke ilwetyeke, arratyete anthurre anteme itne ilweke. ¹² Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrantherre alkerle-arle anerle-anemeke kwenhe akangkemele ane-

tyeke. Kenhe ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyeke akurne anthurre irretyenhe, kwatyele-arle anemeke anteye, arrentye Satan-arle ahele anthurre irrerlenge arrekanttherre-werne kwene-akerle apetyeke re itelareme arlte ikwerenhe-arle urteke ware anemeke nhenge tyerrtye areyeke arne akurne areye mpwaretyeke."

¹³ Nhenge apmwele itelaremele, Michael-elarle renhe apmere ahelheke-werne iweke, re itirreke, "Yewe! Lyete, the kwenhe arelhe yanhe alwerneme, ampe urryeye akweke-arle atnyenekeke." ¹⁴ Kenhe arpenhele akenhe arelhe renhe arpelhe irretye akngerre-kenhe antheke-arle, re alkereke-irretyeke apmwe kwatye-arenye yanhe ikweringe-ntyele nhenge apmere ar-rangkethe-werne Ngkarte-arle ikwere akwetante mpwarekenge. Nhenge re yanhe ikwere irretye-alhemele itne renhe merne antheke, renhe mwantyele arntarnte-aremele uterne 4-peleke-atwetye apmwe kwatye-arenye-ketye. ¹⁵ Kele apmwe kwatye-arenye re-anteme kwatye urewe-arteke antewe-irreke arrakerte ikwerenhe-ngentyele arelhe yanhe ikwere-werne-atheke, re apeke renhe kwatye urewele akngetyeke. ¹⁶ Kenhe Ngkarte akenhe ahelhe altywere-ileke nhenge kwatye yanhe re kwene ikwere-werne atheke thelelhetenyehenge renhe akngetyakenhe anteme aneme. Kele arelhe re-anteme mwantye alkereke-irreke. ¹⁷ Kele apmwe kwatye-arenye re-anteme ahele-anthurre-irreke re unthetyeke alheke ampe arpenhe arelhe-kenhe areyenge atwerrentyeke, yanhe areyenge-arle Ngkarte-kenhe anemeke. Itne kwenhe aneme Ngkarte-arle aywerrke awerlte-anemeke, angkentye Jesus-akerte arratyete-arle ilemeke. ¹⁸ Kenhe apmwe kwatye-arenye re-anteme apetyemele kwatye alaye akngerre iterele tnetye-alheke.

Arrentye atherrame-akerte kwatye alayenge-ntyele-arle arratekeke

13 The anteme areke arrentye kwatye alaye ikweringe-ntyele akeme-irremele arraterlenge akaperte 7-akerte rulye-rulye 10-akerte. Rulye-rulye-arrpeke-arlenge akenhe arne akweke tyellarre-arteke-arle re atnyeneke alartetye irrpentye akngerre-arteke, akaperte-arrpeke-arlike angkentye akurne intelhe-ileke-arle Ngkarteke-arle anyurre-irremeke. ² Arrentye tyerrtye alkng atherrke akngerre-apehe-arteke atnyeneke nhenge leopard-arteke, ingke ikwerenhe tywepmare arlpentye akngerre-akerte nhenge bear-arteke, arrakerte ikwerenhe aneke lion-kenhe-arteke. Apmwe kwatye-arenyele arrentye renhe ngangkere ikwerenhe-arrpe antheke nhenge re-artekele arne arpenheke-arrpenhe mpwaretyenhenge ilyernpenye anthurrele. Re arrentye ileke chair ikwerenheke-arlike arranelhetyeke arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyeke apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle anemeke. ³ Nhenge the arrentye yanhe renhe akaperte 7-akerte aretyamele, the areke akaperte anyente impepe anerlenge re irrerlkng atwetyeke aneke! Nhenge tyerrtye apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye areyele renhe aremele

itne apatemele anthurre, alakenhe ikwerenge anteme itne renhe apenteke nhenge rarle alartetye irrekenge. ⁴ Itne apmwe kwatye-arenye renhe tnakeme rarle arrentye ngangkere ikwerenhe-arrpe anthekenge tyerrtye ingkirreke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenyeke alartetye anetyeke. Itne arrentye-inpe tnakewarreke alakenhe angkemele, "Tyerrtye arrpenhe arrentye nhenhe-arteke kwenhe anetyakenhe aneme. Arrpenhele renhe uyarne atweme. Re atwentye arrpenhe anthurre, arrpenhe ingkirreke nhenge ilyenpenye anthurre-ulkere."

⁵ Kele apmwe kwatye-arenyele arrentye tyerrtye leopard-akerte-arteke ileke ayeyele ilelhetyeke Ngkarteke akengentye angketyeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anetyeke atnyentye 42-eke-atwetye. ⁶ Re anteme Ngkarte arrenkwelthele akurne-ileme arratye Renhe iltemele anteye, apmereke-arlike akengentye angkemele Rarle anemeke, yanhe areye-arlike Ikwereenge-arle alkerere anemeke. ⁷ Apmwe kwatye-arenyele arrentye awethe ileke atyewe Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge atwerretyeke itnenhe aterele-anthemele. Re anteme itnenhe atweke arraty, itnenhe rlike-anthurre-ilettyeke. Re awethe angkeke apmere arpenenheke alartetye anetyeke, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke-arlike, tyerrtye areyeke-arlike angkentye arpenenhele-arlike angkemele, tyerrtye areyeke-arlike yenpe arkenye arpenenhe-akerte-arlike anemeke.

⁸ Kenhe tyerrtye atningke apmere nhenhe-arlike anemeke artepe anemele kwene-irreke arrentye yanhe renhe tnakemele, kenhe tyerrtye arpenhe areyele akenhe renhe tnaketyakenhe aneke. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye-kenhe arritnye Yepe-Yepe Akwerrkele pipe-nge intelhe-ileke-arlike itne itethe akwete-ante anetyenhenge. Urreke ahelhe nhenhe mpwaretyenhenge Re arritnye itnekenhe intelhe-ileke-arlike. Yepe-yepe Akwerrke nhenhe athewe, itne irrerlike atwerrirreke-arlike. Kenhe atyewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhe areyele arrentye renhe tnakewarrentyakenhe aneke.

⁹ Tyerrtye ingkirrekele kwenhe mwantye anthurrele awetyeke nhenge irlpe-werne ilemele angkentye nhenhe renhe Ngkarte-ngentye: ¹⁰ Ngkarte kwenhe arrekhantherre akaltye aneme, Re itelareme yanhe areyele arrekhantherre-arlike ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke arrenhantherrenhe arpenheme arntwirrkemele jail-ke akwernetyenhe. Re itelareme anteye yanhe areyele arrekhantherre-arlike ahentye anetyakenhe anemeke, arrenhantherrenhe arpenheme alyweke akngerrele aketyenhe irrerlike atwemele. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkarte-kenhe areyele Renhe akwetethe awerlte-anetyeke, Renhe arraty apenterlte-anetyeke.

Arrentye arpenhe arrateme

¹¹ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke arrentye arpenhe ahelhe kwene-ngentye arraterlenge. Arrentye nhenhe re rulye-rulye atherre-akerte nhenge yepe-yepe akwerrke-arteke re angkentye angkeke apmwe kwatye-arenye-arteke. ¹² Arrentye arrekwenyeyele arrentye in-

tertenye ileke alartetye anetyeke ngangkere akngerre-akertele tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre uternetyeke iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke rarle ilemeke. Kele re-anteme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre uterneke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlike anemeke arrentye arrekwenyeyele kwene-irremele renhe tnaketyeke, atweke-arlike yanhe thewe akaperte anyente utylene akngerre-akerte mwerre-antepe-arlike irrirtnekeke. ¹³ Kenhe arrentye intertenyele akenhe arne atningke ilyernpenye anthurre mpwareke tyerrtye ingkirrekele aretyeke, itne anteme apatemele anthurre aneke. Re ure alkere-ngentye ahelhe-werne atnyetyeke ileke nhenge tyerrtye ingkirrekele alkenge arerlenge anthurre. ¹⁴ Re arne akngerre anthurre areye mpwareke nhenge arrentye arrekwenyeyele arerlenge, tyerrtye areyele apmere arpenenhe-ngentye renhe aremele arraty itelareke, itne itirreke rarle akwele alartetye anthurre anekeke-athene. Kele imerte arrentye yanhele itnenhe uterneke arne mpwaretyeke arrentye arrekwenyeyele ahirre-arteke-arlike anemeke, yanhe athewe akaperte anyente-akerte utylene akngerre yanhe-akerte alyweke akngerre-apeenhe-ngentye itethe-arlike awethe-irrirtnekeke, renhe-arteke. Kele itne yanhe renhe-arteke anthurre mpwareke. ¹⁵ Kenhe arrentye intertenyele arne yanhe aheye antheke itne-arlike mpwarekeke, re anteme angketyeke. Re imerte tyerrtye atningke irrerlike atwetyeke alhemele itne kwenhe ikwere artepe kwene-irretyakenhe aneke renhe tnakewarrentyeke. ¹⁶ Kele anteme arrentye intertenye re akenhe arpenhe uterneke tyerrtye areyeke-arlike imperre arrentyetyeke, nhenge intelhe-ileke-arlike-arteke. Tyerrtye arpenhemele imperre yanhe akwe-arratyetyeke-arlike atnyeneke, kenhe arpenhemele akenhe imperre yanhe urleke-arlike atnyeneke. Ingkerreke anthurrele imperre atnyeneke, tyerrtye akweke areyele, tyerrtye apmwe areyele, tyerrtye apwerte mane akngerre-akerte areyele, alhengkeye areyele, yanhe areyele alartetyeke-arlike warrke-irremeke, arpenhe areyele itneke-arrpe-arlike warrke-irremeke, ingkirreke anthurre imperre yanhe itneke-arlike-arrpe atnyeneke. ¹⁷ Imperre yanhe thewe aneke arritnye arrentye-kenhe, number ikwerenhe-arlike. Kenhe tyerrtye angwenhele apeke re imperre renhe-arlike atnyenetyakenhe anekeke, re merne uyarne ineme, mantere-arlike, arne iwenhe apeke arpenhe renhe uyarne ineme, itne arne iwenhe apeke renhe apwerte maneke uyarne antherreme.

¹⁸ Angwenhele-ame imperre arrentye-kenhe itelareme? Nhenge arpenhele apeke iterle-ame-iterle aneme re anteme imperre renhe count-eme-ilaye, ikwere-akerte akaltye-irretyeke, imperre nhenhe-arlike kwenhe arritnye artwe-kenhe ilerlenge, imperre 666.

Ayeye Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-akerte ikwerenhe areye-arlike

¹⁴ Kele the anteme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke apwerte akertnele tnerlenge areke, apwerte yanhe Zion arritnye aneke Jerusalem-ele. Yanhe ikwerele tyerrtye atningke ikwerenge apurte tnerlte-aneke, 144,000 an-

thurre. Urle itnekenhe-arrpeke-arlenge arrpenhele ar-ritnye Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-kenhe intelhe-ileke, arritnye Ngkarte-kenhe-arlike. ² The aweke angwenhe apeke re alkere akertne-ngentyele angkerlenge. Re arnterre anthurre angkeke nhenge kwatye aywerre angkeme-arteke nhenge apwerte akertnenge thelel-hemele, nhenge kwatye angkeme-arteke. Nhenge the aywerre awemele re kwenhe angkentye mwerre akngerre anthurre-arteke nhenge aywerre tyerrtye ar-eyele-arle guitar apeke arrkene-irreme-arteke. ³ Kenhe tyerrtye 144,000-anthurre akenhe chair Ngkarte-kenhenge arrekwele tnetyame, atnunthe 4-pele-arlike akngerrepate 24-arlike. Itne yanhe ikwerele tnetyame alyelhentye alkarle alyelhemele itne-ante ware-arle itelarekeke. Arrpenhe-ante alyelhentye alkarle yanhe ikwere uyarne akalthe-irreme. Nhenhe areye kwenhe Ngkarte-arle itetheke mpwarekeke nhenge itne apmere ahelhe nhenhe anetyartenge, itne-ante ware kwenhe alyelhentye alkarle nhenhe ikwere akalthe-irreme. ⁴ Tyerrtye 144,000 nhenhe areye kwenhe Ngkarte-ante ware akwetethe arraty mwerre anerlthe-aneme. Nhenhe areye kwenhe aneke arelhenge-arle intetyakenhe anekeke, itne urlerte akwete anetyarte angwarelhemele. Itne akwetethe yanhe renhe apentetyarte Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge nthenhe-werne apeke re alherlenge. Artwe nhenhe areye kwenhe aneke Ngkarte-kenhe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhe anteye. Artwe nhenhe areye kwenhe arrekwenye areye-arteke aneme Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arle itetheke mpwarekeke Ngkarte-werne akngemele anteye. ⁵ Itne kwenhe urrtirremele iletakenhe aneke, arrpenhe ilpernteyakenhe aneke, iwerre akurnele anetyakenhe aneke, arrangwe-arle.

Alkere-arenye urrpetye-akerte

⁶ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye arpenhe alkere akertne anthurrele alkereke-irrerlenge. Re kwenhe apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyame tyerrtye ingkirrekeke angkentye mwerre-akerte iletaye, tyerrtye areyeke angkentye arrpenhe areyele-arle angkemeke, tyerrtye arrpenhe areyeke yenpe arlkenye arrpenhe areye-arle anemeke anteye. ⁷ Alkere-arenye re anteme arlkemele angkeke, "Ngkarte akertne utyernerlthe-anemele tnakewarraye arlthe-arle angathe-irremenge Rarle nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyeke itnenhe akalkelhe-iletaye. Renhe tnakewarraye Rarle alkere, ahelhe, kwatye alaye, kwatye pintye, ingkirreke anthurre aknganekenge."

⁸ Alkere-arenye arrpenhe anteme ikweringe in-tertele apetyeke imerte angkemele, "Awerrirraye! Apmere yanhe Babylon arritnye aneme tyerrtye atningkele-arle tnakewarremeke, kele lyete anteme atakelheke arltwe anteme intemele, tyerrtye areye apmere yanhe-arenye uyerrekenge anteye. Arrantherre itelareme tyerrtye areye apmere yanhe ikwerele-arle anerrirretyarte kwenhe akurne anthurre anetyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye arrpenhe areye apmere arrpe-anenhe ngentyele apetyetyarte itnekenge apurte-irreke-arle

itne-arlike akurne-irrerreke tyerrtye areyele apmere yanhe-ngentyele-arle itnenhe uternetyarteke. Arrantherre itelareme, nthakenhe-arle nhenge tyerrtye anyentele apeke arrpenhe ngkwarle antywyetyeke uternemele re anteme antyweme arerte-irremele, imerte arrpenhe areyenge apale interremele. Yanhe alakenhe re-arteke kwenhe itne akurne-irreke itne anteme Ngkarteke alkgwirreke anthurre."

⁹ Awethe-anteye alkere-arenye arrpenhe alkereke-irremele apetyeke, arrpenhe yanhe atherre alheke-arle iperre, re-anteme arnterre anthurre alakenhe angkeke, "Ngkarte kwenhe ahele akwete aneme tyerrtye areyeke-arle artepe kwene-irremeke arrentye yanhe tnakewarremeke arrentye yanhe renhe, tyerrtye areyeke-arle arne arrpenhe-arle mpwarekeke arrentye-arteke-arle renhe-arle tnakewarremeke. Re tyerrtye yanhe areyeke ahele anthurre aneme anteye imperre-arle atnyenemeke iltye akwe-arratyale apeke nhenge urlele apeke. Ikwere-arle itne mpwarekenge Re itnenhe ure kweneke-arleke iwetyenhe nhenge kwerte arntirte-arle ntyemeke. Itne arnterre anthurre ampangketyenhe, nhenge Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-artekele uthene alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele kwenhe arerlenge. ¹¹ Kwerte ure-ngentyele itnenhe-arle ampemeke, re akwete-ante akertne antyerle-anemele. Arlthe uthene ingwe uthenele itne akwetethe ampangkerte-anetyenhe. Alakenhe nhenhe re kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke irretyenhe arrentye yanhe renhe-arle tnakewarremeke arne yanhe re-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge yanhe areye ingkirrekeke arrentye yanhe ikwere-arle anhelherlthe-anemeke imperre ikwerenhe itne-arrpeke-arleke intelhe-ilekenge." Alakenhe-arle alkere-arenye ingkerne-iperre angkeke.

¹² Alakenhe ikweringe anteme tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyele, Ngkarte-arle awerlthe-anemeke imerte mpwarerlthe-anemele iwenhe-arle Re itneke ilemeke, Jesus-arle itelarerlthe-anemeke, akwetethe awemele renhe arraty itelarerlthe-anetyeke anaye.

¹³ The anteme aweke arrpenhe atyenge alkere-ngentyele angkerlenge, "Pipe-ke alakenhe intelhe-ilaye! 'Lyete-ngentyele yanhe areyele Jesus-arle apenterlthe-anetyarteke nhenge itne apmere ahelhe nhenhele itethe anemele, kele itne alkere akertnele akangkemele anthurre-arle anetyenhe.'"

Nhenge Utmenge Akngerrele nhenhe renhe awemele, re angkeke, "Arraty apelaye! Ilweke-arle iperre itne akwete warrke-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. Kele-anteye-arle itne ltyerretyete, Ngkarte-arle kwenhe yanhe areyeke akangkentye anthurre anerlenge iwenhe apeke renhe-arle mpwaretyarteke, Re itnenhe mpwaretyete ileke."

Arrpenhele tyerrtye akurne areye irrerlkng atweme

¹⁴ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme the alkere arnareke, the anteme areke artwe-arteke angkulye mperlkerele alkere akertne anthurgenge anerle-anerlenge. Re mwekarte-akerte gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke alartetye areye irrpentye akngerre, iltye ikwerenhenge

re alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte arlpentye akngerre atnyenemele yanhe rarle kwenhe arrirpe akngerre anthurre anekeke. ¹⁵ Alkere-arenye arrpenhe tyaty akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele arrateme artwe yanhe ikwere arlkeke angkulye mperlkerenge-arle anetyameke ikwere angkemele "Alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte ngkwihne inaye! Merne wheat ingkirreke kwenhe apmere ahelhe antekele mpenge-anteme-irreke. Ingkerreke anthurre aketyeke alhaye, apurtelhe-ilemele imerte!" ¹⁶ Kele re mpwareke iwenhe-arle renhe alkere-arenye mpwaretyeke ileke. Re merne wheat alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte arlpentye akngerrele aketye-alheke apmere ahelhe antekele-arle lyapemeke imerte ingkirreke apurtelhe-ilemele.

¹⁷ The anteme areke alkere-arenye arrpenhe tyaty akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele arraterlenge, reinpe alyweke arnkwerte-arnkwerte arlpentye akngerre atnyenemele arrpenhe nhenge-arteke.

¹⁸ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the alkere-arenye arrpenhe areke, alkere-arenye-arle ure arntarnte-arentye akngerre anemeke akwetethe-arle amperle-anemeke apwerte athirnte ikwerenge nhenge kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre-akerte. Re alkere-arenye arlkeke alyweke ankwerte-ankwarte-arle atnyenetyameke angkemele, "Merne kripethe areye kwenhe kele mpenge-irreke apmere ahelhe ikwerenge. Itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre arne altyeye-altyeye-ngentyele alyweke yanhe-akertele aketyeke alhaye imerte itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele!" ¹⁹ Kele re alhemele mpwareke nhenge iwenhe renhe alkere-arenye mpwaretyeke ileke-arle, merne renhe alyweke ikwerele akemele. Itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele re itnenhe akngemele arne akngerreke-arleke akwernemele, tyerrtye areyele-arle merne kripethe itnenhe ulthetyarteke akarrwe rlpuntyeke. Ayeye nhenhe kripethe-akerte kwenhe angkeme tyerrtye areye-akerte akurne-arle mpwaremeke. Alakenhe kwenhe angkeme Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele-irretyenhe itnenhe ulthemele atwemele anthurre-ante. ²⁰ Kenhe apmere akethenge Ngkartele kripethe areye ultheke akarrwe rlpuntyemele yanhe-ngentyele alhwe akngerre arne tyampite ikwerenge-ntyeye athelherlenge nhenge Re kripethe itnenhe rlpuntyeke-iperrele. Re kwaty urewe akngerre-arteke apetyeme, alhwe yanhe re iperte akngerre aneke untye artwe-kenheke-atwetye, re kwenhe arlenge-arlentye anthurre kwaty urewe re irntwarre-akerle-irremele kilometre 300-eke-atwetye.

Ayeye alkere-arenye seven-akerte rlkerte-ilemeke-arle

15 Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke iwenhe apeke arrpenhe renhe alkere-akertnenge arraterlenge arne iwenhe apeke re akngerre-apenhe anthurre renhe nhenge the renhe areke-iperrele apatemele anthurre. Alkere-arenye 7 aneke, Ngkartele itnenhe ileke rlkerte arrpenhe 7-pele tyerrtye akurne areye anthetyeke alhetyeke. Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke ahe akngerre anthurre irreke-arle Re alkere-arenye nhenhe 7-pele yerneke itnenhene rlkerte-

ilemele atwetyeke apeke apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arlke kwaty alaye-arlke akurne-iletyeke. Nhenge itne tyerrtye areye rlkerte-ileke-arle atwemele anteye uyerrelhe-ileke-iperrele, kele itne impetyenhe anteme. Ngkarte anteme ahele-irretyakenhe anetyenhe. ² The awethe-anteye areke kwaty alaye akngerre kelathe-arteke areke anteme, re kwenhe ure uthene kelathe uthene anyente-irreke-arle-arteke. The areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre kwaty alaye iterele tnerlenge kelathe-arteke-arle anemeke. Nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele anemele, nhenhe areyele arrentyetye ayene-ilelheke-arle, re itnenhe uyarne uterneke ikwere artepe kwene-irretyeke renhe tnaketyeke nhenge arne renhe apeke re-arteke-arle anekeke tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Itne imperre 666-kwenye aneke, imperre nhenge arrentye-kenhe anemeke. Itne ingkirreke arne guitar-arteke arnyeneke Ngkartele-arle itnenhe anthekeke. ³ Itne yanhe ikwerele tnerirreke alyelhentye Moses-kenhe alyelhemele, arrantherre itelareme nhenge Moses-arle Ngkarteke warrke-irretyarte. Itne Jesus-eke alyelheme anteye, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke. Itne kwenhe alakenhe alyelheme:

"Ngkarte, Unte anyente-ante ware kwenhe arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye aneme,

Unte anyentele ingkirreke anthurre mpwareme ilyernpenye anthurre.

Nhenge anwerne arne ingkirreke aremele Unte-arle mpwarekeke, anwerne apateme anthurre.

Unte apele tyerrtye areyeke apmere ingkirreke anthurre-ngentyele alartetye anthurre aneme,

Unte itneke arraty anthurre angkeme itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anemele.

⁴ Tyerrtye ingkirreke kwenhe Ngkwenge atere ware itirreme

artepe anemele kwene-irremele Ngenhe tnakeme, itne ingkirrekele-arle itelarerrirreme Unte-arle Alartetye aneme.

Unte anyente ware kwenhe mwerre anthurre aneme.

Tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre kwenhe apmere arrpenenhe-ngentyele apetyetyenhe Ngenhe akertne utyernetyeke tnakewarremele,

Unte-arle arraty mwerre itirrerlenge akwetethe arne ingkirreke arraty mwerre mpwarerle-aneme."

⁵ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the awethe arnareke tyaty akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe alkere-akertnenge aremele, arriwe altywere anekenge. Kwenenge ilthe ameke-ameke atyperre Ikwerenhe tneke, apmere nhenge itne angkentye ameke-ameke Ngkarte-kenhe areye atnyenetyarte. ⁶ Kenhe alkere-arenye 7-pele areyele, arne akurne seven-arle yernekeke, tyerrtye areye arlkarentye-iletyeke tyaty akngerrenge-ntyeye arrateke. Itne mantere mperlkere anthurreke irrpeyame amparrkerlenge-arle. Itne antayeke irrpeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke arerre ayernelheke. ⁷ Kenhe atnunthe 4-pele yanhe ikwerele tnerirretyame, anyentele alkere-arenye 7-arrpe apanthe antheke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke. Ngkartele anteme ngkwarr-

le-arteke apanthe seven-eke-arleke theleke imerneyeke Rarle ahele anthurre aneke. Rarle thewe akwete-ante-arle anemeke, Re kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke ahele anthurre aneme arne akurne-arle mpwaremeke.

⁸ Nhenge Ngkarte apmere ameke-ameke yanhe ikw-erenge anemele angkulye kwerte akngerrele renhe ar-krngerte-ileme areme-ketye, Rarle ilyernpenye anthurre anerlenge, rltterke anthurre-arle anemele. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke tyerrtye areye apmere ameke-ameke yanheke uyarne irrpeme. Alkere-arenye 7-areyele rlkerte yanhe areye thelemele uyerrelhe-ileke-arle iperrenge, tyerrtye areye anteme awethe kwene-werne irrpetyeke.

Alkere-arenye seven-akerte

16 Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the aweke arrpenhe ty-aty akngerre ikw-erenge-ntyeye arnterre anthurre arlkerlenge alkere-arenye areyeke apanthe 7-arle atnyenetyameke, "Nhenhe-ngentye alherlthe-itye arne kwatye athetheke-arteke apmere ahelheke apanthe 7-ngentye thelaye. Nhenhele kwenhe imer-netyenhe Ngkarte-arle tyerrtye areyeke ahele anthurre aneme Ikwere-ketye-arle artepe utyeme-ir-rekeke Rarle itnenhe atwetyenhenge anteye."

² Kele alkere-arenye arrekwele-iperrele apanthe ikw-erenhe-ngentye ahelheke theleke, kenhe tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurrele arrentye tnakewarremeke utyene akurne anthurre-akerte aneke, itne uyarne itirremele. Tyerrtye yanhe areye imperre arrentye-kenhe-akerte, itne kwenhe arne nhenge arrentye-arteke tnakewar-remele tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Nhenhe areye thewe utyene akurne anthurre-akerte aneke nhenge alkere-arenyele arne renhe apanthe-ngentye thelekenge.

³ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikw-erenhe-ngentye kwatye alayeke theleke, alaken-henge anteme kwatye ingkirreke akurne-irremele athetheke-irreke nhenge alhwe tyerrtye ilweke-arle-arteke akngarte-iwelheke. Atnunthe arrpenheke-ar-rpenhe ingkirreke kwatye-arenye, ilweke anteme.

⁴ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikw-erenhe-ngentye kwatye lhere uthene kwatye pin-tye utheneke theleke. Alakenhenge anteme kwatye lhere-nge uthene kwatye pintye-nge ingkirreke anthurre re alhwe-werne akngarte-iwelheke. ⁵ Kenhe the alkere-arenye aweke kwatye ingkirreke anthurre-arle arntarnte-aremeke Ngkarteke angkerlenge, "Unte kwenhe arraty anthurre Ngkarte aneme, Unte-ante arraty mwerre aneme. Unte apele Ngkarte lyete-arle anemeke itethe akwete-arle aneke! Arne akurne nhen-he areye Unte-arle apmere ahelhe nhenhe-werne yerneme kwenhe mwerre anemenge Unte-arle kwen-he tyerrtye ingkirrekeke arraty itirreme. ⁶ Tyerrtye areyele, akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke, atyewe Ngkwihwe areye irrerlkng atwemele nhenge yanhe areye angkentye Ngkwihwe-arle ilerlte-apemeke. Itne tyerrtye Ngkwihwe areye atweke alhwe itnekenhe thelelheke itne anteme itnenhe irrerlkng atweke.

Alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme Unte kwatye alhwe-werne akngarte-iwemele itnenhe antyewetyeke an-theke." ⁷ The anteme arrpenhe aweke apwete athirnte-ngentye angkerlenge ure kwerte ntyentye mwerre akngerre-arle antyeme-ngentye, "Ye, Ngkarte Alartetye, Unte kwenhe arraty akngerre anthurre aneme, ilyernpenye anthurre. Unte arraty-arle itirreke itnenhe rlkerte-ilemele."

⁸ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikw-erenhe-ngentye arlengeke theleke. Arlenge anteme urinpe anthurre irreke, tyerrtye areye arnterre ampetyeke. ⁹ Kele arlengele tyerrtye areye ampeke anthurre, kenhe itne anteme Ngkarteke ahele-an-thurre-irreke renhe iltemele Rarle itnenhe arlengele arnterre anthurre ampemenge. Itne akwele utepe-ir-retyakenhe-arle irreke Ngkarte awetyeke Renhe tnake-warreyeke anteye, arrangkwe-arle akenhe itne aneke. Itne kwenhe mwernte-irreke akwetethe anthurre akurne mpwarerlte-anemele.

¹⁰ Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikw-erenhe-ngentye apmereke theleke arrentye akngerre-arle anentye akngerre ikwerele, alakenhe ikw-erenge anteme ingwemerte anthurre irreke apmere arrentye-kenhele, yanhe areyele arrentye renhe-arle awerlte-anemeke uyarne anthurre itirreme, itne amp-wangkemele artneke alenye akakwelhemele itne-arle uyarne anthurre itirrekenge. ¹¹ Itne Ngkarteke ahele akengentye angkemele Renhe ilteke, Alartetye-arle alkere akertnele anemeke, itne-arle utyene akngerre-akerte uyarne anthurre itirrekenge. Itne akenhe akwete anthurre-arle arne akurne areye akwenpele mpwarerlte-aneke itne Ikwere-werne utepe-irritnetyeke itirretyakenhe aneke.

¹² Kele alkere-arenye arrpenhele anteme apanthe ikw-erenhe-ngentye lhere Euphrates-ke theleke. Kele kwatye yanhe re uyerreke ahelhe-anteme arerlye-ir-reke. Ngkarteke kwenhe nhenhe mpwareke nhenge yanhe-ngentye alartetye areye artwe irraweye anthurre itnekenhe areye-akerte urreke ikngerre-ngentye apetyetyenhenge ahelhe arlenye ikwerele tyan-hetyeke. ¹³ The anteme areke utnenge akurne ur-petye arraterlenge antyetyerre-arteke-arle anemeke. Anyente apmwe kwatye-arenye arrakerte-ngentye arrateke, arrpenhe arrentye nhenge arrakerte-ngentye arrateke, arrpenhe ayeye ilantheke-arle arrak-erte-ngentye arrateke urtyirremele ilemeke-arle.

¹⁴ Utnenge nhenhe areye kwenhe akurne anthurre aneke, itne arne akurne arrpe-anenhe ilyernpenye anthurre mpwaretyame. Itne alartetye ingkirreke ap-mere ahelhe anteke nhenhe-arenye areye-werne al-heke itnenhe apurtelhe-ilemele atwerretyeke-urletye. Kenhe Ngkarteke akenhe, Alartetye Impene-arle ane-meke, itnenhe ileme nhenge arlte iwenhe anthur-enge arraty ahele atwerretyeke.

¹⁵ The Alartetye Jesus angkerlenge aweke, "Tyerrtye areye-aye, ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye. Ayenge kwenhe anyelkng-anyelkng apetyetyenhe, nhenge anyelkngalthele ingwele apetyeme-arteke. Nhenge

ayenge apetyemele ayenge yanhe areyeke akangkemele anetyenhe akarre akwete-arle anerlthe-anemeke, atyenge arelhomele, mwerre akwete-arle anerlthe-anemeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne apure awalhetyakenhe anetyenhenge. Nhenge tyerrtye-arteke-arle mantereke akwete-arle irrpemeke, re apure-irreme-ketye nhenge tyerrtye areyele renhe ar-erlenge akethe untherlenge.”

¹⁶ Kele arrentye urrpetyele antyetyerre-arteke-arle anekeke alartetye areye artwe irraweeye itnekenhe areye-akerteke antangkeke, itnenhe ingkirreke apmere Armageddon arritnyenge apurtelhe-ilemele akngetyetyeke. Kenhe yanhe areye akenhe angkentye Hebrew-ele angkeme arritnye yanhe renhe alakenhe ileme.

¹⁷ Kele alkere-arenye ingkernenyele anteme apantthe ikwerenhe-ngentyele alkereke theleke. Iparrpe anthurre angkentye chair mwerre akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe-ngentyele pipe kwenele-arle anemele arnterre anthurre alakenhe angkeme, “Kele kwenhe, kele uyerreke.” ¹⁸ Kenhe kwatye alarrkeke, kwatye arnterre anthurre unernenge angkeke, ahelhe arnterre anthurre akngelheke, apmere ahelhe ingkirreke anthurre anteme akiltye-irreke. Ahelhe awethe-anteye akngelheke akngerre-ulkere, tyerrtyele kwenhe aretyakenhe aneke alakenhe re arrekwenge akngelherlenge.

¹⁹ Kele anteme apmere akngerre Babylon arritnye akalke-irreke apmere urrpetye anteme aneke. Apmere akngerre arrenhe ingkirreke anthurre atakelheke, nhenge ahelhe akngelhemele re apmere arrenheme atakerlenge. Kenhe Ngkartele anteme akenhe itelareke tyerrtye atningke apmere Babylon-arenye-arle akwetethe akurne mpwawerlthe-anetyartenge, kele Re anteme itneke ahele-anthurre-irreke imerte itnenhe ingkirreke anthurre irrerlkngge atwemele. ²⁰ Kenhe apmere ahelhe akweke areye kwatye alayele-arle utepe-akerrirremeke imerte uyerremele, anetyakenhe aneke, apwerte antherrye areye-arlke atnyemele uyerreke.

²¹ Kwatye apweteke akngerre alkere-ngentyele atnyer-irreke iparrpe anthurre. Itne kwenhe ulthentye akngerre anthurre, nhenge itne-arle iron-ngentyele mpwareke-arteke. Itne artwe uthene arelthe uthene ingkirreke atwetyame, itne uyarne anthurre itirreme. Itne apatemele anthurre aneke, itne Ngkarte akwetethe ilterlthe-anemele Ikwere akengentye angkemele Rarle itnenhe alakenhe atwetyamenge.

Arelhe apmere akurne akngerre Babylon-arteke-arle aneme

17 Alkere-arenye 7 yanhe areye ikwerele tnerrir-retyame apantthe arltwe areye-akerte. Kele anyente itneke-ngentyele apetyemele atyenge angkeke, “Nhenhe-werne apetyaye the ngkwenge arelthe akurne imernetyenhenge artwe atningkenge-arle apwerte maneke interle-anemeke, Ngkartele-arle renhe irrerlkngge atwetyenhenge lyete. Arelhe nhenhe-akerte arrenhe itirraye, re kwenhe apmere akngerre Babylon-arteke aneme, nthenhele-arle artwe ingkir-

reke arelthe arrenhe areyenge akwetethe interlthe-apemenge. Apmere akngerre yanhe kwenhe lhere atningke itwele. ² Kenhe alartetye areye akenhe apmere arpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyemele apmere akngerre yanhe ikwerenge apurte-irrerlthe-aneme itne ingkirreke anthurre anteme akurne-irremele re-arteke, arelthe arrenhe areyenge interlthe-apemele, akngwelye areye-arteke akwele. Alakenhe-anteye tyerrtye areye ahelhe anteke-ngentyele apetyemele akurne-irreremele tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenye areyele-arle itnenhe uternerlenge akurne mpwaretyeke. Itne itnenhe ngkwarle antyewetyeke antheme, antyeweke-arle-iperre itne arerte-irremele akurne anteme mpwareme, angwenhe apeke ikwerenge intemele, re-arteke.” Nhenhe kwenhe alkere-arenyele atyenge imerneke, atyenge ilemele.

³ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele anteme Utnenge Akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe atyenge-arleke irrpelenge, alkere-arenye apetyemele ayenge apmere ar-rangkethe-werne akngeke. Apmere yanhe ikwerele the arelthe areke, arrentye athetheke anthurre ulkereke arrernelherlenge. Arrentye yanhe akaperte 7-akerte rulye-rulye 10-akerte aneke. Angkentye akurne-ante anthurre arrentye nhenhe aneke arrenhele-arle intelhe-ilekeke, Ngkarteke-arle anyurre-irremeke.

⁴ Kenhe arelthe akenhe mantere athetheke mwerre akngerreke irrpeme, re arne mwerre akngerre arrenhe areyeke irrpeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke apwerte tyepere areye-ngentyele-arlke, iltyle-kenhe areye, ingke-kenhe areye, untye-kenhe areye, atyep-kenhe areye-arlke. Ilyele re tyampite arntwirrkeke gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke arne akurne anthurre areye-akerte rarle mpwareke. Arrantherre itelareme, re artwe atningke anthurrenge inteke, arne akurne arrenhe areye mpwaretyarte. Arne akurne akngerre yanhe areye rarle mpwareke-arle tyampitele-arlenge arrernerlenge-arle mpwanke anthurre. ⁵ Arrenhele arelthe urleke-arleke arritnye anyente intelhe-ileke-arle. Arritnye yanhe re aneke angkentye alengkiwentye-akerte arrenhe areyele itelaretyakenhenge anetyarte, kenhe lyete anteme tyerrtye ingkirrekele itelareme iwenhe apeke renhe arritnye ilemenge. Nhenge intelhe-ilyentele alakenhe ileme, “Ayenge kwenhe apmere akngerre anthurre Babylon aneme, mikwe ingkirrekeke arrenhe areyenge-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke interlthe-anemeke. Arne akurne ingkirreke anthurre-arle atyenge-ngentyele arrateme.”

⁶ The areke arelthe yanhe arerte-irrerlenge nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye irrerlkngge atweke-iperrele kele imerte alhwe itnekenhe anteme antywemele, tyerrtye yanhe areyele-arle akwetethe anthurre Jesus arratyete itelarerlthe-anekeke.

Nhenge the arelthe nhenhe aremele ayenge apateke anthurre. ⁷ Kenhe alkere-arenye anteme atyenge angkeke, “Iwenhenge-arle-ame unte apateme anthurre? The kwenhe lyete ngkwenge ilyetyenhe imernemele nhenge iwenhe unte lyete arernenge, arelthe yanhe, arrentye-arlke renhe-arle akngernerle-apemeke, yanhe-arle thewe akaperte 7-akerte rulye-

rulye 10-akerte. ⁸ Arrentye yanhe re unte-arle lyete ware arerle-iwerneke kwenhe itetheke-amparre aneke ilweke anteme re, arrpenhele renhe iperte akngerre anthurreke akwerneke. Kele lyete anteme re iperte akngerre ikweringe-ntyete arrateme. Nhenge tyerrtye akurne areyele aremele arrentye renhe iperte akngerre-ntyete arraterlenghe itne apatetyenhenge anthurre. Tyerrtye nhenhe areye kwenhe aneme arritnye-arle Ngkartele pipe-ke intelhe-iletyakenhe anekenge, yanhe areye itethe-arle akwete-ante anetyakenheke anetyenhe. Kenhe arrentye yanhe re kwenhe arrekwele-arle itetheke-amparre anekeke re anteme ilweke, awethe anetyakenhe anteme aneke, re kwenhe awethe arratetyenhe Ngkartele anteme renhe uyerrelhe-iletyeke anthurre, renhe irrerlknghe atwetyenhe anthurre.”

⁹ Kele alkere-arenyele anteme atyenge arrentye yanhe ikwere-akerte awethe ileke. “Unte apeke ilyernpenye anthurre aneme, unte ayeye nhenhe renhe itelaretyenhe nhenge akaperte-werne ilemele. Kenhe akaperte 7-ele apwerte antherrtye 7-akerte arratyebileme nthenhele-arle arelhe yanhe anemeke.

¹⁰ Akaperte areyele, itne ileme-anteyele alartetye 7-akerte. Kenhe alartetye 5-pele interteke-interte kele aneke uyerreke anteme, lyete anteme aneme anyente akwete aneme apmere ikwernenheke alartetye antime, kenhe arrpenhe akenhe alartetye irretyakenhe akwete-arle. Nhenge re alartetye irreke-arle iperre, re arlthe arlenghe-arlentye anetyakenhele, arrangwe-arle. Akweke ware re anetyenhe imerte uyerretyenhenge anteme. ¹¹ Kenhe arrentye yanhe re itethe-arle anekeke ilweke-arle anteme, re kwenhe alartetye arpenhe aneme nhenge eight-ngare. Re kwenhe arraty akurne anthurre anetyenhe nhenge alartetye arpenhe 7 areye-arteke. Kenhe Ngkartele kwenhe renhe ure kweneke-arleke iwetyenhe renhe uyerrelhe-iletyenhe anthurre.”

¹² Kenhe alkere-arenyele atyenge arrentye yanhe ikwere-akerte akwete anthurre iletyame. Re angkeke, “Rulye-rulye yanhe 10-pele unte-arle areke, itne kwenhe alartetye 10-pele aneme, kenhe itne akenhe alartetye irretyakenhe akwete-arle. Itne akenhe arrentye yanhe ikweringe apurte-arle-irretyenhe nhenge re alartetye irrerlenghe, itne ikweringe apurtele tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye anerlte-anetyenhenge. Itne kwenhe itneke alartetye arlthe arlenghe-arlentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe, arlthe urteke ware itne anetyenhe, nhenge hour anyenteke ware-arteke, kele itne anteme uyerretyenhe, itneke alartetye akwele aneke akweke ware. ¹³ Kenhe nhenhe 10-pele itne ingkirreke itirreke arne renhe-anteye mpwaretyeke, itne arrentye yanhe ikwere angkeke, ‘Unte anyente-arenyele kwenhe arne ingkirrekeke alartetye akwete anetyenhe, anwerne kwenhe ngenhe-ante ware awetyenhe mpwaremele iwenhe apeke renhe unte anwernenhe mpwaretyeke ileme.’ ¹⁴ Alartetye 10-pele uthene arrentye uthene kwenhe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-nge atwerretyenhe. Re akenhe itnenhe irrerlknghe atwetyenhe itnenhe

uyerrelhe-iletyenhe, Rarle kwenhe Atyeperre anthurre aneme alartetye arrpenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye-arle anemeke. Re King aneme, King arrpenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye-arle anemeke. Tyerrtye yanhe areye ikweringe-arle anemeke itne kwenhe aneme Ngkartele-arle akngakeke, renhe-arle arraty itelarerlte-anemeke.” Alakenhe nhenhe re-arteke kwenhe alkere-arenyele atyenge ileke.

¹⁵ Kele alkere-arenyele re atyenge awethe angkeke, re atyenge arelthe akurne yanhe-akerte ileke alakenhe angkemele, “Awaye, the ngkwenge arraty-iletyenhenge iwenhe-arle unte arekeke. Itelareme, nhenge unte arelthe akurne yanhe areke apmere akngerre yanhe-arteke-arle anemeke, nhenge lhere akngerre areye itwele. Lhere akngerre yanhe areye kwenhe tyerrtye areye aneme apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele, tyerrtye yanhe arlkenye arrpenhe areye-akerte, tyerrtye areye-arlthe akngentye arrpenheke-arrpenhe-arle angkeme. ¹⁶ Itelaraye, unte rulye-rulye 10 areye areke, itne alartetye 10 areye-akerte, arrentye akngerre-akerte-arlthe ileme. Itne apurte-irretyenhe ingkirreke anteme arelthe yanheke ahentye-anetyakenhe anetyenhe artwe atningkenghe-arle interle-apemeke. Itne arne mwerre akngerre ingkirreke ikweringe-ntyete rakemele akngetyenhe rarle atnyenemeke, itne mantere ikweringe irlwetyenhe, renhe akethe-iletyenhenge. Itne tyelke ikwernenhe arlwetyenhe renhe ureke-arleke iwemele renhe irrerlknghe atwemele.

¹⁷ Ngkartele kwenhe alartetye 10-pele nhenhe areye apurtele-ileke itne anyente-arteke itirremele anetyeke nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne arrentye yanheke iletyenhenge alartetye itnekenhe anetyeke. Kele arrentye yanhe re anteme arne ingkirreke anthurreke alartetye anetyenhe nhenge iwenhe-arle Ngkartele angkeke arraty irretyeken-atwetye.

¹⁸ “Arelthe akurne yanhe unte areke, re kwenhe apmere akngerre-arteke aneme. Kenhe alartetye apmere yanhe ikwere-arenyele anteme alartetye arrpenhe ingkirrekeke alartetye irretyenhe apmere ahelhe anteke nhenhele-arle anemeke.” Alakenhe renhe alkere-arenyele atyenge ileke.

Ngkartele apmere akngerre Babylon atakeme

18 Nhenhe ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenyele arrpenhe alkere-ngentyele apetyerlenghe. Alkere-arenyele nhenhe re kwenhe alartetye impene aneke ritterke anthurre-arle anemeke. Kenhe ahelhe anteke nhenhe anthurre alkngenthe-irreme rarle kwenhe imparrkemele anthurre anekenge. ² Nhenge re apetyemele arteke arnterre anthurre arlkemele angkeke, “Ngkartele kwenhe apmere akngerre Babylon ataketyeke aneme tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ikwerele kwenhe ilwetyenhe. Alakenhe ikweringe anteme arrngkwelthe arpe-anenhe apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyenhe, thipe akurne areye-arlthe yanhe ikwerele anetyenhe. ³ Tyerrtye apmere yanhe-arenyele areyele kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerlte-anetyarte. Itne mpwenye akngerre areye

anetyarte. Kenhe tyerrtye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye apmere yanhe-werne alherlte-iwetyarte itnenhe arrkernemele, iwerre akurne itnekenhe apentemele. Alartetye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye apmere ikwere-werne alhetyarte, arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anetyeke alakenhe re-anteye. Kenhe arrpenhe areyele arne areye-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke antherretyarte, apmere yanhe ikwere-werne alhetyarte. Itne arne mwerre akngerre areye akngetyetyarte tyerrtye ankeyalthe areyeke sell-eme-iletyeke, apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inirtneleme. Tyerrtye ingkirreke arerte-irreke ngkwarle-arle antyweke-iperre-arteke." Alakenhe renhe alkere-arenye yanhele atyenge ileke.

⁴ Awethe-anteye the Ngkarte aweke alkere-ngentye alangerlenge. Re kwenhe alakenhe angkeke,

"Tyerrtye Atyinhe areyaye, apmere akngerre yanhe impemele alhaye ikweringe-ntyeye arratemele.

Nhenge arrantherre apeke itnekenge apurte akwete aneme, arrantherre-inpe itne-arteke-anteye akurne-irretyenhe.

The kwenhe itnenhe arlkarentye-akngerre-iletyeke aneme itnenhe arrilemele,

itne-arle arne akurne areye ingkirreke mpwaretyartenge.

Kele iwerre akurne itnekenhe arrkernetyale anaye, The apeke arrenhantherrenhe arrileme-ketye-nge.

⁵ Itne kwenhe arne akurne areye akwetethe mpwarerlte-aneme,

itne arne akenge arrpe-anenhe aharle-iweme-arteke alkere-akertneke-atwetye.

Kenhe Ayenge kwenhe itneke ingkirrekeke akaltye anthurre aneme,

nthakenhe-arle itne akwetethe arne akurne areye mpwarerlte-anemenge,

Ayenge arne akurne yanhe areyeke alkngwirretyak-enhe aneme."

⁶ Kele Ngkarte anteme alkere-arenye yanhe areyeke angkeke, yanhe areye-arle Re ilekeke itnenhe arriletyeke,

"Arne akurne iwenhe apeke renhe-arle tyerrtye areyele apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arenye arrpenhe areyeke mpwareke,

arrantherre kwenhe itneke alakenhe-anteye mpwarirtnetyeke.

Itne kwenhe Atyinhe areye akwetethe arnterre anthurre atwetyarte.

Kele arrantherre kwenhe itnenhe atwirtnetyeke-anteye lyete, arnterre anthurre nhenge ulkere.

Akurne yanhe areye arraty-anteye arrilaye.

⁷ Tyerrtye yanhe areye apmere akngerre yanhele-arle anetyarte ayeyele ilelherlte-anetyarte.

Itne kwenhe mantere akngerre atnyeneke arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlike apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte-arlike.

Itnenhe arlkarentye-akngerre-ilaye itne uyarne anthurre itirremele anetyeke.

Tyerrtye areye apmere yanhele-arle anekeke itneke-arrpe alakenhe angkeme,

'Anwerne kwenhe arelthe impene-arteke aneme, tyerrtye ingkirrekeke alartetye-arteke.

Anwerne kwenhe warlekwerte-irretyakenhe anetyenhe, nhenhele anemele akayale artneleme, alhwarrpe anerlte-anemele,

anwerne akangkemele anthurre-tetye anetyenhe.'

Alakenhe-arteke kwenhe itne ayeyele ilelheme.

⁸ Itne-arle alakenhe tnakelherlenge, lyete ware The anteme itnenhe atwetyenhe, itne uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe.

Itne rlkerte anthurre irretyenhe anteme, tyerrtye atningke ilwetyenhe, itne alhwarrpe anthurre atnerte awelhetyenhe. Nhenhe ikwerele ureke, apmere arlenye arartye anthurre irreme merneke arrangkwe-arlike.

The apmere akngerre yanhe urele itetyenhe, re amperetyenhe uyerretyeke-atwetye.

Ayenge kwenhe Alartetye arraty anthurre aneme, Ayenge kwenhe aneme itirremele-arle nthakenhe-arle itnenhe arriletyeke."

⁹ Nhenge apmere akngerre yanhe re amperlenge, ure akwerte antyure akngerre akeme-irretyenhe, alartetye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-arenyele aretyenhe imerte arnterre anthurre arrangkemele. Alartetye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentye itne kwenhe yanhe ikwere-werne alhetyarte, mpwenye ikngwet-yarte, arne akurne areye mpwaremele, iwenhe apeke ikwere itne akangkemele anetyeke. Itne anteme kwerte antyure yanhe renhe apmere arlenge-ngentye aretyenhe, itne apmere yanhe ikwere arnterre anthurre artnetyenhe, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe renhe urele iterlenge renhe akethe-ante arrernemele.

¹⁰ Apmere arlenge-ngentye itne tneleme aretyenhe atere-irremele nhenge Ngkartele itnenhe-arlike urele iteme-aketye. Yanhe ikwerele tneleme anteme itne itirretyenhe nhenge nthakenhe-arle arne areye anetyarte-akerte. Itne angketyenhe, "Ayekaye, akurne areye. Yanhe areye apmere akngerre yanhele-arle aneme uyerreke anthurre. Apmere akngerre yanhe kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre anetyarte, tyerrtye areyele renhe tnaketyarte. Kenhe Ngkartele akenhe renhe urele iteke imerte renhe iparrpe-iparrpe anthurre atakemele."

¹¹ Kenhe tyerrtye areye, arne areye-arle apwerte ngkweltyeke antherrentye akngerre, apmere yanhe ikwere irnterre anthurre arrangketyenhe, tyerrtye areye arne areye-arle itneke-ngentye apwerte ngkweltye inetyarte, itne-arlike apeke kwenhe ilweke. Itne kwenhe itneke-ngentye apwerte ngkweltye awethe uyarne ineme. ¹² Itne apatemele anthurre uyarne itelaretyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe mpwaretyeke. Itne apayuthnerremele anetyenhe, "Angwenhele-ame gold uthene silver uthene anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe, apwerte mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlike? Angwenhele-ame mantere arlkenye arrpenhe mwerre akngerre areye anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe, antere unpe mwerre-angkere ntyeme-arlike? Angwenhele-ame arne arrpenhe mwerre akngerre areye inetyenhe

anwerne-arle apwerte-ngentyele metal-ngentyele mpwarekeke? Uyerreke kwenhe, tyerrtye areye arne mwerre akngerre areye-arle anwerneke-ngentyele inet-yarte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilwerrirreke. ¹³ Kele angwenhele-ame arne ntyentye mwerre akngerre nhenhe areye anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe, ngkwarle, antere, merne ulpmenthe, annge wheat, pweleke, yepe-yepe, nanthe areye, wagon areye-arlike, arne arpenhe ingkirreke-arlike anwerne-arle atnyenemeke? Angwenhele-ame warrkene nhenhe areye anwerne-kenhe inetyenhe? Uyerreke kwenhe, tyerrtye areye arne mwerre akngerre areye-arle anwerneke-ngentyele inetyarte kwenhe ingkirreke anthurre ilwerrirreke. ¹⁴ Arne mwerre akngerre ingkirreke itne-arle atnyenetyarte uyerreke, apwerte ngkweltye ingkirreke, arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye kwenhe ar-rangkwe aneme. Itne kwenhe arne yanhe areye-arteke awethe atnyenetyakenhe anetyenhe, arrangkwe anthurre-arle."

¹⁵ Itne alakenhe angketyenhe, itne-arle kwenhe apmeme akngerre yanhe ikwere-werne alhetyarte arne arrpenheke-arrpenhe areye antherretyeke apwerte ngkweltye akngerre inemele. Artwe yanhe areye kwenhe arlengele atere ntyenhe Ngkartele itnenhe anteme apeke urele iteme-ketye anteye. Ikwere iperre anteme itne irnterre anthurre arrangkemele alngul-tye thelelheke. ¹⁶ Itne anteme angketyenhe, "Ayekaye akunye-apenhe areye. Akurne akngerre anthurre itneke irreke-arle. Yanhe areye apmeme akngerre yanhe ikwerele-arle anemeke kwenhe uyerreke. Yanhe areye mantere mwerre arkenye arrpenhe anthurreke-arle irrpetyarte. Itne ite-kenhe areyeke irrpetyarte iltye-kenhe areye-arlike gold-engentyele-arle apwerte tyeperre anthurre-ngentyele-arlike-arle mpwarekeke. ¹⁷ Kenhe iparrpe anthurre Ngkartele arne mwerre akngerre ingkirreke anthurre atakeke."

Kenhe tyerrtye atningke akenhe boat areyenge kwaty alayele tyanenheme arne areye apwerte ngkweltyeke antherretyeke apmeme arrpe-anenhe ikwerele. Nhenge boat-eke-artweye yanhe areyele, warrkene itnekenhe areyele-arlike arlenge-ngentyele arerlte-anetyenhe, itne aretyenhe ure amperlenghe.

¹⁸ Itne mwantyele aretyenhe ure kwerte antyure akngerre akeme-irrerlenghe arlenge nhakwe. Itne anteme angkerretyenhe, "Apmeme akngerre arrpenhe ingkirreke kwenhe nhenhe-arteke anetyakenhe aneke. Apmeme yanhe kwenhe arrpenhe ingkirrekenge akngerre anthurre ulkere." ¹⁹ Nhenge itne renhe aremele, atnerte akngarte-anthurre-iwelhemele irretyenhe, arlpmenyele mperlkere anthurre ilelhemele. Itne irnterre anthurre arrangkemele angketyenhe, "Akunye-apenhe areye, akurne anthurre irreke tyerrtye areyeke apmeme akngerre yanhele-arle anemeke, itne kwenhe iparrpe-iparrpe anthurre ilwerrirreke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele apmeme arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe itnenhene akertne utyernetyarte. Yanhe areye boat akngerre-akerte areye arne arrpe-anenhe itneke-werne akngetyemele apwerte ngkweltye akngerre in-

etyarte. Lyete anteme akenhe Ngkartele-arle apmeme Babylon iparrpe atakeke arne mwerre akngerre ingkirreke-arlike yanhe ikwere-arle anekeke."

²⁰ Kele anteme arrpenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele angkeke, "Arrantherre alkere akertnele-arle anemeke, akangkemele anaye, apmeme Babylon-eke nthakenhe-arle-irretyenhe! Arrantherre kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye aneme, arrantherre angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle ilerle-apetyeke yernekeke, nhenge yanhe ayeye-arlike Ngkarteke-arle angkekeke, akangkemele anerrirraye, Ngkartele-arle kwenhe arraty mpwaretyenhe nhenge Re tyerrtye Babylon-arenye areye arrilemele itne-arle kwenhe arrekantherre arne akurne anthurre mpwarekenge!"

²¹ Kele alkere-arenye lterrke akngerre anthurrele anteme apwerte akngerre anthurre, athere akngerre-apenhe-arteke, akertne-ileke imerte kwaty alayeke-arlike iwemele. Re anteme alakenhe angkeke, "The kwenhe apwerte yanhe kwaty alayeke-arlike iweke, re uyerreke anteme. Kele, alakenhe renhe-arteke Ngkartele apmeme akngerre yanhe Babylon ataketyenhe renhe akethe-ante arrernemele athirnte-iletienhe, arrantherre anteme renhe uyarne aretyenhe. ²² Arrpenhe anyente-ante-arle anetyakenhe alyelhentye-arle mwerre alyelhetyeke anemeke apmeme yanhe ikwerele, arrpenhe-arle anetyakenhe guitar akangkemele arrkene-irremele anetyenhe. Arrangkwe anteme kwenhe lyete anetyenhe, nterte anthurre anteme anetyenhe. Arrpenhe anyente anetyakenhe merne ntange athetyeke, awetheke arrangkwe tyerrtye nhenhe ingkirreke-arle kwenhe ilwetyenhenge. ²³ Apmeme akngerre yanhe ikwerenge, arrpenhe anyenteke ar-rangkwe anetyenhe alngenthe iletieke. Artwe uthene arelthe uthene awethe anewe-aketyakenhe anetyenhe. Tyerrtye yanhe areye apmeme yanhe ikwerenge-ntyele-arle arne areye apwerte ngkweltyeke antherretyarteke kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre aneke. Tyerrtye apmeme arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe itnenhe akertne utyernetyarte. Ngangkere areye akenhe urrtye akwetethe angkentye akngerre, kenhe tyerrtye apmeme arrpenhe areye-ngentyele itnenhe arraty akwete itelaretyarte. Kenhe arne ingkirreke anthurre apmeme akngerre ikwerele atakelhemele uyerretyenhe.

²⁴ "Tyerrtye Babylon-arenye areyele kwenhe irrerlkng atwetyarte nhenge yanhe areye angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe ilerlte-apetyeke-arle yerneke, nhenge yanhe areye-arlike Ngkarteke-arle angketyeke. Itne Ngkarte-kenhe areye ingkirreke irrerlkng atwetyarte. Alakenhe ikwerenge anteme Ngkartele apmeme akngerre Babylon akethe-ante arrerneke tyerrtye ingkirreke yanhe-arenye areye-arlike uyerrelhe-ilemele."

Ngkartele apmeme Babylon atakeke-iperre, tyerrtye ingkirreke akertnele-arle anemeke Renhe tnaketyenhe

19 Ikwere-iperrele, alkere-arenye lterrke akngerre angkentye uyerreke-iperrele the aywerre aweke tyerrtye atningke-arteke alkere akertnenge apurte alyelhewarrerlenghe. Alakenhe nhenhe kwenhe itne ar-

Ikemele, "Hallelujah, anwerne Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye Rarle kwenhe anwernenhe itetheke mpwarerlenghe ilweme-ketye. Re kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre aneme arrpenhe areye-arteke anetyakenhe! Re-ante ware kwenhe ilyernpenye anthurre! ² Re kwenhe arne mwerre areye mpwarentye akngerre, akwetethe kwenhe Re arne areye arraty mpwarerle-aneme. Re arelhe akurne yanhe renhe areke, arrpenhe atningke-arle uternetyarteke, mpwenye ikngwemele apmere arrpe-anenhele. Arelhe re Ngkarte-kenhe areye irrerlkngge atweke anteye. Kenhe lyete Ngkartele anteme renhe arrileke."

³ Akertnyenye-arenye areyele arnterre alakenhe awethe arlkeke, "Hallelujah, anwerne Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye, Rarle kwenhe apmere akngerre yanhe renhe alkngenthe-ilemele itekenge, ure kwerte antyure akngerre akwete-ante akeme-irrerlenghe."

⁴ Artwe akngerrepate 24 yanhe areye uthene atnunte the 4-pele uthene Ngkarte Alartetyeke artepe-anemele kwene-irreke Renhe tnakewarremele. Rarle thewe, chair mwerre akngerrele-arle anerle-anemeke. Itne angkeke, "Yewe, anwerne ingkirrekele Ngkarte utyernelrte-anemele tnakewarreye."

Rarle, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemeke anewe akeme

⁵ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the aweke arrpenhe angkerlenghe, angkentye chair mwerre akngerre yanhe-ngentye-arteke. Re kwenhe alakenhe arlkeke,

"Anwerne ingkirrekele Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye! Warrkene ingkirreke Ikwerenhe areyele-arlke renhe akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke-anteye, lterrke areyele-arlke, alyepe-alyepe areyele-arlke; Tyerrtye ingkirreke Ikwerenhe areyele-arlke Renhe akertne utyernemele tnaketyeke yanhe Ikwere-ketye ateralthe areye-arlke."

⁶ The anteme aweke angkentye aywerre akngerre tyerrtye atningke-arle arlketyame-arteke. Angkentye kwenhe aneke kwatye-arle arnwangkeme-arteke, kwatye aywerre angkeme-arteke nhenge apwerte akertnenge thelelhomele. Itne alakenhe angketyame, "Hallelujah, anwerne Ngkarte akertne utyernemele tnakewarreye Rarle kwenhe alartetye anthurre anwerne-kenhe anerlenghe. Re kwenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele alartetye anthurre aneme apmere ahelhe nhenhe-arle anemeke. ⁷ Kele anwerne Renhe akangkemele tnakewarreye, Ikwere alyelhetyeke Rarle kwenhe mwerre anthurre anerlenghe ingkirreke mpwarentyete ilyernpenye anthurre. Lyete anteme aneme nhenge Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-artekele-arle anewe aketyeke aneme, anewe ikwerenhe akwete-ante mpwarentyete lyete anteme re ikwere akarelhomele.

⁸ Ngkartele kwenhe renhe antheke mantere mperlkere mwerre akngerre imparrkeyeke irrpetyete." Anwerne itelareme, mantere nhenhe areyele-arle anwerneke ar-

ratye-ileme warrke mwerre anthurre Ngkarte-kenhe areyele-arle Ikwere mpwarekeke.

⁹ Kenhe alkere-arenye re-anteye atyenge angkeke, "Nhenhe intelhe-ilaye: Nhenge rarle thewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke arteke-arle anemeke anewe akerlenghe, tyerrtye atningke kwenhe apetyetyenhe apurte-irremele merne akngerre akangkemele arlkwetyeke. Ngkartele tyerrtye Ikwerenhe areye anyente-irretyeke ileke-arle. Nhenge itne apurte-irremele itne akangkentye anthurre anetyenhe." Alkere-arenye anteme atyenge awethe angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe areye itne kwenhe arraty aneme, itne Ngkarte-ngentye."

¹⁰ Nhenge the renhe awemele ayenge Ikwerenge arrekwele iparrpe anthurre ulperre intemele renhe tnaketyeke. Re akenhe atyenge angkeke, "Ayenge tnaketyale anaye! Ayenge kwenhe warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe ware aneme nhenge unte-arteke-anteye warrkene arrpenhe areye-arteke tyerrtye areyeke-arle Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemeke. Ngkarte-tetye akertne utyernemele tnaketye tyerrtye areyele-arle arrpenhe areyeke-arle Jesus-akerte ilerle-apemeke, itne angkentye arratyete angkeme Utmenge Akngerrele-arle itnenhe anthekeke."

Ayeye artwe nanthe mperlkere artepele akerte

¹¹ Kele the anteme areke alkere akertne altywere-irrerlenghe, ayenge apateke nhenge nanthe mperlkere arratekenge. Artwe anyente nanthe yanhe artepele anetyame; artwe yanhe re arritnye alakenhe-akerte "Anyente Arratyete Itirrentye Akngerre, Arne Areye Arratyete Mpwarentye Akngerre." Re-ante kwenhe aneme arratyete mwerre mpwarentye akngerre-arle, tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkerneke-arle iperre aretyeke anteme itne apeke arratyete mwerre anetyartenge ithwenge apeke. Nhenge re arrpenhe areyenge atwerretyeke alhemele, re tyerrtye akurne areye-ante irrerlkngge atweme. ¹² Alkngge ikwerenhe kwenhe ure alkngenthe-arteke ampeke, re mwekarte atningke alartetye-kenhe areye akaperteke irrpeke. Tyerrtye ikwerenheke-arleke arrpenhele arritnye alengke-iwentye intelhe-ileke. Arrpenhe areyele arritnye yanhe uye itelarerlenghe, re-ante ware renhe itelareke. ¹³ Mantere rarle irrpeke-arle kwenhe alhwe-ante anthurre. Itne angkeme arritnye ikwerenhe-arle alakenhe akwele aneme, "Angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe." ¹⁴ Atwerrentye akngerre areye alkere akertnyenye-arenye atwerretyeke apurte-irreke renhe apenteke ingkirrekele nanthe mperlkereke-arle antyete, mantere mperlkereke irrpele anteye. ¹⁵ Kenhe artwe yanhe itnekenge arwekele-irretyame, arrakertele re alyweke arriripe akngerre anthurre arntwirrkemele re tyerrtye areye apmere ingkirreke anthurre-ngentyete atwerretyete impetyenhenge. Kenhe itne akenhe renhe uyarne atwirtneme renhe akwele uyarne irrerlkngge atwemele. Kele re anteme tyerrtye ingkirrekele alartetye anetyenhe, itnenhe arne areye mpwarentyete uternetyenhe rarle ilemele. Ngkarte kwenhe itneke ahele anthurre aneme renhe-arle awetyakenhe anetyenheke.

Itelaraye, nhenge artwe anyentele kripethe areye ultheme akarrwe rlpunemele-arteke, re alakenhe-arteke-anteye-arle itneke mpwaretyenhe, itneke imer-nyeteke Ngkarte-arle itneke ahele anthurre aneme.

¹⁶ Kenhe mantereke-arleke aneke ulyepereke-arleke anteye aneke arritnye arrpenhele-arle ilemeke, "Re kwenhe King aneme, King arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre ulkere, Re kwenhe Alartetye aneme Alartetye arrpenhe ingkirrekenge tyeperre ulkere."

¹⁷ Kele the anteme alkere-arenye anyente areke alerngele-arle tnyameke. Re thipe kere arlkwentye akngerre ingkirrekeke arnterre anthurre arlkeke alkerele-arle alkereke-irretyameke, "Aputelhe-ilyeteke apetyewarraye nhenge arrantherre kere ingkirreke arlkwetyenhenge Ngkarte-arle arrenhantherrenhe anthemekel!" ¹⁸ Apetyewarraye, tyelke nhenhe tyerrtye ilweke-arle areye-kenhe arlkwetye nhenhele-arle in-terle-anemeke, nanthe areye-arlke arlkwaye. Nhenhele itne ingkirreke interrreme, alartetye anthurre areye, atwerrentye akngerre areye, alartetye itnekenhe anteye, nanthe itnekenhe areye, yanhe areye nanthenge-arle apetyekeke, warrkene areye, arrpenhe areye itneke-arrpe-arle warrke-irremeke. Yanhe kwenhe tyerrtye atningke anthurre inteme arrantherre arlkwe-tyeke atyeperre akngerre areye apeke, tyerrtye alhengkeye areye apeke, tyerrtye apwerte ngkweltye akweke ware-akerte apeke, arrpenhe areye apwerte ngkweltye akngerre-akerte apeke. Ingkerreke anthurre arlkwaye impetyale itnenhe." Alakenhe renhe kwenhe re thipe areyeke angkeke.

¹⁹ The anteme arrentye renhe awethe areke. Re kwenhe alartetye apmerre ahelhe nhenhe-arenye ingkirrekenge apurte tnyame atwerrentye akngerre itnekenhe areye-akerte-arlke apurte-anteye-arle-irrekeke. Itne kwenhe renhe angkarre atwerretyeke tnerrireke nanthe artepele-arle aneme nhenge ikwewenhe areyenge anteye. ²⁰ Kenhe nanthe mperlkerenge rarle arrentye renhe arntwirrkemele renhe ayerneke akngemele. Re-inpe arrpenhe renhe arntwirrkeke anteye, yanhe re urrtye akwetethe angkentye akngerre. Re kwenhe aneme ilyernpenye anthurre-arle arne areye mpwarekeke nhenge arrentye yanhele aretyamenge. Nhenge re arne yanhe areye ilyernpenye anthurrele mpwaretyame re tyerrtye areye urrtyekelhe-ilemele imperre-arle urleke-arleke-akerte anemeke, itnenhe uterneke artepe anemele kwene-irretyeke tnaketyeke arne yanhe apwerte-ngentyele-arle mpwarekeke re-arteke-arle anekeke. Kele alartetye nanthe mperlkerenge-arle arrentye yanhe iweke, artwe urrtye akwetethe angkentye akngerre-arlke, ure alkngethe akngerreke-arleke kwerte unpe akurne anthurre re ntyeme. ²¹ Kele rarle nanthe mperlkere-akertele atwerrentye akngerre arrentye-kenhe areye irrerlkngge atweke alyweke-arle arrakertele-arle arntwirrkekeke. Tyerrtye ilweke-arle apanpele interlthe aneke. Kele anteme thipe areye apetyemele ingkirreke ankeye akngerrele arlkweke anhelke anteme itne aneke.

Itne arrentye Satan ayerneke uterne 1000-eke-atwetye

²⁰ Yanhe ikwere-iperrele the areke alkere-arenye alkere akertne-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyer-lyenge ilyte akwe-arratyete re chain arlpentye lterreke akngerre arntwirrkeke, iwenhe-akweye ikwere-arlke-akerte iperte akngerre renhe altywere-ilyeteke. ² Re apetyeke apmwe kwatyete-arenye renhe arntwirrkemele re renhe chain lterreke akngerrele ayernemele renhe ipmentye impeke anetyeke uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye. Apmwe kwatyete-arenye yanhe re kwenhe apmwe arrekwele anthurrenge-arle anetyarte, apmwe nhenge arrentye Satan arritnye. ³ Alkere-arenye re-anteme arriwe altywere-ileke, re apmwe renhe iperte akngerreke-arleke iwemele, arriwe key ikwerele martemele metyileme. Ikwere-iperrele aneke martelhentye akwete, arrpenhele renhe uyarne altywere-ileme uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye, apmwe yanhe apeke arrateme-ketye, tyerrtye areyeke awethe-ame-awethe urrtyr-remeketye. Renhe-arle iperte akngerrele uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye atnyeneke-iperrele, kele alkere-arenye anteme renhe arratelhe-ileke imerte renhe ipmentye impemele akweke wareke.

⁴ Ikwere-iperrele anteme the areke tyerrtye atningke anthurre chair mwerre akngerre ikwere areyele aneryenge. Ngkarte itnenhe alartetye anetyeke arrerneke imerte itnenhe ilemele tyerrtye areye court-eke ngker-nyeteke itneke itirremele anetyeke. The tyerrtye areye areke, arrpenhe areyele akaperte itnekenhe akeke-arle itne-arle kwenhe tyerrtye areyeke Jesus-akerte ilyartenge, iwenhe angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe angkemele anteye. Itne kwenhe arrentye renhe tnaketyakenhe anetyarte, itne artepe anemele kwene-irretyakenhe aneke, itne tnaketyakenhe arne yanhe renhe arrentye-arteke-arle anekeke tyerrtye areyele-arle mpwarekeke. Itne kwenhe imperre arrentye-kenhe atnyenyakenhe aneke, arrangkwe anthurre-arle, nhenge urlele apeke, ilyete apeke, arrangkwe-arle. Irrerlkngge inteke-arle nhenhe areye awethe anteye itethe-irritnemele, itne Jesus-nge apurte-irremele ikwewenhe alartetye areye irreke uterne 1,000-eke-atwetye. ⁵ Nhenhe areye kwenhe arrekwenye areye aneme ilweke-arle awethe-anteye itethe-irritneke. Kenhe arrpenhe areye itethe-irritnetyakenhe akwete irrerlkngge itnekenhe ware interrreke akarelhemele uterne 1,000 uyerretyeke. Itne kwenhe Ngkarteke akarelhetyame itnenhe awethe itethe-ilirtnetyeke. ⁶ Ngkarte arrwekelenye nhenhe areyeke atnerre akangkentye anthurre awelhetyenhe itethe-arle-irritnekenge. Re itneke itirretyenhe atyewe arratyete Ikwewenhe-arle aneme-arteke nhenge itnenhe akalkelhe-ileke-arle-iperrele, Re itnenhe ureke-arleke iwetyakenhe atherre-ngare ilwetyeke, arrangkwe-arle. Itne Ngkarte uthene Christ utheneke-tetye tyatyete Ikwewenhe-atherrenhele warrke-irretyenhe, itne kwenhe kwertengerle tyatyete-kenhe anteye anetyenhe Christ-nge uterne 1,000 ikwerele-ureke.

Urele arrentye Satan akurne-ilemele ampeme

⁷ Nhenge uterne 1,000 anpere-irreke-arle alkere-arenye Ngkarte-kenhele arrentye Satan iperte akngerre ikwerenge-ntyete arratelhe-iletynhe renhe irlwemele aywepetyenhe. ⁸ Re iperte akngerre yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete arratetyenhe tyerrtye akurne areyeke apmere arrpe-anenhe-werne alhetyeke anteme itneke urrtiyirremele angketyeke. Apmere yanhe areye arritnye arpenhe atherre-akerte, Gog uthene Magog uthene. Arrentye Satan-ele tyerrtye akurne areye apurtelhe-iletynhe tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areyenge atwerretyeke. Atingke akngerre anthurre kwenhe itne anetyenhe yerre akweke areye-arteke. ⁹ Itne apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele apetyetyenhe apmere ingkirreke ahelhe anteke-ngentyele, irrawe tnetyenhe angkarre atwerremele nhenge Ngkarte-kenhe areye apmere itnekenhenge utepe-akerrirremele apmere yanhe Ngkarte-arle ahentye anthurre anemeke. Kenhe ure alknгентhe akngerre anthurre alkere-ngentyele kwene-akerle apetyetyenhe itnenhe ampetyeke akethe-ante arrernemele. ¹⁰ Kenhe alkere-arenye alartetye yanhele anteme arrentye Satan iwe-tyenhe, nhenge tyerrtye ingkirreke-arle urrtiyirremele iletartyeke, apmere yanheke-arleke akwetethe-arle amperle-anemeke kwerte ntyenge irntirte-akerte, nthenhele-arle itne kwenhe arrentye renhe kele iweke-arle angkentye ilyente akngerre-arle urrtye akwetethe-arle angkentye akngerre. Urele itnenhe ampetyenhe rlyerte-anthurre-ilemele, itne anteme uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe, arltele-akake ingwele-akake, akwete-ante-arle.

Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkerneke

¹¹ Ikwere-iperrele the Ngkarte areke chair mperlkere akngerre-apyenhele anerle-anerlenghe. Nhenge re ar-ratemele, apmere ahelhe nhenhe uthene alkere uthene uyerrlenghe tyerrtyele renhe-atherrenhe awethe aretyakenhe aneke. ¹² The areke tyerrtye ingkirreke anthurre apmere ahelhe nhenhele-arle arrek-wele ilwekeke kenhe lyete anteme-arle itne awethe itethe-irritneke, itne kwenhe chair mperlkere akngerrenge arrekwele tnerrirreke: tyerrtye akngerre areye arpenhe akweke areye, alartetye areye, warrkene areye. Arrpenheme kwatye alayeke alhekwarle-irreke, arrpenheme ahelhe iperte irrarele inteke, arrpenhe areye akenhe anetyame apmere ilweke-arle areye-arle aneme ikwerele. Itne ingkirreke kwenhe chair akngerre yanhe ikwerenge arrekwele tnerrirretyame. Pipe atningke anthurre yanhe ikwerele aneke, Ngkartele anteme itnenhe altywere-ileke ingkirreke anthurre aremele. Pipe arpenhe areye ileke nhenge nthakenhe-arle tyerrtye areye apmere ahelhe nhenhele anerrirretyarte. Kenhe arpenhe areye arritnye atningke anthurre-akerte-arle aneke. Nhenge yanhe areye, iwerre akurne-arle anetyarte apmere ahelhe nhenhe ikwerele, arritnye itnekenhe pipe yanhe

areyele aneke. Kele imerte re pipe arpenhe altywere-ilemele, pipe tyepere anthurre Ikwerenhe, pipe yanhe nhenge arritnye Ikwerenhe areye-akerte-ante ware-arle. Pipe ingkirreke anthurre areke-arle iperre Ngkartele tyerrtye ingkirreke court-eke ngkerneke. Anyenteke-anyente itne ingkirreke alhemele chair mperlkere akngerre-apyenhe ikwerenge arrekwele tneke. Ngkartele anteme itnenhe arrpe-anenhe apayuthneke, nhenge nthakenhe-arle itne apmere ahelhe nhenhele anetyarte, iwenhe-arle itne mpwaret-yarte ahelhe nhenhele. ¹⁴ Ngkarte angkeke, tyerrtye areye ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe awethe, itne ahelhe ipertele intetyakenhe anetyenhe awethe. Re ure alknгентhe akngerre kweneke-arleke iweke yanhe areye Renhe-arle arratye itelaretyakenhe aneke, arpenhe nhenge-arle tyerrtye areye tnyante irrerlkngkeke atwenhe-atwenhe. Ure alknгентhe akngerre yanhe re kwenhe apmere tyerrtye akurne areye-arle awethe atherre-ngare ilwetyenhe. ¹⁵ Tyerrtye nhenge yanhe areye arritnye pipe-nge-arle anetyakenhe aneke, nhenge Ngkartele-arle arritnye tyerrtye areye-kenhe intelhe-ileke akwete-ante-arle anetyenheke, Ngkartele itnenhe ure alknгентhe akngerreke-arleke iweke.

Ayeye alkere alkarle uthene ahelhe alkarle uthene-akerte

21 Ikwere-iperrele the ahelhe arpenhe uthene alkere arpenhe uthene areke, alkarle-arle arpenhe. The ahelhe arrekwenyene, alkere arrekwenyene uyarne areme, kwatye alaye anteye the uyarne aremele. ² Kele the anteme apmere akngerre Ngkarte-kenhe areke, apmere yanhe Jerusalem, arrekwenyene anetyakenhe, alkarle kwenhe yanhe aneme. Re kwenhe alkere akertne-ngentyele atyenge-werne-atheke kwene-akerle apetyetyame. Apmere yanhe re kwenhe mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke. Nhenge marle-arle mantere mwerre akngerreke irrpeme-arteke nhenge re mpwarelherlenghe anewe inetyeke, alakenhe re-arteke apmere akngerre yanhe re mwerre akngerre anthurre aneke. ³ The anteme arpenhe aweke chair mwerre akngerre yanhe ikwerenge-ntyete arlkerlenghe alakenhe angkemele, "Ngkarte kwenhe tyerrtye areyenge anetyenhe. Re kwenhe itnekenge anetyenhe. Itne kwenhe ikwerenhe areye anetyenhe. Ngkarte kwenhe Re-arrpe itnekenge anetyenhe, Re Ngkarte itnekenhe anetyenhe. Re itnenhe mwantyele arntarnte-aretyenhe nhenge alartetye itnekenhe anthurre anemele. ⁴ Re alknгultye alknge itnekenhe-ngentyele arlknгetyenhe nhenge yanhe-ngentyele itne awethe alhwarrpe anetyakenhe anetyenhe. Itne-arle awethe ilwetyakenhe anetyenhe nhenge akayale artetyakenhe-arle anetyenhe, arrangketyakenhe anetyenhe, arnteme-arle awelhetetyakenhe anetyenhe, arne areyele-arle tyerrtye areye alhwarrpele-anthet-yartenge kele uyerreke."

⁵ Ngkarte anteme, chair mwerre akngerre yanhe ikwerele-arle anetyameke, atyenge angkemele, "Arye! The kwenhe lyete arne ingkirreke alkarle-ileme!" Re

atyenge angkeke: "Nhenhe areye pipe-ke intelhe-ilaye The ngkwenge ileke, unte-arle Ayenge-ante thenterlengere akenhe aneme-arle. The kwenhe arne ingkirreke mpwareme nhenge ayenge-arle mpwaretyeke angkeke." ⁶ Re atyenge awethe angkeke, "The arne ingkirreke anthurre mpwareke Ayenge-arle angkeke-iperre. Ayenge kwenhe arrwekele anthurre aneme, arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, Ayenge itethe akwete aneke, Ayenge akwete anetyenhe nhenge arne ingkirreke uyerrrelengere. Ayenge-arle itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. Awerrirraye, nhenge angwenhe apeke kwatyeke angkethakwe-irrerlengere, kwatyehenge itethe-arle anthemeke, kele anteme The mwantyele-arle kwatyehenge nhenge kwatyehenge pintyehenge itethe-werne akngetyerlengere, itne antyewyehenge akwete-ante anteme anemele. ⁷ Arrantherre apeke lterre akwete arrentyehenge aneme Atyenge-ketyehenge artepe untyehenge-irretyehenge anetyehenge kele The arrenhantherrenhe akwete mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-aneme. Ayenge Ngkarte arrekhantherrenhe anetyenhe arrantherre kwenhe Atyenge-artweye areye arratyehenge anthurre anetyenhe. ⁸ Kenhe tyerrtyehenge areye nhenge ateralthe-arle aneme, nhenge tyerrtyehenge areye Ayenge-arle arratyehenge itelaretyakenhe anekeke, tyerrtyehenge areye nhenge arne akurne-arle akwetethe mpwarerle-anemeke, tyerrtyehenge areye apure anetyakenhe nhenge tyerrtyehenge arrenhe areyenge-arle interremekere, tyerrtyehenge areyehenge-arle arrwengkwelthele uthnemekere, tyerrtyehenge areye nhenge ngkarte urryirrentyehenge-arle tnakemekere, tyerrtyehenge areye urryirremekere-arle ilerle-apemere. Tyerrtyehenge nhenhe ingkirreke kwenhe atherre-ngare ilwetyenhe; itne apmehere ahelhe nhenheleke-amparrehenge ilwetyenhe, urreke itne awethe ilwetyenhe, ure akngentehenge akngerrere ure kwertehenge arntirte-arle ntyerle-anemekere."

Ayeye apmehere alkarle Jerusalem-akerte

⁹ Itelareme alkere-arenhe 7-pele apanthe 7-akerte, yanhe areyehenge kwenhe arne akurne ingkirreke-arle ahelhe-werne-atheke thelekeke. Alkere-arenhe anyente yanhe areyehenge-ntyehenge apetyemele atyenge angkeke, "Mpe. The ngkwenge arelhe yanhe renhe imernetyehenge † anewe-arle-aketyehenge Yepelye Akwerrke Ngkarte-kenheke." ¹⁰ Kele Utnehenge Ngkarte-kenhe atyenge-arleke irrpeke, alkere-arenyehenge anteme ayenge apwertehenge akertne anthurre-werne akngekere. Re atyenge apmehere Ngkarte-kenhe-arrpe Jerusalem imernekere, alkere-ntyehenge-arle apetyehenge Ngkarte-ntyehenge. ¹¹ Apmehere yanhe re kwenhe imparkeyehenge anthurre nhenge akngentehenge imparrkeyehenge Ngkarte-kenhele, kelathe-arteke apeke arne iwenhe apeke atyeperrere anthurre-arle apeke imparrkemekere akngentehenge atherre-atherrre mwerre akngerrere-akerte-arteke. ¹² Kenhe arrkngertehenge akngerrere apmehere

† Arelhe yanhe re kwenhe tyerrtyehenge areye-arteke aneme Christ-nenge-arle akwete-ante anyente-irrekeke, yanhe thewe Yepelye Akwerrke-arteke-arle anemekere. Itne kwenhe kwerrkipenhe ikwerrere-arteke anetyenhe, ratherre anteme anewe-akerretyenhe

yanhe utepe-akeke. Arrkngertehenge yanhe ikwerrere arriwe 12-akerte aneke, arriwe-arrpeke itweke alkere-arenhe tnyehenge renhe ilpemele. Kenhe arriwe arrenhe-arenheke arrenhele intelhe-ileke-arle arritnyehenge areye alere artwe Israel-kenhe areyehenge. Alere 12-pele nhenhe areyehenge-ntyehenge Israel-kenheke-artweye areyehenge-arle atningke-ame-atningke-irreke-arle, akwetethe anthurre-arle. ¹³ Arriwe 12-pele akenhe arrkngertehenge alakenhe tnerreke: urpetyehenge Ikngerrere tneke, urpetyehenge arrenhenge Antekerrere tneke, urpetyehenge arrenhenge Ayerrerele tneke, urpetyehenge arrenhenge Alturlele tneke. ¹⁴ Arrkngertehenge yanhe re apwertehenge athirntehenge 12 akertnele tneke. Kenhe arritnyehenge artwe areyehenge-kenhe apwertehenge athirntehenge yanhe areyehenge aneke. Arrantherre itelareme, artwe twelve-pele Yepelye Akwerrke-arle yernekeke angketyehenge ilerle-apetyehenge, arritnyehenge itnekenhe yanhe ikwerrere aneke.

¹⁵ Alkere-arenhe atyenge-arle angketyameke arne aratyehenge arntwirrekeke gold-entyele-arle mpwarekeke, re arne yanhele apmehere akngerrere yanhe arnkernetyehenge, arrkngertehenge iwenhe-atheke, arriwe iwenhe atheke, arlpentye apeke, arlengere apeke irremekere.

¹⁶ Apmehere yanhe re square-arteke aneke, nhenge yartehenge akngerrere-arteke arrkngertehenge utepe-akeke. Re arne arlpentye yanhe atningke-ngare ahelheke-arleke arrenheke apmehere yanhe arnkernetyehenge. Ikngerrere-ampinyehenge arlpentye anthurre aneke, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetyehenge. Alakenhe re-antehenge re arrkngertehenge-arrpe arrenheke. Kenhe antekerrere-ampinyehenge arlpentye anthurre aneke, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetyehenge. Kenhe ayerrere-ampinyehenge arlpentye anthurre aneke, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetyehenge. Kenhe alturle-ampinyehenge arlpentye anthurre aneke antehenge, kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetyehenge. Ahelhe-ntyehenge akertne-werne atheke apmehere yanhe kilometre 2,400-eke-atwetyehenge antehenge tneke. ¹⁷ Alakenhe re-antehenge re arrkngertehenge-arrpe arrenheke, apmehere yanhele-arle utepe-akemekere, itne antehenge anthurre. Arrkngertehenge-arrpe, re metre 66-eke-atwetyehenge antehenge aneke. ¹⁸ The areke arrkngertehenge yanhe renhe mwerre akngerrere anthurre-arle. Arrkngertehenge apele nhenge apwertehenge atherre-atherrre-ntyehenge mpwareke-arle. Apmehere re mwerre akngerrere anthurre antehenge aneke, re apele gold-entyele mpwareke-arle, re alkngere pwarretyehenge kelathele-arteke. ¹⁹ The apwertehenge athirntehenge 12 areke arrkngertehenge kwene ikwerrere arlengere arlkenyehenge arrenhe-akerte-arle. Apwertehenge athirntehenge 12-ke apwertehenge atyeperrere areyehenge aneke arlkenyehenge arrenhe areyehenge mwerre-akerte, arrenhenge atherre-atherrre, arrenhe areyehenge alkere-alkere-arteke, arrenhe areyehenge mperlkere, arrenhenge athetheke, arrenhenge arrenlkere, arrenhenge urperle anthurre aneke. Itne kwenhe ingkirreke arlkenyehenge mwerre akngerrere anthurre aneke apwertehenge athirntehenge 12-eke-arlengere. ²¹ The areke arriwe 12-pele mwerre akngerrere anthurre antehenge aneke. Arrrenhele itnenhe apwertehenge mperlkere mwerre akngerrere-ntyehenge mpwareke-arle apwertehenge nhenge pearl arritnyehenge-arle. The areke antehenge iwerre arlpentye apmehere kwene

yanhele mwerre akngerre anthurre interlenge nhenge gold-engentyele-arle mpwarekeke, re akenhe arrpenhe anthurre aneke, arrerlkere anthurre re aneke ke-lathe-arteke renhe akethe anthurre-arle areme nhenge ulkere.

²² The akenhe tyatye akngerre apmere yanhe ikw-erele aretyakenhe aneke tyerrtye areye-arle irrper-lenge Ngkarte tnakewarreyeke Ngkarte-arle kwenhe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke uthene yanhe ikwerele-arle anerle-anerke. Tyerrtye ingkirrekele Renhe-atherrenhe akethe anthurre akwetethe arerlte-aneke. ²³ Apmere yanhe rarle atnyentye apeke arlenge apeke pwarryetyekehentye anetyakenhe apmere yanhe ikw-erenge, Ngkarte Re-arrpe apmere yanheke alkngenthe anetyenhe, Jesus-inpe, Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-arle anemeke, re kwenhe alkngenthe itnekenhe anetyenhe anteye. ²⁴ Kenhe tyerrtye ingkirrekele mwerre anteme untherlte-anetyenhe nhenge arltele-arteke anerlenge alkngenthe-arle Ngkarte-ngentyele-arle Yepe-yepe Akwerrke-ngentyele-arle itneke artyerlenge. Kenhe alartetye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye-arlike, mantere-arlike, arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlike, apmere yanhe ikw-erewerne akngetyetyenhe Ngkarte akertne uty-ernemele tnaketyeke. ²⁵ Yanhe ikwerele kwenhe arlte akwetethe anerle-anetyenhe. Kenhe arriwe 12-pele kwenhe akwetethe altywere anerlte-anetyenhe. Arrpenhe areyele arriwe itnenhe altywere-ileme-ketye, rarle kwenhe ingwe-irretyakenhenge anetyenhe awethe. ²⁶ Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele kwenhe apwerte ngkweltye-arlike, mantere-arlike, arne mwerre akngerre arrpenhe areye-arlike, apmere yanhe ikw-erewerne Ngkarteke akngetyetyenhe Ngkarte-arle impene akngerre anthurre anerlenge. ²⁷ Itne kwenhe arne akurne areye akngetyetyakenhe anetyenhe arne mwerre akngerre areye-ante ware. Kenhe yanhe areyele arne akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke, yanhe areye-arle urtyirrekeke, apmere yanheke irrptyakenhe anetyenhe. Kenhe Ngkarte-kenhe areye-ante ware irrptyenhe, yanhe areye Ngkartenge-arle akwete-ante anetyenheke Yepe-yepe Akwerrkele-arle arritnye itnekenhe pipe-nge intelhe-ilekenge.

22 Yanhe ikw-erewerne anteme alkere-arenyele atyenge imerneke apmere alkarle yanhe Jerusalem renhe, re atyenge imerneke lhere kwatye unterlenge re kwenhe tyerrtye areye itethe akwete-ante anentye akngerre-iletetye anetyenhe. Kwatye yanhe re alkngirlpe-alkngirlpe-irreke nhenge chair yanhe ikw-erenge-ntyele thelelhemele nhenge Ngkarte uthene Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke uthene anerle-anerretyamenge. ² Yanhe ikwerele aneke iwerre arlpentye akngerre anthurre nhenge anteke akngerre-arle apmere mpwepe yanhe ikwerele inteke. Kwatye yanhe re iwerre mpwepele unteke. Kenhe kwatye lhere iterele-ante atherrele akenhe arne atherre lyapeke, ratherre-arle kwenhe tyerrtye areye itethe akwete-ante anentye akngerre-iletetye anetyenhe. Arne yanhe atherre

kwenhe merne arrpenheke-arrpenhe 12-akerte itne interteke-interte arrateme atnyentye arrpe-anenhele. Kenhe tyerrtye areye apmere arrpe-anenhe-ngentyele irlpelhe arne yanhe atherre-ngentyele ineme kele nhenge itnenhe arlkwemele lterreke-irremele irlpelhe yanhe areyele rlkerte itnekenhe mwerre-ilemenge.

³ Kenhe tyerrtye akurne areye kwenhe apmere yanhele anetyakenhe anetyenhe, tyerrtye mwerre areye-ante apmere yanhe ikwerele Ngkartenge anetyenhe.

Chair Ngkarte-kenhe, Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhe anteye apmere yanhe ikwerele anetyenhe, tyerrtye Ngkarte-kenhe areye, Ikwere-arle warrke-irrerlte-anemeke, itne Renhe tnaketyenhe. ⁴ Itne kwenhe Renhe inngerre ularreke-ularre anthurre arerretyenhe, arritnye Ikwerenhe urle itnekenhele intelhe-ileke-arle aneme. ⁵ Apmere yanhe ikwerele itne ure alkngenthe ahentye anetyakenhe anetyenhe ingwele-arle arintyetyakenhenge anetyenhe awethe. Alakenhe re-anteye itne kwenhe arlengeke itirretyakenhe itnenhe alkngenthe anthetyeke Ngkartele-arle itnenhene alkngenthe anthetyenhe. Itne Ikwereke alartetye-anteye anetyenhe akwete-ante re.

Jesus-arle apetye-alpetyenhe

⁶ Alkere-arenye anteme atyenge angkeke, "Awaye, angkentye nhenhe areye, Ngkartele-arle ngkwenge ilerneke, arraty aneme, Re kwenhe arraty mpwareme iwenhe-arle mpwaretyeke angkemele. Alakenhe re-anteye arrule anthurre Ngkartele yanhe areyeke ileke, Renhe-arle awemele angkentye Ikwerenhe ilerlte-apetyarteke, iwenhe renhe angketyeke. Re alkere-arenye Ikwerenhe yerneke anteye tyerrtye areyeke imernetyeke Ikwere-arle warrke-irremeke arne ingkirreke urreke-ulkere irretyenhe."

⁷ Kenhe Jesus tyerrtye ikw-erewerne areye ingkirrekeke angkeke, "Ayenge mwantyele awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe; Ngkartele kwenhe ingkirreke mwantye-mwantye-iletienhe angkentye Ikwerenhe-arle awerlte-anemeke nhenge tharle arrekantherre pipe nhenhenge imernekeke."

⁸ Ayenge kwenhe John aneme, the thewe arne nhenhe areye aweke-arle aremele anteye tharle pipe nhenhenge intelhe-ilekeke. Nhenge the arne nhenhe areye aweke-arle-iperrele itnenhe aremele anteye, ayenge iparrpe anthurre atnertenge-arlenge atnyeke alkere-arenye ingkele itwele intemele, arne nhenhe areye-arle atyenge imernetyameke the renhe tnaketyeke anteme. ⁹ Re akenhe atyenge angkerlenge, "Ayenge tnaketyale anaye, ayenge-arle warrkene Ngkarte-kenhe unte-arteke anteye! Ayenge kwenhe tyerrtye areye-arteke-anteye aneme angkentye Ngkarte-kenhe-arle awemele ilerle-apetyarteke, tyerrtye areye-arteke angkentye-arle pipe nhenhenge awerlte-anemeke. Unte Ngkarte-ante ware tnaketyeke!"

¹⁰ Alkere-arenye anteme atyenge angkeke, "Angkentye nhenhe pipe-nge aneme kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe. Arrpenhe areye-ketye alengke-iwetyale anaye. Kele

anteye-arle alherlte-iwaye arrpenhe areyeke ayeye renhe ilerle-apemele itne renhe akethele awetyenhenge arne areye pipe kwene nhenhele-arle aneme kwenhe lyete ware irretyenhe arlte anteme tyerrtye areyeke urteke-irritneme nhenge utepe-irritnetyeke.

¹¹ Arlte yanhe-arle itwe-irremenge, tyerrtye areyele apeke arne akurne areye akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke ahentye anemele, kele itnenhe ipmentye-iwe.

Ngkartele lyete ware itnenhe arriletynhe. Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye apeke arrpenhe areyenge-arle akwetethe anyelkgele interremeke, kele itnenhe ipmentye-iwe! Ngkartele lyete ware itnenhe arriletynhe.

Kenhe tyerrtye yanhe areye arne mwerre areye-arle akwetethe mpwarerlte-anemeke arraty mwerre-arle anerlte-anemeke itne kwenhe arraty mwerre akwete anerlte-anetyeke mwerre akwete mpwarerlte-anetyeke anteye. Tyerrtye yanhe areye itneke-arrpe-arle arne akurne areye-ketye akalkelhe-ilelhekeke, alakenhe re-arteke akwete anetyeke."

¹² Jesus anteme angkeke, "Awerrirraye! Ayenge kwenhe lyete ware apetye-alpetyenhe. Nhenge ayenge apetye-alpemele the arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke court-eke ngkernetyenhe arrenhantherrenhe akalkelhe-iletaye. The arrenhantherrenhe mwantyele apayuthnetyenhe iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwareke-arle-akerte nhenge apmere ahelhe nhenhe anerlte-anemele. Nhenge the aweke-arle iperre iwenhe apeke renhe arrantherre mpwarekenge, mwerre apeke akurne apeke, ayenge anteme itirretyenhe arrekantherre nthakenhe-arle irretyeye. ¹³ Ayenge kwenhe arrekwele-ipenhe anthurre aneme, arne anetyakenhenge-urrke, ayenge-arle itethe akwete-arle aneme, ayenge ingkernyene anthurre aneme anteye, nhenge arne ingkirreke anthurre uyerrerlengge ayenge akenhe itethe akwete-arle anetyenhe alakenhe re akwete.

¹⁴ "Nhenge tyerrtye mantere itnekenhe alheweme-arteke itne anteme mwerre alkarle-irrerlengge, alakenhe re-anteye nhenge itne utnenge alkarle atnyenemele akangkentye anetyenhenge, alakenhe ikweringe anteme itne merne ikwemeye arne yanhengentye arlkwetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenetyeke, itne anteme arriwe yanhe ikweringe irrptyenhenge apmere Jerusalem-enge yanhe ikwerele itethe akwete-ante anetyenhe. ¹⁵ Kenhe yanhe areye arne akurne-arle mpwarerlte-anemeke kwenhe irrptyakenhele anetyenhe, itne-arle kwenhe arne akurne areye anthurre mpwarerlte-anemenge: Itne akngwelye areye-arteke aneme, arrpenhe areye artenge-iweme itnenhe rlkerte-iletaye, itne arrpenhe areye mpwenye ikngwemele, itne arrpenhe areye irrerlkngge atwetyarte, itne ngkarte urrtiyerrentye areye tnakewarretyarte, itne ahentye anthurre aneme ingkirreke-arle akurne anemeke. Itne kwenhe akethele akwete-ante anetyenhe."

¹⁶ Jesus atyewe ikwerenhe areyeke angkeke, "The kwenhe alkere-arenye atynhe arrekantherre-werne yerneke arrekantherre angketyeke alhetyeke apmere

arrpe-anenhe-werne arrantherre-arle anemeke. Arrantherre King David itelareme arrule anthurre-arle anetyarteke, kele ayenge kwenhe ikwerenheke-artweyengentye. Ayenge kwenhe kwerralye ingwenhe-ingwenhe arrtyernemele."

¹⁷ Kele Utmenge Akngerre uthene anewe Yepe-Yepe Akwerrke-kenhele uthene Jesus-eke angkeme, "Apetyaye!" Kenhe arrpenhe areyele apeke nhenhe renhe aweme itne kwenhe alakenhe-anteye angketyeke, "Apetyaye!"

Ye, nhenge angwenhe apeke kwatyekwe angkethakwe-irrerlengge, re apetyetyeke kwaty antywetyeke tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenemeke, kwaty nhenge Ngkartele-arle mwantyele anthemeke.

John-ele tyerrtye areye alkngarre-ileme pipe nhenhe-arle aremeke

¹⁸ Mwantyele awerrirraye! Ayeye nhenhe kwenhe Ngkarte-kenhe aneme. Alkere-arenye Ikwerenhele atyenge ileke nhenhe renhe alakenhe intelhe-iletaye. Nhenhe kwenhe ayeye tyerrtye arrpenhe-kenhe anetyakenhele, arrangkwe-arle. Impene anthurre kwenhe re aneme. Kele ayenge John-arle, the anteme arrenhantherrenhe ingkirreke alkngarre-ileme. Ayeye nhenhe akngarte-iwetyale anaye arrpenhe-atheke, ayeye arrpenhe ikweringe apurtele-iletaye anaye, arrangkwe-arle. Nhenge arrpenhele apeke ayeye nhenhe arrpenhe-werne akngarte-iweme, Ngkartele renhe rlkerte-akngerrele-antheme re uyarne anthurre itirretyenhe, yanhe areye-arteke, the pipe-ke intelhe-ileke-akerte. ¹⁹ Awethe-anteye the arrenhantherre alkngarre-ileme arrantherre arne iwenhe apeke renhe pipe nhenhe-ngentye akngeme-ketye. Arrantherre apeke angkentye arrpenheme ware angkeme-ketye arrpenhe areyeke ayeye ingkirreke iletakenhele renhe akethelhe-iletakenhe apeke. Kenhe arrantherre apeke alakenhe mpwarerlengge, kele Ngkartele anteme arrenhantherrenhe merne ikwemeye arne yanhengentye anthetyakenhe tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenemeke, Re arrenhantherrenhe arrkngerte-ileme apmere mwerre akngerre yanheke irrpeme-ketye, apmere yanhe nhenge tharle pipe-nge intelhe-ilekeke-akerte. Angkentye nhenhele anwerneke ileme arne yanhe-akerte tyerrtye areye-arle itethe akwete-ante atnyenemeke. Apmere yanhe-akerte, arrantherre itelareme, apmere ameke-ameke yanhe-arle aneme. Kenhe arrantherre kwenhe apmere yanhe itelaretyakenhe anthurre aneme, arrantherre apeke angkentye ingkirreke nhenhe ilerlte-apetyakenhe aneme.

²⁰ Jesus angkeke "Angkentye nhenhe kwenhe arraty anthurre aneme." Re-anteme angkeke "Ye, Ayenge kwenhe arraty anthurre apetye-alpetyenhe, lyete ware." Ayenge John, the nhenhe aweke-arle-iperrele imerte angkirtneke, "Yewe, iparrpe apetyaye, Unte-arle kwenhe alartetye anwerne-kenhe anerlengge."

²¹ Ayenge Ngkarte-kenhe atningkeke angkeme: Jesus Alartetye kwenhe arrenhantherrenhe akwetethe

mwantyele arntarnte-arerle-anetyenhe, arrenhanther-
renhe akangkentye-ilemele.

Yewe, kele yanhe ware the angkentye ileme.